

surute, isbr akas o prthibi srsti krlen. prthme prthibi smpurn suny chil; prthibite kichui chil na. andhkare abrt chil jlraisi ar isbrer atma sei jlraisi upr diye bhes bedacchil. tarpr isbr blen, “alea phutuk!” tkhni alea phutte suru krl. alea dekhe isbr bujhlen, alea bhal. tkhn isbr andhkar theke aleake prthk krlen. isbr alea nam dilen, “din” ebm andhkarer nam dilen “ratri.”sndhya hl ebm sekhane skal hl. ei hl prthm din. tarpr isbr blen, “jlke dubhag krbar jny akasmdler bybstha heak.”tai isbr akasmdler srsti kre jlke prthk krlen. ek bhag jl akasmdler upre ar any bhag jl akasmdler nice thakl. isbr akasmdler nam dilen “akas.” sndhya hl ar tarpr skal hl. eta hl dbitiy din. tarpr isbr blen, “akaser nicer jl ek jaygay jma heak yate suknea dana dekha yay.” ebm ta-i hl. isbr suknea jmir nam dilen, “prthibi” ebm ek jaygay jma jler nam dilen, “mhasagr.” isbr dekhlen bybsthata bhal hyeche. tkhn isbr blen, “prthibite ghas heak, ssydayi gach o phler gachpala heak. phler gachgulite phl ar phler bhete bij heak. prtyek udbhid apn apn jater bij srsti kruk. eib gachpala prthibite bede uthuk.” ar tai-i hl. prthibite ghas ar ssydayi udbhid utpnn hl. abar phldayi gachpalao hl, phler bhete bij hl. prtyek udbhid apn apn jater bij srsti krl ebm isbr dekhlen bybsthata bhal hyeche. sndhya hl ebm skal hl. ebhabe hl trtiy din. tarpr isbr blen, “akase alea phutuk. ei alea din theke ratrike prthk krbe. ei aleaguli bises sbhasuru krar bises bises smket hisebe bybhrt hbe. ar din o bchr beajhabar jny ei aleaguli bybhrt hbe. prthibite alea deoyar jny ei aleaguli akase thakke.” ebm ta-i hl. tkhn isbr duti mahajeyati banalen. isbr bdti banalen diner bela rajtb krar jny ar cheatti banalen ratribela rajtb krar jny. isbr tarkarajio srsti krlen. prthibike alea deoyar jny isbr ei aleagulike akase sthapn krlen. din o ratrike krtrttb debar jny isbr ei aleagulike akase sajalen. ei aleaguli alea ar andhkarke prthk kre dil ebm isbr dekhlen bybsthata bhal hyeche. sndhya hl ebm skal hl. ebhabe cturth din hl. tarpr isbr blen, “bhu prkar jibnt pranite jl purn heak ar prthibir opre akase odbar jny bhu pakhi heak.” sutram isbr bd bd jlntu ebm jle bicrn krbe emn smst prani srsti krlen. anek prkar samudrik jib ryeche ebm se sbi isbrer srsti. yt rkm pakhi akase ode seisibo isbr banalen. ebm isbr dekhlen bybsthati bhal hyeche. isbr ei smst pranider asirbad krlen. isbr samudrik pranider smkhyabrddhi kre smudr bhriye tulte blen. isbr prthibite pakhider smkhyabrddhi krte blen. sndhya hye gel ebm tarpr skal hl. ebhabe pncm din kete gel. tarpr isbr blen, “nanarkm prani prthibite utpnn heak. nanarkm bd akarer jntu janeayar ar buke hemte clar nanarkm cheat prani heak ebm prcur smkhyay tader smkhyabrddhi heak.” tkhn yemn tini blen sb kichu smpnn hl. sutram isbr sb rkm jntu janeayar temnbhabe tairi krlen. bny jntu, peasy jntu ar buke hamtar sbrkmer cheat cheat prani isbr banalen ebm isbr dekhlen prtiti jinisi bes bhalea hyeche. tkhn isbr blen, “ekhn es, amra manus srsti krl. amader adle amra manus srsti krb. manus hbe thik amader mt. tara smudrer smst macher opre ar akaser smst pakhir opre krtrttb krbe. tara prthibir smst bd janeayar ar buke hamta smst cheat pranir upre krtrttb

krbe.” tai isbr nijer mteai manus srsti krlen. manus hl tamr chamce gda jib. isbr tader purus o strirupe srsti krlen. isbr tader asirbad kre blen, “teamader bhu sntansntti heak. manuse manuse prthibi pripurn krea ebm teamra prthibir niytnrner bhar nao, smudre macheder ebm batase pakhider sasn krea. matir opr ya kichu ndecde, yabtiy pranike teamra sasn krea.” isbr blen, “ami teamader ssydayi smst gach o smst phldayi gachpala dicchi. aib gach bijyukt phl utpadn kre. ei smst ssy o phl hbe teamader khady. ebm janeayarder smst sbuj gachpala dicchi. tader khady hbe sbuj gachpala. prthibir smst jntu janeayar, akaser smst pakhi ebm matir upre buke hamte yesb kit sbai ai khady khabe.” ebm ei sb kichui smpnn hl. isbr ya kichu srsti krechen sesb kichu dekhlen ebm isbr dekhlen smst srstii khub bhal hyeche. sndhya hl, tarpr skal hl. ebhabe ssth din hl.

2

eibhabe prthibi, akas ebm tader abhynttrin yabtiy jinis smpurn hl. ye kaj isbr suru krechilen ta ses kre sptm dine tini bisram nilen. sptm dintike asirbad kre isbr setike pbltr dine print krlen. dintike isbr ek bises dine print krlen karn ai dintite prthibi srstir smst kaj theke tini bisram nilen. ei hl akas o prthibir itihās. isbr kykn prthibi o akas srsti krechilen, tkhn ya kichu ghtechil ete tari glp. prthibite tkhn kean gachpala chil na. mathe tkhn kichui jnmata na. karn prbhu tkhno prthibite brsti pathan ni ebm ksete casbas krar jny tkhn keu chil na. prthibi theke jluthe carpaser jmite chdiye pdl. tkhn prbhu isbr mati theke dhulea tule niye ekjn manus tairi krlen ebm sei manus nake phum diye pranbayu prbes kralen ebm manusti jibnt hye uthl. tkhn prbhu isbr purbdike ekti bagan banalen ar sei bagantir nam dilen edn ebm prbhu isbr tamr srsti kra manustike sei bagane rakhlen. ebm sei bagane prbhu isbr sbrkmer sundr brks ebm khadyeapeagi phl dey emn prtiti brks reapn krlen. baganer majhkhanitite prbhu isbr reapn krlen jibn brksti ya bhal ebm mnd bisye jnan dey. edn hte ek ndi prbahit hye sei bagan jlsikt krl. tarpr sei ndi bibhkt hye carti cheat cheat dharay print hl. prthm dharatir nam pisean. ei ndi dhara purea hbila destike ghire prbahit. (se dese seana ryeche ar ta umcu maner. echada ei dese gndhdrby, guggul ar mulyban geamed-kmni paoya yay.) dbitiy ndr nam gihean, ei nditi smst kus destike ghire prbahit. trtiy nditir nam hiddekl. ei ndi asuriya deser purb dike prbahit. cturth nditir nam phrat. krsikaj ar baganer rksnabeksner jny prbhu isbr manustike edn bagane rakhlen. prbhu isbr manustike ei ades dilen, “baganer ye keano brkser phl tumi khete para. kintu ye brks bhalea ar mnd bisye jnan dey sei brkser phl kkho kheo na. ydi tumi sei brkser phl khao, teamar mrtyu hbe!” tarpre prbhu isbr blen, “manuser nihsg thaka bhalea ny. ami oke sahaya krar jnye o mt ar ekti manus tairi krb.” prbhu isbr prthibir opre smst psu ar akaser smst pakhi tairi krbar jny mrttikar dhuli bybhar krechilen. prbhu isbr ai smst psupakhike manustir kache niye elen ar manusti tader prtyeker alada alada nam dil. manusti smst grhpalit psu, akaser smst pakhir ebm arnyer smst bny pranir namkrn krl. manusti asmkhy psu pakhi

dekhl kintu se tar yeagy sahayykari kauke dekhthe pel na. tkhn prbhu isbr sei manusdhike khub gb-hir ghume acchnn krlen. manusti ykhn ghumeacchil tkhn prbhu isbr tar pamjrer ekta had ber kre nilen. tarpr prbhu isbr yekhan theke hadti ber krechilen sekhantha camda diye dheke dilen. prbhu isbr manustir pamjrer sei had diye tairi krlen ekhn stri. tkhn sei strike prbhu isbr manustir samne niye elen. ebm sei manusti bll, "absease amar sdrs ekjn hl. amar pamjra theke tar had, ar amar srir theke tar deh tairi hyeche. yehetu nr theke tar srsti hyeche, sehetu 'nari' ble er pricy hbe." ejiny purus pitamatake tyag kre strir snge milit hy ebm eibhabe dujne ek hye yay. tkhn nrnari ulng chil, kintu sejnye tader kean ljjabeadh chil na.

3

prbhu isbr yt rkm bny prani srsti krechilen se sbgulear mdhye sap sbceye calak chil. sap sei narir snge ekta calaki krte cail. ekdir sapta sei narike jijnies krl, "nari, isbr ki baganer keano gacher phl na khete styii ades diyechen?" tkhn nari saptake bll, "na! isbr ta blen ni! baganer sb gachgulea theke amra phl khete pari. sudhu ekti gach ache yar phl kichutei khete pari na. isbr amader blechilen, "baganer majhkhane ye gachta ache, tar phl keanmtei khabe na. emn ki ai gachta cheambeo na - chumlei mrbe." kintu sapta narike bll, "na, mrbe na. isbr janen, ydi teamra ai gacher phl khao tahle teamader bhalea ar mnder jnan hbe. ar teamra tkhn isbrer mt hye yabe!" sei nari dekh gachta sundr ebm er phl susbadu, ar ei bhebe se uttejiti hl ye ai gach take jnan debe. tai nari gachtar theke phl niye khel. tar sbami sekhaneti chil, tai se sbamikeo phler ekta tukrea dil ar tar sbamio seta khel. tkhn sei nari o purus dujner mdhyei ekta pribrtn ghtl. yen tader ceakh khule gel ar tara sb kichu anybhabe dekhthe suru krl. tara dekhil tader keano jamakapd nei. tara ulng. tai tara kyeakta dumurer pata jeagad kre seguleake jude jude selai krl ebm seguleake peasak hisebe prl. prbhu isbr bikel bela bagante bedacchilen. tamr payer sbd sune sei purus o nari bagane gachgulir majhkhane giye lukalea. kintu prbhu isbr purustike daklen, "tumi keathay?" purusti bll, "apnar payer sbd sune bhy pelam. ami ye ulng. tai ami lukiyee achi." prbhu isbr manustike bllen, "ke bll ye tumi ulng? teamar ljjia krche ken? ye gachtar phl khete ami barn krechilam tumi ki sei bises gacher phl kheyech?" sei purus bll, "amar jny ye nari apni tairi krechilen sei nari gachta theke amay phl diyechil, tai ami seta kheyechi." tkhn prbhu isbr sei narike bllen, "tumi e ki krech?" sei nari bll, "sapta amar snge calaki kreche. sapta amay bhuliye dil ar amio phlta kheyee phellam." sutram prbhu isbr saptake bllen, "tumi bhisn kharap kaj krech; tar phle teamar kharap hbe. anyany psur ceye teamar pkse besi kharap hbe. smst jibn tumi buke hemte clbe ar matir dhulea khabe. teamar ebm narir mdhye ami struta anb ebm tar sntansnti ebm teamar sntan snttir mdhye ei struta bye clbe. tumi kamd debe tar sntaner paye kintu se teamar matha curn krbe." tarpr prbhu isbr narike bllen, "tumi ykhn grbhhti hbe, ami sei dsatake duhsh kre tulb, tumi ashy bythay sntaner jnm debe. tumi teamar sbamike akulbhabe kamna krbe kintu se teamar upre krtrttb

krbe." tarpr prbhu isbr puruske bllen, "ami teamay ai gacher phl khete barn krechilam. tbu tumi narir ktha sune nisiddh gacher phl kheyech. tai teamar karne ami ei bhumike sap deb. bhumii teamader ye khady debe tar jnye ekhn theke sarajibn teamay ati kthin prism krte hbe. bhumii teamar jny kamtajheap jnm debe ebm teamake bunea gachpala khete hbe. teamar khadyer jnye tumi ktheat prism krbe ye prynt na mukh ghame bhre yay. tumi mrrn prynt prism krbe, tarpr punray dhul hye yabe. ami dhuli theke teamay srsti krechi ebm ykhn teamar mrrtyu hbe punray tumi dhulite print hbe." adm tar strir nam rakhl hba, karn se smst jibit manuser jnni hl. prbhu isbr psur camda diye adm o hbar jny peasak baniye tader priye dilen. prbhu isbr bllen, "dekh, ora ekhn bhalea ar mnd bisye jene amader mt hye geche. ekhn manusta jibnkrker phl pedeo khete pare. ar ta ydi khay tahle ora cirjibi hbe." sutram prbhu isbr manuske edn udyan tyag krte badhy krlen. ye bhumii theke admke tairi kra hyechil, badhy hye se sei bhumitei kaj krte thakl. prbhu isbr manuske ai udyan theke tadiye dilen. prbhu krub dutder udyaner prbes pthe paharay rakhlen ebm tini aguner ekta trbarikeo sekhanne rakhlen. jibnkrker kache yabar pthti pahara debar jny ai trbariti cardike jbljbl krchil.

4

adm o tar stri hbar mdhye yen smprk hl. hba ekti sisur jnm dil. sisutir nam rakha hl kyin. hba bll, "prbhur shaytay ami ekti manuser rup diyechi." pre se ar ekti sisu prsb krl. ei sisuti hl kyiner bhai hebl. hebl hl mes-palk ar kyin hl krsk. phsl katar smy prbhur jnye kyin kichu uphar niye el. kyin ksete ya phliyechil tar theke kichu phsl niye el. ar hebl prbhur jny tar mespal theke bachai kra sera mesgulear sera ams niye el. prbhu hebl o tar uphar grhn krlen, kintu prbhu kyin o tar uphar prtyakhyan krlen. ete kyiner bhisn duhkh ar rag hl. prbhu kyinke jijnies krlen, "tumi rag krch ken? teamar mukh bisnn ken? tumi ydi bhal kaj kr, tkhn ami teamay grhn krb. kintu ydi anyay kaj krea se pap thakbe teamar jibne. teamar pap teamake aytte rakhte cay, kintu teamakei sei papke aytte rakhte hbe." kyin tar bhai heblke bll, "clea, mathe yaoya yak." tkhn kyin ar hebl baire mathe gel. tkhn kyin kyin o tar uphar upr jhampiye pde take htaya krl. pre prbhu kyinke jijnies krlen, "teamar bhai hebl keathay?" kyin bll, "ami jani na. bhaiyer upr njrdari kra ki amar kaj?" tkhn prbhu bllen, "tumi ki krech? teamar bhaike tumi htaya krech? tar rkt matir nice theke amar uddeseye citkar krche. tumi teamar bhaike htaya krech ebm teamar hat theke tar rkt neoyar jnye prthibi bidirn hyeche. tai ekhn, ami ei bhumike abhisap deb. atite, tumi gachpala lagiyeche ebm teamar gachpalar bhali badbrddhi hyeche. kintu ekhn tumi gachpala lagabe ebm mati teamar gachpala badte ar sahayy krbe na. ei prthibite teamar keano badi thakbe na, tumi ek jayga theke ar ek jaygay ghure ghure bedabe." tkhn kyin bll, "ei sasti amar pkse khub besi! dekh, tumi amay nirbasne yete badhy krch. ami teamar kacheo aste parb na, teamar snge ar amar dekhao hbe na. amar keano ghrbadi thakbe na. ami prthibi jude ek jayga theke ar ek jaygay ghure bedate badhy hb ebm amay ye dekhbe sei

htya krobe.” tkhn prbhu kyinke blen, “na, ami ta ghte deb na. teamay ydi keu htya kre tahle take aro besi sasti deb.” tkhn prbhu kyiner gaye ekta cinh dilen yate keu take htya na kre. kyin prbhur kach theke cle el ebm edner purbdike nead namk ek dese bas krte lagl. kyiner sng e yen smprker phle tar stri ekti putrer jnm dil. tar nam rakha hl hneak. kyin ekti ngr pttin kre tar namo putrer name rakhl hneak. hneaker ird name ekti putr hl. irder putrer nam mhuyayel. ar tar putrer nam mthusayel. ar tar putrer nam lemck. lemcker dujn stri chil. ekjner nam ada, ar ekjner nam silla. adar grbhe jnm hl yabler. yara tambute bas kre ebm psu-paln kre sei jatir jnk hl yubl. adar any putrer nam yubl. tar sntansntti theke ye jatir srsti hl tara bina o bamsi bajay. lemcker any stri silla ek putrer o ek knyay jnm dil. putrer nam tubl kyin ar knyay nam nyma. tubl kyiner sntansntti pitl o leahar kaje dks. lemck tar dui strir uddesye bl, ada ar silla, edike kan dao. lemcker strira, amar ktha seanea! ekta leak amay merechil, tai take ami htya krechi. ekjn trun amay aghat krechil, tar bdle ami take htya krechi. kyinke htay sasti chil sat gun, lemck thekyer sasti satattar gun besit! admer sng e yen smprker phle hba ar ekti putrer jnm dil. tara tar nam rakhl seth. hba bl, “isbr amay ar ekti putr diyechen. kyin heblke mere phell, kintu amar ekhn seth ache.” sethero ekti putr hl. se tar nam rakhl inea. sei smy leakera prbhur kache prarthna krte suru krl.”

5

ei bi hl adm pribarer bisy niye. isbr nijer chamce manuske srsti krechilen. isbr manuske purus o strirupe srsti krechilen. ebm sei srstir dine isbr asir-bad kre tader nam dilen “adm.” admer ykhn 130 bchr bys tkhn tar ar ekti putr hl. putrtike dekte hubhu admer mtea. adm tar nam rakhlen seth. sether jnmer pr 800 bchr adm bemccheilen. ei smyer mdhye admer aro putrknya hl. sutram adm meat 930 bchr bemccheilen. tarpr tamr mrtyu hl. sether ykhn 105 bchr bys tkhn tamr ekti putr hy. tar nam rakha hy inea. ineaser jnmer pre seth 807 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye sether aro putrknya hy. sutram seth bemccheilen meat 912 bchr. tarpr tamr mrtyu hy. ineaser ykhn 90 bchr bys tkhn tamr kainn name ekti putr hy. kainner jnmer pr inea 815 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hy. sutram inea meat 905 bchr bemccheilen. tarpr tamr mrtyu hy. kainner 70 bchr byse tamr mhllel name ekti putr hy. mhlleler jnmer pr kainn 840 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye kainner aro putrknya hy. sutram kainn meat 910 bchr bemccheilen. tarpr tamr mrtyu hy. mhlleler ykhn 65 bchr tkhn tamr yerd name ekti putr hy. yerd jnmer pr mhllel 830 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hy. sutram mhllel meat 895 bchr bemccheilen. tarpr tamr mrtyu hy. yerd ykhn 162 bchr bys tkhn tamr hneak name ekti putr hy. hneaker jnmer pr yerd 800 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hy. sutram yerd meat 962 bchr bemccheilen. tarpr tamr mrtyu hy. hneaker ykhn 65 bchr bys tkhn mthuselhl name tamr ekti putr hy. mthuselhl jnmer pr hneak aro 300 bchr isbrer sng e pdcarina kren. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hy. sutram hneak

meat 365 bchr bemccheilen. ekdin hneak isbrer sng e pdcarina krte krte adrsy hye gelen. isbr tamke niye nilen. mthuselhlr ykhn 187 bchr bys tkhn tamr lemck name ekti putr hy. lemcker jnmer pr mthuselhl 782 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hy. sutram mthuselhl meat 969 bchr bemccheilen. tarpr tamr mrtyu hy. lemcker ykhn 182 bchr bys tkhn tamr ekti putr hl. lemck putrer nam rakhlen neah. tini blen, “isbr bhumike abhisap diyechen ble krskrupe amader kthear prism krte hy. kintu neah amader bisram debe.” neaher jnmer pr lemck 595 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hy. sutram lemck meat 777 bchr bemccheilen. tarpr tamr mrtyu hy. neahr 500 bchr byse sem, ham ebm yept name tinti putr hy.

6

prthibite manuser smkhyia krmsh bede cll. aneker anek knya hl. isbrer putrera deklh ye tara sundri. sutram isbrer putrera yar yake pchnd se take biye krl ei narira sntaner jnm dil. sei smy ebm prbrtikale prthibite nephilim jatiy manusra bas krt. pracinkal thekei nephilimra mhabirrupe bikhyat chil tkhn prbhu blen, “manus nehati rktmamsar jib matr. oder dbara ami amar atmake cirkal pidit hte deb na. ami oder 120 bchr kre ayu deb.” prbhu dekhlen ye prthibite leake sudhu mnd kaji krche. tini dekhlen ye leak saraksn mnd jiniser kthai cinta krche. prthibite manus srsti krar jnye prbhur anuse-acna hl ebm tamr hrty bednay purn hl. tai tini blen, “prthibite yt manus srsti krechi sbaike ami ddbms krb. prtyek manus, prtyek janeayar ebm prthibir upre ya kichu cle phire beday sb kichuke ami ddbms krb. batase yt pakhi ode seguleakeo ami ddbms krb. ken? karn ei sbkichu srsti krechi ble ami duhkhait.” prthibite sudhu ekjn manuser prti prbhu sntust chil en - se hl neah. ei hl neaher pribarer brtant. neah tamr prjnmer ekjn bhal o st manus chil en ebm tini srda is-brke anusrn krten. neaher tin putr chil: sem, ham ar yept. isbr nice prthibir dike drstipat krten ebm dekhlen ye manus ta ddbms kreche. srbrtr himsatmk kriyaklap. manus dust ebm nisthur hye geche ebm nijeder jibn nst kreche. tai isbr neahke blen, “smst leak kreadh ar himsa diye prthibi priupurn kreche. tai ami smst jibnt pranider ddbms krb. prthibi theke sb kichu muche phelb. geaphr kath diye ekta neka banao. neakar bhetre anekguli kks tairi krbe ebm kath smrk-sner jny baire alkatra lagabe.” nekeata 300 hat lmba, 50 hat coda ar 30 hat umcu kre tairi krobe. chader theke pray 18 inci nice ekta janala tairi krobe. neakar passer dike ekta drja tairi krbe. uprer tla, majher tla ar nicer tla - eibhabe neakar tinte tla thakbe. “ebar ya blchi, mn diye sean. prthibite ami ek mhaplabn ghtabea. akaser nicer yt jibnt prani ache, sb ddbms krbea. prthibir smst kichur mrtyu hbe. kintu teamar sng amekta bisas cukti hbe. tumi, teamar stri, teamar putrera, teamar putrbdhura - teamra sbai ai nekeate uthebe. ar prthibir smst pranir theke tumi ekti kre purus ar ekti kre stri beche nebe. tumi absyi tader nekeate tule nebe ebm teamader sng tadero bamciye rakhbe. smst rkm pakhir ek jeada, smst rkm psur ek jeada ebm matite buke hente cle serkm sb pranir ek-

ek jeada khumje ber krea. prthibite yt rkm jibjntu ache se sb gulear ek jeada stri purus jeagad kre teamar nekeate tader bamciye rakhbe. teamader jny ar anyany psupakhir jny smst rkm khabaro absyi jeagad kre rakhbe.” ei smst kichui neah krlen. isbr yemn ajna diyechilen, neah sbkichu thik seibhabei paln krlen.

7

tkhn prbhu neahke blen, “tumi ye ekjn st manus ta ami lksy krechi. emnki ei yuger dust leakder mdhyeo tumi nijeke st rekhech. sutram teamar pribarer sbaike niye tumi giye nekeate othea. prthibir smst suci psupakhirsat sat jeada ebm anyany prtyek psur ek ek jeada nao. ei smst psupakhider tumi ai nekeate teamar sngne nebe. smst rkm pakhir satti kre jeada nebe. er phle prthibir anyany smst psupakhi ami dhhms kre phelar preo eish psupakhi smpurnbhabe bmsleaper hat theke rkasa pabe. ekhn theke thik satdin pre ami prthibite prbl brsn ghtabea. 40 din 40 rat dhre brsti hbe. ami prthibir smst jibnt prani dhhms kre deb. ya kichu ami srsti krechi, sb niscihn hye yabe.” prbhu ya ya krte blen, neah se smsti krlen. ykhn sei brsn suru hl tkhn neaher bys 600 bchr. neah ebm tamr pribar mhaplabin theke pritraner jnye nekeate prbes krlen. neaher sngne tamr stri, tamr putrera o putrbdhura sbai nekeate chilen. smst suci o asuci psupakhi ebm matite yara buke hemte cle seish prani neaher sngne nekeate giye uthl. isbr yemnti ades krechilen thik temnbhabe stri o puruse juti bemdhe smst psupakhi nekeate cdle, sat din pre suru hl plabn. prthibite suru hlea brsa. neahr 600tm bchrer dbitiy maser 17 tm dine smst bhugrbhsth prsrbn phete beriyel el, mati theke jl bite suru krl. aidin musldhare brsti suru hl, bamdh bhene gel ebm smst prthibi jlplabit hlea. sei eki dine prcnd bege brstipat suru hl yen akaser smst janala khule gel. 40 din 40 rat dhre smane brsti hlea. sei dintitei neah o tamr stri ebm tamder tin putr sem, ham, yepht ar tader tin stri sklel nekeay prbes krl. ai sb manus ar prthibir yabtiy psupakhi nekear mdhye asry nilea. sb rkmer grhpalit jntu ebm prthibite ytrkmer psupakhi cle phire ar ude beday sbai nekear bhetre niraapte thaklea. smst jntu janeayar, pakhi ityadi neahr sngne nekeate jeaday jeaday thakl. isbr yemn ades diyechilen, neah sei anusare prthibir yabtiy pranir ek ek jeada nekeate tulle, prbhu baire theke nekear drja bndh kre dilen. prthibite 40 din dhre bnya cll. jler matra krmsh umcu hte lagl ar sei nekeaa mati chede jler upre bhaste thaklea. jl badtei thakl ar nekeaa mati chede anak umcute bhaste lagl. jl et badlea ye sbceye umcu prbtgulea prynt dube gel. prbtgulear matha chapiye jl badte lagl. sbceye umcu prbter upreo 20 phuter besi jl damdal. prthibir smst jib mara gel. prtiti purus o stri ebm prthibir smst jntu janeayar mara pdl. smst bny prani, srirsp dhhms hye gel. sthlcr yt prani sbas prsbas ney tarao mara gel. eibhabe isbr prthibike ekebaar priskar kre phellen. prthibir smst jibnt astitb dhhms kre phellen. smst manus, smst jntu janeayar, buke hamta smst prani ebm smst pakhi ei sb kichui prthibi theke niscihn hye gel. neah ar neaher pribar prijn ebm nekeate asry paoya psupakhi - keblmatr eish praner abses prthibite bemce thaklea. ektana 150 din prthibi bipul jlrasite dube thaklea.

8

kintu isbr neahr ktha bhule yan ni. neah ebm neaher nekeay asry paoya sb jibjntur kthai isbrer mne chil. prthibir upr diye tini ek batas biye dilen. ebm smst jl sre yete suru krl. akas theke abisrant brsn bndh hl. bhugrbhsth prsrbguli theke jl nirtg hoyaa bndh hl. prthibir upr theke jlrasl krmsh neme yete lagl. 150 din pre jl ettai neme gel ye nekeata abar mati sprs krlaa. nekaa giye thekl ararter ekta prbte. seta chil sptm maser 17 tm din. jl krmagt neme yete laglea ebm dsm maser prthm dine prbter mathagulea jler upre jege uthlea. aro 40 din pre neah nijer tairi nekear janalata khullen. tarpr tini nekeaa theke ekta damdkak udiye dilen. ebm ytdin na jl neme giye suknea dana dekha dil ttdin sei damdkakta nekeaa theke ude giye ek jayga theke ar ek jaygay ude bedate lagl. neah ekta payrao udiye dilen. payrata suknea dana khumje pay kina ta neah jante caichilen. tini jante caichilen ye prthibi ekhno jle dube ache ki na. prthibi tkhno jle dhaka, tai payrata bsar jayga na peye phire el nekeate. neah hat badiye payratake dhre nekear bhitre tene nilen. sat din pre neah abar payrata udiye dilen. ebm sedin bikele payrata jlpaier ekta kci pata theamte niye phire el. prthibite ye abar dana jege uthte suru kreche ai kci patati tari cihn. sat din pre neah abar payrata udiye dilen. kintu ebar payrata ar phire el na. tarpr neah nekear drjata khullen. neah takiye suknea dana dekhte pelen. seta chil bchrer prthm maser prthm din. neahr bys tkhn 601 bchr. dbitiy maser 27 tm diner mdhye dana smpurn suknea hye gel. isbr tkhn neahke blen, “nekaa theke neme es. tumi, teamar stri, teamar putrra ar tader bdhura nekeaa theke ebar baire yao. teamader sngne nekear smst psupakhi niye baire yao. smst pakhi, smst jntu janeayar ebm buke hemte cle erkm smst prani niye baire esaa. aish psupakhi aro anak psupakhir jnm debe ar se sb ebar prthibi bhre yao.” ateb neah, tamr stri, putr o putrbdhuder niye nekeaa theke matite namlen. smst jntu janeayar, smst prani ya buke hamte ebm smst pakhi nekeaa chede baire beriyel el. nekeaa chede el jeaday jeaday smst psupakhi. tkhn neah prbhur jnye ekta bedi tairi krlen. neah kyekti suci psu o kyekti suci pakhi isbrer uddeyse nibedn kre sei bedite heam krlen. prbhu heamer gndh aghran kre prit hlen. apn mne prbhu blen, “manuske sasti deoyar jnye ami ar kkho mrttikake abhisap deb na. karn balykal theke manuser sbbhav mnd. sutram eimatr ami yemnti krechilam ar kkho sebhabe prthibir smst pranider dhhms krb na. ytdin prthibi thakbe ttdin ssyer cara reaper ar phsl katar nirdist smy thakbe. ttdin thanda, grm, sitkal ar grismkal ebm din, rat hye clbe.”

9

isbr neah ar tamr putrder asirbad krlen. isbr tader blen, “teamader bhu sntan heak. teamader uttupurusra prthibi pripurn kruk. prthibir smst jntu janeayar, akaser smst pakhi, ytrkmer srirsp jatij jib yara matir upre buke hemte cle ebm jler smst mach prtyeke teamader bhy krbe. smst pranigni teamader sasne thakbe. atite teamader khady hisebe ami sudhu sbuj udbhid teamader diyechilam. ekhn theke smst

janeayari teamader khady hbe. prthibir smst kichui ami teamader dicchi. sb kichui teamader. ye mamser mdhye sei pranir pran (rkt) ache sei mams kkhno khabe na. ami teamader jibner jny teamader rkt dabi krb. arthar ydi keano janeayar keano manuske htya kre tahle ami tar pran dabi krb ebm ydi kean manus any keano manuser pran ney ami taro pran dabi krb. "isbr manuske apn chамce tairi krechen. tai ye manus apr manuske htya kre tar absyi manuser hate mrtyu hbe. "neah, tumi o teamar putrder anek stansntti heak. apn priijnder diye prthibi priupurn krea." tarpr isbr neah o tamr putrder blen, "ami ekhn teamake ebm teamar leakder, yara teamar pre brttman thakbe tader prtisruti dicchi. nekar mdhye theke teamar sngе yab pakhi, yesb grhpalit jntu ebm anyany yesb janeayar nemeche tader sbaike amar prtisruti dicchi. prthibir smst pranir kache amar prtisruti dicchi. teamader kache amar prtisruti hl ei: prthibir smst pran bnya diye dhhms kha hyechil. kintu emn ghtna ar kkhno hbe na. keano bnya ar kkhno prthibi theke smst pran niscihn krbe na." isbr aro blen, "ar ami ye ei prtisruti dilam er prmansbrup ami teamader ekta jinis deb. ei prman theke skle janbe ye ami teamar sngе ebm prthibir smst jibnt jiniser sngе cuktibddh. ei cukti cirkalin. prmana ei ye, akase ami meghe meghe satrner ek rndhnu baniyechi. ai rndhnu hl amar ar prthibir mdhye cuktir chhn. ami ykhn prthibir upre meghmala chdiye deb, tkhn teamra meghe ai rndhnu dekhthe pabe. ar ami ykhn ai rndhnu dekhthe pabea, amar tkhn teamar o prthibir yabti jibnt jiniser sngе cuktir ktha mne pdbe. ei cuktir mrm hl ye prthibite ar kkhno srb bidhbmsi emn bnya hbe na. ami ykhn megher mdhye ai rndhnu dekhbea tkhn cirkaler jny smpn ai cuktir ktha amar mne pde yabe. amar ar prthibir prtyek pranir mdhye ai cuktir ktha ami mne rakhb." tarpr prbhu neahke blen, "prthibir smst pranir sngе ami ye ekta cukti krechi ai rndhnui tar prman." neahr sngе tamr putrerao neake theke beriyе elea. tader nam sem, ham ar yepht. (hami knaner pita.) ai tinjn hl neahr putr. ai tin putr htei prthibir smst manus esechе. matite neme neah krsikaj suru krlen. ekta jmite tini draksa cas krlen. sei draksa theke neah draksars banalen, tarpr sei draksars pan kre nesay cur hye tambur bhitre suye pdlen. neahr gaye abrn thakl na. knaner pita ham sei ulng abshay nijer pitake dekke phellea. tambur baire giye se ktha bhaider bl. tkhn sem ar yepht ek khnd bstr niye nijeder pither upr chdiye nilea. tarpr picn dike hemte hemte tambur bhitre dhuke ai bstrkhnd diye pitake dekke dil. eibhabe, tader mukh biprit dike chil ble tader pitar ngnta tara dekheni. draksarsar prbhabe neah ghumiye pdechilen. tini ykhn ghum theke uthlen tkhn jante parlen tamr trun putr ham tamr prti ki kreche. tkhn neah blen, "abhisap knaner upre pduk. take cirkal tar bhaider das hye thakte hbe." neahr aro blen, "semer prbhu isbrer prmsa kr! knan yen semer das hy. isbr yephtke aro jmi din, isbr semer tambure abshan krun ebm knan tader das huk." bnyar pre neah 350 bchr bemccheilen. neah bemccheilen meat 950 bchr; tarpr tamr mrtyu hy.

10

sem, ham o yepht ei tinjn chil neahr putr. bnyar pre ei tinjner aro bhu stnan snttir jnm hl. sem, ham o yephter uttprurus: yephter putrgn hl: geamr, mageag, mady, ybn, tubl, mesk ebm tirs. geamrer putrgn hl: askins, ript ebm teagrm. ybner putrgn hl: ilisa, trsis, kittim ebm deadanim. bhumdhsagr ancle ye skl manuser bas tara sklei yephter stansntti. prtyek putrer nijsb bhumi chil. smst pribari brddhi pete pete ekti jatte print hy. prtyek jatir nijsb bhasa chil. hamer putrgn hl: kus, misr, put ebm knan. kuser putrgn hl: sba, hbila, spta, ryma ebm sptk. rymar putrgn hl: siba ebm ddan. nimread nameo kuser ek putr chil. kalkrme nimread darun sktiman puruse print hy. prbhur smmukhe nimread ekjn bd sikari hye uthl. sejny tar sngе anyany leakder tulna kre skle bltea, "ai manusti nimreader mt, emn ki prbhur samneo darun sikari." nimreader rajtb babil theke siniyir dese erk akkd ebm klni prynt bistrt hyechil. nimread asureo giyechil. nimread asur dese ninbi, rheabeat-puri, kelh ebm resn (ninbi ebm kelher mdhybtri bhubhage resn mhangrer pttn hy.) misr chil ludiy, anamiy, lhabyi, nptuihy, pthreasiy, ksluhiy ar kpteariy anclgular adhibasider jnk. (plestiyra ksluhiy dese theke esechil.) knan chil sideaner pita. sidean knaner prthm stnan. knan hittiyder purbpurus 'hetero' pita chil. het theke hittiyder udbhb. knan chiln yibusiy, imeariy jngeasthi, girgasiyder pita. hibbiy jngeasthi, arkiy jngeasthi, siniy jngeasthi, arbdiy jngeasthi, smariy jngeasthi ebm hmatiy jngeasthi knan theke udbhut hy. pre knaniy geasthiguli prthibir bibhinn amse chdiye pdl. knaniyder des uttre sidean theke dksine grar prynt, psime ghsa theke purbe sdeam o ghmeara prynt ebm adma o sbeyair theke lasa prynt bistrt chil. ei smst manusi chil hamer uttprurus. eisb pribargulir nijsb bhasa o nijsb des chil. tara krme krme prthk prthk jati hye uthl. yephter bd bhai chil sem. semer ekjn uttprurus hl ebr ebm ebr smst hibru jngeasthir jnk rupe pricit. semer putra hl: elm, asur, arphksd, lud ebm aram. aramer putra hl: us, hul, geakhr ebm sm. arphksder putr selh, selher putr ebr. ebrer dui putr. ek putrer nam pelg. tar amle prthibi bibhkt hy ble tar ai nam hy. any putrer nam yktn. yktner putra hl: almeadd, selph, htmsbit, yerh, hdearam, ubl, dikl, obl, abimayel, siba, ophir, hbila ebm yeabb. era sbai chil yktner putr. purb dikemesa ebm parbty deser mdhybtri bhubhage tara bas krt. mesa chil sphar deser dike. era sbai chil semer pribarer antrgt. pribar, bhasa, des o jati anusare tader sajanea hyeche. ei sbguleai neahr putrder pribar. pribarguli talika tader jati anusare prstut kra hyeche. plabner pre ei pribarguli thekei sara prthibite mnusy smajer bistar hyeche.

11

plabner pre smst prthibi ek bhasate ktha blt. smst manus eki sbdguili bybhar krt. sei leakera purb dik theke ghurte ghurte siniyir dese ese smtl bhumi pel. tara sekhane sbbas suru krl. tara blt, "amra mati diye imt tairi krb, tarpr aro skt krar jnye imtgulea peadab." tkhn manus pathrer bdle imt diye badi tairi krl. ar

gamthni skt krar jnye simenter bdle alkatra bybhar krl. tara bln, "es amra amader jnye ek bd shr banai. ar emn ekti umcu stmbh banai ya akas sprs krbe. tahle amra bikhyat hb ebm eta amader ek snge dhre rakhbe. sara prthibite amra chdiye thakk na." sei shr ar sei akassprsi stmbh dekhthe prbhu prthibite neme elen. manus ki ki tairi kreche sesh prbhu dekhlen. prbhu blen, "sb manus eki bhasate ktha blche. ar dekhthe pacchi ye esb kaj krar jnye tara aikybddh. tara ki krte pare e tea sbe tar suru. sighri tara ya cay tai krte parbe. tahle es amra nice giye oder ek bhasake nanarkm bhasa kre dii. tahle tara prsprke bujhte parbe na." sutram prbhu smst leakerder sara prthibite chdiye dilen. phle manus ar sei shr tairir kaj ses krte parl na. ei sei sthan yekthane prbhu smst prthibir ek bhasake anek bhasate bibhrant krlen. tai ei sthantir nam hlea babil. eibhabe prbhu tamder sei sthan theke prthibir bibhinn sthane chdiye dilen. eta hl semer pribarer kahini. plabner du bchr pre, ykhn semer bys 100 bchr tkhn tar arphksd name putrtir jnm hy. tarpre sem 500 bchr bemccheilen. tamr aro putrknya chil. arphksdr 35 bchr byse tamr putr selher jnm hy. selher jnmer pre arphksd 400 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hy. ykhn selher bys 30 bchr tkhn ebr name tamr ek putr hy. ebrer jnmer pre selh 400 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hy. ebrer ykhn 34 bchr bys tkh pelg name tamr ek putr hy. pelger jnmer pr ebr 430 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hy. pelger ykhn 30 bchr bys tkhn riyu name tamr ek putr hy. riyur jnmer pre pelg aro 200 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hyechil. riyur ykhn 32 bchr bys tkhn srug name tamr ek putr hy. sruger jnmer pre riyu 207 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hyechil. sruger ykhn 30 bchr bys tkhn nahear name tamr ek putr hy. nahearer jnmer pre srug 200 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hyechil. nahearer ykhn 29 bchr bys tkhn terh name tamr ek putr hy. terher jnmer pre nahear aro 119 bchr bemccheilen. itimdhye tamr aro putrknya hyechil. terh 70 bchr byse ythakrme abram, nahear o harn name putrdr jnm dilen. eta hl terher pribarer kahini. terh hl abram, nahear o harner jnk. harn chil leater jnk. kintu terher jibdsatei apn jnmsthan kldiy deser ure harner mrtyu hy. abram o nahear dujnei bibah kren. abramer strir nam sari ar nahearer strir nam milka. milka chil harner knya. harn chil milka o yiskar jnk. sari bndhya chil tai tamr keano snntan hy ni. terh tamr pribar niye kldiy deser ur prityag krlen. tamder priklpna chil knan dese yaoyar. terh tamr putr abram, tamr petr leat ebm putrbduh sarike snge nilen. tamra harn name ekta shre pemche sekhanai bas krar sid-dhant nilen. terh 205 bchr bemccheilen ebm harnei tamr mrtyu hy.

12

prbhu abramke blen, "tumi ei des, nijer jatikutumb ebm pitar pribar tyag kre, ami ye deser pth dekhbab sei dese cl. teama hte ami ek mhajati utpnn krl. teamake asis deb ebm tumi bikhyat hbe. anyke asirbad janate leake teamar nam nebe. yara teamake asirbad krbe, sei leakerder ami asirbad krb ebm yara

teamake abhisap debe, sei leakerder ami abhisap debe. teamar madhyme ami prthibir sb leakerder asirbad krb." athpr abram prbhur ajna paln krlen. tini harn tyag krlen ebm leat tamr snge gelen. abramer bys tkhn 75 bchr. abram snge nilen stri sari, bhratus-putr leat ebm harne tamder ya kichu chil se sbi niye gelen. harne abramer yesb dasdasi chil tadero tini snge nilen. dlbl smet harn tyag kre abram knan dese yatra krlen. abram knan deser mdhy diye sikhim shre gelen ebm tarpre mearite ek bisal gacher kache gelen. sei smy knaniyara sekthane bas krtea. prbhu abramer skase atmprkas krlen. prbhu blen, "teamar uttrpurusder ami ei des deb," prbhu yekthane abramke drsn diyechilen sekthane abram prbhur uddesye ut-srg smpadner jnye pathrer ekta bedi nirman krlen. tarpr abram sei sthan tyag kre gelen baithele purb-dike absthit prbte ebm sekthane tamr sibir sthapn krlen. baitהל ngr chil pscim dike ar ay chil purb dike. sekthane abram ar ekti bedi nirman krlen ebm prbhur upasna krlen. athpr tini punray tamr yatra suru krlen. tini negebher dike agrsr hlen. tkhn desta chil khub susk. anabrstr jnye keano ssy utpadn smbh chil na. tai abram bsbaser jny aro dksine misre gelen. tini kheyal krlen ye tamr stri sari kt sundri. tai misre prbeser thik age sarike blen, "ami jani tumi sundri. misriy purusra teamay dekhbe. tara blbe, 'ei mhila ai leaktar stri.' tara tkhn teamake paoyar jnye amay mere phelbe. tai sbaike blbe ye tumi amar bean. tahle tara ar amay htya krbe na. tara amay teamar bhai bhabbe, amar snge bhal bybhar krbe. eibhabe tumi amar pran bamcabe." tkhn abram misre gelen. misriy purusra dekhil ye sari kt sundri. misrer netara keu keu tamke dekhlen. sari ye kt sundri se ktha tamra bym phrener kane tullen. tamra sarike phrener prasade niye gelen. abramke sarir bhai mne kre phren abramer prti sdy bybhar krlen. abramke phren mes, gbadi psu ebm beajha bibar jny gadha dilen. sei snge dasdasi ebm utu pelen abram. ar phren abramer strike nilen. ei karne phren ebm tamr prasader sb leakerder prbhu bhynkr asukh dilen. tkhn phren abramke deke blen, "tumi amar prti khub anyay krech! sari ye teamar stri se ktha amay blea ni ken? tumi ken blechile ye sari teamar bean? teamar bean mne kre ami oke amar stri krb ble enechilam. kintu ekhn teamay teamar stri phert dicchi. oke niye tumi cle yao!" tarpr phren tamr leakinder ade krlen, "abramke misrer baire niye yao." sutram abram o tar stri sei des tyag krlen. ebm snge tamder smst jinisptro niye gelen.

13

athpr abram misr tyag krlen. tamr stri ebm tamder smst jinisptr niye abram negebher mdhye diye agrsr hlen. tamr snge tkhn leato chil. ei smy abram khubi dhni. tamr prcur psu ebm prcur seana o rupa chil. abram tamr yatra abyahrt rakhlen. negebh tyag kre tini baithele phire gelen. sekhan theke baitהל ngr ar ay ngrer mdhybirti sthane gelen. ekhanai abram o tamr pribar age ekbar sibir sthapn krechilen. ei sthantitei ekti bedi nirman krechilen. tai abram ei sthantitei prbhur upasna krlen. ei prytner smy abramer snge leato chil. leater anek psu o tambu chil.

abram ar leater et psu chil ye tader ubhyke khady yeagabar jny sei des asmrth chil. ei smy knaniy ebm prisiy jatirao se dese bas krt. abramer psupalkder sngel leater psupalkder bibad hte lagl. tkhn abram leatke bll, "teamar amar mdhye keano bibad thakte pare na. teamar leakerder sngel amar leakerder kean bibad hoya ucit ny. amra sbai prsprer apnjn. amader prthk hye yaoya ucit. teamar ye jayga pchnd sei jaygatei yao. tumi bam dike gele ami dan dike yab. ydi tumi dan dike yao, ami bam dike yab. leat ceakh tule dekhil, samne bistrt yrdn uptyka. leat dekhil jaygata pryapt jle srs. (eta prbhu krtrk sdeam o ghmeara ddbms krar ager ghtna. tkhn seayr prynt yrdn uptyka chil prbhu udyaner mt. ekhankar mati chil miser matir mt bhal jater mati.) tai leat yrdn uptyakte bas krbe ble thik krl. dujne prthk hye gel ebm leat purb dike egiey cll. abram knanei theke gelen ebm leat uptykar jnpdugulite bas krte laglen. leat uptykar sudur dksine sdeame cle gelen ebm sekhaney tambu patlen. prbhu janten ye sdeamer adhibasira mhapapi. leat cle gele prbhu abramke bll, "teamar cardike takiye dekh. uttr, dksin, purb, pscim cardike takao. yt jmi-jayga dektehe pach, sb ami teamay ebm teamar bms-dhrder deb. e des cirkaler jnye teamar hbe. prthibir dhulear mt ami teamar uttprurusder smkhyabrdhdi krb. ydi leake prthibir sb dhulea gunte pare tahle teamar leakerder geana yabe. ateb egiey yao, teamar nijer dese tumi hemte bedao. ei des ami teamay dilam." tkhn abram tamr tambu uthiye nilen. tini mmrir ucc brksgulir kache bas krte gelen. sthanti chil hibrean ngrer kache. sekhaney abram prbhu uddesye upasna krar jnye ekti bedi nirman krlen.

14

simiyrer raja chilene amraphl. ariyeak chilene illaserer raja. elmer raja chilene kdlayeamr ebm geayimer raja tidiyl. eibb raja, sdeamer raja bira, ghmeear raja bira, admar raja sinab, sbeyimer raja simebr ebm bilar (bila seayr nameo pricit chil) rajar sngel yuddh krlen. ei smst rajader sainybahini siddim uptykay milit hl. (siddim uptyka brtmane lbn smudr.) ei rajara barea bchr dhre kdlayeamrer anugt chil. kintu 13 tm bchre tara sbai kdlayeamrer biruddhe bidreah krl. sutram 14 tm bchre raja kdlayeamr o tamr mitr rajader sngel bidreahi rajader yuddh hl. kdlayeamr o tamr mitr rajara antreat krnyimer adhibasi rphayiy namk jatike prast krlen. tarpr tamra heariyder prast krlen. heariya seyir theke el-parne (el-parne mrubhumir kache absthith) prynt parbty dese bas krt. tarpr raja kdlayeamer uttr dike gelen ebm ainmispte arthath kadese giye smst amalekiyder prast krlen. tini htsean tamrer adhibasi imeariydero prast krlen. sei smy sdeamer raja, ghmeear raja, admar raja, sbeyimer raja ebm bilar raja tamder struder biruddhe smmilitbhabe siddim uptykay yuddh krte gelen. ei yuddhe apr pkse chilene elmer raja kdlayeamr, geayimer raja tidiyl, siniyrer raja amrakl ebm ilaserer raja ariyeak. arthath yuddhtha chil pamcjin rajar biruddhe carjin rajar. siddim uptykay alkatray purn anek grt chil. sdeam ebm ghmeear raja ebm tader sainyra yuddhksetr theke paliye gel. anak sainya aisb khate pdl. kintu adhikamsi pahade prbte paliye

gel. sutram sdeam ebm ghmeear smst srnjam, tader smst khadysmbhar, bstradi ebm anyany sb jinisprrtptipksra niye cle gel. abramer bhratusputr leat tkhn sdeame bas krchil ebm sdeamer strura leatke bndi krl, leater ya kichu chil sb adhikar krl. leater ekti leake tara bndi krte pare ni. se paliye giye ya ya ghteche smst abramke janal. abram tkhn imeariyder mmrir gachgulir kache sibire bas krchilen. mmri, iskeal ebm anerer mdhye prsprke sahayy krar ek cukti chil. tara abramke sahayy krar ekti cuktio krechil. leat bndi hyeche jante pere abram pribarer sbaike deke pathalen. tader mdhye 318 jn siksiti sainya chil. abram tamr leakerder pricalna krte struder dure dan ngr abdhiti tadiye niye gelen. sei ratre tini o tamr sainyara atrkite struder akrmn krlen. tamra struder prabhut kre dmmesker uttre heaba prynt bitadit krlen. tarpr strura ya ya adhikar krechil, sei smst punruddhar krlen. leat, leater smst nari o bhrtyder prynt abram phiriye anlen. tarpr abram kdlayeamr o tamr sngel yeagdankari rajader prast kre tamr ager jaygay phire elen. tini phire ele sdeamer raja tamr sngel sabi uptykay (ekhn ei sthan raja uptyka name pricit) dekh krte gelen. salemer raja mlkisedko abramer sngel sak-sat krte gelen. mlkisedk chilene pratrpr isbrer ekjin yajk. mlkisedk niye elen ruti o draksars. abramke asirbad kre mlkisedk blen, "he abram, pratrpr teamake asirbad krun. isbr sbrng o mrty srsti krechen. amra pratrpr isbrer prmsa kri. tini struder prast krte teamake sahayy krechen." abram yuddher smy ya ya peyechilen tar theke ek dmsam mlkisedk dile. sdeamer raja blen, "apni nijer jnye sb rekhe din. strura ye leakerder niye geche sudhu amar sei leakerder amake din." kintu sdeamer rajake abram blen, "pratrpr isbr, yini sbrng mrty srsti krechen sei prbhu kache ami spthi krchi. ya kichu apnar tar kichui ami rakhb na. ami prtisruti krchi ye ami kichui rakhb na. emnki ekti sutea atbha jutear phiteo na. ami cai na ye apni blben, 'abramke ami bd leak banyechi.' ami sudhu setukui neb ya amar yeaddhara kheyechi. kintu anyder apni tader bhag din. yuddhe ya jitechi ta apni niye yan, kintu kichu aner, iskeal ebm mmrike diye yan. era yuddhe amay sahayy kreche."

15

eibb ghtnablir pre abram drsner mdhye prbhur ktha sunte pelen. isbr blen, "abram cinta kearea na. ami teamay rkasa krb. ami teamay ek mhapurskar deb." kintu abram blen, "prbhu isbr, amay khusi krar mt apni kichui dite parben na. ken? karn amar keano putr nei. tai amar mrtyur pre amar dmmeskiy das iliyesr amar smst smptttr uttradhikari hbe." abram blen, "apni amay putr denni. tai ye das amar ghre jnm labh kreche se-i pabe amar smst dhnsmppti." tkhn prbhu abramer sngel ktha blen. isbr blen, "ai das teamar nijer putr hbe. ebm teamar aursjat putri teamar smst kichur uttradhikar pabe." tkhn isbr abramke baire deke niye gelen. isbr blen, "akaser dike takao. dekh, sekhaney kt tara. et tara ye tumi guntei parbe na. bbbisyte teamar bmsdhrerao airkm agunti hbe." abram isbrke bisbas krlen ebm isbr abramer bisbaske tar dharmikta hisebe bibecna krlen. ebm isbr abramke blen, "amii sei prbhu, yini teamay babiler

ur theke niye esechilen, yate ei desta ami teamay dite pari. ei des tumi pabe.” kintu abram bllen, “prbhu amar guru, ei des ye ami pab tar niscyta ki?” isbr abramke bllen, “amra ekta cukti krb. amay ekta tin bchrer bachur, tin bchrer chagl ar tin bchrer mes ene dao. ekta bacca payra ar ekta ghughu-pakhiyo ene dao.” abram ei smst isbrer kache ene dilen. abram praniguli htya kre ebm prtitor diti kre khnd kre ai khndguli thak-thak kre sajye rakhlen. kintu pakhiyulike abram dukhnd kren ni. pre aish pranir mamskhnder jnye bd bd pakhi cheam mere elea. kintu abram seguli tadiye dilen. bela badte thakl, dhle pdte lagl sury. abramer bhishn ghum pel ebm ses prynt tini ghumiye pdlen. tkhn neme el ek bhishn andhkar. tkhn prbhu abramke bllen, “teamar kyekta ktha jene rakha ucit. teamar uttrpurusra ye dese bas krbe sei des tader ny, sekhan tara bidesi ble gny hbe. ebm sei deser adhibasira 400 bchr dhre teamar uttrpurusder dan kre rakhbe ebm tader upr nana utpidn krbe. kintu tarpr ye jati teamar uttrpurusder das kre rekhechil tader ami sasti deb. teamar uttrpurusra sei jati tyag krbe ebm tader sngre niye yabe bhu bhal jinis. “tumi nije bhukal jibit thakbe. santite tumi ses nihsbas tyag krbe. teamar smadhi hbe teamar pribarer mdhye. car prjnm pre teamar atmiysbjnra abar ei dese asbe. tkhn tara ekhankar adhibasi imeariyder prast krbe. teamar atmiysbjnder madhyme ami imeariyder sasti deb. eta bhisysye ghtbe. karn imeariyra ekhno amar kache sasti paoyar mt kharap hy ni.” sury ast gele gadh andhkar ghnal. dukhnd kra mrt psuguli tkhno matir upre pde ache. sei smy agun o dheamyar stmbh mrt psugulir ardhek khndgulir mdhy diye cle gel. sutram aidin prbhu abramke ekta prtisrutilen ebm sei anusare abramer sngre ekta cukti krlen. prbhu bllen, “ei des ami teamar uttrpurusder deb. misr nd ebm phrat nder mdhybirti bisal bhuhbag ami tader deb. eta hl keniye, knisiye, kd-meaniye, hittiye, prisiye, rphaiye, imeariye, knaniye, gir-ganiye ebm yibusiy bmsgulir des.”

16

sari chil abramer stri. tar o abramer keano sntanadi chil na. sari misr theke ekjn das enechil. tar nam hagar. sari abramke bllen, “prbhu amay sntan dharner ksmta den ni. tai tumi amar dasi hagarer kache yao. amake ekti sntan dao ebm ami sei sntanke nijer ble grhn krbea.” abram sarir nirdes anusn krlen. abram knane ds bchr bas krar pre ei ghtna ghte. sari hagarke tamr sbami abramer kache pathalea. (hagar chil tamr misriy dasi.) abramer dbara hagar grhbhti hlea. ykhn se ektha jante parl se khub grbita hye uthl ebm bhalbe se tar prbhu ptini sarir ceye bhal. kintu sari abramke bll, “amar dasi ekhn amakei tiskar kre ebm er jnye tumi dayi. amii take teamar kache pathiyechilam. se grhbhti hl. ekhn se nijeke amar ceye bhal mne kre. prbhu bicar krun ye keanta thik.” kintu abram sarike bll, “tumii hagarer grhkrtri. teamar ye rkm icche se rkmnbhabei tumi hagarer bybstha krbe.” phle sari tamr dasi hagarke duhk dilen ebm hagar sekhan theke paliye gel. mrubhumir mdhye ek jlpurn kuper pase prbhur dut hagarke dekhte pel. jlasyti chil sur yao-yar pthe. sei dut bll, “hagar tumi tea sarir pricarika.

tumi ekhane ken? tumi keathay yacchea?” hagar bll, “ami sarir kach theke palacchi.” prbhur dut hagarke bll, “sari teamar grhkrtri. tar kache phire yao. tar badhy ho. hagarke prbhur dut aro bll, “teamar theke bisal jnsmsti srsti hbe. et bipul jnsmkhya hbe ye tader gune ses kra yabe na.” prbhur dut aro bll, “hagar, ekhn tumi grhbhti, tumi hbe ek putrer jnni. putrer nam debe ismayel, karn prbhu sunechen teamar upr dur-bybhar hyeche, tini teamake sahayy krben. “ismayel sbadhin ebm uddam hbe yemn uddam hy bny gadha. se sbar biruddhe damdabe ebm sbai hbe tar prtptiks. se sthan theke sthanantre ghure bedabe ebm bhaider bstir kache tambu gadbe.” prbhu hagarer sngre ktha bllen. hagar isbrer ek ntun nam dil. se tamke bll, “apni hlen isbr yini amay deken.” se ei ktha bll karn se bh-abl, “erkm jaygateo isbr amay dekhte pacchen, amar bhalmdnder ktha cinta krchen.” sutram ai kuper nam hl ber-lhy-reayi. kades ebm berd ancler mdhye ai kuper abstan. hagar abramer putrer jnm dil. se abram putrer nam dil ismayel. ykhn hagarer grbhe ismayeler jnm hy tkhn abramer bys 86 bchr.

17

abramer 99 bchr bys hle prbhu tamr samne abirbhut hlen. prbhu bllen, “ami srbsktiman isbr. amar jnye ei kajguli krea: amar kthamt clea ebm stpthe jibnyapn krea. eta ydi krea tahle amader mdhye ekta cuk-tir bybstha krb. ami prtisruti krchi ye teamar bms-dhrder ami ek mhan jatite print krb.” tkhn abram is-brer samne prname nt hlen. isbr tamke bllen, “amader cuktiye eti amar ams. ami teamake bhu jatir pita krb. ami teamar nam pribtrn krb. teamar nam abramer pribarte abraham hbe. ami teamay ei nam dicchi karn ami teamay bhu jatir pita krchi. ami teamar bms atisy brddhi krb. teamar theke ntun ntun jatir ebm rajar jnm hbe. ebm teamar o amar mdhye ek cukti smpnn hbe. teamar smst uttrpurusgner jnyo ei eki cukti pryaejy hbe. ei cukti cirkal bhal thakbe. ami teamar o teamar uttrpurusgner jny isbr thakb. ami teamake ebm teamar sb uttrpurusder ei knan des deb yar mdhy diye teamra yatra krch. ami teamake ei des cirkaler jny deb. ami hb teamar isbr.” ebm isbr abra-hamke bllen, “ekhn teamar dik theke ei cukti hbe ei rkm. tumi ebm teamar uttrpurusgnr amar cukti many krbe. etai cukti ya tumi mene clbe. teamar o amar mdhye etai hl cukti. teamar uttrpurusgner jnyeo etai cukti. yt putr sntan hbe prtyekke sunnt krte hbe. teamar ar amar mdhye cukti ye tumi mene clbe, ei sunnt hbe tar prmansbrup. sisu putrer bys at din hle ei sunnt smpnn krbe. teamar pribare yt cheler ebm teamar dasder mdhye yt cheler jnm hbe, teamar bmsdhr ny emn bidesider kach theke teamar arth diye tumi ye dasder kinechile tader ye chelera jnmabe, skler absyi sunnt kra hbe. sutram teamar jatir prtyek sisu putrer sunnt kra hbe. teamar pribarer athba krittadaser sb putrder ebhabe sunnt kra hbe. abraham, teamar o amar mdhye etai cukti; sunnt kra hyni emn kean purus thakle se hbe tar nijer leakeder sbjati theke bicchin. karn se bykti amar cukti bhngkari.” isbr abrahamke bllen, “teamar stri sarike ami ek ntun nam deb. tar ntun nam hbe sara arthat rani. ami take asir-bad krb. ami take ekti putr deb ebm tumi hbe sei pu-

trer pita. sara hbe bhu ntun jatir mata. sara theke asbe bhu jatir bhu raja.” isbrke ye tini many kren ei ktha beajhabar jnye abraham abhumi matha nt krlen. kintu tini nijer mne hese bllen, “amar 100 bchr bys. amar ar sntan hte pare na. ebm sarar 90 bchr bys. se sntaner jnm dite parbe na.” tkhn abraham isbrke bll, “asa kri ismayel bemce theke apnar seba krb.” isbr bllen, “na! ami blechi ye teamar stri sarar ekti putr hbe. tumi tar nam debe ishak. tar sng e ami amar cukti smpadn krb. tar sng e ai cukti emn hbe ya tar uttrpursugner sng eo cirkal bjay thakbe. “tumi ismayeler ktha blech ebm ami se ktha sunechi. ami take asirbad krb. tar bhu sntansntti hbe. se bareajn mhan netar pita hbe. tar pribar theke srsti hbe ek mhan jatir. kintu ami ishaker sng e cuktibddh hl. sarar ye putr hbe se-i hbe ishak - prer bchr thik ei smy sei putrer jnm hbe.” abrahamer sng e ktha ses kre isbr upre sbрге cle gelen. isbr abrahamke pribarer smst purus o balker sunnter ktha blechilen. sutram abraham ismayel ebm tamr grhe jnm hyeche emn smst dasder ektre smbet krlen. yader arth diye kry kra hyechil, sei kridtadasdero tini smbet krlen. abrahamer badir prtyek purus o balkke ektar kra hl. ebm prtyekke sunnt kra hl. tader sklike eki dine sunnt kra hl. abrahamke ykhn sunnt kra hl tkhn tamr bys 99 bchr. ebm tamr putr ismayeler sunnter smy 13 bchr bys chil. abraham o tamr putrer eki dine sunnt kra hy. sei eki dine abrahamer badir smst puruserao sunnt hy. yesb dasder arth diye kry kra hyechil ebm yesb dasder tamr grhei jnm hyechil skleri sunnt kra hl.

18

pre prbhu punray abrahamer samne abirbhut hlen. mmrir ok brksgulir kache abraham bas krchilen. ekdin abraham nijer tambur prbes pthe bsechilen. tkhn diner sbceye cda grmer smy. abraham ceakh tule dekhlen ye tamr samne tinjn agntuk damdiye. tamder dekhe abraham tamder kache giye abhibadan janalen. abraham bllen, “mhasygn, ami apnader sebk, amar ekhane apnara kichuksn absthan krun. apnader pa dheayar jnye ami jl ene dicchi. apnara gacher chayay bisram krun. ami apnader khabarer bybstha krchi ebm apnara icchamt ahar kre abar apnader gntby abhimukhe yatra krte paren.” ai tinjn bllen, “bes ktha! yemn bllen, amra temni krb.” abraham tadatadi tambur bhete gelen. abraham sarak e bllen, “ct kre tinjner mt rutir bybstha krea.” tarpr abraham tamr geayale dede gelen. sbceye bhal bachurta beche nilen. abraham tkhni ek bhrtyke otake mere ranna krar jnye bllen. tarpr abraham sei mams ar khanikta dudh o pnir ene atithi tinjner samne rakhlen. pribesnar kry abraham samne damdiye thaklen ebm tamra gacher chayay bse bheajn krlen. tarpr tamra jij-nasa krlen, “teamar stri sara keathay?” abraham bllen, “okhane ai tambur mdhye.” tkhn prbhu bllen, “ami abar bsntkale asb. tkhn teamar stri sarar ekti putr hbe.” tambur bhete theke sara smst kthabarta sunchilen. abraham o sara tkhn ritimt brddh-brddha. sntan jnm deoyar bys sara anekdin age par hye esechen. sbbhabti sara ya sunlen ta bisbas krlen na. nijer mne mne sara hese bllen, “ami brddha hyechi ar amar sbamio brddh. sntan prsber pkse amar anak

besi bys hyeche.” tkhn prbhu abrahamke bllen, “sara hasche. sara bhabeche ye sntaner jnm deoyar pkse tar anek besi bys hyeche. kintu prbhu pkse ki keano kaj khub kthin? na! ami yemn blechi, abar bsntkale, temni asb ebm teamar stri sarar tkhn sntan hbe.” kintu sara bll, “ami hasi ni! (ektha bllen karn tini bhy peychilen.) kintu prbhu bllen, “na! ami jani, ta styi ny! tumi hesechile!” tarpr sei tinjn agntuk yao-yar jnye uthe damdalen. sdeamer dike drsti niksep krlen ebm sdeam abhimukhe clte suru krlen. tamder egiye deoyar jny abrahamo tader sng e sng e hamtte suru krlen. prbhu apn mne bllen, “ekhn ami ki krb ta ki abrahamke bllb? abraham theke jnmlabh krbe ek mhan o sktisali jati ebm abrahamer jnyei prthibir smst manus asirbad prapt hbe. ami abrahamer sathe ek bises cukti krechi. prbhu iccha anusare jibnyapner jnye yate abrahamer sntansntti o uttrpursugn abrahamer ajna paln kre tai ei bybstha krechi. eta krechi yate tara nyayprayn o st jibnyapn kre. tahle ami prbhu, prtisrut jinisguli dite parb.” tarpre prbhu bllen, “ye nidarun pap sekhane smgthit hcche, tar jny ami sdeam ebm ghmearar biruddhe tibr artnad sunechi. yit kharap ble sunechi ta styii tt kharap kina ta ami nije giye dekhb. tahle ami niscithabe sb janb.” tkhn tamra tinjn sdeam abhimukhe hamtte suru krlen. kintu abraham prbhu samne damdiye rilen. abraham prbhu kache elen ebm jijnes krlen, “prbhu, apni ki bhal leakedero dhhms krben yemn apni mnd leakeder dhhms kren? sdeam ngre ydi 50 jno bhal leak thake tahle apni ki krben? tahleo ki apni ngrta dhhms krben? niscyi apni ai ngrbasi 50 jn bhal leaker jnye ngrta dhhms krben? tahle apni niscyi ai ngrta ba ai kharap leakeder dhhms krben na? ydi ta kren tahle bhal ebm mnd leakeder eki printi hbe. tar arth, bhal ebm mnd jatiy ubhy leakderi mrttyudnd deoya hbe. apni smst prthibir bicark. ami jani apni thik bicari krben.” tkhn prbhu bllen, “ami ydi sdeam ngre 50 jn bhal leak pai tahle ami smgr ngrtakei rkxa krb.” tkhn abraham bllen, “apnar tulnay ami nehati dhulea ar chai. kintu eka prsn kre abar apnake birtk krchi. ydi bhal leakder theke 5 jneke khumje na paoya yay tkhn ki krben? ngre ydi matr 45 jn bhal leak thake? matr 5 jneke paoya gel na ble ki apni geata ngr dhhms kre phelben?” tkhn prbhu bllen, “ydi ami 45 jn bhal leakkeo pai tahle ai ngr dhhms krb na.” abraham abar bllen, “sekhane giye apni ydi matr 40 jn bhal leakke pan tahle ki apni purea ngr dhhms krben?” prbhu bllen, “ami ydi 40 jn bhal leakkeo pai tahle ami ngrta dhhms krb na.” abraham bllen, “prbhu dya kre amar opr rag krben na. eka prsn kri ydi ngre matr 30 jn bhal leakke pan tahle ki apni ai ngr dhhms krben?” tkhn prbhu bllen, “ami ydi 30 jn bhal leak pai tahle ngrta dhhms krb na.” tkhn abraham bllen, “apnake ki ar ekbar birtk krte pari? ydi sekhane matr 20 jn bhal leak pan tahle ki krben?” prbhu bllen, “ami ydi 20 jn bhal leak pai tahle ami ngrta dhhms krbea na.” tkhn abraham bllen, “prbhu dya kre rag krben na, kintu sesbarer mtea ar ekti prsn diye apnake birtk kri. apni ydi sekhane matr 10 jn bhal leak pan tahle apni ki krben?” prbhu bllen, “ai ngre 10 jn bhal leak peleo ami ta dhhms krb na.” prbhu abrahamke ya blar chil, sb bla hye gel. ebar prbhu tamr pthe cle gelen ebm abraham nijer bassthan phire gelen

sedin sndhyay sdeam ngre dujn dut elen. tkhn leat ngrer prbes pthe bsechilen. tini dutder aste dekhlen. leat bhablen ye tara sadharn pthik, ngrer mdhy diye keathao yacche. let uthe giye tamder abhibadn kre blen, "mhasygn, anugrh kre ekbar amar badite asun ebm apnader seba krar suyeag din. sekhane apnara hat-pa dhuye ratribas krte paren. tahle kal skale abar apnader gntby abhimukhe yatra krte parben."dut dujn blen, "na, amra ckei ratribas krb." kintu let nijer badite tamder niye yaoyar jnye pidapidi krte laglen. tai dutra ses prynt leater badite theke raji hlen. tamra leater badite gelen. leat tamder kichu paniy dilen. let tamder ruti baniye dilen ebm tamra sei ruti khelen. sedin sndhyay ghumeate yaoyar thik age, ngrer nana prant theke nana byser bhu leak leater badite el. sdeamer seish leakera leater badi ghire phell ebm leatke citkar kre dakte lagl. tara bl, "aj sndhyay yara esech, keathay tara? tader baire niye es - amra tader sathe yen sbhas krte cai." let baire beriyese drja bndh kre dil. sei jntar uddesye leat bl, "na! bndhura, ami minti krchi, emn kharap kaj kearea na. dekh, amar duti meye ache - keano purus tader sprs kre ni. teamader jnye ami nijer knyader deb. teamra tader niye ya khusi krte pare. kintu dya kre ei atithi dujner prt kichu kearea na. ei dujn amar ghre esech ebm amar absyi eder rkasa kra ucit." yesb leakera leater badi ghire rekhechil tara uttr dil, "amader pth theke sre yao." tarpr tara nijeder mdhye blabli krl, "ei leakta ekin atithi hisebe amader ngre bas krte esechil. ekhn jnan dicche, amra ki krb na krb!" tkhn sei leakera leatke bl, "ekhn teamar prt ei oder ceye aro besi kharap bybhar krb." ateb sei jnta leater dike egiye yete thakl. krme drja bhenge phelar upkrm. kintu ye dujn purus leater badite asry niyechilen tamra htat drja khule beriyese ese leatke bhete tene niye gelen ebm bhetr theke drja bndh kre dilen. tarpr tamra bairer marmukhea jntar jnye kichu ekta krlen. phle yubk, brddh, sb bdmas leakera andh hye gel. er phle yara badir bhetr jear kre dheakar cesta krchil tara bhete dheakar drjai khumje pel na. atithi dujn leatke jijnes krlen, "teamar pribarer ar keu ki ei shre bas kre? teamar jamai, chele, meye kimba pribarer ar keu ki ekhane ache? ydi thake tahle tader ekhni ei jagga chede cle yaoyar jny blea. amra ei ngr dhhms kre deb. ei ngr ye kt kharap ta prbhu sunachen. tai ei ngr dhhms kre deoyar jny tini amader pathiyechen." tkhn leat beriyese giye tamr anyany meyeder yara biye kreche sei meyeder sbamider arthat jamaider snge ktha blen. leat bl, "tadatadi krea! eksuni ei jagga chede cle yao! prbhu ekhni ei jagga dhhms krben." kintu tara bhabl, leat beadhhly tamasa krchen. prdin bheare sei dutera leatke tada dilen. tamra blen, "ei ngrbasider sasti deoya hbe. sutram tumi, teamar stri ebm ye dujn meye teamar kache thake tader niye sikhri ei jagga chede cle yao. tahle ei ngrer snge teamra ar dhhms hbe na." kintu leater sb guliye gel ebm tini ngr chede yaoyar byapare tada krlen na. sutram ai dujn leat ebm tamr striir ebm dui meyer hat cepe dhrf. ai dujn leat ebm tamr pribarke nirapde ngrer baire niye gelen. let ebm tar pribarer prt prbhu dyalu chilen. tai ai dujn leat ebm tamr

pribarke ngrer baire niye elen. tamra ngrer baire cle ele sei dujn duter ekjn blen, "ebar pran bamcabar jnye teamra ded dao! ar pechner dike takabe na. uptykar keano jaygate damdabe na. ytksn na ai prbte pemchbe ttksn sudhui dedbe. thamle, ngrer snge teamrao dhhms hye yabel!" kintu let ei dujke blen, "mhasygn, dya kre amay at dure dede yete blben na! ami apnader sebkmatr, tbu amar prt apnader asim dya. dya kre amar jibn rkasa krechen. kintu ai prbt prynt smst pth dedeabar ksmta amar nei. ydi ami khub dhire yai the bipd ghtbe ebm ami niht hb! dekhun, ekhane kachei ekta khub cheat shr ache. ami sei shr prynt dede bemce yete pari." dut leatke blen, "bhalea ktha ami teamar anureadh sbikar krechi. ami teamake seta krte deb. ami ai shr dhhms krb na. kintu sekhane sikhri dede yao. ytksn na nirapde ai shre tumi pemcheach ttksn sdeam dhhms krte parb na." (ai shrer nam seayr kan shrtri khub cheat.) suryeadyer snge leat dede seayre pemchlen. eki smye prbhu sdeam o ghmeara dhhms kra suru krlen. prbhu akas theke agun ar jblnt gndhk brsn suru krlen. arthat prbhu ai ngrguli dhhms krlen. smst gachpala, smst leakjn, smgr uptykatai prbhu dhhms krlen. leat ykhn stri o dui meyeke niye dede palachilen tkhn leater stri nisedh bhule ekbar pechne ngrer dike takalen ebm tkhni lbner murti hye gelen. khub skale abraham age yekhatante prbhu samne damdiyechilen sei sthantite tini abar giye damdalen. abraham sdeam ebm ghmeaar dike takiye dekhlen. smgr uptykar opr drstipat yara amader dekhlen ye smst uptyka theke dheamya uthche. dekke mne hl bisal agnikander phlsbrup ai dheamya. isbr uptykar smst ngr dhhms krlen. kintu isbr ai ngrguli dhhms krar smy abrahamer ktha mne rekhechilen ebm tini abrahamer bhratusputrke dhhms kren ni. leat ai uptykar ngrgular mdhye bas krchilen. kintu ngrguli dhhms krar age isbr leatke anytr pathiye diyechilen. seayre bas krte leater bhy krchil. tai tini o tamr dui meye prbte bas krte cle gelen. sekhane tamra ekta guhar mdhye bas krte laglen. dujner mdhye ye meye bd se ekin chea beanke bl, "prthibite srbtr stri o purus biye kre ebm tader sntanadi hy. kintu amader pita brddh hyechen ebm amader sntanadi dite pare emn any purus ekhane nei. tai amra pitake prcur draksars pan kriye behums kriye deb. tarpr tamr snge amra yensngm krb. amader pribar rkasa krar jnye amra eibhabe amader pitar sahayy nebl" sei ratre du meye tader pitar kache gel ebm tamke prcur draksars pan krte dil. tarpr bd meye pitar bichanay giye tamr snge yen sngm krl. leat emn nesagrst chilen ye tamr bichanay ke kkhn el ebm ke kkhn gel kichui bujhte parlen na. prdin cheat beanke bd bean bl, "gt ratre ami pitar snge ek bichanay suyechi. aj ratre abar tamke draksars pan kriye behums kre deb. tahle tumi tamr snge yen sngm krte parbe. ebhabe amra sntanadi pete amader pitar sahayy neb. ete amader bmsd-hara abyahrt thakbe." sutram sei ratre du meye abar pitake nesate behums kre dil. tarpr cheat meye pitar bichanay giye pitar snge yen sngm krl. ebareo leat emn nesagrst chilen ye jante parlen na ke tar bichanay el, ke gel. leater du meyei grbbhti hl. tader pitai tader sntanadir pita. bd meyer hl ek putr sntan. tar nam hl meayab. brtmane ye meayabiy jati ache tader adipu-

rus hlen meayab. cheat meyeo ek putr sntaner jnm dil. tar nam bin-ammi. brtmane ye ammean jati ache tader adipurus hlen bin-ammi.

20

abraham purber bassthan tyag kre negebhe gelen. tini kades ebm surer mdhybrti grar ngre bas kra suru krlen. grare bas krar smy abraham sbaike blen ye sara tamr bean. grarer raja abimelk se ktha sunlen. abimelk sarak kamma krlen, tai sarak niye asar jny kyekjn bhrtyke pathalen. kintu ratre isbr sbpne abimelker kache elen. isbr blen, “teamar mrn gh-niye esече. ye narike tumi enech se bibahita.” kintu abimelk tkhn prynt sarakе syyar sngini kren ni. tai abimelk blen, “prbhу, ami tea apradh krini. apni ki ekjn nirpradhke htya krben? abraham niye amay bleche ye, ‘ei nari tar bean.’ ar ai nario bleche ye, ‘ai purus tar bhai.’ ami tea kean apradh krini. ami tea jantami na ye ami ki krchi.” tkhn isbr sbpner mdhye abimelkke blen ye, “hyam, ami jani tumi nirdeas ebm etao jani ye tumi ki krch ta tumi jante na. teamay ami bamciye diyechi. ami teamake amar birud-dhe pap krte dii ni. amii teamay ai narike syyay niye yete dii ni. sutram tumi abraham o tar strike phiriye dao. abraham ekjn bhabbadi. se teamar jnye prarthna krbe ebm tumi tate jibn labh krbe. kintu tumi ydi abraham o tar strike phiriye na dao tahle ami niscit ye teamar mrtyu asnn ebm teamar smst pribarero mrtyu hbe.” sutram prdin khub skale abimelk tamr bhrtyder deke tamr sbpner ktha blen. tamr sbpner ktha sune bhrtyra khub bhiti hye pdl. tkhn abimelk abrahamke deke pathiye jijnasa krlen, “ken apni amader prti erkm bybhar krlen? ami apnar prti ki anay krechi? ken mithiye blen ye ai nariti apnar bean? amar rajtbe apni anek bipryy deke enechen. amar prti esb kra apnar ucit hy ni. apni kiser bhy pacchihen? ken apni amar sngе erkm bybhar krlen?” tkhn abraham blen, “ami bhy peychilam. ami bhe-bechilam, ekhane keu beadhhy isbrke srrdha kre na. tai bhebechilam, sarakе paoyar jnye amake keu htya krteo pare. sara amar stri, abar amar beano bte. sara amar pitar knyа bte, kintu amar matar knyа ny. isbr amake pitgrh theke dure keathao niye yacchen. isbr amake anek dese niye gechen. ykhn erkm hl tkhn ami sarakе blam, ‘amar jny kichu krea; yekhanei amra yab, sbaike blbe ye tumi amar bean.’ tkhn abimelk asl byaparta bujhlen. tai abimelk abrahamer hate sarakе phiriye dilen. sei sngе abimelk abrahamke kichu das, meo o gbadi psuo dilen. ebm abimelk blen, “cardike takiye dekhun. esbi amar jmi. apnar yekhane khusi sekhane thakte paren.” ar abimelk sarakе blen, “teamar bhai abrahamke ami 1200 repymudra diyechi. ya kichu ghatche sesber jnye ami duhkhit eta bea-jhatei ei repymudra. sbai januk ye ami nyay mene kaj krechi.” abimelker pribarer smst narir grbhdharnе ksmta prbhu hrn krechilen. abimelk sarakе adhikar krechilen bhe prbhu ei kaj krechilen. kintu abraham isbrer kache prarthna krlen ebm isbr abimelk, abimelker stri o dasider sntaner jnm deoyar ksmta phiriye dilen.

21

prbhу sasar jnye ye prtisruti diyechilen, ta rksa krlen. prbhу sasar jnye deoya prtisruti smpnн krlen. sara grbbhti hlen ebm ei besi byse abrahamer jnye ekti putr sntan prsb krlen. isbr yebhabe prtisruti diyechilen sebhabei sb smpnн hl. sara ekti putrer jnm dilen ebm abraham tar nam rakhlen ishак. ishaker at din bys hle, yemnti isbr blechilen thik seibhabe abraham tamke sunnt krlen. ishaker jnmer smy abrahamer bys chil 100 bchr. ebm sara blen, “isbr amake annditi krechen. ye sunbe sei amar sukhe sukhi hbe. keu bhabe ni ye ami abrahamer putrer jnm deb. kintu ei brddh byseo ami abrahamke putr dite perechi.” ishак krmsh bd hte lagl. sighri se skt khabar khaoyar mt bd hl. tkhn abraham ekta mst bheaj dilen. abrahamer prthm sntaner jnm diyechil hagar name misriy dasi. sara dekhlen hagarer sei putr ishакke niye mja krche. tai sara biclit hlen. sara abrahamke blen, “ai dasi ar tar putrer hat theke amader bamcao. oder bi-day kre dao! ykhn amader mrtyu hbe tkhn amader ya kichu dhn-smpd ishaki pabe. ami cai na ye amar putr ishaker sngе amar dasir putro sbkichur bhag pak!” ete abraham khub biclit hlen. tini tamr putr ismayeler jnye udbign hlen. kintu abrahamke isbr blen, “ai putr ar dasir jnye cinta kearea na. sara ya cay ta-i krea. teamar ekmatr uttradhikari hbe ishак. kintu teamar dasi putrkeo ami asirbad krb. se teamar putr sutram tar pribar thekeo ami ek mhan jati srsti krb.” prdin khub bheare abraham kichu khady o panij jl ene hagarke dilen. tai smbl kre hagar putrke niye cle gel. hagar sei sthan tyag kre ber-seba mrubhumir mdhye ghure bedate lagl. kichuksn pre sb jl phuriye gel. pipasa metabar jnye ar kichu thakl na. tkhn hagar tar putrke ekta jheaper nice rakhl. hagar khanika dure hente gel. tarpr sekhanei bse pdl. hagarer bhy hl, jler abhabe tar putr beadh hy mara yabe. putrer mrtyu se dekhte parbe na. tai sekhane bse bse se kamdte lagl. isbr sei putrer kanna sunte pelen ebm sbrg theke isbrer dut hagarke bl, “ki hyeche? bhy peo na! prbhу teamar putrer kanna sunte peyechen. yao, putrke giye dekh. or hat dhre egiye clea. ami take ek brht jatir pita krb. tkhn hagar isbrer krpay ekta kup dekhte pel. tarpr hagar sei kuper jle nijer jlpatr purn krb. tarpr sei jl niye giye putrke pan kral. sei putr bd hte lagl ar isbr saraksn tar sngе thaklen. ismayel sei mrubhumir mdhye bd hte lagl. krme krme se hl ekjn sikari. tirdhnuke se hye uthl khub dks. tar ma ek misriy kn-yar sngе tar biye dil. tara sei parn name mrubhumitei bas krte lagl. tarpr abimelk o phikheal abrahamer sngе ktha blen. phikheal chilen abimelker sainyabahirn prdhan. tamra abrahamke blen, “teamar sb kajetie isbr teamar sngе achen. sutram isbrer saksate tumi amay ekta prtisruti dao. prtijna krea ye tumi amar o amar sntansntiti prti nyayprayn thakbe. prtisruti dao ye tumi amar prti ebm ye dese bas krch sei deser prti nyayprayn hbe. prtisruti dao ye ami teamar prti yerkm nyayprayn, tumio amar prti serkm nyayprayn hbe.” ebm abraham blen, “ami prtijna krchi ye apni amar prti yerkm acrn krechen amio apnar prti serkm acrn krb.” tarpr abraham abimelker kache ekta abhiyeag krlen. abraham abimelker kache abhiyeag krlen ye tamr dasra ekta panij jler kup ad-

hikar kre rekheche. sei kupti abrahamer dasra khnn krechil. kintu abimelk blen, "ke erkm kreche ami jani na. apni tea er age e byapare kkhno kichu blen ni!" sutram abraham ar abimelk dujne kuktibddh hlen. abimelk kuktir prman hisebe abraham kyeakta megh ar gbadi psu dilen. abraham abimelker samne satta megh prthk kre rakhlen. abimelk abrahamke jines krlen, "amar samne ei satta megh prthk kre rakhlen ken? abraham uttr dilen, "apni ykhn ei satta megh amar kach theke neben tkhn prmanit hbe ye ami ei kup khnn krechilam." tarpr theke ai kuper nam hl ber-seba. karn ai sthane dujne prsprer kache prtis-ruti diyechilen. ateb ber-sebate abraham o abimelk dujne ekta kukti smpadn krlen. tarpr abimelk tamr sainyadhksydr niye plestydyer dese phire gelen. ber-sebate abraham ekta cirhrit jhaugach reapn krlen. sekhane tini prbhhu sasbt isbrer kache prarthna krlen. abraham plestydyer dese bhukal bas krlen.

22

ei smst kichur pre isbr thik krlen ye tini abrahamer bisbas priksa krben. tai isbr daklen, "abraham!" ebm abraham sada dilen, "blun!" tkhn isbr blen, "teamar ekmatr putr yake tumi bhalbas sei ishakke meariya dese niye yao. sekhane prbtgular mdhye ektir opre take amar uddeseye bli dao. ami teamake blb kean prbter opr tumi take bli debe." prdin skale ghum theke uthe abraham yatar jnye gadhar pithe jin sa-jalen. snge ishakke nilen, ar nilen dujn bhrtkye. abraham heamer jny kath katlen. tarpr isbr yekthane yete blechilen sei sthaner uddeseye rona dilen. tindin clar pr abraham due drstipat krlen ar gntbysthl dekhte pelen. tkhn bhrti dujner uddeseye abraham blen, "gadhatu niye teamra ekthane apeksa krea, ami cheleke niye nirdist shantite yab ebm upasna krb. pre teamader kache phire asb." abraham heamer jnye kete ana kath cheler kamdhe dilen. ebm snge nilen khamda o agun. tarpr abraham o tamr chele du-jnei upasna smpadn krar jnye nirdist shantite ge-len. ishak pita abrahamke blil, "pita! abraham uttr dilen, "blea, putr!" ishak blil, "pita! heamer jnye sb ayeajn dekhte pacchi, kintu heamer age bli deoyar jnye messabk keathay?" abraham blen, "amar putr, bym isbr blir jnye messabker bybstha krben." sutram abraham ar ishak dujne mile nirdist shantite ge-len. tamra sei shantite pemchlen yekthane isbr yete blechilen. sekhane abraham ekta bedi tairi krlen. bedir upre abraham kathgulea sajalen. tarpr abraham tamr putr ishakke bamdhlen ebm bedir upre sajanea kathgulear upr take seayalen. ebar abraham khamda ber kre ishakke bli deoyar jnye tairi hlen. kintu tkhn prbhur dut abrahamke badha dilen. sei dut sbrg theke "abraham, abraham" ble daklen. abraham theme giye sada dilen, "blun." dut blen, "teamar putrke htya keareana ta, kane rkm aghat dio na. ekhn ami dekhte pacchi, tumi isbrke bhkti krea ebm tamr ajna paln krea. prbhur jnye tumi teamar ekmatr putrke prynt bli dite prstut." tkhn abraham ekta mes dekhte pelen. ekta jheape tar sim atke geche. sutram abraham sei mesta dhre ene bli dilen. ai mestai hl is-brer jnye abrahamer bli. ar rkasa pel abrahamer putr ishak. sutram abraham ai shantir ekta nam dilen,

"yiheaba-yiri." emn ki ajo leakera ble, "ei prbte prb-huke dekha yay." sbrg theke prbhur dut dbitiybar abrahamke deke blen, "amar jnye tumi teamar ek-matr putrkeo bli dite prstut chile. amar jnye tumi et bd kaj krech ble ami teamar kache prtisruti dicchi; ami, prbhur nijeri diby kre prtisruti krchi ye, ami tea-make abasy asirbad krb. akase yt tara, ami teamar ut-trpurusdero smkhyao tt krb. smudrtire yt bali, tea-mar uttrpurusrao tt hbe. ebm teamar bms tader smst struder prast krbe. prthibir prtyek jati teamar ut-trpurusder madhyme asirbad pabe. tumi amar ajna paln krech ble teamar uttrpurusder jnye ami ekaj krb." tkhn abraham tamr bhrtkyer kache phire gelen. tamra skle ber-sebate phire elen ebm abraham ber-sebatei theke gelen. eisb ghtnar pre abrahamer kache ei khbr el, "seanea, teamar bhai nahear ebm tar stri milkaro ekhn snanadi hyeche; prthm putrer nam us, dbitiy putrer nam bus, trtiy putr kmuyel hl aramer pita. tarpre ache kesd, hsea, pilds, sidlk ebm bthuyel." bthuyel hl ribikar pita. ei at putrer mata hl milka ebm pita hl nahear. ar nahear hcche abrahamer bhai. tachada dasi rumar theke nahearer aro carjn putr chil. ei car putrer nam tebh, ghm, ths ebm makha.

23

sara 127 bchr bemccheilen. knan deser kiryth arb arthat hibreen ngre tamr mrtyu hl. abraham bhish dukkh pelen, sarar jnye anek kamden. tarpr strir mrtdeh rekhe heter jngeasthir snge ktha blte gelen. tini blen, "des prytn krte krte apnader dese ese ami prbasi hisebe bas krchi. phle amar mrt strike kbr deoyar mt amar keano jayga nei. ami yate strike kbr dite pari tar jnye dya kre amay khanikta jayga din." hetera uttre blil, "mhasy, amader mdhye apni isbrer mhan netader ejkn. amader sresth jmite apni apnar mrt strike smadhisth krte paren. apnar strike apni apnar pchndmt jaygate smadhisth krle keu apnake badha debe na." abraham uthe damdiye tamder nm-skar krlen. abraham tader dilen, "apnara styii ydi amar mrt strike kbr deoyar byapare sahavy krte can tahle amar hye seahrer putr iphreaner snge ktha blun. iphreaner kseter sese ye mkpelar guhata ache seta ami kinte cai. iphrean ai guhar malik. ya dam hye, sbtai ami deb. ami cai ye amar strir kbrer jnye ye ai jayga kinchi apnara sbai tar saksi thakun." yamder snge abraham ktha blchilen tamder mdhye iphrean upbist chilten. ekhn iphrean abrahamke blen, "na, mhasy, ekhanei ai kset ebm guhatio ami amar leakeder samne apnake deb. apni yate apnar iccha mt apnar strike smadhisth krte paren sejnye ai jmi, guha ami apnake deb." tkhn abraham smbet heter leakder sbiny nmskar krlen. skler upsthitite tini iphreanke blen, "kintu ami ai jmir purea dam apnake dite cai. amar deoya dam apni dya kre grhn krun, ami nirdhdhidhay amar strike kbr dii." uttre iphrean abrahamke blen, "mhasy, amar ktha sunun. apnar o amar kache 10 pound ojner ru-pear tea kean dam nei. sutram apni jmita nin ebm sekhane niscinte apnar strike smadhisth krun." abra-ham bujhte parlen ye iphreaner kthar mdhyei jmitar muly ullikhit ryeche. sutram abraham ai mulyi iphre-anke dilen. iphreaner jnye abraham 10 pound rupea ojn krlen ebm sei rupea bnikke dilen. sutram iphre-

aner jmir sbttbadhikarir pribtrn hl. mmrir purbdike mkpealay ai jmi abstht. ekhn ai jmir sbttbadhikari hlan abraham. tini ai jmir antrgt guha ebm smst brksadmir sbttbadhikari hlen. smst ngrbasi iphrear o abrahamer mdhye ai cukti smpadn prtyks krlen. tarpr abraham mmrir (hibreane) niktsth jmite arthak knan deser ek guhar mdhye tamr stri sarake smadhisth krlen. abraham heter jngeasthir kach theke ai jmi o jmir mdhyekar guha kinlen. ekhn ai jmi guha hl abrahamer smptti ebm ai jayga tini smadhisthl hisebe bybhar krte laglen.

24

abraham atynt brddh bys prynt jibit chilén. abraham o tamr krt smst krme prbhur asirbad chil. abrahamer smst smptti dekhaseanar jnye ekjn purane bhrtty chil. abraham sei bhrttye ekdin deke bllen, “amar urur nice hat dao. ekhn amar kache tumi ekta prtijna krea. sbrg o mryter isbr prbhur saksate amay ktha dao ye knaner kean knyake amar putr biye krbe, erkmta tumi kkhno hte debe na. amra knaniyder mdhye bas kri bte, kintu amar putrer sngé keano knaniy knyār biye hte debe na. amar dese amar sbjatir kache phire yao. sekhane amar putr ishaker jnye patri khumje ber kre take ekhane niye es.” bhrttyi tamke bli, “emñ tea hte pare ye keano patri amar sngé edese aste raji hl na. tahle ki ami apnar putrke amar sngé niye apnar jmbhuhimite yab?” abraham take bli, “na! amar putrke ai dese niye yeo na. sbgrer prbhū bym isbr amar sbdes theke spribare amay ekhane niye esechen. ai des amar pitar o pribarer sbdes chil. kintu prbhū ktha diyechen ye ei ntun des hbe amar pribarer sbdes. prbhū teamar age tamr dut pathaben yate tumi amar putrer jny ekta patri pchnd kre take ekhane ante par. kintu ydi sei patri teamar sngé ei dese aste na cay tahle tumi teamar spth theke mukti pabe. kintu tumi kkhno amar putrke sei dese phiriye niye yabe na.” sutram bhrttyi tar mniber urur nice hat diye sei rkmi spth krl. pricarkti abrahamer dsti ut niye sei sthan tyagr krl. sngé niye gel nana dhnrer sundr sundr uphar. se gel nahearer ngr meseaptemyiate. ngrer baire sei bhrtty jler kuper dike gel. sndhyar smy ngrer meyera sei kupe jl nite beriye el. bhrttyi utguleake sekhane hamtu gede bsal. bhrttyi bli, “prbhū, apni amar mnib abrahamer isbr. aj amar mniber putrer jnye ekta yeagy patri nirbacne apni amay sahayy krun. anugrh kre amar prbhū abrahamke ei dya krun. ekhane kuper dhare ami damdiye achi. ngrer truni rmnira ei kuper jl nite asche. ishaker jnye kean patriti upyukt ta janar ekta bises ingit dekhte pab ble ekhane ami apeksa krchi. sei bises ingitti hl ei: ami meyetike blb, ‘teamar klsi theke amay ektu jl dao.’ sei meyetii ye upyukt ta ami bujhte parb ydi se ble, ‘nin, ei jle testa metan. apnar utguleake ami jl dicchi.’ erkmta ydi ghte tahle ami bujhb apnar kach hte asa setai prman ye ai meyi ishaker jnye sthik patri ebm ami janb ye apni amar mnibke dya krechen.” bhrtty prarthna ses krar agei ribika name ekta truni kuper kache el. ribika bthuyeler knya. bthuyel chil abrahamer bhāi nahear o tar stri mlkar putr. jl neoyar klsi kamdhe niye ribika kuper kache el. ribika asadharn sundri. se kkhno kean puruser sngé ghumay

ni. se chil kumari. kuper dhare giye se klsi bhre jl nil. tkhn sei bhrtty tadatadi tar kache giye bli, “darun trsna, dya kre teamar klsi theke ektu jl dao.” ribika sngé sngé kamdh theke klsi namiye tar amjilay jl dhele diye bli, “ei nin, trsna metan.” take jl khete deoyar pre ribika bli, “apnar utguleakeo ami jl dicchi.” tkhn ribika klsi khali kre sbta jl dhele dil utteher panpatre. tarpr abar kup theke aro jl ante gel. ebhabe se sbgulea utkei jl pan krte dil. sei bhrtty nirbe ribikar smst kaj lkxy krte lagl. se niscit hte caichil ye prbhū tar prarthna sunechen kina ebm ishaker jnye knya sndhan sphl hyeche kina. utgulear jlpan ses hle se ribikake ekta 1/4 auns ojner seano amti dil. tachada se ek-ekti 5 auns ojner dukhana seano balao ribikake dil. bhrttyi ribikake jines krl, “teamar pita ke? teamar pitar grhe ki amar leakeder rate thakar keano bybstha hte pare?” ribika uttr dil, “bthuyel amar pita. tini milka o nahearer putr.” tarpr se bli, “utguleake khete deoyar mt khd ar apnader ghumeate deoyar mt jayga duteai amader ache.” bhrttyi sastange prnipat kre prbhū upasna krl. se bli, “dhny prbhū, amar mnib abrahamer isbr. amar mniber prti prbhū dya o bisbstar bybhar krechen. prbhū amake amar mniber atmiyder badite niye esechen amar mniber putrer jny yeagy patri khumje ber krar jny.” tkhn ribika chute giye ya ya ghteche sesb tar pribarer sbaike bli. ribikar ek bhāi chil. tar nam labn. sei agntuk ya kichu bleche, seib ribika ykhn blchil tkhn labn mn diye sb sunchil ebm labn ykhn tar didir anule amti ar hate bala dekhil tkhn chute beriye giye sei kuper dhare el. sei leakti tkhn kuper dhare utgulea niye damdiye chil. labn bli, “mhasy, apnake amader alye sbagt janai. apnar ekhane damdiye thakar drkar nei. apnader bisramer jnye ami smst bndeabst krchi ebm apnader utgulear jnye amader badite jayga ache.” tai abrahamer bhrtty tader badir bhetre gel. utgulear theke beaija namate labn tader sahayy krl ebm utguleake khabarer jny khdo dil. labn tarpr sei bhrtty o tar leakeder pa dheao-yar jny jl dil. tarpr labn tader khaoyar jny khabar dil. kintu bhrttyi khete raji hl na. se bli, “ami ken esechi ta na ble ami khab na.” tkhn labn bli, “tahle amader blun.” tkhn sei bhrtty bli, “ami abrahamer pricark. kintu smst bisyei amar mnibke asirbad krechen. amar mnib ekhn ek mhan bykti. abrahamke prbhū anek meser pal ebm prcur gbadi psu diyechen. abrahamer ekhn anek seana, rupa, anek dasdasi. abrahamer anek ut o gadha ache. amar mniber stri chilén sara. anek byse tini ekta putrer jnm dilén ebm amar mnib tamr smst dhñ-smpd tamr ei putrke diyechen. amar mnib amay ekta spth nite badhy krechen. amar mnib amar bllen, “amar putrke tumi knaner keano knyake biye krte debe na. amra knaner leakeder mdhye bas kri bte, kintu ami cai na ye se knaner keano knyake biye kre. sutram tumi spth krea ye tumi amar pitar dese yabe. amar atmiysbjnder kache yao ebm amar putrer jnye ekjn patri nirbacn krea.” tkhn ami amar mnibke bllam, ‘sei patri amar sngé ei dese aste na caiteo pare.’ kintu amar mnib bllen, ‘ami prbhar seba krechi ebm sei eki prbhū tamr dut pathaben teamar sngé teamar sahayer jny. amar atmiysbjnder mdhye tumi amar putrer jnye patri khumje pabe. kintu tumi ydi amar pitar dese yao ar tamra ydi amar putrer jnye meye dite asbikar kren, tahle tumi ei spther day theke mukt hbe.’

“aj ami ei kuper pade ese prarthna krlam, ‘prbhu, apni amar mnib abrahamer isbr, dya kre amar ei yatrake sphl krun. ami ei kuper pade damdiye jl neoyar jnye asa ekti meyer jnye apeksa krb. se jl nite ele ami blb, ‘dya kre teamar klsi theke amay ektu jl pan krte dao.” ete upyukt patri ekta bisesbhabhe uttr debe. se blbe, “ei jl apni pan krun ar apnar utguleakeo ami jl pan krte deb.” ye meye eibhabhe uttr debe, ami janb, se-i amar mniber putrer jnye upyukt patri hbe yake prbhu nir-baach krechen.” “amar prarthna ses krar agei ribika jl neoyar jnye kuyea tlay el. jle klsita tar kamdhe chil. ami tar kache trsna nibarner jnye jl cailam. tkhni se kamdh theke klsi namiye amar amjlay khanikta jl dhele dil. tarpr se blb, ‘ei jl apni pan krun ar apnar utgulear jnye ami aro jl dicchi.” tkhn ami sei jl pan krlam ebm meyeti utguleakeo jl pan krte dil. tkhn ami take pijnes krlam, ‘teamar pita ke?’ se blb, ‘bthuyel amar pita. tini milka o nahearer putr.’ tkhn ami take amti ar bala jeada dilam. ar prnipat kre ami prbhuke dhnyabad janalam. ami prbhuke amar mnib abrahamer isbrke prmsa krlam. amay seaja amar mniber bhaiyer natnir kache pemche deoyar jnye dhnyabad janai prbhuke. ekhn amay blun, apni ki amar mniber prti sdy ebm bisbst hye tamke apnar knyatikhe deben? na ki grraji hben? apni khule blun yate ami ki krb, na krb thik kre pari.” tkhn labn ebm bthuyel uttr dilen, “amra dekhte pacchi, sbi prbhur iccha anusare hcche. sutram teamake amra eti bdlabar jny kichui blte pari na. tai ribikake dilam. oke niye yao. or snge teamar mniber putrer biye dao. prbhur tai iccha.” ykhn abrahamer bhrti ektha se prbhur samne bhumite prnipat krl. tkhn se yesb uphar sangri enechil sesb ribikake dil. se take khub sundr sundr jama kapd ebm seana o rupar nana alnkar dil. tar bhai ebm makeo dil bhu rkm mulyban sangri. tarpr tara khaoyadaoya sere sekhane ratriyapn krl. prdin khub skale uthe tara blb, “ekhn amar mniber kache amader phire yete hbe.” tkhn ribikar ma o bhai blb, “ribika aro kichudin amader kache thakuk. ar ds din amader kache thak. tarpr se yete pare.” kintu bhrti tader blb, “amay deri kriye deben na. prbhu amar yatra sphl krechen. ebar amar prbhur kache tadatai phire yaoya drkar.” ribikar ma o bhai blb, “ribikake deke ani - o ki ble seana yak.” tamra ribikake deke jijnes krlen, “tumi ki emr snge ekhni yete cao?” ribika blb, “hyam, ami yab.” sutram tamra abrahamer bhrti o tar leakjner snge ribikake yete dilen. ribikake cheatbela theke ye dasi manus kreche se-o tader snge cll. ykhn ribika yatra suru krl tamra take blen, “amader bean, tumi ho lks lks jner jnni. teamar uttprpusus struder prajit kre dkhl kruk tader ngrguli.” tarpr ribika o tar dasi uter pithe cde abrahamer bhrti o tar leakjnder anugmn krl. sutram sei bhrti ribikake niye prbhur gher pthe yatra krl. ishak tkhn ber-lhy-reayi tyag kre negebhe bas krchilen. ekdin sndhyay ekante dhyar krar jnye ishak nirjn pranthe bedate giyechilen. ishak ceakh tle dekhlen ye dur theke uter sari asche. ribikao ishake dekhte pelen. tkhn se uter pith theke laphiye neme pdl. bhrtiye jijnes krl, “ke ai trun mather mdhye diye amader dike egiye asche?” bhrti uttr dil, “ai amar mniber putr.” sune ribika odna diye tar mukh dhakl. sei bhrti ya-ya ghtechse sb ishake blb. tkhn ishak meyetike tamr mayer tambute niye ge-

len. sedin theke ribika hl ishaker stri. ishak take khub bhalbaslen. take bhalbese ishak mayer mrtyur seake santbna pelen.

25

abraham abar bibah krlen. tamr ntun strir nam ktura. abrahamer aurse ktura simrn, yksn, mdan, midiyn, yisbk ebm suhrer jnm den. yksn chiln siba o ddaner jnk. asuriy, liyusmiy ar ltuniy adhibasira chil ddaner uttprpus. aipha, ephr, hneak, abid ebm ildara chil midiyner sntansntti. abraham o kturar bibaher phle eib putrer jnm hy. mrtyur age abraham tamr rksit dasider grbhjat putrder nana rkm uphar diye tader purb dese pathan. tini tader ishaker kach theke dure pathiye diye tamr ya kichu chil sb ishake den. abraham 175 bchr bys prynt bemce chiln. tarpr abraham krmsh durbl hye absese ses nihsbas tyag krlen. sudirgh o sukhi jibn chil tamr. tini mara gelen ebm tamke tamr apnjner kache niye yaoya hl. tamr dui putr. ishak ar ismayel mile tamr mrtdeh mkpelar guhate kbr dil. seahrer putr iphreaner jmite ai guha. jaygata chil mmrir purb dike. ei sei guha yeta heter sntander kach theke kinechilen. sekhane stri sarar kbrer pase abrahamke kbr deoya hl. abrahamer mrtyur pre isbr ishake asirbad krlen. ishak ber-lhy-reayite bsbas krte thaklen. ismayeler bms brttant ei. abraham o hagarer putr chiln ismayel. (hagar chiln sarar misriy dasi.) ismayeler putrder namgulea hl: prthm putr chil nbayeat, tarpr jnmay kedr, tarpre ythakrme adbel, mismm, mism, duma, msa, hdd, tema, yitur, naphis ebm kedma. eiguli hl ismayeler putrder nam. prtyeker ek-ekta cheat bsti chil ebm prtyekti bsti aste aste shre print hy. bareati putr yen barea jn rajputr ebm prtyeker nijsb jnbl. ismayel 137 bchr bemccheilen. tarpr tamr mrtyu hy ebm tamke tamr purbpusuder kache niye yaoya hy. ismayeler uttprpusura smgr mrubhumi ancle bsti thaapn kre. ei anclti chil misrer kache hubila theke sur prynt bistrt ebm ekhan theke ta bistrt chil asuriya prynt. ismayeler uttprpusura prayi tar bhaiyer leakeder akrmn krt. ebar ishaker kahini ishak name abrahamer ek putr chil. ykhn ishaker bys 40 hl tkhn tini ribikake biye krlen. ribika chiln pdn aram ancler meye. tamr pita bthuyel ebm aramiy labn chiln tamr bhai. ishaker strir sntanadi hcchil na. tai tini prbhur kache tar strir jnye prarthna krlen ebm prbhur tar prarthna sunle ribika grbhbtii hlen. grbhbtii absthay ribika ytrna bheag krchilen karn tamr grbhe duti sisu eke aprke jeare thelatheli krchil. grbhsths sisur jnye ribika anek kst pete thaken. tini prbhur kache prarthna kre jante cailen, “amar ken emn hcche?” prbhu uttre blen, “teamar grbher mdhye duti jati ache. tumi dui mhan bmsar saskder jnm debe. tader mdhye bicched ghtbe. ek putrer apeksa any putr sktisali hbe. cheat putrer seba krbe bd putr.” ythasmye ribika duti ymj sntaner jnm dilen. prthm sntaner gayer rm chil lal. gayer tbk chil leams bstrer mt. tai tar nam rakha hl ese. tarpre ykhn dbitiy sntantr jnm hl tkhn tar skt muthar mdhye eser payer geadali dhra chil. tai tar nam rakha hl yakeab. ese ebm yakeaber jnmer smy ishaker bys chil 60 bchr. chele duti bd hte lagl. ese hl ekjn dks sikari. se jngle pranthe

ghure bedate bhalbast. kintu yakeab chil sant prkrtir. se tambutei thakt. ishak eseke bhalbasten. eser sikar kra psur mams khete tini bhalbasten. kintu ribika yakeabke bhalbasten. ekbar ese sikar theke phire el. ksudhay se chil klant o durbil. tkhn yakeab ek hamdi sim seddh krechil. ese yakeabke bll, “ksidher jbalay ami klant. amay ei lal bin kichu khete dao.” (sejnye sbai take ideam ble.) kintu yakeab bll, “tahle tumi aj bd putrer adhikar amay bikri krea.” ese bll, “ksidher ceate ami emnitei adhmra hye gechi. mreiydi yai tahle pitar sb smpti amar kean kaje lagbe? tai amar bhag ami teamay deb.” kintu yakeab bll, “age prtijna krea ye teamar bhag amay debe.” ateb yakeaber kache ese prtijna krl. ese pitar smpti theke nijer bhag yakeabke bikri krl. tkhn yakeab eseke ruti o khabar dil. ese kheyed-eye pritrpt hye cle gel. sutram ese prman krl ye bd putrer adhikar niye tar keano mathabytha nei.

26

ekbar durbhiks hl. abrahamer smy yemn hyechil ei durbhiksta temni chil. tkhn ishak plestiyder abimelker sngedekha krar jnye grare gelen. prbhu ishakke drsn dilen ebm bllen, “misre yeo na. ami teamay ye dese bas krar prams dicchi sei dese bas krea. sei dese thakea ebm ami teamar sngedekha. ami teamay asirbad krb. ei yt jmjima dekhc sb ami teamay o teamar pribarke deb. teamar pita abrahamke ami ya-ya prtijna krechilam se sb ktha ami rakhb. akaser tarar mt teamar uttprurusra hbe asmkhy ebm teamar pribar ei smst jmir malik hbe. teamar uttprurusder madhyme prthibir smst jati amar asirbad pabe. teamar pita abraham amar ktha, amar ades, amar bidhi, amar niym sb kichu paln krechil ebm ami take ya ya krte blechilam sb krechil ble ami eta krb.” sutram ishak grare theke gelen ebm sekhanai bas krte laglen. ishaker stri ribika chil apurb sundri. grarer basindara ribikar smprke ishakke jijnasabad krte lagl. ishak bllen, “o amar bean.” ribikake tar stri hisebe pricy dite ishak bhy pel. ishaker bhy hl ye ribikake paoyar jnye tara take htya krte pare. tarpr ishak sekhanai bhudin thekechilen. ekdin abimelk janala diye ishak o tar stri ribikake khela krte dekhen. tkhn abimelk ishakke deke pathalen. abimelk bllen, “ei nari asle teamar stri. amay ken mithye kre blechile ye e teamar bean?” ishak bll, “ami bhy peyechilam ye eke stri ble pricy dile oke paoyar jnye apni amay htya krben.” abimelk bllen, “amader prtati tyent anyay abicar krech. amader mdhye keu ydi teamar strike syasngini krtea tahle se mhaper bhagi ht.” sutram abimelk tamr smst prjader sabdhan kre dilen. tini bllen, “keu ei leaktir ba er strir kean ksti krbe na. ydi keu eder keano ksti kre tahle tar sasti hbe mrtyu.” ishak tamr ksete cas krlen. ebm se bchr khub bhal phsl hl. prbhu tamke khub asirbad krlen. ishak dhni hlen. tini aro anek dhn uparjn krlen. ebhabe tini ekjn atynt dhnban bykti hlen. tini prcur mespal o geo-paler malik hlen. tamr bisal das o dhn chil. smst plestiy manusra tamke irsa krte lagl. phle anek kal age abraham o tamr leakjn yesb kup khnn krechilen segulea plestiyra bujiye phell. emnki abimelk prynt ishakke bllen, “amader des chede cle yao. tumi amader apeksa anek besi sktisali hye gech.” sutram ishak sei thann

tyag kre snkirn grar ndir dhare ese sibir sthapn krlen. ishak sekhanai abstan kre sekhanai bsbas krte laglen. er bhukal age abraham prcur kup ba jasy khnn krechilen. abraham mara gele plestiyra seish kup mati diye bujiye phelechil. tkhn ishak phire giye abar sei kuguli khnn krlen. ishaker bhrtiyrao cheat nditir kache ekta kup khnn krl ebm tara sei kuper mdhye ekti jler jhrna dekhte pel. grar upkyay yara mes crat tader sngedekha ishaker leakinder bibad badhl. tara bll, “ei jl amader.” tai ishak ai kuptir nam dilen esk. tini kuptir ai nam dilen, karn aikhanai trka-trkita hyechil. ishaker leakera ar ekti kup khnn krl. sei kup niye ishaker leakeder sngedekha sthaniy leakeder abar bibad badhl. tai ishak ai kuptir nam dilen sitn. sekhan theke sre giye ishak abar ekti kup khnn krlen. ebar ai kuptir nam dilen rheabeat. ishak bllen, “ebar prbhu amader jnye ekta jayga peyechen. ekhanai amra bhugun hb o spl hb.” sekhan theke ishake gelen bersebate. sei ratre prbhu ishaker sngedekha bllen. prbhu bllen, “ami teamar pita abrahamer isbr. bhy peo na. ami teamar sngedekha ebm teamay asirbad krchi. teamar pribarke ami ek mhan pribare print krb. amar bisbst sebk abrahamer jnye ami ekaj krb.” sutram ishak ek bedi nirman kre sekhanai prbhur upasna krlen. ishake sei jaygay tambu sthapn krlen ar tamr pricarak sekhanai kup khnn krla. grar theke abimelk elen ishaker sngedekha krte. abimelker sngedekha tamr updesta ahust ebm tamr sainyadhyks phikealo elen. ishak jijnasa krlen, “amar kache esechen ken? age apni amader sngedekha ndhur mt bybhar kren ni. emnki apnar rajy theke apni amay tadiye diyechilen.” uttre tamra bllen, “ekhn amra jenechi ye prbhu apnar sngedekha achen. amra mne kri ye amader mdhye ekta cukti hoya ucit. amra kai apni amader kache spth nini. amra apnake kkhno aghat kri ni. apnio diby krun ye amader kkhno aghat krben na. amra apnake bhiskar krechilam. ekhn eta priskar ye prbhu apnake asirbad krechen.” sutram ishake abhyagter jnye ek bheajsbhar ayeajn krlen. sbai pritrptir sngedekha pnbheajn krlen. prdin khub skale tamra eke aprer kache ekti prtijna krlen. tarpr tamra santipurnbhabe biday nilen. seidin ishaker bhrtiyra ese tara ye kup khnn krechil tar ktha janal. tara bll, “ai kuper mdhye jl paoya geche.” tai ishak ai kuper nam dilen sibira ebm ekhno ai ngri ber-seba name pricit. eser ykhn 40 bchr bys hl tkhn se dujn hitti rmmike bibah krl. ekjn chil berir knya yihudit. anyjn chil elner knya basmt. ei bibah dutite ishake ebm ribika mansikkhaba bipryst hyechilen.

27

ishak krmsh brddh hlen, ksin hl tamr drstistki - ar kichu bhal dekhte pan na. ekdin tini bd putrke daklen, “ese!” ese uttr dil, “ami ekhane.” ishake bllen, “ami brddh hyechi. sighri marao yete pari. tai teamar tirdhnuk niye sikare yao. amar khaoyar jnye ekta kichu sikar kre anea. ami bhalbasi ekhn keano khabar tairi kr. amay khabar ene dao, ami khai. mrtiyur age teamay asirbad kre yai.” tkhn ese sikar krite beriyegelas ktha ishake ykhn ese blchilen tkhn ribika sb sunchilen. ribika tamr priy putr yakeabke bll, “sean, teamar pita teamar bhair eseke ki blchilen sb sunechi. teamar pita bllen, ‘amar khaoyar jnye ekta janeayar

sikar kre anea. amay remdhe dao, ami khai. tahle ami mrtyur age teamay asirbad krb." ekhn sean baba, ami ya bli ta krea. amader chagler kheamyake yao, dutea chagl chana niye es. teamar pita yemn mams khete bhalbase temn kre ami remdhe deb. tarpr sei khabar pitar kache niye yabe. mrtyur age tini teamay asirbad krben." kintu yakeab ma ribikake bll, "amar bhayer ga bhrti leam. kintu amar srirer tbk msrn. pita amay chumlei ter paben ye ami ese ni. tahle pita amay asirbad deben na. brm abhisap deben. ken? kenna ami tamr snge calaki krte giyechilam." sutram ribika take bll, "ydi tini abhisap den tbe ta amar opr asuk. ami yemn blchi temnti krea. yao, amar jny chagl niye es." tkhn yakeab dutea chagl niye ese tar make seguli dil. tar ma thik yebhabe ishak khete bhalbasen sei bises bhabe chagl dutea ranna krlen. tarpr ribika bd putr eser priy jamakapd nilen. ar yakeaber hate o gay lagiye dilen chagler camda. tarpr ribika sei ranna kra mams niye ese yakeabke dilen. yakeab pitar kache giye dakl, "pita, tar pita sada dilen, "tumi ke baba?" yakeab bll, "ami teamar bd putr ese. tumi yemn blechile ami sb temnbhabe kre enechi. ekhn uthe bsea, teamar jnye ya sikar krechi, khao age. amay pre asirbad kearea." kintu is hak tamr putrke jijnes krlen, "tumi ki kre et tatadati janeayar sikar krle?" yakeab uttr dil, "karn prbhu, teamar isbr amake janeayarguli tatadati khumje pete sahayy krechen." tkhn ishak yakeabke bllen, "kache es, baba ami teamay chumye dekhi, tumi styii amar putr ese kina." sutram yakeab tar pita ishaker kache gel. ishak tar gaye hat buliye bll, "teamar glar sbr yakeaber mt seanacche, kintu teamar hat eser mt leams." ishak bujthe parlen na ye e asle yakeab. karn tar hat eser hater mteai leams. sutram ishak yakeabke asirbad krlen. ishak nihsndeh hbar jnye abar jijnes krl, "tumi styii amar putr ese tea?" yakeab uttr dil, "hyam, pita, amii ese." tkhn ishak bllen, "amake amar putrer sikar kra psugulir theke khabar ene dao. ami seta kheye teamay asirbad krbea." tkhn yakeab khabarta dil ebm ishak ta khelen. tarpr yakeab kichu draksars dile ishak ta pan krlen. tarpr ishak take bllen, "kache es, amay cumu dao." sutram yakeab tar pitar kache giye tamke cumbn krl. tkhn ishak yakeaber jama kapde eser jama kapder gndh pel ebm take asirbad krlen. ishak bllen, "ye prantr prbhur asirbad dhny, amar sntan sei prantr gndh bhe. teamake prbhu prcur brsti din yate prcur phsl ar draksars hy. tumi skler seba pabe. bhu jati teamay seba krbe ebm teamar prti nt thakhe. bhai jatider opre teamar prbhu bhal hbe. teamar matar putrgn teamar adhin hbe ebm tara teamar adese clbe. teamake yara sap debe tara hbe abhispt, yara teamake asirbad krbe tara asirbad pabe." ishak yakeabke asirbad kra ses krlen. tarpr yei yakeab pitar kach theke asirbad niye cle gel amii ese phire el sikar theke. pita thik yemn khete bhalbase thik sebhabe ese mams ramdhl. tarpr khabarta niye el pitar kache. pitake se bll, "pita, ami teamar putr. othea, teamar jnye sikar kre ami mams remdhe niye esechi, khao, tarpre amay asirbad krea." kintu ishak jijnes krlen, "tumi ke?" se uttr dil, "ami teamar putr - teamar bd putr ese." tkhn ishak mha udbign hlen. jijnes krlen, "tahle tumi asar age ke mams ranna kre ene dil amay? ami smst mams kheye take asirbad kr-

lam. ekhn sei asirbad phiriye neoyar pkseo dheb deri hye geche." ese tar pitar ktha sunl. se khub krudhdh o tikt hye utthl. se citkar kre kemde utthl. pitake bll, "tahle amakeo asirbad krea, pita!" ishak bllen, "teamar bhai amar snge calaki kreche! se ese teamar asirbad niye geche!" ese bll, "tar nam yakeab. o jnye ai nami thik. amar snge bhai dubar calaki krl. prthm-bar kesle se prthm sntan hisebe amar ya adhikar chil tar theke bncit kreche ebm ebar amar prapy asirbad theke amake bncit krl." tarpr ese jijnes krl, "amar jnye ki teamar ar kean asirbad abisist nei?" ishak uttr dilen, "na, tar jnye bd deri hye geche. ami teamay sasn krar adhikaro yakeabke diye phelechi. amar asirbade se pabe tar smst bhaidar seba. ar ami take prcur ssy ar draksarser jnye asirbad diyechi. teamay asirbad krar jnye ar kichu baki nei." kintu ese asirbader jnye pitake pidapadi kre bll, "pita teamar kache ki sudhumatr ektii asirbad ache?" ese kamdte suru krl. tkhn ishak bllen, "tumi kkhno urbr jni pabe na, tumi kkhno pryapt brsa pabe na. teamake ldt hbe jibner jnye ebm bhratar bhrti hbe tumi. kintu lde tumi hbe spurn sbadhin. mukti pabe teamar bhratar sasn theke." tarpr ei asirbader jnye ese yakeabke ghrra krte suru krl. mne mne ese bhabl, "amar pita sighri mara yaben. tar jny seak krar smy ses hbar pre ami yakeabke htia krb." ribika janlen ye ese yakeabke htia krar ktha bhabche. tini yakeabke deke pathalen. yakeabke tini bllen, "sean, teamar bhai ese teamay htia krar ktha bhabche. tai ami ya bli ta-i krea. amar bhai labn bas kre harn. tar kache giye tumi lukiye thakea. tar kache tumi kichudin thakea ytdin na teamar bhayer rag pde. kichudin pre teamar bhai, tumi tar prti ki krech na krech sb bhule yabe. tkhn ami teamay phiriye amar jnye ekti bhrti pathab. ami eki dine amar du putrke harate cai na." tarpr ribika ishakke bllen, "teamar putr ese hittiyder knyake biye kreche. e amar meate bhal lage ni. kenna tara amader apnjn ny. yakeabo ydi ai meyder kauke biye kre tahle ami nirghat mara yab."

28

ishak yakeabke deke pathalen ebm take asirbad krlen. tarpr ishak yakeabke ekti ajna krlen. tini bllen, "tumi kkhno knaner meye biye krbe na. tai ei jagya chede pddn-arame cle yao. teamar dadamsay bthuyeler kache yao. teamar mama labner knyader kean ekjinke biye krea. prarthna kri ye srbsktiman isbr teamay asirbad krben ebm teamay bhu sntansnti deben. tumi yate ek mhan jatir jnk ho tar jnye ami prarthna kri. yebhabe isbr abrahamke asirbad krechilen sebhabe tini yen teamay o teamar sntansntike asirbad kren-ei prarthna kri ebm ami prarthna kri ye ye dese tumi bas krbe sei des teamar hbe. isbr ei des abrahamke diyechilen." tkhn ishak yakeabke pddn-aram namk sthane pathalen. yakeab gelen ribikar bhair labner kache. bthuyel labn o ribikar jnk ebm yakeab o eser ma hlen ribika. ese jante parl ye tar pita ishak yakeabke asirbad krechen. ese janl ye ishak yakeabke pddn-aram pathiyechen sekhane biye krar jnye. ishak ye yakeabke knaner meye biye na krar ades diyechen se kthao ese janl. ese janl ye yakeab pitamatake mene cleche ebm pddn-aram geche. es-

ber theke ese bujhl ye tader pita ishak caiten na ye putrra keu knaner meyder biye kre. eser tkhni dujn stri chil. kintu se ismayeler kache giye aro ekkti biye krl. ebar se ismayeler knya mhlteke biye krl. abrahamer ar ek putr ismayel. mhlnt nbayeater bean. yakeab berseba chede harne gel. harne yaoyar pthe suryast hl. tkhn yakeab rat katabar jnye ekta jaygay gel. sekhane ekta pathr dekhthe peye se tar opre matha rekhe ghumiye pdl. ghumer mdhye yakeab ekta sbpn dekh. se dekh, mati theke ekta simdi gece sbрге. yakeab dekh ye isbrer dutra ai simdi diye othanama krche. ar yakeab dekh ye prbhu simdite damdiye achen. prbhu bllen, “ami prbhu, teamar pitamh abrahamer isbr. ami ishaker isbr. ye jmite tumi ekhn suye ach ta ami teamake deb. ei jmi ami teamake ebm teamar bmske deb. teamar bhu smkhyk uttrpurus hbe. tara prthibir dhulear mtea asmkyh hbe. tara purb, pscim, uttr o dksine chdiye pdbe. prthibir sb jatira teamar ebm teamar uttrpurusder madhyme asirbad pabe. “ami teamar snge achi. tumi ye kean jaygay yao na ken ami teamake rkasa krb ebm ei dese abar phiriye anb. ami teamar kache ya prtijna krechi ta purn na kra prynt ami teamay tyag krb na.” yakeab ghum theke uthe bll, “ami jani prbhu ei jaygay ryeche. kintu ami na ghumanea prynt jantam na ye tini ekhane ryeche.” yakeab bhy pel. se bll, “e ek mhan jagya. ei hl isbrer grh. ei hl sbрге dbar.” yakeab khub bheare uthe pdl. ye pathre matha rekhe suyechil ta damd kriye sthapn krl. tarpr se sei pathrer upr tel dhall. eibhabe se sei pathrke isbrer smrnarthe smrti cihnsrup krl. sei jagyar nam chil lus kintu yakeab tar nam baithel rakhl. erpr yakeab ek prtijna kre bll, “ydi isbr amar shay thaken, ydi tini amake e yatray rkasa kren, ydi tini amar khady o prner kapd yeagan, ar ydi ami santite amar pitar grhe phirte pari, ydi isbr ei smst kichui sadhn kren tahle prbhui amar isbr hben. ei pathr ami smrtistmbh rupe sthapn krchi. eta prman krbe ye e jagya isbrer uddesye ebm pbitr jagya. ebm isbr amake ya kichu deben tar ds bhager ek bhag ams ami isbrke deb.”

29

tarpr yakeab abar tar yatra pthe cl. se purbdiker dese gel. yakeab takiye dekh. mathe ekta kup ryeche. kuper dhare chil tin pal mes. mesra ei kuper jli pan krt. ekta bd pathr diye kuper mukhta dhaka chil. paler sb mes jdea hle mespalkra kuper mukh theke pathrta gdiye ditea. tkhn sb mesra jl pan krt. mesder jl pan ses hle mespalkra sei pathrta abar ythasthane gdiye dit. sekhankar mespalkder yakeab bll, “bhaira, teamra keatha theke esech?” tara uttre bll, “amra harean theke esechi.” tkhn yakeab bll, “teamra ki nahearer putr labnke cen?” mespalkra uttre bll, “amra tamke cini.” tkhn yakeab bll, “tini kemn achen?” tara bll, “tini bhal achen. sb kichu thikthak ryeche. dekhun, tamr knya rahel ekhn mespal niye aschen.” yakeab bll, “dek, ekhno diner alea ryeche ebm sury dubte ekhno deri. mes jdea krar smy tea ekhn ny. tai tader jl pan kriye mathe abar crte dao.” kintu mespalkra bll, “sb mespalk ek jaygay jdea na hoya prynt amra ta krtre pari na. tarpr amra kuper mukh theke pathr sriye deb ar sb mes jl pan krtre parbe.” ye smy yakeab mespalkder

snge ktha blchil, rahel tar pitar mespal niye el. (raheler kaj chil mesder ytn neoya.) rahel chil labner knya. labn chiln yakeaber matar arthar ribikar bhai. yakeab rahelke dekhe egiye giye pathr sriye tar mar mar mesder jl dil. pre yakeab rahelke cumu khye umcu glay kamdte lagl. yakeab rahelke bll ye se tar pitar pribarer dik diye atmey. ribikar putr. tai rahel dede badi giye tar pitake ta janal. labn tamr beaner putr yakeaber ktha sunlen. ebar tai labn dede tar snge dekha krte gelen. labn take jdiye dhre cumu khelen ebm nijer badite niye elen. ya ghtechil tar sb kichu yakeab labnke bll. tkhn labn bllen, “tumi ye amar pribarer ekjn e bdi annder!” tai labn yakeaber snge ek mas katalen. ekkid labn yakeabke bllen, “parismik bina amar jnye teamar ei prism krata thik hcche na. tumi amar atmey, das no. ami teamay ki parisrmik deb?” labner duti knya chil. bdtir nam leya ebm cheattir nam rahel. rahel sundri chil. leyar ceakh duti sant chil. yakeab rahelke bhalebasl. yakeab labnke bll, “ami sat bchr kaj krb ydi apni amake apnar knistha knya rahelke biye krtre den.” labn bllen, “any karo snge hoyar theke teamar sathe biye hoyata or pkse mngl hbe. tai amader snge theke yao.” tai yakeab theke gel ebm labner jny sat bchr kaj krl. kintu rahelke se bhalbast ble ei sat bchr smy tar kache alp ble mne hl. sat bchr pr yakeab labnke bll, “rahelke amay din, ami take biye krb. apnar kache prism krar meyard ses hyeche.” tai labn sekhankar smst leakke bheaje nimirtrit krlen. sei ratre labn tamr knya leya yakeaber kache niye elen. yakeab o leya yen shbas krlen. (labn tar dasi silpake tar knyar dasi hbar jnyo dilen.) skal bela yakeab dekhlen tini leyar sathe rat katiyeche. yakeab labnke bll, “apni amar snge calaki kreche. rahelke biye krar jny apnar jny kt kthear prism krechi, tbe ken apni amar snge ei calaki krlen?” labn bllen, “amader deser prtha anuyayibd knyar age cheat knyar biye amra dii na.” kintu bibah utsber purea sp-tahta katar aro ami raheler snge teamar biye deb. kintu tumi aro satbchr amar seba krbe.” sutram yakeab tar krlen ebm bibah anusthaner sp-tahti ses krlen. tkhn labn tar knya rahelke yakeaber stri hte dilen. (labn tar dasi bhalhake raheler dasi hisebe dilen.) sutram yakeab raheler snge yen shbas krlen. ar yakeab rahelke leyar thekeo besi bhalbast. yakeab labner jny aro sat btsr prism krl. prbhu dekhlen ye yakeab leyar theke rahelke besi bhalbast. tai prbhu leya kntan prsber jny sksm krlen. kintu raheler snan hl na. leya ek putrer jnm dilen. tini tar nam rakhlen ruben. leya tar ei nam dilen karn tini bllen, “prbhu amar kst skl dekkechen. amar sbami amay bhalbasen na. tai ebar amar sbami amay bhalbasteo paren.” leya abar grbhbt hlen ebm tamr ar ekkti putr hl. tini tar nam rakhlen simiyeen. leya bllen, “ami ye bhalbasa theke bncit tar prbhu sunchen tai tini amake ei putr diyeche.” leya abar grbhbt hlen ebm tamr ar ekkti putr hl. tini ei putrer nam lebi rakhlen. leya bllen, “ebar absyi amar sbami amay bhalbasen. ami take tinti putr diyechi.” erpr leya ar ekkti putrer jnm dilen. tini ei putrer nam rakhlen yihuda. leya tar ei nam rakhlen karn tini bllen, “ekhn ami prbhur prsmsa krb.” ebar leyar ar snan hl na.

rahel dekhil ye se yakeabke kean sntan dite pare ni. rahel tai tar bean leyar prtī irsanbit hl. tai rahel yakeabke bll, “amay sntan din ntuba ami mara yab!” yakeab raheler prtī krudhd hl. se bll, “ami isbr ni. isbri tea-mar grbh ruddh kre rekhechen.” tarpr rahel bll, “apni amar dasi bilhake nin. tar sathe syn krun ebm se amar jny sntan prsb krbe. tahle ami tar madhyme mata hte parb.” tai rahel bilhake yakeaber kache pathal. yakeab bilhar sngē yen shbas krl. bilha grbhbtī hye yakeaber jny ek putrer jnm dil. rahel bll, “isbr amar parthna sunechen. tini tai amar ek putr dite mnsth krlen.” tai rahel ei sntaner nam dan rakhil. bilha abar grbhbtī hye dbitīy putrer jnm dil. rahel bll, “ami amar beaner sngē bhari prtidbndita krechi ebm ami jitechi.” tai se sei putrer nam dil nptali. leya dekhlen ye tar ar sntan hbar smbhahna nei. tai tini tar dasi silpake yakeabke dilen. ebar silpar ek putr hl. leya bllen, “ami khubi sebhagybtī.” tai tini ei putrer nam gad rakhlen. silpa ar ekti putrer jnm dil. leya bllen, “ami atynt anndit! ekhn hte stri leakera amay dhnya blbe.” tai tini tar nam aser rakhlen. gm katar smy ruben ksete giye ekti bises dhrner phul dekhte pelen. ruben sei phulguli tar ma leyar kache niye el. kintu rahel leyaake bll, “teamar putrer ana ai phuler kichu amake dao.” leya uttre bllen, “tumi er mdhyei amar sbamike niye niyech. ekhn tumi amar putrer phulgulio nite caich?” kintu rahel bll, “tumi teamar putrer ana phul amay dile aj ratre amar sbamir sngē shbas krte pabe.” kset theke rate yakeab badi phirl. leya take dekhe tar sngē sak-sat krte baire elen. tini bllen, “aj rate tumi amar sngē seabe. ami teamar jny muly hisabe amar putrer phul diye diyechi.” tai sei ratre yakeab leyar sngē syn krl. erpr isbrer dyay leya abar grbhbtī hlen. tini pncm putrer jnm dilen. leya bllen, “ami amar dasike amar sbamir kache pathaneer betn hisabe isbr amake ei sntan dilen.” tini sei putrer nam isakhr rakhlen. leya abar grbhbtī hye ssth putrer jnm dilen. leya bllen, “isbr amake apurb uphar dilen. ekhn niscyi yakeab amake grhn krben karn ami take duti putr diyechi.” tai leya sei putrer nam sbulun rakhlen. pre leya ekti knyar jnm dilen. tini tar nam rakhlen dina. ebar isbr raheler parthna sunlen. isbr raheler grbh mukt krlen. rahel grbhbtī hye ek putrer jnm dil. rahel bll, “isbr amar lja dur krechen ebm ek putr diyechen.” tai rahel isbr amake ar ekti putr din, ektha ble tar nam rakhil yeaseph. yeasepher jnmer pr yakeab labnke bll, “ebar amake amar badi phirte din. amake amar stri o putrder niye yete din. ami 14 bchr prisrm kre tader apnar kach theke labh krechi. apni janen ami bhalbhabei apnar bade krechi.” labn take bllen, “ekhn amay kichu blte dao! ami jani teamar jny prbhu amay mneanit krechen. amay bl teamar parisrmik hisabe ki dite hbe ar ami teamay ta deb.” yakeab uttre bll, “apni janen ye ami apnar jny kthear prisrm krechi. amar tttbabdhane apnar psubl bhali ryeche ebm brd-dhi peyeche. ykhn ami esechilam tkhn apnar alpi chil. kintu ekhn apnar prcur hyeche. prtibar ami apnar jny kichu kaj krlē prbhu apnake asirbad krechen. ekhn smy esechē amar nijer jny kaj krar. smy esechē amar nijer grh gamthar.” labn jijnasa krlen, “tahle ami teamay ki deb?” yakeab uttre bll, “ami apnar kach theke

kichu cai na. kebl cai apni amar srmer betn din. kebl ei ekti kaj krun; ami phire giye apnar mespaler ytn neb. kintu ajke amake apnar smst psupaler mdhye diye yete din ebm ye smst meser gaye geal geal dag ebm deara kata dag ryeche tader prtyekke nite din. ar smst kalea chag sisuo amake nite din. ebm geal geal dag o deara kata dag ryeche emn smst stri chag sisuo amar heak. sei hbe amar betn. tahle ami apnar prtī bisbt kina ta shjei bujhte parben. apni ese amar psupal dekhte paren. ydi kean chag citr bicitr na hye ebm mes kalea rner na hye tahlei apni bujhte parben ye ami curi krechi.” labn bllen, “ete amar smmti ryeche. tumi ya caile amra sei mt krb.” kintu sei din labn smst citr bicitr pum chagl ebm citl stri chaglugulike lukiye phellen ebm kalea mesgulike lukiye phellen. labn tar putrder sei smst pahara dite bllen. tai tar putrera citr bicitr sei skl psu niye tader any ek jaygay criye niye tin din pther durtb bjay rakhlen. baki psu ya pde ril yakeab tar ytn nil. kintu sei pale citr bicitr athba rnin kean psui chil na. tai yakeab jhau o badam gacher kci dalpala katl ebm daler chal kichuta kre chadal yate deara kata dekhay. yakeab sei dalguli psuder jl khao-yar jaygar samne rakhil. psura seisthane jl pan krte ele sngmo krl. erpr sei daler samne sngm kra psuder citr bicitr, dearakata athba kalea sabk jnmal. psupaler jny smst psur mdhye theke yakeab citr bicitr o kalea psuder prthk krl. yakeab tar psuder labner psuder theke alada kre rakhil. ye kean smy blban psura sngm krlē yakeab sei dalguli tader samne rakht. blban psura sei dalparal samne sngm krt. kintu durbl psura sngm krlē yakeab sekhane dalguli rakht na. tai durbl psuder sabkguli labner hl. ar blban psuder sabkguli hl yakeaber. eibhabe yakeab bes dhni hye uthl. tar anek psu, bhrti, ut ebm gadha hl.

31

ekdin yakeab sunl ye labner putrra kthabarta blchen. tara bll, “amader pitar sbkichui yakeab niye niyeche. yakeab khubi dhni hyeche. or ei dhner sbtai se amader pitar kach theke niyeche.” yakeab lksy krl ye labn atiter mt ar bndhumneabhabapnn ny. prbhu yakeabke bllen, “teamar purbpurusa ye dese bas krten, teamar sei nijer dese phire yao. ami teamar sngē sngē thakb.” tai yakeab rahel o leyaake sei mathe dekha krte bll. yekthane se tar mespal o chagpal rekhechil. yakeab rahel o leyaake bll, “ami dekhchi ye teamader pita amar opr rege gechen. atite sb smy tini amar sngē bndhuter mneabhab peasn krben kintu tini ar serkm nn. kintu amar pita isbr amar sngē ryechen. teamra ubhyei jan ami teamader pitar jny amar sadhynt kthear prisrm krechi. kintu teamader pita amake thkiyechen. ei niye dsbar tini amar betn bdlechen. kintu ei skl smy isbr labner smst calaki hte amake rkasa krechen. “ekbar labn bllen, “bindu cih-nit smst chagl tumi rakhte par. tai hbe teamar betn.” tini ei ktha blar pr smst psur bindu cihnit sabk jnmal. tai sesb amari hl. kintu tkhn labn bllen, “sb bindu cihnit chagl amar. tumi deara kata chagguli rakhte par. sei hbe teamar betn.” tini ektha blar pr smst psu dearakata sabker jnm dil. sutram isbri psugulike teamar pitar kach theke niye amay diyechen. “ekti sbpne ami deklam, dler sngē sngm krche ye purus chagla,

taderi gaye dearakata ebm cheapmara. isbrer dut sei sbpne amar sngē ktha bllen, “yakeab!”“ami uttr dilam, ‘ajnel!” dut amake uttr dilen, “dekh, kebl dearakata o bindu cihnīt chaglrāi sngm krche. amii ta ghtacchi. labn teamar prtī ye smst anyay krechen tar smstī amī dekhechi. amī emnta krchi yate smst chag sabk teamar hy. amī sei isbr yini baithele teamar kache esechilen. sei sthane tumi ek bedi sthapn krechile. tumi sei bedite olibh tel dhelechile ebm amār kache ek prtījna krechile. ekhn amī cai ye tumi ye dese jnmechile sei dese phire yabar jny prstut ho.” rahel o leya yakeabke uttre bllen, “amader pita tar mrtyur smy amader jny kichu rekhe yaben na. tini amader sngē emn bybhar kren yen amra bidesi. tini amader teamar kache bikri krechen ebm tarpr ye arth amader pabar ktha ta tini khrc kre phelechen. isbr ei smst dhn pitar kach theke nīyechen yar malik ekhn amra ebm amader sntanera. sejjny isbr yemnti blechen sei mteai apnar kaj kra ucit.” sejjny yakeab yatar jny prstut hl. se tar sb putrder o strider uter pithe othal. tarpr tara knan dese phire gel yekthane yakeaber pita bas krten. yakeaber smst psupal tar samne samne hente cl. pddn-aramē thakakalin se ye smst kichu arjn krechil tar sb kichu niye cl. sei smy labn mesder leam chamtte gelen. tini sei kaje gele pre rahel tar ghre dhuke tar pitar thakurguleake curi krl. yakeab aramiy labner sngē calaki krl karn tar cle yabar bisye se tamke janal na. yakeab tar pribar o smst smptti niye drut beriye pdl. tara phrat ndi par hye prbtmy prdes giliydr dike rona dilen. tin din pre labn jante parlen ye yakeab paliye geche. tai labn tamr leakjn jdea kre yakeaber pechne dhaoya kre cllen. sat din pr labn yakeabke parbtī giliydr deser kache dekhte pelen. sei rate isbr sbpne labner kache gelen. isbr bllen, “sabdhan! yakeaber sngē bhebe cinte ktha bealea!” prer din skal bela labn yakeabke dekhte pelen. yakeab prbter upre tar tambu khatiyechil. tai labn o tar leakjn prbtmy prdes giliydr tamder tambu khatalen. labn yakeabke bllen, “tumi ken amar sngē calaki krlē? ken tumi amar knyader yuddh bndider mt dhre niye gele? tumi amake na janiye ken palale? ydi amay blte tbe amī ekta bheajer ayeajn krtam. bajnar sathe nac ganer bybsthao krtam. tumi emnki amar nati natnider cumu khete o knyader biday janabaro suyeag dile na. eibhabe tumi khub ajner mt kaj krech. teamake aghat krar ksmta amar ryeche. kintu gt rate teamar pitar isbr amar sbpne amar kache elen. tini amake sabdhan kre dilen yate teamar kean ksti na kri. amī jani tumi teamar badi phire yete cao ar sejjny tumi cle esech. kintu ken tumi amar ghr theke thakurguleake curi krlē?” yakeab uttre bll, “amī bhy peyechilam tai apnake na ble cle esechi! amī bhebechilam apni hytea amar kach theke apnar knyader chiniye neben. kintu amī apnar thakurguleake curi kri ni. ydi ekhane amar snger kean bykti ai thakurguleake niye thake tbe take htya krte hbe. apnar leakeraī ei bisye amar saksi hbe. apnar ya kichu ta apni khumje dekhte paren. ya apnar ta niye nin.” (yakeab janten na ye rahel labner thakurguleake curi kreche.) tai labn giye yakeaber tambu ebm tarpr leyar tambu khumje dekhlen. tarpr sei dui dasir tambuo khumje dekhlen. kintu sei thakurguleake tader ghre khumje pelen na. tarpr labn raheler tambur dike gelen. rahel thakurguleake uter gdīr tlay lukiye tar

opre bse chilē. labn smst tambu tnn tnn kre khumjeo thakurguleake khumje pelen na. rahel tar pitake bll, “pita amar upr rag krben na. amī apnar samne uthe damdate parchi na karn amar masik clche.” tai labn tambur bhitre dekhlen kintu tamr thakurguleake khumje pelen na. tkhn yakeab khub rege giye bll, “amī ki deas krechi? kean apnar bhengechi? ki adhikare apni amake tada kre thamate esechen? amar ya kichu ryeche tar sbkichi apni khumje dekhechen. kintu apnar kichui khumje pan ni ar ydi peye thaken tbe ta dekhnan. seta ekhaneī rakhun yate amader leakera ta dekhte pay. amader leakeraī bicar kruk amader mdhye kara thik. amī 20 bchr apnar jny kaj krechi. ei smy apnar kean messabk ba chagsisu jnmar smy mara yay ni. ar amī apnar paler kean mes mere khai ni. kean smy bny psur dbara kean mes mara gele amī sbmsy niye apnar kache ese bli ni ye amar deasa eta hy ni. kintu din rat amī ksti sbkar krechi. diner bela sury yen amar skti ninde nti ebm rate site ghum amar ceakh theke udhao hye yet. amī 20 bchr dhre apnar kache daser mt kaj krechi. prthm 14 bchr amī apnar dui knya labh krar jny khetechi. ses 6 bchr amī apnar psu labh krar jny khetechi. ebm ei smy apni ds bar amar betn bdlechen. kintu amar purbpuruser isbr, abrahamer isbr ebm ishaker bhy?amar sngē chilē. isbr amar sngē na thakle apni amake khali hate biday ditē. kintu isbr amar kst skl o amar prism dekhlen. ei jny gt rate isbr prman krechen ye amī thik.” labn yakeabke bllen, “ei mhilara amari knya. ei sntanera o ei psuraō amari. ya kichu dekhch e sbi tea amari, kintu amar knyader o nati natnider amar kache rakhar jny kichui krte pari na. sejjny es teamar sngē ek cukti kri. amader ei cuktir prman sbrup amra ek pathrer tham sthapn krb.” cuktir prman hisabe yakeab ekta bd pathr khumje ene seta sthapn krl. se tar nijer leakdero pathr ene rasi kre rakhte bll. tarpr sei pathrer rasir dhare bse khaoya daoya krl. labn sei sthaner nam rakhlen yigr sahdutha. kintu yakeab sei sthaner nam dil gl-ed. tkhn labn bllen, “pathrer ei rasi amader cukti smrn krte sahayy krbe.” ei karne yakeab sei sthaner nam gl-ed rakhil. tarpr labn bllen, “amra prsrper theke dure cle gele prbhū yen amader pahara den.” sejjny sei sthaner nam mispa rakha hl. tarpr labn bllen, “mne rekhea tumi ydi amar knyader aghat kr tbe isbr teamake sasti deben. tumi ydi any ar kean stri leakke biye kr tbe mne rekhea isbr lkys rakhchen. amader mdhye sthapit stmbh o ei rasi kra pathrgulea smrn kriye debe amader cuktir ktha. amī kkhni ei pathrgulea par hye teamar sathe ldai krte yabea na ebm tumi absyi par hye amar sngē ldai krte asbe na. amra ydi ei cukti lnghn kri tbe abrahamer isbr, nahearer isbr ebm tader purbpuruser isbr amader bicare deasi krun.” yakeaber pita ishak isbrke “bhy” ble daktē. tai yakeab sei nam bybhar kre prtījna krl. tarpr yakeab sei prbte ekta psu blidan rupe utsrg krl. ar tar apnjnder beaje nimntrn krl. khaoya daoya ses hle tara sei ratta pahadei katal. prer din bheare labn tamr nati natnider o knyader cumu kheyē biday janalen. tini tader asirbad kre ghre phire gelen.

yakeabo sei sthan hte uthe cll. pthe se isbrer dutgner dekha pel. tader dekhe yakeab bll, "e isbrer sibiri!" sei jnye se sei sthaner nam mhnym rakhil. yakeaber bhaisese thakt seyire. ei jaygata chil pahadi des ideame. yakeab eser kache bartabahkder ei ble pathal, "ei sb ktha amar mnib eseke giye blea. apnar das yakeab bll: ami etguli bchr labner kache katiyechi. amar anek gru, gadha, mespal, leakjn o dasi ryeche. mhasy ami ei barta pathiye anureadh krchi, apni amader grhn krn." bartabahkra yakeaber kache phire ese bll, "amra apnar bhais eyer kache giyechilam. tini apnar sathe dekha krte aschen. tamr sathe 400 jn leak ryeche." ei bartay yakeab bhiti hl. se tar leakjnder dui dle bhag krl. se tar mespal, psupal o uter palke dui bhage bhag krl. yakeab bll, "ydi ese ese ek dle dbms kre tbe apr dl niscy paliye rkasa pabe." yakeab bll, "he amar pita abrahamer isbr, amar pita ishaker isbr! prbhu tumii amake amar dese amar pribarar kache phire yete blechile. tumi blechile amar mngl krbe. tumi amar prti kt krna krech. amar kt mngl krech. prthmbar ykhn ami yrddn par hcchilam tkhn kebl plr thar lathi chada amar kache kichui chil na. kintu ekhn amar sb kichu prcur ble dutea dl hyeche. dya kre amay amar bhaiyer hat theke, eser hat theke rkasa kr. amar bhy hy ye se amader, emnki ntander sngemayederi htya krbe. prbhu tumi amay blechile, 'ami teamar mngl krb. ami teamar bmsdhrdr smkhyay smudrer balir mt krb ya gune ses kra yay na.' sei sthane yakeab rat katal. eseke uphar hisabe debar jny jinis geachal. yakeab 200 ti chagi, 20 ti chag, 200 ti mesi o 20 ti mes nil. aro nil 30 ti ut ebm tader bacca, 40 ti gru, 10 ti samd, 20 ti grddbhi o 10 ti grddbh. yakeab prtiti psupal tar dasder hate dil. tarpr yakeab tar dasder bll, "prtiti psur pal prthk kr. amar age age yao ar prtiti paler mdhye kichuta durtb rekhea. yakeab tar dasder ajna dil. prthm dler psu ye daser hate take se bll, "ykhn amar bhaisese eseteamake jijnese krbe, 'e sb psu kar? tumi keathyay yacch? tumi kar das?' tkhn tumi blbe, 'eisb psu apnar das yakeaber. yakeabi eisb uphar hisabe apnar kache pathiyeche. ar yakeab nijeo pechn pechn aschen." yakeab dbitiy, trtiy ebm any sb dasder ai eki kaj krte bll. se bll, "eser sngedekha hle teamrao sbai ai eki kaj krbe. teamra blbe, "ei uphar apnar jnye ar apnar das yakeab amader pechniye aschen." yakeab bll, "ydi ami ei leakder uphar smet amar age pathai the hytea ese amay ksma kre grhn krben." tai yakeab eseke upharguli pathal. kintu sei rate yakeab tambute ril. pre sei rate uthe yakeab sekhan theke cle gel. se tar sathe tar dui stri, dui dasi o tar egareati ntanke niye ybpeak ndi par hl. yakeaber pribar ndi par hye gele se tar smst jinisptro par hbar jny pathal. absese yakeab ndi par hbar jny ril. kintu se eka par hbar age ekjn purus ese tar sngemllyuddh krl. sury othar age prynt sei purusti tar sngedyuddh krlen. purusti ykhn dekhlen tini yakeabke prajit krte parchen na tkhn yakeaber paye aghat krlen; tate yakeare payer had sre gel. tarpr sei purusti yakeabke bllen, "amay yete dao, sury utheche." kintu yakeab bll, "apni amake asirbad na krlme ami apnake yete deb na." sei purusti take jijnasa krlen, "teamar nam ki?" yakeab uttr dil, "amar nam yakeab." tkhn sei

purusti bllen, "teamar nam yakeaber pribre israyel hbe. ami teamar ei nam rakhlam karn tumi isbrer sng o manuser sngedyuddh krech kintu prajit ho ni." tkhn yakeab take jijnese krl, "dya kre blun apnar nam ki?" kintu sei purusti bllen, "ki jny amar nam jijnese krch?" sei smyi purusti yakeabke asirbad krlen. tai yakeab sei jaygar nam pnuyel rakhil. yakeab bll, "ei sthane ami isbrke mukheamukhi dekhlam kintu tao prane bamclam. se pnuyel par hle sury uthl. yakeab payer jny khamdate khamdate cll. seijnj ajo israyeliyra urusndhir pesi bheajn kre na, karn yakeaber sei pesii aht hyechil.

33

yakeab takiye dekhlen ese aschen. ese tar snged 400 jn leak niye aschilen. yakeab tar pribarke carti dle bhag krl. leya ebm tar sntanera ekti dle, rahel o yeaseph ar ekti dle ebm dui dasi o tader sntanera aro dui dle chil. yakeab tar dasder ntander samne rakhil. leya ebm tar ntander se tader pechne rakhil. yakeab rahel o yeasephke sbsease rakhil. yakeab nije eser dike egieye gel. er phle eser sathei prthme tar saksat hl. yakeab tar bhaiyer dike hemte yabar smy satbar abhumi prnt hl. ese yakeabke dekhete peye tar sathe dekha krar jny dede gelen. ese yakeaber gla jdiye dhre cumu khelen. tarpr tamra duijnei kamdlen. ese takiye sei strileak o sisuder dekhete peye bllen, "teamar sathe ai leakjnera kara?" yakeab uttr bllen, "isbr anugrh kre amake eisb sntansnttider diyeche." tarpr ntander niye dui dasi eser sngedekha krte gel. tara tamr samne srddh prnipat krl. erpr leya o tar sntanra eser sngedekha kre tamr samne srddhbhab upud hye tamke prnam krl. sese rahel o yeaseph eser sngedekha kre upud hye prnam krl. ese bllen, "ami ekhane asar smy ye jnsmareah dekhete pelam ta ebm eisb psui ba kiser jny?" yakeab bll, "ai sb apnar jny amar uphar. yen apni amake grhn kren." kintu ese bllen, "teamake uphar dite hbe na bhaisese amay thest ryeche." yakeab bll, "ta na, amar binti ei ydi styisty apni amake grhn kre thaken the ami ye uphar apnake diti ta grhn krn. ami abar apnar mukh dekhete peye anndit. yen isbreri mukh drsn krlam. apni ye amake grhn krlen etei ami khub khusi. seijnj biny krl ami ye ye uphar apnar jny enechi ta grhn krn. isbr amar prti anugrh kreche tai amar pryajner atirikti ryeche." eibhabe yakeab tar upharguli sbikar krar jny eser kache binti krl. seijnj ese upharguli sbikar krlen. tarpr ese bllen, "ebar tumi teamar yatra pthe clte par. ami teamar snged yab." kintu yakeab take bll, "apni janen ye amar sisura durbl ebm amake amar psupal smprke sabdhan hle hbe. ydi ami tader ekdine etdur yete badhy krl, tbe sb psui mara pde. seijnj apni age age yan. gbadipsu ebm anyany psuder nirappta niscit krte ebm sntanra yate khub klant na hye pde sei dik dekhete ami khub dhir gtite yab. ami seyire apnar sngedekha krb." tai ese bllen, "te teamake sahayy krar jny amar kichu leak teamar kache rekhe yai." kintu yakeab bll, "apni bdi dyalu kintu setari ba pryajni ki?" sedin ese seyirer pthe yatra suru krlen. kintu yakeab sukkeate gel. sei jaygay se nijer jny ektar grh tairi krl ar tar psupaler jny chauni tairi krl. eijnj sei jaygar nam rakha hl sukkeat. yakeab nirapde pddm-aram hte yatra kre

knan desher sikhim ngre ese upsthit hl. sei shrer kache ek mather mdhye se sibir shapn krl. sikhimer pita hamearer kach theke yakeab ai mathiti 100 repy khnd diye kinechil. yakeab sei jaygay isbrer upasna krar jny ek bedi tairi kre tar nam rakhl, “el ileahe, israyeler isbr.”

34

dina chil yakeab ebm leyar knya. ekdin dina sei jaygar meyeder sngre dekha krte gel. hmeare chilen sei deser raja, tamr putr sikhim dinake dekhte pelen. sikhim dinake dhre niye giye blatkar krlen. sikhim dinar preme pde take biye krar jny anuny krte laglen. sikhim tamr pitake blen, “dya kre oke amar jnye ene dao yen ami biye krte pari.” yakeab jante parl ye cheleti tar knyar sathe ai maratnk kharap kajti kreche. kintu yehetu tar sb kiti putri mathe psu crate giyechil, sei jny tara ghre phire na asa prynt tini kichui krlen na. sei smy sikhimer pita hmeare yakeaber sngre ktha blte elen. yakeaber putrera mathei jante parl ki ghteche. ghtna sune tara khubi rege gel karn sikhim yakeaber knyake blatkar kre israyelke ljay phechilen. sikhimer kra ei bhylnr ghtna sunte peyei bhaiyera kset theke phire el. kintu hmeare bhaider blen, “amar putr sikhim dinake khubi cay. anugrh kre oke biye krte dao. ei bibah beajhabe ye teamader sngre amader ek bises cukti hyeche. tkhn amader putra teamader knyader ebm teamader putra amader knyader biye krte parbe. teamra amader sngre ei eki dese thakte parbe. teamra ekhankar jmir malik hbe o bybsa krte parbe.” sikhim nijeo yakeab o bhaiyeder sngre ktha blen. sikhim blen, “dya kre amay grhn kr. teamra amake ya krte blbe tai-i krb. ydi teamra amay kebl dinake biye krte dao, the teamader caoya ye kean uphar ami teamader deb. teamra ya caibe tai-i deb, kebl dinake biye krte dao.” yakeaber putra sikhim o tar pitake mithya blb ble thik krl. bhaiyera tader rag samlate parchil na karn sikhim tader bean dinar prti ei jghny kaj krechilen. tai bhaiyera tamke bl, “apni sunnt nn ble apnar sngre amader beaner biye dite pari na. ydi amra amader beanke apnake biye krte dii ta hbe amader pkse ek apman. kintu apni ei ekti kaj krle amra tar sngre apnar biye dite pari. apnar shrer prtyekti puruske amader mt sunnt hte hbe. tahle apnader putra amader knyader ebm amader knyara apnader putrder biye krte parbe. tahle amra ek jati hb. ydi apni sunnt hte asbikar kren the amra dinake niye yab.” ei cukti hmeare ebm sikhimke khub anndit krl. dinar bhaiyera ya krte blt tate sikhim khusi hye raji hlen. sikhim chilen tamr pribare sbeye smmaniy bykti. hmeare o sikhim tamder shrer smagm sthane gelen. tamra shrer purusder sngre ktha blen. tamra blen, “israyeler ei leakra amader bndhu hte cay. tara amader dese bas kruk o amader sngre bybsa kruk. amader skler jny ythest jayga amader ryeche. tader sngre amader parsprk bibaho hte pare. amader chelera tader meyeder biye krte pare ebm tader meyera amader cheleder biye krte pare. kintu ekti bisy amader sbaike mene nite hbe. amader sb puruske sunnt hte hbe, yemnti israyeler leakra hye ryeche. ekaj krle amra tader gea-mesadir pal o psur dbara ebm smpttir dbara dhni hb. sutram tader sngre

amader ei cukti kra ucit, tahle tara ekhane amader sngre thakbe.” smbet smst leak hmeare o sikhimer ktha sune smmti janal. ar sb purusra sei smy sunnt hl. tin din preo sunnt hoye leakra tkhno pidit chil. yakeaber dui putr simiyeana o lebi jant ye ai leakra ei smye durbal thakbe. tai tara shre dhuke sekhankar smst leakke htya krl. dinar bhai simiyeana o lebi ei dujne mile hmeare o tar putr sikhimke htya krl. tara sikhimer badi theke dinake ber kre niye el. yakeaber putrra shrer sb kichu luth krl. sikhim tader beaner sngre bhrstacar krar jny tara tkhno rege chil. tai bhaiyera smst psu, gadha ebm shre o ksete ya kichu chil tar sbi niye nil. sei leakeder srbsb emnki tader stri o sisuder adhikar krl. kintu yakeab simiyeana o lebike bl, “teamra amay anek bipde phelech. ei ancler smst leak ekhn amay ghrna krbe. knaniy o prisiy smst leakra amar biruddhe uthe damdabe. amare ekhane alp kyekjn ryechi. ydi ei jaygar leakra ekre amader sngre yuddh krte ase, the ami tea ddbms hbeai emnki amar smst leako amar sngre ddbms hbe.” kintu bhaiyera bl, “ai leakra amader beaner sngre besyar mt ye bybhar kreche setao ki ucit chil? na, ai leakera amader beaner prti anyay kreche.”

35

isbr yakeabke blen, “baithel shre yao. sekhane bas kr ar upasnar jny ekta bedi tairi kr. smrn kr elke. tumi ykhn teamar bhai eser kach theke paliye yacchile tkhn sekhane ei isbri teamay drsn diyechilen.” tai yakeab tar pribar o tar smst daske bl, “teamader kache kath o dhatur ye smst putul thakur ryeche tar smsti ddbms kr. nijeder pbitr kr ebm priskar kapd pr. amra ei jayga chede baithale yab. sekhane ami amar isbrer uddesye ekti bedi tairi krb, ei isbri snkter smy amay sahayy krechilen. ami yekthane giyechi sekhane ei isbr amar sngre giyechen.” sejnay leakra bideser smst thakurguleake yakeaber kache ene dil. tara yakeabke tader kaner dulguli ene dil. yakeab esb kichu sikhim shrer kache ekta ela gacher tlay pumte rakhl. yakeab ar tar putra sei jayga prityag krl. sei sthaner leakra tader tada kre htya krte ceyechil. kintu tara bhnin bhy peye yakeabke ar anusrn krl na. erpr yakeab ar tar leakra luse gel. luser brtman nam baithel. eti knan dese absthit. yakeab sei jaygay ekti bedi tairi kre tar nam rakhl “el baithel.” yakeab ei nam beche nil karn bhaiyer kach theke paliye yabar smy eikhane isbr tamr samne abirbuth hyechilen. ribikar bhai dbearar seikhane mrtyu hl. tara take baithale ekta alean gacher nice kbr dil ebm sei jaygar nam rakhl alean basut. pddn-aram theke yakeab ykhn phire el isbr tamke abar drsn dilen ebm take asirbad krlen. isbr yakeabke blen, “teamar nam yakeab kintu ami teamar any nam rakhb. ekhn theke teamake yakeab ble daka hbe na, teamar nam hbe israyel.” tai isbr tar nam rakhlen israyel. isbr take blen, “amii srb-sktman isbr ebm ami teamay ei asirbad krchi. teamar anek snantan-sntti heak, ek mhajati hye bede othea. teamar thekei any anek jati ebm rajara utpn hbe. ami abraham o ishakk ye des diyechilam sei desi ekhn teamay dicchi. teamar per teamar bmsdhrder ami sei des dicchi.” erpr isbr sei jayga theke cle gelen. ei sthane yakeab ekti smrnstmbh shapn krl. sei

pathrer upre draksars o tel dhele yakeab seta pbitr krl. eta chil ek bises jagya karn ekhanei isbr yakeaber snge kthla blechilen. ebm yakeab ei jagyar nam rakhl baithel. yakeab ebm tar dl baithel tyag krl. tara iphrate pemchabar agei raheler prsber smy el. kintu eibar prsbkale raheler bhishn kst hl, prsb bedna tibr hye uthl. raheler dhatri ei dekke blen, "bhy peo na rahel! tumi arekti putrer jnm dite clech." rahel putrti prsb krar smyi mara gel. mara yabar age rahel putrtir nam rakhl bineani. kintu yakeab tar nam rakhl binyamin. rahelke iphrath yabar pthei kbr deoya hl. (iphrathi baitlehm.) rahelke smman janate yakeab tar kbre ekti stmbh sthaphn krl. sei bises stmbhti ajo sekhane ryeche. erpr israyel abar tar yatra pthe cllen. tini migdl edr dkisine tamr tambu khatalen. israyel ei sthane alpka rilen. ei sthanei ruben tar pitar dasi bilhar kache gel ebm tar sathe syn krl. israyel ei khbr jante pere atynt krudhd hlen.yakeaber 12 ti putr chil. yakeab ebm leyar putrra hl: yakeaber prthm jat putr ruben, simiyeen, lebi, yihuda, isakhr o sbulun. yakeab ebm raheler putrra hl yeaseph o binyamin. bilha chilen raheler dasi. yakeab o bilhar putrra hl dan ebm nptali. silpa chilen leyar dasi. yakeab ebm silpar putrra hl gad o aser.pddn-arame yakeaber ei kti putrer jnm hy. yakeab kiriyyth arby sthit mmri namk sthane tar pita ishaker kache gelen. ei jaygai abraham o ishak bas krten. ishak 180 btsr bemce chilen. erpr ishak brddh o purnayu hye mara gelen. tar dui putr ese o yakeab tar pitake ye sthane kbr deoya hyechil seikhanei take kbr dilen.

36

eser (ideam) bms brttant ei. ese knan deser ek strileakke biye kren. eser strira chilen: hittiy, eleaner knya ada, anar knya ahlibama, ana chilen hibbiy sibiyeaneer petri. ebm ismayeler knya basmt, basmter beaner nam nbyeat. ese ebm adar putrer nam iliphs. basmter putrer nam chil ruvel. ahlibamar tinti putrer nam yiyus, yalm o kearh. eser ei putrra knan dese jnmchilen. ese ebm yakeaber prcur smpti ebm bhu leakjn hye yabar jny tader pkse eksnge thaka asmbhb hye uthl. tader prcur psupal chil ble sei jmiti, yekthane tara thakt, tader pryajin metate part na. tai ese tar bhai yakeaber kach theke cle gelen. ese tar stri, putr, knya, smst dasi, gru ebm anyany psu ebm knan dese tar ar ya kichu chil sb niye prbtmy prdes seyire cle gelen. (ese ideam nameo prait ebm ideam seyir deser apr nam.) ese hlen ideamicyder purbpurus. parbty seyir (ideam) prdese sbaskari eser pribargeasthir namguli: ese ebm adar putr iliphs. ese ebm basmter putr ruvel. iliphsr pamcti putr chil: taimn, omar, speha, gyitm o kns. timna name eser ekjn dasio chil. timna o iliphsr putrer nam amalek. ruveler car putrer nam nht, serh, slm o misa. era chil eser stri basmter nati. eser trtiy strir nam chil ahlibama, ini chilen anar knya. (ana chilen sibiyeaneer putr.) ese ebm ahlibamar sntanra hl: yiyus, balm o kearh. ese hte utpnn pribargeasthiguli hl nimnrup:eser prthm putr iliphs theke utpnn taimn, omar, speha, kns, kearh, gyitm o amalek.ese sml pribargeasthi eser stri ada theke utpnn. eser putr ruvel chilen nht, serh slm o misar pita.ei smst pribarer ma chilen eser stri basmt.

eser stri ahlibama, anar knya, yiyus, balm o kearher jnm dilen. ai tinjn chilen tader pribarer pita. ese hte utpnn ai purusra prtyeke chilen tamder nij pribargeasthir neta. heariy seyirer ei putrra sei dese bas krt. era hl leatn, seabl, sibiyeen, ana, diseen, etsr, o disn. ei putrra chil ideam dese seyir hte asa heariy pribarer geasthir netaskl. leatn chilen heari ebm hemner pita. (timna chilen leatner bean.) seabl chilen al bn, manht, ebl, mphea o onmer pita. sibiyeaneer dui putr chil aya o ana. (anaei sei jn yini tamr pitar gadhader chabar smy mrubhumite usn prsrn khumje peyechilen.) ana chilen diseen o ahlibamar pita. diseaneer car putr chil. tader nam: himdn, isbn, yitrn o kran. etsrer tin putr chil. tader nam bilhn, sabn o akn. disner dui putr chil. tader nam us o aran. heariy pribargulir dlpitider namguli eirkm: leatn, seabl, sibiyeen, ana, diseen, etsr o diseen. seyir dese ye pribarguli bas krt, ei leakera chil tader dlpitign. sei smy ideame rajara rajtb krten. israyele raj sasn calu hbar bhu purbei ideame rajara rajtb krten. yiyeareer putr bela ideam dese rajtb kren, tar rajdhanir nam dinhaba. belar mrtyur pr yeabb raja hlen. yeabb chilen bsra nibasi serher putr. yeabber mrtyur pr husm rajtb krlen. husm chilen taimn desi. husmer mrtyur pr bedder putr hdd sei ngr sasn krlen. (hddi meayab dese miyinder prajit krechilen. hdd esechilen abit shr theke. hdder mrtyur pr sml sei des sasn krte thaken. sml esechilen mmreka theke. smler mrtyur pr sel sei des sasn krte thaken. sel esechilen phrat ndir dhare sthir rheabeat theke. selar mrtyur pr balhann sei dese rajtb kren. balhann chilen akbeareer putr. balhanner mrtyur pr hdr sei dese rajtb kren. hdr chilen payu shrer leak. hdrer strir nam mhetbel; ini chilen mtteder knya. (mtteder pitar nam mesahber.) ese chilen ideam pribargulir pita. ideam pribarguli hl timn, alba, yithet, ahlibama, ela, dinean, kns, taimn, mibms, mgdiyel o irm. ei pribargulir nam anusarei tader bsti sthaner nam hl.

37

yakeab knan dese bas krte lagl. ei sei des yekthane purbe tar pita bas krten. yakeaber pribarer brttant eirkm.yeaseph tkhn 17 bchr bysk yubk. tar kaj chil mes, chagler ttbabdhan kra. yeaseph ei kaj krten tar bhaiyeder snge arthat bilha o silpar sntander snge. (bilha o silpa tamr st ma chilen.) bhaiyera mnd kaj krle yeaseph ta brmr pitake ese janaten. yeaseph chilen israyeler brddhabsthar sntan. ei jny israyel tar anyany putrder ceye yeasephkei besi bhalbasten. yakeab take ekta bises jama uphar diyechil. jamati chil lmba ebm bes sundr. yeasepher bhaiyera deklh ye tader pita tader caite yeasephkei besi bhalbasen. eijny tara take ghrna krte lagl. tara yeasepher sate bndhubhabe ktha blteo cail na. ekdn yeaseph ekta sbpn dekhlen. pre tini tar bhaidar sei sbpnta bllen. erpr tar bhaiyera take aro ghrna krte thaki. yeaseph blen, "ami ekta sbpn dekkechi. dekhlam amra skle ksete kaj krchi. amra skle gmer amti bamdhchilam, emn smy amar amtita uthe damdal. ar amar amtir carpaste geal kre ghire thaka teamader amtigulea eke eke amartike prnam janal." tar bhaiyera bl, "tumi ki mne kr er arth tumi amader raja hye amader upr

rajtb krbe?" tar bhaiyera tader smbndhe dekhā ei sbpner jny take aro ghṛna krte lagl. erpr yeaseph arekti sbpn dekhē sei sbpn smbndhe tar bhaiyeder bllen, "ami arekti sbpn dekhechi. dekhlam sury, camd ebm egareati tara amake prnam krche." yeaseph tamr pitakeo ei sbpnti smbndhe bllen. kintu tamr pita er smaleacna kre bllen, "ē ki dhṛner sbpn? tumi ki bisbas kr ye teamar ma, teamar bhaiyera, emnki amio teamar prnam krb?" yeasepher bhaiyera tamke irsa krt. kintu yeasepher pita sesb mne rakhlen ar bhebe abak hlen ye er arth ki hte pare. ekdin yeasepher bhaiyere sikhime gel tader pitar mes crate. yakeab yeasephke bll, "sikhime yao. sekhane teamar bhaiyera amar mes cracche." yeaseph uttr krhen, "ami yabea." yeasepher pita bllen, "yao giye dekh teamar bhaiyera nirapde ache kina. tarpr phire ese amader janio mesder abstha kemn." eibhabe yeasepher pita take hibṛean up-tyka theke sikhime pathalen. sikhime yeaseph pth harale ekjin leak tamke mathe ghure bedate dekhli. sei leakti bll, "tumi ki khumje bedacch?" yeaseph uttr dilen, "ami amar bhaidar kheamj krchi. blte paren tara tader mes niye keathay geche?" sei leakti bll, "tara tea cle geche. ami tader deatne yabar ktha blte sunechilam." tai yeaseph tar bhaidar khumjte gelen ebm deatne tader khumje pelen. yeasepher bhaiyera take dur theke aste dekhē take htya kr priklpra krli. bhaiyera nijeder mdhye blabli krli, "ai dekh sbpndrsk yeaseph asche. take mere phelar ei tea suyeag. take amra ye kean ekta khali kuper mdhye phele diye pitake giye blte pari ye ek bunea jntu take mere pheleche. eibhabe amra oke dekhay ye tar sbpṅgulea asar." kintu ruben yeasepher pran bamcate cail. se bll, "amra take htya krb na. es, amra take htya na kre brm bina aghatē ai suknea kuper mdhye phele dīi." rubener priklpra chli yeasephke eibhabe uddhar kre tar pitar kache phert pathanear. yeaseph tar bhaidar kache ele tara take akrmn kre tar sundr lmba jamata chimde phell. erpr tara take dhṛe chumde dil ek suknea kuper mdhye. yeaseph ykhn kuper mdhye, sei smy tar bhaiyera khete bsl. eismy tara ekdḷ bnikke dekhte pel yara gilyid theke misre yatra krchil. tader utgulea bhṇ krchil bhu krṇ msla o dhn delt. tai yihuda tar bhaiyeder bll, "amader bhaike htya kre ar tar mrtyur smbad geapn kre amader ki labh hbe? er theke labh hbe ydi amra take ei bnikder kache bikri kre dīi. ebhabe amra amader nijer bhaiyer mrtyur jny deasio hb na." any bhaiyerao smmti janal. midiyiniy bnikra kache astei bhaiyera yeasephke kup theke tule anlea. Tara take 20 ti repymudrar binimye bikri kre dīl. bnikra ebar take misre niye cll. ei smy ruben sekhane tar bhaiyeder sṅge chil na. se janteao na ye tara yeasephke bikri kre diyechē. ruben kuper dhare phire ese dekhli yeaseph sekhane nei. tkhn se duhkḥ prkas krar jny nijer kapd chimde phell. bhaiyeder kache phire giye ruben bll, "cheleta sekhane nei, ekhn ami ki krb?" bhaiyera tkhn ekta chagl mere tar rkte yeasepher sundr salta rangiye dīl. erpr tara sei salta tader pitake dekhāl. bhaiyera bll, "amra ei salta pēyechi, dekhun tea eta yeasepher kina?" tader pita salta dekhē cinte parlen ye seta yeasepheri. pita bllen, "hyam, eta tea tar! hyeta keanea bnj jntu take mere pheleche. amar putr yeasephke ek himsr psu kheyē phelechel" putr seake

yakeab tar kapd chimde phell, tarpr ct bstr pre dirgh
smy tar putrer jny seak krl. yakeaber putr knyara take
santbna deite cail. jintu yakeabke santbna deoya gel
na. se bll, “amar mrtyu din prynt ami amar putrer jny
duhkh kre yab.”tai yakeab yeasepher jny duhkhit hye
ril. midiyjni bnikra pre yeasephke misre niye gre
phrener rkss senapti peatiphrer kache bhikri kre dil.

38

sei smy yihuda tar bhaider chede hira name ekti leaker sngas bas krte gel. hira chilan adullmii shrer leak. sekhane yihuda ek knaniy strileakke dekhte peye take biye krl. meyetir pitar nam chil suy. knaniy meyeti ekti putrer jnm diye tar nam rakhl enr. pre se arekti putrer jnm diye tar nam rakhl onn. pre tar sela name arekti putr hl. trtiy putrer jnmer smy yihuda ksibe bas krchil. yihuda tamr name ek knyake ene tar sngs prthm putr erer biye dil. kintu er anek mnd kaj kray prbhu tar prti asntust hlen ebm tak htya krlen. tkhn yihuda erer bhai onnke bll, "yao teamar mrt bhaiyer strir sngs syn kr. tar sbami ho. nijer bhai erer jny bms utpnn kr." onn bujhl milner phle stantsntii hle ta tar hbe na. onn tai yen snmg krl. se tar srirer abhyntre birtyg kray krl na. ei kaje prbhu krudhd hlen ebm onnkeo mere phellen. tkhn yihuda tar bema tamrke bll, "yao, teamar pitar badi phire yao. ye prynt na amar cheak putr sela bd hy se prynt biye na kre sekhaneit tak." yihuda asle bhy peyechilen, bhebechilen any bhaider mtea hytea se-lao mara yabe. tamr tar pitar badi phire gel. pre yihudar stri, suyer knyay mrtiyyu hl. seaker smy gele yihuda tar adullmii bndhu hira sathe mesder leam chamttte timnay gel. tamr jante parl ye tar sbusr tim-nay tar mesder leam chamttte yacchen. tamr bidhba ble ye kapd prt ta khule phele any kapd prl o tar mukh odna diye dhakl. tarpr se timnar kache ab-sthit ainyim shrer dike ye rasta cle geche tar dhare bsl. tamr jant ye yihudar cheat putr sela ekhn bd hyeche kintu tbu salar sathe tar phire debar kean priklpnai yi-huda kre ni. yihuda sei pthe yete yete take dekhe bh-abl beadh hy besya. (besyar mt tar mukh odna diye dhaka chil.) yihuda tar kache giye bll, "es amar sathe seo." (yihuda jant na ye ei chil tamr, tar putrbduh.)se bll, "amay kt deben?" yihuda uttr krl, "amar psupal theke teamar jny ekta bacca chaghl pathiye deb."se bll "thik ache. kintu chaghta pemchabar age amar kache kichu bndhk rakkhun." yihuda jijnas krl, "teamake ye chaghl pathab tar prman hisabe tumi amar kache ki cao?"tamr bll, "cithite marbar teamar ai meahr, o tar sutea ebm hamtar chditao amay dao." yihuda take ai jinisgulea dil. tarpr yihuda o tamr sbhas krle tamr grbbhti hl. tamr ghre phire mukher odnata khule phele bidhbar saje sajl. pre yihuda tar bndhu hirake enyime pthal sei besyake chaghta dite. yihuda hirake aro bll yn se tar kache theke sei meahr o chdita niye ase. kintu hira take khumje pel na. hira ainyim shrer leakter jijnasa krl, "raster dhare bse thaka besyata keathay?"leake uttr dil, "ekhane kkhni kean besya chil na tea."tai yihudar bndhu phire ese bll, "sei strileakke khumje pelam na. sekhankar leakjn bll sekhane kean besya kkhni chil na."tai yihuda bll, "seisb jinis tar kachei thakuk. ami cai na ye leak amader nive hase

ami chaghta take dite ceyechilam kintu khumje pelam na. etai ythest." tin mas pre keu ekjn yihudake bll, "teamar putrbdhu tamr besyar kaj kreche ar ekhn se grbhhti hyeche."tkhn yihuda bll, "take baire niye ese pudiye dao." sei leakti tamrke htaya krte ele se tar sb-surke ek khbr pathal. tamr bll, "ye leakti amay grbhhti kreche ei jinisguli tar. ei jinisguli dike dekh. egulea kar? ei meahr o sutea kar? ei chdita kar?" yihuda sei jinisgulea cinte pere bll, "sei thik. amari bhul hyeche. ami amar putr selake bde blt prtijna kreo take dii ni." erpr yihuda kintu tar sathe ar sbhas krl na. tamrer prsber smy upsthit hle tara dekh! tar ymj sntan hte cleche. prsber smy ekta bacca tar hat ber krle dhaima tar hate ekta lal sutea bamdhl ar bll, "ei baccata age jnmabe." kintu baccata tar hat gutiye nile any baccata prthme jnmal. tai sei dhaima bll, "tumi prthme thele beriye aste perech!" tai tara tar nam pers rakhl. erpr any sisutir jnm hll, yar hate lal sutea badha chil. tara er nam rakhl serh.

39

bnikra yara yeasephke kinechil, tara take misre niye gel ebm phrener rkskder senapti peatiphrrer kache bikir kre dil. kintu prbhu yeasephke sahayy krlen. yeaseph sphlkrma hlen. yeaseph sei misriy peatiphrrer arthar tar mniber baditei bas krten. peatiphrr dekhlen ye prbhu yeasepher sathe ryechen ebm yeaseph ya kichu kren tatei tini take sphl hte den. seiny peatiphrr khusi hye yeasephke tar nijer badir adhyks kre tari hate sb kichur bhar dilen. yeasephke sei badir adhyks kra hle prbhu peatiphrrer badi ebm tar sb kichuke asirbad krlen. yeasepher jnyi prbhu ekaj krlen. ar tini peatiphrrer ksete ya jnmat takeo asirbadyukt krlen. tai peatiphrr tar badir sb kichur bhari yeasepher hate diye dilen, kebl nijer khabarta chada ar kichuri jny tini cintit chil ena.yeaseph chil ena tynt rupban o sudrsn purus. kichu smy pre yeasepher mniber strio take pchnd krte suru krl. ekdin se take bll, "amar snge seao." kintu yeaseph prtyakhyan kre bll, "amar mnib janen tar badir prtiti bisyer prtii ami bisbst. tini ekhankar sb kichur day dayitbi amake diyeche. amar mnib amake ei badite pray tar sman sthanei rekhechen. ami kkhni tar strir snge sute pari na. eta maratmk bhul kaj! isbrer biruddhe pap kaj." stri leakti reaji yeasephke e ktha blt, kintu yeaseph raji hten na. ekdin yeaseph nijer kaj krte badir bhette gelen. sei smy sei badite kebl eka tini chilen. tar mniber stri sei smy tar kapd tene dhre bll, "amar snge bichanay es." kintu yeaseph sei badi theke et drut dede palal ye jamata strileaktir hatei rye gel. strileakti dekh! ye yeaseph tar hai jamata phele badir baire dede beriye geche. tai se cinta kre thik krl ya ghteche se smbdnhe mithya ktha blbe. se tar badir bhrttyder deke bll, "dekh! ei ibriy kritdaske ki amader niye thatta krar jny ekhane ana hyeche? se bhitre ese amake akrmn krar cesta krechil, kintu ami cemciye uthlam. amar citkare se bhy peye palal. kintu se tar jamata phele geche." tarpr tar sbami arthar yeasepher mnib asa prynt se sei jamata tar kache rekhe dil. sbamikeo se ai eki ghtna bll. se bll, "ye ibriy dastike tumi ekhane enech, se amake akrmn krar cesta krechil. kintu se amar kache astei ami citkar kre uthlam. se dede palal bte kintu

tar jamata phele gel." yeasepher mnib tar strir sb ktha sune krudhd hl. tai rajar struder ye karagare rakha ht, peatiphrr yeasephke seikhane rakhl. yeaseph sekhane rilen. kintu prbhu yeasepher snge chilen. prbhu yeasepher prtii dya kre ellen. kichudin pre sei karagarer rkskder prdhaner kache tini priy hlen. sei karagarer smst bndider bhar yeasepher hate dilen. sei pde adhisthit ye kean padadhikari sbabhakibhabe ya kren, yeaseph tai krten. sutram yeasepher adhinere kean kaji karadhikarike tttbaddhan krte heat na. eta hyechil karn prbhu tar snge chilen ebm take sb kaje sphl krechilen.

40

pre phrener dui bhrtty phrener prtii kichu anyay kaj krl. ei bhrttyera chil tar rutiyala o draksars pribesnkari. phren prdhan rutiyala o draksars pribesnkari upr krudhd hyechilen. tai phren tader yeasepher sathe eki karagare rakhlen. peatiphrr, phrener kararkskder prdhan sei karagarer dayithe chilen. prdhan kararksk sei dui bndike yeasepher pricryar adhine rakhlen. sei duijn leaki kichu smy sei karagare ril. ekdin ratre dui bndii sbpn dekh. (ei dui bndi chil misrer rajar rutiyala o draksars pribesnkari.) prtyek bndii bhinn bhinn sbpn dekh ebm prtiti sbpner nijsb arth chil. prer din skale yeaseph tader kache giye dekhlen ye tara duscinn tagrsth. yeaseph jijnasa krlen. "teamader et bisnn dekhacche ken?" leak duti uttr krl, "gt rate amra sbpn dekhche kintu sbpner arth bujhchi na. sei sbpner arth blar ba ta bujhiye debar keu nei." yeaseph tader bllen, "isbri ekj yini beajhen o sbpner arth blte paren. tai amar anureadh, teamader sbpngulea bl." sutram draksars pribesnkari yeasephke tar sbpn bll, "ami sbpne ekta draksalta dekhlam. sei ltay tinte sakha chil. ami dekhlam sakhaagulte phul hl ebm draksas phll. ami phrener panpatr dhrechilam, tai sei draksaguleake sei kape ninde nilam. tarpr sei panpatr phrenke dilam." tkhn yeaseph bllen, "sei sbpner arth ami teamay blchi. tinti sakhar arth tin din. tin din ses hbar agei phren teamay kama kre abar teamak kaje bhal krben. tumi phrener jny age ye kaj krte tai-i krbe. kintu tumi chada pele amay smrn kr. amar prtii dya kr. phrenke amar smbdnhe bl yate ami karagar theke beriye aste pari. amake jear kre amar nijer jayga, ibriyder des theke niye yaoya hyeche. karagare thakar mt kean anyayi ami kri ni." rutiyala dekh! any bhrttyer sbpnta bhal. tkhn se yeasephke bll, "amio ekta sbpn dekhche. dekhlam amar mathay rutir tinte jhudi ryeche. uprer jhudite sb rkmer semka khabar chil. sei khabar rajar jny chil kintu pakhira ai khabar khete lagl." yeaseph bllen, "ami teamake sbpner arth blchi. tinte jhudir arth tin din. tin diner mdhye raja teamake karagar theke mukti deben. tini teamar sirsched kre ekta bamsar mathay jhuliyi deben. ar pakhira teamar deher mams khabe." trtiii dinta chil phrener jnm din. phren tamr sb dasder jny bheajer ayeajn krlen. sei smye phren rutiyala o draksars pribesnkari karagar theke mukti dilen. phren panpatr bahkke mukti diye punray take tar kaje niyeg krlen. ar sei panpatr bahk abar phrener hate panpatr dite lagl. kintu phren rutiyalake phamsi dilen.

yeaseph yemnti blechilen serkm bhabei sb ghtna ghtl. kintu sei panpatr bahkder yeasephke sahayy krar ktha mne ril na. se yeasepher bisy phrenke kichui bl na, yeasepher ktha bhule gel.

41

du bchr pr phren ekta sbpn dekhlen. dekhlen tini nil ndir dhare damdiye ryechen. sbpne ndi theke satta gru uthse ese ghas khete lagl. grugulea chil hrstput, dekhteo bhalea. erpr ndi theke aro satta gru uthse ese pader hrstput grugulear ga ghemse damdal. kintu ai grugulea reaga chil, dekhteo asuths. sei satta asuths gru satta hrstput gruguleake khey phell. tkhni phrener ghum bhenge gel. phren abar sute gelen; abar sbpn dekhlen. eibar dekhlen ekta gache satta sis bede uthche. sigulea pust ebm ssye bhra. tarpr dekhlen aro satta sis uthche. kintu sigulea apust ar puber batase jhlse geche. erpr ai reaga reaga satta sis pust satta siske khey phell. phrener ghum abar bhenge gel. tini bujhlen ye tini sbpn dekhchilen. prer din skale rate dekha sbpngulear jny phrener mn asthir hye uthl. tai tini misrer smst yadukr o jnani leakder deke pathalen. phren tar sbpn tader blen kintu keu tar arth blte parl na. tkhn panpatrbaahker yeasepher ktha mne pdl. bhrtyti phrenke bl, “amar sathe ya ghtechil ta mne pdche. apni amar o rutioyalar upr rege giyechilen ebm amader bndi krechilen. tarpr ek rate se o ami sbpn dekhlam. prtyekti sbpner alada arth chil. amader sathe karagare ek ibriy yubk chil. se chil rksider adhihari bhrty. amra take amader sbpn ble se tar mane ble dil. ar se ya bl bastbe tai-ightl. se blechil ye ami mukti peye abar puranea kaj phire pab - ghtlo tai. rutioyala smbndhe blechil ye se mara yabe - ghtlo tai.” tai phren yeasephke deke pathale dujn rksi drut take karagar theke ber kre anl. yeaseph dadi kamalen, priskar jama prelen. tarpr phrener snge dekha krte gelen. phren yeasephke blen, “ami ekta sbpn dekhechi kintu keu tar byakhya krte parche na. ami sunечи ye tumi sbpn sunle tar byakhya krte par.” uttre yeaseph blen, “ami pari na! kintu hyete phrener jny isbr tar arth ble deben.” tkhn phren yeasephke blte laglen, “amar dekha sbpne ami nil ndir dhare damdiyechilam. tkhn ndi theke satta gru uthse ese ghas khete suru krl. grugulea chil hrstput, dekhteo sundr. tarpr ami ndi theke aro satti gru uthse aste dekhlam. kintu ei grugulea reaga reaga, dekhteo asuths. airkm bisri gru ami misre kkhno dekhi ni. tarpr reaga asuths grugulea prthme asa hrstput gruguleake khey phell. kintu tao tader cehara reaga ar asuthi ril. dekhe mnei hbe na ya tara sei meata meata grugulea kheyche. tarpr amar ghum bhenge gel.” amar prer sbpne ami dekhlam ekta gache satta sis bede uthche. sigulea pust ssyer danay bhra. tarpr segulear pre satta aro sis uthse elea. kintu egulea reaga ar puber batase jhlsanea chil. erpr sei apust sigulea pust siguleake khey phell. amar yadukrder ami ei sbpngulea blam bte kintu tara tar arth blte parl na. sbpngulear arth ki? tkhn yeaseph phrenke blen, “ei dui sbpner bisyta ek. isbr sighri ya krte clechen ta apnar kache prkas krechen. ubhy sbpner prkrtr arth ek. satta bhal gru ebm satta bhal sis satta bhal bchrke beajhacche. ar satta reaga gru, satta

apust sis beajhay satta durbhikser bchr. satta bhal bchrer pr durbhikser sat bchr asbe. sighr ya ghtte cleche isbr tai-i apnake dekhiyechen. ye bhabe ami blam isbr seibhabei esb ghtaben. sat bchr misre prcur ssy utpnn hbe. kintu tarpr asbe durbhikser satta bchr. misrer leakra bhule yabe atite kt ssyi na ht. ei durbhikse des nst hbe. leakra bhule yabe ssyer pracuruy blte ki beajhay. “phren, apni ekti bisy niye duti sbpn dekhechn. karn isbr ye styii ta ghtate clechen ta apnake dekhate cailen. ar tini sighri ta ghtaben. tai phren, apnar ucit ekjn subuddhi o jnanban leak khumje take misr deser jny niyukt kra. tarpr apni apni leakder niyeag krun yen tara khady smgrh kre. satti bhal bchrer prtyekti leak tader utpnn ssyer ek pncmams sei leakder dik. eibhabe ai leakra ai satti bhal bchrer prcur khady smgrh kre pryajna na pda prynt shre shre smgrh kre rakhbe. eibhabe phren, apnar adhine ai khady asbe. tarpr durbhikser sat bchrer misr deser jny khady thakbe. ar durbhikse misr dhhms hye yabe na.” ei priklpna phrener mnputh hl ar tamr adhiharikrao mene nil. tarpr phren tader blen, “ai kaj krar jnye mne hy na amra yeasepher theke ar bhal kauke pab! isbrer atma tar snge ryeche ar sei jnyi se jnanban!” tai phren yeasephke blen, “isbr teamake ei smst ykhn janiyechen tkhn teamar mt jnani ar ke hte pare? ami teamake amar niyntner jny niyukt krlam, smst leak teamar ades paln krbe. ksmtar dik theke kebl ami teamar ceye bd thakb.” phren yeasephke bises anusthaner madhyame rajypal krlen. phren yeasephke blen, “ami teamake smgr misrer rajypal hisebe niyukt krlam.” tarpr phren tamr amti khule yeasepher hate priye dilen. sei amtite rakjiy chap chil. phren take mihi karpaser peasak dilen ebm tar glay seamar har priye dilen. phren yeasephke dbitiy rthe cdte dilen. rkskra yeasepher rther age age yete yete leakder blte thakl, “yeasepher samne hamtu gadea.” eibhabe yeaseph smgr misrer rajypal hlen. phren take blen, “ami raja phren, sutram ami ya cai tai krb kintu misrer ar keu teamar ajna chada hat athba pa tulte parbe na.” phren yeasepher ar ek nam sapht-paneh rakhlen. phren yeasephke asnt name ek knyay snge byeo dilen. se chil on namk shre yajk peatiphrer knya. eibhabe yeaseph smst misr deser rajypal hlen. yeasepher 30 bchr byse tini misr deser raja seba krte suru krlen. tini smst misr des ghurlen. sat bchr misre khub bhal ssy utpnn hl. ar ai sat bchr dhre yeaseph misre khabar snay krlen. prtyek shre shre yeaseph sei shrer aseparer ksate ya jnmat tar theke smgrh krten. yeaseph smudrer balir mt et ssy smgrh krlen ye ta mapa gel na karn ta mapa smbhb chil na. yeasepher stri asmt chil on shrer yajker knya. durbhikser prthm bchr asar agei yeaseph ebm asmtar dui putr hl. prthm putrer nam rakha hl mnshi. yeaseph ei nam dilen karn tini blen, “isbr amar smst kst o amar badir smst cinta bhule yete dilen.” yeaseph dbitiy putrer nam rakhlen iphyrim. yeaseph ei nam rakhlen karn tini blen, “amar mahakster mdhyeo isbr amake phlban krechen.” sat bchr leakera khadyer jny prcur ssy pel. tarpr sei bchrugulea ses hl. ebar durbhikser satta bchr suru hl thik yemnti yeaseph blechilen. sei ancler karn dese keathao kean khady ssy jnmaale na. kintu misrer leakder jny ythset khady chil. karn yeaseph ssy jma kre rekhechilen.

durbhikser smy suru hle leakera khadyer jny phrener kache ese kannakati krl. phren misriyder blen, “yao yeasephke giye jijnese kr ki krte hbe.” sb jaygay durbhiks dekha dile yeaseph gudam theke leakder ssy bikri krte suru krlen. durbhiks misreo bhyabh rup nil. srbrti sei durbhiks prbl hl, phle misrer asepasser des thekeo leakra sy kinte elea.

42

knan deseo prblbhaba durbhiks hlea. yakeab jante parl ye misr dese ssy ryeche. tai yakeab tar putrder bll, “amra kichu na kre ken ekhane bse ryechi? sunlam misr dese ssy bikri hcche. sekhane giye amra ssy kini. tahle amra bamcb. mrb na!” tai yeasepher ds bhai misre ssy kinte gelen. yakeab kintu binyaminke pathalen na. (kebl binyamini yeasepher sheadr bhai chilene.) yakeab bhy pelen pache binyaminer kharap kichu ghte. knaneo durbhiks bhyabh rup nil phle knan deser bhu leak misre ssy kinte gel. tader mdhye israyeler sntanrao chilene. sei smy yeaseph misr deser rajypal chilene. ar ye sb leak misre ssy kinte ast tader upr yeaseph njr rakhten. tai yeasepher bhairao tar kache ese hemt hye prnam krl. yeaseph tamr bhaidar dekke cinte parlen, kintu emn bhan krlen yen tader ceneni na. tini tader snge krksbhaba ktha blen. tini blen, “teamra keatha theke esech?” bhaira uttr dil, “amra knan des theke ekhane khady kinte esechi.” yeaseph janten ye ei leakrai tar bhai kintu tara yeasephke cinl na. ar bhaidar niye yeaseph ye sbpnguli dekhechilen ta tamr mne pde gelye yeaseph tamr bhaidar blen, “teamra ekhane ssy kinte as nil teamra guptcr. teamra amader durbll jaygagulea jante esech.” kintu tar bhaira bll, “ta ny mhasy! amra apnar das, kebl khady kinte esechi.” amra bhaira ek pitar sntan. amra st leak, amra kebl khady kinte esechi.” tkhn yeaseph tader blen, “ta ny, kintu teamra amader keathay durbllta tai dekhte esech.” ar bhaira bll, “na! amra sbai bhai bhai! amader pribare amra barea bhai. amader skler pita ekjni. cheat bhai ekhno amader pitar kache ryeche. any bhaiti bhu bchr age mara geche. amra apnar das, knan des theke esechi.” kintu yeaseph tader bll, “na! ami dekhchi amar kthai thik. teamra guptcri bte.” kintu teamra ye sty blch ta ami teamader prman krte deb. phrener name dihyi diye blchi, ye prynt na teamader cheat bhai ekhane ase ami teamader yete deb na. ami teamader ekjnke yete deb ye cheat bhaike amar kache niye asbe, sei smye teamra karagare thakbe. amra dekhb ye teamader ktha styi kina, ydio amar bisbas ye teamra guptcr.” tarpr yeaseph tader tindiner jny karagare rakhlen. tin din pre yeaseph tader blen, “ami isbrke bhy kri! ei kaj krl teamra bamcbe. teamra ydi styii st leak ho tbe teamader ek bhai ekhane ei karagare thakuk. anyra ssy bhn kre apnjner kache niye yete pare. kintu teamra absyi cheat bhaike ekhane amar kache niye asbe. tahle ami janb ye teamra sty blch ebm teamra prane bamcbe.” bhaira ete smmti janal. tara eke aprke bll, “amra yeasepher prtii ye anyay kaj krechilam tar jny ei sasti pacchi. amra tar kst dekhe tar praner jny binti sunte asbikar krechilam, ar ekhn tai amra ei smsyay pdechii.” tkhn ruben tader bll, “ami teamader blechilam ai cheletar prtii kean anyay kear na.

kintu teamra amar ktha sunte cao ni. tai ekhn tar mrtyur jny amra sasti pacchi.” yeaseph bhaidar snge ktha blar jny anubadk bybhar krchilen. tai bhaira bujhl na ye yeaseph tader bhasa bujhte parchen. kintu yeaseph ya sunchilen tar sb kichui bujhlen. tader kthabarta yeasephke dukkhith krl. tai yeaseph tader theke dure giye kamden. kichuksn pre yeaseph abar tader kache phire elen. tini simiyeanke dhre tader samnei bamdhlen. yeaseph tar bhrtyder blen yen tader bstagulea ssye bhre dey. bhaiyera ssyer jny yeasephke taka dil. kintu yeaseph se taka na niye tader bstatei phert rakhlen. tarpr tini tader pth yattrar jny ryeajniy jinisgulo dilen. tai bhaira gadhar pithe ssy capiyer rona hl. sei ratre bhaira rat katanear jny ek jaygay ese thaml. eke bhai gadhar khabar ssy ber krar jny bsta khulteii bstay tar taka dekhte pel. se any bhaidar bll, “dek, ssy kinte ye taka diyechilam ta phert esechi.” keu bstay taka phert rekheche. ete bhaira khub bhy peye gel. tara eke anyike bll, “isbr amader prtii e ki krechen?” bhaira tader knan dese pita yakeaber kache phire gel. ya ghteche tar sb kichu tara yakeabke bll. tara bll, “sei deser rajypal amader snge krksbhaba ktha blen. tini bhablen amra guptcr! kintu amra take blam ye amra guptcr ni, amra st leak. amra take amader pitar ktha ebm cheat bhai knan dese pitar snge badite ryeche tar ktha ebm eke bhai ye mara geche tar kthao blam. “tkhn sei deser rajypal amader ei ktha blen, “teamra ye st leak tar prman debar ekta pth ryeche. amar ekhane teamader ek bhaike rekhe yao. teamader ssy teamader pribarer kache niye yao. tarpr teamader cheat bhaike amar kache niye esa. tahle ami bujhb teamra st leak, athba teamra guptcr hye amader dhbmns krte esech kina. teamra ydi styi blch ar prman hy tbe ami teamader bhaike phert deb ar teamra abar sbcchnde ei des theke ssy kinte parbe.” tarpr bhaira tader bsta theke ssy ber krte suru krla. ar prtyek bhai nijer nijer bstay nijer nijer taka khumje pelen. bhaira o tader pita sei taka dekhe bhit hl. yakeab tader blen, “teamra ki cao ami amar sb sntander harai? yeaseph cle geche. simiyeano nei. ar ekhn teamra binyaminkeo niye yete esech.” kintu ruben tar pitake bll, “pita, ydi ami binyaminke teamar kache phiriye na ani tbe tumi amar dui sntanke htaya kear.” kintu yakeab blen, “ami binyaminke teamader snge yete deb na. tai bhai mrt ar amar stri raheler putrder mdhye sei absist. misre yabar pthe tar ydi kichu hy tbe ta amake merei phelbe. tahle ei dukkhe teamra amake ei brddh manuske mere phelbe.”

43

durbhikser smyta sei deser pkse kharap hl. misr theke ana sb ssyi leakera kheyese kre phell. ykhn seisb ssy ses hl, yakeab tar duti putrke bll, “misre giye khabar jny aro ssy kine anea.” kintu yihuda yakeabke bll, “kintu sei deser rajypal amader sabdhan kre diye blechen, ‘teamra teamader bhaike niye na ele ami teamader snge ktha blb na.’ apni binyaminke amader snge pathale amra abar ssy kinte yete pari. kintu binyaminke na pathale amra yab na. sei rajypal amader sabdhan kre diye bleche take na niye asa clbe na.” israyel blen, “ken teamra take blle ye tea-

mader arek bhai ryeche? ken teamra amay ei rkm bipd ene dile." bhaira uttre bl, "leakti anek prsn jijnasa krchilen. tini amader o amader pribar sambndhe sb kichu jante caichilen. tini eo jijnasa krlen, "teamader pita ki ekhno jibit achen? teamader badite ki ar kean bhai ryeche?" amra kebl tar prsner uttr diyechi. amra jantam na ye tini cheat bhaike niye aste blben." tkhn yihuda tar pita israyelke bl, "binyaminke amar snge yete din. ami tar ytn neb. amader misre yetei hbe, na gele amra sbai mara yab, emnki amader sntanra mrbe. ami niscitbhabe tar nirapttar dike njr rakhb. amii tar dayitb neb. ami ydi take phert na ami the cirkal teamar kache apradhi thakb. amader ydi age yete dite the amra dbitybar khakar niye aste partam." tkhn tader pita israyel blen, "ei ydi styi hy the binyaminke teamader snge nao. kintu rajypaler jny kichu uphar niye yeo. sei smst jinis ya amra amader dese smgrh krechi ta niye yao. tar jny mdhu, pesta, badam, dhunea, atha ebm sugndhrry eish niye yao. eibar teamader snge dbigun taka nio. gtbar dam metabar pr ye taka teamader kache phert esechil ta snge nao. hte pare rajypaler bhul hyechil. binyaminke niyei tar kache yao. amar prarthna teamra ykhn rajypaler samne damdabe tkhn yen srbsktiman isbr teamader sahavy kren. prarthna kri se yen binyamin o simiyeank nirapde phire aste dey. ydi ta na hy the ami putr haranear seake abar musde pdb." tai ra rajypalke debar jny uphargulea nil ar snge age ya niyechil tar dbigun taka nil. eibar binyamin tar bhaider sathe misre gel. misre yeaseph binyaminke tar bhaider snge dekhthe peye bhrttyder blen, "ai leakder amar badi niye es. psu mere ranna kr. ei leakra aj dupure amar snge khabe." bhrttyti ktha mt kaj krl. se ai leakder yeasepher badir bhitr niye el. yeasepher badi yabar smy bhaira bhy peye gel. tara bl, "gtbar ye taka amader bstay phert deoya hyechil tar jnyi beadhhy amader ekhane ana hcche. ai bisyitikei amader birud-dhe prman hisebe bybhar kre tara amader gadha kede niye amader das kre rakhbe." tai bhaira yeasepher badir prdhan bhrttyer kache gel. tara bl, "sty blchi gtbar amra ssy kinte esechilam. badi pherar pthe amra bsta khule prtyek bstay amader taka khumje pelam. amra jani na taka sekhane ki kre elea. kintu amra sei taka phert debar jny niye esechi. ar ebarer ssy ke-nar jnyo taka enechi." kintu sei bhrtty bl, "bhy peo na, amay bisbas kr. teamader isbr, teamader pitar isbr niscyi uphar hisabe sei taka teamader bstay phert diyechen. amar mne ache teamra gtbar ssyer jny dam diyechile." tarpr sei bhrttyti simiyeanke karagar theke ber kre anl. bhrttyti tader yeasepher badi niye gel. se tader jl dile tara pa dhuye nil. tarpr se tader gadhader khabar khete dil. bhaira sunte pel ye tara yeasepher snge khabe. tai tara dupur prynt tader uphar sajal. yeaseph badi phirle bhaiyera tader snge kre ana uphar take dil. tarpr tara hamtu gede take prnam krl. yeaseph tara kemn ache jines krlen. tarpr blen, "teamader brddh pita yar sambndhe amake blechile tini kemn achen? tini ki ekhno jibit achen?" bhaira uttr dil, "hyam, mhasy, amader pita ekhno jibit achen." tarpr tara abar yeasepher samne hamtu gede take prnam krl. tkhn yeaseph binyaminke dekhthe pelen. (binyamin o yeaseph chiln ek mayer sntan.) yeaseph blen, "ei ki teamader cheat bhai yar sambndhe teamra

amay blechile?" tarpr yeaseph binyaminke blen, "bts, isbr teamay asirbad krun." sei smy yeaseph ghr theke dede beriyee gelen. yeaseph tamr bhai binyaminke ye bhalbasen ta prkas krte cailen. tamr kannna pel, kintu tini cailen na ye tamr bhaira take kamdte dekhuk. tai yeaseph dede tamr ghre giye kamdte laglen. tarpr yeaseph tamr mukh dhuye baire beriyee elen. ni-jeke samle niye tini blen, "ekhn khabar smy hyeche." bhrttyera yeasepher jny ekta tebile bybstha krl. anyr tebile tar bhaider bsar bybstha hl, echada misriy-der jny alada arekta tebile bybstha kra hl. mis-riyra mne mne bisbas kr ye ibriyder snge bse tader khaoyata ucit kaj nny. yeasepher bhaira tar samner tebilei bs. bhaira cheat theke bdjn prpr bsechil. ki ghtchil tai bhebe bhaira bismye eke aprer dike cail. bhrttyera yeasepher tebil theke khabar ene tader dic-chil. the bhrttyera binyaminke anyder caite pamcgun besi khabar dil. bhaira yeasepher snge khel, pan krl ye prynt na tara pray mtt hye gel.

44

tarpr yeaseph tamr bhrttyder ek ades diye blen, "oder prtyeker bsta bibar ksmta anusare ssy bhrti kre dao. ar prtyeker takao tader ssyer snge rekhe dao. amar cheat bhaiyer bstay tar takata rekh ebm tar snge amar bises rupear peyalatao rakh." bhrttyera yeasepher ktha mt kaj krl. prer din bhearbela bhaider gadhay kre dese pherar jny bidey kra hl. tara shr chede be-reale yeaseph tar bhrttye blen, "yao, oder pichu nao. oder thamiye bl, 'amra teamader prti ki bhal bybhar kri ni? the teamra ken amader snge kharap bybhar krle? ken teamra amar mniber rupear peyala curi krle? amar mnib sei peyala theke pan kren ebm gn-nar jnyo bybhar kren. teamra ya krech ta anyay kaj." bhrttyi sei mt kaj krl. se sekhane pemche bhaider thamalea. yeaseph ya blte blechilen, bhrttyi sei mt ktha bl. kintu bhaira bhrttyike bl, "rajypal ken eirkm ktha blchen? amra seirkm kean kaj krtei pari na. amra amader bstay ye taka ager bar peyechilam ta phiriye enechilam. tahle niscyi amra teamar mniber badi theke seana ki rupa kichui curi krte pari na. tumi ydi sei rupear peyala amader kara bstay khumje pao tbe tar mrtyu heak. tumi take tahle htya ebm sekse-tre amrao teamar das hb." bhrttyi bl, "amra teamader ktha mti kaj krl. kintu ami sei jnke htya krl na. ami rupear peyala khumje pele sei jn amar das hbe, anyra yete pare." tkhn prtyek bhai tadatadi matite ni-jeder bsta khule phell. bhrttyi bstaguli dekhthe lagl. jyesth theke suru kre knisther bsta khumje dekhle binyaminer bstay sei peyala khumje paoya gel. bhaira ete atynt dukhhit hl. tara tader seak prkas krte jama chimde phell. nijeder bsta abar gadhay capiye shre phire cl. yihuda tar bhaider niye yeasepher badi gel. yeaseph tkhno badite chiln. bhaira tar samne matite pde take prnam krl. yeaseph tader blen, "teamra ken e kaj krech. teamra ki jante na ye ami gnna krte pari. e kaje amar theke bhalea keu nei." yihuda bl, "mhasy, amader blbar kichui nei. byakhya kraro pth nei. amra ye nirdeas ta prman kraro pth nei. any kean anyay kajer jny isbr amader bicare deasi krechen. seijny amra sbai emnki, binyamin, apnar das hb." kintu yeaseph blen, "ami teamader sbaike das

krb na. kebl ye peyala curi kreche sei amar das hbe. baki teamada teamader pitar kache santite phire yao.” tkhn yihuda yeasepher kache giye bllen, “mhasy, dya kre amake sb ktha priskar kre apnake blte din. dya kre amar prti rag krben na. ami jani apni phrener sman. amra age ykhn ekhane esechilam tkhn apni jijnes krechilen, “teamader ekjn pita ar bhai ache ki?” amra apnake uttr diyechilam, ‘amader ek pita achen, tini brddh. amader ek cheat bhai ryeche. amader pita take bhalbasen karn se tar brddh byser sntan. ar sei cheat bhaiyer nijer ek bhai mara geche. tai tar mayer putrder mdhye ekmatr sei bemce ache ebm tar pita take khub bhalbasen. tarpr apni bllen, “tbe sei bhaikei amar kache niye es. ami take dekhte cai.’ ar amra apnake bllam, ‘sei cheat bhai pitake chede aste pare na. ar pita take harale seakete marai yaben.’ kintu apni amader bllen, ‘teamader absyi sei bhaike ante hbe ntuba ami ssy bikri krb na.’ tai amra phire giye apni ya blechilen ta amader pitake janalam. “pre amader pita bllen, ‘yao, giye aro kichu ssy kine anea.’ ar amra pitake bllam, ‘amra cheat bhaike na niye yete pari na. rajypal blechen cheat bhaike na dekhle tini amader kache ssy bikri krben na.’ tkhn amader pita bllen, ‘teamra jan amar stri raheler duti sntan hy.’ tader ekjnke ami yete dile bny jntu take mere phell. sei theke ar kkhno take dekhini. teamra ydi any jnkeo amar kache theke niye yao ar tar ydi kichu ghte tahle ami seake mara yab.’ ekhn bhebe dekhun cheat bhaike niye badi na phirle ki ghte - ei cheat bhai pitar praner jny atynt gurutbpurn! cheat bhaike amader snge na dekhle amader pitar marai yaben ar deasta hbe amaderi. tahle amra amader brddh pitake ei dukher karne mere phelb. “ei cheat bhaiyer dayitb amii niyechilam. ami pitake blechilam, ‘ami ydi take teamar kache phiriye na ani the sarajibn ami apradhi hye thakb.’ tai ekhn amar ei bhiksa, dya kre cheat bhaike tar bhaider snge phirte din. ar ami ekhane apnar das hye thaki. ai cheat bhai na phirle ami pitake mukh dekhate parbea na. bhebe bhy pacchi amar pitar ki hbe.”

45

yeaseph ar nijeke samle rakhte parlen na. tini sekhane upsthit smst leaker samne kemde uthlen ebm bllen, “sbaike cle yete blea.” tai sb leak cle gel. kebl yeasepher bhaiyera snge ril. tkhn yeaseph nijer pricy dilen. yeaseph khub uccsbre kamdchilen, ar phrener badir smst misriyra ta sunte pel. yeaseph tamar bhaider bllen, “ami teamader bai yeaseph. amar pita bhal achen tea?” kintu bhaiyera uttr dil na karn tara ht-buddhi hlen, bhy pelen. tai yeaseph abar tamar bhaider bllen, “ekhane amar kache es. dya kre ekhane es.” tai bhaira yeasepher kache gel. yeaseph tader bllen, “ami teamader bhai yeaseph. amii sei, yake teamra das hisabe misrer jny bece diyechile.” ekhn cinta kr na. teamra ya krechile tar jny rago kr na. isbrer priklpna anusarei ami ekhane esechi. ami teamader pran bamcatei ekhane esechi. durbhikser kebl dutea bchri keteche. ekhno aro pamc bchr kean cas hbe na, phslo phlbe na. sutram isbr amake teamader agei ekhane pathiyechen yate ami teamader leakjnder ei dese ene bamcate pari. amake ye ekhane pathanea

hyeche tate teamader deas nei. e chil isbrer priklpna. isbri amake phrener pitar sthane bsiyechen. ami tar smst badir smst misr deser rajypal hyechi.” yeaseph bll, “teamra tatadadi amar pitar kache yao. tamke bl tar putr yeaseph ei barta pathiyeche.” isbr amake misrer rajypal krechen. tai ekhane amar kache cle asun. deri krben na. ekhni cle asun. apni amar kachakachi geasn prdese thakte paren. apni, apnar sntanra, apnar natinatnira ebm apnar smst psudero niye asun. durbhikser prer pamc bchr ami apnar ytn neb. phre apni ebm apnar pribarer ya ache tar kichui hariye yabe na. yeaseph tar bhaider bllen, “ami ye styi styii yeaseph ta teamra ceakhei dekhch. ekhn amar bhai binyamino jane ye ami teamader bhai, teamader snge ktha blchi. ami misr dese ye smman arjn krechi se smbndhe pitake beal. ekhane teamra ya ya dekhch se smbndhe tamke beal. ebar oth, yt tatadadi par amar pitake ekhane niye es.” erpr yeaseph binyamin buke jdiye dhre duijnei kamdte la-glen. yeaseph anyany bhaidero cumu khey kamdlen. erpr bhaira tara snge ktha blte suru krl. phreno jante parlen ye yeasepher bhaira tar kache esechi. ei khbr phrener sara ghre chdiye pdle phren o tamr dasra atynt sntust hlen. phren yeasephke bllen, “teamar bhaider bl tader ye priman ssyer pryajin ta niye yen knan dese yader. aro bl yen tara tader pita ebm tader pribarer sbaike niye amar kache eikhane phire ase. ami teamader bas krar jny misre sb caite bhal jmi deb. ar teamar pribar ekhankar sb ceye bhal khabar khete pabe.” tarpr phren bllen, “amader malbahi gadigulear mdhye yegulea bhalea tar kichu teamar bhaider dao. tader blea yen, tara knan dese giye tader pita ebm nijer nijer stri o putr knya niye gadi kre phire ase. sekan theke tader smst smptti niye asar byapare tara yen cinta na kre, karn misrer smst uttm jinis tader.” is-rayeler sntanra tai krlen. phren yemn ades krechilen sei mtan yeaseph tader bhalea kichu malbahi gadi dilen ar yatrar jny ythest khabaro dilen. yeaseph tamr prtyek bhaike sundr jama jeadao dilen. kintu yeaseph binyaminke dilen pamc jeada jama ar 200 repy mudra, yeaseph tamar pitar jnyo uphar pathalen. tini dsta gadhar pithe bsta bhre misrer bhu uttm jinis pathalen. ar tar pitar pherbar pthe yatrar jny aro dsti stri gadhar pithe kre ssy, ruti ebm anyany khabar pathalen. tarpr yeaseph tamr bhaider biday dilen. ar tara ykhn pthe yacche yeaseph tader bllen, “seaja badi yao. pthe jhgda kr na.” tai tara misr des chede tader pitar kache knan dese giye pemchal. bhaira bll, “pita yeaseph ekhno jibit! ar tini smst misrer niyukt rajypal.” tader pita ei sune htibuddhi hye rilen; prthme tea tamr bisbasi hl na. kintu tarpr tara yeaseph ya blechilen ta bll. ar yeaseph tamke misr dese niye yabar jny malbahi gadigulea pathiychilen ta ykhn yakeab dekhlen, tkhn tini annde uttejti hye uthlen. israyel bllen, “ebar ami teamader ktha bisbas krchi. amar putr yeaseph ekhno bemce ache! aha, mrtyur age ami take dekhte pabi!”

46

israyel misr deser uddesye yatra suru krlen. prthme tini ber-sebate gelen. sekhane israyel tamr pita ishaker isbrer upasna krlen ebm bli dilen. ratre isbr sbpne yakeaber snge ktha bllen. isbr bllen, “yakeab,

yakeab."israyel uttr dilen, "ei ye ami." tkhn isbr blen, "ami isbr, teamar pitar isbr! misre yete bhy kear na. misre ami teamake ek mhajatite print krb. ami teamar sngs misre yab ar teamake sekhan theke phiriye anb. tumi misre mara yabe kintu yeaseph teamar sngs thakbe. tumi mara gele yeasephi tar nijer hat diye teamar ceakh bujiye debe." tarpr yakeab berseba chede misrer dike yatra krlen. israyeler puttra nijeder pita yakeabke ebm prttyeke nijer putr knya o strider niye misre clen. phren ye malbahi gadigulea pathiyechilen seigulea krei tamra gelen. tamra tamder psupal ebm knan dese tader ya ya chil sb niye clen. sutram israyel misre tar smst sntan ebm tader pribar niyei gelen. tamr sngs chil tamr puttra ebm natira, tamr knyara ebm natnira. sutram tamr smst pribar tamr sathe misre gelen. israyeler puttra ebm tar bmsdhrura yara tamr sngs misre giyechilen tader namguli ei: buben chiln jysth putr. rubener puttra chiln hneak, pllu, hisrean o kirmi. simiyeaner puttra chiln yimuyel, yamin, ohd, yakhin, seahr echada sel. (seler ma chiln ekjn knaniy strileak.) lebir puttra chiln gersean, khat o mrari. yihudar puttra hlen er, onn, sela, pers o serh. (er o onn knan dese mara giyechil.) perser puttra hlen hisrean o hamul. isakhrer puttra hlen tealy, puy, yeab o simrean. sbuluner puttra hlen serd, elean o mheal. ruben, simiyeane, lebi, yihuda, isakhr o sbulun enara chiln yakeab o leyar sntangn. pddm-arama leyar ei sntanra jnmrechil. tar dina name ekti knyao chil. tar pribare meat sdsy smkhyia chil 33 jn. gader puttra chiln siphieyan, hgi, suni, is bean, eri, areadi o areli. aserer puttra chiln yimna, yisba, yisbi, briy ebm tader bean serh. briyer puttra arthat hebr o mlkiyeder yakeab. yakeaber ei puttra chiln tar stri dasi silpar. (silpai sei dasi yake labn tar knya leyar sathe diyechilen.) tar pribarer meat sdsy chiln 16 jn. binyamino yakeaber sngs chiln. binyamin chiln yakeab o raheler putr. (yeasepho raheler putr. kintu yeaseph itimdhaye misre chiln.) misre yeasepher dui putr hy. tader nam mnhsi o iphryim. (yeasepher strir nam chil asmt. tini chiln on shrer yajk peatiphr er knya. binyaminer puttra hl bela, bekrh, as bel, gera, namn, ehi, reas, muppim, huppim o ard. enara chiln yakeab o tar stri raheler sntan. pribarer meat sdsy smkhyia 14 jn. daner putr chiln husim. nptalir putr chiln yhsiyel, guni, betsr o sillem. emra chiln yakeab o bilhar sntan. (bilha-i sei dasi yake labn tar knya raheler sathe pathiyechilen.) ei pribarer meat sdsy smkhyia chil sat. srasri yakeab hte utpnn uttrpuruder meat 66 jn tar sngs misre giyechilen. (ei smkhyiar mdhye yakeaber putrder strider gnna kra hy ni.) abar yeasephero dui sntan chiln yamra misre jnmrechil. sutram misre yakeaber pribarer meat sdsy smkhyia hl 70 jn. yeasepher sngs ktha blar jny yakeab yihudake tamr age pathalen. er pre yakeab ebm tamr puttra geasn prdese pemchealen. yihuda geasn prdese yeasepher sngs ktha blte gelen. yakeab ebm tamr pribarer leaki jn erpr sei prdese pemchalen. yeaseph ykhn sunlen ye tamr pita aschen tkhn tini rth prstut kre geasn prdese tamr pita israyeler sngs dekha krti gelen. yeseph tamr pitake dekhe gla jdiye dhre bhuksn kamdlen. tkhn israyel yeasephke blen, "ekhn ami santite mrte parb. ami teamar mukh

dekhlam ebm janlam ye tumi ekhno jibit." yeaseph tamr bhaidar ebm pitar pribarer bakider blen, "ami phrenke blte yacchi ye teamra ekthane esech. ami phrenke blb, 'amar bhaira ebm pitar pribarer baki sbai knan des chede ekthane amar kache esechen. pribarer sbai mespalk. Tara brabir mespal o gea-pal rekhe thaken. Tara tader psu o ar ya kichu tader chil sbi tader sngs niye esechen. phren teamader dakle jijnas krbe, 'teamra ki kaj kr?' teamra take blbe, 'amra mespalk. sarajibn dhrei amra mes paln kre aschi. amader age amader pitpurusra mespalk chiln.' phren teamader geasn prdese thakte deben. misriyara mespalkder pchnd kren na, seijny teamader geasn prdese thakatai bhal hbe."

47

yeaseph phrener kache giye blen, "amar pita, amar bhaira ebm tader pribarer sbai ekthane esechen. tara tader psu o srbs niye knan des theke kle esechen. tamra ekhn geasn prdese ryechen." phrener samne yabar jny bhaidar mdhye pamcjinke mneanit krlen. phren bhaidar jijnas krlen, "teamra ki kaj kr?" bhaira phrenke blb, "mhasy amra mespalk. ar amader age amader purbpurusra mespalk chiln." tara phrenke blb, "knan dese bhyabh durbhiks hyeche. tai psuder khabar ghaser abhab hyeche. tai amra ei dese bas krb ble ekthane esechi. dya kre amader geasn prdese thakte din." tkhn phren yeasephke blen, "teamar pita o teamar bhaira teamar kache esechen. tader thakbar jny tumi misre ye kean jayga beche nite para. teamar pita ebm teamar bhaidar sb caite bhal jmita dio. tader geasn prdese bas krte dao. ar tara ydi dks mespalk hy tbe tara amar psupalero ytn nite pare." tkhn yeaseph tamr pitake phrener sngs dekha krbar jny deke anlen. yakeab phrenke asirbad krlen. phren take jijnasa krlen, "apnar bys kt?" yakeab phrenke blen, "amar ayur ei alp byse amake anek smsyar sm mukhin hte hyeche. ami kebl 130 bchr bysk. amar pita ebm amar purbpurusra amar caiteo besi bys bemcheen." yakeab phrenke asirbad krlen ebm tamr samne theke biday nilen. phrener kthamt yeaseph tamr pita o bhaidar misre jmiyma dilen. ramises shrer kache sthit sei jmi misrer sb jmir ceye sera chil. ar yeaseph tamr pita, tamr bhaidar ebm tar smst prjinder tader pryajniy khady srbrak krlen. durbhiks aro bhyabh hye uthl. phle dese keathao kean khady ril na. ei drun durbhikser jnye misr ebm knan des dridr hye pdl. deser leakra aro ssy kinte thakl ar yeaseph sei arth jmiye phrener kache niye asten. kichu pre misriy ebm knaniydr sb arth ses hye gel. karn tara smst arthi ssy kinte byy krechil. tai misriyara yeasepher kache giye blb, "amader khady din. amader arth ses hye geche. amra khete na pele apnar ceakher samne mara yab." kintu yeaseph uttr dilen, "teamader gea-pal dao, ami teamader khabar deb." eihabhe khady kenar jny leakra tader gea-pal, gheada ebm anyany psur bybhar krlen. sei bchre yeaseph psur bdle tader khady dilen. kintu prer bchre leakder khabar kenar jny psu ebm any kichu chil na. tai leakra yeasepher kache giye blb, "apni janen amader kache ar kean arth nei. ar amader sb psuo ekhn apnari. sutram apni ya dekhchen amader sei deh o amader jmi chada

amader kache ar kichui nei. styii amra apnar ceakher samne mara yab. kintu apni amader khady dile amra phrenke amader jmi deb ebn amra tar das hb. amader bpn krar bij din. tahle amra mrb na. ar jmite abar amader jny ssy hbe.” tai yeaseph misrer smst jmi phrener jny kine nilen. leakra ksudhar jny misrer smst jmi phrener kache bikri kre dil. ar misrer srbtr leakra phrener das hl. yeaseph kebl yajkder jmi kinlen na. yajkder jmi bikri kraro pryajjn chil na. karn phren tader kajer jny parismik diten ar tara sei arth dhie khady kint. yeaseph leakder blen, “ekhn ami teamader ebn teamader jmi phrener jny kine niyechi. tai ami erpr teamader jmite bpn krar bij deb. ar teama ta bpn krte par. ssy chedner smy teamara absyi utpnn ssyer pamc bhager ek bhag phrenke debe. baki pamc bhager car bhag ssy teamader hbe. teamara teamader khadyer jny sei rakha ssyer bij prer bchr bpn krar jny bybhar krte parbe. ar tate teamader pribar o sntander jnyo khady thakbe.” leakra bll, “apni amader pran bamciyechen. amra phrener das hye khusi.” tai yeaseph sei smy jmir byapare ain tairi krlen. ar sei ain ajo blbt ryech. sei ain anuyajjymite utpnn sbkichur pamc bhager ek bhag phrener. yajkder jmi chada smst jmi phrener.” israyel misrer geasn prde-sei sthayi hlen. tamr pribar smkhyar brddhi pel ebn bisal hye uthl. misr dese tamra kichu jmi pelen ebn sphl hlen. yakeab misre 17 bchr bemce chiln sutram tamr bys hl 147 bchr. smy hl ykhn israyel bujhlen ye tini sighri mara yaben. tai tini tamr putr yeasephke nijer kache daklen. tini blen, “ydi tumi amay bhalbas tbe amar urur nice hat rakh ebn prtijna kr ye tumi teamar kthay bisbst hbe. ami mara gele amay misre kbr dio na. ye jaygay amar purbporusder kbr deoya hyeche sekhanei amay kbr dio. amake misr theke bye niye giye amader paribarik kbre kbr dio.” yeaseph uttr dilen, “ami prtijna krchi apnar ktha mteai kaj krb.” tarpr yakeab blen, “amar kache diby kr.” tkhn israyel bichanay tar matha namiye isbrer upasna krlen.”

48

kichu smy pre yeaseph jante parlen ye tamr pita khub astuth. tai yeaseph tamr dui putr mnhsi o iphryimke niye tamr pitar kache gelen. yeaseph sekhane pemchale israyelke keu khbr dilen, “apnar putr yeaseph apnake dekhthe esechen.” israyel khub durbl hye pdechilen, kintu tini khub cesta kre kean mte bichanay uthe bslen. tkhn israyel yeasephke blen, “knan deser lus namk jaygay srbstkitman isbr amar samne abirbhut hyechilen. sekhane isbr amay asirbad krechilen. isbr amay blechilen, “ami teamake bhu bms krb. teamar anak sntansntti hbe ebn tara mhan hbe. ei des teamar bmsdhrta cirkaler jny tader adhikare rakhbe.” ar ekhn teamar dui putr, amar asar agei misr dese eder jnm hyechil. teamara dui putr mnhsi o iphryim amay kache nijer putrer mti heak. tara amay kache ruben o simiyeaneer mt heak. sutram ai dui jn putr amari heak. tara amay sb kichur amsidar hbe. kintu echada teamar ydi ar any putr thake tbe ta teamari heak. ar tara iphryim o mnhsir kache sntaner mti heak - arthat bbbisyte tara iphryim o mnhsir adhikarbhukt sb kichuri amsidar hbe. pddm-aram theke asar smy rahel mara

gelen. ei ghtnay ami atynt duhkh pelam. amra ykhn iphrather dike yacchilam tkhn knan dese tini mara gelen. ami take sekhane iphrath yabar pther dhare kbr dilam. (iphrath baitlehemer apr nam.)” tkhn israyel yeasepher putrder dekhke jijnasa krlen, “ei balkra kara?” yeaseph tamr pitake blen, “era amar putrra, isbri eder amay diyechen.” israyel blen, “teamar cheleder amar kache niye es. ami tader asirbad krb.” israyel brddh hyechilen ebn ceakheo bhalea dekhthe peten na. tai yeaseph dui putrke pitar khub kache niye elen. israyel tader gla jdiye cumu khelen. tarpr israyel yeasephke blen, “ami bhabtei pari ni ye kkhno teamar mukh dekhthe pab. kintu dekh! isbr amake teamar emnki teamar putrdero dekhthe dilen.” tarpr yeaseph israyeler keal theke tar putrder nilen ebn tara israyeler samne matha nt krl. yeaseph iphryimke tar dandike ebn mnhsike tar bam dike rakhlen. (sutram iphryim israyeler bam dike o mnhsi tar dan dike ril.) kintu israyel tamr hat adaadi bhabe rekhe tar dan hat cheat putr iphryimer mathay rakhlen. israyel tar bam hat bd putr mnhsir mathay rakhlen. mnhsi prthmjat hleo tini bam hat tar upre rakhlen. israyel yeasephke asirbad kre blen, “amar purbporus abraham o ishak amader isbrer upasna krten. ar sei isbri sara jibn amay grhn krechen. tiniu sei debdut yini amay sb smysa theke rkasa krechen. amar prarthna, tiniu ei putrder asirbad krben. ekhn ei putrra amar ebn amar purbporus abraham o ishaker name akhyat heak. amar prarthna tara yen prthibite brddhi pye bhu bms o bhu jati hy.” yeaseph ykhn dekhlen tamr pita dan hat iphryimer mathay rekhechen, tkhn tini khusi hlen na. yeaseph pitar hat iphryimer matha theke tule dhre mnhsir mathay rakhte cailen. yeaseph tar pitake blen, “apni apnar dan hat bul jner mathar upr rekhechen. mnhsii prthmjat. tar uprei dan hat rakhun.” kintu tamr pita trk kre blen, “ami jani bts, ami jani. mnhsi prthmjat se mhan hbe, bhuleaker pita hbe kintu cheat jn bd jner ceyeo mhan hbe ar tar bms aro anak hbe.” tai israyel sei din ei ble asirbad krlen, “israyel kauke asirbad krte teamaderi nam bybhar krbe. tara blbe, “isbr teamake yen mnhsi o iphryimer mtea kren.” eibhabe israyel mnhsir caite iphryimke bd krlen. tarpr israyel yeasephke blen, “dekh amar mrtyur smy kache ese geche. kintu isbr teamar sngthe thakben. tiniu teamake abar teamar purbporusder dese niye yaben. ami teamake ya dilam ta teamar bhaider dii ni. imeariyder hat theke ye pahad ami jy kre niyechilam ta teamay dicchi. ami sei pahad jy krte amar trbari o dhnuh bybhar krechilam ebn ami jyi hyechilam.”

49

erpr yakeab tamr putrder tar kache daklen ebn blen, “amar bachara ekhane amar kache es. bbbisyte k ghtbe ta ami teamader blchi.” yakeaber putrra es, ek-sathe ese sean teamader pita israyel ki blchen.” “ruben amar prthm jat, tumii tea amar prthm sntan, purus hisabe amar sktir prthm prman. tumi amar sntander mdhye sbceye smmanit ebn sktman. kintu bnyar mt teamar kameccha, tumi ta dmn krea ni. seijnjy tumi smmanit sntan hisabe teamar pradhany harabe. tumi teamar pitar syay uthechile ar tar ek strir sathe

suyechile. tumi sei syay ghumiyeche ebm sei syayke
 apbitr krech. "simiyeen o lebi bhai bhai. tara yead-
 dha ebm tara tader trbari niye yuddh krte bhalbase.
 tara geapne mnd bisy priklpna krl. amar atma tader
 priklpnar ams nebe na. tader geapn sty ami sbikar
 krl na. tara rage manus htya krl. kebl thatta krte
 psuder aghat krl. tader rag ek abhisap. karn ta prcnd.
 unmtt hye uthle tara nisthuratay purn hy. tara yake-
 aber dese tader ams pabe na. tara smst israyele chdiye
 pdbe." yihuda teamar bhaira teamar prmsa krbe.
 tumi teamar struder prajit krbe. teamar bhaira tea-
 mar kache janu patbe. amar bacha, tumi sikarer opr
 damdiye thaka simher mtea. se bisram krl take birtk
 kar sahs kar ache. yihudar bms thekei rajara uthbe.
 tar bms ye sasn krbe ei cihn prkrt raja na asa prynt
 ribe. pre bhu leak badhy hye tar seba krbe. se drak-
 salta diye tar gadha bamdhe. gadhar sabkke uttm
 draksaltay bamdhe. uttm draksare nijer bstr dheth
 krbe. tar ceakh draksars pan kre lal, tar damt dudh
 pan kre sada. "sbulun smudrer kache bas krbe. tar
 smudreapkul jahajer pkse hbe nirapd. sidean prynt
 bistr hbe tar des." isakh khccrer mt kthin prism
 kreche. bhari beajha bhn krar pr se bisram krbe. se
 dekhbe tar bisram sthan uttm. tar des hbe mneahr.
 tkhn se bhari beajha bite smmt hbe. dan hisabe kaj
 krte smmt janabe." "dan israyeler any bmsrer mteai
 nijer prjader bicar krbe. dan hbe pther dharer saper
 mtea. se pthe suye thaka bisdhr saper mti hbe. sei sap,
 ye gheadar paye dmsn kre kalkke matite phele dey.
 he prbhu, ami teamar pritraner apeksa krchi." "ek dl
 dsyu gadke akrmn krbe. kintu gad tader pichne tada
 krbe." "aserer dese uttm khady utpnn hbe. rajar up-
 yukt khadyi se yeagabe!" "nptali mukt hrinir mtea, ar
 tar baky tader sundr sisur mtea." "yeaseph krtkaryya
 hyeche. se phle dhaka ltar mtea. bsnte bede otha
 sakhar mtea. bedar gaye bede otha ltar mtea. anek
 leak tar biruddhe geche ebm tar snge yuddh kreche.
 dhnukdharira tar stru hyeche. kintu se tar prakrmi
 dhnu o dks bahur sahaye yuddh jy kreche. se ksmta
 pay yakeaber ek birer kach theke, ek mespalker kach
 theke ye israyeler prbt sbrup, mespalk arthar israyeler
 sailer kache. teamar pitar isbrer kach theke isbr tea-
 may asirbad krun. srbsktiman isbr teamay asirbad
 krun, uprer akas hte asirbad brsan, ar gbhir jl thekeo
 asirbad krun. tini teamake stn o grbh upita asirbad
 krun. amar purbpurusra anek asirbad bheag krechen.
 kintu teamar pita ami aro besi asirbad peyechi. tea-
 mar bhaira teamay sb theke bncit krl; kintu ekhn ami
 prbter sman umcu asirbad teamar mathay rasikrt krl-
 am." "binjamin ksudhart nekde. skale se sikar kre
 khete hbe. bikale ya pde thake ta bhag kre ney." ei hl
 israyeler barea bms. ar ei kthagulea tader pita tader
 blechilen. tini prtyekti sntanke tader upyukt asirbade
 asirbad krlen. tarpr israyel tader ei nirdes diye blen,
 "mrtyur pr ami cai amar leakder snge punrmilit hte,
 sutram hetiy iphreaner ksete ye guha ache sekhane
 amar pitrpurusder sei guhay amay kbr dio. sei kbr
 knan dese mmrir kache mkpela theke kinechilen yen
 kbr dite paren. abraham o tar stri sarao sei kbre
 smahit hyechilen. ishak o tar stri ribikakeo sei kbre
 smahit kha hyechil. ami amar stri leyakeo sekhane
 smahit krechi. sei guha hetiyder kach theke kena sei
 kseter mdhye ryeche." yakeab tar putrder snge ktha

bla ses kre suye pdlen. bichanay pa uthiye rakhlen,
 tarpr mara gelen.

50

israyel mara gele yeaseph atynt duhkhit hlen. tini
 kamden ebm tamr pitake jdiye dhre cumu khelen.
 yeaseph tamr bhrtyder pitar deh prstut krte blen. (ei
 bhrtyra cikitsk chil.) cikitskera misriya ye bisesb-
 habe deh prstut kre seibhabe yakeaber deh kbr debar
 jny prstut krl. deh bisesbhabe prstut krar smy kbr de-
 bar age tara 40 din prynt apeksa krl. tarpr 70 din dhre
 misriya yakeaber jny seak paln krl. seaker 70 din ses
 hle yeaseph phrener adhikarikder blen, "phrenke dya
 kre ei ktha blun: "amar pita ykhn mrtyusyay chilen
 tkhn ami tamr kache prtijna krechilam ye tamke knan
 dese ek guhay smahit krl. ei guha tini nijer jny
 prstut krechilen. tai dya kre amar pitake kbr dite
 din. tarpr ami abar apnar kache ash." phren blen,
 "teamar prtijna paln kr. yao teamar pitake kbr dao."
 tai yeaseph tamr pitake smahit krl ellen. phrener
 smst adhikarik, phrener netara ebm misrer prbinra
 yeasepher sathe gelen. yeasepher pribarer sbai, tamr
 bhaira o tamr pitar pribarer sbai, tamr snge gelen.
 geasn prdese kebl tader sntansntti o psura theke gel.
 sei ek birat dl hl emnki ek dl sainiko rthe o gheaday
 cde cl. tara yrdn ndir purbdike gearen atderkhamare
 elen. ei sthane tara israyeler jny dirgh smy dhre seak
 sbha krlen. sei seak sbha sat din dhre cl. knan deser
 leakra gearen atder sei antyeasti kriya dekhe blen,
 "misriyeder e darun bisadmy seaker anusthan!" sei-
 jny yrdn ndir parer sei jaygar nam hl abel-misryim.
 sutram yakeaber putra tader pitar kthanusare kaj
 krlen. tara tamr deh knan dese bhn kre ene mkpelar
 guhate kbr dil. abraham hetiy ikreaner kach theke
 mmrir kache ye kset kinechilen ei kbr sekhane chil.
 abraham kbr debar jnyi eta kinechilen. yeaseph tamr
 pitake kbr debar pr tamr dler sbai misre phire gelen.
 yakeab mara gele yeasepher bhaira duhsintagrst hl.
 tara ei bhebe bhit hl ye bhu bchr age tara yeasepher
 prti ya krechil, yeaseph hyeta tar prtiphil deben. tara
 bln, "hytea yeaseph ekhno amra ya krechilam tar jny
 ghrna kren." eijn bhaira yeasephke ei ble pathal: pita
 mara yabar age apnake ei barta dite blechilam. tini
 blen, "yeasephke amar ei anuredh, se yen dya kre tar
 bhaidar anyay kaj ksma kre dey." sei jny amra ekhn
 amader teamar prti kra sei anyay kajer ksma cai. amra
 sei isbrer das yini teamar pitaro isbr. ei kbhre yeaseph
 khub duhkh pelen ebm kamden. tamr bhaira tamr
 samne giye prnam krlen ebm blen, "amra apnar das
 hb." tkhn yeaseph tader blen, "bhy kr na, ami isbr nil"
 sasti debar adhikar amar nei. eta styi ye teamara amar
 prti anist krar priklpna krechile, kintu prkrtpkse is-
 bri amar jny bhal kichu priklpna krchilen. isbrer
 amar madhyme aneker pran bamcanear priklpna
 chil. ar ghtl o ta-i. tai bhy peo na. ami teamader ebm
 teamader sntander shay hb." eibhabe yeaseph bhaidar
 bhalea bhalea ktha ble tara bhalea beadh krl. yeaseph
 tamr pitar pribarer snge misre rilen. yeaseph 110
 bchr byse mara gelen. yeasepher jibnkalei yeaseph o
 dekhlen ye tamr putr mnhsir makhir name ekti putr
 hl. yeasepher jibnkalei makhirer putra jnmal ebm
 yeaseph tao dekhe yete parlen. antim syay yeaseph

tamr bhaider bllen, “amar mrtyur smy nikt, kintu ami jani isbr teamader ytn neben ebm ei des theke ber kre niye yaben sei dese, ye des tini abraham ishak o yake-abke deben ble prtijna krechilen.” tarpr yeaseph tamr leakder ekti spth nite bllen ye isbr tader ykhn ntun dese niye yaben, tkhn tara yen tamr asthi bhn kre niye yay. yeaseph 110 bchr byse misre mara yan. cikit-skra tamr dehe ausdh diye misre ek kphiner mdhye rakhlen.

yakeab tamr putrder niye misrer pthe cllen. putrder sngē tader nij nij pribaro chil. israyeler putrā hl: ruben, simiyeān, lebi, yihuda isakhṛ, shbulun, binyamin, dan, nptali, gad ebm aser. yakeaber sb-suddh 70 jn uttṛpurus chil. yeaseph tamr bareājn putrder ekjn, kintu se age theke misre chil. pre yeaseph tamr bhaira ebm ai prjnmer prtyekei mara geleo israyeler leakder asmkhy sntan chil. tader leaksmkhyā khub tatadati bede giyechil. phlsbrup misr desti israyeliye bhre giyechil. sei smy ekjn ntun raja misr sasn krte laglen. ei raja yeasephke cinten na. raja tamr prjader uddesye bllen, “israyeler leakder dike ceye dekh, ora smkhyay asmkhy ebm amader theke besi sktisali! tader sktibṛddhi bndh krbar jny amader kichu ekta cturtar sahayy nitei hbe. karn, ekhn ydi yuddh lage tahle ora amader prajit krbar jny o amader deke theke ber kre debar jny amader struder sngē hat melate pare.” misrer leakra tai israyeler leakder jibnke durbish kre tealar phndi amlt. ateb israyeliyder tt-badbān krbar jny misriyā kṛtidās mniibder niyeag krl. ei das saskra ihudider diye jear kre rajar jny pitheam o ramises name duti shr nirman kral. ei dui shre raja ssy ebm anyany jinisprṛ mjt kre rakhlen. misriyā israyeliyder kthin prisrm krte badhy krl. kintu tader yt besi kthin prisrm kranea hte thakl tti israyeler leakder smkhyabrddhi ebm bistar ghtte thakl. phle misriyā israyeler leakder aro besi bhy pete suru krl. ar sejjny tara udbign hye israyeler leakder prtī aro besi nirdy hye uthl. phlsbrup misriyā israyeliyder area kthin prisrm krte badhy krl. misriyā israyeliyder jibn durbish kre tull. tara israyeliyder imt tairi krbar jny gada gada bhari dhalai er misrn bhn krte ebm mathe lani calate badhy krechil. tara israyeliyder sb rkmer kthin kaj krte badhy krechil. israyeliy mhlader sntan prsbe sahayy krbar jny dujn dhaima chil. tader dūjner nam chil siphra o puya. bym raja ese sei dui dhaimake bllen, “dekhchi teamra brabr hibru mhlader sntan prsber smy sahayy kre cleche. dekh, ydi keu knyā sntan prsb kre tahle thik ache, take bamciye rekḥ, kintu putr sntan hle sngē sngē sei sdyejat putr sntanke htya krbe.” kintu dhaima dujn isbrer prtī bisbas rekhe rajar ades amany kre putr sntander bamciye rakhḥ. raja ebar tader deke pathiye bllen, “teamra eta ki krlē? ken teamra amar abadh hyech ebm putr sntander bamciye rekhech?” dhaimara rajake bll, “he raja, israyeliy mhlara misrer mhlader theke anek besi sktisali. amra tader sahayyer jny pemchabar agei israyeliy mhlara sntan prsb kre phele.” isbr ai dhaimader ei acrne khusi hlen. tai isbr dhaimader asirbad krlen ebm tader nijeder pribar banate dilen. israyeliyā smkhyay aro badte thakl ebm aro sktisali hye uthl. pre phren nijsb leakder ades dilen, “teamra knyā sntan bamciye rakhte pareā. kintu putr sntan hle take nilnde chumde phelte hbe.”

lebi pribarer ekjn purus lebi pribareri ek knyake biye krechil. se sntansmbhba hl ebm ekta suṇḍr phut-phute putr sntaner jnm dil. putr sntan dekhte et suṇḍr hyechil ye tar ma take tin mas lukiye rekhechil.

tin mas pre ykhn se take ar lukiye rakhte parchil na, tkhn se ekti jhudite alkatra makhalea ebm tate sisutike rekhe ndir tire lmba ghasbne rekhe elea. sisutir bd bean tar bhaiyer ki abstha hte pare dekhbar jny dure damdiye bhaiyer jhudir dike lkṣy rakhchil. thik tkhni phrener meye ndite snan krte esechil. se dekhte pel ghasbne ekti jhudi bhasche. tar shcṛira tkhn ndi tire ghure bedacchil. tai se tar shcṛider ekjnke jhudita tule ante bll. tarpr rajknyā jhudita khule dekhil ye tate ryeche ekti sisuputer. sisuti tkhn kamdchil. ar ta dekre rajknyar bd dya hl. bhal kre sisutike lkṣy krar pr se bujhte parl ye sisuti hibru. ebar sisutir didi adal theke beriyē ese rajknyake bll, “ami ki apnake sahayyer jny keano hibru yatrike deke anḥ ye antt sisutike dudh khaoyate parbe?” rajknyā bll, “bes yao.” sutram meyeti gel ebm sisutir make deke anl. rajknyā take bll, “amar hye tumi ei sisutike dudh pan krao. erjny ami teamake taka deb.” tari ma sisutike ytn kre bd kre tulte lagl. sisuti bd hye uthle mhlali tar sntanke rajknyake diye dil. rajknyā sisutike nijer cheler mteai grhn kre tar nam dil measi. sisutike se jl theke peychil ble tar namkrn kra hl measi. ekdin, measi bd hye yabar pr se tar nijer leakder dekhbar jny baire gel ebm dekhḥ tader bhṣn kthin kaj krte badhy kra hcche. se eo dekhḥ ye ekjn misriy ekjn hibru cheakṛake prcnd mardhr krche. measi caridike takiye dekhḥ keu byaparta lkṣy krche na. tkhn measi sei misriyke htya kre take balite pumte dil. prdin measi dekhḥ dujn israyeliy nijeder mdhye mara-mari krche. tader mdhye ekjn anyaybhabe arekḥjke marche. measi tkhn sei anyaykari leaktir uddesye bll, “ken tumi teamar prtibesike marchea?” leakti uttre janal, “teamake ke amader sasti diḥe pathiyeche? blea, tumi ki amake marte esech yemnbhabe tumi gtal ai misriyke htya krechile?” tkhn measi bhy peye mne mne bll, “tahle ekhn byaparta sbai jene geche.” ekdin raja phren measir kirti jante parlen; tini take htya kre calen. kintu measi midiyṇ dese paliye gel.midiyē ese ekti kuyear samne measi bse pdl. sekhane ek yajk chil. tar chil satti meye. kuyea theke jl tule pitar peasa mespalke jl khaoyaneār jny sei satti meye kuyear kache el. tara mesder jl paner patrti bhrti krar cesta krchil. kintu kichu mespalk esechil ebm trunider tadiye diyechil. tai measi tader sahayy krte elea ebm tader psur palke jl pan kralea. tkhn trunira tader pita ruylar kache phire gel. se bll, “teamra aj tatadati phire esech dekhchi!” trunira uttr dil, “hyam, okhane kuyea theke jl tealar smy kichu mespalk amader tadiye dil. kintu ekjn acena misriy elea ebm amader sahayy krl. se amader jny jlo tule dil ebm amader meser palke jl pan kralea.” ruylar tar meyeder bll, “sei leakti keathay? teamra take okhane chede ele ken? yao take amader sngē khabar nemtnn kre esea.” measi ruylar sngē thakbar jny khusr sngē raji hl. ruylar tar meye sippearar sngē measir biye dil. biyer pr sippeara ekti putr sntaner jnm dil. measi tar nam dil gerseam karn se chil prbase thaka ekjn apricit bykti. dekhte dekhte anek bchr periye gel. misrer rajao itimdhyei mara giyechen. kintu israyeliyder tkhno jear kre kaj kranea hcchil. tara sahayyer jny kannakati suru krl. ebm sei kannā bym isbr sunte pacchilen. isbr tader gbhir artnad sunlen ebm tini smrn krlen sei kuktir ktha ya tini abraham,

ishak ebm yakeaber sngē krechilen. isbr israyeliyder dekhechilen ebm tini janten tini ki krte yacchen ebm tini sthir krlen ye sighri tini tamr sahayyer hat tader dike badiye debēn.

3

ruyel chadao measir sbsurer ar ek nam chil yithrea. yithrea midinyir ekjn yajk. measi yithrear meser paler dekhasēanar dayitb nil. measi meser pal crate mruhumir pscim prante yet. ekdin se meser pal crate crate isbrer prbt hearbe (siny) giye upsthit hl. ai prbte se jblnt jheaper bhitre prbhur duter drsn pel. measi dekhil jheape agun lagleo ta pude chai hye yacche na. tai se abak hye jblnt jheaper ar ektu kache egiye gel. mne mne bhahl ki ascry byapar, jheape agun legeche, athc jheapta pude nst hcche na! prbhū lksy krcchilen measi krmsh jheaper dike drstipat krte krte kache egiye asche. tai isbr ai jheaper bhitre theke daklen, “measi, measi!” ebm measi uttr dil, “hyam, prbhū.” tkhn prbhū bllen, “ar kache esea na. payer cti khule nao. tumi ekhn pbitr bhumite damdiye achea. ami teamar purbpuruser isbr. ami abrahamer isbr, ishaker isbr ebm yakeaber isbr.” measi isbrer dike takanear bhye tar mukh dheke phell. tkhn prbhū bllen, “misre amar leakder durdsa ami nijer ceakhe dekhechi. ebm ykhn tader opr atyacar kra hy tkhn ami tader citkar sunēchi. ami tader yntnrn ktha jani. ekhn smtle neme giye misriyder hat theke amar leakder ami rkasa krb. ami tader misr theke uddhar kre niye yab ebm ami tader emn ek sundr dese niye yab ye dese tara sbadhinbhabe santite bas krte parbe. sei des hbe bhu bhal jinise bhra bhukhnd. nana dhrner manus se dese bas kre: knaniy, hittiy, imeariy, prisiy, hibbiy o yibusiy geasthir leakra sekhane bas kre. ami israyeliyder kanna sunēchi. dekhechi, misriyra kibhabe tader jbn durbish kre tuleche. tai ekhn ami teamake phrener kache pathacchi. yao! tumi amar leak israyeliyder misr theke baire niye esea.” kintu measi isbrke bll, “ami keano mhan bykti ni! sutram ami ki kre phrener kache yab ebm ihuider misr theke uddhar kre an?” isbr bllen, “tumi parbe, karn ami teamar sngē thakb! ami ye teamake pathacchi tar prman hbe; tumi israyeliyder misr theke uddhar kre anar pr ei prbte ese amar upasna krbe.” tkhn measi isbrer uddeasye bll, “kintu ami ydi giye israyeliyder bli ye, ‘teamader purbpuruser isbr amake pathiyechen,’ tkhn tara amake jijnasa krbe, ‘tar nam ki?’ tkhn ami tader ki blb?” tkhn isbr measike bllen, “tader blea, ‘ami amii.’ ykhn tumi israyeliyder kache yabe tkhni tader blbe, ‘amii’ amake pathiyechen.” isbr measike aro bllen, “tumi absyi tader ektha blbe: ‘yiheaba hlen teamader purbpuruser isbr, abrahamer isbr, ishaker isbr ebm yakeaber isbr. amar nam srbda hbe yiheaba. ei namei amake leake bms prmpray cinbe,’ leakter blea, ‘yiheaba teamake pathiyechen!’” prbhū aro bllen, “yao, israyeler prbinder ektr kre tader blea, ‘yiheaba, teamader purbpuruser isbr amake drsn diyechen. abrahamer, ishaker, ebm yakeaber isbr amake blechen: teamader sngē misre ya ghtche ta sbi ami dekhechi. ami siddhant niyēchi ye misrer durdsa theke teamader uddhar krb. ami teamader uddhar krb ebm teamader knaniy, hittiy, imeariy, prisiy, hi-

bbyi o yibusiyder dese niye yab. ami teamader bhu suspmdē bhra bhukhnde niye yab.” “prbinra teamar ktha sunbe ebm tkhn tumi prbinder niye misrer rajar kache yabe. tumi absyi yabe ebm rajake blbe ye yiheaba, israyeliyder isbr amader samne abirbhut hyechilen. ekhn amader tindin dhre mruhumite bhrmn krte dao. sekhane amra yiheaba, amader isbrer uddeasye utsrg dan krb.” “kintu ami jani ye misrer raja teamader sekhane yete debe na. keblmatr ekti mhan sktii take badhy krte pare teamader yabar anumti debar jny. tai ami amar birat ksmta diye misriyder aghat krb. ami ai dese ascry sb kand ghtab. amar aisb adbhut kand ghtanear prei dekhbe ye se teamader yete dicche. ebm ami israyeliyder prtī misriyder dyalu kre tulb. phle teamra ykhn misr tyag krbe tkhn misriyra teamader hat uphare bhre debe. prtyek israyeliy mhila nijer nijer misriy prtibesir badi yabe ebm misriy mhilar kache giye uphar caibe. ebm misriy mhilara tader uphar debe. teamar leakra uphar hisabe seana, rupa ebm mihi o msrn peasak pabe. tarpr ykhn teamra misr tyag krbe tkhn sei upharguli nijer nijer chelemeyder gaye priye debe. eibhabe teamra misriyder smpd niye aste parbe.”

4

tkhn measi isbrke bllen, “kintu apni amake pathiyechen blleo israyeler leakra ta bisbas krte caibe na. brm tara ulte blbe, ‘prbhū teamake drsn den ni.’” kintu prbhū measike jijnasa krlen, “teamar hate ota ki?” measi uttr dil, “eta amar pth clar lathi.” tkhn prbhū bllen, “ai lathike matite chumde phel.” prbhur kthamtea measi tar hater pth clar lathike matite chumde pheltei ai lathi tksnat sape print hl. measi ta dekhe bhye palate yacche dekhe prbhū measike bllen: “yao kache giye saptike lejer dik theke dhrea.” sutram measi saptir lej dhre jhealatei dekhe lathi lathite print hl. tkhn prbhū bllen, “lathi diye ei cmtkaritb dekhlei leakra bisbas krbe ye tumi prbhū, teamar purbpuruser isbrer dekha peyech. dekha peyech abraham, ishak ebm yakeaber isbrer.” tarpr prbhū measike bllen, “ami teamake aro ekti prman deb. alkhallar nice hat rakhea.” tai measi alkhalla khule hat bheter rakhlea. tarpr se tar hat ber kre dekhil hatti sbette bhre geche. tkhn prbhū bllen, “ebar abar alkhallar bheter hat dhukiye dao.” tai measi abar tar hat alkhallar bheter dhukiye dil ebm ta ber kre anar pr measi dekhil tar hat abar ager mteai sbabhakib sundr hye geche. tarpr prbhū bllen, “ydi leakra lathike sap bananear kirti dekar pro teamake bisbas na kre tahle hater byaparti dekhabe. tkhn teamake tara bisbas krbe. ydi ei dutea prman dekanear pro leakra teamake bisbas na kre tahle nilnd theke samany jl nebe. sei jl matite dhalbe ebm jl matike sprs krar sngē sngē ta rkte print hbe.” tkhn measi prbhur uddeasye bllen, “kintu prbhū ami tea ekjn ctur bkta ni. ami keaneakalei sajjiye guchiye ktha blte pari na. ebm ekhno apnar sngē ktha blar preo ami subkta hte pari ni. apni janen ye ami dhire dhire ktha bli ebm ktha blar smy bhal bhal sbd cyn krte pari na.” tkhn prbhū take bllen, “manuser mukh ke srsti kreche? ebm ke ekjn manuske beaba o kala tairi kre? ke manuske andh tairi kre? ke manuske

drstiski dey? ami yiheaba. amii ekmatr eisb krte pari. sutram yao. ykhn tumi ktha blbe tkhn ami teamay ktha blte sahayy krb. amii teamar mukhe sbd jeagab." tbu measi bll, "he amar prbhu, amar ekta anureadh, apni ei kajer jny any ekjnke mneanit krn, amake ny." measir prti prbhu tkhn krudhd hie bllen, "bes! tahle teamake sahayy krar jny ami teamar bhai hareanke teamar snge dicchi. harean lebiy pribarer sntan ebm se bes bhal bkta. harean itimdhaye teamar snge dekha krar jny asche. ebm se teamake dekhe khushi hbe. harean teamar snge phrener kache yabe. teamader ki blte hbe ta ami ble deb. ki krte hbe ta ami teamader sikhiye deb ebm tumi ta hareanke ble debe. teamar hye harean leakder snge ktha blbe. tumi hbe tar kache isbrer mtea. ar harean hbe teamar mukhpatr. sutram yao ebm snge teamar pth clar lathi nao. ami ye teamar snge achi ta prman krar jny leakder ei cihn-karyyuguli dekhao." measi tkhn tar sbur s yithrear kache phire gel. measi tar sburke bll, "anugrh kre amake misre phire yete din. ami dekhte cai amar leakra ekhno sekhane bemce achi kina." yithrea tar jamata measike bll, "niscyi! asa kri tumi sekhane bhaleabhabei pemchabe." midiyne thakakalin prbhu measike bllen, "misre phire yaoya ekhn teamar pkse bhal. karn yara teamay hya krte ceyechil tara ekhn keu bemce nei." sutram measi tkhn tar stri o chelemeyerder gadhar pithe capiye misre prtyabrtin krl. snge se tar pth clar lathio nil. eta sei pth clar lathi yate ryeche isbrer alekik skti. misre asar pthe prbhu measir snge ktha blechilen. tini blechilen, "ami teamake alekik kaj dekanear ye sb skti diyechi segulea sb phrener snge ktha blar smy tar samne kre dekhabe. kintu ami phrenke ekgunye ebm jedi kre tulb. se leakder kichutei chede debe na. tkhn tumi phrenke blbe: prbhu blechen, 'israyel hl amar prthmjat putr sntan. ei prthmjat sntan ekti pribare jnmechil. atit dine ei prthmjat sntaner gurutb chil asim. ebm ami teamake blchi amar putrke amar upasnar jny chede dao. tumi ydi israyelke chede dite asbikar krea tahle ami teamar prthmjat putr sntanke hya krb." misre pherar pthe measi ekti panthsalay ratriyapn krchil. tkhn prbhu take hya krte cesta krlen. kintu sippeara ekta dharalea pathrer churi diye tar putrer sunnt krl. ebm sunnt er camda (camdati linger mukh theke chimde beriyechil.) measir paye cheamyal. tarpr se measike bll, "amar kache tumi rkter sbami." sippeara ektha blechil karn tar cheler sunnt take krtei ht. tai se tader kach theke sre el. prbhu hareanke bllen, "mruprantr giye measir snge dekha krea." prbhur kthamtea harean isbrer prbte giye measir snge dekha kre take cumbn krl. prbhu ye sb ktha blbar jny measike pathiyechilen ebm prbhui ye take pathiyechen ta prman krbar jny ye sb alekik kaj krte blechilen tar sbmbdhe, sbi measi hareanke janal. prbhu ya blechen tar sbkicu measi hareanke khule bll. sutram measi ebm harean israyeler leakder mdhye prbin byktider ektr krar jny gel. tkhn harean sei kthagulea bll yegulea prbhu measike blte blechilen. ar measi leakder samne sei skl cihn karyy kre dekhail. tar phle leakra bisbas krl ye prbhu measike pathiyechen. eki snge israyeler leakra janl ye, isbr tader duhkhd durda dekhe tader sahayye egiey esechen. tai tara skle ntjanu hye isbrer

upasna krte lagl.

5

leakder snge ktha blar pr measi ebm harean phrener kache giye bll, "prbhu israyeler isbr blechen, 'amar smmanarthe utsb krar jny amar leakder mruprantr yaoyar chadpr dao." kintu phren bll, "ke prbhu? ami ken take manb? ken israyelke chede deb? emnki ei prbhu ke ami tai jani na. sutram ami ebhabe israyeler leakder chede dite pari na." tkhn harean ebm measi bll, "israyeliyder isbr amader snge ktha blechen. tai amra tin diner jny mruprantr bhrmner anumti prarthna krchi, sekhane amra amader prbhu, isbrer uddeasye naibedy utsrg krb. amra ydi ta na kri tahle tini prcnd krudhd hye amader dbhms kre deben. amader mhamari athba yuddhar prkeape mere phelben." kintu tkhn misrer raja tader uttr dilen, "measi o harean, teamra kajer leakder birtk krch. oder kaj krte dao. giye nijer kaje mn dao. dekh, dese ekhn prcur krmi ache ebm teamra tader kaj kra yete birt krch." eki dine kritdas prbhuder ebm israyeliy ttbbadhdhaykder phren ades dilen israyeliy leakder area kichu kthintr kaj dite. phren tader bllen, "imt tairir jny etdin teamra khd srbrak krechea. kintu oder blea, ekhn theke imt tairir jny ryeajniy khd ora nijerai yen khumje ane. kintu khd khumje ante hbe ble imter utpadn yen na kme. age ora saradine ye priman imt tairi krtea nijera khd jeagad kre anar pro oder ager mtea eki priman imt tairi krte hbe. ajkal ora bhisan als hye geche. ebm sejnyi ora amar kache mruprantr yaoyar chadpr caiche. oder hate bises kaj nei tai ora oder isbrke naibedy utsrg krte yete cay. tai ei leakder aro kthin prism krao yate ora byst thake. tahle oder ar prtarnamulk ktha seanbar smy hbe na." tai misrer kritdas prbhu ebm israyeliy ttbbadhdhaykra israyeler leakder kache giye bll, "phren sidhdant niyeche ye imt tairir jny teamader ar khd srbrak kra hbe na. ebar theke teamra nijera khd jeagad kre anbe. sutram yao giye khd jeagad kra. kintu imt tairir priman ager mteai rakhte hbe. khd jeagader nam kre km imt tairi krle clbe na." sutram leakra misrer caridike khder khamje gel. kritdas prbhura israyeliyder area kthin kaj kralea ebm tader ekdine sman smkhymt imt tairi krte badhy krl ya tara khd thakakalin krt. misriy kritdas prbhura israyeliyder diye ei hadbhanga prism krane ar dayitb capalea israyeliy ttbbadhdhaykder opr. misriy kritdas prbhura israyeliy ttbbadhdhaykder marlea ebm tader bll, "ken teamra ager mtea imt tairi krte parchea na? teamra age ya krte partde ekhno teamader tai para ucit." tkhn israyeliy ttbbadhdhaykra phrener kache nalis janate gel. tara phrenke bll, "amra tea apnar anugt bhrti, tahle amader snge ken erkm bybhar krchen? apni amader khd srbrak bndh krechen. abar blchen ager mteai imter utpadn calu rakhte hbe. imt tairir priman km hlei amader mnibra amader mardhear krche. apnar leakra eta tea anyay krche." uttre phren janalen, "teamra kaj krte cayo na. teamra als hye gech. sejnyi teamra prbhur uddeasye naibedy utsrg krte yabar byapare amar anumti ceyechea. yao, ekhn abar kaje phire yao. amra amader keano khd srbrak krb na ebm teamader ager mteai smpriman imt tairi krte hbe." tkhn

israyeliy tttbabbhaykra bujhte parl ye tara gbhir sknte pdeche. tara jantea ye kichutei tara ager priman mtea imt ar tairi krte parbe na. phrener sngs dekha kre pherar pthe measi ebm hareaner sngs tader dekha hl. measi o harean absy tader sngs dekha krar jnyi apeksa krchil. sutram israyeliy tttbabbhaykra measi o hareanke bll, "amader yaoyer chadptr caoyar byapare phrener sngs ktha ble teamra ekta maratmk bhul krechea. prbhu yen teamader sasti den. karn teamader jnyi phren o tar saskra amader ekhn ghra kre. teamrai tader hate amader htya krar ajuhath tule diyech." tkhn measi prbhur kache phire gel ebm bll, "prbhu ken apni leakder emn amngl krln? ken apni amar ekhane pathiyechilen? apni ya ble blechilen ami se kthagulea bltei phrener kache giyechilam. athc sei smy thekei phren apnar leakder prtati tynt kharap bybhar krche. ebm apni aish leakder sahayer jny keano kichui krchen na."

6

prbhu tkhn measike bllen, "phrener ekhn ami ki abstha krb ta tumi dekte pabe. ami tar biruddhe amar mhan ksmta bybhar krb ebm se amar leakder cle yete badhyi krbe. se ye sudhu amar leakder chede debe ta ny, se tar des theke tader jear kre pathiye debe." isbr tkhn measike abar bllen, "amii hlam prbhu. ami abraham, ishak ebm yakeaber samne nijeke prkas krta. tara amay elsdai (srbsktiman isbr) ble dakt. amar nam ye yiheaba ta tara jant na. ami tader sngs ekti cukti krechilam. ami tader knan des debar prtisruti diyechilam. ai dese tara bas krleo desti kintu tader nijsb des chil na. ekhn ami israyeliyder bilap sunечи yader misriya tader kritdas kre rekhechil ebm ami amar cuktike mne rakhb ebm ami ya prtisruti krechilam tai krb. sutram israyeler leakder giye blea ami tader blechi, "ami hlam prbhu. ami teamader rkxa krb. amii teamader mukt krb. teamra ar misriyder kritdas thakbe na. ami amar mhan skti bybhar krb ebm misriyder bhyntkr sasti deb. tkhn ami teamader uddhar krb. ami teamader amar leak kre nilam ebm ami hb teamader isbr. teamra janbe ye ami hlam teamader prbhu, isbr, ye teamader misr theke mukt kreche. ami abraham, ishak ebm yakeaber kache ekti mhan prtisruti diyechilam. ami tader ekti bises des dan krar prtisruti diyechilam. tai amar netrtbe teamra ai dese yabe. ami teamader ai desti diye deb. sei desti ekantbhabe teamaderi hbe. amii hlam prbhu." measi ei kthagulea israyeliyder bll, kintu tader dhairryhinta o tibr prsrmr drun tara tar ktha sunte asbikar krl. tkhn prbhu measike bllen, "yao misr raja phrenke blea ye tar ucit israyeliyder tar des theke mukt deoya." kintu measi uttre janal, "israyeler leakrai amar ktha sunte asbikar krche, seksetre phren ar ki sunbe! seo amar ktha sunte raji hbe na. e byapare ami ekrkm niscit. tar upr ami bhaleabhabhe "ktha blteo pari na." kintu prbhu measi ebm hareaner sngs ktha bllen ebm tader israyeliyder sngs o phrener sngs ktha blte ades dilen. israyeliyder misr theke uddhar kre ante prbhu tader ades dilen. israyeliy pribargulir netader nam krmanusare eirup: israyeler jyesth putrer nam chil ruben. tar putra chil: hneak, pllu, hisrean o krmmi. simiyeane-

ear putra chil: yimuyel, yamin, ohd, yakhin, seaher ebm sel ye chil ek knaniya mhilar grbhjat sntan. lebi 137 bchr jibit chil. lebir putrder nam hl gersean, khat o mrari. gerseaner abar dui putr chil libni o simiyi. khat 133 bchr prynt jibit chil. khater putra hl amrm, yishr, hibrean ebm usiyel. mrarir dui putr hl mhl o musi. ei prtyekti pribarer prthm purbporus chil israyeler sntan lebi. amrm bemce chil 137 bchr. amrm tar apni pisi yeakebdke biye krechil. amrm o yeakebder dui sntan hl ythakrm harean ebm measi. yishrer putra hl kearth, nepgh o sikhri. ar usiyeler sntan hl misayel, ilsaphn o sithri. harean amminadber knya, nheasner bean ilisebake biye krechil. harean o ilisebar sntanra hl nadb, abihu, iliyas o ithamr. kearher putr asir, ilkana o abiyasph hl kearhiy geasthir purbporus. hareaner putr iliyasr putiyeler ek knyake biye krar pre tader ye sntan hy tar nam deoya hy pinhs. era prtyekei israyeler putr lebir bmsjat. harean ebm measi chil ei pribargeasthir. prbhu tader dujner sngs ktha blechilen ebm blechilen, "amar leakder misr theke dle dle baire niye esea." harean ebm measi ubhyei misrer raja phrener sngs ktha blechil. tarai phrenke blechil israyeler leakder misr theke chede deoya heak. misre yedin prbhu measir sngs ktha bllen, tini take blechilen, "amii hlam prbhu. ami teamake ya kichu blechi ta misrer raja phrenke giye blea." kintu measi uttr dil, "ami bhaleabhabhe ktha blte pari na. raja amar ktha sunbe na."

7

prbhu tkhn measike bllen, "ami teamake phrener kache ekjn isbr kre tulechi. ar harean teamar bhai hbe teamar bhabbadi. teamar bhai hareanke amar smst adesgulea blea. tahle harean rajake amar kthagulea janabe. phren israyeliyder tar des theke cle yete anumti debe. kintu ami phrenke jedi kre tulb. tai se teamader ktha manbe na. tkhn ami nijeke prmaner uddesye misre nanarkm alekik athba adbhut kaj krbe. tbuo se teamader ktha sunbe na. tkhn ami misrke kthin sasti deb ebm ami misr theke amar leakder baire ber kre anb. ykhn ami tader bireadhita krb tkhn misrer leakrao jante parbe ye amii hlam prbhu. sei muhurter ami amar leakder misriyder des theke ber kre anb." prbhu tader ya blechilen measi ebm harean ta mene clechil. ykhn tara phrener sngs ktha blechil sei smy measir bys chil 80 ebm hareaner bys chil 83 bchr. measi ebm hareanke prbhu bllen, "phren teamader sktir pricer prman hisabe keano alekik kaj ghtiye dekhate blbe. tkhn hareanke blbe teamar pth clar lathiti matite chumde phelte. phrener ceakher samne matite pde thaka ai lathi nimeser mdhye sape print hbe." tai measi ebm harean prbhur kthamtea phrener kache gel. harean tar samne lathiti matite chumde phelechil. phren ebm tar sbhasdeder ceakher samnei lathi saper rup nil. raja ei ghnta dekke tar jnaniguni bykti o yadukrder daklen. rajar nijsb yadukra tader mayable hareaner mtea tader lathitio sape print kre dekal. seis yadukrrao nijer nijer hater lathike matite chumde phele muhurter lathigulea sape rupantrit kre dekal. kintu hareaner lathi tader lathiguleake gras kre nil. tbuo phren uddht hye thaklen. prbhur bhbisidybani anuyayiraja

measi ebm hareaner kthay kan dilen na. tkhn prbhu measike bllen, “phren leakder chede na debar jel dhre ril. skale phren ndir dike yay. tumio tar sngedekha krar jny nil nder tire damdabe. sape print hy ai lathike snged nebe. phrenke blbe: ‘prbhu israyeliyder isbr amake pathiyechen. amay apnake blte blechen ye tamr leakder yen tamr upasnar jny mruprantre yete deoya hy. ekhno prynt absy apni prbhur ktha seanen ni. tai prbhu apnar smmukhe nijer sbrup prmaner uddesye kichu kand ghtaben. ebar dekhun ami amar pth clar lathi diye nil nder jle aghat krb ebm snged snged ndir jl rkte print hbe. ndir smst mach mara yabe ebm ndir jle durgndh chdabe. phle misriyra ar ei ndir jl pan krte parbe na.” prbhu measike bllen, “hareanke blea ei lathi niye se yen misrer smst jlasye, ndi, khal, bil, hrd prtyekti jaygar jle sprs kre. lathir sprse smst jlasyer jl rkte print hbe. emnki kath o pathrer patre smgrh kre rakha panii jlo rkte print hbe.” sutram measi ebm harean prbhur ades karykr krl. harean phren o tar sbhasdgnr samnei tar hate lathi umciye dhre nil nder jle aghat krl. ar snged snged ndir jl rkte print hl. ndir smst mach mara gel ebm ndir jle durgndh chdate suru krl. phle misriyra ar sei ndir jl pan krte parl na. misrer smst jladharer jli rkte print hl. harean o measir mtea rajar yadukrrao tader mayable eki ghtna ghtiye prman krl tarao km jane na. phle prbhur bhbisdydbani anuyayiphren abar measi o hareaner ktha sunte asbikar krlen. phren measi o hareaner ai kthay mneyaeg na diye nijer prasade dhuke gelen. misriyra ndir jl pan krte na pere tara panii jler sndhane ndir carpase kumyea khumde lagl. prbhur nilnder jilke rkte print krar pr satdin par hl.

8

prbhu tkhn measir uddesye bllen, “phrenke giye blea ye prbhu blechen, ‘amar leakeder amake upasnar jny chede dao! ydi tumi oder chede na dao tahle ami misr des byane bhrti kre deb. nil nd byane bhrti hye utbbe. ndi theke byanra uthe ese teamar ghre syakkse prbes kre bichanay uthe bsbe. teamar ununer culli, jler patr byane bhre yabe. teamar sbhasdgnr ghro byane pripurh hye utbbe. teamader caridike byanra ghure bedabe. teamar sbhasdgn, teamar leakder ebm teamar gayeo byan chemke dhrbe.” prbhu erpr measike bllen, “tumi hareanke blea se yen tar hater pth clar lathi ndi, khalbil o hrder opr bistar kre misr dese byan ene bhriye dey.” harean misrer jler opr tar lathi smet hat bistar krtei ndi, khalbil o hrd theke rasi rasi byan uthe misrer mati dheke phell. hareaner snged palla dite giye rajar yadukrrao tader mayajal bistar kre eki kand ghtiye dekhall. phle misrer matite aro asmkhy byan uthe elea. phren ebar badhy hye measi ebm hareanke deke pathiye tader bllen, “prbhuke blea tini yen amake ebm amar leakder ei byaner updrb theke rehail den. ami prbhuke naibedy utsrg krar jny leakder yabar chadptr deb.” measi phrenke bll, “blun, apni kkhn can ye ei byanra phire yak. ami apnar jny, apnar sbhasdgn o prjader jny tahle prarthna krb. tarpri byanra apnake ebm apnar ghr chede ndite phire yabe. byanra nditei thake. blun apni kbe ei byander updrb theke abyahiti can?” uttre

phren janalen, “agamikal.” measi bll, “bes apnar ktha mtea tai hbe. tbe ebar niscyi apni bujhte perechen ye amader prbhu isbrer mtea ar kean isbr ekhane nei. byanra apnake, apnar ghr ebm apnar sbhasdgn o prjader sbaikede chede phire yabe. keblmatr nditei tara ebar theke bas krbe.” erpr measi ebm harean phrener kach theke phire elea. phrener biruddhe pathanea smst byander sriye nebar jny measi prbhur kache prarthna krl. measir prarthnay sada diye prbhu ghre, baire, mathe ghter smst byanke mere phellen. kintu mrt byaner stup pcte suru krl ebm sara des durgndhe bhre uthl. byander updrb theke mukti paoyar pri phren abar ekgumye o jedi hye uthlen. prbhur bh-bisdydbani anuyayimeasi o hareanke deoya prtisriti raja paln krlen na. prbhu tkhn measike bllen, “hareanke blea tar hater lathi diye matir dhuleay aghat krte, ebm tarpr sei dhulea misrer sbrbt ukune print hbe.” harean prbhur kthamtea dhuleate tar lathi aghat krtei misrer sbrbt dhulea ukune print hl. ebm sei ukungulea manus o psuder ghayer opr cde bsl. rajar yadukrra ebaro eki jinis kre dekhaneer cesta krl kintu tara kichutei dhuleake ukune print krte parl na. kintu sei ukungulea manus o psuder srir rye gel. yadukrra ebar byrth hye giye raja phrenke bll ye isbrer sktii etake smbh kreche. kintu phren tader kthate kan dilen na. prbhur bhbisdydbani anusarei absy ei ghtna ghtl. prbhu measike bllen, “skale uthe phrener kache yabe. phren ndir tire yabe. tkhn take blbe prbhu blechen, ‘amar upasnar jny amar leakder chede dao. ydi tumi tader chede na dao tahle teamar ghre machir jhamk dhukbe. sudhu teamar ghrei ny teamar sbhasdgn o teamar prjader ghreo machir jhamk dhukbe. misrer prtyekti ghr machir jhamke priupurn hye utbbe. misrer mathe ghate sbrbt sudhu jhamke jhamke machi ude bedabe! kintu misriyder mtea israyeler leakder ami ei yntna bheag krabea na. geasn prdese, yekthane amar leakra bas kre, sekhane ektio machi thakbe na. karn sekhane amar leakra bas kre. er phle tumi bujhte parbe ye ei dese amii hlam prbhu. sutram agamikal thekei tumi amar ei bibhed nitir prman pabe.” sutram prbhu tai krlen ya tini blechilen. jhamke tader machi misre ese gel. phrener badi ebm tamr sbhasdgnr badi machite bhre gel. machigulear jny smgr misr dhhms hl. phren measi ebm hareanke deke bll, “teamra teamader isbrke ei deser mdhyei naibedy utsrg krea.” kintu measi bll, “na, ta ekhane kra thik hbe na. karn prbhu, amader isbrer uddesye psu blidan misriyder ceakhe bhynkr byapar. amra ydi ekhane ta kri tahle misriyra amader dekhete peye pathr chumde htaya krbe. tai tin diner jny amader prbhu isbrer uddesye naibedy utsrg krar jny amader mruprantre yete din. prbhui amader eta krte blechen.” sb sune phren bll, “bes ami teamader mruprantre yabar chadptr dicchi. teamader prbhu isbrer uddesye naibedy utsrg krar jny. kintu mne rekhea teamra kintu besi dur cle yabe na. ekhn yao ebm amar jny prarthna krea.” tkhn measi phrenke bll, “dekhun, ami yab ebm prbhuke anuredh krb yate agamikal tini apnar kach theke, apnar leakder kach theke ebm apnar sbhasdgnr kach theke machigulea sriye nen. kintu apni yen abar ager mtea prbhuke naibedy utsrg krar bisyti niye pre apti krben na.” ei ktha ble measi phrener kach theke phire el ebm prb-

hur kache prarthna krl. ebm measir prarthnay sada diye prbhu phrenke, sbhasdgn o prjader machir updrb theke rksa krlen. misr theke machider ber kre dilen. ar ekti machio sekhane ril na. kintu phren abar jedi hye gelen ebm leakder yete dilen na.

9

tarpr prbhu measike bllen, phrenke giye bl, “prbhu, israyeliyder isbr blechen, ‘amar leakder amar upasna krar jny chede dao.’ tumi ydi tader dhre rakhea ebm yete badha dao tahle prbhu teamar gbadi psuder opr tamr ksmta pryag krben. teamar smst gheada, gadha, ut, gru o meser pal prbhur keape ek bhyndr reager sikar hbe. kintu prbhu misrer psuder mtea israyeler psuder durdsagrst krben na. israyeler leakder keano psu mara yabe na. agamikai ei ghtna ghtabar jny prbhu smy nirbacn krechen.” prdin, prbhu yemn blechilen temn krlen. misriyder smst grhpalit psu mara gel. kintu israyeler leakder keano psu mara gel na. israyeliyder keano psu mara geche kina ta dekhe aste phren tamr krmcarider pathalen ebm se jante parlea ye israyeliyder ekti psuo mara yay ni. kintu tbuo phren tamr jed dhre rilen ebm leakder yete dilen na. prbhu measi ebm hareanke bllen, “ekta unun theke ek muthea chai nao. measi tumi sei chai phrener samne batase chumde dao. ei chai dhulikna hye sara misre chdiye pde. ebm ykхни ei dhulea misrer keano manus ba psur gaye pde tkhni tader gaye pheamda hbe.” tai measi o harean unun theke chai niye phrener samne damdal. measi sei chai akase chumde dil ar psu o manuser gaye pheamda ber hte lagl. yadukrra measir snge prtayeagita krte parl na. karn tadero sara gaye pheamda chil. misrer prtiti jay-gay ei reag dekha dil. kintu ete prbhu phrenke aro ud-dht kre tullen. tai phren tader ktha sunte asbikar krl. prbhur khamteai esb ghtechil. erpr prbhu, israyeliyder isbr measike bllen, “skale uthe phrener kache giye blbe, prbhu isbr blechen, ‘amar leakder amar upasna krte yete dao. ydi tumi ta na kr, tbe ami teamar jny, teamar smst rajkrmcarider jny ebm leakder jny smst rkmer durbheag pathabea. tkhn tumi janbe ye ei prthibite amar mtea isbr ar nei, ami amar ksmta diye teamader emrn reag dite pari ya teamader prthibi theke muche debe. kintu ami teamader ekta karne ekhane rekhechi. ami teamake amar ksmta dekhane-jny rekhechi. yate sara prthibir leak amar ktha sunte pare. tumi ekhno amar leakder snge biread-hita krch ebm tader yete dicch na. “tai agamikai ei smy ami ek bhyndr silabrsti ghtabea. misrer suru theke aj prynt ei rkm bhyndr silabrsti ar kkhno hy ni. ekhn tumi teamar psuder ekti nirapd shane niye yao. teamar ksate ya kichu ache sb ekti nirapd shane niye yao. ken? karn kean leak ydi ksate pde thake, tbe se mara yabe; ydi kean psu mathe pde thake se mara yabe. teamar badir baire ya kichu pde thakbe se sb kichur oprei silabrsti hbe.” phrener sei krmcarira yara prbhur bartake gurutb diyechil tara tader psu o kritdasder kset theke niye elea ebm ghre rekhe dil. kintu ye sb krmcarira prbhur barta agrahy krechil tara tader kritdasder o psuder mathe rekhe dil. prbhu measike bllen, “teamar hat akaser dike tule dhrea, tahle misrer opr silabrsti suru hye yabe. misrer smst

ksater manus, psu o gachpalar opr ei silabrsti hbe.” tai measi tar hater chdi akaser dike tull, tarpr prbhu bhumir opr bjrnirgheas, silabrsti o asni ghtalen. sara misre silabrsti hl. silabrsti hcchil ebm caridike bidyut cmkacchil. ei dhrner bhyndr silabrsti misrer suru theke aj prynt age kkhno hyni. ei silabrsti misrer ksater smst kichu, leakjn o psush gachpala dhbm kre dil. ei silabrstite matir smst gach bhenge pdechil. ek-matr israyeler leakder bassthan geasn prdese silabrsti hl na. phren measi o hareanke deke bllen, “eibar bu-jhechi ye ami pap krechi. prbhui thik chiln. ami o amar leakra bhul krechi. prbhur deoya silabrsti o bjr-pat ar shy hcche na. isbrke giye ei jhd thamate bl. tahle ami teamader yete deb, teamader ar ekhane thakte hbe na.” measi phrenke bllen, “ami ykhn shr tyag kre yabea tkhn ami prbhuke prarthnar bhngite amar hat-gulea opre tulb. ebm tarpr bjrpat o silabrsti thambe. tkhn tumi janbe ye ei prthibi prbhur adhikare. kintu ami jani ye tumi ebm teamar krmcarira ekhno prbhuke sddha krea na.” yb o sn gache phul ese giyechil. tai ei smst sst nst hye gel. kintu yehetu gm o jnar bd hl na tai segulea nst hl na. measi phrener kache theke shrer baire gel, prbhuke prarthna krar bhngite tamr hatgulea opre tull ebm tksnat bjr, silabrsti emnki brstio theme gel. ykhn phren dekhil brsti, bjrpat o silabrsti theme giyeche tkhn tini abar bhul krlen. tini o tar krmcarira jedi hye gel. phren uddht hlen ebm israyeler leakder yete dite asbikar krlen. esbi hyechil thik prbhu yemn measike blechilen seirkm bhabei.

10

tarpr prbhu measike bllen, “phrener kache yao, ami take o tar krmcarider jedi kre tulechi yate ami amar alekik skti tader dekhate pari. ami eta ei kar-neo krechi yate teamra, teamader snan ebm nati-natnider ami misriyder biruddhe ki ki krechilam ebm misre kemn kre cihn-karyyugli krechilam tar smb-ndhe blte parea. tahle teamra sbai jante parbe ye amii prbhu.” tai measi o harean phrener kache gel ebm bll, “prbhu, israyeliyder isbr blechen, ‘tumi ar ktdin prbhuke amany krbe? amar leakder amar up-asna krte yete dao. tumi ydi amar ades amany kr the agamikai ami teamader ei dese pngpal niye asb. pngpalra sara des dheke phelbe, caridike et pngpal asbe ye teamra mati dekhte pabe na. silabrstir hat theke ya kichu bemce giyeche sesb pngpalra khey phelbe, mather prtyekti gacher smst pata ei pngpalra khey phelbe. teamar smst ghr, teamar krmcarider ghr ebm misrer sb ghr pngpale bhre yabe. et png-pal hbe ya teamar pitamata athba teamar pitamhra kkhno dekhe ni. misre jnbsti gde othar smy theke aj prynt et pngpal ar kkhno keu dekhe ni.” tarpr measi pichn phire phrenke chede cle gel. erpr phrener krmcarira take jijnasa krl, “ar ktdin amra ei leakder phamde pde thakb? eder isbr, prbhur upasna krte yete din, apni ydi ta na kren tbe apnar beajhar agei misr charkhar hye yabe.” tkhn phren tamr krmcarider bllen measi o hareanke phiriye ante. tara ele phren tader bllen, “yao, teamra teamader prbhu isbrer up-asna kr. kintu amake ble yao thik kara kara yac-che?” measi uttr dil, “amader smst leak yubk o brddh sklei yabe. amra amader putrder, knyader, mes, gbadi

psu ebm prtyekti jinis amader sngē niye yab. karn prbhu amader sklkei utsbe amntrn krechen." phren tader blen, "ami teamader o teamader sntander misre chede yete deoyar age prbhuke styii teamader sngē thakte hbe! dekh teamader niscyi kean ku-mtlb ache. sudhumat purusrai prbhur upasna krte parbe karn prthme teamra ekthai blechile. kintu teamader sb leak yete parbe na." erpr phren measi o hareanke bi-day dilen. prbhu ebar measike blen, "tumi misrer opr teamar hat mele dao. tate pngpalra asbe. sara misr pngpale bhre yabe. silabrstite ye sb gach nst hy ni seg-uli pngpal kheyē phelbe." measi tar hater chdi misrer opr tule dhrl. ebm prbhu purb dik theke ek prbl batas pathalen. sara din sara rat dhre sei haoya bye gel. ebm skalbela sei haoyay pngpalra ese misre dhuke pdl. pngpalra ude ese misrer matite bs. et pngpal itipurbe kkhno misre dekha yay ni ar beadh hy prbrti ka-lo kkhno dekha yabe na. pngpalra mati dheke phell ebm sara des andhkar hye gel. silabrsti ya dhbms kre ni se smst gach ebm gacher phl pngpal kheyē phell, misrer keathao keano gach ba lta-patao absist ril na. phren tadatadi measi o hareanke deke pathiye blen, "ami teamader o teamader prbhu isbrer kache pap krechi. ebarkar mtea amar apradh ksma kre dao. teamader prbhuke bl ei pngpalguleake sriye nite." measi phrener kach theke cle gel ebm prbhur kache tar jny prarthna krl. prbhu haoyar dik pribrtn kre pscim dik theke batas pathalen, ei prbl haoyay smst png-pal misr theke beriyē giye suph sagre pdl. misre ar ektio pngpal ril na. kintu prbhu abar phrenke jedi kre tullen ebm phren israyeler leakder yete dilen na. tarpr prbhu measike blen, "teamar hat upre akaser dike tule dao yate sara misr andhkar dheke yay. andhkar et gadh hbe ye teamra ta anubhb krte parbe." tai measi akaser dike hat tull, tkhn kalea megh ese misrke dheke phell. tin din dhre ei andhkar ril. keu kauke dekhte pel na ba keu uthe keathao yete parl na. kintu israyeliyara yekthane bas krt sekthane alea chil. abar phren measike deke pathiye blen, "yao giye teamader prbhur upasna kr. teamra teamader sntander niye yete parbe kintu gru ba meser dl nite parbe na, ekthane rekhe yabe." measi bli, "na, amader prbhu is-brke utsrg ebm heambli deoyar jny apnake amader psusmuh dite hbe. hyam, ebm amra amader psusmuh prbhur upasnar jny niye yab. amra ekta ksuro phele yay na. karn amra jani na amader prbhu isbrer up-asnar jny thik ki ki lagbe. ektha amra amader gnt-bysthle pemche jante parb. tai amra e sbkichui sngē niye yab." prbhu abar phrenke jedi kre tullen ebm phren tader yete badha dilen. phren measike blen, "ekhan theke dur hye yao, ar kkhno yen ekthane tea-make na dekhi, ydi tumi ekthane amar kache dekha krte aseba tbe teamay mrte hbe." tkhn measi bli, "tumi ekta ktha thiki blechea, ami ar kkhno teamar kache asb na."

11

prbhu tkhn measike blen, "misr ebm phrener birud-
dhe ami arekti bipryy bye anb. tarpr, se teamader
sbaikē pathiye debe. bstut se teamader cle yete badhy
krbe. tumi israyeler leakder ei barta pathabe: 'nari
o purus nirbisesē teamra nijer nijer prtibesider kach

theke seana o rupear alnkar caibe. prbhu misriyder
teamader prtī dyalu kre tulben. misrer leakra, emnki
phrener krmcarira measike ek mhan byktr mryada
debe." measi leakder janal, "prbhu blechen, 'aj md-
hyrat nagad ami misrer mdhye diye yab. ebm tar
phle misriyder smst prthmjat putra mara yabe. raja
phrener prthmjat putr theke suru kre yamtakle ssy
pesnkarini dasir prthmjat putr prynt sbai mara yabe.
emnki psudero prthm sabk mara yabe. tarpr smst
misre emn jeare kannar real utheba ya atite kkhno hy
ni ebm ya bhbisytēo kkhno hbe na. kintu israyeler
leakder keanrkm ksti hbe na. emn ki keanea kukur
prynt israyeliyder athena tader psuder dike gheu gheu
kre citkar krbe na. er phle, teamra bujthe parbe ami
misriyder theke israyeliyder sngē ktkhani anyrkm
acrn kri. tkhn teamader smst (misriy krmcarira) nt-
janu hbe ebm amar upasna krbe. tara blbe, "tumi tea-
mar smst leakke teamar sngē niye cle yao." tkhn measi
kreadhe phrenke chede cle gel." prbhu erpr measike
aro blen ye, "phren teamar ktha seane ni. ken seane
ni? seane ni blei tea ami misrer opr amar mhasktir
prbhab dekhate pdechilam." measi o harean phrener
kache giyechil ebm ei smst alekik kajgulea krechil.
kintu prbhu phrener hradye uddht krechilen yate se
israyeliyder tar des theke yete na dey.

12

measi o harean misre thakar smy prbhu tader blen,
"ei mas hbe teamader jny bchrer prthm mas, ei ades
smst israyelbasir jny: ei maser dsm dine prtyeke tar
badir jny ekti kre psu jeagad krbe. psuti ekti mes
athba ekti chaglo hte pare. ydi tar badite ekti geata
psur mams khaoyar mtea ythest leak na thake tbe
se tar kichu prtibesike mams bhag kre khaoyar jny
nimntrn krbe. prtyeker khaoyar jny ythest mams
thakbe. psutike hte hbe ekti ek bchrer pumsabb
ebm smpurnrupe sbasthyban. maser cturds din prynt
ei psutir opr teamader njr rakhte hbe. sei din is-
rayeliy mndlr smst leakra ei psutike geadhuli be-
lay htya krbe. teamra ei pranir rkt smgrh krbe, ye
badite leakra bheaj khabe sei badir drjar kathamear
opre o pase ei rkt lagiye debe. "ei din rate teamra
mestike pudiye tar mams khabe. teamra temtea sak
o khamirbihin rutio khabe. mestike kamca athba
jle siddh kra absthay teamader khaoya ucit hbe na,
kintu aguner tape semkbe. messabktir matha, pa
ebm bhrter ams sb kichui aksunn thakbe. teamra
sb mams ratr mdhyei kheyē ses krbe. ydi prdin
skale kichu absist thake tbe ta pudiye phelbe. "ykhn
teamra ahar krbe tkhn teamra yatar jny pureapuri
prstut hye thakar peasake thakbe. teamader paye
jutea thakbe, hate chdi thakbe ebm teamra tadahudea
kre khabe. karn e hl prbhur nistarprb. "ami misriy-
der prthmjat sisugulike ebm tader smst psur prthmjat
sabbkulike htya krb. eibhabe, ami misrer smst deb-
tader opr ray deb yate tara jante pare ye amii prbhu.
kintu teamader drjay laganea rkt ekti bises cihner
kaj krbe. ykhn ami ai rkt dekhb tkhn ami teamader
badigulear opr diye cle yab. ami sudhu misrer leakder
ksti krb. ei sb maratmk reage teamader kean ksti hbe
na. "tai teamra sbmsy mne rakhbe ye aj teamader
ekti bises chutir din. teamader uttprurusra ei chutir

diner madhyme prbhuke smman janabe. ei chutite teamra satdin dhre khamirbihin ruti khabe, chutir prthm dine teamra teamader badi theke smst khamir sriye phelbe. ei chutite purea sat din dhre keu kean khamir khabe na. ydi keu seta khay the sei byktike israyeliyder theke alada kre deoya hbe. ei chutir prthm o ses dine pbitr smagm anusthit hbe. teamra ei dinguleate kean kaj krbe na. teamra ei dingulite ekmatr teamader aharer jny khady tairi krte parbe. teamra khamirbihin rutir utsber ktha mne rakhbe. ken? karn ei din ami teamader sb leakke dle dle misr theke ber kre enechilam, tai teamader sb uttprpurus ei dinti smrn krbe, ei niym cirkal thakbe. tai prthm maser cturds din bikele teamra khamirbihin ruti khaoya suru krbe. teamra ai rutiti ai maser ekbims diner sndhya prynt khabe. satdin dhre teamader ghre kean khamir thakbe na, ye kean bykti se israyeler nagrik heak ba bidesi ye ei smy khamir khabe take israyeler baki leakder theke alada kre deoya hbe. ei chutite teamra absyi khamir khabe na, teamra yekthanei thak na ken khamirbihin ruti khabe.” tai measi israyeliyder smst prbinder deke blt, “teamader pribarer jny messabk jeagad kr ebm nistarprber jny messabktike htaya kr. ek amti kre eseb niye patre rakha rkte du-biye ta diye drjar kathamear opr o paser dik rn krea. skaler age keu nijer badi tyag krbe na. ei smy, prbhu misrer bhetr diye misriyder htaya krte yaben. ykhn tini drjar kathamear pase o opre rkter prlep dekhben, tkhn tini sei drjagulear opr diye yaben. prbhu dbhm-skarike teamader badite ese aghat krte deben na. teamra absyi ei ades mne rakhbe, ei niym teamader o teamader uttprpurusder jny cirkal thakbe. ykhn teamra prbhur prtisruti nt tamr deoya bhukhnde yabe tkhn teamader ei jinisguli absyi mne rakhte hbe. ykhn teamader sntanra jijnasa krbe, ‘amra ken ei utsb krchi?’ tkhn teamra blbe, ‘ei nistarprb prbhuke smman janabar jny. ken? karn ykhn amra misre chilam tkhn prbhu amader israyelbasider badigulike nistar diyechilen. prbhu misriyder htaya krechilen kintu amader leakder badigulea rkasa krechilen. su-tram leake nt hye prbhur upasna krl.” prbhu measi o hareanke ei ades diyechilen tai israyelbasi prbhur adesmta kaj krl. mdhyrate misrer smst prthm nb-jatk putrder prbhu htaya krechilen. phrener prthmjat putr theke jeler bndir prthmjat putr prynt. smst psur prthmjat sabkheo htaya kra hl. sei rate misrer prtyek ghre keu na keu mara gel. phren, tar krmcari o misrer smst leak uccsbre kannu suru krl. tai, sei rate phren measi o hareanke deke blen, “uthe pd, amader sklke chede dao ebm cle yao. tumi o teamar israyeler leakra ya iccha tai krte par. teamra yemn blechile, giye prbhur upasna kr. teamader cahida mtea smst gru o meser dl teamra niye yete para. yao! ykhn teamra yabe amay asirbad kra jny prbhur kache parathna krea.” misriyra tader tatadadi cle yabar jny minti krl. ken? karn tara blt, “teamra na cle gele amra skle mara yab!” israyeliyra tader rutite khamir debar smy pel na. tara bhije mydar taler patr kapde jdiye kamdhe bye niye cll. tarpr israyeler leakra measir kthamtea tader misriy prtibesider kache giye kapd o seana ru-par tairi jinis cal. prbhu misriyder israyeliyder prtidiyalu kre tullen yate misriyra tader dhnisid israyelbasider hate tule dey! eibhabe, israyeliyra misriyder

lunthn krl. israyeler leakra ramises theke sukkeate yatra krl. sisura chadai sekhane pray 6,00,000 leak chil. sekhane prcur mes, gbadu psu kean jinisprtr chil. tader snge anek a-israyeliy leak giyechil. yehetu tader misrer baire yete badhy kra hyechil, sei hetu tara makha mdyad, yeta tara misr theke enechil, khamir mesabar smy payni. ebm yatra jny kean bises khabar prstut kraro smy hy ni. tai tara khamirbihin rutii semke niyechil. israyeliybasira 430 bchr dhre misre bas krechil. prbhur sainyara 430 bchr pr sei bises dine misr tyag krechil. tai seta chil ekoti bises ratri karn prbhu tader misr theke baire ber kre anar jny lkisy rakhchilen. seibhabe, smst israyelbasira prbhuke smman jananeer jny cirkal ei bises rattir prtii lkisy rakhbe. prbhu measi o hareanke blen, “ei hl nistarprber blir niymabli: kean bidesi ei nistarprbe ahar krbe na. kintu ydi kean bykti kean das kene ebm take sunnt kray tahle sei das nistarprb khete parbe. kintu ye leak teamar deser ekjn samyik basinda ba bhada kra krmi tar nistarprb bheaj khaoya ucit ny. ei nistarprb sudhumatr israyeler leakder jny. “prtyek pribar ekti badi-tei ahar krbe. keano khabar badir baire yabe na, mes sabker kean had bhangbe na. smst israyel pr-jatir manus ei utsb paln krbe. ydi israyeliy chada any kean upjatir leak teamader snge thake ebm teamader khabare bhag bsate cay the take ebm tar pribarer prtyek puruske sunnt krate hbe. tahle se anyany israyeliyder smkks hye yabe ebm tader snge khabar bhag kre khete parbe. kintu ydi kean byktir sunnt na kranea hy the se ei khabar ahar krte parbe na. ei niym skler jnyi pryaeji. ei niymti israyeliy athba a-israyeliy skler jny smanbhabe pryaeji.” tai prbhu measi o hareanke ya ades diyechilen smst israyeler leak ta paln krl. tai sei din prbhu eibhabe dle dle israyelbasider misr des theke ber kre anlen.

13

tkhn prbhu measike blen, “israyeler prtiti narir prthmjat putr sntanke amar uddesye dan kr. emnki prtyekti psur prthm purus sabktio amar hbe.” measi leakder blt, “ei dintike mne rekhea. teamra misrer kritdas chile. kintu prbhu tamr mhan skti diye ei dine teamader dastber srnkhl theke mukt krechen. teamra khamirbihin ruti khabe. aj abib maser (bsntkaler) ei dine teamra misr tyag krech. prbhu teamader purbpurusder kache knaniy, hittiy, imeariy, hibbiy o yibusiyder des teamader deoyar prtisruti diyechilen. prbhu teamader ei bisal smdpd bhra ssy symal dese niye asar pr teamra absyi prtii bchr prthm maser ei bises dine upasna krbe. “satdin dhre teamra khamirbihin ruti khabe. sat diner din bheajn utsb krbe. ei mhabheaj utsb hbe prbhuke smman jananeer uddesye. tai satdin dhre teamra khamirbihin ruti khabe. teamader deser keathao kean khamirbisist ruti absyi thakbe na. seidin teamra teamader sntander blbe, ‘prbhu amader misr des theke uddhar kre enechen ble amra ei mhabheaj utsb paln kri.” “ei bisramer dintike keano bises dine hate bamdha sutear mtea teamader mne rakha ucit.mne rakhbe diti ceakher majkhane kpale laganea tilker mtea. ei chutir dinti teamader prbhur siksamalake mne rakhte sahayy krbe. eta teamader sahayy krbe prbhur mhan sktike mne

rakhte yini teamader misr theke mukt krecen. sutram prti bchr chutir dintike teamra prti bchr sthik smy smrn krbe. "teamader purbpuuruder ebm teamader kache prtisruti mtea prbhu teamader knaniy-der dese niye yaben. kintu prbhu teamader purbpu-rusder kache prtisruti diyechilen ye teamader tini ei des diye deben. isbr teamader ei des deoyar pr, teamra kintu tamke teamader prthm putr sntan ebm bhumist hoya prthm purus sabkke prbhur uddesye dan krbe. prtiti gadhar prthmjat purus sabkke prtiti mes sabker binimye prbhur kach theke kine mukt kre ante parbe. ydi mukt krte na parea tahle gadhar sabk-tike ghad mtke htya krbe. ebm setai hbe prbhur prti naibedy. kintu manuser prthmjat putr sntander absyi prbhur kach theke phert niye aste hbe. "bhbisyte tea-mader sntanra jijnasa krbe, teamra egulea ken krl, 'egulear manei ba ki?' tkhn teamra blbe, 'amra misre dastb krtam. kintu prbhui tamr mhan skti pryeg kre amader misr des theke uddhar kre enechilen. misre phren chilén bhisen jedi. tini kichutei amader mukti dicchilen na. tai prbhu tkhn se deser prtyek prthmjat sntander htya krechilen. prbhu manus o psu ubhy-eri prthmjat purus sntander htya krechilen. seijnyi amra smst prthmjat pum psuder prbhur kache ut-srg kri ebm prbhur kach theke amader prthmjat putr sntander kine nii.' eri cihn hisabe teamader hate sutea bamdh! ebm dui ceakher majkhane tilk. yate teamra mne rakhte par ye prbhu tamr prakrm skti pryeg kre amader misr des theke uddhar kre enechen." phren ykhn leakder cle yete dilen, isbr tader plestiy deser mdhye diye bhumdhsagr brabr shj smudr pth byb-har krte den ni, ydio sea rasta chil. isbr blechilen, "ai dik diye gele yuddh krte hbe. tkhn leakra mt pribrtn kre abar misrei phire yete pare." tai isbr tader suph sagrer dikbrti mrubhumir mdhye diye niye esechilen. misr tyag krar smy israyeler leakra yuddher peasake nijeder sijit krl. measi yeasepher asthi bye niye cll. (yeaseph mara yabar age israyeler putrder ei kaj krar prtisruti kriye niyechil. yeaseph blechil, "isbr tea-mader ykhn rksa krben tkhn teamra misr des theke amar asthi skl bye niye esea.") israyeliyra sukkeat chede esechil ebm ethme, yeta mrubhumir kache chil, sekhane tambu gadl. prbhu sei smy tader pth dekhie niye elen. sei yattrar smy prbhu pth dekhanear jny diner belay lmba megstmbh ebm rater belay aguner sikha bybhar krten. ai aguner sikha rater belay tader pth clar alea jeagatea. lmba megstmbh saradin tader snge thakt ebm rate thakt aguner sikha.

14

tarpr prbhu measike blen, "oder blea, migdeal ebm suph sagrer majkhane balspheaner samne ratriyapn krte. tahle phren bhabbe ye israyeler leakra mrub-humite hariye geche. oder ar keathao yabar jayga nei. tkhn ami phrenke sahsi kre tulb yate se teamader tada kre. kintu ses prynt ami phren o tar senader pra-jit krb. eta amar smman badabe. ebm misrer leakra tkhn jante parbe ye amii prbhu." israyeler leakra is-brer kthamteai kaj krl. misrer raja khbr pelen ye is-rayeliyra paliyeche. ei khbr sune phren o tamr sbhas-dra ager mt mn pribrtn krlen. phren blen, "amra ken israyeliyder yete dilam? ken oder palate dilam? ekhn

amra amader kritdasder haralam." sutram phren tamr rtthe cde leakjn smet phire gelen. phren tamr sb ceye bhalea 600 jn sarthiike nilen. prtyekti rtthe ekjn kre bi-sist sbhasd chil. israyeliyra tader yuddh jye umcu kra astrsrt niye chede yacchil. kintu misrer raja phren, yamr hrdy prbhur dbara uddht hyechil, israyeliyder tada krlen. misriy israyela tader tada krl. phrener smst asbareahi, rthareahi ebm sainya israyeliyder dhre phell ykhn tara suph sagrer kache balspheaner purbe pi-hhireate sibir krechil. israyeler leakera dekhete pel phren ebm tamr senara tader dike egie asche. tkhn tara bhy peye prbhur kache sahayyer jny citkar kre uthl. tara measike bl, "ken tumi amader misr theke ber kre anle? ken mrar jny tumi amader ei mrub-humite niye ele? amra antth misre tea santite mrte partam. sekhane ar kichu thak na thak prcur kbr chil. erkm ye ghtte pare ta kintu amra agei blechilam. amra blechilam, 'anugrh kre amader birtk kearea na. amader ekhanei thakte dao, misriyder seba krte dao.' ei mrubhumite ese mrar theke misriyder dastb anek bhal chil." kintu measi uttre bl, "bhy peye paliye yeo na. dekhea, prbhu kibhabe aj teamader rksa kren. teamra ar keano din misriyder dekhte pabe na. tea-mader kichui krte hbe na. sudhu sant hye dekhe yao ki ghtche. prbhui teamader hye yuddh krben." sei smy prbhu measike blen, "tumi ekhno ken amar samne kamdchea! israyeliyder egie yete blea. ykhn tumi suph sagrer opr teamar hater lathi tule dhrbe suph sagr dubhag hye yabe. tkhn leakra smudrer maj-khane tairi hoya sei suknea jny diye paye hemte yete parbe. amii misriyder sahsi kre tulechi. tai ora teamader tada krche. kintu ami teamader dekhay ye ami phren, tar smst sainya, tar asbareahismuh ebm sarthider ceye anek besi sktisali. tkhn janabo janbe ye amii prbhu. misriyrao amake smman janabo ykhn ami phren, tar asbareahign ebm sarthider prajit krb." erpr prbhur dut, ye samne theke israyeliyder netrtb dicchil, se israyeliyder pichn dike cle elea. tai ai ra-tre misriyra israyeliyder kache aste parl na. measi suph sagrer opr tar hat mele dhr. prbhu purb dik theke prbl jhder srsti krlen. ei jhd sararat dhre clte lagl. du'bhag hye gel smudr. ebm batas matike suknea kre diye smudrer majkhane brabr pther srsti krl. is-rayeler leakra ai pth diye hemte suph sagr periye gel. tader dudike chil jler deoyal. pichne phrener smst asbareahi sena o rth dhaoya krl. prdin skale megst-mbhb o agnisikhar opr theke prbhu misriy senader dike drstipat krlen. tkhn prbhu israyeliyder pks niye misriy sainyabhanike atnke phele dilen. rther caka atke giye rth calanea kthin hye damdalea. misriyra citkar kre uthl, "clea ekhan theke beriye yai. prb-hui ihudider hye amader biruddhe ldai krchen." tkhn prbhu measike blen, "smudrer opr teamar hat tule dhr. dekhbe tibr jleacchbas gras krche misriyder rth o asbareahi senader." measi tar hat smudrer opr mele dhrlea. tai diner alea pheatar thik age smudr tar sbab-habik absthay phire gel. misriyra jleacchbas theke bamcar tagide prapnade dedte lagl. kintu prbhu tader smudrer jle thele dilen. jleacchbas gras krl rth o as-

bareahi senader. phrener ye smst senara israyeliyder tada kre aschil tara sb dhhms hl. keu bemce thakl na. israyeler leakra smudrer majhkhane tairi hoya pth diye suph sagr periye gel. tader pther dupase chil jler deoyal. sutram seidin eibhabe prbhu misriyder hat theke israyeliyder rkxa krlen. pre israyeliyara suph sagrer tiri misriyder mrt deher sari dekhete pel. misriyder sei printi dekhari pr theke israyeler leakra prbhur skti smprke nihsndeh hl. tara prbhuke bhy o smman krte suru krl. tara bisbas krte suru krl prbhuke ebm tamr das measike.

15

erpr measi ebm israyeler leakra prbhur uddesye ei ganti gail. "ami prbhur uddesye gan gaib! tini mhan kaj krechen. tini gheada ebm gheadsoyarder smudre chumde phele diyechen. prbhui amar skti. tini amar pritrata ebm ami tamr prmsar gan gaib. prbhu amar isbr, ami tamr prmsara krb. prbhu hlen amar purbpuruder isbr. ebm ami tamke smman krb. prbhu hlen mhan yeaddha. tamr nam hl prbhu. phrener rth ebm senader tini smudre chumde phele diyechen. phrener sera sainyara suph sagre dube geche. jler gbhire tara tliye geche. pathrer mtea tara jle dube geche. "prbhu apnar dan hat asmbbh sktisali. prbhu apnar dan hat strubahinike curmar kre diyeche. apni apnar mhan rajkij dhne apnar biruddhacarider dhhms krechen. aguner sikha yemn kre ghr pudiyi dey, temni apnar kreadh tader dhhms kre diyeche. apnar nihsbaser ekti sjear phutkare jl jme uthechil. sei jleacchbas ekti niret deoyale print hyechil ebm smudrer gbhirtao ghn hye uthechil. strura blechil, "ami tader tada kre dhre phelb. ami tader smst dhn-smptti luth krb. ami trbari bybhar kre sb luth kre neb. sbkichu amar nijer jny niye yab." kintu apni apnar nihsbas diye smudrke uthechilen ebm tader dhhke diyechilen. tara sisar mtea sei krudhd smudrer nice cle geche. prbhur mtea ar keano isbr ache? na! apnar mtea ar keano isbr nei. apni atynt pbitr. apni ascryjnk sktisali. apni mhan alekik ghtna ghitan. apni apnar dan hat prsarit krechilen, tai prthibi tader gile phelechil. apni apnar mhan krana diye leakder rkxa krechen. ebm apnar skti diye ai leakder apnar pbitr o sundr dese apni niye esechen. "anyany des ei kahini sune bhy pabe. plestiyra bhye kempe uthbe. ideamer netara bhye kampshe. meayaber netara bhye kampshe. knanbasira udyam harabe. ai sktisali leakra ykhn apnar ksmtar prman pabe tkhn tara bhy peye yabe. ora pathrer mtea andh hye thakbe ytksn na apnar leakra cle yay: hyam, he prbhu, ytksn na apnar leak, yader apni kinechilen cle yay. tader apnar prbte niye yan yekthane apnar bassthan ebm sekhane tader shapn krn. amar prbhu, ai jaygatai hcche sei jayga yeta apni tairi krechen. pbitr sthan yetake apnar hat prtistha kreche. prbhu cirkaler jny yuge yuge sasn krben." ykhn phrener smst gheada, rth o asbareahi smudrer nice cle gel, tkhn prbhu abar smudrer jl tader opr phert anlen. kintu israyeliyara smudrer majhkhane diye suknea pthe hente giyechil. tarpr hareanar bean mriym, mhila bhabbadini, hate ekti khnjni tule nil. mriym o tar mhila ngira nacte o gaita suru krl. ganer ye kthagulea mriym uccarn krchil ta hl:

"prbhur uddesye gan kr. tini mhan kaj krechen. tini gheada ebm gheadsoyarder smudre chumde phele diyechen." israyeler leakder suph sagr pereate measi netrte diyechil. tin din dhre sur mrubhumi atikrm krte krte tara jler sndhan pel na. tin din pr tara marate ese pemchalea. marate jler sndhan milleo sei jl et temtea chil ye ta paner yeagay. (erjny ei jaygar nam rakha hyechil mara ba tikta.) leakra measir kache ese nalis janalea. tara bli, "ekhn amra ki pan krb?" measi prbhur kache kemde pdl. prbhu take ek gacher sndhan dilen. measi sei gach ai temtea jle dubeatei sei jl susbadu hye uthl.ai sthane prbhu leakder bicar kre tader jny ekti ain prnyno krechilen. prbhu tader bisbasero priksa nilen. prbhu llen, "teamra absyi teamader prbhu isbrke mene clbe. tini yeta sthik mne krben setai teamra krbe. teamra ydi prbhur smst nirdes o bidhi mene clea tahle teamra misriyder mtea asusth thakbe na. ami prbhu, teamader misriyder mtea asusth kre tulb na. amii sei prbhu yini teamader areagy dan krechen." tarpr leakra elime ese upsthit hl. sekhane bareati jler jhrna ebm 70 ti tal gach chil. tara sei jaygay jler dhare tader sibir tairi krl.

16

tarpr israyeler smst jnmndli elim chede gel ebm siny mrubhumite elea yeta chil elim o sinyer majhkhane. misr des chede asar dbitii maser 15 diner mathay tara sekhane pemchlea. tarpr israyeler smst jnmndli mrubhumite measi o hareaner kache nalis krl. eibsb leakra bli, "prbhu ydi amader misr dese mere phelten tahleo bhal chil. anth sekhane tea khabar petam. amader icchamtea khabar sekhane mjit chil. kintu ekhn teamra amader ei mrubhumite ene phelle. ekhane tea amra khabarer abhabei mara yab." tkhn prbhu measike llen, "ami teamader jny akas theke khabar phelbar bybstha krb. sei khabar teamader khabar yeagy hbe. leakra prtidin baire beriye ese tader pryajnmtea saradinier khabar kudiye niye asbe. ami ya blchi teamra ta krch kina sudhu ta dekhari jny ami eta krb. prtyekdin tara keblmatr ekdiner mtea pryapt khabar smgrh krbe. kintu sukrbar ykhn tara khabar tairi krbe, tkhn tara dekhbe ye dudiner mt pryapt khabar snait ache." measi ebm harean israyeler leakder bli, "rate teamra prbhur sktir prman pabe. teamra janbe ye tini teamader misr theke uddhar kre niye esechen. teamra prbhur kache nalis janiyechea ebm tini ta sunechen. tai agamikal skale teamra prbhur mhima sbckse dekte pabe. teamra amader kache kebl nalisi janiye yacch. ekhn ki amra khanikta bisram pete pari?" ebm measi bli, "teamra nalis janiyech ebm prbhu teamader abhiyeag sunechen. tai aj rate prbhu teamader mams degen. ebm kal skaler mdhye teamra teamader cahida mtea rutio peye yabe. teamra amar kache ebm hareaner kacheo nalis janiye esech. kintu amra ekhn dujne kichu smyer jny bisram nite parb ble mne hy. mne rekhea, teamra amar biruddhe kimba hareaner biruddhe nalis janao ni, teamra bym prbhur biruddhe nalis janiyech." tarpr measi hareanke bli, "israyeler smst leakder blea, prbhur samne upsthit hte." karn prbhu teamader nalis sunechen." harean israyeler smst leakder se ktha bli. tkhn tara sbai eksnge ek jaygay ese jdea hl. harean ykhn sbar

sngē ktha blchil tkhn sbai pichn phire mrubhumir dike takiye dekhthe thakl megher bhitr diye prbhur mhimā prkasit hcche. prbhū measike bllen, “ami israyeler leakder nalis sunechi. sutram oder blea, ‘aj rate teamra mams khete para ebm skale teamra ytkhusi ruti khete para. tkhn teamra bujhbe ye teamra teamader prbhū, teamader isbrke, bisbas krte par.” rate, titir pakhira esechil ebm sibirer carpase bsechil. leakra sei pakhiguleake dhre tar mams khel. skale sibirer carpase sisir pdechil. sisir sukiye gele tusar knar sru strer mtea ekthi bstū matite pde thakl. ta dekhe israyelbasira eke aprke jijnasa krte suru krl, “eta abar ki jinis?” tara jant na seta ki. tai tara eke aprke ketuhli hye jijnasa krcchil. tkhn measi tader bll, “eta ek dhnrer khadybstu ya prbhū teamader khabar jny diyechen. prbhū blechen, ‘prtyekei tar pryajin mtea eta kudiye nebe. ebm prtyekke tar pribarer prtyeker jny antth du’peaya kre nite hbe.” ektha sune israyelbasira prtyeke ai khadybstu kudiye nil, keu keu abar anyder theke besi kudalea. pre ojne dekha gel ye yara besi smgrh krechil tader kache atirik priman chil na ebm yara km smgrh krte perechil tadero khabare km pde ni. prtyeker pribari pryapt primane khabar pel. measi tader bll, “prer diner jny ai khabar mjut kre rekhea na.” kintu kyekjn measir ktha na sune prer diner jny ai khabar rekhe dil. kintu mjut kra khabarguleay peakā dhre durgndh chdiye gel. tai measi aish leakder opr krudhhl. prtidin skale prtyeke ai khabar pryapt primane jma krt. kintu dupurer mdhye ai khadybstu gle udhao hye yet. sukrbare leakgulea dbi-gun khabar jma krt. tara matha pichu du’peaya kre khabar jma krt. tai dekhe bibhinn dler netara ese measike ta janal. measi tkhn tader bll, “prbhū oder blechilen eta krt. karn agamikāl hl prbhuke smman prdrsnr jny bises bisramer din. teamra aj sb khabar ranna kre ajke khabar pre absist khabar kalker jny mjut kre rakhte para.” measir adesmt, leakra sedinkar atirik khabar prer diner jny sncy kre rekhe dil. kintu ai khabar ettuku nst hl na. tar mdhye ektao peakā chil na. snibar measi leakder bll, “aj hl prbhur prtī smman prdrsnr jny bises bisramer din. tai aj ar keu teamra mathe yabe na. gtakar mjut kra khabar aj khabe. sptaher baki chy din khabar smgrh krlēo prtī sat diner din hbe bisramer din. tai bisramer dine mathe keano khabar paoya yabe na.” ektha bla sttbeo snibar kyekjn khabarer sndhane baire gel. kintu dekhhl keano khabar mathe pde nei. tkhn prbhū measike bllen, “ar ktdin ei leakra amar nirdes o siksake amany krbe? dekh, prbhū ei bisramer dinti teamader abser jny nirdist krechen. tai prbhū sukrbar teamader dudiner jny pryapt khabar diye den. sutram ye yekthanei thakea na ken snibar bisramer dine teamra skle bisram nebe o aram krbe.” tai leakjn prbhū kthamtea bisramer dine aram krte lagl. israyeler leakera ai khadybstur nam dil “manna.” manake dekhthe sada rner dhne bijer mtea hleo er sbad anekta mdhu diye tairi kra pither mtea. measi bll, “prbhū blechen: “prbri uttpruruser jny teamader du’peaya kre manna sncy kre rakhte hbe. tahle pre tara dekhthe pabe ei bises khabar ya ami teamader misr des theke uddhar kre ene mrubhumite diyechi.” tai measi hareanke bll, “ekta patr nao ebm tade du’peaya manna rakhea. prbhur samne amader uttr purus-

der jny ei manna rakhea.” measir prtī prbhur nirdes mtea harean ekthi patre manna bhrl ebm saksy sinduker bhetr rakhl. israyeliyā 40 bchr dhre manna kheyechil. knan deser simante ese na pemchanea prynt tara manna kheyechil. (manna mapa ht peaya hisebe. ek peaya hl 8 kaper sman.)

17

smst israyeliyā eksnge sin mrubhumi theke tader ya-tra suru krl. prbhū yemnbhabe tader netrtb dilen tara seibhabe ek jayga theke ar ek jaygay yete suru krl. ghurte ghurte tara rphidime giye sibir sthaph krl. sekhane keano panī jl chil na. tai aish leakra abar measir sngē trk suru krl ebm bll, “amader panīy jl dao.” measi tader bll, “teamra ken amar bireadhita krchea? kenā ba teamra prbhuke priksa pchea?” kintu leakra tkhn prcnd trsnart chil. tai tara pun-ray measir kache nalis janate suru krl. tara bll, “ken tumi amader misr theke ber kre anle? tumi ki amader, amader ntander ebm gbadi psuder panīy jler abhabe marar jny misr theke ber kre niye esechea?” tarpr measi prbhur kache kemde pdl ebm bll, “ami eder niye ki kri? ydi ekhuni kichu na kra yay tahle era tea styi amake pathr diye mere pchea?” prbhū measike bllen, “kichu prbin netader niye israyeler leaker samne giye damdao. sngē teamar pth clar lathikeo nebe ye lathi diye tumi nil nde aghat krechile. ami teamar samne hareb prbter (siny prbt) opr damdab. pth clar lathi diye ai pathre aghat krea ar tkhni dekhbe pathr theke jl beriyē asche. ai jl leakra pan krte parbe.” measi tai krl ebm israyeler prbin netarao ta sbckse dekhthe pel. measi ai sthaner nam dil mhā o mribā, karn ai sthane israyeler leakra tar bireadhita ebm isbrer priksa niyechil. leakjn ceyechil prbhū tader sngē achen kina ta priksa kre dekhthe. sei smy amalek geasthir leakra el ebm rphidime israyeler leakder sngē yuddh badhiye dil. tkhn measi yiheasuyke bll, “kichu leakke beche niye agamikāl theke amalekder sngē yuddh krea. ami teamake pth clar lathi yetate isbrer prakrm bidyman, seita niye pahader opr theke lksy krb.” prdin yiheasuy measir ades mene yuddh krte gel. eki smye measi, harean ebm hur pahader cuday uthl. ytksn prynt measi tar hat tule ril, israyeliyā yuddh jitichil, ykhn se tar hat namiyechil tkhn tara here yacchil. kichu smy pre hat tule thakte thakte measi klant hye uthl. tkhn harean o hur ekta bisal pathre measike bsiye tara ubhye measir dudike giye tar hat tule dhlr. sury na deaba prynt tara eibhabei measir hat duteake tule dhre ril. ar yiheasuy amalekder yuddh prajit krl. tkhn prbhū measike bllen, “ei yuddh niye ekta bi lekhye leakra mne rakhe ekthane ki ghtechil ebm yiheasuyer kache eta jeare pde seano yate se jante pare ye ami amalekder ei prthibi theke smprunrupe niscihn kre deb.” erpr measi ekthi bedi tairi krl. sei bedir nam hl “prbhū amar ptaka.” measi bll, “ami prbhur simhasner dike hat badiye chilam blei prbhū amalekder biruddhe yuddh krechilen, yemn tini srbda kren.”

measir sbhur yithrea chil midiyinir yajk. isbr ye ekadhikbhabe measike ehm israyeler leakder sahayy krechen ta se sunechil. yithrea sunechil ye prbhu israyeliyder misr theke ber kre enechen. tai yithrea measir stri sippearake nil ehm measir sng dekha krte gel. measi tkhn isbrer prbter kache sibir kre ryeche. measir stri sippeara tkhn baper badithe thakt karn measii tar strike baper badi pathiye diyechil. yithrea tar sng sudhu measir strikei ny, measir dui putrkeo niye giyechil. prthm putrer nam gersean karn se ykhn jnmay tkhn measi blechil, "ami prdese prbasi." dbitiy putrer nam iliyesr. namkrner karn hisebe dbitiy putrer jnmer smy measi blechil, "amar pitar isbr, amake sahayy krechen ehm phrener tr-bari theke rkasa krechen." yithrea measir stri o dui putrke niye measir sibire pemchalea. measi tkhn isbrer prbter kache mrubhumite sibire chil. yithrea measir uddesye ekti bartay ble pathal, "ami teamar sbhur yithrea. ami teamar stri o dui putrke sng kre niye esechi." tkhn measi tambu theke beriye ese sb-surke hamtu gede prnam o cumbn krl. dujne dujner srir o sbasthyer khamaj khbr niye measir tambute prbes krl. israyeler leakder jny prbhu ya ya krechen measi ta bistaritbhabe yithreake bll. measi janal, prbhu phren o misrer leakder ki abstha krechen. yatrapphe ye smst smsyar smmukhin hie hyechil se smst smsyar kthao se bll. prtyekti smsyar ksetre prbhu kibhabe israyeler leakder rkasa krechen tao se sb-surke khule bll. misriyder hat theke israyeliyder ud-dhar krbar smy prbhu tader jny ye smst bhal kajguli krechilen se smbndhe sune yithrea khusi hl. yithrea bll, "prbhur prsmsa krea! tinii teamader misriyder kbl theke mukt krechen. phrener hat thekeo prbhu teamader rkasa krechen. ekhn ami jani skl debtar theke prbhui mhan! tara bhabat tarai ekmatr ksmatr ad-hikari kintu dekh isbr ki kre dekhale!" measir sb-sur yithrea isbrer prt smmanarthe naibedy o bli dil. tkhn harean o israyeler anyany prbin netara ese isbrer samne measi o yithrear sng eksnge ahar krl. prdin measi leakder bicar krte bsl. bicar sbhay et leak hyechil ye sbaike skal theke sndhya prynt damdiye thakte hl. measike leakder bicar krti dekke yithrea take jijnas krl, "tumi ken eka bicarker dayitb paln krchea? ehm sbai saradin dhre keni ba sudhu teamar kachei asche?" tkhn measi tar sb-surke bll, "leakra amar kache isbrer siddhant jante ase. ykhn manusder mdhye kean bibad tairi hy tkhn tara amar kache ase. amii thik kre dii ke sthik ar ke bethik. ei up-aye ami manusder mdhye isbrer bidhi o siksake chdiye dii." kintu measir sbhur take bll, "etai ai kajer sthik upay ny. eta teamar ekar kaj ny. tumi eka ei kaj kre parbe na. ebhabe tumio udyam harabe ehm leakrao klant hye pde! ekhn mn diye amar ktha sean. amar kichu updes grhn krea. ehm ami prarthna kri isbr yen srbdta teamar sng theken. tumi srbdta leakder smsya sune yabe ehm segulea niye tumi srbdta isbrer kache blbe. tumi isbrer bidhi o siksamalake leakder mdhye jagiye tulbe. tader blbe tara yen isbr prdt bidhike na bhange. tader blbe sthik pthe clte. tader ki kra ucit tao ble debe. kintu teamake kichu manuske bicark hisabe ehm neta hisebe nirbacn krte hbe." kichu bhal manus

yader tumi bisbas krte pare tader nirbacn krea - tara isbrke smman krbe. taderi nirbacn krbe yara arther jny nijeder siddhant bdl krbe na ehm eder manusder sask hisabe tairi krea. 1,000 jn prt, 100 jn prt, 50 jn prt ehm 10 jn prt sask mneanit krea. ebar ai leakerder sasner bhar ei saskder hate chede dao. ydi keano gurutbpurn mamla thake tahle sei saskra siddhant grhner jny teamar kache asbe. kintu sadharn mamlar siddhantguli absy tara nijerai kre nebe. eibhabe teamar bes kichu kajer bhar tara bhn krbe ehm tar phle leakder netrtb dite teamaro subidha hbe. ydi tumi ebhabe egeate pare, ar isbr ydi can tahle tumi teamar dayitb palne sksm hbe ehm ekibhabe leakrao tader smsyar smadhan kre ghre phire yete parbe." yithrea ya bll measi tai krl. israyeler leakder theke kichu bhal leakke se mneanit krl. tarpr se tader neta hisebe tule dhrl. measi prt 1,000 jner jny, prt 100 jner jny, prt 50 jner jny, ehm prt 10 jner jny sask niyukt krl. erpr theke sei prdhanrai sadharn leakder sasn krte suru krl. leakder mdhye bibad dekha dile tara nijer nijer ancler nirdist prdhaner kache yete lagl smsya smad-haner jny. keblmat gurutbpurn kean smsya ba mam-lar siddhant grhn krte ht measike. kichudin pr measi tar sbhur yithreake biday janal ehm yithrea tar dese phire gel.

19

misr chede ese ykhn israyelere leakra bhrmn krchil tkhn sei bhramyman absthar trtiy mase israyeler leakra siny mrubhumite pemcheal. tara rphidim theke siny prynt bhrmn krechil ehm prbter kache tambu phelechil. tarpr measi prbte utl isbrer sng saksat krar uddesye. sei prbte isbr measike deke bllen, "israyeler leakin o mhan yakeab pribarer leakjinke ek-thaguli blea: teamra nijerai dekhech ami misriyder ki abstha krechi. teamra dekhechea ami kibhabe igl pakhir mtea misr theke teamader ber kre amar kache ekhane niye esechi. tai ekhn ami teamader amar nirdesgulea mene clte blchi. amar cukti paln krea. teamra ydi ta krea tahle teamra hbe amar bises leak. ei purea prthibitai amar; kintu ami teamader amar bises leak hisebe mneanit krechi. teamra yajkder ekti bises rajy hbe. measi tumi kintu ami ya blechi ta israyeler leakerder absyi blbe." tai measi abar prbt theke nice neme ese israyeler prbin leakder prbhur smst nirdes janal. tara sbai smsbre janal, "prbhur sb ktha amar mene clb." tkhn measi prbhuke bll ye prtyekti tamke mene clbe. ehm prbhu measike bllen, "ghn megher mdhye diye ami teamar kache asb ehm teamar sng ktha blb. ehm teamar sng amar bakylap prtyekti leak sunte pabe. leakder kache teamar bisbasyeagya badanear jiny ami ei upaye teamar sng ktha blb." tkhn measi leakder yabtiy bktby isbrke janal. ehm prbhu measike bllen, "aj ehm agamikal tumi ekta bises sb-har jny leakder prstut krea. tader absyi tader peasak dhuye nite hbe. ehm trtiy dine amar jny tairi thakte hbe. trtiy dine ami siny prbt theke nice neme asb ehm prtyekti manus amar drsn pabe. kintu tumi prtyekke blbe prbt theke dure sre thakte. ekti rekha nene sei rekha oder par hte barn krbe. kean leak ba prani ydi prbtke sprs kre tahle tar mrtyu hbe. take absyi pathr diye athba tir biddh kre mere phelte hbe. take keu

cheambe na. sina beje na otha prynt prtyeke apeksa krbe. tarpr tara prbte uthte parbe.” sutram measi prbt theke nice neme ese leakder bises sbhar jny prstut krl. leakra tader peasak priskar kre nil. tkhn measi leakder blł, “trtiy dine isbrer snge bises sbhar jny prstut ho. aidin prynt kean purus narike sprs krbe na.” trtiy din skale, prbter cuda theke ghn megh nice neme el. megh grjn o bidyut rekhay uccsbre sina beje uthl. sibirer prtyeke bhy peye gel. tkhn measi sbaikhe sibir theke ber kre prbter kache isbrer snge saksater jny niye el. siny prbt dheamyay dheke gel. cullir mtea dheamya pakiye pakiye opre uthte lagl. smst prbt kampte suru krl. aguner sikhay prbhu prbt theke nice neme elen blei ei ghtna ghtl. sinar sbd krmsh jear-alea hte thakl. measi ytbār isbrer snge ktha blł t̄bārī bjrer mtea kthin sbre isbr uttr dite thaklen. prbhu siny prbte neme elen. erpr prbhu measike prbt srnge tamr kache yete blen. tkhn measi prbte cdl. prbhu measike blen, “nice giye leakder blea ora yen amar kache na ase. amake yen na dekhe. ydi ta kre tahle aneke mara p̄dbe. ar ye skl yajk amar kache asbe tader blea tara yen ei bises sbhar jny nijeder tairi kre ase. ydi tara ta na kre tahle ami tader sasti deb.” measi prb-huke blł, “kintu leake prbte cdte parbe na. karn apnii tea blechilen ekti rekha tante ebm sei rekha lnghn kre keu yen p̄bitr bhumite na ase.” prbhu take blen, “nice manuser kache yao. giye hareanke teamar snge niye esea. kintu kean sadharn manus o yajkke amar kache aste dio na. ydi tara amar khub kache ase tahle ami tader sasti deb.” sutram measi leakder ei kthaguli blar jny nice naml.

20

tkhn isbr ei sb ktha blen: “amii prbhu, teamader isbr. amii teamader misrer dastb theke mukt krechi. tai teamra ei nirdesguli manbe: “amake chada teamra ar keano debtake upasna krbe na. “teamra absyi any kean murti gdbe na yegulea akaser, bhumir athba jler nicer kean pranir mt dekhte. kean murttir upasna ba seba krbe na. karn, amii prbhu, teamader isbr. yara any debtar upasna krbe tader ami ghrna kri. amar biruddhe yara pap krbe tara amar strute print hbe. ebm ami tader sasti deb. ami tader sntansntti ebm prbrti prjnmeo sasti deb. kintu yara amay bhal-basbe o amar nirdes many krbe tader prti ami srbda dyalu thakk. ami tader hajar prjnm prynt dya prdrsn kr.” “teamra teamader prbhu isbrer nam bhul bhabe bybhar krbe na. ydi keu ta kre tahle se deasi ebm prbhu take nirdeas sabyst krben na. “bisramer din-tike bises din hisabe mne rakhbe. sptahe chy din kaj krea. kintu sptmdinti hbe absrer. prbhu, teamader isbrer prti smman prdrsn din. sutram sei dine keu kaj krbe na-tumi ny, athba teamar chelera ebm meyer, athba teamar stri, athba teamar kritdas-dasira keu ny. emnki teamader grhpalit psu ebm teamader shre bas kra bidesirao bisramer dine kean kaj krbe na. karn prbhu sptahe chy din kaj kre ei akas, prthibi, smudr ebm er mdhysh̄it sb kichu baniyechen ebm sptmdine tini bisram niyechen. eibhabe bisramer dinti prbhur asirbad dhny - chutir din. prbhu ei din-tike bises din hisabe srsti krechen. “tumi absyi tea-mar pitamatake smman krbe, tahle teamra teamader

dese dirgh jibnyapn krbe. yeta prbhu, teamader isbr teamader dicchen. “kauke htya kearea na. “byab-hicar kearea na. “cūri kearea na. “anyder sm̄bndhe mithya bealea na. “teamader prtibesir gh̄rbadir prti leabh kearea na. tar strike bheag krte ceo na. ebm tar das-dasi, gbadi psu athba gadhader atmsat krte ceo na. anyder kean kichur prti leabh kearea na.” ai smye, leakjn bjr nirgheas sunte pel ebm bidyut dekhte pel. tara sinar sbd sunte pel ebm dekhł dheamya opr dike uthche. ei dekhe leakra bhye kumkde gel. prbt theke dure damdiye tara ei ghtna dekhte lagl. tkhn leakra measike blł, “tumi ydi amader snge ktha blte cao tahle ta amra sunb. kintu isbr yen amader snge ktha na blen. tini ktha blle amra bhye mara yab.” tkhn measi tader blł, “bhy peo na. prbhu teamader priksa krte abirbhut hyechen. tini can teamra tamke sm-man kr, yate teamra pap kaj na kr.” leakra prbt theke dure damdiye thakl, ar tkhn measi andhkar megher bhetr isbrer kache gel. tkhn prbhu measike, israyeler leakder ei kthaguli blar jny blen: “teamra dekhechea ye ami sbrg theke teamader snge ktha blechi. sutram teamra amar snge tulna kre seana athba rupea diye any kean murtti gdbe na. “amar jny ekti bises bedi tairi krea. bedi tairir smy mati bybhar krbe. amar prti utsrg hiseba ai bedir opr heambli o mngl naibedy nibedn krbe. blite teamader grhpalit mes athba gbadi psu bybhar krbe. yekhane yekhane ami teamader mne rakhte blechi sei sb sthane teamra ei bliguli debe. tkhn ami ese teamader asirbad krb. pathrer bedi tairi krle kean leahar astr diye, kata pathr phlk diye sei bedi tairi krbe na. ydi ta krea tahle sei bedi grhnyeagy hbe na. ebm amar bedite kean simdi tairi krbe na. ydi bedite simdi thake tahle ai simdi diye manus ykhn uthbe tkhn nicer leakder kache tader ngnta prkas pabe.”

21

tarpr isbr measike blen, “tumi any ei sb niymer kthao leakder blbe. “tumi ydi ibriy das kry krea tbe se chy bchr dastb krar pr binamulye mukti pabe. ydi teamar das thakakalin se bibahit na hy tahle muktir smyeo se ekai mukti pabe. kintu ydi se bibahit hy tahle se sstrikr mukti pabe. ydi dasti bibahit na hy tahle tar mnib take biye dite pare. se ydi putr athba knya dharn kre tahle se ebm tar chelemeyera mniber adhikarbhukt hbe ebm se nije ai mniber kache thakbe ebm daser nijer krmkal ses hbar pr se eka mukti pabe. “kintu ydi dasti ble, ‘ami amar mnibke, amar ptnike ebm chele-meyeder bhalbasi, tai ami mukt hte cai na,’ ydi erkm hy tahle tar mnib dastike isbrer kache niye asbe. tarpr tar mnib take ekti drja ba drjar kather kathamear kache niye yabe. tarpr chumcalea ekti ynt̄r diye mnib tar daser kane ekti phutea krbe. tahle sei das sara-jibn tar mniber seba krbe. “kean bykti ydi tar knyake das hisebe bikri krte cay tahle tar mukti paoyar niym purus dasder niymer theke alada hbe. ydi sei mhi-lar mnib tar prti asntust hy tahle se tar mhila dastike tar pitar kache phert pathate pare. ydi mnibti take biyer prtisruti dey, tahle any leaker kache take bikri krte parbe na karn seta hbe anyay. ydi tar mnib mhila dastike tar putrer snge biye debe ble prtisruti dey tbe take daser mtea na rekhe meyer mtea rakhte hbe. “ydi

mnib any keano strileakke biye kre tahle se tar prthm strike km khabar ba km jamakapd dite parbe na. se tar strir prti bibahar adhikar hisebe sb krtby krbe. mnib ydi ei tinti jinis na kre tahle tar stri binamulye tar kache theke mukti pabe. “ydi keano bykti kauke aghat kre htya kre tahle sei byktikeo htya kra hbe. kintu ydi ekti durghtnay kean bykti mara yay tahle seta isbrer abhipray ble dhre neoya hbe. ami ktguli bises jayga beche deb yeguli leakra nirapd asry hisebe bybhar krbe. kintu keano bykti ydi kreadh ba ghrna theke kauke htya kre tbe se sasti pabe. take amar bedi theke sriye niye giye htya kra hbe. “ye bykti pita ba matak aghat krbe take htya kra hbe. “ydi keano bykti kauke curi kre das hisebe bikri krte cay ba nijer das kre rakhte cay tahle take htya kra hbe. “ye bykti tar pita ba matak abhisap dey, take htya kra hbe. “prspr jhgda krbar smy ydi ekjn apr byktike pathr athba tar musti diye aghat kre tahle tar sasti paoya ucit. ye aht se ydi mara na yay tbe ye aghat kreche take htya kra hbe na. aht bykti ydi kichu smyer jny syasayi thake tahle ye aghat kreche se tar smyer kstipurn debe, ytdin na aht bykti susth hye othe. “kkhno kkhno mnib tar purus ba stri dasder prhar kre thake, ydi ei prhare dasti mara yay tbe tar ghatk sasti pabe. kintu ydi dasti mara na giye kyekein bade sere othe tbe tar mnibke kichu bla hbe na karn se tar daser jny arth byy kre thake ebm se dasti tar smptti. “duti manus jhgda krar smy ydi keano grbbhti mhlake aghat kre ebm er phle ydi tar grbhpatt hye yay ebm any kean ksti na hy tahle ye aghat kreche se sudhu take jrimana diye chada peye yabe. ai mhlar sbami jrimanar takar ams thik kre debe. bicarkra ei byapare take sahayy krbe. kintu ydi sei mhlar aghater phle kean ksti hy tahle ye take aghat krbe take sasti deoya hbe, ye anyke htya krbe takeo mrte hbe. ekjner jibner bdle anyer jibn neoya hbe. tumi ceakher bdle ceakh nebe, damter bdle damt, hater bdle hat, payer bdle pa nebe. peadar bdle peadabe, ceater bdle ceat debe, katar bdle katbe. “ydi kean bykti tar daser ceakhe aghat kre take andh kre dey tahle sei daske mukti diye dite hbe. tar ceakh hl tar muktir muly, stri ba purus daser ksetre ei eki niym khatbe, ydi keano mnib tar daske mukhe aghat kre tar damt phele dey tbe take mukti dite hbe, tar damt hbe tar muktir muly, ei niym stri o purus ubhy daser ksetrei pryajay hbe. “ydi keano byktir samd kean stri ba puruske mere phele tahle ai samdke pathr diye mere htya krte hbe. ai samdke khaoya o yabe na. kintu samder malik deasi hbe na. kintu ydi samdti itipurbe kauke aghat kre thake ebm tar malikke strk kre deoya hye thake, tahle sei malikke deasi sabyst kra hbe. kenna se jana sttbeo samdtike ythasthane be-mdhe ba atke rakhe ni. ar ydi erkm samdke chede rakhar phle karea pran yay tahle sei samd o tar malik dajnkei pathr diye aghat kre mere phela hbe. kintu mrt byktir pribar ydi arth grhn kre tahle samder malikke mara hbe na. kintu se bicarkder nirdharit takar ank jrimana debe. “ei eki niym blbt thakbe ydi samdti keano leaker putr ba knyake htya kre. kintu samdti ydi keano daske htya kre tbe tar malikke 30 tukrea rupea dite hbe muly hisebe ebm samdtike pathr diye mara hbe. ei niym stri o purus daser ksetre eki hbe. “keano bykti kumyear oper dhaka sriye dite pare ba gbhir grt khumde dhaka na diye rakhte pare. ydi kean

byktir peasa jntu ese ei grte pde yay tbe grter malikke dayi kra hbe. grter malikke jntutir muly dite hbe kintu muly deoyar pr se jntutir deh nijer kache rakhar adhikar pabe. “ydi ek byktir samd arek byktir samdke htya kre tkhn jibit samdtike bikri kre dite hbe. ubhy bykti sei bikry mulyer ardhek bhag pabe ebm mrt samdtir deher ardhek bhag pabe. ydi karea samd any karea byktir jntuder gumtiye mere phelar jny prcit thake, tbe sei samder malikke tar jny dayi kra hbe. ydi samdti any samdke mere phele, tahle tar malikkei dayi kra hbe karn se samdtike chede rekheche. take absyi mrt samder muly dite hbe kintu mrt samdti se nijer jny rakhte pare.

22

“ye bykti samd ba mes curi kreche take kibhabe sasti debe? ydi se pranitike htya kre ba bikri kre dey tbe se seta phert dite parbe na, tai take ekta curi kra samder bdle pamcata samd kine dite hbe ba ekta meser bdle carti mes dite hbe. take curir jny jrimana dite hbe. ydi tar kache kichu na thake tahle take das hisebe bikri kre deoya hbe. ydi tumi leaktir kache jntutike dekhte pao, the cearque absyi curi kra jntutir mulyer dbigun muly dite hbe. praniti samd ba gadha ba mes yai heak na ken niym eki thakbe.”ydi simdh kete curi krar smy keano cear mara yay tbe keui deasi hbe na. kintu ydi eta diner belay hy tahle ye htya krbe se dayi hbe. “ykhn ekti bykti tar grhpalit jntuder tar nijer ksete athba draksaksete crte dey, kintu tara ydi bipthe giye any karea ksete athba draksaksete cre beday tahle take tar kseter athba draksakseter sbceye bhalea phsl diye kstipurn dite hbe. “keu ydi tar prtibesir ssyer gada athba ye ssy kata hyni ta athba purea ksetti pudiye phele, tahle ya kichu pude geche tar kstipurn take dite hbe. “keano bykti tar taka ba any kichu tar prtibesir kache rakhte dite pare. kintu ydi prtibesir badi theke sei jinis curi hye yay tbe ki krbe? cearque khumje ber krar cesta krbe. ydi cearque paoya yay tbe cear curi kra jiniser mulyer dbigun jrimana debe. ydi cearque khumje paoya na yay, tahle isbr bicar krben yekhan theke curi hyeche sei badir malik deasi ki na. badir malik isbrer kache yabe ebm isbr bicar krben ye se kichu curi kreche ki na. “ydi keano dyi bykti ubhyei keano samd ba gadha ba mes ba keano haranea bstuke nijer ble dabi kre tahle tara dujnei isbrer kache yabe. isbr yake deasi krben se apr byktike sei jinistir mulyer dbigun das debe. “keano bykti tar kean pranir rksnabeksnr jny tar prtibesike alp smyer jny bhar dite pare. seta gadha ba samd ba mes hte pare kintu ydi sei prani aht hy ba mara yay ba karea alksye curi hye yay tahle ki krbe? tkhn sei prtibesike prbhur name sph kre blte hbe ye se curi kre ni. tkhn pranir malik sei sph grahy krbe ebm prtibesike sei mrt pranir jny kean jrimana dite hbe na. kintu ydi sei prtibesir curi kre thake tbe take jrimana dite hbe. ydi kean bny jntu pranitike mere phele tbe tar deh prman hisebe dekhate hbe. tahle prtibesike jrimana dite hbe na. “ydi keano bykti tar prtibesir kach theke dhar ney tbe se tar jny dayi thakbe. ydi kean prani aht hy ba mara yay tbe prtibesir pranir malikke jrimana debe. prtibesii dayi karn malik sekhane upsthit chil na. kintu ydi pranir malik sekhane up-

sthit thake tahle prtibesike jrimana dite hbe na. ydi prtibesi pranitike bybharer jny taka dey tahle take praniti aht hle ba mara gele jrimana dite hbe na. se ai praniti bybharer jny ya muly diyeche tai ythest. "ydi, keano bykti ekjn abagdttta kumari meyer sngye yen smprke lipt hy tahle se absyi tar pitake purea yetuk debe ebm take biye krbe. ydi tar pita meyetike sei byktir sngye biye dite nao can tahleo take meyetir jny purea arth dite hbe. "ydi kean strileak dust kuhk kre tbe take bamcte dio na. "kean manus ydi kean psur sngye yen smprk kre tbe take absyi htya krbe. "ydi kean bykti murtitike naibedy dey tbe take htya krbe. teamra absyi keblmatr prbhur kachei naibedy utsrg krbe. "mne rakhbe teamra itipurbe misre bidesi chile tai teamra kean bidesike thkabe na ba aghat krbe na. "kean bidhba ba anath sisur kkhno keano ksti krea na. ydi tumi aish bidhba o anathder niryatn kr tahle ami tader durdsar ktha jene yab. ete ami rege giye teamake htya krb, yar phle teamar stri bidhba ebm teamar sntanra anath hbe. "ydi amar leakder mdhye keu dridr hy ebm take tumi kichu taka dhar dao, tahle ai takar opr kean sud dabi krea na athba take sud dite badhy krea na. sud niye ye taka dey tar mtea bybhar krea na. ydi keano bykti teamar kache dhar seadh krar prman hisebe tar gayer sitbstr bndhk rakhe tbe tumi suryaster age take seta phiriye debe. ydi tar sitbstr na thake tbe se site kst pabe ebm tar kanna ami sunte pabea karn ami dyalu. "isbr ba jngner netader kkhno abhisap dio na. "phsl katar smy prthm ssyer dana o prthm phler rs bchrer ss prynt apeksa na krei amake debe."teamader prthm sntanke amar kache utsrg krbe. teamader prthmjat gru ba meso amake debe. prthm nbjatkke tar mayer kache sat din rekhe astm dine amake diye debe. "teamra amar bises leak, kean bny pranir mere phela psur mams khabe na. sei mams kukurke khete debe.

23

"anyder biruddhe mithye apbad rtio na. ydi tumi adalte saksi dite yao tahle ekjn kharap leakke sahayyer jny mithya saksy dio na. "sbai ya krche tumio tai krte yeo na. ydi ekti geasthir manus anyay kre tahle tumio tader dle giye bhide yeo na, brm tumi tader indhn na jugiye ya sthik ebm nyayai tai krea. "kean mamla-mkddmay kean dridr leakke teamar bises anugrh kra absyi ucit ny. "ydi keano byktir bld athba gadha hariye yay ar ta ydi tumi khumje pao tahle sngye sngye tumi hariye yaoya bld ba gadhatike tar maliker kache phiriye debe. emnki se ydi teamar stru hy tahleo tumi etai krbe. "ydi kean malbahi psu maler bhare ar clte na parar mtea absthay pemche yay tahle tumi sei psutir bhar laghb krte scest hbe. sei psuti ydi teamar struo hy tahleo tumi ta krbe. "keano dridrer sngye keanrkm anyay hte dio na. sadharn manusder mteai eki bidhane sei dridrer bicar hoya ucit. "kauke deasi hisebe chhnit krar age scectn thekea. karur biruddhe mithya apbad dio na. keano nirdeas manuske sasti pete dekhle tar biruddhe rukhe damdiye anyayer prtibad janabe. ye ekjn nirdeas manuske htya kre se ekjn papi ebm ami kkhni take ksma krb na. "ydi keu teamake tar anyay kajkrmer sngi hbar jny ghus dite cay tahle tumi sei byktir prstab grhn krbe na.

karn ghuser arth styke dekhar drsti dheke dey ebm ei dhrner ghuser arth bhal manusder mithya blte prluddh kr. "keano bidesir sngye kharap bybhar krbe na karn ek smy teamra ykhn misre chile teamrao tkhn se dese bidesi hisebei bas krte. "chy bchr dhre jmite cas krea, bij beanea, phsl phlao. kintu sptm bchre ar nijer jmkie caser jny bybhar krbe na. sptm bchrti hbe jmir bises bisramer smy. tai jmite se bchr ar keano cas krbe na. tbu ydi sei jmite keano phsl phle tahle sei phsl grib manusder diye dite hbe ebm baki ya pde thakbe ta khete debe bny pranider. teamader draksakset o jl-pai gachgular ksetreo eki niym khatabe. "sptahe chdin kaj krar pr sptm dinti chutir din hisabe gheasna krea. chutir din sudhu bisramer jny tule rakhbe. tumi absyi teamar kritdasder ebm bidesider ebm emn ki teamar grhpalit samd ebm gadhader samyik abkas debe. "ei smst niymgulea tumi sabdhane mene clbe. any debtader namo uccarn krea na; teamar mukhe yen ogulea na sunte paoya yay. "teamader jny bchre tinti bises chutir din thakbe. teamader amake upasnar jny nirdist shthane aste hbe. prthm chutir dinti hbe khamirbihin rutir utsb. amar nirdes mtea ta paln kra hbe. ei smy teamra ye ruti khabe ta hbe khamirbihin. sat din ei bhabe clbe. teamra ei nirdes paln krbe abib mase. karn ei smyi teamra misr theke phire esechile. ei abib mase teamra prtyeke amake utsrg krar jny kichu na kichu niye asbe. "dbitiy chutir dinti hbe phsl katar utsb. grismer prthm dike ei dbitiy chutir din hbe. se smy teamra kseter phsl katbe."trtiy chutir dinti hbe phsl tealar utsb. bchrer sese ykhn teamra jmi theke sb ssy ghre tulbe tkhni ei utsb palit hbe. "sutram prtyek bchre tindin skle sei nirdist bises shthane jdea hye teamader prbhur sngye katabe. "ykhn teamra psu bli diye tar rkt prbhur uddesye utsrg krbe tkhn ar khamir deoya ruti utsrg krbe na. ebm ai blir mams teamra ekdine kheyeb nebe, prer diner jny jimiye rakhbe na. "kset theke phsl tealar smy sb phsl tule prthme niye asbe teamader isbrer grhe."kean chag sisuke tar mayer dudhe phutiyea na." isbr blen, "dekh teamader jny ami ek dut jn pathacchi. ami teamader jny ye sthan nirbacn krechi teamader seikhane niye yaoyar jny amar pathanea dut teamader netrtrb debe. ai dut teamader rkasa krbe. ai dutke amany na kre take anusrn krea. tar biruddhe kkhno asnteas prkas krea na. ai duter srire amar skti ache; sutram se keanrkm anyay brdst krbe na. teamra tar sb ktha mene clbe. amar sb kthao aksre aksre paln krbe. ydi teamra ta krea tahle ami teamader sngye thakb. teamader struder bireadhita krb ebm yara teamar biruddhe yabe ami tadero strute print hb." isbr blen, "amar prerit dut teamader age age yabe. se teamader netrtrb debe - imeariy, hitti, prisiy, knaniy, hibbiy o yibusiyder biruddhe. kintu ami tader prtyekke prajit krb. "tader debtader teama puja krbe na. teamra seisb debtader kache ntjanu hbe na. tader jibnyapner sngye teamra nijeder jdabe na. teamra tader murtider dhhms krbe ebm teamra tader debtake mne rakhar smst stmbh bhenge phelbe. teamra srbdta teamader prbhur seba absyi krbe. ami teamader ruti o jlke asirbad krb. ami teamader kach theke smst reag sriye neb. teamader mhlilar sntan dharne sksm hye utbbe. tader keui sntan prsbkale mara yabe na. ami teamader dirgh jibn deb. "teamra ykhn teamader struder

sngē yuddh krbe tkhn ami teamader skti jagabea. teamader struder yate teamra harate parea tate ami sahayy krb. teamader strura htckit hye yuddhsketr theke palate suru krbe. ami teamader age ekta bhim-rulpathab. sei teamader struder jear kre tadiye debe. hibbiy, knaniy o hittiya teamader des tyag kre palabe. kintu ami sighri ai smst manusguleake jear kre teamader des theke tadab na. antt ek bchr ami oder tadab na. karn tahle khub tadatadi teamader des jn-manb sany hye pdbe. phle se smy bny pranira dhuke pde bmsbrddhir dbara destake dkhil kre nebe ebm tkhn sei smst pranirai teamader smsya srsti krbe. tai ami khub dhire dhire ai manusguleake teamader des theke tadab. teamrao krmsh deser abhyntre prbes krte thakbe ar amio oder eke eke tadate thakb. “suph sagr theke phrat ndi prynt smst jmi teamader diye deb. teamader deser pscim simant hbe plestiyder smudr prynt. ar purb diker simant hbe arb deser mrubhumi. ei simanar mdhye bsbaskari prtyekke ami teamader diyei prajit kre tadiye chadb. “teamra ai smst leakder sngē atbha tader debtader sngē keanrkm cukti krbe na. tader teamader dese ekdm thakte debe na. ydi thakte dao tahle tader phamde pa diye teamra amar biruddhe pap krbe ebm teamra ai leakder deb-tader puja krte badhy hbe.”

24

prbhu measike blen, “tumi, harean, nadb, abihu ebm israyeler 70 jn prbin netrbrnd prbter opr uthe ese dur theke amar upasna krea. kintu measi ekai prbhur kache asbe. anyra yen prbhur kache na yay. emnki baki leakra measir sngē prbte utbhe na.” prbhur smst nirdes o smst bidhi measi leakder bl. tkhn sbai raji hl ebm bl, “amra prbhur smst nirdes mene clb.” tkhn measi ekti khatay prbhur smst nirdes likhe rakb. prdin skale se jege utl amr prbter paddese ekti bedi ebm israyeler dbads pribargeasthi anusare bareati stmbh nirman krl. tarpr measi israyeler yubkder pathal prbhur bedite kichu utsrger jny. ei yubkra heambli o mngl naibedy sbrup prbhur kache samdguli utsrg krl. psu blir smy measi patrgulite ardhek rkt rakhil ebm baki rkt bedir opr dhele dil. measi tkhn khatati niye tate lekha cuktiguli cemciye pdte thakl. leakra ta sune ble utl, “amra prbhur deoya bidhiguli sunechi ebm amra ta mante raji achi.” tkhn measi leakder majhe uthe damdal ebm ai patrgulite rakha rkt chitiye dil. se bl, “dek, ei hcche sei rkt ya teamader sngē prbhur cuktir sucna kre. cukti-tike byakhya krar jnyi isbr teamader jny bidhi prnyn krechen.” erpr measi, harean, nadb, abihu ebm israyeler 70 jn prbin netrbrnd sei prbte cdl. prbter opr tara israyeler isbrke dekte pel. isbr nil akaser mtea sbccch nilkant mnir rastar opre damdiye chilē. israyeler prbinder prtyeke isbrke dekte pel. kintu isbr tader dhhms kren ni.pribrte tara sbai ektrē bheajn o pan krl. prbhu measike blen, “prbter opr amar kache esea ebm okhane thakea. ami leakder jny amar siksamala o bidhiguli dutea prstr phle likhe rekhechi. ami ei prstr phlgkuli teamake di ai.” tkhn measi o tar pricark yiheasuy isbrer kache yaoyar jny prbte cdlea. measi prbin netrbrnder uddesye bl, “ekthane teamra amader dujner jny apeksa krea. amra tea-

mader kache phire asb. ami yabar pr teamader karea kean smsya hle harean o hurer kache yabe.” measi ykhn prbte utl tkhn prbt meghe acchn chil. siny prbte prbhur mhima sthayi hl. chy din prbt meghe dheke ril ebm spm dine isbr megher bhetr theke measir sngē ktha blen. ar tkhn israyeler leakra prbhur mhima dekte pel. yen ek aguner geala jlbchil prbter cuday. tkhn measi megher mdhye diyei prbter cuday uthte lagl. measi ai prbte 40 din o 40 rat katiyechil.

25

prbhu measike blen, “israyeler leakder blea amar jny uphar niye aste. tara byktigtbhabē nijeder mne mne thik kre nebe tara amake ki dite cay. amar hye tumi sei upharguli grhn krea. ei hl tar phrd ya tumi tader theke grhn krbe: seana, rupea ebm pitl, nil, beguni ebm lal sutea o msrn sner kapd ebm chagler leam, meser lal rner camda, msrn camda, babla kath, prdier tel, abhiseker tel, sugndhi msla, sugndhi dhup tairir msla. eguli chadao alik mni ebm anyany mnimaniky yegulea yajk dbara prihit ephead ebm bksabrner opr bybhrt hbe ta grhn krea.” isbr aro blen, “leakra amar jny ekti pbitr sthan tairi krbe. tkhn ami tader mdhye thakte parb. ami teamader pbitr tambu ebm tar asabaptradi kemn dekte hoyā ucit dekhab. ebm ami yemnti dekhab thik temni ekti tambu tairi krbe. “ekti bises sinduk tairi krbe. sindukti teamra babla kath diye tairi krbe. pbitr sinduktur dairgyh hbe 2.5 hat, prsth 1.5 hat ebm uccta 1.5 hat. purea sinduktur bheter baire seana diye mude debe. teamra absyi tar cardhare seantar jhalr debe. teamra sinduktike bye neoyar jny carti seantar amta sinduktur cardike lagabe. dudike dutea kre seantar kda ba amta thakbe. erpr sinduktike bhn krar jny dutea babla kather dnd banabe. ei dndtio seana diye meada thakbe. erpr sinduktur du pranter amtar mdhye dndguli dheakabe ebm sinduktike bye niye yaoyar kaje bybhar krbe. ei dndguli absyi sinduktur hatar bhetrdike drdh hye thakbe ebm segulea kkhno khule neoya hbe na.” isbr blen, “ami teamader cuktiti deb. ta ai sinduke rekhe debe. adai hat lmba o ded hat coda ekti seantar acchadn tairi krbe. “petanea seana diye duiti krub dut banao ebm seantar acchadner dui prante tader rakhea. acchadner dui keanay tader rekhe eki acchadner nice oder sthapn krbe. erpr dutder ebm acchadnetike ekti akhnd bstu krbar jny tader yukt krea. dutder dana dutike absyi akaser dike bistr kre dite hbe. ebar dana smet duter mur-tike sinduke emnbhabe rakhbe yen dujnei mukheamukhi acchadner dike takiye thake. “ami teamader cuktiti debe ebm teamra ta sinduke rakhbe ebm sinduker opr ai dhaknati diye debe. ami ykhn teamader sngē saksat krb tkhn ami prspr mukheamukhi ai dutder majhkhane acchadner opr theke ktha blb. israyelbasike debar jny ami amar smst adessmuh teamader deb. “babla kather ekti tebil tairi krbe. tebilti dairgyhe hbe 2 hat, prsthe 1 hat ebm ucctay 1.5 hat. tebilti khamti seana diye meada thakbe ebm tebil cardike seantar nikel kra thakbe. tarpr tebil cardike 1 hat coda ekti kather kathamea tairi krbe ebm ai kather kathameate seantar nikel kra thakbe. tebil-

car payay carti seanar kda tairi kre rakhbe. payay seanar kda carti tebilder opr rakha kathamea brabr seaja tule anbe. ebar carti kday dnd dhukiye teblitike bhn kra yabe. babla katheri dnd tairi kre yeguli seanarpate mude teblitike bhn krbe. seanar thala, camc, mg o patr tairi krbe. mg o patr pey naibedyr jny bybhar kra hbe. tebilder opr amar jny bises ruti rakhbe. ebm ta yen srbksni amar samne rakha thake. “erpr ekti dipdan banabe. khamti seanake pitiye ekti sudrsy dipdan tairi krbe. ei dipdaner kand, sakha, gealadhar prbhrti sb akhnd hbe. “ei dipdane absyi chyti sakha thakte hbe. tinti sakha ekdike psarisit thakbe ebm anydike thakbe tinti sakha. prtyek sakhay tinti phul thakbe. ai dipdaner phulguli badam phuler mtea hbe ebm tate mukulo thakbe. dipdaner jny aro carte phul tairi krbe. ei phulguli hbe badam phuler mtea, sng mukulo thakbe. dipdaner chyti sakha thakbe. hatler ba dipdaner kander dudik theke ythakrme tinti kre sakha beriye asbe. kander yekthane sakhanguli mische sekhane phul o mukul tairi kre lagabe. purea dipdanti, ebm sakha phulgulio khamti seanar hoya cai. ebm pureatai ekchance arthat akhnd hte hbe. erpr satti prdip banabe dipdane rakhar jny. ei prdipguli dipdaner samne aleakit kre rakhbe. prdiper cimtaio seanar hoya cai. ye thalatite dipdanti rakha hbe setikeo seanar hte hbe. ai dipdan o dipdaner anusngik amas tairi krte absyi 75 pound seana bybhar krte hbe. prbter opr ami teamader ya ya dekhichechi ta tairi krar smy srbda strk theke, yen kean bhul na hy.”

26

prbhu measike blen, “pbitr tambuti tairi krbe 10 ti prda diye. prdaguli tairi hbe msrn sner kapde ebm nil, beguni o lal suteay. ekjn dks karigr prdati bunbe ebm tate se krub duter citr selai krbe. prtyekti prda eki rkm akrtir tairi krbe. prtyekti prda daiyrghe 28 hat o prsthe 4 hat hbe. ek bhag krbar jny 5ti prdake yukt krea. prdaguli sman du bhage bhag krbe. ek bhager ses prdatir dhar jude phams tairi krbar jny nil kapd bybhar kr. dui bhager ses prda dutite 50 ti nil kapder jhalr thakbe. prdagulike ektre yukt krbar jny 50 ti seanar amta tairi kr. eta pbitr tambutike eksngne yukt krbe ekti akhnd tambu krbar jny. “ekti tambu tairi krbar jny chagler leam diye tairi egareati prda bybhar krea. ei tambuti hbe ager pbitr tambur acchadn. ei smst prdaguli absyi eki akrtir hbe. prtyekti prda hbe 30 hat lmbe ebm 4 hat coda. egareati prda dubhage bhag kre ek bhage pamcta o any bhage chyti prda rakhbe. pbitr tambur samne ssth prdati bhamj kre rakhbe. prtiti bhager sese prdar nice 50 ti phams lagao. ebar prdaguli ektr krar jny 50 ti pitler amta tairi krbe ebm eksngne seguli tangabe. ei tambur ses prdatir ardhek absyi pbitr tambur pichn dike jhule thakbe. any dikeo 1 hat kre prda pbitr tambur bhumides theke nicer dike jhule thakbe. eibhabe pbitr tambuke prbrti tambuti caridik theke achadner mtea ghire thakbe. bhetrer tambu theke bairer tambute yaoyar jny dukhani camdar chad tairi krbe. ekti hbe pum meser paka camday tairi ebm anyti hbe utkrst camdar. “pbitr tambutike khada kre rakhar jny babla kather ekti kathamea tairi krbe. ai kathameati hbe 10 hat umcu o 1.5 hat coda. prtyekti

kathamear nice deuta paya thakbe. pbitr tambur prtyekti kathamea eki akarar hbe. pbitr tambur dksin diker jny 20 ti kathamea banabe. kathameagulir nice laganeer jny rupea diye 40 ti bhumimul tairi krbe. prtyekti kathamear geaday duti kre rupear paya ba bhumimul thakbe. uttr diker jny aro 20 ti kathamea tairi krbe. eki rkm bhabe kuditi kathamear duti kre payar jny aro 40 ti rupear paya tairi kre lagabe. pbitr tambur pichn dik arthat pscim diker jny aro chyhkani kathamea banabe. pbitr tambur pichn dike dui keaner jny dukhani kathamea banabe. dui keanar kathamea dukhani prsprer sng nicer dike yukt thakbe. opre ekti kda ei dukhani kathameake ektre dhre rakhbe. du diker keanatei eki rkm hbe. ei rkm meat atti kathamea thakbe ebm 16 ti rupear paya thakbe. “pbitr tambur kathameaguli jeada laganeer jny babla kath bybhar krbe. pbitr tambur prthm dike pamcti jeada tkta thakbe. anydikeo pamcti tkta jeada deoya thakbe. ebm pichndikeo pamcti jeada tkta thakbe. tktagulir majhkhane ekti kendrsthit hudkea lagate hbe. “kathameaguli tarpr seana diye mude debe. tktaguli atkaneer jny amta bybhar krbe. amtagulio absyi seanar hbe. kilgulike seana diye dheke dao. eibhabe prbter opr dekhanea priklpna anuyaiabsyi teamader pbitr tambuti tairi krte hbe. “pbitr tambur bhetr bibhajner jny msrn sner kapder prda banabe. ai prdar opr absyi krub duter cehara thakte hbe. lal, nil, beguni sutear karukarye ta phute uthbe. babla kather carti khumti tairi kre seana diye tao mude debe. carte khumtite seanar amta lagabe. khumtine nice rupear paya lagabe. ebar prdati seanar amtay lagiye tangiye debe khumtir sng. prdati seanar amtagulir nice taniye dao. tarpr thik prdar pichne saksysinduk rakhbe. tananea prda diye pbitr shan ebm ati pbitr shaner mdhye bibhajr krbe. ati pbitr shan hisabe saksysinduker opr ekti abrn rakhbe. “pbitr shane prdar ultea dike nirmitt bises tebliti rakhbe. tebliti bsanea hbe pbitr tambur uttr dike. ebar dipdantike bsabe dksin dike tebilder theke khanikta dure. “ebare ekti prda diye pbitr tambur prbes pth dheke debe. prdati banabe lal, nil, beguni sutea o msrn sner kapd diye. ebm tate citr phutiye tulbe. ei prda tananeer jny seanar amta banabe. ebm babla kather pamcti khumti banabe. segulio seanar pate meada thakbe. pamcti khumtir paya pitl diye banabe.”

27

prbhu measike blen, “babla kather ekti bedi banabe. bedikhana hbe cekea akarar. bediti ucctay hbe 3 hat, lmbay hbe 5 hat ebm coday hbe 3 hat. bedir car keanar prtyektir jny ekti kre sikhr banao ebm prtyekti sikhr bedir keanay yukt kr yate tara akhnd hy. tarpr otike pitler pat diye mude dao. “bedir smst yntprati ebm basn-keasn pitl diye tairi kr. bedi theke chai tule neoyar jny patr, tar belcasumh, sincnkari patrsamuh, amksi ebm unun tairi kr. bybharer pr bedir heamblir chai diye egulea priskar krbe. bedir jny chaknir akarar ekti jhamjhri rakhbe. jhamjhri carkeanar jny pitler amta banabe. bedir nice ei jhamjhri rakhbe. kintu er uccta hbe bedir mdhybhag prynt. “bedir jny pitle meada babla kather khumti bybhar krbe.

bedir dupase laganea amtar mdhye khumti dhukiye bedike yekhane icche bye niye bedao. khali dhar-gulite kather tkta bybhar kre bediti ekti suny sinduker akare banao. ebm prbte ami yebhabe dekha-lam tkth seibhabei banabe. "pbitr tambur jnye ekti adalt ctbr banabe. dksin dike 100 hat lmba prda de-oya deoyal thakbe. ei prda msrn sner kapder tairi hoye cai. kuditi khumti ebm khumtigulear nice 20 ti pitler bhitti tairi kr. amta ebm prdar dnguli ru-pee diye tairi kr. uttrdikeo ekibhabe 100 hat lmba ekti prdar deoyal thakbe. er jny absyi 20 ti khumti o 20 ti pitler bhitti thakbe. ei khumtigulir jny am-tasmuh o prdar dnguli hbe rupear tairi. "adalt ct-brer pscim dike 50 hat lmba prda thakbe. ar er jny cai dsti khumti o paya. purb dikeo 50 hat lmba prda thakbe. ei purb diktii hbe prbes pth. prbes pther ekdike thakbe hat lmba prda. tar jnyo cai tinti khumti o paya. 15 anydikeo krte hbe ekti byapar sei 15 hat lmba prda o tar jny cai 3ti khumti o 3ti paya. "adalt ct-brer pthti dhakte banabe 20 hat lmba prda. prda tairi hbe mihi ksembstrer ebm lal, nil, beguni o lal suture ebm tate sundr citr phutiye tulbe. prdati tan-ganear jny carti khumti o carti paya thakbe. utheaner caridiker smst khumti prdar rupear dnd diye yukt hbe. khumtir opr prda tanganean amtaguli hbe ru-pear ebm khumtir nice payaguli hbe pitler. adalt ct-bti hbe 100 hat lmba o 50 hat coda. adalt ct-brer caridike 5 hat ucctar tana prdar deoyal thakbe. pr-dati hbe mihi msina kapder. khumtir nicer payaguli hbe pitler. pbitr tambu tairir yabtiy jinisptr hbe pitler. utheaner caridiker, prday bybharer jny killguli pitler tairi hbe. "israyeler leakder ades krea, tara yen prtyek sndhyay ye prdip jbalanea hbe tar jny sb theke bhal jlpaiyer tel niye ase. harean o tar putrder kaj hl prti sndhyay prbhur samne prdip jbalaneer jny prdip tairi kre rakha. ar saksy sinduker ghreer baire prda diye bibhajn kra any ekti ghre ba smagm tambur ghre tara sndhye theke skal prynt srbda prbhur samne prdip baliye rakhbe. israyeler leakra ebm tader prbrti ut-trpurusra ei cirsthayi bidhi mene clbe."

28

prbhu measike bllen, "teamar bhai harean o tar pu-trgn nadb, abihu, iliyasr ebm ithamrke teamar kache aste blea. tarai yajkrupe israyeler leakder hye amake seba krbe. "teamar bhai hareaner jny ekti bises dhrner peasak banabe. ai peasak hareanake bises sm-man o gerb prdan debe. kyekjn dks drji sei peasak tairi krbe. ami sei drjider bises jnan o dksta prdan krechi. sei drjider blea hareaner jny bises peasak tairi krte. ei peasaki prman krbe sei yajk amake bises bhabe seba krche. tkhn se amake yajker mteai seba krbe. tader ye peasakguli banate hbe ta hl ei : ekti bksabrn, ekti ephead, ekti nil rner pricchd ebm ekti sada beana bstr, ekti pagdi ebm ekti keamr bndhni. ei bises peasak pricchdgi bananea hbe harean o tar putrder jny. ei peasak prar prei ora amay yajk hisebe seba krte parbe. peasakguli bybhar hbe seanar jri, msrn msina ebm lal, nil, beguni sutea. "ephead ba-nate seanar jri, msrn sner kapd o lal, nil, beguni sutea bybhar krbe. dkstar sngae ati ytne ta tairi krte hbe. epheader prtiti kamdhe ekti kre kamdh ptti thakbe.

epheader dui keanar sngae kamdh ptti smyukt hbe. "epheader jny keamr bndhni tairir smy drjider strk thakte hbe. epheader mtea keamr bndhniteo seanar jri, msrn sner kapd o lal, nil, beguni sutea bybhar kra hbe. "dutea geamedmni nao ebm tar opr israyeler pu-trder nam kheadai kr. chy jner nam ekt mnite o any chy jner nam apr mnite kheadai krbe. nam kheadai krar smy bys anuyayibd theke cheat eibhabe pr pr sa-jabe. silmeahrer mtea namgulea kheadai kre seana diye bamdhiye nebe. ebare ai duti mni epheader dui kamdhe lagabe. harean ykhn prbhur samne damd-abe tkhn se israyeler putrder namer smark hisebe ai bises acchadnti prbe. epheader dui kamdhe yate kheadai kra mni duti sthikbhabe atke thake tar jny khamti seana bybhar krbe. khamti seanar duti sikl tairi kr, prtyekti ddir mt pakanea ebm tader ai mni dutir sngae atke dao. "mhayajker jny bksabrn tairi krbe. dks drjira epheader mteai ytn kre bksabrn tairi krbe. bksabrn tairi hbe seanar jri, msrn msina kapd o lal, nil, beguni sutea diye. bksabrnrtike carkeana krbar jny absyi dubar bhamj krte hbe. er dairrygh hbe 1 light o prsth hbe 1 light. bksabrne car sarite mnimaniky bsao. prthm sarite thakbe cuni, pitmni o mrkt. dbitiy sarite thakbe pdmrag, nilkant o panna. trtiy sarite thakbe peakhray, yism o ktahela. cturth sarite thakbe baiduryy, geamed o surrykant mni. ei mniguli nijer nijer sarite seanay amta thakbe. bareati mnir opr is-rayeler sntander nam alada alada kre kheadai thakbe. silmeahrer mtea ai mnigulite bareajner nam kheadai kra thakbe. "bksabrn oprer amstir jny khamti seana diye prtyektike ddir mt pakiye sekl tairi kr. dutea seanar amta laganea thakbe bksabrn dui keane. dutea seanar cen bksabrn dupaser amtag lagabe. pakanea sekl dutir any prant epheader kamdher pttigulear sngae absyi samne diye jeada thakbe. aro dutea seanar amta baniye bksabrn any dui prante lagabe. ep-header pre bksabrn bhitr bhage ei amta thakbe. aro dutea seanar amta epheader samner dike kamdher pttir nice lagabe. epheader keamr bndhnir opr ei amta sthapan krte hbe. bksabrn theke ephead yate khse pde na yay tar jny bksabrn amtar sngae epheader amta nil rner phite diye bemdhe nebe. eibhabe bksabrn keamr bndhnir kachakachi theke epheadkeo dhre rakhte sksm hbe. "harean pbitr sthane prbes krle take bksabrn prtei hbe. eibhabe ykhn se prbhur samne damdabe tkhn se tar bkser opr smark hisebe israyeler bareajn sntaner nam pre thakbe. ar sei bksabrn ab-hyntre urim o tummim rakhbe. prbhur samne gele srbda seguli hareaner hrdrer opr thakbe. eibhabe harean prbhur samne israyeler sntander bicar pr-tiniyt nijer hrdrer opr bye niye bedabe. "epheader jny ekti smpurnrupe nil rner alkhalla tairi krbe. alkhallar majhkhan diye matha dheakaneer jny ekti chidr krbe ebm ei chidrtir cardhar jude ekti beana kapder tukrea selai kre dao yate eti chimde na yay. ei kapd chidrtir cardike glabndhnir kaj krbe, phle ta chimde yabe na. lal, nil, beguni sutea diye dalimer mtea suture geala tairi kr ebm alkhallar nice jhuliy debe ar suture bler majhkhan seanar cheat cheat ghnta lagabe. purea alkhallar nicer caridike ei rkm ekta kre suture geala o ekta kre seanar ghnta laganea hbe. yajkrupe prbhuke seba krar smy harean ei alkhallati prbe. prbhur samne damdaneer jny harean pbitr sthaner dike egeale ai gh-

ntaguli bajbe ebm pbitr sthan chede bernear smyo ghntaguli bajbe. eibhabe harean kkho mara yabe na. “nirml seanar phlk baniye tate silmeaher mtea jngner uddesye kheadai krbe ei kthaguli: eti prbhur kache utsgirkrt. seanar phlktike nil phitete abddh krbe. pagdir opr caridike nil phite bamdha thakbe. pagdir samner dike thakbe seanar phlkti. harean pagdi smet ai seanar phlkti mathay prbe. ar ta sb-smy hareaner mathay thakbe. tar phle israyeler leakra prbhuke ye smst updhekn debe harean ta deas mukt kre sb kichu pbitr kre tulbe yate sei smst updhekn prbhu grhn krte paren. “msrn sada msina sutea diye aro ekta alkhalla bunbe. pagdio banabe msrn msina kapder. cihnit keamr bndhni banabe. hareaner putrder jnyo gayer peasak, keamr bndhni o pagdi banabe. ei peasaki tader gerbanbit o smmanit krbe. ei peasakguli teamar bhai harean o tar putrder prabe. yajk hisebe abhiseker jny tader gaye bises sugndhi tel chetabe. eibhabe tara pbitr hbe ebm prbhur seba krar yeagy yajk hye uthbe. “yajkder ngnta dhakar jny srirer bhetrer peasak msrn msina kapde tairi hbe. ei bhetrer peasak tader jngtha theke keamr prynt dheke rakhbe. smagm tambute prbeser smy harean o tar putrder ab-syi ei peasakguli prate hbe. pbitr sthane prbhur sebar uddesye bedir kache aste hle tader ei peasak prte hbe. tara ydi ei peasak na pre tahle tader mrte hbe karn tara apradhi. ei peasak prar bidhi harean o tar prbrti bmsdhrder cirsthayibhabe mene cltei hbe.”

29

prbhu measike blen, “ekhn ami teamake blb amar sebay bises yajk hisebe niyeag krar jny harean o tar putrder ki ki krte hbe. ekti nirdeas cheat bld o duti messabk jeagad kre anea. tarpr utkrst maner gmer ata theke khamirbihin ruti tairi krea ebm eki ata ba myda diye jlpaier tel misiye pithe tairi krbe. tele bhaja sru pitheo banabe. ei ruti o pitheguli jhudite bhrbe. ebar ei jhuditi ebm sand o mes duti smagm tambute niye esea. “erpr harean o tar putrder smagm tambur dr-jay niye asbe. priskar jle tader snan krabe. bisesb-habe bananea peasakti hareanke prabe. take beana sada peasakti ebm nil bstr smet ephead prabe. ep-header sngye yukt krbe bksabrn. erpr sudrsy keamrbndhni lagiye debe. tar mathay pagdi prao ebm pagditi ghire bises pbitr mukutti prao. ebar abhiseker tel hareaner mathay chitiye debe. eibhabe harean yajkrupe abhisikt hbe. “erpr hareaner putrder ai sthane niye ese sada alkhalla prabe. tader keamre bamdhebe keamrbndhni. tader mathay prabe sireabhusn. eibhabe tara yajk hisabe cihnit hbe. cirsthayi adhikar bidhi anuyayitara yajk pde uttirn hbe. eibhabe tumi harean o tar putrder yajk hisabe abhisikt krbe. “ebar sei bldke smagm tambur samne anea. harean o tar putrra sei blder opr tader hat rakhbe. smagm tambur prbespthe ai bldtike prbhur upsthitite bli dao. prbhu ta dekhben. sei bld blir kichu priman rkt nao ebm teamar angul diye bedir srnggulir opre ai rkt-er prlep lagiye dao. baki rkt bedir nice chdiye debe. ebar bli deoya sei blder srirer smst crbi, ykrt ebm crbi ebm dutea mutrgnthi o tar carpaser crbi jdea kre bedir opr jbalabe. ebar ai blder mams, camda ebm geabr tambur baire niye yao ebm ta agune pudiy

dao. ei pddhtite yajkder papmeacner heambli hbe. “ebar harean o tar putrder blea ekti meser opr hat rakhte. ai mestike kete phel. tar ebm blir rkt smgrh kr ebm ai rkt bedir carpase lagiye dao. erpr mestike khnd khnd kre katea. meser abhyntpr bhag ebm paguli dheao. ei amsguli anyany amser sngye ebm mathar sngre rakhbe. ebar seguli bedite ene pudiy debe. bedite peadale ta hbe heambli. prbhur uddesye aguner uphar. prbhu er gndhe khusi hben. “ebar any ekti mes niye esea ebm harean o tar putrder blea mathay hat rakhte. chagltike bli dao o tar ektu rkt nao ebm seti harean o tar putrder dan kaner ltite lagiye dao. ektu rkt lagao dan hater budea anule ebm kichu rkt lagabe dan payer budea anule. erpr baki rkt bedir cardike dhele debe. ebar bedi theke ektu rkt tule nao ebm ekti bises abhiseker teler sngre misiye harean o tar putrder opr o tader peasaker opr chitiye debe. ete bea-jha yabe ye harean o tar putrder peasakguli prbhur kache utsgirkrt. “erpr sei meser crbi chadiye nebe. (eta sei chagl ba mes yeta hareaner mhayajkrupe abhiseker smy bybhrt hyeche.) bli deoya chagler lejer ebm srirer bhetrer crbi chadiye nebe. ykrt o mutrgnrthir oprer crbi ebm dan payer crbio smgrh krbe. ebar prbhur samne rakhar jny khamirbihin ruti ebm tele bhaja pithe bhrti jhuditike anbe. jhudi theke ekti ruti, ekti telebhaja pithe o ekti cheat srucakli pithe tule nebe. ei jinisguli harean o tar putrder debe ebm oder blbe eiguli hate nite ebm prbhur samne seguli dealate. eta hbe dealniy naibedy. ebar ei jinisguli tader kach theke niye nao ebm tader bedir opr rakhea ebm eiguli meser sngre pudiy dao. eti ekti heambli. er gndh prbhuke khusi krbe. “erpr bli deoya mestir bks kete nebe. (hareaner mhayajkpr pde abhisek utsbe ei mestike bybhar kra hyechil.) mestir bks prbhur samne dealniy naibedyrt ml dealao ebm tarpre rekhe dao. eti teamar khabar jny thakbe. hareaner mhayajkrupe abhiseker sistacare bybhrt chagler pa o stn ei bises ang duti pbitr hli. ebar ai duti ang harean o tar putrder diye debe. erpr theke srbd israyeler jngn prbhuke yajker madhyme ai bises ang duti utsg krbe. tara ykhn yajkke ai ang duti debe ta hbe prbhuke deoyari sman. “bisesbhabe tairi kra bises peasakgulea hareaner jny tairi kra hleo segulea ytn kr rekhe debe. karn hareaner pr ye mhayajk hbe se ai peasakgulea prei prbhur seba krbe. hareaner pr tar cheleder mdhye thekei ekjn mhayajker daybhar samlabe. se ykhn smagm tambute pbitr sthaner sebay niyeajit hbe tkhn se satdin ai peasakguleai prbe. “hareaner mhayajkrupe abhisek utsbe bybhrt meser mams soddh kr. pbitr sthanei ai mams ranna hbe. smagm tambur samner drjay bse harean o tar putrra ai ranna kra mams khabe. jhudir ruti diye tara mams khabe. ei pddhtite tader papmeacn hbe ebm tara prayscitter madhyme yajk hisebe atmprkas krbe. ar kauke ogulea khete deoya hbe na, karn seguli pbitr. ydi kean khabar ruti ba mams absist thake tahle prdin skale segulea pudiy phelte hbe. keu e khabar khabe na karn ei khabar bises upaye bises smye khete hy. “amar ades mtea tumi harean o tar putrder eguli krabe. ami ya ya blechi tumi tader jny thik tai krbe. tader yajk pde abhiseker sistacar sat din dhre clbe. satdin dhre tumi prtyekdine ekti kre bld bli debe. harean o tar putrder papmeacner jny ei upay ablmn krte hbe. ei prayscitt bedike puny krar jny

krte hbe. ebm bedike pbitr krar jny jlpaier tel dhalbe. tumi sat din dhre prayscitt kre satdin dhre bedike puny o pbitr kre tulbe. se smy bediti ati pbitr sthan hye uthbe. bedir smsprse ya asbe tai-i pbitr hye yabe. "prtyekdin tumi bedite kichu na kichu naibedy debe. teamake ek bchr byser dutea mes bli ditei hbe. ekta meske skale o anytike sndhyay bli debe. ykhn tumi prthm mestike bli debe tkhn tar snge ek peaya khamti jlpaier at tin peaya draksarser snge at bati bhal gmer atao utsrg krea. ebar dbitiy mesti geadhuli belay bli debe. etir ssy naibedy ebm etir pey naibedy hbe skaler naibedyr mteai. eta hbe ekti sugndh serbh, prbhuke nibedit ekti heambli. ebm prbhu ta nihsbase grhn krben ebm tar gndh prbhuke khusi krbe. "prbhur prtidiner naibedyguleakei pudiey phelte hbe. smagm tambur drjatei eta krbe. prbhuke naibedy debar smy srbda etai krbe. ami, prbhu teamader snge ktha blar jny okhanei drsn deb. israyeler leakder snge saksat krb ai sthanei ebm amar mhima ai sthanke pbitr kre tulbe. "tai smagm tambuke ami pbitr kre tulb ebm bedikeo pbitr kre tulb. harean o tar putrra yate amake yajk hye seba krte pare tar jny ami odero pbitr kre tulb. israyeler leakder sngei ami thakb. amii hb tader isbr. leakra janbe amii tader prbhu ebm isbr. tara jante parbe ye amii 'sei jny' ye tader netrth diye misr theke br kre enechi tai ami tader majhei bas krb. amii tader prbhu, amii tader isbr."

30

prbhu measike blen, "babla kather ekta bedi tairi krbe. dhupdan hisabe ei bedi bybhar krbe. bediti hbe carkeana. bedir dairgyh o prsth hbe 1 hat kre ebm uccta hbe 2 hat. bedir ei srngguli bedir snge ekti akhnd tukrea hbe. otike khamti seana diye mude dao - er upribhage, bedike ghire tar car dhare ebm bedir cardhare tar srngguli seana nikel dao. seana nikel nice bedir biprit dudike dutea seana amta lagabe. ei amtay dnd dhukiye bedike bye niye yaoya hbe. dndo babla kather hbe ebm dndke seana diye mude debe. dhupbediti bises prdar samne bsao. ai prdati saksysinduker opr ye acchadn ache tar samne thakbe. eta sei sthan sekhane ami teamader snge saksat krb. "prti skale harean ykhn batigulea thki krte asbe tkhn se bedite sugndhi dhup jbalabe. sndhyay ykhn se prdip jbalate asbe tkhno take bedite dhup jbalate hbe. ekhn theke, ei dhup niymithhabe prbhur samne arpn krte hbe. ei bedir opr any kean dhup athba heambli utsrg krbe na. kean rkm ssy naibedy o pey naibedyr jny ei bedi bybhar kra hbe na. "bchre ekbar harean prbhur prti ekti bises psu utsrg krbe. manuser papmeacner uddesye se pap blir rkt diye prayscitt krbe. papmeacner naibedyr rkt diye ei prayscitt krte hbe. eti prbhur kache sbceye pbitr. ei dinti cihnit hbe prayscitter din hisebe. ei dinti hbe prbhur kache ekti bises din." prbhu measike blen, "israyeler jnsmkhya gna krea tahle bujhte parbe ktjn israyele bsbas kre. tader prtyeke prbhuke kichu na kichu arth dan krbe. ydi prtyeke eta mene cle tahle tader jibne kean bhynkr ghtna ghtbe na. ei leakder prtyeke amlatantrik man anuyayi 1/2 sekl dite hbe. ei amlatantrik sekler ojn hl 20 gera. ei 1/2 sekl prbhur prti ekti naibedy. kudi bchr hle take gnnar aotay ana

hbe. ebm gnnar aotay cle asa prtyeke ei naibedy debe prbhur prti. bd leakra 1/2 seklr besi debe na abar gribra 1/2 seklr km debe na. tader jibner prayscitter jny prtyekke absyi smpriman naibedy prbhuke arpn krte hbe. prayscitt naibedyr smst arth jma kr ebm ai arth smagm tambur yabtiy khrcer jny bybhar kr. ei naibedy erkmbhabe prbhuke tader majkhane ai patr bsiye tate jl bhrti krbe. harean o tar putrra ai patrer jle tader hat pa dheabe. ykhn tara smagm tambute prbes krbe athba prbhur kache naibedy peadabar jny bedir kache asbe tkhni tader ai patrer jl diye nijeder priskar krte hbe yate tara mara na yay. eta mene cile tara mara yabe na. ydi tara mrte na cay tahle ei bidhi tader mene clte hbe. ei bidhi harean ebm tar uttrpuruder cirkal mene clte hbe." prbhu measike blen, "sugndhi msla khumje anea. 12 paund ojner trl mstki, 6 paund ojner sugndhi darucini, 6 paund ojner sugndhi ebm barea paund ojner suksm dhrner darucini niye esea. egulike prclit sekler man anuyayiojn kr. 1 gyaln jlpaier telo enea. "sugndhi abhiseker tel tairi krbar jny ei jinisguli bisesjner mtea mesao. smagm tambur opr o saksysinduker opr ai tel chitiye dao. er phle ai jinisguler bisestb prkas pabe. tebil ebm tebilor opr rakha plete oi tel chiteabe. dipdan o tar skl patr o dhupbediteo ai tel chiteabe. heambli bedite ebm heambli jny bybhrt smst patre ebm hat pa dheayar sei patr o patrer nice rakha payateo ai tel chitiye dao. prbhur sebar jny ei smst jinisguleake teamake pbitr kre tulte hbe. tahlei tara pbitr hye uthbe. ei jinisguleake any kichu sprs krle seguleao pbitr hye uthbe. "yajkrupe bises upaye amake sebar jny harean o tar putrder gayeo ai tel chitiye debe. israyeler leakder blea ye ei abhiseker tel hl pbitr. israyeler leakder blea ye ei tel absyi teamader bms prmpay ekmatr amar jny bybhrt hbe. sadharn sugndhi hisebe keu yen ei tel bybhar na kre. ei sutr anusare any kean tel tairi krbe na. ei tel pbitr ebm teamader kache er bises arth ache. ydi keu ei pbitr tel sadharn sugndhi hisabe tairi kre athba eti karea opr areap kre, tar leakder theke take bitadit kre deoya hbe." erpr prbhu measike blen, "ei sugndhi mslagulea jeagad kre anea: dhunea, nkhi, guggul, kunduru. mne rakbbe prtyekti mslar priman hbe sman. priskar lbner snge ei sugndhi mslagulea mesao ebm sugndhi tairi krar mtea sugndhi dhup banao. ei prkriya dhupke khamti ebm pbitr krbe. khanikta paudarer mtea dhuper gumdea kre niye sei mihi kra dhuper gumdea ye smagm tambute ami teamader drsn deb tar mdhye rakha saksysinduker samne rakhbe. bises pryaejnei sudhumatir ei dhuper gumdea bybhar krbe. prbhur jny bises pryaejn chada er bybhar hbe na. sugndhi dhuper gndh anubhb krte keu ydi nijer jny ei dhuper gumdea niye yay tahle se smajcyut hbe."

31

tkhn prbhu measike blen, "amar bises kajer jny ami yihuda bmsiy ekjnke nirbacn krechi. tar nam hl bt-slel. bt-slel hl hurer petr ebm urir putr. ami bt-slelke isbrer atma, ptuta, dksta ebm smst rkmer kla

o silper jnan diye bhre diyechi. btslel ekjn bhal silp-
kar ehm se seana, rupea o pitl theke nana jinisptr
tairi krte pare. btslel nana mni maniky katte o tate
kheadai kre sundr alnkar tairi krte pare. se kather
silpkrmeo pardrsi. btslel sb dhrner kaj krte pare. bt-
sleler sng kaj krar jny ami ahliyakbe nirbacn krechi.
ahliyah hl dan pribargeasthir ahisamkr putr. ami
baki karigrder sb rkm dksta diyechi yate ora tea-
make deoya amar nirdesgulea paln krte pare: smagm
tambu, saksysinduk, saksy sinduker oprer acchadn
ebm smagm tambur smst asbabptr. tebil o tar opr
rakha yabtiy sb kichu, anusngik amssh khamti sea-
nar batistmbhti ehm dhupbedi. heamblir bedi ehm
bedite bybhrt jinisptr. hat pa dheayar patr o patr
nicer paya. yajk hareaner jny beana bises pasak pric-
chd ehm hareaner puttra ykhn yajker kaj krbe tkhn
tader jny beana bises pasak pricchd. sugndhi ab-
hisekar tel, pbitr sthane bybharer sugndhi dhup.ami
teamake thik yebhabe nirdes diyechi thik seibhabe
tader ei jinisgulea tairi krte hbe.” prbhu measike blen,
“israyeler leakder ei kthaguli blea: teamra absyi amar
bisramer din bidhi anusare paln krbe. teamra eta
absyi krbe karn prjnmer pr prjnm eta teamar ehm
amar mdhye ekti prtik cihn hisabe biraj krbe. ei cihn
dekhabe ye, amii prbhu, teamader pbitr krechi. “ei
bisramer dinke ekti bises diner mryada debe. ydi
keu ei bises bisramer dinke any ekti sadharn diner
mtea paln kre tahle take absyi htaya krte hbe. ydi
keu ei bisramer dineo kaj kre, tahle take tar leakder
theke bitadit krte hbe. kaj krar jny sptaher baki chy
din nirdist thakbe kintu sptm dinti hbe bises bis-
ramer din. ei dinti teala thakbe prbhur prt smman
prdrsnr din hisebe. ei bises bisramer dine keu kaj
krle tar mrtuy anibary. bisramer dintike srbd mne
rekhe israyeler manus bises din hisebe paln krbe. tara
srbd eta mene clbe. eta hl amar o tader mdhye ek
cirsthayi ndeabst. bisramer dinti ekti cirsthayi cihn
hisebe bemce thakbe amar o israyeler leakder mdhye.
prbhu sptaher chy din prism kre ei sbrg o mryt tairi
krechen. kintu sptm dine tini bisram o absrer md-
hye katiyechen.” siny prbte erpr prbhu measir sng
ktheapktkn ses krlen. tarpr tini ndeabst lekha dutea
smantral pathr phlk measike dilen. isbr nijer hate ai
dui pathr phlke likhechen.

32

prbt theke measir namte deri hcche dekhe leakra
udbign hye hareanke ghire dhrl. tara bll, “measi
amader pth dekhiye misr des theke ber kre eneche
kintu amra tea ekhan theke kichui bujhe uthte parchi
na ye measir ki hyeche. sutram esea, amra amader
netrtb debar jny debtader tairi kri.” harean tkhn ai
leakder bll, “teamra amar kache teamader stri, putr,
knyader kaner seana dul ene dao.” sutram sbai tader
stri, putr o knyader kaner dul ene hareanke dil.
harean sbar kach theke seana dugulea niye segulea
gliye ekti bachurer murti gdl. harean batali diye
bachurer murti gdl ehm seana diye murtitir acchadn
tairi krl.tkhn leakra bll, “he israyel, ei teamar debta
yini teamake misr des theke ber kre enechen.” sb
dekhar pr harean bachurer murtir samne ekti bedi
tairi krl. erpr harean gheasna kre janal, “agamikal

prbhur smmanarthe ekti bises cdui bhati utsb paln
kra hbe.” prdin khub bheare leakra uthe kichu psuke
mere heambli o mngl naibedy dil. tarpr tara bse pat
pede khaoya daoya kre annd sphurtite mete uthl. thik
sei smye prbhu measike blen, “teamar leakra, yader
tumi misr des theke ber kre enechea, tara maratmk
pap kaje lipt hyeche. amar nirdes smpurnrupe agrahy
kre seana gliye tara ekti bachurer murti tairi kreche.
tara gla seana diye tairi ekti bachurer murtike puja
krche ehm take naibedy dicche. abar tara blche, ‘is-
rayel, ei hcche teamar debta yini teamake misr des theke
ber kre enechen.” prbhu measike blen, “ami ai leakder
bhal kre cini. ora bhishn jedi o uddht. sutram amake
eka thakte dao. ami tader opr krudhd, ami tader
dhbms krb. tarpr ami teamake diye eka bd jatir
srsti krb.” kintu measi binyer sng, prbhu tar isbrke
anureadh krl, “apni kreadh diye apnar leakder dhbms
krben na. apni apnar skti o prakrm diye ai manusder
misr des theke ber kre enechilen. kintu apni ydi oder
dhbms kren tahle misriya blte pare ye, ‘prbhu ni-
jer leakder jny kharap kichu krar priklpna krechilen.
tai tini ai leakder misr theke ber kre niye giyechilen.
tini ceyechilen prbter opr niye giye tader htaya krte.
tini ceyechilen tader prthibi theke sriye dite. tai apni
tader opr rag krben na. dya kre apnar mnke bdlan.
apnar jngnke dhbms krben na. apnar dasgn abraham,
ishak ehm yakeabke smrn krun. ehm apni tader kache
nijer name spth niye blechilen: ‘ami prtijna krchi ye
akaser asmky tarar mtea teamader bms brddhi hbe.
ei des teamader bmsdhrder diye deb. ora ekhane
cirkaler jny thakbe.” tai prbhu tamr mn pribtrn krlen
ebm tamr leakder dhbms krbar bhati prdrsn paln
krlen na. tkhn measi ghure damdal ehm prbter nice
naml. tar hate chil ndeabst lekha dui pathr phlk. ai
dui pathr phlker dupasei lekha chil prbhur nirdes-
guli. isbr nijer hate ai dui pathr phlk tairi kre nije ai
nirdesguli likhechen. yihasuy siborer ghire leakjner
kealahi sunte pel ehm measike bll, “mne hcche siborer
leakra yuddh krche.” uttre measi bll, “ei kealahi kean
yuddh jyer ullas ny abar prajyer kannao ny. ami kintu
gan bajna sunte pacchi.” measi sei siborer kache gel.
se deklh seana bachurer murti ehm leakra ta niye
nacanaci krche. esb dekhe measi rege gel, rager ceate
hat theke pathr phlkguli nice phele dil ehm prbter
paddese tader bhenge curnbicurn kre dil. measi sei
seana bachurer murtike agune chumde phele dil.
tarpr agune sei murti gle gele sei chai jle misiyer is-
rayeler leakder sei jl pan krte badhy krl. measi hare-
anke bll, “ei leakra teamar sng ki krechil ye tumi oder
emn paper dile thele dile?” harean uttr dil, “mhasye,
rag krea na. tumi tea janea era sb smyi bhul pthe
pa baday. ora amay blechil, ‘measi amader misr des
theke netrtb diye ber kre anleo ekhn kintu tar kean
khbr paoya yacche na. tai amader jny emn debtasmu
tairi kre dao yara amader netrtb debe.” tkhn ami oder
blechilam, ‘ydi teamader kean seana dul thake tahle
amake sb dao.’ ora amake seana dul dile ami segulea
agune phele dile agun theke ai bachurti ber hye elea.”
measi deklh harean leakder opr niytrn hariyeche
ebm tara sbecchacari hye utheche. leakra bny hye
utheche. ehm tader smst strura ei beakami dekhte
peyeche. tai measi sei siborer prbes dbare damdiye
ble uthl, “keu ydi prbhuke anusrn krte cao tahle amar

kache esea.” ebm lebi bmsjat leakra sbai dede measir kache cle el. tkhn measi tader bll, “prbhu israyeler isbr ki blen ta ami teamader blb: ‘prtyeke tar nijer nijer trbari hate tule niye sibirer e prant theke o prante giye smst leakder htya kre tader sasti dao. prtyeke tar bndhu bhai ebm prtibesike htya krbe.” lebi bmsjat prtyek manus measir nirdes palm krl. sei din antt 300 israyelbasike htya kra hyechil. tkhn measi bll, “aj theke prbhu teamader tamr sebar jny utsrg krechen ebm aj tini teamader asirbad krechen karn teamra prtyeke teamader putdr ebm bhaidar birud-dhe jhgda krech.” prdin skale measi sbaike bll, “teamra maratmk pap kaj krechea kintu ekhn ami prbhur kache yab ebm cesta krb yate tini teamader ei papke ksmra kre den.” sutram measi abar prbhur kache phire giye bll, prbhu anugrh kre sunun. ora seantar debta tairi kre maratmk pap kreche. ekhn apni oder ei papke ksmra kre din. ydi apni oder ksmra na kren tahle apnar lekha pustktheke amar nam muche din.” prbhu measike blen, “ye amar biruddhe pap kaj kreche ami kebl tar nami amar pustk theke kete phelb. tai ekhn tumi nice giye leakder ye dese niye yete blechi sei dese niye yao. amar dut teamader age pth dekhate dekhate yabe, papir ykhn binaser smy hbe tkhn se sasti pabei.” tai prbhu leakder opr ekti mhamari ghtalen karn tara hareanke bachurer murti tairi krte badhy krechil.

33

tkhn prbhu measike blen, “tumi ebm teamar leakder, yader tumi misr theke enechile tader absyi ekhan theke cle yete hbe. abraham, ishak o yakeabek ami ye des deb ble prtijna krechilam sei dese cle yao. ami prtijna krechilam ye ami oder prbrti uttrpurusder ai des diye yab. tai ami teamar age ekjn dut pathab ebm knaniy, imeariy, hitti, prisiy, hibbiy o yibusiy-der prajit kre ai des theke tadiye deb. teamra sei bhal dese yao sekhane sb kichu sundr. kintu ami teamar sng yab na. teamra bhisn ekgumye o jedi. teamra amake krudhdh krech. ydi ami teamader sng yai tahle hyeta ami teamader dhhms krte pari.” ei duhsmbad seantar pr leakra bhisn htas hye pdl ebm tara mni-maniky bybhar kra bndh kre dil. ken? karn measike prbhu blechen, “israyelbasike blea, “teamra ekgumye jedi prkrtr manus. khub km smyer jnyo ami ydi teamader sng bhrmn kri tahle teamader binas hte pare. sutram ykhn ami sthir krb israyelke ki krte hbe tkhn teamra nijeder deh theke alnkaradi khule phel.” sutram israyelbasira heareb prbt theke tader yatrapthe nijeder alnkaradi khule phell. measi sibirer ektu dure any ekti tambu shthpn krl. measi ei tambur nam dil “smagm tambu.” prbhuke keu ydi kichu jijnasa krte cay tahle se sibirer baire ai smagm tambute yete pare. ykhn khusi measi ai smagm tambute yet. sbai take lksy krt. skle nijsb tambur drjay damdiye measir smagm tambur abhyntre yaoya dekhate. measi ykhni ai smagm tambute prbes krtea tkhni tambur drjay meghestmbh neme ast ebm prbhu tkhn measir sng ktha blten. leakra smagm tambur drjay meghestmbh dekhate pelei tara nijer nijer tambur mdhye hamtu gede isbrer upasna krtea. ebhabei prbhu measir sng mukheamukhi ktha blt. prbhu bndhur mtea measir sng ktha blten. prbhur sng ktha ses krar pr measi

sibire phire yet kintu measir pricark (das), nuner putr yiheasuy tambur baire bereat na. measi prbhuke bll, “apni ei leakder netrbt diti blechilen kintu amar sng apni kake pathaben ta kintu blen ni. apni blechen, ‘ami teamake bhal kre cini ebm teamar opr ami sntust.’ ami ydi styii apnake sntust kre thaki tahle amake apnar siksa o jnan din. ami apnake jante cai. tahle ami apnake brabr sntust krte parb. mne rakhsen ye tader sbai apnar leak.’ prbhu uttre blen, “ami nije teamar sng yab, ami teamake bisram deb.” tkhn measi prbhuke bll, “apni ydi amader sng na yan tahle amader ei sthan theke sraben na. tachada, amra ki kre bujhb apni amar ebm apnar leakder opr sntust? apni ydi amader sng yan tahle bujhb apni amader opr sntust hyechen. apni ydi amader sng na asen, tahle amar ebm apnar leakder mdhye ebm prthibir any jatir mdhye ar kean parthy thakke na.” tkhn prbhu measike blen, “bes ami teamar iccha purn krb. karn ami teamar opr sntust ebm ami teamake bhal kre jani.” tkhn measi bll, “dya kre apnar mhima amay dekan.” tkhn prbhu uttr dilen, “ami amar smst gunablike teamar samne diye gmn krabea. amii prbhu ebm teamra yate sunte pao sejjny ami amar nam ghasna krb. karn amar yake khusi ami amar kruna o bhalbasa dekhate pari. kintu teamra amar mukh dekhate pabe na. amake dekar pr keu bamcte parbe na. “amar khub kachei ekti pathr ache teamra sei pathrer opr damdate parea. ai sthan diyei amar mhima prkas pabe. ami teamader ai pathrer ekti bisal phatle rekhe deb ebm ami ykhn okhan diye yab tkhn amar hat teamader dheke debe. erpr ami teamader opr theke hat sriye neb ebm teamra amar pichn dik dekhate pabe kintu amar mukh dekhate pabe na.”

34

tkhn prbhu measike blen, “purbbrti duti prstr phlker mtea, ye duti tumi bhengechile area duti prstr phlk tumi tairi kr. prthm phlk dutite yesb ktha lekha hyechil seish ktha ami abar ei phlk dutite likhb. kal skale prstut hye nio ebm amar sng dekha krbar jny siny prbter cudad esea. ar keu teamar sng asbe na. any kauke jne prbter keathao na dekhya yre. emnki keano psur dl ba meser palkeo prbter nice crte de-o ya yabe na.” tai measi prthm pathrer phlker mtea aro duti phlk tairi krl. tarpr prdin skale utthe siny prbter cudad gel. measi prbhur ades anusare sb kichu krl. se pathrer phlk duti sng kre niye gel. athpr prbhu meghe mdhye measir kache neme elen ebm tar sng damdalen ebm tamr nam (prbhur) ghasna krlen. prbhu measir samne diye gelen ebm blen, “yiheaba, prbhu hlen dyalo o krunamy. tini kreadher byapare dhairrysil. tini prmsnehe pripurn ebm bisbst. hajar hajar purus dhre prbhu tamr kruna dekan. tini bhul kaj, abadhyta ebm pap ksmra kre den. kintu tbu tini deasider sasti dite bhealen na. tini keblmatr deasideri sasti den na, tader dndniy apradher jny tader trtiy o cturth puruser uttrpurusdero sasti den.” tkhn measi sng sng hamtu gede bsl o abhumi matha nt kre prbhur kache prarthna krl ebm bll, “prbhu, apni ydi amar prt sntust hn tahle amader sng clun. ami jani amra jedi kintu amader apradhdh ksmra kre din. amader

opr apnar nijer purn adhikar ache ble mne krun ebm amader grhn krun.” tkhn prbhu bllen, “ami teamar leakder snge ei cukti kri ye ami teamar leakder samne emn sb ascryy karyy krb ya itipurbe prthibir keano dese hy ni. tkhn teamader carpaser smst jatismuh dekhte pabe ami kt mhan. tara eisb ascryy jinis dekhe ya ami teamader jny krb. ami ya ades dicchi, aj ta paln kr tahle ami teamader struder teamader des tyag krte badhy krb. ami imeariy, knaniy, hitti, prisiy, hibbiy o yibusiyder bitadn krb. sabdhan! teamar yekhane yacchea sekhanakar leakder snge keano cukti kearea na. tahle teamra bipde pdbe. tader bedi dhhms kr. ye pathrke tara pujea kre ta bhenge phelea. tader pbitr dndguli dhhms krea. any keano debtake puja krea na karn amar nam “irsa.” ami hlam irsaprayn isbr. “ai deser leakder snge keano cukti na krar byapare sabdhan thekea. karn teamra tader deb-tader pujea kre ebm tader naibedy utsrg kre bybhicar krbe. tara tader naibedy bhksn krte teamader nimirn krbe. teamra ydi tader knyader putrbdhurupe grhn krea tahle ai mhlara teamader putrder tader ai debtader pujea krabe ebm tara teamader putrder prbhur prtii abisbst kre tulbe. “keano murtti tairi krbe na. “khamirbihin rutir utsb paln krbe. ami teamader yemn ades diyechilam sei mtea satdin dhre khamirbihin ruti khabe. teamra eta abib mase krbe karn ai mase teamra misr chede beriye esechile. “keano narir prthm grbhjat putr sntan hbe amar. emnki gbadi psur athba meser prthmjat purussabko amar adhiakarbhukt. teamra ydi gadhar prthmjat purussabkke rakhte cao, tbe teamra ekti messabker binimye ta rakhte parea. kintu teamra ydi ai gadhar sabktike ekti meser binimye na kenea tahle teamader ai gadhar ghad mtkate hbe. teamader smst prthmjat putr sntander amar kache theke phert nite hbe. kintu keano leaki uphar chada amar kache asbe na. “teamra chydin yabt prism krbe o sptm dine bisram nebe. caser bij reapn o phsl katar smy teamra absyi bisram nebe. “sat sptaher utsb paln krbe. gm katar pr prthm kata phslr danagulea ei utsber jny bybhar krbe ebm bchrer sese phsl katar utsb paln krbe. “bchrer tinbar teamader smst leak srbsktiman prbhu, israyeler isbrer samne upsthit hbe. “teamra ykhn teamader dese yabe tkhn ami teamader struder sekhan theke bitadit krte badhy krb. ami teamader deser sima bistar kre deb yate teamra aro besi jmi pao. teamader absyi prtii bchrer tinbar prbhu, teamader isbrer samne yete hbe. ebm tkhn keu teamader des adhiakar krar cesta krbe na. “ykhn teamra amake naibedy hisabe rkt utsrg krbe tkhn tar snge khamir debe na.” nistarprbe utsrgikrt mams prdin skal prynt rakha ucit hbe na. “teamader kseter prthm phsl prbhuke debe. ai phsl prbhu, teamader isbrer grhe niye asbe.” kkhno keano chagsisuke tar mayer dudh diye ranna krbe na.” tarpr prbhu measike bllen, “teamake ami ya blechi sb kichu likhe rakhea. eigulii hl teamar ebm israyeler leakder mdhye cuktir dlil.” measi sekthane prbhur snge 40 din o 40 rat bas krechil. measi 40 din kean kichu bheajn krl na ba jl pan krl na. measi duti pathrer phlker opr cuktir kthaguli likhechil. tarpr measi siny prbt theke neme el. se sei cukti lekha pathrer phlk duti bye niye el. prbhur snge ktha blar pr measir mukh jbljbl krchil. kintu measi nije ta jant na. harean o israyeler

any sb leakra tar ujibl mukh dekhe tar kache yete bhy pacchil. tkhn measi tader deke pathal. measi harean ebm dlptir snge ktha bll. tarpr smst israyelbasi measir kache el. siny prbte prbhu yesb ades diyechen measi sei adeser ktha tader seanal. measi tar ktha ses kre nijer mukh abrn diye dheke phell. kintu measi ykhnii prbhur snge ktha blte yet tkhn se ytksn na baire ast ttksn sei abrn khule rakht. measi ykhn prbhur sannidhy theke beriye ast ebm israyeler leakder prbhur adessmuh blt, tkhn tara measir mukhmdler opr ekti dipti dekhte pet. tai se abar tar mukh dheke phelt, prer bar prbhur snge ktha blte na yaoya prynt se aib-habe mukh dheke rakht.

35

measi smst israyelbasike ektr krl. se tader bll, “prbhu teamader ya ades krechen ta ami teamader blb: “teamra chydin dhre kaj krbe kintu sptm dinti bis-esbhave bisramer jny thakbe. teamra aidin bisram nebe ebm ebhabe prbhuke smman janabe. ye bykti sptm din kaj krbe take htia kra hbe. “ai bisramer din teamader badir keathao teamra agun prynt jbalabe na.” measi israyeler smst mndlike bll, “eiguli hl prbhur adessmuh: prbhur jny bises uphar smgr kr. prtyeke mne mne thik kre nebe teamra ki debe. tarpr teamra prbhur kache upharsmuh anbe. seana, rupea, pitl; nil, beguni o lal sutea o suksm msina bstr; chagler leam; lal rn kra mesr o msnr crm; babla kath; prdiper jny tel, abhiseker teler jny mslapati ebm sugndhi dhupkathir jny msla ene teamra prbhuke debe. ephead o bksabrner jny geamed o anyany mulyaban minimanikyo snge enea. teamader mdhye yara dks karigr tara ese prbhur adesmtea jinis tairi krea: pbitr tambu, tar bairer tambu, tar astrn, amttaguli, tk-tasmuh, agl, khumti o bhittismuh; pbitr sinduk, tar khumtiguli, astrn ebm prda ya pbitr sinduk yekhane rakha ache sei jayga dheke dey; sei tebil o tar payaguli, tebiler oprer smst jinis ebm tebiler oprer bises ruti. batir jny batidansmuh, tar anusngik ang ebm batir jny tel. dhup bedi ebm tar khumtismuh; abhiseker tel ebm sugndhi dhup; ye prda pbitr tambur prbesdhar dheke rakhbe. heambliir jny bedi ebm tar pitler jal, khumtiguli ebm tar basnkeasn, pitler patr o tar dan; prangner cardiker prda, tader khumti o bhittismuh ebm prangner prbesdbarer prda smagm tambur jny ebm prangner jny kilkguli ebm tader ddiguli; pbitr sthane prar jny yajker bises bstr -esbi teamra anbe. ei bises bstr yajk harean o tar putrra prbe. tara ykhn yajk hbe tkhn tara ei bstr prbe.” tarpr israyeler smgr mndli measir kach theke cle gel. ptyeke, yader hrdey prbrtti o mne iccha hl tara prbhur jny uphar niye el. ei uphar samgriguli smagm tambur jny, tambur bhetrer pryajniy jinis ebm bises bstr tairir kaje laganea hl. purus, stri yara icchuk chil prbhur jny uphar samgri niye elea. tara pin, dul, amti o anyany gyna niye el ebm smst prbhuke diye dil. eta chil prbhur jny bises naibedy. ye smst leaker kache mihi sner kapd chil ebm nil, beguni o lal sutea chil tara ta niye prbhur kache elea, yader kache chagler leam ba lal rn kra meser camda ba msnr camda chil tara niye el ebm prbhuke dil. yara prbhuke rupea ba pitl dite cail tara seta niye el. yader kache babla kath chil ya smagm

tambu nirmaner kaje bybhar kra yete pare tara seta anl ebm ta prbhuke dil. prtiti dks mhila tader hat diye sutea kite mihi sner kapd bunl ebm lal, nil o beguni sutea katl. ai dks mhilara yara sahavy krte cail, tara chagler leam theke kapd tairi krl. israyelbasider dlptira geamed o anyany mnimaniky niye elea yeguli ephead o yajker bksabrner upr laganea hbe. tara msla o jlpai telo niye el, eguli sugndhi dhup, abhiseker tel o prdiper tel hisebe bybhrt krbar jny. smst purus o nari, yara sahavy krte caichil tara prbhur jny uphar samgri niye el. tara nijeder icchay sbthspurth-habei ei upharsamgri prdan krl. prbhu measi o tar leakder yesb jinis banate ades krechilen seib jini ei uphar samgri sahavye tairi kra hl. tarpr measi israyelbasider bll, "dek, prbhu yihuda bmsr hurer petr, urir putr btslelke mneanit krechen. tini take aisbrik ksmta diyechen. tini take jnane o srbprkar bidyay pardsri kre tulechen. se seana, rupea o pitler jinis tairi kre tar opr karukary krte pare. se mulyanban pathr o mnimaniky kete bsate pare. se kath diyeo srbprkar jinis tairi krte pare. prbhu btslel o ahliyakbe siksadan prdar bises ksmta diyechen. ahliyah hl dan bmsiy ahasamker putr. prbhu ei dunjke srbprkar kaj krar jny bises dksta diyechen. tara chutear ebm dhatur kaje dks. tara mihi sner kapd, nil, beguni ebm hl sutear sahavye kapde karukaryy kre o kapd beane. tara psm diyeo kapd bunte pare.

36

"ateb btslel, ahliyah o anyany sb dks karigrder ab-syi prbhur ades anusare kajti krte hbe. prbhu eder jnan o buddhi diyechen yate era pardsritar snge pbitr sthan tairi kaj krte pare." tarpr measi btslel, ahliyah ebm yesb leakder prbhu bises dksta diyechilen tader deke israyelbasider ana uphar samgriguli tader hate tule dil. ei sb leakra pbitr sthan tairir kaje sahavy krar jny esechil ebm tara ei upharguli isbrer pbitr sthan tairir kaje lagal. leakra prtyek din skalei uphar niye ast. seskale aisb karigrara pbitr sthaner kaj chede measir kache el. tara bll, "amader tambur kaj ses krar jny ya pryajin tar ceye leakra anak bes jinis enech. " tkhn measi sibirer cardike khbr pathal: "keano nari ba purus pbitr sthaner jny ar keano uphar tairi krbe na." tai leakder uphar na dite badhy kra hl. tara pryajner ceye anak bes jinis enechil. tarpr dks karigrara pbitr tambu tairi krbar kaj armbh krl. tara mihi sner kapd, beguni, nil o lal sutea diye dsti prda tairi krl. tara tar opr sutea diye isbrer bises danayukt krub duter chbi bsal. prtyekti prdai chil sman maper - 28 hat lmba o 4 hat coda. tarpr karigrara sei prdaguli jude dubhage bhag krl. pamcti kre prda niye ekekti bhag hlea. tara nil kapd diye prtyek bhager prdar kinaray ekti phams tairi krl. prtiti bhager prdar dhare 50 ti kre phams dil. phamsguli chil eke aprer biprite. tara duti prdake jeadu debar jny 50 ti seanmar amta tairi krl. eibhabe pbitr tambutike eksnge ekti khnde yukt kra hl. tarpr karigrara sei pbitr tambur acchadner jny arekti tambu tairi krl. tara chagler leam diye egareati prda banal. sbguli prdai chil sman maper - 30 hat lm-bao 4 hat coda. tarpr pamcti prda jude ekti o chyti prda jude arekti bhag kra hl. dui bhager prdar ma-jhei 50 ti kre phams laganea hl. dui bhager prdaguli

jude ekti tambu bananear jny tara 50 ti pitler amta tairi krl. tarpr tara pbitr tambur jny area duti acchadn tairi krl. ekti bananea hlea lal rn kra bhedar camda diye ar anyti bananea hl msrn camda diye. tarpr kari-grra pbitr tambuke damd kranear jny babla kather kathamea banalea. prtiti kathamea chil 10 hat lmba o 1.5 hat coda. prtiti kathamea pasapasi duti tkta jeadu diye tairi hyechil. prtiti kathamea chil ekirkm. eib-habe tara pbitr tambur kathameagulea tairi krl. tara pbitr tambur dksin diker jny 20 ti kathamea tairi krl. tarpr ai kathamear jny 40 ti rupear paya tairi krl. prtyekti kathameate duti kre paya chil. prtiti tktar dhare ekti kre paya. tambur uttr diker jnyo tara 20 ti kathamea tairi krl. tara 40 ti rupear bhitti tairi krl, prtyek kathamear jny duti kre bhitti. tambur picne pscim diker jny tara area duti kathamea tairi krl. pbitr tambur picne keanar diker jnyo tara duti kathamea tairi krl. ei kathameagulike ektr kre nicer dike jeadu deoya hl ebm opr dike ekta amta diye dudiker keanar kathameaguli jeadu hl. pbitr tambur pscim diker jny meat atti kathamea chil. sekhane 16 ti rupear payao chil ya prtiti kathameate duti kre laganea hl. tarpr karigrara babla kath diye kathamear agl tairi krl. tambur prthm pase pamcti agl, any dike pamcti agl lagalea ebm pechndike arthat pscim dike pamcti agl lagalea. majher agltike rakha hl kathamear ekprant theke arek prant jude. kathameagulike seany mudu deoya hl. tarpr tara seanmar amta tairi krl aglguli dhre rakhar jny ebm aglguli seana diye mudu deoya hl. tara mihi sner kapd diye prdasmuh tairi krl ebm tara bises prdati tairi krbar jny nil, beguni o lal sutea tairi krl. tara segulear opr krub dutder cehara selai krl. carti babla kather khumti baniye seana diye mudu deoya hl. tara khumtir jny seanmar amta tairi krl ebm carti kre rupear paya tairi krl. tarpr tara tambute dheakar jny drjar prda banal mihi sner kapd ebm nil, beguni o lal suta bybhar kre. er opr tara sutar kajo krl. tarpr tara ei dheakar drjar prdar jny pamcti khumti o amta tairi krl. tarpr ei khumtir o prdar amtar mathaguli seana diye mudu deoya hl. tarpr khumtir jny pamcti kre pitler paya prstut kra hl.

37

btslel babla kath diye pbitr sinduk tairi krl. sindukti 2.5 hat lmba, 1.5 hat coda ar 1.5 hat umcu. tarpr se khamti seana diye sinduker bhetr o bairer dike mudu dil. se sinduker caridike seanmar jri diye ghireo dil. erpr se carti seanmar amta carkeany rakhl sindukti bye niye yaoyar jny. er ekdike duti amta laganea chil ebm duti amta laganea chil er any dike. sindukti bye niye yaoyar jny babla kather khumti tairi kre se seguli khamti seany mudu dil. tarpr se pbitr sinduker prtiti dhare amtagulir bhetr diye khumtiguli dhukiye dil. tarpr se khamti seana diye acchadnti tairi krl. eta chil 2.5 hat lmba o 1.5 hat coda. tarpr se petanea seana diye duti krub dut tairi krl ebm segulea acchadner dudhare rekhe dil. tarpr se krub duter murtti duti papmeacn sthaner acchadner snge jude ektr krl. dutra dana akase chdiye pbitr sinduktike dheke dil. dutra prspr mukheamukhi hye papmeacn sthaner dike takiye ril. btslel babla kath diye ekti 2 hat lmba, 1 hat coda o 1.5 hat umcu tebil banal.

tebiler cardhar khamti seantar pat diye se mude dil. ebm tar cardhare ekti seantar jhalr lagiye dil. tarpr se ekti 1 hat coda kathamea tairi krl tebiler sb dhar ghire ebm kathamear carpase seantar jhalr lagalea. tarpr se tebiler carkeanay carpayay carti seantar amta lagal. se teblitake bibar jny amtagulea kathamear khub kache atke dil. tarpr se tebliti bye niye yaoyar jny babla kather khumti tairi krl. khamti seana diye khumtigulio mude dil. erpr se tebile bybharer jny seantar plet, camc, bati o klsi banal. pey naibedy dhaler jny bati o klsi bybhar kra hl. tarpr se seantar batidanti tairi krl. se khamti seana hatudi diye petalea ebm tairi krl batidaner bistr padani. se phul, pata, kumdi diye karukaryy kre sbkichu ektre jude dil. batidaner chyti sakha, ekdike tinti apdrake aro tinti. prtiti dale thakl tinti kre phul. seguli kath badamer phuler mtea tate kumdi o pata rakha hl. batidaner dnde aro carti phul rakha hl kumdi o papdi smet ya dekhte badam phuler mtea. tate ekek dike tinti kre meat chyti dalo rakha hl. prt jeadadalgulir nice yeguli bistr padanir sng yukt chil, sekhane kumdi o papdish ekti phul chil. purea batidanti khamti seantar phulpatash ek-sathe jeadadiye tairi kra hl. ei batidaner jny satti prdip tairi kra hl. tarpr se khamti seana diye slter cinto o sisdani patr tairi krl. se meat 75 pound khamti seana bybhar kre ei batidan o tar anusngik jinispr tairi krl. erpr dhup-dhuna peadabar jny se babla kath diye ekti dhupdani tairi krl. eta chil 1 hat lmba, 1 hat coda ebm 2 hat ucata bisist ekti cekeana jinis. dhup-daner carkeaner prtiti ekti kre srng chil. ei srng-guli o dhupbedi ekti akhnd tukrea chil. se dhupdane opr carpas ebm srngguli khamti seana diye mude dil. tarpr dhupdane carpas seantar jri diye mude dil. ei jrir nice dudhare amta laganea hl. ei amta laganea hl bye niye yaoyar khumti dhre rakhar jny. se ei khumtiguli babla kath diye tairi kre seana diye mude dil. tarpr se ekjn sugndhi prstutkark yemn kre sugndh tairi kre seibhabe pbitr abhiseker tel ebm khamti o sugndhi dhup-dhuna tairi krl.

38

tarpr btslel babla kath diye heambli bedi tairi krlen. eta chil 5 hat lmba, 5 hat coda o 3 hat ucata bisist cekeana akar. tarpr se bedir prtyekti keaner jny ekti kre srng banalea ebm tader keanay jude dil yate ta akhnd hy ebm bediti pitl diye dheke dil. se bedite bybharer sb srnjam pitl diye tairi krl. se patr, belca, bati, kamta camc, catu ityadi tairi krl. tarpr se pitl diye jaler mtea ekti jhamjhri tairi krl. bedir beder nice theke majhkan prynt ei jhamjhri bsanea hl. tarpr se bediti bye niye yaoyar khumti lagabar jny jhamjhri carkeanay carti amta lagal. tarpr se babla kath diye khumti tairi kre pitl diye mude dil. bediti bye niye yaoyar jny khumtigulea amtar bhitre dhukiye deoya hl. bedir dhargulea tairi kra hl tkta diye. eta chil ekta khali sinduker mtea phampa. tarpr se pitl diye patr ebm patrer paya tairi krl. eta mhillader deoya pitler ayna theke neoya hyechil. ei mhillara smagm tambur prbes drjay seba krar jny esechil. tarpr se prangner caridike prdar ekti deoyal tairi krl. dksin dike se 100 hat lmba prdar ekti deoyal tairi krl. ei prdagulea chil mihi sner kapd diye tairi. kuditi khumtir sahayye ei

prdagulite ablmn deoya chil. khumtigulea chil 20 ti pitler bhittir upr. khumtir amta o prdar bndhni chil rupear tairi. uttr diker prangneo chil 100 hat lmba prdar ekti deoyal. sekhane 20 ti pitler bhittir opr 20 ti khumti chil. khumtir amta o prdar bndhni chil rupear. pscimdiker prangne thakl 50 hat lmba prdar deoyal. ar thakl 10 ti khumti o 10 ti bhitti. khumtir amta o prdar bndhni tairi kra hl rupea diye. prangner purb dike 50 hat coda. prangne prbeser drja rakha hl ei dikei. prbes drjar diker prda chil 15 hat lmba. eidike tinti khumti o tinti bhitti chil. anydiker prbes drjao chil 15 hat lmba. aidike tinti khumti o tinti paya chil. prangner caridiker sb prda chil mihi sner kapder tairi. khumtir bhittigulea chil pitler tairi. dndgular amta o prdar bndhni chil rupea diye tairi. khumtir mathagulea chil rupea diye meada. prangner sb khumtitei chil rupear prdabndhni. prangner prbes drjar prda tairi kra hl mihi sner kapd diye. ebm nil, beguni o lal sutea diye. prdar opr sutear karukaryyo kra hl. prdati chil 20 hat lmba ebm 5 hat umcu. egulea prangner caridiker prdar smam umcu. prda theka deoya hl carti khumti o carti pitler paya diye. khumtir amta tairi kra hl rupea diye. khumtir oprer dik ar prdar bndhni rupear. pbitr tambur smst kilkgulea ebm prangner caridiker prdagulea chil pitler tairi. measi lebiyder ades dil pbitr tambu ba saksyer tambu tairir kaje ya kichu bybhar kra hyecha ta ekti talikay likhe rakhte. ei taliakar dayitb deoya hl yajk hareaner putr ithamrke. yihuda bmsiy hurer petr o urir putr btslel measike deoya prbhur ades anusare sb kichu tairi krl. dan bmsiy ahisamker putr ahllyab take ei kaje sahayy krl. se ekjn dks karigr o karusilpi. se mihi sner kapd, nil, beguni o lal sutea beanay pardrsi chil. ei pbitr sthan nirmaner jny 2 tnero besi seana deoya hyechil. eta chil srkari hisab anuyayiojn. ytjn leacke geana hyechil tara sbai amlatantrik priman anusare 3.75 tn rupea diychil. kud bchr ba tar besi byser leacker geana hyechil. meat 6,03,550 jn purus chil ebm prtyekke amlatantrik priman anusare 1.5 auns rupea kr hisebe dite hyechil. tara 3.75 tn rupea bybhar kre prbhur pbitr sthan ebm prdar jny 100 ti bhitti tairi krechil. tara pbitr sthaner bhittir jny ebm prdar payar jny 3.75 tn rupea bybhar krechil. meat 100 ti bhitti kra hyechil. tara prtiti bhittir jny 75 pound rupea bybhar krechil. baki 50 pound rupea diye amta prdar bndhni tairi krechil ebm khumtir matha mude diychil. prbhuke 26.5 tnero besi pitl naibedy deoya hyechil. ai pitl diye smagm tambur prbes drjar paya tairi kra hyechil. pitl diye, bedi o jhamjhri tairi hyechil. bedite pryajniy smst jinispr pitl diye tairi kra hyechil. prangner caridiker prda o prbes drjar prdar payao pitl diye bananea hyechil. pbitr tambur khumti ebm prangner cardiker prdar jny pitl bybhar kra hyechil.

39

yajkra ykhn prbhur pbitr sthane seba krbe tkhn tara ye bises peasak prbe, seta nil, beguni o lal sutea diye karigrara tairi krl. Tara measike deoya prbhur ades anuyayihareaner jny bises peasak tairi krl. Tara mihi sner kapd, seantar jri, nil, beguni o lal sutea diye ep-head tairi krl. tara seana pitiye sru pat tairi kre tarpr

ta theke seanar jri banal. tarpr tara sei seanar jri nil, beguni, lal sutea o sner kapder sathe eksathe bunl. eta khubi dks karigrer kaj. tara epheader jny kamdher kapd banal yeta epheader dui keane bemdhe deoya hl. tara keamrbndhni bune epheader sathe jude dili. measike deoya prbhur ades anuyaietao epheader mti mihi sner kapd nil, beguni o lal sutea ebm seanar jri diye beana hl. karigrera epheader jny seanar opr geamed bsalea. tara ai pathrgulear opr israyeler putrder nam kheadai krl. tarpr tara ei mnigulea epheader opr bsiye dil. ei almkarguli israyeler leakder jny ekti smark hye thakbe. esbi kra hyechil measike deoya prbhur ades anusare. tarpr tara bksabrn tairi krl. thik epheader mteai etao chil ekjn dks karigrer kaj. eta tairi kra hl seanar jri, mihi sner kapd ebm nil, beguni o lal kapd diye. bksabrnlike ardhek kre bhamjre kre carkeana ekti pketer akar deoya hl. eta chil 9 inci lmbar 9 inci doo. tarpr karigrera bksabrn tir opr car sari mnimaniky bsalea. prthm sarite chil cuni, pitmni o mrkt. dbitiy sarite chil pdmrag, nilkant o panna, trtiy sarite chil peakhraj, yism o ktahela. cturth sarite chil baiduryy, geamed o surykantmni. eisb mni seanar opr bsanea hl. bksabrn tir opr meat bareati mni chil. israyeler prtyek putrer jny chil ekti kre mni. prtyek alnkarer opr silmeahrer mtea israyeler bareati pribargeastir ekti kre nam kheadai kra chil. karigrera bksabrn jny khamti seanar seklsmuh banalea. ei seklguli ddir mt pakanea chil. karigrera duti seanar amta baniye bksabrn dui keane atke dil. tar kamdher jny duti seanar sthalio tairi krl. tara seanar cen dutike bksabrn keaner amtar sathe bemdhe dil. tara area duti seanar amta baniye bksabrn apr duti keane atke dil. eta chil bksabrn bhitrer dike epheader thik prei. tara seanar seklar opr prantguli samner dik diye epheader kamdher pttir seanar alnkarer snge yukt krechil. tarpr tara area duti seanar amta tairi krl ebm seguli epheader pase bksabrn bhetrdiker dhare atke dil. tara area duti seanar amta bsal kamdher pttir nice epheader samne. ei amtaguli chil bndhnir kache, keamrbndhnir opr. tarpr tara ekti nil phiter sahayye bksabrnir amtar sathe epheader amta bemdhe dil. eibhabe prbhur ades anuyayibksabrn tir epheader sathe sktthabe bamdha thakl. tarpr tara epheader jny smpurnrupe nil kapd diye ekti peasak bunl. tara alkhallar majkhkane ekti phutea krl ebm ei phutear cardhar diye ek tukrea kapd selai kre dil, phuteati yate na chemde tar jny. tarpr tara mihi sner kapd ebm nil, beguni o lal sutea diye bedana tairi krl. ei bedanaguli tara alkhallar nicer dhare jhuliyedi dil. tara khamti seanar ghnta tairi krl ebm seguli alkhallar nicer dhare bedanar majhe majhe lagiye dil. alkhallar nicer dhare prtyekti bedanar majkhkane ekti kre ghnta laganea hl. measike deoya prbhur adesmti prbhur seba kraar smy yajker prar jny peasak tairi kra hl. dks karigrera harean o tar putrder jny mihi sner kapder jama tairi krl. tara mihi sner kapd diye ekti pagdi, mathay bamdhar phite o bheter prar peasak tairi krl. measike deoya prbhur adesmtea tara mihi sner kapd ebm nil, beguni o lal sutea diye kapder opr sumcer kaj kre bndhni tairi krl. tarpr tara khamti seana theke seanar pat tairi krl pbitr mukuter jny. tara seanar opr ei kthaguli kheadai krl; 'pbitr prbhur kache.' tarpr

tara ei seanar pattike ekti nil phiter snge bemdhe dil. tara measike deoya prbhur ades anusare nil phitetike pagdir snge jdiye bemdhe dil. absepe pbitr tambu ba smagm tambur kaj ses hl. measike prbhur ya ya ades diyechilen israyelbasi thik seibhabei sbkichu krl. tarpr tara measike deke pbitr tambu o tar bheter sb jinis dekhail. tara measike amta, kathamea, agl, khumti ebm paya dekhail. tara take tambur lal rn kra meser camdar tairi abrn dekhail. tara take msrn camdar tairi abrn dekhail. take srbeacc pbitr mthaner prbes drjar prdao dekhanea hl. measike saksy sinduktio dekhanea hl. sindukti bhn krar jny khumti o sinduktir abrn tara dekhail. tara take tebil o tar upre rakha jinis ebm bises rutio dekhail. tara take khamti seanar tairi dipdan o tar dipgulo dekhail. tara diper jny bybhrt tel o diper anusngik amsgulio dekhail. measike seanar bedi, abhiseker tel, sugndhi dhup-dhuna ebm tambur prbes drjar prdao dekhanea hl. tara pitler bedi o pitler khura dekhail. tara bedi bhn krar khumti o bedite bybhary sb jinis dekhail. patr ebm patrer payao dekhail. tara measike prangner caridiker prdar, tar khumti ebm payao dekhail. prangner prbes drjar prda, ddi, tambur khumti ebm pbitr tambu ba smagm tambur smst kichui measike dekhanea hl. tara pbitr sthane sebar jny yajker peasak, harean ebm tar putrder jny tairi bises peasak measike dekhail. ei peasak hareaner putrra yajker kaj krar smy prbe. israyelbasira measike deoya prbhur ades mteai smst kaj krechil. measi sbkichu bhal kre prybeksn kre deklh ye sbkichui hubhu prbhur ades mteai hyeche. tai measi tader asirbad krl.

40

tkhn prbhur measike blen, "prthm maser prthm dine teamra pbitr tambu arthar smagm tambu sthpn krbe. saksy sindukti pbitr tambute rakhea ebm abrn diye dheke dao. tebilti niye esea ebm opre ye sb jinis thakar ktha seguli rakhea. tarpr dipdanti tambute niye ese dipguli thik jayga mtea rakhea. erpr tambute naibedy deoyar jny seanar bediti niye esea. saksy sinduktir samne bediti rakhea. pbitr tambur prbes drjay prda taniye dao. "heambli deoyar jny bediti pbitr tambur prbes drjar samne rakhea. hatmukh dheao-yar jny patrtite jl rekhe seti smagm tambu o bedir majkhkane rakhea. prangner caridike prdar deoyal taniye dao. tarpr prangner prbes drjar prda lagiye dao. "abhisek tel bybhar kre pbitr tambu o tar bheter sbkichur abhisek krea. tumi ykhn aish jinisher opr tel chetabe tkhn sbkichu pbitr hye yabe. heambli jny bediti abhisek krea ebm abhiseker tel diye bedir smst jinis abhisikt krea. ete bediti khub pbitr hye uthbe. patr o tarp danke pbitr krbar jny tader abhisek krea. "harean o tar putrder smagm tambur prbes drjar niye esea. tader jl diye snan krao. tarpr hareanke bises peasak prao. take tel diye abhisek kre pbitr krea. tahle se yajkrupae amar seba krte parbe, tar putrder peasak prao. tar putrder thik sebhabe abhisek krao yebhabe tader pitake krech. tahle tarao yajk hiseba amar seba krte parbe. ykhn tumi tader abhisek krbe tkhn tara yajk hye yabe. ebm ei pribar agami dineo cirkaler mt yajker kaj krbe." measi prbhur ades mene tamr nirdes mtea sbkichu krl. tai thik smye pbitr tambu

sthapn kra hl. tara misr chede yabar dbitiy bchrer prthm maser prthm din tambu sthapn kra hyechil. measi tambur bhittigulea jaygamt sthapn krl. tarpr se bhittigulear opr kathameati bsal ebm agl diye khum-tigulea bsal. tarpr measi pbitr tambur opr bairer tambu bsal. ebm tar opr acchadn dil. se sb kichui prbhur ades mtea krl. measi cuktiptr niye pbitr sinduke rakhl. khumtigulea sinduker opr rekhe setike abrn diye dheke dil. tarpr measi pbitr indukti pbitr tam-bute rakhl. induktir surksar jny se thik jaygay prda tangalea ebm ebhabe se prbhur ades mtea saksy sin-duktir surksar bybstha krl. tarpr se pbitr tambur ut-trdike pbitr sthaner prdar samne tebilti rakhlea. prbhur ades anusare measi prbhur samne tebiler opr ruti rakhl. tarpr se tambutir dksin dike tebiler biprit dike dipdanti rakhl. prbhu yemnti ades krechilen sei mtea measi dipguli sthapn krl ebm segulea prbhur samne rakhl. erpr measi smagm tambur prdar samne sea-nar bediti rakhl. prbhur ades mtea measi tar bhetre sugndhi dhup-dhunea peadalea. tarpr measi pbitr tambur prbes drjay prda tanalea. measi heambliir be-diti smagm tambur prbes drjar samne rakhl. tarpr measi sei bedite ekti heambli dil. se prbhuke ssy naibedyo dil. se sbkichui prbhur ades mtea krl. measi erpr smagm tambu o bedir majhkhane hat mukh dheaoyar jny jl bhrtti patrti rakhl. hat o pa dhea-yar jny measi, harean o tar puttra ei patrer jl byb-har krl. tara prtyekbar tambute dheakar smy ebm bedir kache yaoyar smy tader hat pa dhuye nil. esb kichui kra hl prbhur ades anusare. tarpr measi pbitr tambur prangner caridike prda diye dil. se bediti prangne rekhe prangner prbes drjay prda lagal. eib-habe measi tar sb kaj ses krl. erpri megh ese pbitr smagm tambu dheke phell. ebm prbhur mhimay pbitr tambu pripurn hl. measi smagm tambute dhukte parl na. karn ta meghe dheke chil ebm prbhur mhi-may chil pripurn. ei meghe israyeler leakder dekiye diyechil ye kkhn yatra suru krte hbe. ykhn pbitr tam-bur opr theke megh sre yabe tkhni israyeler leakra ya-tra suru krte parbe. kintu ykhn megh pbitr tambur opr chil tkhn leakra tader yatra suru krar cesta kreni. ytksn na megh opre uthechil ttksn tara sekhaneil chil. tai prbhur megh diner belay chil smagm tambur opre ebm rate agun chil meghe bhetre. tai israyeler smgr pribar tader purea yatrapthe meghti dekhte pacchil.

prbhu isbr measike daklen ebm smagm tambu theke tar sng e ktha blen, "israyeler leakder bl: ykhn prbhur kache teamra kean naibedy niye asbe, sei naibedy yen teamaderi kean ekti grhpalit prani hy, ta ekti gru, mes ba chaglo hte pare. "ykhn kean bytki tar gea-pal theke heambli dey, tkhn seta yen samd hy, yar mdhye kean deas nei. smagm tambute dheakar mukhe se pranitike anbe. tarpr prbhu sei naibedy grhn krben. pranitike htya krar smy se absyi pranitir mathay tar hat rakhbe. prbhu sei byktike pap theke mukt krar jnyi prayscittirupe heambli grhn krben. "prbhur samnei se sei emde bachurtike hnn krbe. tarpr hareaner puttra arthat yajkra smagm tambute dheakar mukhe absthit bedir kache absyi sei rkt anbe ebm bedir opre ebm carpase ta chitiye debe. yajkra absyi pranitir deh theke camda chadabe ebm tarpr pranitike kete tukrea tukrea krbe. hareaner puttra arthat yajkra absyi bedite agun jbalbe ebm tarpr aguner opr kath capabe. tarpr tara bedir oprer agune jdea kra kather opr absyi tukreagulea (matha ar crbiyukt mams) rakhbe. yajkra jl diye absyi jntutir paguli ar deher bhitrer amsguli dhuye nebe. tarpr tara bedir oprkar jntutir smst ams pudiy nebe. e hl heambli, agune prstut ekti naibedy. ei naibedyr sugndh prbhuke khusi krbe. "ykhn keu heambli hisebe ekta mes ba ekta chagl uphar dey, tkhn sei pranitike absyi purus prani hte hbe, yar mdhye kean deas ba khumt nei. prbhur samne bedir uttr dike se pranitike htya krbe. tarpr hareaner puttra arthat yajkra pranitir rkt bedir opre ebm carpase chitiye debe. tarpr yajkra pranitike tukrea tukrea kre katbe. tarpr tara tukreagulea (matha o crbiyukt mams) bedir agune rakha kather opr rakhbe. yajkra jl diye pranitir paguli ar deher bhitrer amsguli dhuye nebe. yajkder absyi psutir smst amsi ut-srg krte hbe. tara bedir opr pranitike pudiy nebe. e hl heambli, agune prstut naibedy. ei sugndh prbhuke khusi kre. "ykhn kean leak prbhuke heambli hisebe ekti pakhi uphar dey, tkhn sei pakhiti yen ekti ghughu kimba ekti kci payra hy. yajk absyi naibedytike bedir kache anbe. tarpr se pakhir mathati tene chimde nebe ebm bedir opr pakhitike peadabe. pakhitir rkt bedir pase phele debe. yajk absyi pakhitir glar thlita tene nebe, palkgulo srabe ebm segulike bedir purb dike chumde phele debe. bedi theke chai sriye rakhar etai hl jayga. yajk pakhitir danar jaygata chimde phelbe kintu pakhitike dubhag krbe na. tarpr pakhitike bedir upr kather oprkar agune peadabe. eta hl heambli, agune prstut naibedy. er sugndh prbhuke khusi kre.

"ydi keu prbhu isbrke ssy naibedy dan kre, tbe tar naibedy yen gumdea myda theke tairi hy. ei mydar opr leakti absyi tel dhalbe ebm tar opr kunduru rakhbe. tarpr se seta hareaner putrder kache arthat yajkder kache anbe. se tel ar sugndhi mesanea ek muthea mydar gumdea nebe. yajk tkhn bedir opre ei smark naibedy peadabe. ei naibedy agune prstut. er sugndh prbhuke khusi kre. harean ebm tar putrder jny thakbe baki pde thaka ssy naibedy. prbhuke deoya agune tairi ei naibedy atynt pbitr. "ykhn

kean leak unune semka ruti naibedy uphar dey tkhn ta yen absyi khamirbihin ruti hy israyele mihi myda o tel diye tairi, athba yen tel mesanea srucakli hy. ydi tumi semkapatre semka ssy naibedy anea, ta hle ta yen absyi tel mesanea khamirbihin gumdea mydar tairi hy. tumi absyi seta tukrea tukrea krbe ebm tar opr tel dhalbe. eti hl ssy naibedy. ydi tumi kday bhaja ssy naibedy niye asea, tkhn yen ta tel mesanea gumdea myda diye tairi hy. "tumi absyi ei sb jinis theke tairi ssy naibedyguli prbhur kache anbe. israyelejker kache seguli neye israyelebe ebm se segulike bedir opr rakhbe. tarpr yajk ssy naibedyr kichu ams nebe ebm ei smark naibedy, bedir opr peadabe. ei naibedy aguner tairi. er sugndh prbhuke khusi kre. pde thaka ssy naibedy harean o tar putrder jny. prbhuke deoya ei agune tairi naibedy atynt pbitr. "teamra absyi khamir mesanea kean ssy naibedy prbhuke debe na. teamra khamir ba mdhu agune jhlse prbhuke naibedy hisebe debe na. prthm phsl theke ana naibedy hisebe teamra khamir o mdhu prbhur kache ante pare, kintu khamir o mdhu sugndh hye ube yaoyar jny bedir opr yen peadanea na hy. teamader ana prtiti ssy naibedy teamra absyi lbn debe. isbrer niymer lbn yen teamader ssy naibedy theke bad na pde. teamader smst naibedyr sng absyi lbn anbe. "ykhn teamra prthm phsl theke ssy naibedy prbhur kache anbe, tkhn absyi agune jhlse ssey matha anbe. eiguli absyi tatka ssey curn kra matha hbe. ei hbe teamader prthm phsl theke ana ssy naibedy. teamra absyi tel ar sugndhi tar opr dhalbe. ei hl ssy naibedy. yajk absyi gumdea ssey kichu ams, tel ebm smst dhuna prbhur kache smark naibedy hisebe peadabe.

"mngl naibedy hisebe ykhn keu isbrer kache utsrg dey tkhn praniti ekti purus ba stri gru hte pare. kintu pranitir absyi yen kean deas na thake. leakti pranitir mathay hat rakhbe ebm smagm tambute dheakar mukhe pranitike htya krbe, tarpr bedir opre ar tar carpase hareaner puttra arthat yajkra rkt chiyie debe. mngl naibedy hl prbhur prt agune prstut ek naibedy. pranitir deher bhitre o baire ye crbi ache, yajkra ta absyi utsrg krbe. tara duti brkk ebm ye crbi nitmber nice tader dheke rekheche segulea utsrg krbe. ye crbi ykrtke dheke rekheche tara setio utsrg krbe ebm brkker sng ektike sriye rakhbe. tarpr hareaner puttra bedir opr crbi peadabe. aguner oprkar kathe rakha jblnt naibedyr opr ta tara rakhbe. eta hl agune prstut naibedy. er sugndh prbhuke khusi kre. "ykhn kean leak prbhur prt mngl naibedy hisebe ekti mes ba ekti chagl dan kre, tkhn praniti purus athba stri jatiy hte pare; kintu tate yen absyi kean deas na thake. ydi se tar naibedy hisebe ekti messabk ane tbe se ta prbhur samne anbe. se absyi tar hat pranitir mathar opr rakhbe ar smagm tambur samne pranitike htya krbe. tarpr hareaner puttra bedir carpase pranitir rkt chiyie debe. agune prstut naibedyr mt kre tara mngl naibedyr ekt ams prbhur prt utsrg krbe. Tara absyi crbi, smgr crbiyukt lej ebm ye crbi pranitir bhitr amser smst angguleake dheke rakhe ta utsrg krbe. (pichner hader ekebare lageaya ams theke lejta se kete

debe.) ktir kacher duti brkk o tader dheke rakha crb-
bike tara yen dan kre. tara absyi yrkter crbi am-
stuku o dan krbe. tara absyi brkk smet setike sriye
nebe. tarpr bedir opr yajkra segulike peadabe. prb-
hur prtí aguner naibedyi hl mngl naibedy kintu eta
sadharn manus khady hisebe grhn krte parbe. “ydi
naibedyti ekti chagl hy ta hle leakti take prbhur samne
anbe. leakti chagltir mathay tar hat rakhbe ebm take
smagm tambur samne htya krbe. tarpr hareaner pu-
trra bedir carparse chagler se rkt chiye debe. prb-
hur prtí aguner naibedy hisebe yajkra mngl naibedyr
kichu ams absyi dan krbe. pranitir bhitrer amsgulir
oprer o carpaser crbi tara absyi utsrg krbe. tara nicer
pichner diker mamspesir kachakchi duti brkk o tader
crbír achadn absyi utsrg krbe. tara yrkter crbi amso
debe. tara absyi etake brkksh sriye debe. erpr yajkra
absyi eguli bedir opr peadabe. mngl naibedy hl agune
prstut ek naibedy. er sugndh prbhuke khusi kre. etio
sadharn manus khady hisebe grhn krte pare; kintu
sresth amsguli arthat crbi, prbhur jny nirdist. bm-
sprmpray ei niym cirkaler jny teamader mdhye clte
thakbe. yekhaneí teamra thak teamra absyi kkhno
crbi ba rkt khabe na.”

4

prbhu measike bllen, “israyeler leakder blea: ydi kean
manus ajante pap kre phele ebm prbhu israyele krte
barn krechen temn kean kaj kre, tkhn manusti ab-
syi ei kajguli krbe: “ydi abhisikt yajk emn ekta bhul
kre bse israyelete manus tar pape deasi hye israyeley,
tkhn yajk tar paper jny absyi prbhur kache ekti
naibedy dan krbe. yajk absyi kean deas nei emn ekti
emde bachur utsrg krbe. pap naibedy hisebe se emde
bachurti prbhuke utsrg krbe. abhisikt yajk emde
bachurtike smagm tambur prbes pthe anbe. tarpr
tar hat samder mathay rakhbe ebm prbhur samne
samdtake htya krbe. sei yajk bachurti theke kichuta
rkt niye ta smagm tambur bhete niye asbe. pre tar
anul rkter mdhye deababe ebm pbítrtm jaygar ac-
chadner samne prbhur samne satbar sei rkt chetabe.
yajk kichuta rkt sugndhi bedir keane lagabe. (ei be-
diti smagm tambute prbhur samne ryeche.) samder
sb rkttai take heam bedir nice dhele dite hbe. (ei
bediti smagm tambute dheakar mukher bedi.) pa-
per jny naibedyr bachurtir smst crbi se ber kre nebe.
bheterer amsgulir oprkar o carpaser crbio se niye
nebe. se absyi brkk ebm ktir nice ye crbi tader dheke
rakhe ta nebe. se yrkter crbio absyi nebe. se eta
brkker sathei ber kre nebe. mngl naibedyr samdtir
utsrgikrner mti yajk absyi ei smst amsgulea utsrg
krbe. heam naibedyr jny ye bedi, tar opr yajk absyi
pranitir amsgulea peadabe. kintu yajk absyi samdtir
camda, bheterer amsgulea ebm srirer bryj pdarth ebm
matha o payer smst mams sriye rakhbe. yajk sei
sb ams tambur baíre bises jaygay-yekhane chaigulea
dhele rakha hy, sekhane bye niye asbe. sekhane ab-
syi se kather opr sei sb ams rekhe peadabe. yekhane
chaigulea dhala ache sekhaneí samdtike peadate hbe.
“emno hte pare ye smgr israyel jati na jene pap kreche.
tara hytea emn anek kaj kre bseche yeguli prbhu tader
na krtei ajna diyechen. ydi tai ghte tara deasi hbe.
ydi tara sei pap smbdnde bujhte pare, tbe tara smgr

jatir jny paper naibedy hisebe ekta emde bachur ut-
srg krbe. tara absyi emde bachurtike smagm tambute
niye asbe. leakder mdhyekar prbínra prbhur samne
samdtir mathay hat rakhbe ebm tkhn ekjn prbhur
samne emde bachurtike htya krbe. abhisikt yajk ye
tkhn krtbyrt chil, se kichuta rkt smagm tambute niye
asbe. yajkti tar anul rkter mdhye deababe ebm ta sat-
bar prbhur samne prdar smmukhbhage chitiye debe.
tarpr yajk kichuta rkt bedir keanguleay phelbe. (ei
bedi smagm tambur mdhye prbhur samne ryeche.)
yajk smst rkt jblnt naibedyr bedir mejhete dhalbe. (ei
bedi smagm tambur mdhye dheakar mukhe ryeche.)
erpr yajk pranitir smst crbi nebe ebm ta bedir opr
peadabe. yajk pap naibedy yemnbhabe samdtike ut-
srg krechil seibhabeí ei smst amsgulea utsrg krbe.
eibhabe yajk leakder suci kre tulbeebm isbr israyeler
leakder kama krben. yajk absyi ei samdtike sibírer
baíre anbe ebm ta peadabe, yemnbhabe se prthm
meacner pudiyechil. smgr smprdayer pkse etai hl pap
meacner naibedy. “ekjn sask ajante pap krte pare
ebm tar prbhu isbr israyele israyele krte absyi nisiddh
krechilen, tar mdhye kean ekta se kre phelte pare. ei
bhul krar jny sask deasi hbe. ydi sask tar pap smb-
ndhe bujhte pare, ta hle se absyi kean deas nei emn
ekti purus chagl anbe. setai hbe tar naibedy. saskti
absyi tar hat chagltir mathay rakhbe ar prbhur samne
yekhane heambli htya kra hy sekhaneí take hnn krbe.
chaglti hl deasmeacner bli. pap naibedyr kichuta rkt
yajk absyi tar anule nebe ebm jblnt naibedyr bedir
keanguleay ta lagabe. baki rkttuku yajk absyi be-
dir mejhete dhele phelbe. ar chagltir smst med yajk
absyi bedir opr peadabe; mngl naibedy daner med
yemnbhabe se peaday seibhabe yajk absyi ta pead-
abe. eibhabe yajk sei saskte tar pap theke seasn krbe
ebm isbr take kama krben. “sadharn manuser keu ydi
ajante pap kre ebm prbhu israyele nisiddh krechen
emn kichu ydi kre tahle se tar apradher jny ainer
kache daydbdh thakbe. ydi sei byktitir nijer pap smb-
ndhe abgt hy tbe se niscyi deas nei emn ekti stri chagl
anbe. eitii hbe leaktir paper jny naibedy. pap kreche
ble se absyi ei chaglti anbe. se tar hat pranitir mathay
rakhbe ebm heambli jaygay take htya krbe. tarpr
yajk chagltir kichuta rkt tar anule nebe ebm heam-
blir bedir keanguleate sei rkt chiye debe. erpr yajk
chager baki rkttuku absyi bedir mejhete dhele debe.
yemnbhabe mngl naibedy theke med deoya hy, seib-
habe yajk absyi chagltir smst med utsrg krbe. yajk
absyi prbhur uddeasye sugndhi hisebe bedir opr ta
peadabe. eibhabe yajk sei manustike tar pap meac-
ner prayscitt krabe. emn isbr sei byktike kama krben.
“paper naibedy hisebe ydi sei leakti ekti messabk ane
tahle take absyi kean deas nei emn ekti stri sabk ante
hbe. leakti absyi tar hat pranitir mathay rakhbe ebm
yekhane tara heambli htya kre sekhaneí deas meac-
ner naibedyke htya krbe. yajk tar anule absyi sei pap-
meacner naibedy theke kichuta rkt nebe ebm heam-
blir bedir keangulite ta lagabe. erpr yajk messabktar
baki sb rkt bedir mejhey dhalbe. yemnbhabe mngl
naibedygulir mdhye messabkter med mams utsrg kra
hy, yajk seibhabe messabktir smst med utsrg krbe.
setake yajk yemnbhabe kean heambli prbhuke deoya
hy, seibhabe bedir opr take peadabe. eibhabe yajk sei
byktitike tar krt pap krmer prayscitt krabe ebm isbr

sei leaktike kśma krben.

5

“kean manus ekti strkbani sunte pare, athba ekjn manus emn kichu sune ba dekhe thakte pare israyele any leakder bla ucit. ydi sei leakti israyele dekkeche ba suneche ta leakder na ble, ta hle se ei paper jny deasi hbe. athba leakti hyt asuci kean kichu sprs krte pare. yemn grhpalit kean pranir mrtdeh athba kean asuci pranir mrtdeh. ai leakti nao jante pare ye se aish jinis sprs kreche; kintu tbu se bhul krar karne deasi hbe. emn anak bisy ache israyele manuser kach theke ase ebm manuske asuci kre. ekjn manus na jenei any ekjner kach theke esber ye kean ekta sprs krte pare. ykhn sei manus jante pare ye se asuci jinis sprs kreche, tkhn se deasi hbe. ekjn manus bhal athba mnd kichu cinta na krei hthkari prtijna kre phelte pare ebm esm-prke bhule yete pare kintu ykhn tar prtijnar kthata mne pdbe tkhni se hbe deasi karn se tar prtisruti rkśa kreni. sutram ydi kean manus egulir mdhye kean ekti bisye deasi hy tahle se ye kajta bhul kre kreche ta absyi sbikar krbe. se absyi tar krt deaser jny prbhur kache asbe. se absyi ekta stri messabk ba stri chagl pap-meacner naibedy hisebe anbe. tarpr yajk sei manustir krt papkrm theke take mukt krar jny israyele kichu krar krbe. “ydi leakti messabk dite smrth na hy tbe se absyi duti ghughu pakhi ba duti payra isbrer kache anbe. egulea hl tar krt paper jny naibedy. ekti pakhi hbe absyi tar paper naibedy ebm aprti hbe heamer naibedy. leakti absyi seguli israyelejker kache anbe. prthme yajk pap naibedy hisebe ekti pakhi ke utsrg krbe. yajk pakhir ghad theke mathata alada kre nebe, kintu pakhitike dubhage bhag krbe na. yajk absyi bedir pase paper jny utsrgikrt ei naibedyr rktke chitiye debe. tarpr baki rkt bedir tldese dhele debe. ei hl krt paper jny naibedy. erpr yajk dbitiy pakhitike absyi heambliir niymanusisrayeleyi utsrg krbe. eibhabe yajk sei manustike tar krt pap theke meacner prayscitt krabe ebm isbr sei manustike kśma krben. “ydi manusti duti ghughu pakhi ba duti payra dite smrth na hy tahle se absyi 8 kap gumdea myda anbe. etai hbe tar paper jny naibedy. leakti keankrmei myday kean tel debe na. ta pap meacner naibedy ble se ete kunduru debe na. leakti absyi mydar gumdea israyelejker kache anbe. yajk ta theke ek muthea myda nebe. e hbe ek smrnarthk naibedy. bedir opr yajk gumdea myda peadabe. e hl isbrer prtī agune peadanea ek naibedy. e naibedy paper jny utsrg naibedy. eibhabe yajk manustike seadhn krbe ebm isbr sei manustike kśma krben. yetuku ssy naibedy pde thakbe, ta sadharn ssy naibedyr mti israyelejker jny hbe.” prbhu measike bllen, “kean manus aksmikbhabe prbhur pbitr jinis apbitr krte pare. seksetre sei leakti tkhn kean khumt nei emn ekti purus mes absyi anbe. etai hbe prbhur prtī deaser jny deoya naibedy. tumi absyi pbitr sthaner map kathi bybhar krbe ebm purus mestir ekti muly thik krbe. pbitr jiniser snge se ye pap kreche tar jny leakti absyi tar jrimana debe. se israyele debe ble prtisruti diyechil ta debe o tar snge mulyer ek pncmams yeag krbe ebm sei muly yajkke debe. eibhabe papmeacner naibedyr mesti utsrg kre yajk sei leaktike suci krbe ebm isbr ai byktike kśma

krben. “ydi kean bykti pap kre ebm prbhur ajnagulir kean ekti lnghn kre, emnki ydi se ta na jene kre thake, se deasi sabyst hbe ebm tar paper jny dayi hbe. sei leaktike israyelejker kache kean khumt nei emn ekti purus mes ante hbe. sei purus mes hbe deas meacner naibedy. eibhabe ajante leakti ye pap krechil ta theke yajk take mukt krbe ebm isbr sei manustike kśma krben. emn ki, se ye pap kreche eta na janleo leakti deasi sutram se prbhuke absyi tar deasarthk naibedy dan krbe.”

6

prbhu measike bllen, “ekjn manus hytea eib paper mdhye kean ekta kre prbhur biruddhacrn krte pare. karear kean bisy dekhaseana krar smy se byapare ki ghteche se smbdndhe mithya ktha blte pare, se kichu curi krte pare athba kauke thkate pare. anyer hariye israyeleoya jinis peye mithye blte pare, athba tar prtisruti anuisrayeleyi kaj nao krte pare. athba kean manus any kean rkmer anyay krte pare. kintu se ei dhrner kean kaj krle paper dease deasi hbe, sutram se israyele kichu curi krechil, se anyke thkiye israyele kichu niyechil ta se absyi phiriye debe. athba any leakra take israyele kichu ttbbadhn krar jny diyechil athba yesb jinis se peyeo mithye blechil, sb kichu se absyi phiriye debe. se israyele kichu mithya prtisruti diyechil tar purea dam debe ebm tarpr se atiritik jinistir ek pncmamer mt damo absyi phert debe. se prkrt adhikarir kachei sei arth debe. yedin se tar deasarthk bli niye anbe sedin se ei kajti krbe. “ai manusti absyi israyelejker kache deasarthk bli niye asbe. ta absyi hbe meser dl theke ana ekta purus mes. sei purus meser mdhye yen kean khumt na thake. yajk israyele blbe er dam hbe tai. eta hbe prbhur kache prdt ek deasarthk bli. erpr yajk prbhur kache israyelebe ebm leaktir pap meacner jny praejiniy kaj krbe ebm prbhu leaktir smst kaj kśma kre deben yegulir jny se dayi chil.” prbhu measike bllen, “harean ebm tar putrder ei nirdes dao: eta hl heambliir niym. bedir agnikunder opr skal na hoya prynt heambli sara tar dhre thakbe. bedir agun absyi ektana beditir opre jblte thakbe. yajk absyi msinar antrbas prbe ebm tar upr prbe msina bstrer peasak. bedir opr agune dgdh ye naibedysmuh chai hye israyelebe yajk sei pritykt chai tule niye sei smst chai bedir pase rakhbe. erpr yajk ei peasak chede any peasak prbe, tarpr se tambur baire any ek bises jaygay chaigulike niye israyelebe. kintu bedir agun absyi bedir opr jblte thakbe. take kean mtei nibhiye deoya clbe na. yajk prtīdin skale bedir opre kath diye jlabale. se bedir opre kath sajiye mngl naibedy smuher crbi absyi peadabe. bedir opr agun abiram jblte thakbe, ta yen kean mtei na nibhe israyeley. “eta hl ssy naibedy daner niym: bedir samne prbhur kache hareaner puttra ei naibedy absyi anbe. ssy naibedy smuher mdhy theke yajk ek muthea bhrti gumdea myda nebe. sei ssy naibedyr sathe yen tel ebm sugndhi niscitbhabe thake. yajk bedir opr ssy naibedyke peadabe. eta hbe prbhur prtī ek smrnarthk naibedy, er gndh prbhuke khushi krbe. “ssy naibedyr abstis israyele pde thakbe harean ebm tar puttra absyi ta khabe. khamir na diye tairi ek dhrner rutii hl ssy naibedy. keanea pbitr sthane yajkra absyi ei rutii

khabe; smagm tambur prangner mdhyei eta khabe. ssy naibedyti yen kkhni khamir diye tairi kra na hy. agun diye tairi amake deoya naibedysmuh ami yajkder ams hisebe diyechi. eta atynt pbitr, dan kra pap naibedy ebm deas naibedyr mt. hareaner smst ntander mdhye prtyekti purus ntan agune prstut prbhur prt nibeidit naibedysmuh khete pare. eta teamader bmsprmpabhabe cirkaler niym. ei smst naibedy sprser dbarai sei sb manusder pbitrta ane.” prbhu measike blen, “harean ar tar putrder amar kache eisb naibedy ante hbe. yedin tara hareanke prdhan yajk ble abhisikt krbe, sedini tara eta krbe. ssy naibedyr jny tara absyi 8 kap gumdea myda anbe. (prtidiner naibedy daner smyei eta deoya hbe.) tara er ardhek anbe skale, baki ardhek anbe sndhyar smy. gumdea mydar snge tel mesanea hbe ebm semkar patre take semka hbe. tairi hye gele tumi absyi ta bhetre anbe. tumi naibedytike tukrea tukrea krbe bhangbe. er gndh prbhuke khusi krbe. “hareaner sthane bsar jny hareaner uttrpurusder theke abhisikt yajk ei ssy naibedy absyi prbhur kache anbe. e niym cirkal dhre clbe. prbhur jny ssy naibedy absyi smpurnbhabe agndgdh krte hbe. israyelejker prtyekti ssy naibedy absyi smpurnbhabe peadate hbe. ta kean mtei ahar kra clbe na.” prbhu measike blen, “harean o tar putrder absyi ei hl pap naibedy daner niym. yekthane prbhur samne heamblir bli htaya kra hyechil, sekhaney pap naibedyr blikeo htaya krte hbe. eta atynt pbitr. ye yajk pap naibedy utsrg krche se absyi seta khabe; kintu se eta ekta pbitr jaygay khabe-jaygata yen smagm tambur carparser uthaner mdhye hy. pap naibedyr mams sprsei ekjn manus ba kean bisy pbitr hye othe.” ydi chitanea rkter ektuo kean manuser kapder opr pde tkhn absyi kean pbitr sthane ye sei kapd kaca hy. matir patre ydi pap naibedyke siddh kra hy, tahle patrtake absyi bhenge phelte hbe. ydi pap naibedyke pitler tairi patre pheatanea hy, tahle patrtike absyi majte hbe ebm pre jle dhuye nite hbe. “yajk pribarer ye kean purus pap meacner naibedy khete parbe; eta khubi pbitr. kintu ydi pap meacner naibedyr rkt smagm tambur mdhye ana hy ebm sei pbitr sthane leakder suci krar jny bybhar kra hy, tahle sei pap meacner naibedy agune pudiye nite hbe. yajkra sei pap naibedy absyi khabe na.

7

“deas meacner bli utsrger eguli hl niym: e atynt pbitr. ekjn yajk deas meacner bli absyi sei jaygay htaya krbe, yekthane heamer bli htaya kra hy, tarpr deas meacner blir rkt bedir sbdike chitiye debe. “yajk deas meacner blir smst med absyi utsrg krbe, medsh lej ebm bhitr amser opr chdiye thaka med utsrg krbe. yajk naibedyr duti brkk ebm ye crbi ktideser nice tader dheke rakhe ta utsrg krbe, ykter med amso naibedy hisabe debe. mutgrnhtigulir snge se ta chadiye anbe. ai smst jinis yajk bedir opr peadabe. e hbe prbhur prt agune prstut ek naibedy. eta hl ek deas meacner naibedy. “israyelejker pribarer ye kean purus deas meacner bli bhksn krte pare. e naibedy khubi pbitr, tai eta absyi kean pbitr sthane khete hbe. deas meacner naibedy pap meacner naibedyri mtea. ei dui naibedyr jny ek niym. ye yajk blir bybstha krbe se

khady hisebe mams pabe. ye yajk blir bybstha krbe se dgdh naibedy theke camdao pabe. prdt prtyek ssy naibedy sei israyelejker adhikare asbe, ye yajk ta utsrg krbar bhar nebe. yajk pabe ssy naibedysmuh israyele unune semka ba bhajbar patre athba semkar thalay ranna kra. putrder adhikare thakbe ssy naibedysmuh, seguli suknea ba tel mesanea hte pare. hareaner putrra skle ei khadyer ams nebe. “prbhur kache mngl naibedysmuh daner niym. kean bykti krtjnta janate mngl naibedy ante pare. ydi se krtjnta janate naibedy ane tbe tar khamirbihin tel makhanea ruti, opre tel deoya patla kichu ruti ebm tel mesanea gumdea mydar kichu geata pamuruti ana ucit. mngl naibedysmuh hl sei naibedy israyele kean bykti isbrke dhnybad janatei ane. sei naibedyr snge byktiti khamir diye tairi kra geata pamurutigulio any naibedy hisebe anbe. ei smst rutir ekti sei israyelejker, ye mngl naibedyr rkt chiyie debe. mngl naibedyr mams yedin utsrg kra hbe, sei dinei ta khete hbe. ekjn manus ei uphar isbrer prt krtjnta janatei dey; kintu prer din skaler jny mamser ektuo yen pde na thake. “kean manus mngl naibedy ante pare karn se hyt isbrke uphar dite cay athba se hyt isbrer kache bises mant krechil. ydi eta sty hy tahle yedin se naibedy dey, sei dinei prdt naibedy kheyte nite hbe. ydi kichu pde thake ta prer din absyi khete hbe. kintu ydi ei naibedyr kean mams trtiy dineo pde thake ta agune pudiye phelte hbe. ydi kean bykti trtiy din tar mngl naibedyr kean mams bhksn kre tahle prbhu sei byktir prt ntust hben na. tar naibedy prbhu grhn krben na; sei naibedy hbe asuci. ar ydi kean bykti sei mamser kichu bhksn kre ta hle sei bykti nije tar deaser jny dayi hbe. “asuci emn kean bstur cheamya laga mams absyi yen keu na khay; agune ei mams peadabe. prtyekti suci manus mngl naibedy theke mams khete pare. kintu ydi kean asuci bykti prbhur jny nirdist mngl naibedyr mams khay, ta hle sei byktike absyi tar leakder theke bicchinn krte hbe. “ydi kean bykti kean asuci jinis, israyele manuser srirer dbara asuci hyeche ba kean asuci jntu ba prbhu nisedh krechen emn kean jinis sprs kre, tahle sei bykti asuci hbe. ebm ydi se mngl naibedyr mams khay, tahle take absyi tar leakder theke alada krte hbe.” prbhu measike blen, “israyeler leakder blea: teamra gru, mes ba chagler keanea crbi absyi khabe na. ye jntu sbabhakib bhabe mara geche athba any jntuder dbara chinn-bicchinn hye geche, teamra se jntur crbi bybhar krte par; kintu teamra kkhneai ta khabe na. agune peada jntu prbhur prt prdt ydi kean bykti tar crbi khay, tahle sei byktike tar smslist leakder theke bicchinn hte hbe. “teamra yekhaney bas krea na ken kkhno kean pakhir ba kean jntur rkt pan krbe na. ydi kean bykti rkt khay, tahle sei leaktike absyi tar leakder theke bicchinn hte hbe.” prbhu measike blen, “israyeler leakder blea: ydi kean bykti prbhur kache mngl naibedy niye ase, tahle sei bykti ai naibedyr ams absyi prbhuke debe. upharer sei ams agune peadanea hbe. se nijer hate sei upharer ams bhn krbe. sei jntutir crbi ebm bksdes israyelejker kache anbe. prbhur samne jntutir bksdesti tule dhre. etai hbe dealniy naibedy. tarpr yajk bedir opr crbi peadabe; kintu jntur bksdes harean ebm tar putrder adhikare thakbe. teamra mngl naibedyr dan diker urutio yajkke debe. mngl naibedyr dan

diker uruti thakbe sei israyelejker (hareaner putrder) dkhle, ye mngl naibedyr rkt ar crbi utsrg krbe. ami israyeler leakder kach theke dealniy naibedyr bksdes ebm mngl naibedyr dan uru nicchi ebm sei bstuguli ami harean o tar putrder diye dicchi. israyeler leakra absyi ei niym cirkaler jny mene clbe.” aguli hl prbhuke prdtt aguner tairi naibedyr ams israyele harean o tar putrder adhikar. ykhni harean ebm tar putrra prbhur yajk hye seba krbe tara utsrggular amsa pabe. yajkder mneanit krar smy thekei prbhu ai sb ams yajkder deoyar jny israyeler leakder nirdes den. leakra absyi yen sei ams cirkaler jny yajkder dey. aguli hl heambli, ssy naibedy, papmeacner naibedy, deas-meacner bli, mngl naibedy ebm yajk nirbacn smprke niymabli. siny prbter opr prbhu measike ei ajnaguli den. yedin prbhu israyeler leakder siny mrubhumir mdhye prbhur kache tader naibedysmuh ante ades diyechilen, sedini tini ai bidhiguli janiye den.

8

prbhu measike blen, “harean o tar putrder snge nao. sei snge nao peasak-pricchd, abhiseker jny tel, pap-meacner naibedyr samd, duti purus mes ebm khamir-bihin rutir jhudi. tarpr leakder eksnge smagm tambur prbes mukhe niye esea.” prbhur ades mti measi sb kaj krl. leakra smagm tambur prbes mukhe eksnge dekha krl. tkhn measi leakder bl, “prbhu israyele ades krechen e hl tai ebm ta absy krtby.” tarpr measi harean o tar putrder niye el. jl diye se tader dhett krl. erpr measi hareanke beana angrksini pralea ebm tar keamrer carpase ktibndh jdal. tarpr measi hareaner gaye peasak priye gaye ephed jdal ebm beana ptukate ga bestn kre ta bamdhl. eibhabe measi hareaner gaye ephed pral. measi hareaner buke bksabrn priye dil. tarpr se bksabrn bhetre urim o tummim rakh. measi hareaner matha lmba kapd jdaneu pagdi diye dheke dil. ek tukrea seana pagdir samnetay bsiye dil. ei seana tukreat h pbitr mukut. prbhur ajna mti measi eta krechil. erpr measi abhiseker tel nil ebm pbitr tambur opr o tar mdhyekar smst jiniser o ta chitiye dil. eibhabe measi tader pbitr krl. measi bedir opr ai teler kichuta satbar chitiye dil. measi bedir opr ebm tsmmgn thala, gamlay ebm tar tlidese tel chitiye sb kichuke pbitr krl. tarpr kichuta abhiseker tel niye se hareaner mathay dhall, eibhabe measi hareanke pbitr krl. measi erpr hareaner putrder niye ese tader beana angrksini pral. pre tader gaye ktibndh jdiye dil. tarpr tader mathay phetti bamdhl. prbhur ajnamti measi esb krl. erpr measi pap meacn naibedyr samdtike niye el. pap meacn naibedyr samder mathar opr harean o tar putrra hat rakh. tarpr measi samdtike htia kre tar rkt smgrh krl. measi tar anul diye kichu rkt bedir sb keane lagal. eibhabe measi beditike blir up-yeagi kre tairi krl. tarpr se bedir mejhey rkt dhele dil. leakder pap mukt krar jny eibhabe measi beditike blir jny tairi rakh. se ykrt theke sb crbi ber kre nil ebm sei snge duti brkk o tader oprkar sb crbituku niye sei bedir opr tader peadal. kintu measi samder camda, tar mams ebm srirer bryj pdarthke tambur baire niye el. tambur baire agune measi segulike peadal. prbhur ajnamti measi esb krl. erpr measi heambli jny purus meske niye el. harean ebm tar putrra sei purus meser

mathay tader hat rakh. measi tarpr purus mestike htia krl. se bedir carpase o bedir opre purus mestir rkt chitiye dil. measi purus mestike tukrea tukrea kre katl. se bhitrer amsguli o pa jl diye dhuye dil, tarpr bedir opr geata purus mestike peadal. measi matha o srirer tukreagulea ebm crbi peadal. e hl aguner tairi heambli. er gndh prbhuke khusi kre. prbhur ajnamt measi aguli krl. tarpr measi any purus mestike niye el. harean ar tar putrder yajk hisabe nirdist krar jny ei purus mesti bybhar kra hychil. tara ei purus mestir mathay tader hat rekhechil. erpr measi purus mestike htia krl. er kichuta rkt se hareaner kaner ltite, tar dan hater budea anule ebm hareaner dan payer budea anuler mathay cheamyal. tarpr se hareaner putrder bedir kachakachi niye el. rkter kichuta tader dan kaner ltite, dan hater budea anule ebm dan payer budea anuler mathay lagiye dil. erpr se bedir carpase rkt chiyie dil. erpr measi crbi, lej, bhitrer smst amsgular crbi, ykrt dhaka crbi, brkk duti ebm tader crbi ebm dan diker uru nil. prtyekdin prbhur samne ek jhudi bhrtti khamirbihin ruti rakha ht. measi ei rutigular ekti, tel makhanea rutir ekti o ekti khamir-bihin patla ruti nil. sei sb rutir tukreagulea measi crbir opr ebm purus meser dan urur opr rakh. tarpr measi sei smst kichu harean o tar putrder hate diye dil. tukreaguleake measi dealniy naibedyrupe prbhur samne dealalea. tarpr harean o tar putrder hat theke segulike niye measi bedir heambli opr peadal. harean o tar putrder yajk hisabe niyeag krar jny ei naibedy. e naibedy aguner dbara tairi naibedy. er gndh prbhuke khusi kre. measi bksdesta niye prbhur samne ta dealniy naibedy hisebe dealal. yajkder niyeag krar byapare purus meser ei ams hl measir ams. measi prbhur ajnamti esb kaj krl. measi bedir opr pde thaka abhiseker teler kichuta o kichuta rkt niye hareaner opr ebm hareaner peasaker opr chiyie dil. hareaner snge sebart cheleder ebm tader peasaker opreo kichuta chitiye dil. eibhabe measi harean, tar kapd-ceapd, tar cheleder ebm cheleder kapd-ceapd susisuddh krl. tarpr measi harean o tar putrder jijnasa krl, “amar ades teamader mne pde tea? ami blechilam, ‘harean ebm tar putrra ei smst jinis absyi ahar krbe.’ sutram yajk nirbacner anusthan theke rutir jhudi ar mams niye nao. smagm tambur prbes mukhe mamstake siddh krea. sei khanei mams ar ruti kheo. ami israyele blchi seimtea kra hrea. ydi mams ba rutir kean kichu pde thake tbe ta pudiye phel. yajk nirbacner anusthan clbe satdin dhre. sei anusthan ses na hoya prynt teamra absyi smagm tambur prbes pth chadbe na. aj israyele kra hl, prbhur seisb krteji aana diyechen. teamader suci krtei tini ei sb ajna diyechen. teamra absyi smagm tambur prbes mukhe satdin dhre dinrat thakbe. ydi teamra prbhur ajna na manea tahle teamra mara israyelebe. prbhur amake eib sb ajna diyechen.” tai harean o tar putrra prbhu measike israyele israyele krte ajna diyechilen sesbi krl.

9

at diner din measi harean o tar putrder ebm sei sathe israyeler prbindero dakl. measi hareanke bl, “ekta samd ebm ekta purus mes niye esea. ei jntuder md-

hye absyi yen kean khumt na thake. samdta hbe pap meacner naibedy ar mesta hbe heambli naibedy. aibb jntuder prbhur kache nibedn krea. israyeler leakder blea, ‘pap meacner naibedyr jny ekti purus chagl nao ebm heambli jny ekti bachur o ekti mess-abk nao. bachur o chag sisu prtyektir bys yen ek bchr hy. ai smst jntuder mdhye absyi yen kean khumt na thake. ekta samd o ekta purus mes mngl naibedyr jny nao. aibb jntu chadao tel mesanea ssy naibedy nebe ebm esb prbhur kache nibedn krbe, karn aj prbhur teamader kache abirbhut hben.” sutram smst manus smagm tambur kache elea. measi yemn ades diyechil tara skle sei mt jinis anlea. smst leak prbhur samne damdal. measi bll, “prbhur ajna mti teamra eguli krbe ar tkhn prbhur mhima teamader kache prkasit hbe.” tarpr measi hareanke bll, “israyeleo prbhur ajna mtea kajguli krea. bedir kache israyeleo ebm pap meacner naibedy o heambli naibedyguli nibedn krea, israyelete tumi ebm teamar leakra suci ho. leakder naibedygulo nao ebm seibb prbguli paln kr yeguli tader suci kre.” seijny harean bedir samne ese pap-meacner naibedyr jny samtdake hyta krlea. ei pap-meacner naibedy tar nijeri jny. tarpr hareaner putrra hareaner kache rkt anlea. harean tar anul rkte dubiye tar bedir keanguleay chdiye dil, tarpr bedir mejhete rkt dhele dil. papmeacner naibedyr theke harean jntutike hyta kre tukrea tukrea kre katl. hareaner putrra hareaner kache rkt niye ele harean sei rkt bedir carparse chitiye dil. hareaner putrra hareanke heambli tukreagulea ar mathata dile se segulea bedir opr peadale. harean erpr sibirer baire agune mams ar camda peadal. pre heambli jny harean jntutike hyta kre tukrea tukrea kre katl. hareaner putrra hareaner kache rkt niye ele harean sei rkt bedir carparse chitiye dil. hareaner putrra hareanke heambli tukreagulea ar mathata dile se segulea bedir opr peadal. heambli bhitrer amsgulea ar pagulio dhuye phele seibb bedir opr peadal. tarpr harean leakder naibedyguli anl. se leakder paper jny naibedy hisebe chagltike hyta kre prthmtar mti etike nibedn krl. prbhur nirdesmt se dgdh naibedytike niye ese nibedn krl. bedir kache ssy naibedy niye ese se ek muthea ssy nil ebm ta reaj skale bedir opr ye bli deoya ht tar sathe sathe nibedn krl. se samd ebm purus mestikeo hyta krl. esb hl leakder mngl naibedy. hareaner putrra hareaner kache rkt anle se ei rkt bedir carparse chdiye dil. tara samd ar meser crbi, lejer crbi, bhitrer amse dhaka deoya crbi, brkkguli ebm ykrter crbi ams anl. eisb crbigulea samd ar purus meser buker opr rakha hle harean crbi amsgulea bedir opr peadal. harean measir ajnamtea bksdesguli ebm dan uru prbhur samne dealniy naibedy hiseba dealal. tarpr leakder uddeasye tar hat opre tule tader asirbad krl. pap meacner naibedy, heambli ebm mngl naibedy ses krar pr harean bedi theke neme el. measi ebm harean smagm tambur bhitre el. pre tara baire ese leakder asirbad krl. tarpr prbhur mhima smst leaker samne abirbhut hl. prbhur kach theke agni nirst hye bedir oprkar heambli o crbi dgdh krl. tkhn smst manus sei naibedy dhn dekke citkar kre uthlea ebm matir dike mukh nicu krlea.

tarpr hareaner putrra, nadb o abihu dhup jbalabar dhupdani nilea. ebm bhinn agun bybhar kre sei sugndhi prjblit krlea. measi tader ye agun bybhar krte nirdes diyechil sei agun tara bybhar kreni. tai prbhur kach theke agun neme ese nadb o abihuke dhhms krl. prbhur samnei tara mrtyu brn krlea. tkhn measi hareanke bll, “prbhu blen, ‘ye smst yajk amar nikte ase, tara absyi amake srddha krbe. ami absyi tader kache pbitr hisebe many hbea ebm smst manus kache absyi mhimanbit hbea.” tai tar putrder mrtyu niye harean nirb ril. hareaner kaka usiyeler duti putr chil. tara hl misayel o ilisaphn. measi sei dui putrke bll, “pbitr sthanir samne giye teamader jyathtutea bhaidar deh sibirer baire niye israyeleo.” tkhn misayel o ilisaphn measike many krlea. tara nadb o abihur deh sibirer baire bye niye gelea. nadb o abihu tkhno bises dhrner sutear jama pre chil. tkhn measi hareaner any putr iliyas o ithamrke bll, “keanea bisnta dekhio na! teamader peasak chimdea na athba mathar cul eleamelea krea na. bisnta na dekhale teamra niht hbe na. ebm prbhu baki skler opr krudhd hben na. israyeler smst manus teamader atmij. prbhu nadb o abihuke dgdh krechen - e niye tara seak krte pare. kintu teamra absyi smagm tambu, emnki, tar prbes pth tyag krbe na. tyag krle teamra mara israyelebe. karn prbhur abhiseker tel teamader opr dhala hyech.” tkhn harean, iliyasr ebm ithamr measike many krl. tarpr prbhu hareanke bllen, “ykhn teamra smagm tambur mdhye asbe tkhn tumi ar teamar putrra absyi draksars pan krbe na. ydi teamra aibb jinis pan kr, tahle teamra mara israyelebe. ei bidhi teamader bmsprmpay cirkalar jny clte thakbe. teamader absyi pbitr o apbitr ebm suci o asuci bisyer mdhye priskarbhae parthky kre nite hbe. prbhu measir madhyme leakder seibb bidhi janiye dilen, tumi leakder aibb bidhi smprke absyi abhit krbe.” hareaner dui putr iliyas o ithamr tkhno jibit chil. measi harean o tar dui putrke bll, “agune peadanea uphargulir mdhye kichu ssy naibedy pde ache. teamra ssy naibedyr sei ams ahar krbe, kintu absyi tate khamir yeag krbe na. bedir kachei seta khao, karn sei naibedy atynt pbitr. naibedyr ei ams prbhur uddeasye agune peadanea hyechil, ebm ye bidhi ami teamader janiyechi ta sekhay ye ei ams teamar o teamar putrder jny; kintu absyi teamra ekta pbitr sthane ta ahar krbe.” tachada tumi, teamar chelera ebm meyera dealniy naibedyismuher bksdes ebm urur ams ahar krte parbe. esb teamader pbitr jaygay khete hbe na. kintu ta absyi pricchnn jaygay khete hbe. karn seguli ase mngl naibedyismuh theke. israyeler leakra isbrke ye uphar dey ta theke ei ams teamar o teamar sntander prapy ble dhra hyech. leakra absyi agune peadanea blir ams hisebe jntuder crbi, mngl naibedyr uru ebm dealniy naibedyr bksdes niye asbe. prbhur samne dealanea hle naibedyr sei ams prbhur ajna anusare cirkalar teamar o teamar sntansnt-tider adhiakare israyelebe.” measi paparthk naibedy chagler kheamj krl, kintu ta itimdhye peadanea hye giyechil. eke measi hareaner putr iliyas o ithamrer opr atynt krudhd hl. measi bll, “sei chagltike pbitr sthane khaoya teamader ucit chil. eta atynt pbitr. ken

teamra prbhu samne ta khele na? prbhu teamader ta diyechilen leakder deaser prayscitt krar jnye, leakder pbitr krar jny. sei chagler rkt pbitr jaygay (tambur mdhyekar pbitr ghre) ana hy ni. tai teamader ucit chil ami yemn ades diyechilam, seibhabe pbitr jaygay mams ahar kra.” kintu harean measike bll, “dekhun aj tara pap meacner naibedy o heambllir naibedy prbhur kache enechil. ar apni janen aj amar bhagye ki ghteche. apni ki mne kren ami aj pap meacner naibedy khele ta prbhuke khusi krtea? na!” measi ta sunl ebm mene nil.

11

prbhu measi o hareanke bllen, “israyeler leakder blea: ei smst jntu teamra ahar krte parea. ye sb jntur payer khur dubhage bhag kra, seib jntu ydi jabr kate ta hle teamra sei jntur mams khete parea. “kichu jntu abar jabr kate kintu tader payer khur du’bhag kra ny, teamra se sb jntu khabe na. ut, pahader saphn ebm khrgeas hl sei rkm. tai tara teamader pkse asuci. any kichu jntuder payer khur du’bhag kra, kintu tara jabr kate na, aib sb jntu khabe na. sukr sei dhrner, sutram tara teamader pkse asuci. aib sb pranir mams khabe na. emnki tader mrt deho sprs krbe na, ta teamader pkse asuci. “ydi kean prani smudre ba ndite bas kre ebm ydi pranitir pakhna o ams thake, tahle teamra sei prani khete parea. kintu smudre ba ndite bas kre emn kean pranir ydi dana o ams na thake tkhn sei prani teamra absyi khabe na. ei dhrner prani aharer pkse anupuykt. sei pranir mams teamra khabe na, emn ki tar mrt srro sprs krbe na. jlcr ye kean prani yar pakhna ebm ams nei, take prbhu aharer jny anupuykt blechen blei mne kren. “isbr ye sb pakhi khaoyar pkse anupuykt blechen, teamra absyi seib pakhider akhady ble gny krbe. ei pakhiguli teamra khabe na: igl, skuni, sikari pakhi, cil ebm sb dhrner baj pakhi. smst jater kalea pakhi, ut pakhi, rater baj pakhi, snkhcil, sb jater syen pakhi, pemca, liptpd samudrik pakhi, bd pemca, hmsi, jlcr pyanibhela, sbbhuk skuni, sars, smst jater sars, jhumtiyala pakhi ebm badud. “buke hamta ksudr kean pranir ydi dana thake, tahle segulike teamra khabe na karn prbhu ta niseddh krechen. ai smst peakamakad kheo na. kintu teamra seib peakamakd khete par israyel-era sndhipd ebm laphate pare. smst rkm pngpal, smst rkmer danaoyala pngpal, smst rkmer jhimjhi peakar ar sb jater gnga phdim teamra khete parea. “kintu any ar sb ksudr pranir israyeleder dana ache kintu buke hemte cle, teamra absyi sesb khabe na, karn prbhu ta nisiddh krechen. sei smst ksudr pranira teamader asuci krbe. ye tader mrt deh sprs krbe, sndhya na hoya prynt se asuci thakbe. ydi kean bykti sei mrt peakamakadder sprs kre, tahle se absyi tar kapd-ceapd dhuye phelbe. sndhya na hoya prynt se asuci hye thakbe. “kichu pranir payer khur dubhage bhag kra kintu khurguli styikarer duti ams ny. abar tara jabr kate na esb prani teamader pkse asuci. ye kean bykti tader sprs krle asuci hbe. sndhya na hoya prynt sei byktiti asuci thakbe. ydi kean bykti tader mrt deh sray, se absyi tar peasak-asak dhuye nebe. sei manusti sndhya na hoya prynt asuci thakbe. ai smst prani teamader kache asuci. “ei smst buke hamta pranira tea-

mader kache asuci: chumcea, imdur smst jater bd tik-tiki. geasap, kumir, tiktiki, balir srirsp ebm girgiti. ai smst buke hamta pranira teamader kache asuci. kean manus tader mrtdeh sprs krle sndhya na hoya prynt se asuci thakbe. “ydi ai smst asuci pranider kean ekta mre kean kichur opr pde, tahle sei jiniatio asuci hbe. sei jiniatio kather tairi kean patr, kapd, camda, seaker peasak diye tairi kajer kean hatiyar hte pare. eta israyeleihek ta absyi jle dhute hbe. sndhya na hoya prynt ta asuci thakbe. tarpr ta abar suci hbe. ydi ai smst asuci pranider kean ekta mara israyele ebm matir tairi patrer opr pde, tahle patrer bhetrer ye keanea jinis asuci hye israyelebe ebm teamra absyi patratke bhenge phelbe. ydi asuci matir patrer jl kean khadyer opr pde, tahle sei khabar asuci hbe. asuci patrer ye kean pany asuci. ydi mrt asuci pranir kean ang kean kichur opr pde, tahle sei jiniatio asuci hbe. eta matir unan atbha ruti semkar matir patr hle ta absyi bhenge tukrea kre phelte hbe. sei smst jinis ar suci kra israyelebe na. seguli teamader kache sb-smye asuci. “kean jhrna ba jl jme emn kean kup suci thakleo ye manus kean asuci pranir deh sprs kre se asuci hye israyelebe. ydi mrt asuddh pranider keanea ams bpn krar kean bijer opr pde, tahle sei bij tkhno suci thakbe. kintu teamra ydi bijer opr jl dhale ebm tarpr ydi asuci pranider kean ang aib bijer opr pde ta hle teamader pkse ai smst bij asuci. “tachada tumi khady hisebe bybhar krea emn kean prani ydi mara israyeley, tahle ye tar mrt srir sprs krbe, sndhya na hoya prynt se asuci ribe. ebm ye ei pranidhe theke mams khabe take absyi tar kapd-ceapd dhute hbe. sndhya na hoya prynt ei byktiti asuci theke israyelebe. ye bykti pranitir mrtdeh teale take absyi tar peasak-asak dhute hbe ebm sei leakti sndhya na hoya prynt asuci thakbe. “ye sb prani matir opr buke hemte israyeley, seib pranider teamra ahar krbe na. teamra se prani absyi khady hisebe grhn krbe na.” peter opr bhr diye hamta atbha car pa diye hamta srirsp ba ye smst pranir anekgulea pa tader absyi ahar krbe na. ai smst prani teamader yen neamra na kre. teamra asuci hyea na, karn amii teamader prbhu isbr! ami pbitr, tai teamrao teamader nijeder pbitr rekhea. ai smst buke hamta pranider smsprse nijeder asuci krea na. ami teamader misr theke enechi israyelete teamra amar bisist leakjn hte parea ebm ami teamader isbr hte pari. ami pbitr tai teamrao absyi pbitr hbe.” ei smst niymabli psu, pakhi, smudrer smst prani ebm matir opr buke hamta smst pranider kesre pryajy. ai smst updes sadharn manuske suci pranider theke asuci pranider alada krte sahayy krbe yen tara jante pare kean pranider ahar kra ebm kean pranider ahar na kra ucit.

12

prbhu measike bllen, “israyeler leakder blea: ydi ekjn strileak ekti sisu putrer jnm dey, tahle sei strileakti satdin dhre asuci thakbe. tar masiker rkt pater asuci smyer mti hbe ei asucita. astm dine absyi sisu putrtike sunnt krte hbe. tarpr tar rktksy theke se suci hbe 33 din pr. israyele kichu pbitr absyi tar keanea kichui se sprs krte parbe na. ytksn na tar sucikrn ses hcche, se absyi kean pbitr sthane dhukte pabe na. kintu ydi

strileakti ek sisuknyar jnm dey, tahle tar masik smyer rktpter mti dñ sptah dhre se asuci thakbe. tar rktksy theke 66 din prynt katiye se suci hbe. "sucikrner smy ses hle ekti sisu knya ba putrer ntun prsuti, smagm tambute absyi bises dhrner utsrg anbe. se smagm tambur prbes pthe yajkke absyi aish utsrg bstuguli debe. dgðh naibedyr jny ante hbe ek bchr byrs mess- abk ebm ekti ghughu pakhi ba bacca payra anbe pap meacner naibedyr jny. ydi strileakti ekti mes dite akm hy tbe se duti ghughu ba duti bacca payra ante pare. ek pakhi hbe heamblir jny nirdist ar ekti pap meacner naibedyr jny. yajk ai smst naibedyr prbhur kache nibedn kre take papmukt krbe. ebm se tar rktksyer theke suci hbe. eguli hl ekjn narir jny nirdist nismabli, ye nari ekti sisu putr ba ek sisu knyars jnm debe."

13

prbhu measi o hareanke bllen, "kean leaker camda ydi phule thake ba tate kheas pamcda athba ckcke dager mtea kichu thake, ydi kst amsta kusth reager ghayer mtea dekhthe hy, take absyi yajk harean ba tar yajk putrder kache ante hbe. camdar kst sthantike yajk absyi dekhbe. ydi kster mdhyekar leam ydi sada na hy ebm ydi camdar opr theke kststthantike grter mtea mne hy, the ta kusthreag. yajk leaktike dekhthe ses kre take asuci ble gheasna krbe. "kintu camday sada dag ydi gbhir na hy ebm kststhaner leam ydi sada na hy tahle sat diner jnye yajk sei manustike any sb leakder theke alada krbe. sat diner din yajk absyi leaktake dekhbe. yajk ydi dekhbe beajhe ye kststhaner keanea pribrtn hy ni ebm ta camdar opr chdiye pdeni, tahle aro sat diner jny leaktake alada kre rakhbe. sat din pr yajk leaktike abar dekhbe. ydi kststthanti sukiye israyeley ebm camdar opr na chday, tkhn yajk sei leaktike suci ble gheasna krbe. eksetre kststthanti sudhu hl kheas-pamcdar, sutram leakti absyi tar kapd-ceapd priskar kre suci hbe. "kintu ydi leakti israyelejker kache nijeke suci dekhaneer pre kststthanti camday aro chdiye pdte dekhthe ta hle leakti absyi israyelejker kache abar asbe. yajk abar dekhbe ye kststthanti camdar opr chdiye geche kina, ar tahle yajk take asuci ble gheasna krbe. seta tahle kusthreag. "ydi keanea byktir kusthreag theke tahle take absyi israyelejker kache ante hbe. yajk absyi leaktike dekhbe ye camdar opr kean sada pheala ams ache kina ebm leamtao sada hye geche kina. ydi camdar leam sada hie israyeley ebm camdar pheala jagga kamca thake, tahle ta kusthreag. dirgh din dhre israyele leaktir camday theke geche, yajk absyi take asuci ble gheasna krbe. take any leakder theke alp smyer jny alada krar pryajin nei, karn leakti asuci. "khhno khhno matha theke pa prynt sara srire crmreag chdate pare. su- tram yajk absyi leaktir sara srir dekhbe. ydi yajk dekhthe ye crmreag smst srire chdiye geche ebm leaktar camda sada hye giyeche, tahle yajk absyi take suci ble gheasna krbe. kintu ydi leaktir camda kamca hy tahle se suci ny. ykhn yajk keanea manuser camda kamca dekhthe, se absyi leaktike asuci gheasna krbe. kamca camda suci ny. eta hl kusthreag. "ydi kamca camda bdlay ebm sada hye israyeley, tahle leaktike israyelejker kache aste hbe. yajk leaktike absyi dekhbe. ydi

smkramit jagga sada hy, tahle yajk leaktike absyi suci ble gheasna krbe. ai leakti suci. "kean byktir camdar opr pheada hte pare ebm se pheada sere yete pare. pre sei pheamdar sthane sada rner pheala ba dgðge lal deara ana sada dag hte pare. leakti ai dag tkhn yajkke absyi dekhabe. yajk absyi ta dekhbe. ydi pheadaa camda theke grter mtea hy ebm er oprkar leam sada hy, tahle yajk leaktike absyi asuci gheasna krbe. cihnit jaggatay kusther gha suru hyeche. camday ei pheam- datar bhetr theke kusth reager chdiye pdeche. kintu ydi yajk jaggatay kean sada leam na dekhre ar jaggata cam- dar mdhye grt na kre thake, brm ydi dekhre israyeley sukiye israyeleecche, tahle yajk leaktake sat diner jnye alada kre rakhbe. ydi camdar aro amse dag chday ta hle yajk sei leaktike absyi asuci gheasna krbe. eta hl gha. kintu ydi ckcke dagti ek jaggatei thake ebm na chday ta hle bujhte hbe ta puranea pheamdari kst- cihn. yajk absyi take suci gheasna krbe. "kean byk- tir camda agune pude yete pare. ydi camdar kamca amsti sada athba lal dearakata sada ams hy, yajk absyi ta dekhbe. ydi sada amsta camday grter mtea hy ebm ai jaggatay leam sada hye israyeley tahle ta kusthreag. peada amse kusth chdiye pdeche. yajk absyi ai leaktike asuci gheasna krbe. eta hl kusthreag. kintu ydi sei ckcke jaggay keanea sada leam na thake ebm kst- stthanta camday grt srsti na kre miliye israyeley, tahle yajk absyi sat diner jny leaktake alada krbe. sat diner din yajk leaktake abar dekhbe. ydi kststthanta cam- dar opr chdiye israyeley, tahle yajk gheasna krbe ye leakta asuci. eta kusthreag. kintu ydi ckcke dagti camday na chday ebm miliye israyeley tahle peadar jnyei phuleche bujhte hbe. eta keblmatr peadar kst- cihn. yajk absyi sei byktike suci ble gheasna krbe. "kean byktir mathar camday ba dadite gha hle, yajk camdar ei smkrmn absyi dekhbe. ydi camda theke smkrmnar jaggata grter mtea hy ebm ydi tar carpaser leam hy patla o hlde, tahle yajk sei manustike absyi asuci gheasna krbe. eta dad, kharap crmreag. ydi reagta camdar theke grt hoyar mtea mne na hy, kintu sekhane keanea kalea leam na thake, tkhn yajk absyi leaktike sat diner jnye alada kre debe. satdiner mathay yajk smkramit jaggata dekhbe. ydi reagta na chday ebm sekhane kean hlde leam na jnmay ebm reagta camda theke grter mtea na hy, tahle leakta niscyi nijeke kamiye nebe; kintu se reager jaggata khhno kamabe na. yajk absyi leaktike aro sat din al- ada kre rakhbe. sat diner mathay yajk absyi reag- take dekhbe. ydi geata camday reagta na chday ebm ydi camda theke setake grter mt mne na hy, tahle yajk leaktike suci ble gheasna krbe. leakti absyi tar kapd-ceapd dhett krbe ebm suci hbe. kintu suci hoyar pr leaktir reag ydi camday chday, tkhn yajk leaktike abar dekhbe. ydi reagta camday chdiye israyeley yajk hlud rner leam dekar pryajin beadh krbe na. leakta asuci. kintu ydi yajk mne kre ye reagta sere geche ebm tar mdhye kalea leam giate suru kreche, tahle reagta sere geche. leakta suci. yajk absyi gheasna krbe ye leakta suci. "ydi kean leamer camday sada sada dag thake, tahle yajk absyi ai sb dager jagga- ulela dekhbe. ydi leaktar camday oprkar daggulea ke- blmatr anujjil sadate hy tahle ta sudhumatir phuskudi ba kstikar ny. ai dhrner leak suci. "kean manuser mathar cul pde yete pare; se suci, eta sudhu tak pda.

kean manuser mathar dupas theke cul uthe yete pare; se suci. eta sudhumatr ar ek dhrner tak pda. kintu ydi tar mathar tak pda camday kean lal ebm sada dag thake, tahle ta camdari kean reag bujhte hbe. ekjn yajk absyi take dekhbe. ydi smkramit pheamdata lal ebm sada hy, ar ydi srirer any sb amse kusth reager mtea dekhay tahle bujhte hbe leaktir mathar khulite kusth hyeche, leakta asuci. yajk absyi leaktike asuci gheasna krbe. “ydi ek byktir kusth reag thake, tahle sei bykti any leakder sabdhan kre debe. sei leakti cemciye blbe, “asuci, asuci.” leaktir kapder dui dharer jead a absyi chimde phela hbe. se tar cul abinyst krbe ebm mukh dhakbe. ytksn tar smkramk byadhi thakbe ttksn leakti hbe asuci. se absyi eka thakbe. tar badi absyi sibirer baire thakbe. “kichu peasaker opr chata pdte pare. kapdta msina suture atbha ule tairi, tamte beana ba hate beana hte pare. ek tukrea camdar opr ba camda theke tairi kean jiniser opreo chata pdte pare. ydi ai chtraker rn sbuj ba lal hy tahle eta absyi ekjn yajkke dekhate hbe. yajk absyi chata pda amsta dekhbe ebm sei jinistake alada jaygay satdin dhre phele rakhbe. sat diner mathay yajk absyi chata pda amsti dekhbe. chata pda amsta camdar ba kapder opr heak tate temn kichu israyeley ase na. ydi peasak tamte beana ba hate beana hy tateo kichu israyeley ase na, camda kise bybhrt hcche setao kean byapar ny. ydi chata pda amsta chday tahle sei kapd ba camda asuci. smkramnti asuci. yajk absyi sei kapd o camda pudiey phele. “ydi yajk dekhie hy chata pda amsti chdiye pdeni, tkhn kapd ba camda absyi dhute hbe. camda ba kapd israyelei heak na ken, kean byapar ny. atbha ydi kapd hate beana ba tamte beana hy tateo kichu ase israyeley na. yajk leakeder absyi ades debe sei camda ba kapder tukrea dhuye phele. tarpr yajk area sat diner jny kapd ceapd alada kre rakhbe. erpr yajk absyi abar dekhbe. ydi sei amsti tkhno chtrak dbara smkramit hye ache ble mne hy, tkhn chdiye na thaka sttbeo ta asuci hbe ebm seake agune peadate hbe. “kintu ydi chata pda amsti mlan hye giye thake tahle yajk absyi camda ba kapder tukrea theke smkramit amsti chimde bad debe. tamte ba hate beana kapd hleo kichu ase israyeley na. kintu sei camdar ba kapder tukreay chata pda ams abar dekha dite pare. ydi tai ghte tkhn bujhte hbe chata pda amsta chdiye pdche. seksetre teamake sei chata pda jinis pudiey phele hbe. kintu dheayr pre ydi chata pda ams na dekha dey tahle sei camdar ba kapder tukrea suci. se kapd tamte beanai heak atbha hate beana seta kean byapari ny. sei kapd suci.” aguli hl camdar ba kapder tukreag- ulir opr chata pdar byapare niymabli. kapd tamte ba hate beana hte pare; kintu tate kichu ase israyeley na.

14

prbhu measike bllen, “ekhn ny niymabli blb segulea age crmreag chil kintu susth hyeche, emn byktike suci krar niymabli.” ye manustir kusth chil thake ekjn yajk absyi dekhbe. yajk absyi sibirer baire giye sei byktir crmreag sere geche kina ta dekhbe. leakti susth hye thakle yajk take duti jibnt suci pakhi, ek khnd ers brkser kath, ek tukrea lal kapd ebm eksti esab gach ante ades krbe. tarpr yajk absyi ades debe matir patre jler dheuye ekti pakhiye htaya krar jny. ebar

any ye pakhiye bemce ache yajk setar sathe ers brkser kather khnd, lal kapder tukrea ebm esab gach nebe. erpr jler dheuye ye pakhiye mara hyeche, tar rkter mdhye se jibnt pakhitake ebm any jinisguleake de- ababe. ye manustir kusth reag hyechil tar gaye sat- bar rkttta chitiye debe. tarpr yajk leaktake suci ble gheasna krbe ebm pre kheala mathe giye pakhitake chede debe. “tarpr leakti tar peasak pricchd dhuye phelbe, tar mathar smst cul kamiye phelbe ebm snan kre suci hbe. leakti ebar sibirer mdhye yete parbe; kintu se absyi satdin tar tambur baire katabe. sat- diner din se tar matha, dadi ebm bhuru arthar tar smst cul kamabe. tarpr se tar kapd-ceapd dheabe ebm jle snan kre suci hbe. “astm dine, ye leaktar crm reag chil se nikhum duti messabk ebm ekti ek bchr bysi stri messabko anbe. se absyi ssy naibedyr jny 24 kap tel mesanea gumdea myda anbe. echadao leakti yen ek leag alibh tel niye ase. sucikari yajk absyi ye leakti suci hcche take ebm tar naibedyguli smagn tambur prbes mukhe prbhur samne anbe. yajk purus mess- abkgulir mdhye ektike deasarthk naibedyrupe uphar debe. tarpr sei mesti o ek leag tel dealniy naibedy his- abe prbhur samne dealabe. tarpr ye pbitr sthane tara pap meacner naibedy o heamblir naibedy bli dey, sei sthanei yajk purus messabktike bli debe. deas meac- ner naibedy hl pap meacner naibedyr mtea. eta is- rayelejker kache thakbe. eta atynt pbitr. “deas meac- ner naibedyr rkt niye yajk ei rkter kichuta rkt ye leak- tike suci kra hcche tar dan kaner ltite, kichuta rkt tar dan hater budea anule ebm kichua rkt sei leaker dan payer budea anule lagiye debe. yajk sei ek leag teler kichuta niye ta bam hater talute dhalbe. tarpr yajk dan hater anul bam hate rakha teler mdhye du- biye prbhur samne satbar teler kichuta chitiye debe. ar hater talur kichuta tel ye manustike suci kra hc- che tar opr dhele debe. deas meacner naibedyr rkt yekthane yekthane laganea hyechil, sei eki jaygatei yajk tel lagiye debe arthar leaktir dan kaner ltite, dan hater budea anule ebm kichuta tel leaktir dan payer budea anule debe. leaktike suci krar jny yajk hater talute pde thaka baki teltuku leaktir mathay debe. eibhabe yajk prbhur samne leaktike pbitr krbe. “tarpr yajk leaktike suci krar jny prayscitt hisabe pap meacner naibedytike utsrg krbe. erpr heamblir naibedyr jny yajk pranitike htaya krbe. tarpr yajk bedir opr heam- blir naibedy ebm ssy naibedy utsrg krbe. eibhabe yajk ai leaktir jny prayscitt krle leakti suci hbe. “kintu ydi leakti grih hy ebm ai smst naibedy dane aksm hy tahle se deasarthk naibedyr jny ekti purus messabk anbe. eta hbe dealniy naibedy israyelete yajk sei leaktike pbitr krte pare. echada ssy naibedyr jny tel mesanea 8 kap gumdea myda o ek leag alibh tel leakkie ante hbe. ebm sngti anusare anbe dutea ghughu ba duti bacca payra; yar ekti hbe pap meacner naibedy ebm anyti hbe heamblir naibedy. “at diner din leakti suci hbar jny smagn tambur prbes mukhe prbhur samne is- rayelejker kache ai jinisguli anbe. deasarthk naibedyr messabk ebm tel niye yajk ta prbhur samne dealniy naibedy hisebe utsrg krbe. tarpr leaktike suci krar jny deasarthk naibedyr messabktike htaya kre yajk ei rkter kichuta leaktir dan kaner ltite debe, kichuta tar dan hater budea anule ebm kichuta rkt tar dan payer budea anule lepe debe. yajk sei teler kichuta

tar bam hater talute dhalbe. tar bam hate ye tel ryeche, tar opr yajk tar dan hater anul diye prbhur samne satbar ei tel chitiye debe. tarpr yajk tar hater kichuta tel papmeacner blir rkt yekhane lagiyechil seish jaygay lagiye debe arthat ye manusti suci hcche tar dan kaner ltite, dan hater budea anule ebm dan payer budea anule debe. baki teler kichuta leaktir mathay debe. eibhabe yajk prbhur samne leaktike pbitr krbe. "tarpr yajk naibedy hisabe deoya ghughugulear ekti ba bacca payragulear ekti utsrg krbe. (se absyi byktir sngti anusare utsrg krbe.) arthat sngti anusare se ssy naibedyr sathe pakhigulear mdhye ektake utsrg krbe papmeacner bli hisebe, ar ektike utsrg krbe heambliir naibedy hisebe.. eibhabe prbhur samne yajk leaktike suci krar jny prayscitt krbe." suddh hoyar jny ye smst manus niymit naibedy smprane aparg, crmreag theke sere othar pr suci hbar jny ai niymabli tader jny nirdist. prbhu measi ebm hareanke aro blen, "ami teamader adhikar krar jny ye knan des diye diyechi sei dese teamra prbes krle ami kean leaker badite chtrak utpn n krte pari. erkm hle sei baditir malik absyi israyelejker kache asbe ebm blbe, "amar badite ami chtraker mt kichu dekhchi." "yajk badite dhuke chtrak priksa krar age badi theke sbkichu baire ber krar jny ades debe. yajk chtrak dekhte israyeoyar age leakra ekaj krle ghrer smst kichu asuci hbe na. erpr yajk bhal kre priksa krar jny badir mdhye dhukbe. yajk priksa kre ydi deke ye badir deoyalgulir oprkar chtrak sbuj athba lar nner ebm ta deoyalar gaye grt kreche, tahle yajk absyi badir baire asbe ebm sat diner jny baditite tala lagabe. "sptm dine yajk phire ese baditike priksa krbe. ydi badir deoyalgulite chtrak chdiye pde, tahle yajk chtrak jdanea pathrer tukreaguleake tene ber krar ebm leaker segulike chumde phele deoyar ades debe. shrer bairer kean bises dhrner asuci jaygay tara absyi ai sb pathrgulae rakhbe. tarpr yajk geata baditir bhetrtta cchee phelar ades debe. leakra cchee teala prlep shrer bairer kean asuci jaygay jma krbe. tarpr sei leakti deoyalgulear opr ntun pathr bsabe ebm ntun prlep diye deoyalgulea dheke debe. "ydi puranea prlep cchee phele ntun pathr o prlep laganear pr ai baditite abar chtrak dekha dey, tkhn yajk abar asbe ebm baditike priksa krbe. ydi smkramn badir mdhye chdiye israyeley, tahle eta ekta reag israyele tatadati any jaygay chdiye israyeley. sutram baditi asuci. sei bykti absyi baditike bhenge phelbe. shrer baire nirdist asuci jaygay pathrguli, prlep o kather tukreaguli niye giye phelbe. baditi ykhn talabndh, sei smy ydi keanea bykti ai badir mdhye israyeley, tbe se sndhya prynt asuci thakbe. ydi keanea bykti sei badir mdhye khaoya-daoya kre athba sekhane seay, tahle sei bykti absyi tar kapd-ceapd dheabe. "badite ntun pathr ebm prlep laganear pr yajk absyi baditike priksa krbe. ydi chtrak baditay chdiye na pde, tahle yajk ghasna krbe ye baditi suci. karn chtrak mre geche. "tkhn baditike suci krar jny yajk absyi duti pakkhi, ek khnd ers kath, ek tukrea lar kapd ebm ekti eseab gach nebe. matir bd patre jler sreater mdhye yajk ekti pakhike htya krbe. tarpr yajk ers kath, eseab gach, lar kapder khnd o jibnt pakhitike nebe ebm jler sreater htya kra pakkhir rkte yajk aish jinis deababe. erpr yajk satbar sei rkt baditir opr chiyie

debe. yajk ai sb jinis bybhar kre baditike eibhabe suci krbe. yajk shrer baire ekti phamka jaygay israyelebe ebm jibnt pakhitike chede debe. eibhabe yajk baditir jny prayscitt krbe ebm baditi suci hbe." e smsti hl ye kean smkramk kusth reager kapd-ceapd athba badir mdhyekar amse laga chtraker niymabli. egulea camdar oprkar pheamda, kheas-pamcda ba dgdge dager niymkanun. ei smst niym byakhya kre kean jinisguli suci ebm kean jinisguli asuci. eguli aish reager niymabli.

15

prbhu measi ar hareanke aro blen:2 "israyeler leakter eta blea, ykhn kean purus tar srir theke trl pdarth nirtg kre tkhn sei bykti asuci.3 tar srir theke seta sablilbhabe beriyee asuk ba prbah bndh heke tate kichu ase israyeley na.4 "nirgmn hyeche emn bykti ydi kean bichanay seay tbe ta asuci hye pde ar se israyele kichur opr bsbe tao asuci hye pde.5 ydi kean bykti, yar nirgmn hyeche tar bichana sprs kre, tahle se absyi tar jamakapd dheabe ebm jle snan krbe, tbe se sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.6 ydi kean bykti yar nirgmn hyeche tar jaygay bse, tahle se absyi tar jamakapd dheabe ebm jle snan krbe. seo sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.7 aro ydi kean bykti nirgmn hyeche emn kauke chumye phele, tahle se absyi tar jama kapd dheabe ebm jle snan krbe ar se sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.8 "yar nirgmn hyeche se ydi keanea suci byktir opr thutu phele tahle suci byktiti absyi tar jama kapd dheabe ebm jle snan krbe. ei byktiti sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.9 yar nirgmn hyeche sei bykti ydi kean jiner opr bse tahle setio asuci hbe.10 sutram ydi keu nirgmn hyeche emn kean byktir nice thaka kean kichu sprs kre ba ei jinisguli bhn kre, tahle se absyi tar jamakapd dheabe ebm jle snan krbe. se sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.11 "ydi emn hy, ye kean bykti, yar nirgmn hyeche se tar hat dheayni kintu any ekjnke sprs kreche, tahle sei apr bykti absyi tar jamakapd dheabe ebm jle snan krbe. se sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.12 "nirgmn hyeche emn kean bykti ydi matir gamla cheamy, tahle sei gamlati absyi bhante hbe. ar se kean kather gamla chumye phelle sei gamla absyi jl diye dhute hbe.13 "ykhn nirgmn hyeche emn bykti sere othe, tkhn take sudhikrn smpurn hbar jny sat din apeksa krte hbe. tarpr se tar jama kapd dheabe ebm sreater jle srirke snan krabe. ta hle se suci hbe.14 at diner din sei byktiti tar nijer jny duti ghughu ba duti bacca payra anbe. smagm tambur dheakar mukhe prbhur samne ene se sei pakkhi duti yajkke debe.15 yajk pakhigulir ektike pap meacner naibedy hisebe ebm ar ektike heambliir naibedy hisebe utsrg krbe. eibhabe yajk prbhur samne leaktike pbitr krbe.16 "ydi kean purus manus birypat ghte, se tar sara srir snaner jle dheabe, kintu sndhya prynt se asuci thakbe.17 ydi kapd ba kam camdar opr biry pde thake, ta hle se kapd ba camda absyi jl diye dhuye phelbe. eta sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.18 ydi kean purus kean mhi-lar snge ek bichanay seay ebm birypat ghay, tahle purus o mhila dujnei jle snan krbe. tara sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.19 "masik rkt pater smy kean strileak sat din asuci thakbe. ydi kean bykti take sprs kre, sndhya

prynt sei bykti asuci thakbe.20 masak rktpter smy sei strileak israyele kichur opr seabe, prtyekti hbe asuci ebm se israyele kichur opr bsbe setao hbe asuci.21 ydi kean bykti strileaktir bichana cheamy, sei bykti absyi tar jama kapd dheabe ebm jle snan krbe. seo sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.22 mhlilati israyele kichur opr bseche, seguli ydi kean leak cheamy, sei leakti absyi jama kapd dheabe o jle snan krbe kintu se sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.23 leakti strileaker bichana chumle ba strileakti israyelethe bseche tar kean kichu sprs krle, sei leakti sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.24 “ydi kean bykti kean mhilar sathe masak rktpter mdhye yen smprk krm, tahle strileaktir asucita tar mdhye prbes krbe ebm leakti sat din dhre asuci thakbe. leakti suyechem emn prtyekti bichana asuci hbe.25 “ydi kean mhilar anek din dhre rktksrn hy, eti ydi tar masak rktksraber smye na hy, athba ydi tar masak rktpter pre rktksrn hy, tahle se masak rktksraber mti asuci hbe. ytdin tar rktksrab thakbe, ttdin se asuci thakbe.26 ye kean rktksraber smy ye kean bichanay mhlilati seabe, ta hbe tar masak rktksraber smykar bichanay mti. israyele kichur opr meyeti bsbe ta asuci hbe; thik yemn tar masak rktksraber smy se asuci hy serkmi.27 ydi kean bykti seish jinis cheamy, sei bykti hbe asuci. leakti tar peasak-pricdh dheabe ebm jle snan krbe, kintu sndhya prynt se asuci thakbe.28 strileakti rktksrab bndh hoyar pr absyi sat din apeksa krbe; tarpr se suci hbe.29 at diner din strileakti duti ghughu athba duti bacca payra anbe. smagm tambur prbes mukhe israyelejker kache seguli anbe.30 tkhn yajk ekta pakhiye pap meacner naibedy hisebe ebm anytike heambliir naibedy hisebe uphar debe. eibhabe hoya prbhur samne take suci krbe.31 “sutram asuci hoya bisye absyi teamara israyeler leakder sabdhan krbe. tahle tara amar pbitr tambuke asuci kre tader asucitay mara pdbe na.32 ei smst niym israyeleder nigrmn hyechem emn leakder jny. ai sb niym hl dirgh ptnr phle asuddh manusder jny.33 ebm aguli hl ye smst strileak tader masak rktksraber smy asuci hy tader jny. upntu ai smst niymabli sei byktir jny ye apr ek asuci stirr snge yen smsrg kre.

16

hareaner dui putr prbhur kache upsthit hye mara israyelebar pr prbhur measike blen, “teamar bhai hareaner snge ktha blea, take blea ye se tar iccha mt ye kean smye prdar piche pbitrtm jaygay yete pare na. cuktir pbitr sindukti ai prdar picner ghre ache. ai pbitr sinduktur mathay ache bises dhrner acchadn. ami ai bises acchadner opr meghe mdhye abirbuh hi. ydi harean ai ghre dheake se mara yete pare.” paper prayscitter din harean absyi papmeacner naibedyr jny ekti samd ebm heambliir jny ekti purus mes utsrg krbe. pbitrtrm jaygay prbes krar agei harean eta krbe. harean absyi tar deh jle dhret krbe. tarpr se ei smst peasak prbe; hareanke ati absyi pbitr linen jama prte hbe. linener antrbassmuh tar dehe thakbe. se tar carcase linener belt bybhar krbe ebm linener pagdi prbe. aguli hl pbitr peasak. “israyeler leakder kach theke harean duti purus chagl papmeacner naibedyr jny ebm ekti purus mes heambliir jny nebe. tarpr harean samdtike pap meacner naibedy hisebe uphar

debe. pap meacner naibedyti tar nijer jny. nijeke ebm tar pribarke pbitr krar jny harean absyi eta krbe. “tarpr harean chagl duti nebe ebm ta smagm tambur dheakar drjar mukhe prbhur samne anbe. harean chagl dutir jny ghumti calle ekta hbe prbhur jny, apti hbe ajajeler jny. “tarpr ghumti cele ye chaglti prbhur jny nirbacit hy harean absyi setike pap meacner naibedy hisabe utsrg krbe. ajajeler jny ghumti cele ye chagltake beche neoya hyeche take absyi jibnt absthay prbhur kache anbe. tarpr ei chagltike ajajeler jny mrubhumite pathate hbe. eta leakder pbitr krar jny drkar. “tarpr tar nijer jny pap meacner naibedy hisebe harean ekti samd debe ebm eibhabe nijeke o tar pribarke pbitr krbe. harean tar nijer jny pap meacner naibedy rupe samdtike htya krbe. tarpr se absyi prbhur kache bedi theke tule ana jblnt kyla bhrti patrti anbe. sugndhi dhuper mihi kra gumdea duhat bhrti kre nebe harean. harean prdar picner ghre sei misti gndher gumdea anbe. harean absyi prbhur samner agune sei misti gndher dhuper gumdea rakhbe. tarpr sugndh gumdear meghe cuktir sinduker bises acchadnke dheke debe, phle harean mara israyelebe na. harean absyi samdti theke kichuta rkt niye tar anul diye ta purbdike bises acchadn prynt chitiye debe. se rktta sei bises acchadner samne take anul diye sat bar chiyie dite hbe. “tarpr harean leakder jny pap meacner naibedyr chagltike htya kre sei rkt prdar adaler ghrtite anbe. samder rkt niye israyele krechil, chagltir rkt niye harean thik tai krbe. harean absyi chagler rkt bises acchadner opr ebm acchadner samne chitiye debe. eibhabe se ai pbitrtrm jaygatike israyeler leakder tader asucita, biruddhacrn ebm tader krt smst pap theke suci krbe. hareanke smagm tambur jny ei smst kichu kre hbe, karn eta asuci leakder majhkhane ache. ykhn harean pbitrtrm jaygatike ebm leakder suddh krar jny israyele, tkhn se sekhan theke beriyen na asa prynt smagm tambute kean leak thakbe na. sutram harean nijeke ebm tar pribarke ebm israyeler smst leakder suci krbe. “tarpr harean beriyen ese prbhur samne bedir kache israyelebe ebm beditake suci krbe. harean kichuta samder rkt o kichuta chagler rkt nebe ebm ta bedir sb diker keangulite phelbe. athpr harean satbar tar anul diye kichuta rkt bedir opr chitiye debe. eibhabe harean beditike israyeler leakder asucita theke suci kre pbitr krbe. “pbitrtrm sthan, smagm tambu ebm bedike pbitr krar pr harean jibnt chaglti prbhur kache anbe.” harean tar hat duti jibnt chagler mathay rakhbe ebm tar opr israyeler leakder pap o apradghuli bikar krbe. eibhabe harean leakder papsmuhke chagler mathay capace. tarpr se chagltake mrubhumite pathate. ekjn manus niyukt kra hbe ebm se chagltike niye israyeleoyar jny tairi thakbe. sutram chaglti nijer opr smst manusar pap bye niye kheala mrubhumite cle israyelebe. ye manusti chagltike niye israyelebe se take mrubhumite chede diye asbe. “tarpr harean smagm tambute dhukbe. pbitr sthan asar smy se ye linener kapd-cepud prechil seguli se khule phelbe. kapdghuli se absyi sekhane chede rakhbe. ekti pbitr jaygay se tar sara srir jl diye dhuye nebe. tarpr se tar anyan bises peasak prbe. se baire asbe ebm tar nijer heambli o leakder heambli utsrg krbe. se nijeke ebm leakder suci krbe. tarpr se bedir opr pap meacner naibedyr

crbi peadabe. “ye leakti chagltike ajajeler jny niye giyechil, se tar jamakapd dhuye nebe ebm jle snan krbe. tarpr se tambur mdhye aste pare. ”papmeacner naibedyr samd o chagltike sibirer baire ante hbe. (ai smst pranir rkt pbitr jinisgulike pbitr jaygay suci krar jny ana hyechil.) yajkra absyi ai smst pranir camda, srir ebm srirer bryj amsguli agune peadabe. tarpr ye bykti tader peadabe se absyi tar peasak-pricchd dhuye phelbe ebm tar smst srir jle dheabe. tarpr se tambute prbes krte pare. “teamader ksetre ei ain srb-dai clbe: sptm maser ds diner din teamader kean khady grhn kra clbe na ebm absyi teamra kean kaj krbe na. teamader dese bas kra kean bhrmnkari ba bidesi kean kaj krte parbe na. karn ei dine yajk teamader pbitr krar jny teamader paper prayscitt krbe. tkhn teamra prbhur kache suci hbe. teamader jny ei dinti atynt gurutbpurn bisramer din. teamra absyi khaoya-daoya krbe na.ei ain cirkal clbe. “sutram prdhan yajk hisebe mneanit byktiti jinisptr pbitr krar jny ei prbadi paln krbe. ei prdhan yajk, israyeleke tar pitari sthane niyeag kra hyeche, se pbitr linener peasak pricchd prbe. se absyi pbitrtrm sthan smagm tambu ebm bedi suci krbe ebm se absyi yajkder o israyeler leakder suci krbe. israyeler leakder pbitr krar ei bidhi cirkaler jny thakbe. israyeler leakder tader pap theke suci krar jny teamra prtyek bchre ekbar esb krbe.”tai measike deoya prbhur ades nhta tara eisb krechil.

17

prbhu measike blen, “harean ar tar putrder ebm israyeler smst leakder blea, prbhu ei ades krechen. ydi ekjn israyeliy ekti samd athba ekti mes ba ekti chagl sibirer mdhye ba tambur baire htya kre, kintu sei pranitike smagm tambur prbes pthe na ane ebm sei pranir ekta ams uphar hisebe prbhuke nibedn na kre, tbe sei bykti rktpat ghtiyeche ble absyi deasi gny hbe. sei byktike any leakder theke absyi bicchinn krte hbe. ei niym ei jny israyelethe israyeler leakra ye sb pranider mathe htya krbe tader smagm tambur prbes mukhe prbhur kache mngl naibedy hisabe prbhur kache utsrg kre. tarpr yajk oisb pranider rkt smagm tambur prbes mukhe prbhur bedir opr niksep krbe ebm yajk bedir opr aisb pranir md dgdh krbe. er sugndh prbhuke khusi krbe. tara absyi ar kean bli tader ‘chag debtar’ kache utsrg krbe na. tara besyader mt any debtar piczne chutche. ei smst niym cirkal dhre clbe. “leakder blea israyeler kuljat kean bykti ba tader mdhye bsbaskari kean bidesi ydi heambli uphar dey, kintu ta smagm tambur prbes mukhe na ane ebm prbhuke nibedn na kre tbe sei byktike tar leakder theke absyi bicchinn hte hbe. “kean bykti rkt khele ami tar biruddhe. sei bykti israyeler nagrik heak athba teamader mdhye bas kra kean bidesi heak na ken tate kichu ase israyeley na. ami take tar leakder theke bicchinn krbea. karn dehtir jibn rkter mdhye ryeche. ami sei rkt bedir opr dhele teamader nijeder suci krar jny diyechi. rkte pran ache blei ta prayscitt sadhn kre. tai ami israyeler leakder bli: teamader kean byktii rkt khete parea na. teamader mdhye bas kra kean bidesio rkt khete pare na. “ydi kean bykti khaoya yete pare emn ekti bny prani ba ekti

pakhi sikar kre dhre tahle sei bykti absyi sikarer rkt matite phelbe ebm ta dhulea diye dheke debe, karn prtiti pranir rkte tar jibn ryeche. ydi sei bykti israyeliy athba teamader mdhye bsbaskari ekjn bidesi hy tate kichu ase israyeley na. prtiti pranir rkete tar jibn ryeche. tai ami israyeler leakder ei ades dicchi; tara yen kean pranir rkt na khay! kean bykti ydi rkt khay absyi se tar leakder theke bicchinn hbe. “aro ydi kean bykti emn prani bhksn kre israyele niye nijei mre geche, athba ydi any kean pranir dbara niht prani bhksn kre, absyi tar kapd-ceapd dheabe ebm j! diye tar geata deh dhuye phelbe. sei bykti sndhya prynt asuci thakbe. tarpr suci hbe. sei byktiti israyeler nagrik heak ba byktiti teamader mdhye bsbaskari ekjn bidesi heak tate kichu israyeley ase na. ydi sei bykti tar kapd-ceapd dhete na kre athba sirrke snan na kray, tahle se tar nij apradh bhn krbe.”

18

prbhu measike blen, “israyeler leakder blea: ami teamader prbhu o isbr. “atite teamra misre bas krte. sei dese israyele israyele kra ht, teamra absyi seguli krbe na. ami teamader knan dese niye israyeleccchi. ai deseio israyele kra hy teamra absyi seguli krbe na! tader ritiniti anusrn krbe na. “teamra absyi amar niymabli many krbe ebm amar bidhi skl anusrn krbe. seisb niymabli anusrne niscit ho! karn amii teamader prbhu o isbr. sutram teamra absyi amar bidhiskl o niymabli many krbe. ydi kean bykti amar bidhiskl o niymabli many kre, se jibit thakbe! amii prbhu! “teamra kkhno teamader ghnisth atmiyder sngre yen smsrg krbe na. ami teamader prbhu. “teamra absyi teamader pitar apman krbe na. pita ba matar sngre yen smsrg krbe na. sei mhila teamar ma, sutram tar sngre teamar absyi yen smsrg thakbe na. teamader pitar stri emn ki ydi se teamader ma nao hy tar sngre yen smprke israyelebe na. ken? karn tahle teamar pitake asman kra hbe. “teamra absyi teamader beaner sngre yen smsrg krbe na. ydi se teamader pitar ba matar knya hy, tate kichu israyeley ase na ebm ydi teamader bean teamader badite ba any jaygay bd hy tateo ei niym blbt thakbe. “teamra absyi teamader natnir sngre yen smsrg krbe na. tara teamaderi ekta ams. “ydi teamader pita ebm tar strir ekti knya thake, tate se hy teamar bean. teamra absyi tar sngre yen smsrg krbe na. “teamra absyi teamader pitar beaner sngre yen smsrg krbe na. se hl teamader pitar ghnisth atmiya. “teamra absyi teamader matar beaner sngre yen smprk krbe na. se teamader matar ghnisth atmiya. “teamra absyi teamader babar bhaike apman krbe na. teamader kakar strir kacheo yen smsrgre jny israyelebe na. se teamader kakima. “teamra absyi teamader putrbdhur sngre yen smsrg krbe na. se teamader cheler stri. teamader absyi tar sngre yen smprk thakbe na. “bhaiyer strir sngre absyi teamader yen smprk thakbe na. ta teamar bhaike apman krar mt hbe. “ekjn ma ebm tar meyer sngre teamader yen smsrg absyi thakbe na. sei mhilar natnir sngre yen smprk rekhea na. ydi ei natni ei strileaker putrer ba knyar knya hy tateo kichu israyeley ase na. tar natnira tar ghnisth atmiyin. tader sngre yen smprk thaka anyay. “teamar stri jibit absthay, tumi absyi tar beanke biye

krbe na. ete beanra stru hye uthbe. teamra absyi teamader strir beaner sngye yen smprk rakhbe na. “masik rktksrner smy ekjn mhlilar kache teamra absyi yen smsrger jny israyelebe na. ei smtyat se asuci. “ebm teamader prtibesir strir sngye teamra absyi yen smsrg krbe na. eta teamader apbitr krbe. “teamra absyi teamader sisuder kean ekjnke aguner mdhy diye mealk debtar uddesye utsrg krbe na. ekaj kre teamra absyi teamader isbrer namke apbitr krbe na. ami teamader prbhu! “ekjn puruser any ekjn puruser sngye strileaker nyay yen smprk absyi thakbe na. ta hlea bhyknr pap. “kean dhrner pranir sngye teamader yen smprk absyi thakbe na. eta teamader kebl neamra krbe. ekjn strileakero kean pranir sngye absyi yen smprk thakbe na. eta prkrti biruddh. “eisb bhul kaj kre teamra nijeder asuci krea na. ye sb jatignke ami teamader samne tader dese theke dur kre deb tara ei smst krm dbara nijeder asuci kreche. tai des apbitr hye geche. tai er paper jny ami sasti deb ebm sei des okhane bs-baskari sei sb manusder bmi krar mt ber kre debe. “sutram teamra absyi amar bidhi o nymabli many krbe. teamra absyi aish bhyknr paper kean ektio krbe na. sei sb nymabli israyeler nagrikder jny ebm seguli teamader mdhye baskari leakeder jny. teamader age ai sb dese israyelera bsbas krt, tara ai smst bhyknr pap kre destake neamra krechil. ydi teamra ei bhyknr jin-iguli krea, tahle teamra deske klusit krbe ebm ta teamader deser baire ber kre debe, yemn kre teamader samne jatigulike ber kre diyechil. ydi kean bykti ai smst bhyknr paggular keaneake ekti kre, tahle sei byktike tar nijer leakder kach theke absyi bicchinn kra hbe. teamra absyi amar bidhi manbe! teamra absyi aish bhyknr papsmuher kean ektio krbe na israyele teamader purbe sekhane prclit chil. oish bhyknr pap diye teamra nijeder absyi klusit krbe na. ami teamader prbhu o isbr.”

19

prbhu measike bllen, “israyeler smst leakder blea: ami teamader prbhu isbr. ami pbitr sutram teamra absyi pbitr hbe!” “teamader mdhye prtyekti bykti tar pita ebm matak smman debe ebm amar bisramer bises dingulipaln krbe. amii prbhu teamader isbr. “murti pujea krbe na. teamader nijeder jny glit dhatu diye debtar murti tairi krbe na. ami prbhu teamader isbr! “ykhn teamra isbrke mngl naibedy uphar dao, teamra absyi ta shikhbabe debe israyele ta grahy hy. teamra yedin naibedy debe sedin ebm prer dino ta ahar krte parbe; kintu ydi sei naibedyr kean ams trtiy dineo pde thake, tahle ta absyi agune pudie phele. “teamra sei naibedyr keaneake amsi trtiy dine ahar krbe na; seta hbe asuci, seta agrahy hbe. “ekjn bykti ydi ta kre tbe se sei paper karne deasi hbe. karn se prbhur jinisgulike srddha kreni. sei leakti tar leakder theke absyi bicchinn hbe. “ykhn teamra ssy katea, tkhn teamader kseter kean prynt ssy ketea na. ssy ydi matite pde israyeley, teamra ta kudiye nio na. “teamader draksa baganer sb draksa tulbe na ebm yeguli matite pde thake segulio tule nebe na. ken? karn seguli teamra grib ebm teamader deser mdhye diye bhramyman manusder jny phele rakhbe. amii prbhu teamader isbr! “teamra absyi curi krbe na. teamra

absyi leakder thkabe na ebm prsprer kache mithye ktha blbe na. mithye prtisruti dite teamra absyi amar nam bybhar krbe na. ta krle isbrer namer asman kra hy. amii teamader prbhu! “teamader prtibesir prti teamra absyi mnd bybhar krbe na. teamra absyi take luth krbe na. teamra skal na hoya prynt sara rat dhrre absyi ekjn bhada kra srmiaker betn atkabe na. “teamra absyi ekjn bdhir manuske abhisap debe na. andh manusder samne emn kichu rekhea na israyele se pde israyeley. teamra absyi isbrke srddha krbe. amii teamader prbhu! “bicarer byapare teamra absyi pkspathin hbe. teamra absyi dridr manusder prti bises pkspatit dekhabe na. ebm teamra absyi ati gurutbpurn leakdero bises smman dekhabe na. teamra ykhn prtibesir bicar krbe tkhn absyi anyay krbe na. any leakder biruddhe teamra absyi mithya glp rtiye bedabe na. emn kichu krbe na israyele teamader prtibesir jibn bipnn hy. amii teamader prbhu! “teamra teamader bhaikre absyi mne mne ghrna krbe na. ydi teamader prtibesi bhul kre, tahle tar sathe se bisye ktha bl, kintu take ksma krea; tahle tumi tar deaser bhagidar hbe na. “teamar prti leakra kharap israyele kichu kreche, ta bhule yeo; prtiseadh neoyar cesta krea na. teamader prtibesike nijeder mt kre bhaleabase. amii teamader prbhu! “teamra absyi amar bidhiskl many krbe. teamra absyi du prthk dhrner pranir mdhye snkr prjnn krbe na. teamra absyi teamader ksete du alada dhrner bij bpn krbe na. dui dhrner sutea diye tairi peasak teamra absyi prbe na. “emn ghtte pare ye ekjn bykti, anyer kache dasi emn ekjner sngye yen smsrg kreche; kintu ei dasi mhliti bikrit hyni ba take tar sbad-hinta deoya hy ni. ydi ta ghte, tahle seksetre absyi sasti hbe; kintu tader mrtyudnd hbe na, karn strileakti sbadhin ny. “leakti prbhur jny smagm tam-bur prbesmukhe absyi tar deas meacner naibedy hisabe ekti purus messabk anbe. “yajk leaktike suci krar jny purus messabktike deasarthk naibedy hisebe prbhur samne utsrg kre tar paper prayscitt krbe. tarpr leaktike tar krt pap smuher jny ksma kra hbe. “bh-bisye teamra teamader dese prbes kre ykhn khadyer jny kean jater gach lagabe, tkhn ai gacher phl bybharer age absyi tin bchr apeksa krbe. ei smy sei phl asuci ble gny krbe ebm ta khabe na. “cturth bchre gacher phl hbe prbhur. prbhur prti prmsa hisebe eta hbe pbitr naibedy. “tarpr pncm bchre teamra sei gach theke phl pete pare! ebm eibhabe gachti teamader jny area phl debe. amii prbhu teamader isbr! “rkt lege thaka absthay kean mams teamra absyi khabe na. “teamra absyi israyeledubidya ebm gnk bidyar bybhar krte cesta krbe na. “teamra absyi teamader mathar pase gjanea kesguli geal kre geatabe na. teamra absyi teamader dadir kean katbe na. “mrt byktider smrne rakhar jny teamra absyi teamader dehe kata chemda krbe na. teamra absyi nijeder opr kean ulki rakhbe na. amii prbhu! “teamar knyake besya hte dio na. ta krle take apman kra hy. deser manusjno tahle besyar mt arthar isbrer prti abisbster mt acrn krbe na ebm dese mnd jinise purn hbe na. “amar bisramer bises dingulite teamra absyi kaj krbe na. teamra absyi amar pbitrsthanke smman debe. amii prbhu! “bhutudiyader ba dainider kache mntnarn jny israyelebe na. tader kache yeo na, tara sudhu teamake

asuci krbe. amii prbhu teamader isbr! “bysk byktider smman dekhabe; ykhn tamra ghre dheaken uthe damdabe. teamader isbrer prtj sddha prdrsn krbe. amii prbhu! “teamader dese bas kra bidesider prtj kharap bybhar krbe na. “teamader nijeder nagrikder mti bidesider prtj sman bybhar krbe. teamader nijeder yemn bhaleabas, bidesider temni bhaleabasbe. karn eksmy teamra misre bidesi chile. amii prbhu teamader isbr! “teamra bicare anyay krbe na ebm jinisptr mapar o ojn krar byapare st hbe. “ssy ojn krar jny ebm trl pdarth mapar jny teamader ojn palla, batkhara, jhudi o patrguli sthik hoya ucit. amii prbhu teamader isbr! ami teamader misr des theke baire enechi. “teamra absyi amar smst bidhi ebm niymabli mne rakhbe ebm seguli many krbe. amii prbhu!”

20

prbhu measike bllen, “tumi absyi israyeler leakder aro ei bisyuguli blea: teamader deser kean manus ydi mealker murttir samne tar sisuder mdhye ektike ut-srg kre, tbe sei manustir absyi prandnd hbe. ydi sei bykti israyeler nagrik hy ba israyele bas kra ekjn bidesi hy tate kichu israyeley ase na. teamra absyi sei byktike pathr chumde hya krbe. “ami sei byktir biruddhe damdab ebm take tar leakder kach theke bicchinn krb, karn se tar sisuke mealker ud-desye diyeche. se amar pbitr namke sddha kreni ebm amar pbitr sthanke asuci kreche. “kintu sad-harn manus sei byktike upeksha kre ebm ye tar sisuder mealkke diyeche take hya na kre, “tahle ami sei bykti ebm tar pribarer bireadhita ebm take tar leakder kach theke bicchinn krb. israyelera sei byktike anusrn kre mealker pichne israyele ami tadero bicchinn krb. “ydi kean bykti bhutudiya ebm mayabider kache updeser jny israyeley ami tar bireadhi hbea. sei bykti amar prtj abhisai, tai ami take tar leakder kach theke bicchinn krb. “teamra prthk ho! nijeder pbitr krea. karn ami pbitr! amii prbhu teamader isbr! amar bidhiguli smrne rakhea ebm mene clea. ami prbhu ebm amii sei, yini teamader pbitr kren. “ydi keanea manus tar pita kimba matakke abhisap dey, tar prandnd hbe. pita-matake abhisap diyeche ble se tar nijer mrtyur jny dayi! “ydi kean puruser tar prtibesir strir sngye yen smprk thake, tahle sei purus ebm mhila dujnei byb-hicarer dease deasi hbe. sei purus ebm mhila dujner absyi yen prandnd hy. “ydi kean puruser tar pitar strir sngye yen smsrg thake, tahle purus ebm rmni duj-ke absyi yen mere phela hy. tara nijera tader mrtyur jny dayi, karn ei kaj dbara tar pitake apman kra hy. “ydi ekjn puruser tar putrbdhur sngye yen sm-srg thake, tahle dujke absyi yen mere phela hy. ehl anacar, tara tader nijeder mrtyur jny dayi. “ydi kean puruser any ek puruser sngye ekjn strileaker mt yen smprk thake tbe ei dujn purus ek bhyknr pap karyye lipt. tader absyi yen mere phela hy. tara tader nijeder mrtyur jny dayi. “kean puruser pkse eki sathe kean strileak ebm tar matakke biye kra atynt mnd kaj. leak-era sei manustike absyi peadabe ebm dujn strileakke agune debe yen ei dhrner kukrn ar keu na kre. “ydi ekjn manus kean ek jntur sngye yen smprke lipt hy tbe sei manusti absyi prandnde dndit hbe ebm teamra absyi pranitikeo hya krbe. ydi ekjn strileaker kean

ek jntur sngye yen smprk thake, tahle teamra absyi strileak o pranitike hya krbe. tara absyi prandnde dndit hbe. tara tader nijeder mrtyur jny dayi. “ydi keu tar bean, tar st mata ba st pitar meyeke bibah kre ebm eke aprer sngye yen smprke lipt hy tbe eta ljjajnk bisy. tara absyi prkasye sasti pabe. tara absyi tader leakder kach theke bicchinn hbe. ye manus tar beaner sngye yen smprk kre, se absyi tar paper jny sasti pabe! “masik rktsraber smy kean rmnir sngye ydi kean puruser yen smsrg hy, tahle purus ebm rmni du-jni tader leakder theke absyi bicchinn hbe. tara pap kreche karn sei purus rkter utske prkas kreche ebm sei stri tar rkter utske anabrt kreche. “teamader matar bean ba teamader pitar beaner sngye absyi yen smprk krbe na. seta hl grhit acar. teamader papsmuher jny teamra absyi sasti pabe. “ekjn purus absyi tar kakar strir sngye yen smprk krbe na. e kaj tar kakake apman kre. sei purus ebm tar kakar stri tader papsmuher jny sasti pabe. tara sntansnttihi thekei mara is-rayelebe. ekjn puruser pkse tar nijer bhratrbdhuke bibah kra anyay. e kaj tar bhaike asman kre. tader sntansntti thakbe na. “teamra absyi amar smst bid-hismuh ebm niymabli mne rakhbe ebm seguli many krbe. ami teamader ye dese niye israyelechi, sei dese bsbaskale teamra amar bidhismuh ebm niymabli many krea, tahle sei des teamader bitadit krbe na. teamader samne ye sb jatike ami sei des theke dur kre dicchi, tader mt jibnisrayelepn krea na. tara ai smst pap kaj krt tai ami tader ghrna krlam. “ami tea-mader blechi ye teamra tader jny pabe. ami ta tea-mader deb. sei dese khady o paniyer kean abhab hbe na. amii prbhu teamader isbr! “ami teamader jny jatir theke prthk kre amar bises leakjn kre tulechi. sutram teamra absyi asuci pranider theke suci pranider ebm asuci pakhider theke suci pakhider alada kre nebe. ai sb asuci pakhi, prani ebm israyelera matite buk diye hamte, ta ahar kre nijeder asuci krea na. ami aish praniguleake asuci ble nirdist krechi. ami teamader any jatir theke alada kre amar nijsb kre tulechi. tai teamra absyi pbitr hbe! ken? karn ami prbhu ebm ami pbitr! “kean purus athba strileak ydi bhutudiya ba mayabi hy take absyi prandnde dndit hbe hbe. leakra tader pathr diye hya krbe. tara nijerai nijeder mrtyur jny dayi hbe.”

21

prbhu measike bllen, “hareaner putrder arthar yak-jkder ei bisyuguli blea: ekjn yajk absyi kean mrt byk-tike sprs kre nijeke asuci krbe na. kintu ydi mrt byk-titi tar ghnisth atmtyder ekjn hy tahle se mrtdeh sprs krte pare. ydi mrt bykti tar mata ki pita, tar putr ba knya, tar bhai ba tar abibahit bean (ei bean ghnisth karn tar sbami nei, se mara gele tar jny yajk nijeke asuci krte pare.) hy, tbe yajk nijeke asuci krte pare. kintu kebl baibahik karne smprkyukt manuser jny yajk nijeke asuci krte pare na ebm nijeke apbitt krte pare na. “yajkra tader matha emnbhabe kamabe na israyele tader ak dekha israyeley athba tader dadi kamabe na. yajkra tader srre absyi kean kata chemda krbe na. yajkder tader isbrer jny absyi pbitr hte hbe. tara absyi isbrer namke sddha janabe, karn tarai ruti ebm aguner dbara tairi naibedysmuh prbhur kache

bye niye israyelebe; tai tara absyi pbitr hbe. “ekjn yajk absyi ekjn besya athba ekjn bhrsta rmnikie bibah krbe na. se bibah bicched hyeche emn ekjn rmnikie bibah krbe na. karn se isbrer uddesye pbitr. teamra absyi yajkke smman krbe karn se isbrer kache pbitr ruti niye israyeley. se teamader kache pbitr ble gny hbe, karn ami pbitr! amii prbhu ebm ami teamader pbitr kri! “kean israyelejker meye barbnita hye nijeke asuci krlre, se tar pitar ljar karn hye sutram take absyi agune dgdh hte hbe. “prdhan yajk, israyeleke tar bhaidar mdhye theke beche neoya hyeche, abhiseker tel yar mathay dhala hyeche ebm bises peasak prar jny israyeleke bacha hyeche se prkasye tar bisad beajhate yen tar mathar cul eleamelea na kare ebm tar kapdceapd na chemde. mrtder sprs kre se nijeke asuci krbe na ebm kean mrt deher kache israyelebe na, emnki mrtdeh ydi ta tar nijer pita ba mataro hye. prdhan yajk isbrer pbitr sthaner baire absyi israyelebe na. tate se asuci hte pare ebm tkhn se isbrer pbitr sthanke asuci krte pare. karn abhiseker tel prdhan israyelejker mathay dhele take baki leakder theke alada kra hyechil. amii prbhu! “prdhan yajk absyi ekjn rmnikie bibah krbe ye kumari. prdhan yajk emn kean rmnikie absyi bibah krbe na yar snge any puruser yen smprk chil. prdhan yajk absyi ekjn barbnita, sbami pritykta rmini athba ekjn bidhbake bibah krbe na. prdhan yajk absyi tar nijer leakder mdhye theke ekjn kumarike biye krbe. eibhabe leakra tader sntansnttider prtj sddha janabe.ami prbhu, prdhan yajkke tar bises kajer jny prthk krechi.” prbhu measike bllen, “hare-anke blea: purusanukrme teamar bmsar mdhye karo daihik kean deas thakle tara absyi isbrer kache bises ruti bye niye israyelebe na. kean bykti yar mdhye kichu saririk truti ache, absyi yajk hisebe seba krte parbe na ebm amar kache naibedysmuh ante parbe na. andh ki kheamda, ki mukhe kharap dag yukt leakra ba lmba hat pa sh leakra, pithe kumj thaka leakra, ki bamnra, israyeleder ceakher deas ache, stak ache emn leakra, kharap crmreagyukt leakra ebm kstigrst andkeas ache emn leakra yajk hisabe seba krte parbe na. hareaner uttprpusunder mdhye karear ydi kichu deas thake, tahle se prbhur kache aguner naibedysmuh dite parbe na. ebm sei bykti isbrer kache bises ruti niye yete parbe na. sei bykti yajkder pribarer tai se pbitr ruti ahar krte parbe. se ati pbitr rutio khete pare. kintu se prdar bhetr diye pbitrtm sthane yete parbe na ebm bedir kache israyelebe na karn tar mdhye kichu deas ache. se amar pbitr sthangulike absyi asuci krbe na. ami isbr sei smst sthansmuhke pbitr kri.” tarp measi ei smst bisy harean ebm hareaner putrder ebm israyeler smst leakder bll.

22

prbhu isbr measike bllen, “harean ebm tar putrder blea: israyeler leakra amake ye uphar dey ta pbitr. yajkra yen sei uphargulike asman na kre, karn ta tara amar uddesye utsrg kreche. ta na hle teamra ye amar pbitr namke sddha krea na setai spst hbe. amii prbhu. ekhn theke ydi teamar uttprpusunder mdhye theke kean bykti asuci absthay sei smst jinis sprs kre, tahle sei bykti absyi amar theke bicchinn hbe. amii prbhu! “ydi hareaner uttprpusunder karea kean kharap

crmreag thake ba yar nirgmn hyeche, se pbitr na hoya prynt pbitr khady khete parbe na. ai niym ye kean israyelejker pkse prycaj ye asuci thake. mrtdeh dbara asuci hyeche emn kichu ydi keu sprs kre athba ydi tar birypat hye athba se ydi buke hamta asuci kean pranike sprs kre ba asuci kean byktike sprs kre ydi se asuci hye the ki kre sei bykti asuci hyeche seta gurutbupurn ny. ye bykti ai smst kichur ye kean ekta sprs kre, se sndhya na hoya prynt asuci thakbe. sei bykti pbitr khadyer kean kichu absyi khabe na. emn ki se ydi jle dheth hye, tbu se pbitr khady khete parbe na. keblmat sury deabar pr se suci hbe. tkhn se pbitr khady ahar krte parbe. karn suryaster pr se suci ebm sei khady tari jny. “ydi ekjn yajk dekhe ye ekti prani nije nijei mara geche ba bny pranider dbara niht hyeche, se absyi sei mrt pranitike bhksn krbe na. ydi sei bykti sei pranitike bhksn kre se asuci hbe. amii prbhu! “amake seba krar jny yajkder eka bises smy thakbe. tara absyi seibh smy bisye strk thakbe. tara pbitr jinisgulike apbitr na krar bisye absyi sabdhan hbe. ydi tara sabdhan hye tahle tara mara israyelebe na. ami isbr ei bises kajer jny tader prthk krechi. keblmat yajkder pribarer leakrai pbitr khady ahar krte pare. israyelejker snge bsbaskari ekjn prbasi athba ekjn bhadate krmi absyi kean pbitr khady khete pare na. kintu ydi yajk tar nijer arthe ekjn leakke bhrty hisebe kene, sei bykti tkhn pbitr jinisgular kichuta ahar krte pare. bhrtyera, israyelera israyelejker badite jinmay tarao israyelejker khadyer kichuta khete pare. israyelejker knya yajk ny emn kauke biye krle pbitr naibedysmuher kean kichu khete parbe na. israyelejker meye bidhbha hle athba se sbami pritykta hle, ydi take sahavy krar mt kean sntansntti na thake ebm se yekthane balyalk katiyeche sei pitralye phire ase, tahle se tar pitar khady kichuta kheteo pare. tachada keblmat israyelejker pribarer leakra ei khady khete parbe. “ekjn manus bhul kre pbitr khadyer kichuta khete pare. sei bykti absyi sei priman khadyer dam yajkke debe ebm se absyi khadyer damer opr area pncmams debe. “israyeler leakra prbhuke ye sb uphar dan kre ta hbe pbitr; sutram yajk absyi sei pbitr jinisgulike apbitr krbe na. ydi yajkra sei smst pbitr naibedysgulike apbitr hisebe bibecna kre ebm seguli khay, tahle ta pap hisebe dhra hbe. ami prbhu tader pbitr kri.” prbhu isbr measike bllen, “harean ebm tar putrder ebm israyeler smst leakder blea: israyeler ekjn nagrik ba ekjn bidesi naibedy niye aste pare. hte pare leakti ye bises prtijna krechil sei uphar tar jny, athba kean bises naibedy leakti ante ceyechil. ai upharguli leakra ane karn tara styii isbrke uphar dite cay. kintu kean naibedy israyelethe kean deas ache ta teamra absyi grhn krbe na. ami sei uphare khushi hbea na. ydi sei uphar ekti samd athba ekti mes ba ekti chagl hye tahle sei prani absyi purus hbe ebm setar mdhye yen deas na thake. “mant purn krar jny athba sbecchay ykhn kean bykti prbhur kache mngl naibedy ane sei naibedy ekti samd ba mes hte pare; kintu seta yen sbasthyban hye. sei pranitir mdhye absyi yen kean deas na thake. teamra absyi prbhuke emn kean prani debe na yete kana, yar hadbhanga ba pngu athba glit gha-yukt ba kharap crmreag smnbit. prbhur bedir oprkar aguner opr teamra absyi asusth prani debe na. “kknno kknno ekti samd ba ekti messabker ekta pa thake israyele khub lmba

athba ekta payer pata israyele thik mt gjay ni. ydi kean bykti sei pranike prbhur kache bises uphar hisebe dite cay, tate eta grhit hbe, kintu eta leaktir bises prtisrutir arpn hisebe grhit hbe na. “kean pranir kalsire pda, curn ba chinn bicchinn andkeas thakle ta teamra prbhur prtii utsrg krbe na. “teamra bidesider kach theke prbhur prtii naibedy hisabe absyi kean prani grhn krbe na, karn praniguli keanbhaba kstigrst hte pare, tader mdhye kean deas thakte pare; tara grhit hbe na.” prbhu measike blen, “ykhn ekta bachur ba ekti mes athba ekti chagl jnmabe, se absyi tar mayer sngae sat din thakbe. tarpr at diner din ebm pre ei prani prbhur kache agni prdt naibedy hisebe grhn yeagy hbe. kintu teamra absyi pranitike ebm er make ekti dine hntya krbe na! ei niym gabhi ebm mes ubhyer ksetre pryaejy. ydi teamra kichu bises dhrner dhnybadsuck naibedy prbhuke dite cao, tahle teamra sei uphar daner byapare sbadhin. kintu absyi teamra eta emnbhaba krbe israyele isbrke khushi kre. teamra sedin absyi geata pranitike bhksn krbe. prer diner skaler jny absyi kean mams phele rakhbe na. amii prbhu! “amar adesguli mne rekhea ebm seguli many krea. amii prbhu! amar pbitr namke teamra srrdha dekhabe. israyeler leakra absyi yen amake tader pbitr prbhu hisebe many kre. amii prbhu yini teamader pbitr kren. amii teamader isbr hbar jny misr theke esechi. amii prbhu!

23

prbhu measike blen, “israyeler leakder blea: prbhur mneanit utsbgulike teamra pbitr sbha ble gheasna kr. eguli hl amar nirdist chutir din: “chdin dhre kaj kr, kintu sptm din krmmbirtir jny nirdist bisramprb hbe bisramer bises din. teamra absyi kean kaj krbe na. eta teamader skler baditei prbhur jny bisramer din hbe. “eguli hl prbhur mneanit nistarprb. teamra egulir jny mneanit smye pbitr sbhar ktha gheasna krbe. prbhur nistarprber din hl prthm maser 14 diner din suryaster smy. “khamirbihin rutir utsb hbe ai ekti maser 15 diner din. teamra sat din dhre khamirbihin ruti khabe. ei chutir prthm dine teamader ek bises sbha hbe. teamra absyi ai dntite kean kaj krbe na. satdin dhre teamra prbhur kache agniprddt ut-srgguli anbe. tarpr sptmdine ar ekti pbitr sbha hbe. teamra absyi ai dine kean kaj krbe na.” prbhu measike blen, “israyeler leakder blea: ami teamader ye des debea tate teamra prbes krbe. teamra er ssy chedn krle ssyer prthm amti israyelejker kache anbe. yajk prbhur samne sei amti dealabe yen teamader jny ta grahy hy. yajk rbibar skale sei ssyer amti dealabe. “ye din teamra ssyer amti dealabe, sedin teamra ekti ek bchr bysi purus mes uphar debe. sei meser mdhye yen kean deas na thake. ai mesti prbhur kache heambliir naibedy hbe. echada teamra absyi alibh tel mesanea 16 kap mihi myda ssy naibedy hisabe debe. er sathe debe1 keayart draksars. sei naibedyr gndh prbhuke khushi krbe. isbrer kache ta naibedy hisabe na ana prynt teamra absyi kean ntun ssy athba phl ba ntun ssy theke tairi ruti khabe na. teamra yekhanei bas kr na ken ei bidhi teamader bms prmpray clbe. “sei rbibarer skal theke arthat (dealniy naibedyr jny anit ssyer amti anar din theke) sat sptah gune nao. sptm

sptah pre rbibare (arthat 50 din pre) teamra prbhur kache ekti ntun ssy naibedy anbe. ai dine teamader badi theke duukrea rutir niye asbe. ai ruti dealniy naibedyr jny nirdist hbe. ai ruti tairi krar jny khamir ebm 16 kap myda bybhar kr. etai hbe teamader prthm ssy theke prbhur kache deoya uphar. “leakra ssy naibedyr sngae ekti samd, ekti mes ebm satti ek bchr bysk purus messabk debe. aish pranir mdhye absyi kean deas thakbe na. tara prbhur kache heambliir naibedy hbe. ssy naibedy o pey naibedyr sathe hbe isbrer uddesyae agnir dbara prdt naibedy. er gndh prbhuke khushi krbe. e chadao teamra paparthk naibedyr jny ekti purus chagl ebm mngl naibedy hisebe dutei ek bchr bysi purus messabk anbe. “yajk tader prthm ssy theke tairi ruti sh dealniy naibedyr duti messabk prbhur samne dealabe. tara prbhur kache pbitr. tara thakbe israyelejker adhikare. ai ekti dine teamra ek pbitr sbha dakbe. teamra absyi kean kaj krbe na. eta teamader skler badite ei bidhi cirkaler jny clbe. “uprntu ykhn teamra teamader jmite ssy bpn krbe, tkhn teamader kseter keangulir ssy katbe na. matir opr pde thaka ssy teamra tulbe na. sei jinisguli gribder jny ebm teamader dese bhrmnkari bidesider jny rekhe debe. amii prbhu teamader isbr!” prbhu abar measike blen, “israyeler leakder bl: sptm maser prthm din teamra bisramer bises din hisebe paln krbe. sei pbitr sbha leakder smrn kraneer jny bheri bajabe. sedin teamra absyi kean kaj krbe na ebm agni prdt ekti naibedy teamra prbhur kache anbe.” prbhu measike blen, “sptm maser dsm dinti prayscitter din, sedin ek pbitr sbha hbe. sedin teamra absyi kean khady grhn krbe na ebm agnite prdt ekti naibedy prbhur kache anbe. teamra absyi ai din kean kaj krbe na, karn eta hl prayscitter din. ai din yajkra prbhur kache israyelebe ebm israyele teamader suci kre sei sb acaranutshan krbe. “ei din ydi kean manus upbas krte asbikar kre se absyi tar leakder theke bicchinn hbe. ei din ydi kean bykti kean kaj kre, ami tar leakder mdhye sei byktike dhhms krb. sedin teamra absyi ade kean kaj krbe na. teamra yekhanei bsbas krea na ken, teamader jny eta hl cirkaler bidhi. eta teamader jny hbe bises bisramer din. teamra sedin absyi khady grhn krbe na. bisramer ei bises din teamra armbh krbe maser nbm diner sndhyay; ebm ta clbe sei sndhya theke prer diner sndhya prynt.” prbhu abar measike blen, “israyeler leakder blea: sptm maser 15 diner din hl kutir din maser palner din. prbhur uddesyae ei utsb sat din dhre clbe. prthm dine ekti pbitr sbha hbe. teamra absyi sedin kean kaj krbe na. satdin dhre teamra prbhur kache agnite prstut ekti kre naibedy anbe. at diner din teamader ar ekti pbitr sbha hbe. teamra prbhur kache agni dbara prstut ekti naibedy anbe. eta hbe ekti pbitr sbha. teamra absyi sedin kean kaj krbe na. “aiguli hl prbhur prb. ai smst prber dingulite pbitr sbha anusthit hbe. teamra prbhur kache heambli, ssy naibedysmuh, bliguli ebm pey naibedysmuh anbe. teamra thik thik dine ai smst uphar anbe. ai smst prber dingulir sngae prbhur bisramer dinguli smrn kre teamra paln krbe. ei smst naibedyguli teamra prbhur kache ye bises naibedy dite cao ebm bises prtisrutir jny ye uphar dite cao tar sngae yeagy hbe. “sptm maser 15 dine, ykhn teamra jmir ssy smgrh krbe tkhn teamra satdin dhre prbhur utsb paln krbe. teamra prthm din

o sptm dine bisram krbe. prthm dintite teamra sundr gachguli theke phl ebm ndir tirtbri talgachguli, jhau-gachguli ebm baisi gachguli dalguli nebe. teamra satdin dhre teamader prbhu isbrer samne utsb krbe. prtii bchre sat din dhre teamra ei prb prbhur jny paln krbe. ei bidhi cirkal clbe. sptm mase teamra ei prb paln krbe. teamra satdin dhre asthayi kutire bsbas krbe. israyele jnm neoya smst leak ai smst abase bas krbe, israyelete teamader smst uttrpurus jane ye tader misr theke ber ke anar smy ami israyeler leakder asthayi abase bsbaser bybstha krechilam. amii prbhu teamader isbr! sutram measi israyeler leakder prbhur prbgulir ktha billen.

24

prbhu measike bllen, "israyeler leakder ajna dao nindanea alibh theke khamti tel teamar kache ante. sei tel lagbe batigulir jny. yen sbsmy seguli jble. harean prbhur samne sndhya theke skal prynt smagm tambur mdhye bati baliye rakhbe. prdar baire saksy sinduker samne sei batiti thakbe. ei bidhi cirkal dhre clbe. prbhur samne khamti seamar batistmbher opr rakha batigulike harean niymit baliye rakhbe. "mihi myda nao ebm ta diye bareati ruti semke nao. prtii rutir jny 16 kap kre myda bybhar kr. prbhur samne seamar tebilder opr seguli duti sarite rakhea. prtii sarite thakbe duti kre ruti. prtii sarite kunduru dhalbe. eta prbhur kache deoya dgdi naibedy dhaner smrti rk-say prbhuke sahavy krbe. prtiti snibare niymitbhabhe harean prbhur samne ruti sajye rakhbe. israyeler leakder sngi ei cukti cirkal clbe. ai ruti harean ebm tar cheleder adhihake thakbe. tara kean pbtri jay-gay ai ruti khabe, karn sei ruti prbhur prtii agnikrt naibedysmuher ekti. sei ruti cirkaler jny hareaner ams." ekjn israyeliy mharil ekti chele chil, yar pita chil ekn misriy. sei chele israyeler leakder mdhye ghure bedate gel. emn smy tambur mdhye tar sathe ek israyeler puruser ldoi suru hl. israyeliy strileaker sntanti prbhur name ninda kre abhisap dite suru krle leakra take measir kache niye el. (cheletir mayer nam chil saleamit, dibrir meye, dan er pribargeasthi theke agt.) leakra cheletike greptar kre prbhur spst adeser jny apeksa krl. "tkhn prbhu measike bllen, "ye abhisap diychil take tambur baire niye esea. israyel-era take abhisap dite sunechil, tara tader hat cheletir mathay rakhbe, ebm tkhn smst manus tar dike pathr chumdbhe ebm take htya krbe. israyeler leakder blea: ydi kean bykti tar isbrke abhisap dey, tahle se absyi sasti pabe. ye kean bykti prbhur namer biruddhe ktha blle se absyi niht hbe. smst manus take pathr marbe. israyele jnmgrhn kra manuser mt bidesirao ydi isbrer namke abhisap dey, tahle se absyi mrtymukhe ptit hbe. "ydi kean bykti apr ek byktike htya kre tbe se absyi mrtiyudnde dndit hbe. kean bykti ydi karea psu htya kre tbe se tar jaygar ar ekti psu debe. "kean bykti tar prtibesike aghat krl theke thi sei dhnrer aghat diye leaktike sasti dite hbe. bhanga hader bdle bhanga had; ceakher bdle ceakh ebm damter bdle damt. leake anyke ye dhnrer aghat dey, thi sei dhnrer aghat diye take sasti dite hbe. sutram ydi kean bykti ek prani htya kre tahle byktike absyi pranir jny kstipurn dite hbe; kintu ydi kean bykti apr kean byktike htya kre,

tahle se absyi mrtiyudnde dndit hbe. "bidesider jny ebm teamader nijer deser leakder jny ekirkm anusasn hbe. ken? karn amii prbhu, teamader isbr!" tkhn measi israyeler leakder bll, ye leakta tambur bairer jaygar abhisap dicchil take niye esea. tarpr tara leak-take pathr mere htya krl. eibhabe prbhu measike ye ades diychilen israyeler leakra sei anusarei kaj krl.

25

siny prbte prbhu measike bllen, "israyeler leakder blea: ami ye des teamader dicchi, sekhan prbes krle teamra jmitike bisramer smy debe. prbhuke smman deoyar jny ei bisramer smy bises smy. teamra ch'bhre dhre teamader jmiti bij bpn krbe, teamader draksa ksetgulite gachgulike ch'bhre chamtbe ebm phl niye asbe. kintu sptm bchre prbhuke smman jananeer jny teamra jmike bisram debe. ei smy teamra teamader ksete bij bpn krbe na athba teamader draksa ksete gachguli chamtbe na. phsl katar pr ye smst ssy nijerai jnmeche, teamra absyi tader katbe na. ye smst draksalta chamt hyni sekhan theke teamra absyi draksa smgrh krbe na. jmi ek bchr bisrame thakbe. "kintu jmi ek bchrer bisrame thakakalin israyele utpnn hbe tate teamader jny, teamader purus ebm mhila bhrtiyder khabar jny prcur khady thakbe. teamader jnkhat bhadate srmikder jny, teamader dese bsbas kra bidesider jny ebm teamader psuder o teamar deser jny psuder khabar mt prcur khady thakbe. "teamra sat bchr sat bar gnna krbe. ai smyer mdhye jmir jny thakbe sat bchrer birti. eta hbe 49 bchr. tkhn sptm maser dsm dintite arthar prayscit-ter dine teamra absyi meser sim bajabe, sara desmy ei meser sim bajabe. teamra 50 tm bchrke ekti bises bchr gny krbe. teamader rajye bas kra smst manuser jny teamra mukti gheasna krbe. ei smyitke bla hbe 'jubili'. teamader prtayeke ye yar nijsb smptti phire pabe ebm teamra prtayeke ye yar nijer pribare phire israyelebe. teamader pkse 50 tm bchrti hbe jubilir bchr. teamra bij bpn krbe na. ye smst ssy nije nije hbe, seguli katbe na. ye sb draksalta chamt hyni na tader theke draksa phl smgrh krbe na. ai bchrti hl jubili bchr. eta teamader pkse pbtri smy. ye smst ssy kset theke ase, teamra seguli ahar krbe. jubili bchre prtayeke bykti tar nijer bisy asyer mdhye phire israyelebe. "ykhn teamra prtibesir kache teamader jmi bikri krbe ba tader kach theke ta kinbe tkhn prsprke thkio na. ydi teamra teamader prtibesir jmi kinte cao, tahle bigt ses jubili bchr theke bchrgeula gune nao ebm sthik muly nirnye sei smkhyati bybhar kr. karn se teamar kache keblmatr prer jubili bchr asa prynt ssy katar adhihar bikryi kreche. ydi prer jubili aste anek deri thake seksetre dam hbe anek besi. ydi bchruli km hy, tate dam km hbe. ken? karn teamader prtibesi prkrtpkse, teamar kache jubilir ytguli bchr baki ache ttguli phsr bikri krche. prbrti jubili bchre sei jmi abar tar pribarer adhihake israyelebe. teamra prspr prsprke kkhno thkio na. kintu isbrke bhy krea. amii prbhu teamader isbr! "amar bidhismuh ebm niymabli mne rekhae, seguli many krea, tahle teamra nirbhye teamader dese bas krbe. teamader jny jmi bhal ssyer phln debe. tkhn teamader prcur khady hbe ebm teamra dese nirbhye bas krbe. "kintu hytea teamra

blbe, 'ydi amra bij bpn na kri athba amader ssysmuh smgrh na kri, tahle sptm bchre khabar mt amader kichui thakbe na.' snkit hbye na. ssth bchre ami amar asirbad teamader kache pathabea. tin bchr dhre jmite ssy jnmate thakbe. astm bchre reapn krar smyo teamader puranea ssy kheyee ses hbe na. astm bchre cas kra ssy asar age nbm bchre prynt teamra puranea ssy khete pabe. "jmi amar, tai teamra sthayibhabe ta bikri krte parea na. amar jmite amar snge teamra keblmatr bidesi ebm bhrmnkari hisebe bsbas krch. bikri hleo jmir puranea malik yen ta abar kine nite pare. ei prtha yen dese thake. teamader deser kean bykti ydi khub grib hye israyeley, se et besi grib ye se tar smptti bikri kre diyeeche. sutram seksetre tar ghnisth atmiy asbe ebm tar atmiyke phiriye debar jny smst smptti kine nebe. kean byktir ghnisth emn atmiy nao thakte pare, kintu se ydi nijer jmi punray kine nebar jny dhnban hy, tahle se absyi jmi bikrir smy theke bchrgulea gnna krbe. jmir jny kt dite hbe tate siddhant nite sei smkhya kaje lagabe. tarpr se sei jmi kine nite pare. erpr jmi abar tar smptti hbe. kintu ydi ei bykti tar nijer jny jmi phert pete ryeajny arth na jeagad krte pare, tahle se israyele bikri kreche ta jubili bchr na asa prynt ye kinechil tar hatei thakbe. tarpr sei jubili bchre jmi phert israyelebe prthm sbttbadhikarir kache. sutram smptti abar sthik pribarer adhiakare israyelebe. "ydi kean bykti pracire ghera shrer mdhye kean badi bikri kre, tahle tar bikrir pr ekti bchr purn na hoya prynt seta phert paoyar adhiakar tar ache. ei adhiakar ek bchr prynt thakbe. kintu ek bchr purn hoyar age ydi malik baditi kine phert na dey, tahle pracire ghera shrer baditi ye kinechil, ta tar ebm tar uttprurusder adhiakare theke israyelebe. baditi jubilir smy prthm maliker kache phert israyelebe na. carpase pracir na deoya cheat shr ba gramgulike kheala mather mt dhra hbe. sutram seish cheat shrgulite nirmitt badiguli jubilir smy prthm malikder kache phert israyelebe. "lebiyder shr smprke; lebiy bmsdhrre ye shrgulir adhiakari, sekhane tader badiguli ye kean smye tara kine phert pete pare. kean bykti ydi ekjn lebi bmsdhrer kach theke badi kene, the jubili bchre lebiyder shrer sei badi abar lebiy bmsdhrder kache phire asbe. karn israyeler manusr mdhye lebiyder shrer badiguli lebigeasthir pribarer leakder adhiakarei thake. lebiyder shrsmuh, ghire rakha mathsmuh o prantismuh bikry kra israyelebe na. ai mathguli lebiy bmsdhrder cirkaler adhiakar. "teamader nijeder deser kean ek bykti ydi arthikbhabe nijer bharbhn krar byapare khubi aksm hye pde, the teamra absyi take teamader snge ekjn bidesi o prbasir mt bsbas krte debe. take teamra dhar dite parea emn kean arther opr sud tar kach theke nio na. teamader isbrke srrdha kr ebm teamader bhaike teamader snge bas krte dao. take dhar diyech emn arther upr kean sud tar kach theke labh krar cesta krea na. amii prbhu teamader isbr. knan des deoyar jny ebm teamader isbr hoyar jny ami teamader misr des theke enechilam. "teamader nijeder deser kean bykti ydi et grib hye pde ye se nijeke das hisebe teamader kache bikri krte badhy hy, tkhn teamra absyi take bhrtyer mt kaje lagabe na. jubili bchr na asa prynt, se teamader kache jn khatar krmi ebm ekjn bidesir mtea hbe. tarpr se teamader chede tar

snantsnttider niye nijer pribare ebm tar purbpurusder smpttite phirte pare. karn tara amar das. ami misrer dastb theke tader niye esechi. tara absyi abar das hbe na. teamra ei byktir ekjn nirdy prbhu absyi hte parea na. teamra absyi teamader isbrke srrdha krbe. "teamader carpaser anyany jatider theke purus ebm nari bhrtyder teamra pete parea. teamra sisudero das hisebe nite par ydi tara teamader dese bsbaskari bidesider pribarsmuh theke ase. seish sisu bhrtyra teamader adhiakar thakbe. teamra emnki teamader mrtiyur age ei smst bidesi dasder teamader chelemeyeder hephajte diye yete parea, israyele tara teamader chelemeyeder adhiakar thake. tara cirkaler jny teamader das hbe. teamra eish bidesider das banate pare; kintu teamra absyi teamader nijeder bhaider, israyeler leakder nirdy mnib hbe na. "teamader mdhye theke kean bidesi ba drsnarthis dhni hte pare. anydike teamader deser ek bykti grib hye yete pare ebm nijeke das hisebe teamader mdhye bsbaskari bidesir kache ba bidesider pribarer kean sdsyr kache nijeke bikri krte pare. sei leaktir adhiakar ache kryer mdhye diye phire asar ebm sbadhin hoyar. tar bhaider kean ekjn take kine phert pete pare. athba tar kaka ba khudtutea bhai take kine phert pete pare. athba tar pribarer ghnisth atmiyder ekjn take kine phert pete pare. ba ydi leakti prcur arth pay, se nije arth seadh kre abar sbadhin hte pare. "teamra kemnbhabe muly israyelecai krbe? bidesir kache tar nijeke bikri krar smyer bchrguli theke prer jubili bchr prynt teamra absyi gnna krbe. muly thik krte teamra smkhyata bybhar krbe. karn prkrtpkse leakti kyek bchrer jny take 'bhada' krechil. ydi kean ksetre jubili bchrer age aro anek bchr theke israyeley, tkhn leakti mulyer meata ms absyi phert debe. eta nirbhr kre bchrer smkhyasmuher opr. jubili bchr asar ydi keblmatr samany kyek bchr thake, tahle leakti absyi mul mulyer samany ms phert debe. kintu sei leakti prti bchr bidesir snge bhada kra leaker mt bsbas krbe, sei leaktir prti bidesike nirdy prbhu hte dio na. "sei leaktike mukt krar jny ydi keui dam dite na cay tahleo jubili bchre se sbadhin hbe. jubili bchre se ebm tar snantsnttira sbadhin hbe. karn israyeler leakra amar das. tara amar das yehetu ami tader misrer dastber baire niye esechi. amii prbhu teamader isbr!

26

"teamader nijeder jny prtimurtti gdbe na. tader prnam krbar jnye teamader dese murtti ba smrtiplkismuh gdbe na. ken? karn amii prbhu teamader isbr! amar bisramer bises dinguli mne rekhea ebm amar pbitr shanke smman dio. amii prbhu! "amar bidhismuh o ajnasumh mne rekhea ebm tader many krea. ydi teamra amar ajnasumh mene clea tahle ye smye brsti asa ucit, ami se smye teamader brsti debea. jmite ssy utpnn hbe ebm mather brksgulite phl dhrbe. draksa phlguli smgrh krar smy na asa prynt teamader ssyadi madai clte thakbe ebm reapner smy na asa prynt teamader draksa smgrh clte thakbe. sutram khabar jny teamader prcur khabar thakbe ebm teamra nirbhyye teamader dese bas krbe. ami teamader dese santi rakhbea. teamra santite thakbe. kean manus teamader bhitt sntrst krbe na.

bipijnk pranider teamader deser baire rakhbea. ar teamader dese stru sainyra asbe na. "teamra teamader struder tada kre prajit krbe ebm trbari diye tader htya krbe. teamader pamc jn tader 100 jnke dhaoya krbe ebm 100 jn dhaoya krbe 10,000 jnke. teamra teamader struder prajit krbe ebm teamader astr diye tader htya krbe. "ar ami teamader prti prsn hb. ami teamader anak sntansntti diye asirbad krb ebm teamader smkhya brddhi krbe. ami teamader snge amar kukti rkxa krbea. ek bchrer besi smy dhre teamra teamader jma kra ssy khabe. teamra ntun ssyadi chedn krbe, tarpr ntun ssyuguli rakhar mt jay-jar jny puranea ssyugulike phele debe. "echadao ami teamader mdhye amar pbitr sibir bsabea. ami teamader theke sre israyelebea na. ami teamader snge otha bsa krb, teamader isbr hbea ebm teamra hbe amar leakjn. amii prbhu teamader isbr. teamra misre das chile, kintu ami teamader misrer baire enechi. das hye teamra bhari ojner jinis bite giye nuye thakte, kintu ami teamader kamdher yeayalir kath bhenge diyechi. "kintu ydi teamra amake ebm amst ajnaguli many na krea, tahle ei smst kharap ghnagulea ghtbe. ydi teamra amar bidhismuh ebm ajnaguli mante asbikar kr, tar arth teamra amar kukti bhng krechea. ydi teamra ta krea, seksetre ami bhynkr sb ghna ghtabea, ami teamader mdhye chdiye deb reag ebm jbr. seguli teamader ceakh nst krbe ebm teamader pran nebe. teamra brthai bij bpn krbe, karn teamader strura teamader ssymuh khye nebe. ami teamader biruddhe damdab, tai teamader strura teamader prajit krbe. seisb strura teamader ghrna krbe ebm sasn krbe. emn ki teamader keu tada na krleo teamra palate thakbe. "ei smst kichur pro ydi teamra amake many na krea, tbe ami teamader papsmuher jny satgun besi sasti debea. ebm israyele teamader grbit kre sei shrgulikeo ami dhhms kre debea. akas brsti debe na ebm matieo ssy jnmabe na. teamra kthin prisrm krbe, kintu tate teamader kean sahavy hbe na. teamader jmi kean ssy debe na ebm teamader gachgulite phl phlbe na. "ydi ta sttbeo teamra amar biruddhe israyeleo ebm amake many krte asbikar krea, ami teamader satgun kthin aghat krb. teamra yt pap krbe, tt sasti pabe. ami teamader biruddhe bunea jntuder pathabea. tara teamader kach theke teamader chelemeyerder chiniye nebe, teamader pranider dhhms krbe ebm teamader anakke htya krbe. leakra hamtacla krte bhy pabe - rastaghat phamka hye israyelebe. ai smst kichur pro teamra ydi ucit siksa na pao ebm tarpro ydi amar biruddhacari ho, tahle amio teamader biruddhe israyelebea. ami nije teamader papsmuher satgun sasti deb. kuktibhng krar sasti dite ami teamader biruddhe sainyder pathabea. teamra teamader nriaptar jny shre israyelebe; kintu ami teamader mdhye mhamari chdiye deb. ebm teamader strura teamader prajit krbe. ami teamader khady yeaganea bndh kre dile ekti matr une ds jn mhila tader smst ruti semkte parbe. tara teamader mepe khete debe tai teamra ahar krbe kintu tbu ksudhart thakbe. "ta sttbeo teamra ydi amar ktha sunte asbikar krea ebm ydi tbu amar biruddhacarn krea, tahle ami styii teamader prti krudhd hbea ebm teamader papsmuher jny satgun sasti deb. teamra et

besi ksudhart hbe ye teamra teamader cheleder ebm meyeder bhksn krbe. ami teamader ucc sthangulike-murttir sthansmuhke dhhms krb. ami sugndhi ut-srg krar bediguli nst kre deb. ami teamader mrtde-hgulike teamader murttir opr phele deb. amar kache teamra hbe nidarun birtiktr. ami teamader shrguli dhhms krb, teamader pbitr sthangulike phamka kre deb. ami teamader naibedysmuher sugndher gndh ar nebea na. ami teamader deske phamka krb ebm teamader strura israyelera sekane bsbas krte asbe tara tai dekhe cmke uthbe. ami teamader jatigulir mdhye chdiye deb ebm ami amar treayal ber kre teamader dhhms krb. teamader des dhhmsstupe print hbe ebm shrguli ucchhne israyelebe. "teamra teamader struder dese anit hbe. teamader des hbe suny, sutram teamader jmi niym anuisrayeleyi tar bisram pabe. jmi tar bisram smyke upbheag krbe. bidhi anuisrayeleyi prti sat bchre jmi ek bchr biram pabe. jmi suny thakar smye biram pabe israyele sekane teamra bas krar smy take dao ni. prane bemce israyeleoya byk-tiratader struder dese nijeder sahs harabe. tara prtyek bisye atnkrit hbe. batase nda patar sbdi tader chute palanear pkse ythest hbe. tara emnbhabe dedate thakbe yen keu tader trbari niye tada krche. emn ki keu tada na krleo tara ulte pdbe. keu piche na na krleo trbarir bhye pran bamcate tara eke aprer gaye ulte pdbe."struder biruddhe damdaneer mtea skti teamader hbe na. any desgulir mdhye teamra hariye israyelebe. teamader struder dese teamra muche israyelebe. prane bemce israyeleoya abisist leakra struder rajyugulite tader nijeder pape ebm purbpurusder pape ksye israyelebe. "kintu hte pare leakra tader papsmuh sbikar krbe ebm hyete tara tader purbpurusder papsmuhke sbikar krbe. tara hyete sbikar krbe ye tara amar prti abisbst hyechil ebm amar biruddhacari hye pap krechil. ebm tai amio tader biruddhe giyechilam ebm struder tader rajye enechilam. erpr ydi tara nmr hye tader paper jny deoya sastike grhn kre, tahle israyelekeaber snge amar kra sei kuktike ami smrn krb. ami ishaker snge kra kuktike smrn krb ebm abrahamer snge kra kuktike smrn krb. ami deske smrn krb. "des suny hye israyelebe ebm dhhmssthan tar bisramer smy upbheag krbe. tkhn abisist jibitra tader paper sastike mene nebe. tara bujhbe ye tara amar bidhismuhke ghrna krechil ebm amar niymablike mante asbikar krechil ble sasti peyechil. kintu er preo struder dese thakakalin tara ydi amar kache sahavyer jny phire ase ami tader dik theke mukh phiriye neb na. ami tader ktha sunbea. ami tader spmurn dhhms krb na. ami tader snge amar kukti bhng krb na karn amii prbhu tader isbr. tader bhalear jnyi ami tader purbpurusder snge kra kukti smrn krb. ami any jatider samnei misr des theke tader purbpurusder enechilam, israyete ami tader isbr hte pari. amii prbhu." aiguli hl bidhi, niym ebm siksamala israyele prbhu israyeler leakder diyechilen. prbhu siny prbte ai bidhigulike diyechilen ebm measi seguli leakder janiyechil.

prtisruti dite pare. ai leakti tkhn bises pddhtite prbhur seba krbe. ai leaktir jny yajk absyi muly thik krbe. ai leakkie phert pete hle ei dam dite hbe. kudi theke sat bchr byser mdhyekar ekjn puruser dam rupear 50 sekel. (teamra absyi pbitr sthaner map anusare rupear map bybhar krbe.) ekjn strileaker muly arthat 20 theke 60 bchr bysir dam 30 sekel. pamc theke kudi bchr bysi ekjn strileaker dam 10 sekel. ekmas theke pamc bchr bysi ek cheat cheler dam 5 sekel. ekti cheat meyer dam hl 3 sekel. sat bchrer brddh ba tar theke besi byser manuser dam hl 15 sekel. ekjn strileaker muly 10 sekel. “ydi kean manus et grib hy ye dan dite aksm, tahle sei leaktike israyelejker kache niye esea. kt arth leaktike dite hbe, ta yajk thik krbe. “ydi kean bykti tar psugulir mdhye kean ektike prbhur prti utsrg hisabe niye ase, tahle sei dhrner sb psu hbe pbitr. leakti prbhuke ye praniti deoyar prtisruti diyechil tar jaygay any prani yen na rakhe, kharap psur jaygay ekta bhal psu diye ba bhal psur jaygay ekta kharap psu diye se yen bdlabar cesta na kre. ydi ei bykti pranismuh bdler cesta kre, tahle duti pranii pbitr hbe. duti prani prbhur adhikare israyelebe. “asuci ble ye sb prani isbrer prti naibedy hisebe prdtt hte pare na, ydi kean bykti seish asuci pranider ekti prbhur kache ane, tahle sei pranitike absyi israyelejker kache ante hbe. yajk sei pranitir jny ekti dam nirdist krbe. praniti bhal ba mnd heak, tate kichu ase israyeley na. ydi yajk ekti muly thik kre tate seta hbe pranitir muly. ydi leakti pranitike kine phert nite cay, tahle se absyi damer pamcbhager ek bhag ai damer snge yeag krbe. “ydi kean bykti pbitr bisy hisebe tar baditi prbhur prti utsrg kre, tahle yajk absyi tar dam thik krbe. baditi bhalea ba kharap, tate kichu israyeley ase na. ydi yajk kean dam nirdist kre dey tahle tai hbe baditir dam. kintu data ydi ta phert pete cay, tahle se absyi ai damer opr damer pamc bhager ekbhag yeag krbe. tate baditi leaktir adhikare israyelebe. “ydi ek bykti prbhur kache tar jmir ams utsrg krte cay, tbe ai jmir muly nirbhr krbe ta cas krte ki priman bijer pryajin hy tar opr. prti heamarek jhudi yber bijer jny er muly hbe rupear 50 sekel. ydi byktiti jubili bchrer mdhye tar jmi isbrke dey, tahle tar dam yajk israyele thik krbe tai hbe. kintu ydi leakti jubilir pre dey, tahle yajk absyi tar prkrt dam gnna krbe. prbrti jubili prynt bchrer smkhya gnna kre dam nirny krte sei smkhya absyi bybhar krbe. ydi leakti ta kine phert pete cay, tahle se ai damer opr pamc bhager ek bhag yeag krbe. tahle jmi abar sei byktir adhikare israyelebe. ydi byktiti jmi kine phert na ney tbe ta yajkder dkhle thakbe. ydi jmi apr kauke bikry kra hy, tahle prthm bykti jmi kine phert pete parbe na. ydi byktiti jmi kine phert na niye thake, tahle jubili bchre jmiti prbhur kache pbitr hye thakbe. eta israyelejker kache cirkaler jny theke israyelebe. eta hbe prbhur kache smpurnrupe prdtt jmir mt. ydi kean bykti tar kena jmi prbhuke utsrg kre ebm ydi ta tar paribarik smpttir ams na hy, tahle yajk absyi jubili bchr prynt bchr gnna kre jmir dam thik krbe. ei muly sei dini leaktike dite hbe ar ei arth prbhur uddesye pbitr. jubili bchre ydi adi maliker kache arthat ye pribar jmir malik tar kache phire israyelebe. teamra absyi sei sb dam metate pbitr sthaner map bybhar krbe. sei mape ek sekeler ojn hl 20 gera. “prthmjat prani, se gearu ba mes heak take

prbhur uddesye utsrg krar pryajin nei, karn ta tea prbhuri. kintu sei prthmjat prani ekti apbitr prani hle leakti absyi ai pranike kine phert nebe. yajk pranir dam nirdddharn krbe ebm byktiti absyi sei damer snge damer pamc bhager ek bhag yeag krbe. ydi byktiti sei pranitike kine phert na dey tahle yajk pranitir ye dam nirdist kreche sei dame absyi bikry kre debe. “ek bises dhrner upharache israyele leakra prbhuke dey. sei uphar ekmatr prbhur adhikarei thake. sei upharke kine neoya ba bikry kra israyeley na. sei uphar thake prbhur adhikare. sei dhrner upharer mdhye pde manus, prani ebm paribarik smptti theke agt jmi. “prbhur prti bises dhrner uphar ydi kean bykti hy ta hle take mukt kra israyelebe na. sei byktike absyi niht hte hbe. “smst syyer dsmams prbhur adhikare thake. er arth hlea, jmi theke kete ana ssy ebm gach theke ana phl phladi, esber dsmams prbhur adhiakarbhuht. sutram ydi ekjn leak tar dsmams phert pete cay, tbe se absyi er damer pamc bhager ekbhag yeag krbe ebm tarpr ta kine nebe. “yajkra prtyek byktir gearu ba mesder mdhye theke prti dstir jny ekti kre prani nebe ebm ta hbe prbhur uddesye pbitr. pchnd kra praniti bhal na kharap ei sb priksa clbe na ebm ektir pribte any prani deoya israyelebe na. ydi se any prani diye ta bdlate mnsth kre, tahle duti pranii prbhur adhikare thakbe. ai pranike kine nite parbe na.” eiguli israyeler leakder jny siny prbt theke measike deoya prbhur adessmuh.

prbhu smagm tambute measir sng ktha blechilen. seta siny mrubhumite absthiti. israyeler leakra misr tyag krar pr dbitiy bchrr dbiliti maser prthm dintite ei saksat hyechil. prbhu measike bllen: israyeler smst leaksmkhyia gnna krea. prtyek byktir namer sathe tar pribar ebm tar pribargeasthi talika tairi krea. tumi ebm harean israyeler purusder mdhye yader bys 20 bchr athba tar besi tader sklkei gnna krbe. (erai seisb manus yara israyeler senabahnite kaj krte pare.) tader geasthi anuyayitalikabhukt krea. prtyeki pribargeasthi theke ekjn bykti teamake sahavy krbe. ei byktitii hbe tar pribargeasthir srbmy krta. ei namguli heche seisb leakr yara teamase thakbe ebm teamake sahavy krbe: rubener pribargeasthi theke sdeyuler putr ilisur; simiyeaner pribargeasthi theke surisddyer putr slumiyel. yihudar pribargeasthi theke amminadber putr nhsean; isakhrer pribargeasthi theke suyarer putr nthnel. sbuluner pribargeasthi theke heleaner putr iliyab; yeasepher uttrpurus iphryimer pribargeasthi theke ammihuder putr ilisama; mnhsir pribargeasthi theke pdahsurer putr gmliyel; binyaminer pribargeasthi theke giideyanir putr abidan; daner pribargeasthi theke ammisddyer putr ahiyesr; aserer pribargeasthi theke akner putr pgiyel; gader pribargeasthi theke duyeyeler putr ilisaph; nptalir pribargeasthi theke ainner putr ahirh." opre ullikhit byktira tader geasthir neta. tader pribargeasthir srbmy krta hisebe leakra taderi mneanit krechil. yara srbmy krta hisebe mneanit hyechil, measi ebm harean taderi beche nil. ebm measi o harean israyeler smst leakder eksnge jdea krl. tkhn leakder tader pribar ebm pribargeasthi anusare talikabhukt kra hl. 20 bchr athba tar besi byser prtyek puruser nam talikabhukt hyechil. prbhu ya ades krechilen measi thik tai krechil. leakra ykhn siny mrubhumite chil measi tkhni tader gnna krechil. tara rubener pribargeasthir gnna krechil. (ruben chilien israyeler jyesth putr.) 20 bchr bysk athba tar besi byser smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam tader pribar o pribargeasthi anusarei talikabhukt kra hyechil. rubener pribargeasthi meat puruser smkhyia chil 46,500 jn. tara simiyeaner pribargeasthi gnna krechil: 20 bchr bysk athba tar urddhe smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam tader pribar ebm pribargeasthi anusare talikabhukt kra hyechil. simiyeaner pribargeasthir meat puruser smkhyia chil 59,300 jn. tara yader pribargeasthir gnna krechil 20 bchr bysk athba tar urddhe smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam tader pribar o pribargeasthi anusarei talikabhukt kra hyechil. yader pribargeasthir meat puruser smkhyia chil 45,650 jn. tara yihuda pribargeasthir gnna krechil. 20 bchr bysk athba tar ceye besi byser smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam tader pribar o pribargeasthi anusarei talikabhukt kra hyechil. yihudar pribargeasthir meat puruser smkhyia chil 74,600 jn. tara isakhrer pribargeasthir gnna krechil. 20 bchr bysk athba tar ceye besi byser smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam tader pribar o pribargeasthi anusarei talikabhukt

kra hyechil. isakhrer pribargeasthir meat puruser smkhyia chil 54,400 jn. tara sbuluner pribargeasthi gnna krechil. 20 bchr bysk athba tar ceye besi byser smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam nij nij pribar o pribargeasthi anusarei talikabhukt kra hyechil. sbuluner pribargeasthi meat puruser smkhyia chil 57,400 jn. tara iphryimer geasthir gnna krechil. (iphryim chilien yeasepher putr.) 20 bchr bysk athba tar ceye besi byser smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam nij nij pribar o pribargeasthi anusarei talikabhukt kra hyechil. iphryimer pribargeasthir meat puruser smkhyia chil 40,500 jn. tara mnhsi pribargeasthir gnna krechil. (mnhsi chilien yeasepher apr ek putr.) 20 bchr bysk athba tar ceye besi byser smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam nij nij pribar o pribargeasthi anusarei talikabhukt kra hyechil. mnhsi pribargeasthir meat puruser smkhyia chil 32,200 jn. tara binyamin pribargeasthir gnna krechil. 20 bchr bysk athba tar ceye besi byser smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam nij nij pribar o pribargeasthi anusarei talikabhukt kra hyechil. binyaminer pribargeasthir meat smkhyia chil 35,400 jn. tara daner pribargeasthir gnna krechil. 20 bchr bysk athba tar ceye besi byser smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam nij nij pribar o pribargeasthi anusarei talikabhukt kra hyechil. daner pribargeasthir meat puruser smkhyia chil 62,700 jn. tara aser pribargeasthir gnna krechil. 20 bchr bysk athba tar ceye besi byser smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam nij nij pribar o pribargeasthi anusarei talikabhukt kra hyechil. aser pribargeasthir meat puruser smkhyia chil 41,500 jn. tara nptalir pribargeasthir gnna krechil. 20 bchr bysk athba tar ceye besi byser smst purus yara senabahnite kaj krte sksm, tader prtyeker nam nij nij pribar o pribargeasthi anusarei talikabhukt kra hyechil. alikay srb-sakulye meat puruser smkhyia chil 6,03,550 jn. israyeler anyany leakder sng lebiy pribargeasthibhukt pribarder gnna kra hy ni. prbhu measike bllen: "lebir pribargeasthir leakder gnna krbe na athba israyeler anyany leakder talikar antrbhukt krbe na. lebiyder cuktir pbitr tambur ebm tar smst jiniser dayitb rakh. tara absyi pbitr tambur sathe tar sb jinispr bhn krbe o tar ytn nebe ebm pbitr tambur carpasei sibir shthapn krbe. ykхни pbitr tambur sthanantrit hbe, lebiyari etake sthanantrit krbe. ykхни birtir smy pbitr tambur prtistha kra hbe tkhn absyi lebiyari etike prtistha krbe. ekmatr tarai pbitr tambur rksnabeksn krbe. lebiy pribargeasthi bhirbhut keanea bykti ydi tambur ytner byapare scest hy, tahle tar mrtyu anibary. israyeler leakra tader alada geasthite sibir shthapn krbe. prtyek bykti tar paribarik ptakar kachakachi thakbe. lebiyari cuktir pbitr tambur carpase tader sibir shthapn krbe. tahle israyeler jngeasthir prtii isbr tamr kreadh prkas

krben na. tara pbitr tambur dayitbe thakbe ebm ta pahara debe.” sutram prbhu measike ya ades krechilen, israyeler leakra sei anusare sb kichu krechil.

2

prbhu measi ebm hareanke blen: “israyeliyr smagm tambur carparse kichuta durtb rekhe tader sibir tairi krbe. prtyek bykti tar geasthir njsb ptakar kache sibir sthapn krbe.” “purbdike, ye dike suryeady hy, sedike thakbe yihudar sibirer ptaka. yihudar leakra ei ptakar kachei sibir sthapn krbe. amminadber putr nhsean hlen yihudar leakder neta. tar dle puruser smkhyia 74,600 jn. “yihuda pribargeasthir thik prei isakhrer pribargeasthi sibir sthapn krbe. suyarer putr nthel isakhrer leakder neta. tar dle puruser smkhyia chil 54,400 jn. “yihudar pribargeasthir thik prei sbuluner pribargeasthio sibir sthapn krbe. heleaner putr iliyab sbuluner leakder neta. tar dle puruser smkhyia 57,400 jn. “yihudar sibirer meat leaksmkhyia 1,86,400 jn. eder bibhinn pribargeasthite bibhkt kra hyeche. sthanantre bhrmn krar smy yihudar geasthi prthme agrsr hbe. “pbitr tambur dksin dike rubener sibirer ptaka thakbe. prtyek geasthi tar ptakar kache sibir sthapn krbe. sdeyurer putr ilisur hlen rubener leakder neta. ei dle puruser smkhyia chil 46,500 jn. “rubener pribargeasthir thik prei simiyeane pribargeasthi sibir sthapn krbe. surisddeyer putr slumiyeal hlen simiyeane leakder neta. ei dle puruser smkhyia chil 59,300 jn. “rubener leakder sibirer thik prei gader pribargeasthi sibir sthapn krbe. dyuyeler putr iliyasph hlen gader leakder neta. ei dle puruser smkhyia chil 45,650 jn. “rubener sibirer ei geasthigulir meat puruser smkhyia 1,51,450 jn. sthanantre bhrmnkale rubener sibirer leakra dbitiy sthane thakbe. “bhrmnkale lebiy leakra rubener leakder thik prei thakbe. anyan sibirer majhkhane smagm tambu tader sngei thakbe. emnki bhrmner smyo leakra tader sibirguli eki kramanusare sthapn krbe. prtyek bykti tar paribarik ptakar kache thakbe. “iphryim sibirer ptaka pscim dike thakbe. iphryimer pribargeasthi ei ptakar kachei sibir sthapn krbe. ammihuder putr utisama hl iphryimer leakder neta. ei dle puruser smkhyia 40,500 jn. “iphryimer pribarer thik prei mnhsi pribargeasthi sibir sthapn krbe. pdahsurer putr gmliyel hlen mnhsi leakder neta. ei dle puruser smkhyia chil 32,200 jn. “iphryimer pribarer thik prei binyaminer pribargeasthio sibir sthapn krbe. gdiyeaneir putr abidan hl binyaminer leakder dlpti. ei dle puruser smkhyia chil 35,400 jn. “iphryimer sibire senadl hisabe yader gnna kra hyechil tader meat puruser smkhyia 1,08,100 jn. sthanantre bhrmnkale eder pribar trtiy sthane thakbe. “daner sibirer ptaka tambur uttr dike thakbe. daner pribargeasthi ei sibirei thakbe. ammisddyer putr ahiyesr hl daner leakder neta. ei geasthir puruser smkhyia chil 62,700 jn. “aser pribargeasthir leakra daner pribargeasthir thik prei sibir sthapn krbe. akner putr pgiyel hlen aserer leakder neta. ei dle puruser smkhyia chil 41,500 jn. “nptalir pribargeasthi daner geasthir thik prei sibir sthapn krbe. ainner putr ahirh hl nptalir leakder neta. ei dle puruser smkhyia chil 53,400 jn. daner sibirer meat pu-

ruser smkhyia 1,57,600 jn. sthanantre bhrmnkale era skler sese thakbe. prtyek bykti tar paribarik ptakar snge thakbe.” sutram erai hl israyeler jngn. pribar anusare tader gnna kra htea. sibire geasthi anusare gnnakrt israyeler meat puruser smkhyia 6,03,550 jn. measi prbhu ktha many krl ebm israyeler anyany leader snge lebiy leakder gnna krl na. prbhu measike ya ya blechilen, israyeler leakra tar prtyekti paln krechil. prtyek geasthi tar njsb ptakar kachei sibir sthapn krt ebm prtyek bykti tar pribar o pribargeasthir sngei yatra krt.

3

e hl harean ebm measir paribarik itihās, ye smy siny prbter opr prbhu measir snge ktha blechilen. hareaner car putr chil. nadb chil jyesth putr. baki tinjn hl abihu, iliyasr ebm ithamr. ei carjn putri yajk hisebe mneanit hyechil. yajk hisebe prbhuke seba krar bises dayitb eder deoya hyechil. kintu prbhuke seba krar smy pap krar drun nadb ebm abihur mrtyu hyechil. utsrger smy prbhu ye agun bybhar krar anumti den ni tara sei agun bybhar krechil. ei karnei siny mrubhumite nadb ebm abihuyar mrtyu hyechil. tader keanea putr chil na, ei karne iliyasr ebm ithamr tader sthan niyechil ebm yajk hisebe prbhur seba krechil. tader pita hareaner jibddsatei ei skl ghtna ghtechil. prbhu measike blen, “lebir pribargeasthite niye esea. tader sbaike yajk hareaner kache niye esea. tarai hareanke sahayy krbe. smagm tambute ykhn harean isbrer seba krbe sei smy ei lebiyia take sahayy krbe. pbitr tambute upasna krte asa israyeliyder ei lebiyia sahayy krbe. israyeliyia smagm tambur prtyekti jinis rkasa krbe, etai tader krtby. ei skl drbysamgrir rksar mdhye diyei lebiyia israyeliyder sahayy krbe. pbitr tambute etai hbe tader upasnar pddhti. “harean ebm tar putrder kache lebiyder dao. israyeler leakder mdhy theke ekmatr lebiyderi harean ebm tar putrder sahayy krar jny mneanit kra hyeche. “yajk hisebe harean ebm tar putrder niyeag kreea. tara absyi tader krtby paln krbe ebm yajk hisebe kaj krbe. any ye keanea bykti ydi pbitr drbysamgrir kachakachi aste cesta kre the take absyi htya krte hbe.” prbhu measike aro blen, “ami teamake blechilam ye israyeler prtyek pribar tader jyesthputrke absyi amar kache debe kintu ekhn ami lebiyderi amar seba krar jny mneanit krchi, tara amari hbe. sutram israyeler anyany leader ar tader jyesthputrder amar kache utsrg krte hbe na. “miser smst prthm jatder htya krar smy ami israyeler skl prthm jatder nijer kre niyechilam. jyesth stnanra ebm prthm jat psura skei amar. kintu ekhn ami teamar jyesth stnander teamar kache phert dicchi ebm lebiyder amar jny tairi krchi. amii prbhu.” prbhu abar sinyer mrubhumite measir snge ktha blen. prbhu blen, “lebi geasthir prtyek pribar ebm pribargeasthir gnna kreea. ek mas atbha tar besi bysk prtyek puruske gnna krbe.” sutram measi prbhur ktha paln krl. se tader skile gnna krl. lebiyder tin putr chil, tader nam hl gersean, khat ebm mrari. prtyek putr bibhinn pribargeasthir neta chil. gerseane pribargeasthite chil: libni ebm simiyi. khater pribargeasthite chil amram, yishr, hibrean ebm usiyel. mrarir prib-

argeasthite chil mhlí ebm musi. sb pribar lebiy pribargeasthir antrbhukt chil. gerseaner pribarer antrbhukt chil libní ebm simiyir pribar. tara gerseaner pribargeasthite chil. ei duti pribargeasthite 7,500 jn purus ebm chele chil yader bys ek maser besi. gerseaner pribargeasthi smagm tambur pichne pscim dike sibir sthapn krechil. gerseaniyder pribargeasthir neta chil layeler putr iliyasph. smagm tambute gerseaner leakder kaj chil pbitr tambu, bairer tambu ebm acchadner dekhaseana kra. smagm tambur prbes pther prdaro tara ytn nit. tara prangner prdar ytn nit ebm prangner prbes pther prdaro ytn nit. pbitr tambu ebm upasna bedir carpas ghire ei prangnti chil. ebm tara prdar jny bybhar kra ht emn ddi ebm anyany jinisptero ytn nit. khater pribarer antrbhukt chil amram, yishr, hibrean ebm usiyeler pribar. tara khater pribargeasthite chil. ek mas athba tar theke besi bysk 8,300 jn purusebm chele ei pribargeasthite chil. pbitr sthaner drbysamgri dekhaseanar dayitb khater leakder opr chil. khater pribargeasthigulike pbitr tambur dksin dike sthan deoya yhechil. ei sthanéi tara sibir sthapn krechil. usiyeler putr ilisaphn khater pribargeasthir neta chil. pbitr sthaner pbitr sinduk, tebil, batistmbh, bediguli ebm patr skler rksnabeksner dayitbo tader opr chil. prda ebm prdar sngé bybharer upyeagi anyany anusngik jinisptero ytn tara nit. lebiyder yara neta chil, tader opr netrtr dit yajk hareaner putr iliyasr. pbitr drbysamgrir ytner dayitb yader upr nyst chil, tader dekhaseanar bhar chil iliyasrer opr. mhlíy ebm musiy pribargeasthi mrari pribarer ams chil. mhlí ebm musi pribargeasthite ek mas athba tar besi byser 6,200 jn purus ebm chele chil. abihiyeler putr suriyel chil mrari pribargeasthir neta. ei pribargeasthi pbitr tambur uttr dike sibir sthapn krechil. pbitr tambur kathamear ytn o rksnabeksner kaj mrari pribarer leakder deoya yhechil. pbitr tambur kathamear bndhni, stmbh, bhitti ebm kathamear sngé bybhart anyany pryajniy jinisptre ytno tara nit. pbitr tambur carpas ghire ye prangn tar smst stmbh tambur khumtiguli ebm ddir ytno tara nit. smagm tambur samne arthar purbdiike measi, harean ebm tar puttra pbitr tambu sthapn krechil. tara israyeler leakder jny pbitr anclti rksnabeksn krt. any ye keanea bykti pbitr sthaner kache ese take htýa kra ht. lebiy pribargeasthir smst purus ebm ek mas athba tar besi byser sb cheler smkhyá gnna krar jny measi ebm hareanke isbr ades diyechilen. tader meat leaksmkhyá chil 22,000 jn. prbhu measike bllen, “israyeler skl prthmjat purus ebm cheler smkhyá gnna kra yader bys kmpke ek mas, tader nam talikabhukt krea. ami prbhu, amar jny israyeler skl prthmjat byktir pribarte lebiyder grhn kr ebm israyel sntander prthmjat psuder pribarte lebiyder psuder grhn krea.” sutram measi prbhur ade-sanuyayi israyeler jyesth sntander smkhyá gnna krl. se ek mas athba tar besi byser skl prthmjat purus ebm cheler nam talikabhukt krl. sei talikay 22,273 jner nam chil. prbhu measike aro bllen, “israyeler anyany prthmjat byktider pribarte lebiyder nao ebm anyany leakder psuder pribarte lebiyder psuderi nao. lebiyra amar, ami prbhu ei ktha blechi. sekhane 22,000 jn lebiy ache kintu anyany pribarer jyesth sntander smkhyá 2,273 jn arthar lebiyder theke israyeler ar any

pribargulite meat 273 jn jyesth sntan besi ache. sutram tader mukt krte israyeler leakder kach theke pbitr mndir anumeadit ojner primap anusare 273 jner prtyeker jny pamc sekel rupea smgrh krea. (pbitr sthaner ojanusare ek sekel hlea 20 jireah.) sei rupea harean ebm tar putrder diye dao. israyeler 273 jn leakr jny ei muly diye hbe.” anyany pribargeasthir 273 jn puruser bdle jayga neoyar mtea lebiyder smkhyá ythest krl na. sutram measi sei 273 jner jny arth smgrh krl. israyeler prthmjat byktider kach theke measi rupea smgrh krl. se pbitr sthaner anumeadit ojn anusare 1,365 sekel rupea smgrh krechil. measi prbhur ades mtea harean o tar putrder sei rupea diyechil.

4

prbhu measi ebm hareanke bllen, “khat geasthir pribargulir leaksmkhyá gnna krea. (khat pribargeasthi lebi pribargeasthiri ekti ams.) tris theke pncas bchr bysk ye sb purus senabahinite kaj krechil tader skler smkhyá gnna krea. era smagm tambute kaj krbe. smagm tambur bheter pbitrtn jinisptre ytn o rksnabeksní hbe tader kaj. “ykhn israyeler leakra keanea ntun jaygay bhrmne yabe, tkhn harean ebm tar puttra absyi smagm tambute yabe ebm prda namiye sei prda diye isbr ebm israyeler leakder cuktir pbitr sinduktike dhaka diye rakhbe. er pr tara ei smst jinisgulike ekti msnr camdar tairi acchadn diye dheke debe. er pr tara absyi ei camdar opr diye ekti skt nil kapd smanbhabé bichiye debe ebm pbitr sinduker amtar mdhye khumtigulea prabe. “er pr tara absyi pbitr tebiler upr ekti nil kapd bichiye debe. tarpr tara thala, camc, bati ebm pey naibedygulir patr tebiler opr rakhbe. tebiler opre bises dhrner rutio rakhbe. ei smst jiniptre upre tumi absyi ekti lal kapd bichiye debe. er pr ei smst jinisgulike msnr camda diye dheke rakhea. er pr tebiler amtar mdhye khumtigulea prabe. er pr tara absyi batistmbh ebm tar batigulike ekti nil kapd diye dheke debe. batiguleake prjblit absthay rakhar jny ya ya jiniptre pryajni hy, sei smst kichuke ebm batir jnye ryeajniy teler patr-guleakeo tara absyi dheke rakhbe. tarpr smst jinisguleake msnr camdar mdhye mudbe. er pr tara absyi ei smst drbysamgrike khumtite prabe, ye khumtigulea bhn krar jny bybhart ht. “tara absyi seanali bedir opr ekti nil kapd bichiye debe ebm setake ekti msnr camda diye abrt krbe. tarpr tara bhner jny bedir opre amtar mdhye khumtigulea prabe. “er pr tara pbitr sthane upasnar jny ye sb bises dhrner jinisptr bybhart hy, segulike ek jaygay jdea krbe. ektrit jinisptrgulike tara absyi ekti nil kapde mudbe. tarpr tara aish jinisgulike msnr camda diye dhakbe. tarpr eguleake bhner jnye ekti kathamear opr rakhbe. “tara absyi pitler bedir opr theke chai priskar krbe ebm bedir opr ekti beguni kapd patge. erpr tara upasnarr jny ye sb jinisptr bybhart ht seiguleake bedir upr ek jaygay ektrit krbe. egulea hl agun rakhar patr, kamta camc, belca ebm bati. tara absyi ei skl drbysamgri pitler bedir opr rakhbe. erpr bediti ekti msnr camdar acchadn diye dhakbe. bedir uprer amtar mdhye diye tara bhner jny khumtiguleake prabe. “harean ebm tar puttra pbitr sthaner jinisptr dheke deoyar kaj smpurn

krbe. erpr khat pribarer leakra bhitre yete parbe ebm ai sb jinisptr bhner kaj suru krbe. eibhabe tara pbitr sthan spurs krbe na ebm tader mrtyu hbe na. "yajk hareaner putr iliyasr, pbitr tambur dayitbe thakbe. sei pbitr sthan ebm sekhankar skl jinisptrer dayitb tar. bati jbalabar jny pryajaniy tel, dhupdhunea, daindin utsrgikrt jinisptr ebm abhiseker teler dayitbeo se thakbe." erpr prbhu measi ebm hareanke blen, "sabdhan! ei khater pribarer leakder ucched krea na. tumi niscyi ei kajgulea krbe yate khater pribarer leakra pbitrtn sthaner kache yete pare ebm yate tader mrtyu na hy. harean o tar putra bhete prbes kre khat pribarer prtyekti leakde tader ki krte hbe ebm ki bite hbe ta dekhie debe. ydi tumi ei kaj na krea, tahle khater leakra hytea bhete prbes kre pbitr drbyadi dekhte pare. ydi tara ksniker jnyeo aib sb jiniptr dekhe, tahle tader absyi mrte hbe." prbhu measike blen, "gersean pribarer skl leakr smkhya gnna krea. pribar ebm pribargeasthi anusare tader talikabhukt krea. senabahinite kaj krechil emn 30 theke 50 bchr bysk puruser smkhya gnna krea. smagm tambur rk-snabeksn hbe tader kaj. "egulea gersean pribarer kaj. tara ei skl drbyadi bhn krbe; tara smagm tambur prdagulea, pbitr tambu er acchadn ebm msrn camdar acchadnguleake bhn krbe. tara pbitr tambur prbes pther prdao bhn krbe. pbitr tambu ebm bedir cturdike ye prangn tar prdaguleakeo tara bhn krbe. tara prangner prbes pther prda ebm prdar sng bybharer upyeagi smst ddi ebm anyany jinisptr bhn krbe. ei skl jinisptrer sng anyany ya ya kajrkmr pryajin hbe tar dayitbeo thakbe gersean pribarer leakra. ye skl kaj kra hbe harean ebm tar putra tar prtii lksy rakhbe. gerseaner leakra ye sb jinisptr bhn krbe ebm ye sb kaj krbe, tar prtyekri prtii harean ebm tar putra lksy rakhbe. ye sb jinisptr tara bhn krbe tar dayitbo tumi tader debe. yajk hareaner putr ithamrer nirdes anusare smagm tambur jny gersean pribargeasthir leakra ei kajguleai krbe." "mrari pribargeasthir skl pribar ebm pribargeasthir skl puruser gnna krea. senabahinite kaj krechil emn 30 theke 50 bchrer bysk sb puruser smkhya gnna krea. smagm tambur jny tara ei bises dhrner kaj krbe. ykhn tumi bhrmn krbe tkhn tader kaj hl smagm tambur kathamea bhn kra. tara absyi pbitr tambur bndhni, stmbh ebm bhittiguleake bhn krbe. prangner carpaser stmbhguli, bhittiguli, tambur khumtiguli, smst ddi ebm prangner carpaser khumtir jnye ya kichu bybhrt hy sb kichu tara absyi bhn krbe. namer talika tairi kre prtyek byktike niscit kre ble dao take kean kean jinis bhn krte hbe. smagm tambur kaje seba krar jnyei mrari pribarer leakder ei sb kaj krte hbe. yajk hareaner putr ithamrer nirdes anusare ei kajguli tara krbe." measi, harean ebm israyeler dlne-tara khater leakder tader pribar ebm pribargeasthi anusarei gnna krechil. tris theke pncas bchr bysk yesb purus smagm tambute bises kajer dayitbe chil tader smkhya gnna krechil. khat pribarer 2,750 jn purus ei kajer jny upyukt ble bibecit hyechil. sutram smagm tambur jny bises dhrner kajer dayitb khat pribargeasthike deoya hyechil. prbhu measike ye bhabe kaj krte blechilen, measi ebm harean thik sei bhabei sesb kaj krechil. gerseaner geasthikeo gnna kra hyechil. senabahinite kaj krechil emn 30

theke 50 bchr bysk sb puruskei tara gnna krechil. tader smagm tambur jny bises kajer dayitb deoya hyechil. gersean pribargeasthir 2,630 jn purus ei kajer jny upyukt ble bibecit hyechil. smagm tambur jny bises kajer dayitb gersean pribargeasthir eib byktir oprei deoya hyechil. prbhu measike yehabe kaj krte blechilen, measi ebm harean thik sei bhabei sesb kaj krechil. mrari pribargeasthir sb pribar ebm geasthir puruser gnna kra hyechil. senabahinite kaj krechil emn 30 theke 50 bchr bysk skl puruser smkhyai gnna kra hyechil. tader smagm tambur jny bises kajer dayitb deoya hyechil. mrari pribargeasthir 3,200 jn purus eib kajer jnye upyukt ble bibecit hyechil. sutram mrari pribargeasthir eib byktir oprei bises kajer dayitb deoya hyechil. prbhu measike ye bhabe kaj krte blechilen, measi ebm harean thik sei bhabei kaj krechil. measi, harean ebm israyeler anyany dlne-tara lebiy pribargeasthir jnsmkhyai gnna krechil. tara prtyek pribar ebm pribargeasthir leaksmkhyai gnna krechil. senabahinite kaj krechil emn 30 theke 50 bchr bysk sb puruser smkhyai gnna kra hyechil. tader smagm tambur jny bises kajer dayitb deoya hyechil. sthanantre bhrmner smy ara smagm tambu bhner kaj krechil. meat leaksmkhyai chil 8,580 jn. sutram prbhu measike yehabe ades krechilen sei bhabe prtyek leakke gnna kra hyechil. prtyek byktike tar nijer kaj deoya hyechil ebm bla hyechil take absyi keanea na kean jinisptr bhn krte hbe. prbhu yehabe kaj smprn krar ades diyechilen sei bhabei eib kaj sm-padit hyechil.

5

prbhu measike blen, "asusthta ebm reag theke tader sibir mukt rakhar jny ami israyeler leakder ades krchi. leakder blea crmreag ache emn byktike sibir theke yen ber kre deoya hy. yar srir theke kichu ber hcche take dure pathiye dite blea ebm tader ble dao mrtdeh spurs kreche emn ye keanea byktikeo sibir theke ber kre dite. se purusi heak athba stri heak tate kichu ase yaj na, take sibir theke ber kre dao yate tader ye sibirer mdhye ami bas kri sekhane asusthta ebm asuddhta chdiye na pde." israyeler leakra isbrer ades paln krechil. tara sei smst leakder sibirer baire pathiye diyechil. prbhu measike ya ya ades diyechilen tara seiguleai krechil. prbhu measike blen, "israyeler leakder e ktha ble dao: ekjn bykti hytea arekin byktir ksti krte pare. ykhn keu anyder kichu ksti kre tkhn se asle isbrer biruddhei pap kaj kre. sei byktiti apradhi. sutram se tar nijer pap sbikar krbe. sei byktiti absyi tar bhul kajer jny purea khesart dite badhy thakbe. echadao se tar khesarter ek pncmams priman muly sei byktike debe, yar se ksti kreche. kintu hytea emno hte pare ye, se ye byktir ksti kreche se mara geche ebm emno hte pare ye tar hye khesarter muly grhn krar mtea keanea nikt atmiy nei. se kse-tre ye byktiti kharap kaj krechil, se prbhuke sei muly debe. sei mulyer pureatai take yajkke dite hbe. yajk sei manuske suci krar jny absyi ekti pm mes bli debe. ye bykti anyaj kaj kreche, tar papke dhaka deoyar jny ei mes bli deoya hbe. kintu yajk baki muly rekhe dite pare. "ydi israyeler leakder mdhye keanea ekjn isbrke keanea bises uphar dey, tahle yini

sei uphar grhn krechen, sei yajk seti rekhe dite paren, eti tamr keanea byktir pkse bises dhrner uphar deoya badhyatamulk ny. kintu ydi se keanea uphar dey tbe sei uphar yajker prapy hbe.” er pr prbhu measike blen, “israyeler leakder ektha ble dao: ekjn puruser stri tar kache bisbst nao hte pare. any keanea puruser sngre tar yen smprk thakte pare ebm ei bya-parti se tar sbamir kache lukeate pare. se ye pap kaj krche se smprke tar sbamike abhit krar jny sekthane keu nao thakte pare. tar anyay kajkrm smprke tar sbami keaneadini keanea kichui nao jante pare ebm sei strileak tar papkrm smprke tar sbamike abhit nao krte pare. kintu stri ye pap kary kre sei byapare sbami sndeh krte suru krte pare. se irsanbit hye uthte pare. tar mne ei bisbas hte pare ye tar stri tar kache ar pbitr ebm st nei. ydi tai hy, tahle se absyi tar strike yajker kache niye yabe. sei sbami absyi 8 kap yber myda naibedy hisabe prdan krbe. se sei yber mydar mdhye keanea tel ba dhupdhuna debe na. karn eti ek irsanbit sbamir ana ssy naibedy. ei naibedy prdan ai strileakkie tar deas smrn krabar jny. “yajk sei strike prbhur samne niye yabe ebm sekthane damd kriye rakhbe. er pr yajk pbitr jl niye asbe ebm ekti matir paktre ta rakhbe. yajk pbitr tambur mejher theke kichu dhulea tule sei jle rakhbe. tarpr yajk ai strileakkie prbhur samne damd krabe. er pr yajk sei strir cul alga kre debe ebm tar hate sei naibedy rakhbe. ei naibedyti sei yber myda ya tar sbami irsanbit hyechil ble enechil. ei eki smye yajker hate sei tikt jl thakbe ya abhisap niye ase. “er pr yajk sei strike diby bilben ye: ‘ydi tumi any keanea puruser sngre na suye thakea ebm tumi ydi teamar bibahit jibner smye sbamir biruddhe keanea pap na kre thakea tahle abhisap bhnikari ei tikt jl teamar keanea ksti krbe na. kintu tumi ydi teamar sbami ny emn keaneao puruser sngre yen smprk kre teamar sbamir biruddhe yen pap kre thak, tahle tumi suci no. ydi ta styi hy, tahle ei bises jl pan krle teamake prcur smsyar smmukhin hte hbe. tumi keanea sntaner jnm dite parbe na. ebm tumi ydi ekhn sntansmbhba hye thakea, tahle teamar sntan mara yabe. tahle teamar leakra teamake tyag krbe ebm teamar smprke ku-ktha ktha blbe.” er pr yajk absyi sei strike prbhur kache ek bises prtisruti krar jny blbe. ydi stri mithye ktha ble tahle tar pkse ei kharap ghtnagulea ye ghtbe se byapare take absyi smmt hte hbe. yajk absyi blbe, ‘tumi absyi ei jl pan krbe ya smsyar srsti kre. ydi tumi pap kre thakea, tahle tumi bndhya hye yabe, ar ydi tumi sntansmbhba ho, tahle teamar grbher sisu jnmer agei mara yabe. ebm sei stri blbe: ‘tumi ya blbe ami sei mtea kaj krte smmt hlam.” “yajk tkhn sei abhisapgulea ekti geatanea pumthite likhe rakhbe. erpre se jl diye sei banigulea dhuye phelbe. erpre sei strike sei jl pan krte hbe ya smsyar srsti kre. ei jl tar mdhye prbes krbe ebm ydi se deasi hy tahle eti tar pkse khubi yntnradayk hbe. “erpr yajk sei strir kach theke ye naibedy deoya hyechil seti nebe (irsar jny naibedy) ebm prbhur smmukhe upsthapit krbe. erpr yajk setike bedir upre niye yabe. yajk ek muthea ssy niye setike bedir upre dgdh krbe. erpre se sei strike jlpan krte blbe. ydi sei stri tar sbamir biruddhe yen pap kre thake, tahle ei jl take bipde phelbe. jl tar srir prbes kre take prcur yntnrna bheag krbe. keanea sntan ydi tar mdhye thake, tahle jnmer agei tar mrtyu

hbe ebm strileak ar keaneadini keanea sntaner jnm dite parbe na. sklel tar biruddhacarn krbe. kintu sei stri ydi tar sbamir biruddhe yen pap na kre thake ebm se ydi suci theke thake, seksetre ei bicar ble debe ye se deasi ny. tkhn se sbabhabik hbe ebm sntaner jnm dite parbe. “etai hl irsa smkrant bidhi ya nirdes dey ki kra ucit ykhn bises kre keanea stri tar sathe bibahe abdh sbamir biruddhe papkrme lipt hy. athba ekjn puruser ki kra ucit ydi se tar strir prtir irsanbit hy ebm sndeh kre ye tar stri tar biruddhe papkrme lipt hyeche. yajk sei strike absyi prbhur samne damdaneer jny blbe. erpre yajk ai smst kajguli smpn krbe. eta bidhi. tahle keanea rkm anyayer jnye sbami deasi hbe na. kintu ydi stri keanea yen pap kre thake tahle take kstbheag krte hbe.”

6

prbhu measike blen, “israyeler leakder blea: kean puruser ba stri nasriy hbar jny arthar prbhur jny nijeke prthk kre tbe, ai smy sei bykti yen keanea draksars ba any keanea kda paniy pan na kre. sei bykti draksars ba any keanea kda paniy theke tairi sirkao pan krbe na. ebm taja draksa kimba kismis khaba na. alada thakar ei bises smy draksa theke tairi keanea kichui se khaba na, emnki draksar bij athba kheasao ny. “nasriy hye thakar ei bises smye sei bykti tar culo katbe na. ei bises smyiti ses na hoya prynt se absyi pbitr thakbe. se tar culke bd hte debe. sei byktir cul hcche isbrer kache tar spther ekti bises ams. isbrer kache uphar hisebe se tar cul dan krbe. sutram alada thakar ei bises smyiti ses na hoya prynt sei bykti tar cul kabe na, take badte debe. “prthk thakar ei bises smy ekjn nasriy keanea mrtdeher kache absyi yabe na. karn, sei bykti prbhur kache nijeke smprn kreche. emnki ydi tar nijer pitamata kimba bhai athba bean mara yay, tahleo se absyi tader sprs krbe na. eta take asuci kre debe. take absyi dekhate hbe ye, se prthk ebm smprnabhabe se nijeke isbrer kache smprn kreche. prthk thakar ei purea smye se absyi smprnabhabe nijeke prbhur kache nibedn krbe. “eo hte pare ye, nasriy emn ekjner sngre ache ye aksmat mara geche. ydi nasriy ei mrt byktike sprs kre tbe se apbitr hye yabe. ydi tai hy, tbe nasriy absyi mathar smst cul kete phelbe. (ai cul tar bises prtinar ekti ams chil.) se absyi sptm dine tar cul katbe, karn ai dine take suci kra hbe. erpr astm dine sei nasriy absyi duti ghughu ebm duti payrar bacca yajker kache niye asbe. smagm tambur prbes pthei se yajker kache egulike diye debe. tkhn yajk eder ektike pap theke suci hbar jny utsrg krbe. aprtike se dah krar jny utsrg krbe. ei dah kra utsrgi hbe nasriy paper prtidan. (se papi karn se ekti mrtdeher kache chil.) ai smy sei bykti isbrer kache uphar hisabe tar mathar cul debar jny abar spth krbe. er arth hl, sei bykti abar alada theke isbrer kache nijeke absyi smprn krbe. absyi se ekti ek bchr bysk purus mes niye asbe. ebm ei mes deasarthk bli hisabe utsrg krbe. tar prthk thakar prthm prayake gnna kra hbe na. se ntun kre prthk thakte suru krbe. eta absyi krte hbe karn se tar prthm prthk thakar smy ekti mrtdeh sprs krar asuci hyechil. “tar prthk thakar nirdist smy ses hoyar pre nasriy absyi smagm tambur prbes pthe yabe. ebm prbhur kache tar ya kichu utsrg krar

ta krbe. tar utsrg absyi hbe:ekti nikhumt ek bchr bysk purus messabk ya heamblir jnye utsrg kra hbe. ekti nikhumt ek bchr bysk stri messabk ya paparthk blir jny utsrg kra hbe. ekti nikhumt mes ya mngl naibedyr jny utsrg kra hbe. ek jhudi ruti ya khamirbihinhabe tairi (teler snge khub bhalea myda miliye tairi kek.) ei sb keker opre absyi tel chdanea thakbe. ei sb upharer sngei ssy naibedyr ebm pey naibedyr utsrg kra hbe. "yajk ei skl drbysamgri prbhur samne upsthit kre tkhni papskhalner jnye bli ebm heamblir utsrg krben. yajk khamirbihin tairi ek jhudi ruti prbhuke deben. tarpr tini prbhur kache mngl naibedyr utsrger jny sei pum mestike htya krben. yajk etike ssy naibedyr o pey naibedyr sathei prbhuke utsrg krben. "erpr nasriy smagm tambur prbes pthe yabe. sekhane se tar ei utsrg kra cul kete phelbe ebm ye agun mngl naibedyr jny utsrgikrt naibedyr nice jblche tate sei cul phele deoya hbe. "nasriy tar cul kete phelar pre yajk take pum meser ekti seddh kra skndh, ekti pithe ar ekti srucakli jhudi theke deben. ei dutii khamir chada tairi kra hbe. er pr yajk eib drbysamgri prbhur samne dealaben. eiti hl dealniy naibedyr. ei sb drbysamgri pbitr ebm egulea sbi yajker. echadao meser buk ebm uruo prbhur samne dealanea hbe. ei sb drbysamgrio yajker. er pr nasriy byktiti draksars pan krte pare. "ye bykti nasriy sph krbe ble mnsth kreche tar jny aiguleai hl niym. ai bykti absyi prbhuke aish uphar debe. echadao ydi keanea bykti aro kichu besi dite sksm hy ebm ta debar jny sph kr theke, tahle take absy tar pkr rakhte hbe. the take absyi kmpkse aish jinispr ditei hbe ya nasriy sphther niyme talikabhukt hyeche." prbhu measike blen, "harean ebm tar putrder ble dao ye, ebhabei tara israyeler leakder asirbad krbe. tara blbe: prbhu teamader asirbad krun ebm rksa krun. prbhu teamader prti sdy hean ebm teamader kruna prdrsn krun. prbhu teamader prarthnar uttr din ebm teamader santi din." erpr prbhu blen, "israyeler leakder asirbad krar jny harean ebm tar putrra amar nam bybhar krbe ebm ami tader asirbad krbea."

7

measi pbitr tambur sthapner kaj smpnk kre etike prbhur kache utsrg krl. pbitr tambu ebm tar bheter smst drbysamgrike measi abhisek krl. bedi ebm tar snge bybhary anyany drbysamgrikeo measi abhisek o pbitr krl. ete beajhanea hl ye, ei sb drbysamgri keblmatr prbhur upasnar jny bybhr hbe. erpr israyeler netagn prbhuke tader naibedyr prdan krl. ei skl netara chil taderi pribarer krta ebm tader geasthir neta. ei sb leakra hl tarai yader leaksmkhya gnna krar dayith chil. ei sb leakra prbhur kache uphar enechil. tara chyti acchadit skt ebm sei sktgulike calanear jny bareati gru enechil. (prtyek neta ekti kre gru diyechil. prtyek neta apr arek netar snge eksnge ekti kre skt diyechil.) pbitr tambutei netara prbhuke ei sb drbysamgri diyechil. prbhu measike blen, "netader kache theke ei sb upharsamgri grhn krea. smagm tambur kaje eib upharsamgri bybhar kra yabe. lebinyder ei sb jinispr diye dao. ei jinisguli tader pryajin hbe." tamp measi sktguli ebm gruguleake grhn kre aigulea lebiy pribarbhuktder diye diyechil. measi gersean

geasthibhukt leakder duti gadi ebm carti gru diyechil. erpr measi mrari geasthibhukt leakder carti gadi ebm atti gru diyechil. tader kajer jny ei skt o grur tader pryajin chil. yajk hareaner putr ithamr eib byktider kajkrmer jny daybddh chil. measi khater pribargeasthike ektio gru athba gadi dey ni, karn tader kaj chil pbitr drbysamgri nijeder kamdhei bhn kra. measi bedike abhisek krechil. ai eki dine beditike utsrg krar jny netara tader naibedyr niye esechil. tara bedite prbhuke tader naibedyr prdan krechil. prbhu measike blen, "beditike utsrg krar jny prtyekdin ekjn kre neta tar uphar niye asbe." bareajn netar prtyeke tader uphar niye esechil. eiguli hl uphar samgri:prtyek neta 3-1/4 pound ojner ekti kre rupear thala ebm 1-3/4 pound ojner ekti kre rupear bati enechil. ei durkmer uphari pbitr sthaner mapkathi anusare ojn kra hyechil. prtyekti bati ebm thala tel misrit suksm myday purn chil; eiti ssy naibedyr jny bybhr ht. prtyek neta auns ojner ekti kre bd seanar camco enechil. ei camcguli sugndhi dhuneay pripurn chil. echadao tamra prtyeke ekti kre emde bachur, ekti mes ebm ek bchr bysk ekti pum messabk enechil. ei psugulike heamblir jny ana hyechil. pap krmer utsrger jny tamra prtyeke ekti kre purus chagl enechil. prtyeke 2ti gru, 5ti pum mes, 5ti pum chagl ebm ek bchr bysk 5ti pum messabk enechil. ei skl drbysamgri mngl naibedyr hisabe utsrgikrt hyechil.prthm din, yihuda pribargeasthir neta aminadber putr nhsean tar uphar enechil.dbitiy din, isakhrer geasthir neta suyarer putr nthnel tar uphar enechil.trtiy din, sbulun pribargeasthir neta heleaner putr iliyab tar uphar enechil.cturth din, ruben geasthir neta sdeyurer putr ilisur tar uphar enechil.pncm din, simiyeay geasthir neta surisddyer putr slumiyl tar uphar enechil.ssth din, gad geasthir neta dyuyeler putr iliyasph tar uphar enechil.sptm din, iphryim geasthir neta ammhuder putr ilisama tar uphar enechil.astm din, mnhsi geasthir neta pdahsurer putr gmliyl tar uphar enechil.nbm din, binyamin geasthir neta gidieyanir putr abidan tar uphar enechil.dsm din, dan geasthir neta ammisddyer putr ahieser tar uphar enechil.ekads din, aser geasthir neta akrner putr pgiyl tar uphar enechil.dbads din, nptali geasthir neta ainner putr abirah tar uphar enechil. su-tram aib drbysamgri chil israyeler leakder netader kache theke paoya upharsamgri. measi beditike abhisek kre utsrg krar smy tara ei skl drbysamgri niye esechil. tara 12 ti rupear thala, 12 ti rupear bati ebm 12 ti seanar camc enechil. prtyekti rupear thala pray 3-1/4 pound ojner chil. ebm prtyekti batir ojn chil pray 1-3/4 pound. pbitr sthaner mapkathi anusare smst rupear thala ebm rupear batir meat ojn chil pray 60 pound. pbitr sthaner mapkathi anusare sugndhi dhuneay pripurn 12 ti seanar camcer prtyekti ojn chil pray 4 pound. 12 ti seanar camcer meat ojn chil pray 3 pound. heamblir utsrger jny psur meat smkhya chil 12 ti samd, 12 ti mes ebm 12 ti ek bchr bysk purus messabk. aib drbysamgriy utsrger snge ye ssy naibedyr jny absyk, tao chil ebm sekhane 12 ti purus chaglo chil ya prbhur kache paparthk bli hisabe utsrger jny bybhr htyechil. echadao netara mngl naibedyr jny bli hisabe utsrger jny psuo diyechil. ei sb psuder meat smkhya chil 24 ti samd, 60 ti mes, 60

ti purus chagl ebm 60 ti ek bchr bysk purus mess-
abk. ei bhabe measi abhisek krar pre tara beditike ut-
srg krechil. measi ykhni prbhur sathe ktha blar jny
smagm tambute yet, se prbhur knthsbr sunt, prbhu
tamr sng ktha blten. sei saksyinduker bises ac-
chadner oprer dujn krub duter majkhhan theke sei
knthsbr seana yet. ei bhabe isbr measir sng ktha
blten.

8

prbhu measike blen, “hareanke blea, se batigulea
jbalale batigulear aleay yen batistmbher samner jay-
gata aleakit hy.” harean tai krechil. sthik jaygatei
se batigulea rekhechil ebm emnbhabe rekhechil ye,
batistmbher samner jaygata aleakit hyechil. prbhu
measike ya ades krechilen ta measi paln krechil. ei
bhabe batistmbhti tairi kra hyechil. eti pitanea seana
diye tairi kra hyechil, batistmbher gearar seanar
bhait theke uprer seanar phul prynt pureatai. prbhu
measike thik yerkm dekhiechilen eti serkmi dekhite
hyechile. prbhu measike blen, “israyeler anyany
leakder theke lebiyder prthk krea. sei lebiyder suci
krea. tader suci krar jny teamar ya ya kra ucit ta
ei rkm: paparthk blir jny ye bises jl ache seta tader
opr chitiye dao. ei jl tader suci krbe. erpr tara tader
srir kamiye priskar krbe, bstradi dheabe ebm srirke
priskar krbe. “tarpr lebiy geasthibhukt leakra paler
mdhye theke ekti alpbysk samd nebe yar sngai ssy
naibedy utsrg kra hbe. naibedyr uddesye ei ssy hbe
tel mesanea myda. erpr paparthk bli utsrger pryae-
jne tumi aro ekti alpbysk samd nebe. smagm tam-
bur samner elakay lebiy geasthibhukt leakder eksnge
ai jaygay niye esea. prbhur samne lebiy geasthib-
hukt leakder niye ele israyeler leakra tader hat lebiy-
der opre rakhbe. erpr harean lebiy geasthibhukt
leakder israyel santander kach theke prbhur kache
ana bises uphar hisabe diye debe. ei bhabe lebiy
geasthibhukt leakra prbhur uddesye tader bises kaj
krar jny prstut hbe. “erpr lebiyara samder mathay
hat rakhbe, tar mdhye ekti samd paparthk bli his-
abe ebm anyti heambli hisabe prbhur kache utsrg
krar jny bybhar kra hbe. eisb utsrg lebiy geasthib-
hukt leakder pbitr krbe. lebiy geasthibhukt leakder
harean ebm tar putdrer samne damdate blea. erpr
prbhur kache lebiy geasthibhukt leakder diye dao.
tara dealniy naibedyr mtea hbe. tumi lebiyder is-
rayeler anyany leakder theke prthk krbe. lebiy geast-
hibhukt leakra amar hbe. “sutram lebiy geasthib-
hukt leakder suci krea ebm taderke prbhur kache
diye dao. tara dealniy naibedyr mtea hbe. tumi eta
krar pre tara smagm tambute tader nirdharit kaj krte
parbe. israyeliy leakra lebiy geasthibhukt leakder
amar kache diye debe. tara amar hbe. atite ami prtyek
israyeliy pribarke tader prthmjat putr amake diye dite
blechilam. kintu ekhn ami israyeler anyany pribarer
prthmjat putdrer pribarte lebiy geasthibhukt leakder
nicchi. israyeler prtyek pumlingdhari prthmjat amar.
seti manus heak athba psu, tate kichu yay ase na, seti
amari. karn yedin ami misrer smst prthmjat putr ebm
psuder htya krechilam, ami amar jny prthmjat pu-
trder bachai krechilam. kintu ekhn ami tader pri-
barte lebiy geasthibhukt leakderi neb. israyeler skl

leakder theke ami lebiy geasthibhukt leakder beche
niyechilam. ebm ami tader harean ebm tar putdrer
kache uphar hisebe deb. ami cai smagm tambute
tara kaj kruk. tara israyeler smst leakr jny sebakary
krbe. tara tader suddhikrner bli utsrg krte sahary
krbe ya israyeler leakder suci krbe. tahle israyeler
leakra pbitr sthaner kachakachi leo tara keanea bd
rkmer asusthta ba smsyar smmukhin hbe na.” sutram
measi, harean ebm israyeler smst leakr prbhur ades
paln krl. prbhu measike ya ades krechilen, israyeliyara
lebiy geasthibhukt leakder prtai ta smpn krl. lebiyara
tader nijeder ebm tader peasak pricchd priskar krle
harean tader prbhur kache dealniy naibedyr mtea
arprn krl. harean ye naibedyr nibedn krl ta tader pap-
mukt ebm suci krl. erpr lebiyara tader nirdharit kaj
krar jny smagm tambute el. tara harean ebm tar pu-
trder adhine chil. prbhu measike ya blechilen lebiy-
der prtai kra hyechil. erpr prbhu kajkrme blen,
“eti lebiyder jny ek bises ades: 25 bchr athba tar besi
bysk prtyek lebiy purus smagm tambute absyi asbe
ebm smagm tambur kajkrme ams nebe. kintu ykhn
kareao bys 50 bchr tkhn se absyi bhari kajkrme theke
absr nebe. pncas bchr athba tar besi bysk sei skl byk-
tira smagm tambute pahara diye tader bhaider kaje
sahary krte pare. kintu tara yen kean bhari kaj na kre.
ykhn tumi lebiy geasthibhukt leakder tader kajar jny
mneanit krechea tkhn tumi ei kajguli absyi krbe.”

9

israyeler leakra misr chede cle asar pre dbitiy bchrer
prthm mase prbhu siny mrubhumite measir sathe ei
ktha blen, “israyeler leakder thik smye nistarprber
pbitr din udyapn krte ble dao. tara absyi ei maser
14 tarikhe, geadhuli belay udbarer pbitr diner khady
grhn krbe. tara absyi nirdharit smye ei kaj krbe
ebm nistarprber skl niym tara absyi paln krbe.” su-
tram measi israyeler leakder nistarprb udyapn krte
blechil. israyeler leakra prthm maser 14 tarikhe gead-
huli belay siny mrubhumite nistarprb paln krechil.
prbhu measike yebhabe ades krechilen israyeliyara
thik sebhabe kaj krechil. kintu kichu leak ai din-
tike nistarprber pbitr din hisebe udyapn krte pare ni.
tara asuci chil, karn tara ekta mrtdeh sprs krechil. su-
tram tara ai dine measi ebm hareaner kache gel. tara
measike bln, “amra ek byktir mrtdeh sprs kre asuci
hyechi. nirdharit smye prbhuke uphar dite amader
badha deoya hcche. sutram amra israyeler anyany
leakder sng nistarprb udyapn krte parchi na. amra
ki krb?” measi tader bln, “ami prbhuke jijnes krbea
tini e byapare ki blen.” tkhn prbhu measike blen,
“tumi ei kthagulea israyeler leakder blea: ei niym
teamader ebm teamader uttprurusder jnyi. keanea
ekjner pkse nirdharit smye nistarprb udyapn kra
smbhb nao hte pare. hytea sei bykti mrtdeh sprs
kre asuci hyechil athba dur dese yatra krechil. tbu
sei bykti any keaneao smye nistarprb udyapn krte
parbe. dbitiy maser 14 tarikhe geadhuli belay absyi se
nistarprb udyapn krbe. ai smye tara absyi nistarprber
mes, khamir chada tairi tairi ebm kichu tetea sak-
pata diye khabe. tara prer din skal prynt ai khabarer
keanea kichui absist rakhbe na ebm absyi sei meser
keanea had bhgn krbe na. se absyi nistarprber sb

niym anusrn krbe; kintu ye leakti suci ebm bedate yay ni se ydi nirdist smy nistarprb udyapn na krbe, tahle take absyi tar leakder kach theke alada krbe deoya hbe. se deasi ebm sastir yeagy karn se nirdist smy prbhuke tar uphar dey ni. “teamader sng e ache emn keanea bidesi ydi prbhur nistarprb udyapner jny icchuk hy tahle se absyi ta krbe kintu se absyi nistarprber skl bidhi anusrn krbe. eki niym skler jny pryajy.” yedin smagm tambu arthat cuktir sei tambu sthapit hl, sedin sndhyay isbrer megh setike abrt krl ebm skal prynt pbitr tambur uprer meghke thik aguner mtea dekhachil. meghti smstksn pbitr tambu abrt krt ebm ratre setake aguner mtea dekhate. meghti pbitr tambur opr theke sthan pribtrn krl, israyeliya setike anusrn krl. ykhn meghti thamt tkhn israyeliya sekhaei sibir sthapn krt. kkhn yatra suru krte hbe, kkhn thamte hbe ebm kkhn sibir sthapn krte hbe se byapare israyeler leakder prbhu ei rastai dekhiechilen. ytksn prynt pbitr tambur upre megh thakt, ttksn prynt leakra sei eki jaygay sibir sthapn kre bsbas krt. keanea keanea smye pbitr tambur opre dirgh smy dhre megh thaktea. israyeliya prbhur ades paln krt ebm sei sthan tyag krt na. keanea smye abar alp kyekdiner jnye pbitr tambur upre megh thaktea. sutram leakra prbhur ades paln krt - ykhn megh clte suru krt, tkhn tarao sei meghke anusrn krt. keanea smy abar matr ek ratrir jny megh sthayi ht prdin skalei abar clte suru krt. sutram leakra tader jinispr ek jaygay jdea kre meghke anusrn krt. diner belay athba ratrite ykhn megh clte suru krt tkhni leakra take anusrn krt. ydi sei megh dudin athba ek mas athba ek bchrer jny pbitr tambur upre sthayi ht tkhno leakra prbhur ades paln krt. tara sei jaygay thakt ebm sei sthan theke megh na sre yaoya prynt sei sthan tara tyag krt na. erpr megh sei jayga theke uthe clte suru krl, leakrao clte suru krt. sutram leakra prbhur ades paln krt. prbhu bll tara sibir sthapn krt ebm prbhu bll tara clte suru krt. leakra khub strkbhabe njr rakht ebm prbhu measike ya ades krten ta tara paln krt.

10

prbhu measike bllen: “duti rupear sina tairi kr. sina duti tairi krar jny petanea rupea bybhar kr. leakder eksnge dakar jnye ebm sibir sthanantr smy blar jny ei sina duti bybhar kra hbe. ydi sina duti ek sathe dirghsure jeare bajao, tahle sb leak yen smagm tambur prbes pthe teamar samne ase. kintu ydi tumi teamar sng e dekhla krar jny netader arthat israyeler bareati pribargeasthir prdhander jdea krte cao, tahle keblmatr ekti sinakei dirgh sure bajabe. “sina duti alpknsr jny bajanea hle beajhabe ye sibirke sriye niye yete hbe. tkhn smagm tambur purbdike ye pribargeasthi sibir sthapn kreche tara absyi clte suru krbe. dbitiybar sina dutike alpknsr jny bajale smagm tambur dksindike ye pribargeasthi sibir sthapn kreche tara clte suru krbe. kintu ydi bises sbhar jny leakder ek jaygay ektrit krte cao, tahle sina dutike dirgh smy dhre kintu anybhabe bajabe. keblmatr hareaner putra ebm yajkra sina dutike bajabe. ei bidhi teamader ebm teamader prbrti bms-dhrder jny cirkalin bidhi. “ydi tumi teamar keanea strur sng e teamar nijer dese yuddh krte yao, tahle

tumi tader sng e yuddh krte yaoyar age sina dutike alp smyer jny jeare bajabe. prbhu teamar isbr, teamar sinar aoyaj sunte paben ebm tini teamake teamar struder hat theke bamcaben. echadao teamar bises sbhar smy, amabsyar dinguleate ebm teamader skler sukher smabese ei sina dutike bajabe. tumi ykhn teamar heambli ebm mngl naibedy prdan krbe sei smyo sina dutike bajabe. prbhu, teamar isbr teamake yen mne rakhen, se jnyi ei bises pddhti. eti krar jny ami teamake ades krchi; amii prbhu teamar isbr.” israyeler leakra msir tyag krar pre, dbitiy bchrer dbitiy maser 20 tm dine cuktir tambur opr theke megh uthl. tai israyeler leakra tader yatra suru krl. tara siny mrubhumii tyag kre parn mrubhumite megh thama prynt bhrmn krl. ei prthm leakra tader sibir sthanantr krl. prbhu measike yemn ades krlen, sei bhabei tara etike sthanantr krl. yihudar sibir theke prthme tinti geasthi gel. tara tader ptaka niyei bhrmn krl. prthm geasthiti chil yihudar pribargeasthi. aminadber putr nhsean chil ai geasthir dl neta. erpr elen isakhrer pribargeasthi. suyarer putr nthel chil ai geasthir dl neta. tarpe el sbuluner pribargeasthi. heleaner putr iliyab chil ai geasthir dl neta. erpr pbitr tambutike teala hl, gersan ebm mrari pribarer leakra pbitr tambutike bhn krchil, sutram ei pribarer leakra sarite thik tar prei chil. erpr rubener sibir theke tinti geasthi tader ptakash bhrmn krl. prthm geasthiti chil rubener pribargeasthi. sdeyurer putr iliyur chil ei geasthir dl neta. erpr simiyeaner pribargeasthi el. surisddyer putr slumiyel chil ei geasthir dl neta. ebm tarpe esechil gader pribargeasthi. dyuyeler putr iliyasph chil ei geasthir dl neta. khat pribar, yara pbitr tambu bhn krt, erpr tara yatra suru krl karn ntun jaygay asamatr tader tambuti sthapn krte hbe. erpr iphryimer sibir theke tinti geasthi el. tara tader ptakash bhrmn krechil. prthm geasthiti chil iphryimer pribargeasthi. ammihuder putr ilisama chil ai geasthir dl neta. erpr esechil mnhisir pribargeasthi. pdahsurer putr gmliyel chil ei geasthir dl neta. erpr el binyaminer pribargeasthi. gidiyeaner putr abidan chil ai geasthir dl neta. ses tinti pribargeasthi chil anyany skl pribargeasthir pscadbha-grksi. tara chil daner sibirer geasthibhukt. tara tader ptaka niye bhrmn krl. prthm geasthiti chil daner pribargeasthi. ammisddyer putr ahiyesr chil ei geasthir dl neta. erpe el aserer pribargeasthi akner putr pgiyel chil ai geasthir dl neta. erpe el nptali pribargeasthi. ainner putr ahirh chil ai geasthir dl neta. sthanantr yabar smy israyeler leakra eibhabei ek-sathe yet. midiyeaniy ruyeler putr chil heabb. (ruyel chil measir sburs.) measi hearbke bll, “amra sei deser uddesye yatra krchi yeta isbr amader deben ble prtiruti krechilen. amader sng e esea amra teamar sng e bhalea bybhar krbea. prbhu israyeliydr pke mngl prtijna krechen.” kintu heabb uttr dil, “na, ami teamader sng e yabea na. ami amar jnmbhumite, amar nijer leakder kache phire yabea.” tkhn measi bll, “dya kre amader chede yaben na. apni mrubhumii smprke amader thekeo besi janen. apni amader pth prdrsk hte paren. apni ydi amader sng e asen tahle prbhu amader ye skl uttm bisyer adhikari krben, seta amra apnar sng e bhag kre neb.” ete heabb raji hl ebm tara prbhur pahader cuda theke yatra suru krl ebm tin

din pthe cll. yajkgñ prbhur sñge cuktir sindukti niye leakder age age hamtl. sibirer jny sthan anbesne tara tindin pbitr sinduktike bñhn krl. prtyek dini prbhur megh tader oprei thakt ebm prtyek din skale tara ykñhn sibir tyag krt, tkñhn megh tader pth prdrsn krt. sibir sthanantr jny leakra ykñhi pbitr sinduktike othatea, measi tkñhi prtyekbarer mt blt, "prbhu tumi oth! teamar strura chdiye chitiye yak. teamar strura teamar kach theke paliye yak." ykñhi pbitr sinduktike tar nijer jaygay rakha ht, measi tkñhi prtyekbarer mt blt, "prbhu tumi, keati keati israyeliyder kache phire esea."

11

leakra tader smsya smprke abhiyeag kra suru krl prbhu tader abhiyeag sunlen ebm kudddh hlen. prbhur kach theke agun ese leakder mdhye jble uthl. agun sibirer bairer dike kichu kichu elaka gras krl. tkñhn leakra measir kache sahayyer jny krñdn krl. measi prbhur kache prarthna krl ebm agun nibhe gel. sutram tara ai jaygati nam rakhl tbera, karn prbhur agun tader sibirer mdhye jble uthechil. bidesira yara israyeler leakder sñge yeagdan krechil, tara anyany khabar khete cail ebm israyeler leakra punray abhiyeag krt suru krl. tara bll, "ke amader mams khete debe? amra misre ye mach khetam ta mne pdche. amader ai macher jny keanea dami dite ht na. echadao amader khub bhalea saksbj chil yemn ssa, phuti, pemyaj jatiy phl, pemyaj ebm rsun. kintu ekñhn amra amader skti hariye phelechi. ei manna chada ar kean kichui amra ceakhe dekhte pai na." (ei manna chil dhniya bijer mt ebm er rm chil gugguler mtea. leakra ei manna ek jaygay idea krt. erpr tara pathrer sahayye seguleake gumdea kre patre seti ranna krt. athba etike pesn yntre mihi kre gumdea kre ta diye pithe tairi krt. pithegular sbad chil alibh tl diye tairi kra pither mtea. prtyek ratre ykñhn sisir pde sibir bhije yet sei smy ei manna matite pde.) measi leakder abhiyeag krt sunl. prtyek pribarer leakra tader tambur drjay bse ei abhiyeag krchil. prbhu ete khub ksubdh hlen ebm eta measikeo mnñhsunn krl. measi prbhuke jijnes krl. "prbhu, apni ken amake ei sb smsyay jdiyechen? ami apnar sebk. ami emn ki krechi ye apni asntust hyechen? ei smst leakder dayitb apni ken amar upr diyechen? ami ki leakder grbhe dharn krechi, ami ki eder jñm diyechi? kintu amake tader ytn nite hy, thik yemn bhabe ekñjn sebika tar dui bahur mdhye ekti sisuke ytn kre. apni ken amake eti krar jny badhy krechen? purbpurusder ye jaygaa debar jny apni prtisruti krechilen tader semp jaygay niye yaoyar jny ken apni amay badhy krechen? ei sb leakke khaoyabar jnye ami keathay mams pab? tara smane amar kache abhiyeag kre blche, 'amader khabar jny mams dao!' ami eka ei smst leakr dekhasuneat krar parbea na. ei dayitb amar kache gurubhar shrup. apni ydi mnsth kre thaken ye amar pti ei rkm bybhar krben tahle amake ekñni htia krun. apni ydi apnar sebk hiseba amake grñn kre thaken tahle amake ekñni mrte din." prbhu measike bllen, "israyeler pracinder mdhye theke 70 jñke amar kache niye esea. yader tumi ei leakder neta ble jan tader smagm tambute niye esea. okhanei oder teamar sñge

damdate dao. tkñhn ami nice neme asb ebm okhanei teamar sñge ktha blbea. teamar opre ye atma ache tar kichuta ams ami tadero debar. tkñhn tara leakder dekhasuneat krar jny teamake sahayy krbe. tahle teamake eka ei sb leakder dekhasuneat krar bhar bñhn krt hbe na. "leakder blea: teamara agamikaler jny nijeder tairi krea. agamikal teamara mams khabe. prbhu teamader kanna sunechen. prbhu teamader ktha sunechen, karn teamara kemde blech, 'khaoyar jny amader ke mams debe? amader jny misri bhalea chil.' sutram ekñhn prbhu teamader mams deben ebm teamara ta khabe. ekdin athba duidin athba pamcdin athba dsdin emnki kudidineri besi smy dhre teamara sei mams khabe. kintu teamara ta ek mas dhre khabe. ghenna na asa prynt teamara ai mams khabe. etai teamader bhbitby karn teamara prbhuke agrahy krech yini teamader mdhyei achen ebm teamara kemde tamr samne abhiyeag kre blech, 'ken amra ade misr tyag krlam?' measi bll, "prbhu ekhane 6,00,000 purus ghure bedacche ar apni blchen, 'ami tader ek mas dhre khaoyar jny ythest primane mams deb! ydi amra smst gru ebm mesder htia kri tahleo ek mas dhre ei smst leakder khaoyaneat jny ta ythest hbe na. ebm amra ydi smudrer smst mach dhre nii, tahleo ta tader jny ythest hbe na' kintu prbhu measike bllen, "prbhur ksmta ki simit? tumi dekhte pabe ye, ami ya bli seta teamar kache phle ki na." sutram measi leakder sñge ktha blar jny beriye gelen. prbhu ya ya blechilen measi tader tai bll. tkñhn measi prbinder mdhye theke 70 jñke ek jaygay idea kre tader tambur cardike damdate bll. tkñhn prbhu meghe mdhye neme ese measir sathe ktha bllen. measir opr atma chil, prbhu sei atmar kichu ams niye 70 jñ prbinder opreo rakhlen. atma tader opre neme asle pre tara bhisidybani krt suru krl. kintu erpr tara ar bhabbani ble ni. prbinder mdhye dujn, ildd ebm medd tader tambur baire yay ni. tader nam pracinder talikay chil, kintu tara sibirei chil. kintu tader opreo atma ele tara sibirer mdhyei bhisidybani krt suru krl. ekñjn yubk dede giye measike ei khbr dil. sei bykti bll, "ildd ebm medd sibirer mdhyei bhisidybani krch." nuner putr ytheasuy (yini kisear bys theke measir shkari chilen) measike bll, "he amar guru measi apni tader thaman!" kintu measi uttr dil, "tumi ki bhy pacchea ye leakra bhabbe ami ekñhn ar neta ni? amar iccha prbhur sb prjai yen bhisidybani krt sksm hy. amar iccha prbhu yen skler mdhyei tamr atmake rakhen." erpr measi ebm israyeler netara sibire phire gel. erpr prbhu jñder srsti krlen ya smudr theke thhat ese hajir hl. jñd sekane thhati bharui pakhider niye el. bharui pakhira sibirer cardhare ude bedate lagl. etea besi bharui pakhi chil ye sei jaygar mati dheke gel. bharui pakhigulea matir opre tin phut str tairi krl. ekñjn manus ekdine ytdr prynt hamtte pab, ttdur prynt bharui pakhigulea chdiye chil. tara giye saradin ebm sararat dhre bharui pakhiguleake idea krl. prer dino saradin dhre tara bharui pakhigulea idea krl. ekñjn bykti sbceye nyuntm 60 busel smgrh krl. erpr leakra bharui pakhir mams sibirer cardike chdiye rakhil. ykñhn leakra mams khaoya suru krl prbhu khub kruddh hlen. sei mams tader mukhe thakte thakte ebm tader mams khaoya ses krar agei prbhu tader gurutrbbabe asusth kre dilen. anek leak

mara gel ebm ai jaygatei tader kbr deoya hl. ei karnei leakra ai jaygar nam rakhil kibreat-httaba. tara ai jaygar ai nam dil karn yader mamsar jny khub akankha chil taderi okhane kbr deoya hyechil. kibreat-httaba theke leakra htseareater dike yatra krl ebm sekhanai thakhl.

12

mriym ebm harean measir biruddhe ktha blte suru krl. karn measi ekjn kusiya mhlake bibah krechil. tara mne krechil ye measir pkse ekjn kusiya mhlake bibah kra thik hy ni. tara nijeder mdhye blabli krl, “prbhu leaker sng ktha blar jny ki kebl measikei bybhar krechen. prbhu ki amader madhymeo ktha blen ni?” prbhu ei kthagulea sunlen. (measi khub nmr chil. prthibite ye keanea manusar theke se besi nmr chil.) hthati prbhu elen ebm measi, harean ebm mriym sng ktha blen. prbhu blen, “teamra tinjn ekhn smagm tambute esea.” sutram measi, harean ebm mriym pbitr tambute gel. prbhu megth mbher mdhye neme elen ebm pbitr tambur prbes pthe ese damdalen. prbhu daklen, “harean ebm mriym!” harean ebm mriym tkhn beriye el. isbr blen, “amar ktha seanea! teamader mdhye bhabbadi thakbe. ami prbhu drsne tader dekha debea. ami tader sng sbpne ktha blbea. kintu amar das measi serkm ny. measi amar bisbst sebk. amar badir prtyekei tase bisbas kre. ami ykhn tar sng ktha bli, tkhn tar sng mukheamukhi ktha bli. ami emn keanea dhamdhar sahayy nii na yar bhete keanea arth lukiye ache; ami take ye jinis janate cai seta ami take priskarbhabe dekihiye dii. ebm measi prbhu sei prtimurtir dike takiye thakte pare. sutram amar sebk measir biruddhe ktha blar sahs teamader ki kre hl? prbhu tader prti krudhdhlen, tai tader tyag krlen. pbitr tambu theke megth upre uthi dekha gel mriym camda himer mt sada. harean ghure mriym dike takiye dekhil, tar srirer camdar rm tusarer mtea sada. tar maratmk camdar reag hyeche. tkhn harean measir kache anuny kre bl, “mhasy, dya krun, amra murkher mtea ye kaj krechilam tar jny amader ksma krun. mrt absthar jnm hyeche emn ekti sisur mtea take tar srirer camda harate deben na.” (kkhno kkhno ek ekti sisur jnm hy yader srirer ardhek camda ksyge geche.) ei karne measi isbrer kache prarthna krl, “isbr, dya kre mriymke ei asusthta theke areagy krun!” prbhu measike uttr dilen, “ydi tar pita tar mukhe thuthu phele, tahle se satdiner jnye ljiit thakt na? sutram take sat diner jny sibirer baire rakhea. ai smyer pre, se susth hye uthbe. tkhn se sibire phire aste pare.” sutram tara mriymke sat diner jnye sibirer baire niye gel ebm leakrao sei jayga theke ar egealea na, ytksn prnt take abar sibire phiriye na niye asa hl. erpr leakra htseareat tyag kre parn mrubhumir uddeseye gmn krl ebm ai mrubhumitei sibir sthapn krl.

13

prbhu measike blen, “knan deser jmi anusndhaner jny kichu leak pathiye dao. israyeler leakder ami ei destii debea. bareati pribargeasthir prtyektir theke

ekjn kre neta pathiye dao.” sutram parn mrubhumite bas krar smy measi prbhu adas anusare israyeler ei sb netader pathiye diyechil. aish netader namgulea hl ei: rubener pribargeasthi theke skkurer putr smmuya. simiyeaner pribargeasthi theke hearir putr sapht. yihudar pribargeasthi theke yiphunnir putr kaleb. isakhr pribargeasthi theke yeasepher putr yigal. iphyrim pribargeasthi theke nuner putr heasey. binyamin pribargeasthi theke rapnur putr plti. shulun pribargeasthi theke seadir putr gddiyel. yeasepher pribargeasthi theke (mnhsi) susir putr gddi. dan pribargeasthi theke gmlir putr ammiyel. aser pribargeasthi theke mikhayeler putr sthur. nptali pribargeasthi theke bpsir putr nhbi. gader pribargeasthi theke makhir putr gyuyel. measi ullikhit byktider sei des dekhte ebm jaygati sambndhe dharna arjn krte pathiyechil. (measi nuner putr heaseyke any arekti name dakt. measi take yiheasuy ble dakt.) measi tader knan des anusndhan krte pathiye blechil, “prthme negebher mdhy diye yao ebm tarpre pahadi dese dhuke pdea. dekhea, jaygati kemn dekhte. okhane yara bsbas kre tader sambndhe kheamj nao tara kteakhani sktisali athba durbl? tara smkhayay km na besi? tara yekthane bsbas krche sei jaygati sambndhe janea. sekhanakar jmi ki bhalea na kharap? ki dhrner shre tara bas kre? tader surksar jny ki shre keanea pracic ache? shrgulea ki mjbutbhabe surksit? ebm destir smprke anyany bisyo jene nao - yemn sekhanakar jmi urbr na anurbr? sekhanakar gach ache ki na? echadao sei jayga theke phire asar smy sekhan theke kichu phl niye asar cesta krea.” (eta chil sei smy ykhn gache prthm draksa pake.) sutram tara sei des anusndhan krte cle gel. tara sin mrubhumi theke rheab ebm lebea hmat prynt jayga anusndhan krl. tara negebher mdhy diye dese prbes kre hibreane gel. (misrer seayn shr tairir sat bchr age hibrean shr tairir hyechil.) ahiman, sesy ebm tlmy okhane bas krten. tara chilan anaker uttrpurus. erpr tara iskeal upkyay giye sekhanakar ekti draksa gacher sakha katl. sakhatite ek theaka draksa chil. tara semp sakhatite ekti khumtir majkhane rekhe dujn mile sei khumti bhn krl. echadao tara dalim phl ebm dumuro niye esechil. ai jaygati nam chil iskeal upkyay, karn ai jaygatei israyeler leakra draksar theakagulea ketechil. 40 din dhire guptcrara sei des anusndhan krl. erpr tara sibire phire gel. israyeler guptcrara sei smy kadeser kache parn mrubhumite sibir sthapn krechil. guptcrara measi harean ebm israyeler sb leaker kache giye tara ya ya dekkehe se smprke bl ebm tader sei deser phlo dekhil. tara measike bl, “amra sei dese gelam yekthane apni amader pathalen. sei desti prcur bhalea bhalea drbysamgrite priprun. ekhane emn kichu phl ache ya okhane phle. kintu okhane yara bsbas kre tara khubi sktisali. shrgulea khubi bdea. khubi mjbutbhabe seguli surksit. emnki amra sekhanakar kyejkin leakke dekhechi. amaleker leakra negebher bas kre. hitti, yibusiy ebm imeariyera parby shre bas kre. knaniyara smudrer kache yrdn ndir pase bas kre.” measir kache yara bsechil, kaleb tkhn tader cup krte bl. tarpr kaleb bl, “amra opre yabea ebm ai jayga amader jny adhikar krb. amra shjei ai jayga adhikar krte parbea.” kintu tar sng any yara giyechil tara bl, “amra ai leakder sng

ldai krte parbea na. tara amader theke anek besi sktisali.” ebm ai leakra israyeler anyany smst leakder bll ye ai deser leakder prast krar pkse tara ythest sktisali ny. tara bll, “amra ye des dekhechilam se desti sktisali leak pripuhn. yara okhane giyeche emn ye keane byktikei ohankar adhibasira khub shjei prast krte parbe. emn skti tader ache. amra sekhane daityakar nephilim leakder dekhechi. (anaker uttrpuru-rusra nephilim leakder thekei esechil.) tader kache amader phdim-er mtea dekhacchil. hyam, amra tader kache phdim-er mtea.”

14

sei ratre smst leakra sibirer mdhye prbl citkar suru krl ebm kannakatiao krl. israyeler leakra measi o hare-aner biruddhe abhiyeag krte lagl. smst manus ek jaygay ektrit hye measi o hareanke bll, “amader misre athba mrubhumite mre yaoya ucit chil. ei ntun dese ese niht hoyar theke setai brm bhalea chil. yuddhe ht hoyar jneye ki prbhu amader ei ntun dese niye elen? strura amader htaya krbe ebm amader stri o sntander niye yabe. misre phire yaoyai ki amader pkse bhalea ny?” tkhn leakra nijeder mdhye aleacna krbe bll, “ekhn amra ekjn ntun netake nirbacn krbea ebm misre phire yabe.” measi ebm harean sekhane israyeler smbet skler samne matite ubud hye pdl. nuner putr yiheasuy ebm yiphunnir putr kaleb, yara sei des anusndhan kre dekhthe giyechilen, ei ghtnay biclit hye nijeder kapd chimdl. sekhane israyeler smst leakr samne ai duijn bll, “amra ye desti dekhechi seti khubi bhalea. prbhu ydi amader upr khusi hye thaken, tahle tinni amader netrb diye ai jaygay niye yaben. ebm prbhu amader sei smrddh ebm urbr desti diye deben! sutram prbhur biruddhe yeo na. ai deser leakder bhy peo na. amra tader shjei prast krbe. tara ar surksit ny, ta tader theke sriye deoya hyeche. kintu amader snge prbhu achen. sutram bhy peo na!” sklei ykhn yiheasuy ebm kalebke pathr diye htaya krar ktha blchil, sei smy smagm tambur opre tkhni prbhur mhima prkasit hl ebm sklei seta dekhthe pel. prbhu measike tkhni bllen, “ei sb leakra ar ktdin amar birud-dhacrn krbe? tader mdhye ami ye sb nana alekik kaj krechi ta dekha sttbeo era ktdin amake abisbas krbe? ami tader bhyndkrbhabe asusth kre diye htaya krbea. ami tader ddbms krbea ebm teamake eder ceye bd ebm blban jatite print krbea.” tkhn measi prbhuke bll, “apni ydi ta kren tbe, misriya se smprke jante parbe. tara jane ye apnar leakder misr theke ber kre anar smy apni apnar ksmta pryag krechilen. ebm misrer leakra e smprke knaner leakder kacheo blbe. tara er mdhye jene geche ye anpnim prbhu. tara jane ye apni apnar leakder snge achen. karn tara apnake dekhthe pay ebm apnar megh tader upr absthit. tara eo jane ye diner belay meghstmbhe theke ebm ratribele agnistmbhe theke tader age age yan. sutram apni ydi eder sklle eksathe htaya kren, tahle sei sb jati, yara apnar ksmta smprke suneche, tara blbe, “prbhu ei sb leakder ei dese ante sksm hn ni, yar smbndhe tinni tader kache prtijna krechilen. ei karnei prbhu tader mrubhumite htaya krechen.” “su-tram ekhn he prbhu apni apnar baky anusare apnar skti prdrsn krun. apni blechilen, ‘prbhu dhire

kruddh hn ebm preme mhan.’ papi ebm bidhi bh-ngkarider tinni kisma kren; kintu tinni absyi deasider sasti den. prbhu aish leakder sasti den ebm echadao tader putrder, tader petr-petrider emnki tader prpetr prpetridero ei skl kharap kajer jny sasti den!” tai ekhn apni eish leakder apnar mht bhaleabasa dekan. tader papke kisma kre din. misk tyag krar pr theke ekhn prynt apni tader yebhabe kisma kre esechen sei bhabei ekhno apni tader kisma kre din.” prbhu uttr diye bllen, “hyam, tumi ye bhabe blechea, sei bhabei ami tader kisma kre debea. kintu ami teamake sty kthai blchi. ami yemn niscitbhabei bemce achi ebm amar mhimay yemn sara prthibi niscitbhabei pripuhn, temni niscy-tar sngei ami teamar kache spth krchi. misr theke ami yader niye esechilam, tader keui knan des dekhthe pabe na. karn aish leaki amar mhima ebm misre o mrubhumite ami ye sb alekik kaj krechilam segulea dekhechil. kintu tao tara amake amany kreche ebm amake ei niye dsbar priksa kreche. ami tader purbpur-suder kache prtisruti krechilam. ami spth krechilam ye ami tader ai jayga diye deb. kintu yara amar birud-dhacrn kreche, tader keui sei jaygay keaneadin prbes krbe na. the amar sebk kaleb ektu alada rkmer; se amake pureapuri anusrn kreche. sutram se ye jayga er mdhye dekhthe niyeche, ami take sei jaygatei niye asb ebm tar bms sei jayga adhikar krbe. amalekiyara ebm knaniyara uptykay bas krche. sutram agamikal tumi absyi ei jayga tyag krbe. suph sagre yaoyar pth dhre tumi mrubhumite phire yao.” prbhu measi ebm hareanke bllen, “ei sb dust leakra ar ktdin dhre amar biruddhe abhiyeag krbe? ami tader abhiyeag o as-nteas sunechi. sutram tader ble dao, teamra ye sb byapare abhiyeag krechile, prbhu niscitbhabei teamader sei sb abhiyeaggleure byapare bybstha neben. teamader ya hbe ta hl ei: mrubhumitei teamra mara yabe. 40 bchr athba tar besi bysk prtyek bykti, yara prtyeke amar leakder ekjn ble gny chil, tara mara yabe. karn teamra amar biruddhe arthat prbhur biruddhe abhiyeag krechile. sutram ye des ami teamader debea ble prtijna krechilam sekhane teamader keui keaneadin prbes krte ebm bas krte parbe na. ke-blmatr yiphunnir putr kaleb ebm nuner putr yiheasuy se dese prbes krte parbe. teamra bhy peyechile ebm abhiyeag krechile ye ntun dese teamader strura teamader kach theke teamader sntander chiniye niye yabe; kintu ami blchi, ami ai sntander sei dese niye asbea. teamra ya grhn krte asbikar krechea, tara sei jinisguleai upbheag krbe. kintu teamra ei mrubhu-mitei mara yabe. “teamader sntanra 40 bchr dhre mrubhumite mespalk hye thakbe. teamader abisb-tar jny tara sasti bheag krbe. tara absyi ei kst bheag krbe ytksn prynt na teamra sbai mrubhumite mara yacche. teamra 40 bchr dhre teamader paper jny sasti bheag krbe. (arthat 40 din dhre leakra ye jay-gati anusndhan krechile tar prtidin jny ek bchr kre.) tkhn teamra bujthe parbe ami teamader birud-dhe gele ki hte pare. “ami prbhu ebm amii spth krchi, ei mnd leakra yara ektre amar biruddhacrn kreche tader biruddhe ami ei kajgulea krbea. tara sklei ei mrubhumite mara yabe.” measi yader ntun des anusndhan krte pathiyechil tarai phire ese israyeler smst leakder mdhye abhiyeag chdiye diyechil. tara blechil, ye leakra ai dese prbes krar pkse ythest sktisali ny,

sei deser akhyatikari ei leakrai mhamarite mara pdl - prbhur iccha anusarei ta hl. kintu yara des anusndhan krte giyechil tader mdhye kebl nuner putr yi-heasuy ebm yiphunnir putr kaleb jibit thakl. measi israyeler leakder ei sb ktha ble israyeler sadharn leakra seake bhene pdl. prdin khub skale uthe leakra prbter cudar dike egeal. tara bl, "ei amra, prbhu ye deser ktha blechen clea amra sekhane yai karn amra pap krechi." kintu measi bl, "teamra prbhur ades paln krch na ken? teamra sphl hbe na. teamra ai dese yeo na. prbhu teamader snge nei, ei karne strura shjei teamader prast krte parbe. sekhane teamader biruddhe amalekiyra ebm knaniyra yuddh krbe. teamra prbhur pth theke sre esechea. sutram teamra ykhn tader snge yuddh krbe tkhn tini teamader snge thakhen na ebm teamra sklel yuddhe mara yabe." kintu leakra measike bisbas kre ni. tara prbter cudar dike egiye gel. kintu prbhur saksyinduk ebm measi amalekiyra ebm knaniyera nice neme ese tader upr aghat hanl ebm khub shjei tader prast kre hrma prynt smst rasta tada krl.

15

prbhu measike blen, "israyeler leakder snge ktha blea ebm tader blea: ami teamader ekti des dicchi ya teamader basbhumi hbe. ykhn teamra sei dese prbes krbe, tkhn teamra absyi prbhuke agune tairi ek bises naibedy prdan krbe. tar sugndh prbhuke khusi krbe. teamra heambli naibedy, bises prtsiruti, bises uphar, mngl naibedy, bises chutir jny teamader gearu, mes ebm chagl bybhar krbe. "uphar utsrgarki bykti sei sthane prbhuke debar jny yen ssy naibedyo niye ase. ei ssyer naibedy hbe keayart alibh tel misrit 8 kap mihi myda. 5 prtyek smye heambli jny ekti kre messabk naibedy debe, echadao tumi pey naibedyr jny 1 keayart draksars utsrg krbe. "tumi ydi mes dao tahle tumi absyi ssyer naibedyo tairi krbe. ei ssyer naibedy hbe 1-1/4 keayart alibh tele misrit 16 kap mihi myda. ebm tumi absyi pey naibedyr jny 1-1/4 keayart draksars utsrg krbe. er sugndh prbhuke khusi krbe. "tumi heambli, naibedy, mngl naibedy athba prbhur kache bises prtsiruti rksarthe ekti alp bysk brsro bybstha krte para. ai smy tumi brser snge absyi ssyer naibedy niye asbe. sei ssyer naibedy hbe 2 keayart alibh tele misrit 24 kap mihi myda. echadao pey naibedyr jny 2 keayart draksarso niye asbe. ei naibedy hbe agun diye tairi. er sugndh prbhuke khusi krbe. prtyekti brs, mes, messabk athba chagl, ya tumi prbhuke dicchea, ta ebhabei tairi hbe. tumi ye psugulea dicchea tar prtyektir jny eti kearea. "prbhuke khusi krar jny israyeler prtyek nagrik ei pddhite aguner sahayye tairi naibedy prdan krbe. ar ekhn theke bidesira yara teamader sngei bas kre, ydi tara prbhuke khusi krar jnye aguner sahayye tairi keanea naibedy prdan kre, tahle tarao teamader mteai eki pddhti anusrn kre sei naibedy prdan krbe. ei eki bidhi skler jny hbe, israyeler leakder jnye ebm teamader mdhye bsbaskari bidesider jnyeo. ei bidhi cirkal clbe. tumi ebm teamader mdhye bsbaskari prtyekei prbhur kache sman. er arth hl teamrao eki bidhi ebm niym anusrn krbe. ai bidhi ebm niym teamader jnye ebm

teamader mdhye bsbaskari bidesider jnyo pryajy." prbhu measike blen, "israyeler leakder ei kthagulea blea: ami teamader any dese niye yacchi. teamra ykhn sei dese pemche sei deser keanea khady grhn krbe, tkhn absyi prbhuke sei khadyer kichu ams uphar hisabe utsrg krbe. teamra ssy gumdea kre rutir jny mydar tal tairi krbe ebm sei mydar taler prthmta prbhuke uphar hisebe prdan krbe. ssy madanear jayga theke ana ssy yebhabe utsrg kra hy etio seibhabei krea. ei niym cirkal clbe. teamra absyi ai mydar taler prthmta prbhuke uphar hisebe prdan krbe. "ekhn teamra ydi keanea bhul krea ebm prbhu measike ye ades krechen tar keaneata paln krte bhule yao, tahle teamra ki krbe? prbhu measir madhyme ei adesgulea diyechilen. yedin prbhu ei adesgulea diyechilen sedin thekei adesgulir karykarita suru hyechil ebm adesgulir cirkal clbe. sutram ydi teamra kean bhul kr ebm ei ajnagulea paln krte bhule yao tahle ki krbe? ydi israyeler sb leaki bhul kre, tahle sbai ektre prbhuke ekti alpbysi brs heambli naibedy hisebe prdan krbe. tar sugndh prbhuke khusi krbe. echadao brser snge naibedy hisebe debar jnye ssy ebm pey naibedy prdaner ktha mne rakhbe. teamra absyi paper jny ekti purus chaglo naibedy hisebe prdan krbe. "ei bhabe yajk israyeler smst leakke suci krben yen tara paper kama labh kre karn tara bhul kre sei kaj kreche. sutram tara ykhn e smbdhe jante parl, tkhni tara prbhur kache agune tairi naibedy ebm krt paper jny naibedy anl. israyeler smst leak ebm tader snge bsbaskari anyany sklkei kama kre deoya hbe. tader kama kra hbe karn tara bhubstha ai kaj krechil. "kintu ydi keblmatr ekjn bykti bhul kre pap kre, tahle se absyi ekti ek bchr bysk stri chagl niye asbe. sei chaglti hbe paper jny naibedy. sei byktike absyi tar jny yajk absyi ryeajni bybstha nebe. sei byktiti bhul krechil ebm prbhur samne pap krechil. yajk sei byktir jny prayscitt krle take kama kra hbe. ei bidhiti prtyeker jnyi, ye bhul krbe ebm ye pap krbe. israyeler pribare jat prtyeker jny ebm teamader snge bsbaskari bidesider jnyo ei eki bidhi blbt thakbe. "kintu ydi keanea bykti jenesune bhul kre tahle se prbhur biruddhe geche. sei byktike absyi tar leakder kach theke prthk rakha hbe. israyeler pribare jat keanea bykti athba tader snge bsbaskari bidesider jnyo ei eki niym. sei bykti prbhur baky abjna kreche ebm sei ajna lngn kreche sutram se teamar geasthi theke alada thakbe. sei bykti deasi ebm absyi sasti pabe." israyeler leakra mrubhumite thakakalin ekjnke bisrambare kath jdea krte dekh. ye leakra take kath jdea krte dekkechil tara take measi ebm hareaner kache niye el ebm smst leak cardike ektrit hl. tara sei leaktike paharay rakhil karn tara jantea na, tara kibhabe take sasti debe. tkhn prbhu measike blen, "leaktike absyi mrte hbe. sibirer baire smst leak tar opr pathr chumdb." ei karne leakra take sibirer baire niye gel ebm take pathr mere htya krl. prbhu measike yebhabe ajna krechilen, tara thik sebhabei eti krl. prbhu measike blen, "israyeler leakder blea tara yen sutea diye jhalr tairi kre ta kapder keane lagay ebm ekhn theke bms prmpray tara yen ei niym paln kre. ei geachagulear prtyektite tara yen ekti kre nil sutea rakhe. ei sutear geachagulear dike takale teamra prbhur deoya ajnagulea mne krte parbe. ar tkhni ajnagulea teamra paln krbe. aj-

nagulea bhule giye, teamader srir o ceakh ya cay, tai kre abisbst hbe na. amar sb ajnagulea paln krar ktha teamra mne rakhbe. tahle teamra isbrer drstite pbitr hbe. ami prbhu teamader isbr. amii sei yini teamader misr theke niye esechilam. teamader prbhu hoyar jnyi ami eta krechilam. amii prbhu teamader isbr.”

16

kearh, dathn, abiram ebm on measir biruddhe gel. (kearh chil sishrer putr. sishr chil khater putr ebm khat chil lebir putr. dathn ebm abiram chil dui bhai ebm iliyaber putr. on chil pelter putr. dathn, abiram ebm on chilen rubener uttrpurus.) ai carjn bykti israyeler anyany 250 jn puruske ektrit kre measir biruddhe gel. tara chil leakder nirbacit neta. smst leak tader cint. tara measi ebm hareaner biruddhe ktha blar jny eksathe el. tara measi ebm hareanke bll, “apni bdd besi badabadi krchen. israyeler skl leak pbitr ebm prbhu ekhno tader mdhyei bas kren. prbhu anyany leakder theke apni nijeke anek besi gurutbpurn kre tulechen.” measi ei ktha sune matite upud hye pdl. ar se kearh ebm tar anusnrkarider bll, “agamikal skale prbhu dekhiey deben kean bykti prkrti tamr ebm ke prkrti pbitr. ar sei byktike prbhu tamr kache niye asben. prbhu yake beche neben take tamr kache niye asben. sutram kearh tumi ebm teamar anusnrkari ei kaj krbe: agamikal dhunuci niye tate sugndhi dhupdhunea rakhbe. tarpse sei dhunucigulea prbhur samne niye asbe. prbhu sei byktike beche neben ye styi pbitr. teamra lebiyra anek dure cle gechea - teamra bhul krchea.” measi kearhke eo bll, “lebiyra dya kre amar ktha sean. etai ki ythest ny ye israyeler isbr teamader israyeler mndli theke alada kre prbhur pbitr tambur seba krar jny ebm mndli samne damdiye tamr seba krar jny teamader tamr kache niye esechen? yajkder kaje sahayy krar jny isbr teamader arthat lebiy geasthibhukt leakder niye esechilen. kintu teamra ekhn yajk hoyar cesta krchea. tumi ebm teamar anusnrkarira ektrit hye prbhur bireadhita krchea. harean ki keanea bhul kaj kreche ye tamr biruddhe teamra abhiyeag krchea?” erpr measi iliyaber putr dathn ebm abiramke dakl. kintu ai dui bykti bllen, “amra yabea na. etai ki ythest ny ye apni uttm jinise pipurn ssy syamla dese theke amader niye esechen yate mrubhumir htaya krte paren? ar ekhn apni amader upr krtrttbo krben? amra ken apnake anusnr krbea? uttm jinise pipurn emn keanea dese tea apni amader niye asen ni. apni amader isbrer sph kra sei deso den ni ebm amader carnbhumi athba draksakseto den ni. apni ki ei sb leakder kridas krben? na, amra asbea na.” ei karne measi khubi krudhd hl. se prbhuke bll, “ami eiskl leakder sngke keaneadin kean anyay kri ni. ami keanea smyei tader kach theke keanea kichui nii ni, ekti gadha prynt ny. prbhu apni edar uphar grhn krben na!” erpr measi kearhke bll, “agamikal tumi ebm teamar anusnrkarira prbhur samne damdabe. sekhane harean, tumi o teamra leakra thakbe. teamra prtyeke ekti kre dhunuci ene tate sugndhi dhupdhunea rakhbe ebm ta isbrke prdan krbe. sekhane netader jny 250 ti dhunuci thakbe ebm ekti patr teamar jny o ekti patr hareaner jny thakbe.” sutram prtyeke ekti dhunuci niye tar

opr jblnt kyla o sugndhi dhupdhunea rakhil. erpr tara measi o hareaner sathe samgm tambur prbespthe giye damdalea. kearho smagm tambur prbespthe tader biruddhe smst leakke jdea krechil. er thik pr sei jaygay skler samne prbhur mhima prkasit hl. prbhu measi o hareanke bllen, “ei skl leakder theke dure sre yao. ami ekhni tader dhhms krte cai.” kintu measi ebm harean matite ntjanu hye anuny kre bll, “he isbr, apni janen leakra tader mne ki bhabche.ekjn pap krle ki apni smst mndli prti krudhd hben?” tkhn prbhu measike bllen, “kearh, dathn ebm abiramam tambu theke leakder sre yete blea.” measi uthe damdal ebm dathn o abiramam kache gel. israyeler skl prbinra (netara) tamke anusnrn krl. measi leakder sabdhan kre diye bll, “ei skl mnd leakder tambu theke sre yao. tader keanea jinis sprs kearea na. ydi teamra seta krea, tahle tader paper jny teamra dhhms hbe.” sei karne kearh, dathn ebm abiramam tambu theke leakra sre gel. ar dathn ebm abiram ber hye tader strider sntander ebm cheatea sisuder niye tambur prbes pthe damdiye ril. tkhn measi bll, “ami teamader prman kre dekhabe ye prbhui amake eisk kaj krar jny pathiyechen ebm ami esb nijer icchanusare krini. ei leakra ekhane mara yabe. kintu tara ydi sbabhabibkbhabe mara yay, yehbabe leakra sb-smny mara yay tahle ta prman krbe ye, prbhu amake prkrti pathan ni. kintu ydi prbhu ei leakder mrtyu ektu bhinnbhabe ghtan arthat ektu ntunbhabe tahle teamra janbe ye ei leakra styi prbhuke abjna krechil. etai hl prman: dharni bidirn hye yabe ebm ei smst leakke gras krbe. tara jibitabsthay tader kbre neme yabe. ebm ei sb leakder adhihkt yabtiy jinispr tader sngai tliye yabe.” ykhn measi ei kthagulea bla ses krl, leakder payer tlar mati phate gel. mne hl yen prthibi tar mukhti khule tader gras gel. kearher smst leakra, tader pribar ebm tader adhihkt yabtiy drbysamgri prthibir nice cle gel. aisk leakra jibnt absthatet tader kbre gel. tader adhihkt skl drbysamgri tader sngematr tlay cle gel. erpr prthibi tader opre mukh bndh krl. tara binst hl ebm smaj theke cirkaler jnyi cle gel. israyeler leakra ei mrneanmukh manusgulear artnad sunte pel. sei karne tara bibhinn dike chute palate palate bll, “prthibi amadero gras krbe!” erpr prbhur kach theke ek agun ese yara sugndhi dhupdhunean naibedy prdan krchil, sei 250 jn puruske dhhms krl. prbhu measike bllen, “yajk hareaner putr iliyasrke blea, ye agun ekhno sikhahin hye jblche tar theke smst sugndhi dhupdhunean patrgulea niye esea. ei sugndhi dhupdhunean patrguli ekhn pbitr. patrgulea pbitr karn tara ei patrgulea isbrke prdan krechil. tader dhunucigulea niye hatudir sahayye smtl pate print kr. erpr ei dhat cadrti bedir acchadner kaje bybhar krea. israyeler leakder jny eti cihn, yate tara strk hye.” sutram yajk iliyrs pitler tairi sei dhunucigulea nilen. yara mara giyechil tarai ai patrgulea enechil. ar tara ta pitiey bedike dhakbar jny pat prstut krilen. measir madhyame prbhu ye bhabe ajna diyechilen, tini thik sebhabei ta krilen. eti emn ekti cihnsbrup hl ya israyeler leakder mne rakhte sahayy krbe ye keblmatr hareaner pribarer keanea byktii prbhur samne sugndhi dhupdhunea utsrg krte pare. echada any keanea bykti ydi prbhuke sugndhi dhupdhunean naibedy prdan kren tahle seo kearh ebm tar anusnrkarider

mteai mara yabe. prdin israyeler smst leakra measi ebm hareaner biruddhe abhiyeag kre bl, "apnara prbhur leakder htya krechen." ar israyeler leakra measi o hareaner biruddhe ektr hye ykhn smagm tambur dike takal, tkhn dekh meghe setike dheke diyeche ebm sekhane isbrer mhima prkasit hcche. tarpr measi ebm harean smagm tambur samne gelen. prbhur measike blen, "ai leakder theke dure sre yao, yate ami ekhni tader dhhms krte pari." tate measi ebm harean matite upud hye pdl. tkhn measi hareanke bl, "dhunuci niye tate bedi theke agun niye rakhea. erpr ete sugndhi dhupdhunea dao ebm ai leakder kache tatadadi giye tader pbitr krea. karn prbhu tader prti khubi krudhd hye achen. itimdhyei reag chdate suru kreche." sutram harean measir kthamtea kaj krl. harean sugndhi dhupdhunea o agun ene leakder majkhane dede gel. kintu leakder mdhye er mdhyei asusthta suru hye giyechil. ei karne harean mrt leak ebm yara jibit ache tader majkhane giye damdal. leakder suci krar jnye ya drkar harean thik tai krlen ebm tader asusthta ar badl na. kearher karne yader mrtyu hyechil tader chadao aro 14,700 jn leak asusthtar jny mara gel. sutram ai bhyrkar asusthta ar egulea na ebm pre harean pbitr tambur prbesspthe measir kache giye gel.

17

prbhur measike blen, "israyeler leakder sngre ktha blea. bareati pribargeasthi prtyektir netar kach theke ekti kre meat bareati hamtar lathi ba chdi niye esea. prtyek byktir nam tar lathir opre lekhea. lebi geasthir lathir opre hareaner nam lekha. bareati pribargeasthir prtyektir netar jny absyi ekti kre lathi thakbe. ei lathiguleake saksysinduker samne smagm tambute rakhea. etai sei jayga yekthane ami teamar sngre dekha kri. styikarer yajk hoyar jny ami ekjnke mneanit krb. ami ye byktike mneanit krb tar hamtar lathite ntun pata gjate suru krbe. ei bhave ami teamar ebm amar biruddhe leakder abhiyeag kra bndh kre debea." sutram measi israyeler leakder sngre ktha bl. netara prtyekei take lathi dilen. sekhane meat bareati lathi hl. prtyek pribargeasthir prtyek netar kach theke paoya ekti kre lathi sekhane chil. lathiguleager mdhye ekti chil hareaner. cuktir tambute prbhur samne measi lathigulea rekhe dil. prdin measi tambute prbes kre hareaner lathiti dekhil. lebi pribarer kach theke paoya ei lathii chil ekmatr lathi yate ntun pata giyechil. sei lathitite sakha prsakha giyechil ebm badamo philechil. sei karne measi prbhur sei sthan theke smst lathigulea niye el. measi israyeler leakder sei lathigulea dekhale. tara skei lathigulea dekhil ebm prtyek bykti tader lathigulea phiriye niye gel. tkhn prbhu measike blen, "cukti sinduker samne pbitr tambur bhetre pechndike hareaner lathitike rakhea. ei ye sb leak, yara sb smyei amar bireadhita kre tader jny eti ekti strikirn. ete amar biruddhe abhiyeag kra bndh hye yabe yar phle ami tader dhhms krb na." sutram measi prbhur ajna anusarei kaj krl. israyeler leakra measike bl, "dekh, amra mara pdte bsechi. amra ses hye yab. amra skei dhhms hye yab. ye keaneao bykti prbhur pbitr tambur kache ase se mara yay. tbe ki amra skei mara yabea?"

18

prbhu hareanke blen, "pbitr sthaner biruddhe ye keanearkm bhul kajer jny tumi, teamar putrra ebm teamar pitar pribarer skl bykti dari thakbe. yajkgner biruddhe ye keanearkm bhul kajer jnye tumi ebm teamar putrra dari thakbe. tumi teamar pribargeasthi theke anyany lebiy leakdero niye esea yate tara teamar sathe yeag dite pare. tumi teamar putrder sathe ykhn cuktir sinduker saksate upsthit thakbe tkhn tara teamader sahayy krbe. lebi pribar theke asa aish leakra teamar adhine thakbe. pbitr tambute pryeanjny sb kaji tara krbe. kintu tara keaneao smyei pbitr sthaner drbysamgrir kache athba bedir kache yabe na. ydi tara seta kre, tahle tara mara yabe ebm tumio mara yabe. tara teamake sngre debe ebm teamar sngre kaj krbe. smagm tambur ttbbadbaner jny tara dari thakbe. pbitr tambute absy krniy kajgulea tara krbe. e chada any keui ai jaygay aste parbe na yekthane tumi achea. "pbitr sthan ebm bedir ttbbadban krar jny tumi daybddd karn ami israyeler leakder opre ar krudhd hte cai na. israyeler leakder mdhye theke ami niye ekmatr lebiy geasthibhuktderi beche niyechi. tara teamader kache upharsbrup prbhur seba krar jny ebm smagm tambute kaj krar jny ami teamader kache tader diyechi. kintu harean, keblmatr tumi ebm teamar putrra yajk hisabe seba krte pare. keblmatr tumi bedir kache yete pare. pbitrtrm sthaner prdar abhynter ekmatr tumi prbes kre pare. ami danrupe yajktb pd teamader diyechi. any ye keui amar pbitr sthaner kache asbe take absyi htya kra hbe." erpr prbhu hareanke blen, "dekh israyeler leakra amake ye bises uphargulea diyeche, tar rksnabekser dayitb ami niyei teamake diyechi. ami teamake sb pbitr upharsamgri deb ya israyeliyara amake dey. tumi ebm teamar putrra eisb uphar samgri bhag kre nebe. segulea cirkal teamaderi thakbe. leakra utsrger jny jinisprr, ssy naibedy, paparthk bli ebm deasarthk bliir naibedy niye asbe. aish naibedy sb theke pbitr. sb theke pbitr naibedy ye ams peadanea hy ni, sekhan thekei teamar ams asbe. aish drbysamgri teamar ebm teamar putrder jny. keblmatr ati pbitr sthaner teamra aish drby samgri bhksn kearea. teamar pribarer prtyek purus aish drbysamgri khete parbe, kintu tumi absyi mne rakhe ye, aish naibedygulea pbitr. "ebm israyeler leakra dealniy naibedy sbrup ye sb upharsamgri amake dey, seguleao teamader. ami teamake, teamar putrder ebm teamar knyader egulea dilam. eti teamar ams. teamar pribarer prtyek bykti, ye suci se egulea khete parbe. "tader ksate utpn prthm sbceye utkrst alibh tel, ntun draksars, ssy ya tara amar uddesye utsrg kre ta ami teamader dilam. deser smst prthm phsl ya tara prbhur uddesye niye ase ta teamader hbe. teamar pribarer prtyek bykti, ye suci se eti khete parbe. "israyele ye skl drbysamgri prbhuke deoya hbe segulea teamari. "strileaker prthm sthan ebm psur prthm sthan absyi prbhuke dan krte hbe. sei sthan teamar hbe. ydi prthmjat psuti asuci hy tahle setike phert niye yaoya hbe. ydi naibedyti sisu hy, tahle sei sisutike absyi phert niye aste hbe. ykhn sisutir bys ek mas, tkhn tara absyi tar dam debe. khrc hbe 2 auns rupea. tumi absyi srkari mapkathi anuyayirupea ojn krbe. srkari map-

kathi anusare ek sekl hl 20 jirah. “kintu tumi prthm-jat gearu me ase athba chagler muktr jny keanea muly debe na. ai psura pbitr bedir opre tader rkt chitiye dao ebm tader crbi peadao. ei naibedy aguner sahayye tairi. er sugndh prbhuke khushi kre. kintu aish psur mams teamar. yemn dealniy naibedyr bksh-sthl ebm anyany naibedyr dksin uru teamar. leakra pbitr upharsbrup ye sb drbysamgri prdan kre, ami prbhu hisabe se sbi teamake dilam. eti teamar prapy ams. ami eigulea teamake, teamar putdrer ebm teamar knyader dilam. ei bidhi cirkal clbe. eti prbhur snge ekti cukti, ya keanea smyi bhng kra yabe na. ami teamar kache ebm teamar uttprurusder kache ei prtisruti krlam.” prbhu hareanke eo blen, “tumi jmir keanea amsi pabe na. anyany leakra ya adhihkarbhukt kre thake emn keanea kichui tumi adhihkarbhukt krte parbe na. ami, prbhu teamari hbea. israyeler leakra sei des pabe ya ami tader kache prtisruti krechilam. kintu amii teamar ams o adhihkar. “israyeler leakra tader ya kichu ache tar ek dsmams amake debe. su-tram sei ek dsmams ami lebir skl uttprurusder diye dicchi. smagm tambute tara ye sebakary krechtar tar jnye eti tader parisrmik. kintu ekhn theke smagm tambur kache israyeler anyany leakra absyi yabe na. ydi tara sea kre, tbe tader absymp mrtiyudnd deoya hbe. lebiy geasthibhukt leakra, yara smagm tambute kaj kre tara er biruddhe ye keanearkm pap kajer jnye dayi. etii bidhi. etiii cirkal clbe. ar ei lebiy geasthibhukt leakra israyeler leakder mdhye keanea desi pabe na. kintu israyeler leakra tader ya kichu ache tar sb kichur ek dsmams amake debe. ebm ami sei ek dsmams lebiy geasthibhukt leakder debea. sei karnei lebiy geasthibhukt leakder smprke ei kthagulea ami blechilam: aish leakra keanea des pabe na ya ami israyeler anyany leakder kache prtisruti krechi.” prbhu measike blen, “lebiy geasthibhukt leakder blea, israyeler leakra, tader adhihkar ya ache, tar sbkichur ek dsmams prbhuke debe. sei ek dsmams lebiy geasthibhukt leakder hbe. kintu teamar absyi tar ek dsmams prbhuke tamr naibedy sbrup prdan krbe. phsl katar pr yemn ssy ebm yntner sahayye draksar rs ber kra hy sei rkmhbabe teamar dam teamar pkse ganna kra hbe. “ei bhabe israyeler anyany leakder mtea, team-rao prbhuke teamar naibedy prdan krbe. israyeler leakra prbhuke ya den sei ek dsmams tumi pabe. ebm tarpr tumi yajk hareanke tar ek dsmams debe. ykhn israyeler leakra tader adhihkarbhukt sbkichur ek dsmams teamake debe, tkhn tumi absyi tar mdhy theke srbapeksa utkrst ebm pbitrtrm amsti beche nebe. aiti i sei ek dsmams ya tumi absyi prbhuke prdan krbe. “su-tram lebiy geasthibhukt leakder blea, “israyeler leakra phsl katar pre ssyer ebm draksarser ek dsmams teamader debe. erpr teamra tar theke srbapeksa utkrst amsti prbhuke debe. baki amsti tumi ebm teamar pribarer sdsyra khete parbe. smagm tambute tumi ye kaj krea tar jny eti teamar parisrmik. ebm ydi tumi sb smyi sb theke utkrst amsti prbhuke diye dao, tahle tumi keanea smyi deasi hbe na. tumi israyeler leakder deoya pbitr upharsamgri kkhno apbitr kearea na, tahle tumi mara yabe na.”

19

prbhu, measi ebm hareanke blen, “israyeler leakder isbr ye siksa diyechilen, tar thekei asche ei bidhiguli. israyeler leakder blea tara yen teamader kache ekti nikhumt lal gearu niye ase. gearutir srir ye ab-syi keanea rkm aghater cihn na thake ebm seti yen keaneadin jeyal na bye thake. sei gearutike yajk iliyaser kache diye dao. iliyaser sei gearutike sibirer baire niye yabe ebm sekhane eti htya krbe. tkhn yajk iliyaser kichuta rkt tar anule niye ta pbitr tambur dike satbar chitiye debe. erpr geata gearutike tar samne peadanea hbe. gearutir camda, mams, rkt ebm antr smpurnrupe peadate hbe. erpr yajk ekti ers kather kathi, ekti esaebebm kichu lal sutea nebe. yekthane gearuti pudche sei agune aish drbysamgri chumde debe. erpr yajk snan krbe ebm nijer bstradi jle dhuye phelbe. erpr se sibire phire aste parbe. yajk sndhya prynt asuci thakbe. ye bykti gearuti pudiche seo snan krbe ebm nijer bstradi jle dhuye phelbe. seo sndhya prynt apbitr thakbe. “erpr ekjn suci bykti sei gearur chai smgrh krbe. se sibirer baire priskar jay-gay sei chai rakhbe. ykhn leakra suci hoyar jny ek bises anusthaner ayeajn krbe, se smy ei chai bybhrt hbe. keanea byktir pap durikrner jnyo ei chai bybhrt hbe. “ye bykti gearur chai smgrh krechil se absyi tar bstradi dhuye phelbe. seo sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.”ei niym cirkal clbe. israyeler nagrikder jny ei niym ebm teamader snge ye bidesira bas krche tader jnyeo ei eki niym blbt thakbe. ydi keanea bykti keanea mrtdeh sprs kre, tahle se satdin prynt asuci thakbe. se absyi trtiy dine ebm punray sptm dine bises jle nijeke priskar krbe. ydi se ta na kre, tahle se asucii theke yabe. ydi ekjn bykti keanea mrtdeh sprs kre tbe sei bykti asuci. ydi sei bykti nijeke suci na kre pbitr tam-bute yay, tahle sei tambutio asuci hye yabe. su-tram sei byktike absyi israyeler anyany leakder theke prthk kre rakha hbe. ydi keanea asuci byktir opre pbitr jl dhele na deoya hy, tahle sei bykti asucii theke yabe. “ei niym mante hbe ykhn tara tader tambute mara yay. ydi keanea bykti tar tambute mara yay tahle tam-bur prtyek bykti asuci hbe. tara satdiner jny asuci thakbe. ebm dhaka na deoya prtyekti byam athba patr asuci hye yabe. ydi keanea bykti mrtdeh sprs kre, tahle sei bykti satdin asuci thakbe. mrtdehti ydi baire mathe thake athba sei bykti ydi yuddhe mara giye thake tahleo eti pryeyaj. echadao ydi kean bykti mrt byktir had sprs kre, tahle sei bykti satdiner jny asuci thakbe. “su-tram sei byktike abar suci krar jnye tumi absyi peadanea gearur chai bybhar krbe. ekti byamer mdhyekar chayer opre diye tatka sreater jl bhrea. ekjn suci bykti ekti esab niye setike jle deababe. erpr se etike tambur op, tambur patgulite ebm tambute ye sb leakra ache tader opre chitiye debe. ye keui mrt byktir srir sprs kre tar prtii tumi absyi eti krbe. ye keu yuddhe mrt keanea byktir srir sprs ba keanea mrt byktir had sprs kre tader ksetreo tumi absyi eti kr. “erpr trtiy dine ebm abar sptm dine ekjn suci bykti absyi ekjn asuci byktir opre ei jl chitiye debe. sptm dine sei bykti suci hbe. se absyi jle tar kapdeapd dhe-abe. sndhyabelay se suci hbe. “ydi keanea bykti asuci hye yay ebm nijeke suci na kre, tbe sei byktike absyi israyeler anyany leakder theke prthk rakha hbe karn

se isbrer pbitr sthanke asuci kreche. sei byktir opre sei bises jl chiteanea hy ni tai se suci hy ni. ei niym teamader jny cirkal clbe. ye bykti sei bises jl chiteay se absyi tar bstradio dheabe. ye keanea bykti sei bises jl sprs krbe se sndhya prynt asuci thakbe. ydi keanea asuci bykti any kauke sprs kre, tahle sei byktio asuci hye yabe. sei bykti sndhya prynt asuci thakbe.”

20

israyeler leakra prthm mase, sin mrubhumite pemchalea. prthme tara kadese pemchal, sekhane mryim mara gelen ebm take sekhanei kbr deoya hyechil. sei jaygay leakder jny pryapt priman jl chil na, sutram measi ebm hareaner kache abhiyeag krar jnye leakra ek jaygay milit hyechil. leakra measir snge trk kre bll, “eo hle bhal htea ydi amra amader bhader mtea prbhur samne mara yetam. apni ken prbhur leakder ei mrubhumite niye esechilen? apnar icche ki etai ye amader ebm amader snge thaka psuder ekhanei mrtyu heak? apni ken amader misr theke ei kharp jaygay niye esechen? ekhane keanea ssy nei. ekhane keanea dumur, draksa athba dalim phl nei ebm paner jny keanea jlo nei.” sutram measi ebm harean leakder kach theke biday niye smagm tambur prbes pthe gelen. tara matite upud hye pdle prbhur mhima tamder samne prkasit hl. prbhu measike bllen, “hamtar bises lathiti niye esea. harean ebm leakder niye sei pahader samne esea. sbar samne ai pahadke blea, tkhn ai pahad theke jl prbahit hbe. tumi sei jl leakder ebm tader psuder dite parbe.” lathiti pbitr tambute prbhur samne chil. prbhu yebhabe blechilen, measi sei bhabei lathiti niye elen. measi ebm harean pahader samne smst leakder smbet hte bllen. tkhn measi bllen, “teamra skl smyei abhiyeag krch. ekhn amar ktha sean. amra ki teamader jny ei pahad theke jl ber krbea?” erpr measi tar hat tullen ebm pahade dubar aghat krlen. pahad theke jl bereate suru krl. leakra ebm tader psura jl pan krl. kintu prbhu measi o hareanke bllen, “israyeler sb leakr sakate tumi amar prt smman dekhao ni. tumi israyeler leakder dekhao ni ye jl ber krar ksmta amar thekei esechen. tumi leakder dekhao ni ye tumi amar prt bisbas rekhechea. ami aib leakder sei desti deb ye desti ami tader deb ble spth krechilam, kintu tumi tader sei dese niye yete netrtb debe na.” ei jaygati ke bla htea mribar jl. etii sei jayga yekthane israyeliyra prbhur tader dekhichilen ye tini pbitr. kadese thakakalin measi ideamiy rajar kache bartash kyekjn leakke pathalen. bartay bla chil: “apnar bhajiyera arthat israyeler leakra, apnake blche: amader ye sb smsya ache se smprke apni sbi janen. bhu bchr age amader purbपुरusra misre giyechilen ebm amra sekhane bhu bchr bas krechilam. misrer leakra amader purbपुरusder prt nisthur chil. kintu amra prbhur kache sahayyer jny prarthna krechilam. prbhu amader prarthna sunechilen ebm amader sahayyer jny ekjn dut pathiyechilen. prbhu amader misr theke niye esechen. “ekhn amra apnar deser prante kadese achi. dya kre apnar deser mdhy diye amader yete din. amra keanea ssy kset athba keanea draksakseter mdhy diye yabea na. amra apnader keanea jlasye theke jl pan kr-

bea na. amra rajpth brabr yatayat krbea. amra ai rasta theke keanea smyi dandike athba bamdike yabea na. ytksn prynt amra apnar deser mdhy diye yachi, tksn prynt amra ei rastar oprei thakbea.” kintu ideamiy raja uttr dilen, “teamra amar deser mdhy diye yete parbe na. teamra amar deser mdhy diye yabar cesta krl amra trbari niye teamader snge yuddh krbea.” israyeler leakra uttr dil, “amra prdhan rasta diye yabea. ydi amader psura apnader keanea jl pan kre, amra tar jny mulde debea. amra keblmatr apnar deser mdhy diye paye heme yete cai. ar kichu ny.” kintu ideam abar uttr dilen, “amra teamader amader deser mdhy diye asar anumti debea na.” erpr ideamiy raja ek bisal ebm ktitali sainyabahini jdea krlen ebm israyeler leakder biruddhe yuddher jny gelen. ideamiy raja tar deser mdhy diye israyeler leakder yaoya nisedh krlen. tai israyeler leakra ghure any pthe gel. israyeler leakra kades theke hear prbter dike yatra krl. hear prbt chil ideam simanar kache. ekhanei prbhu measi ebm hareanke bllen, “hareaner mrtiyur smy hyeche ebm tamr purbपुरusder kache yaoyar smy hyeche. ye desti ami israyeler leakder deb ble prtisruti krechilam, harean sei dese prbes krbe na. measi, ami ektha teamakeo bllam, karn tumi ebm harean dujnei mribar jler dhare deoya amar ajnar biruddhacr krechile. “ekhn harean ebm tar putr iliyasrke hear prbter opre niye esea. hareaner bises bstr tar kach theke niye esea ebm sei bstradi tar putr iliyasrke priye dao. sekhane prbter opre hareaner mrtiyu hbe. se tar purbपुरusder kache cle yabe.” measi prbhur ajna paln krlen. measi, harean ebm iliyasr hear prbter opre gelen ebm israyeler smst leak tader sekhane yete dekhil. measi hareaner bises peasak khule nilen ebm hareaner putr iliyasrke sei sb peasak priye dilen. erpr prbter cuday harean mara gele measi ebm iliyasr prbt theke neme elen. israyeler skl leak hareaner mrtiyur khbr janl. ei karne israyeler prtyek bykti 30 din seak paln krl.

21

knaniy rajar nam chilela arad. tini negebhe bas krten. raja arad sunechilen, ye, israyeler leakra atharim yaoyar pth dhye egiey asche. ei karne raja beriey ese israyeler leakder opr akrmn krlen. arad kyekjn leakke bndi kre rakhlen. tkhn israyeler leakra prbhur kache ek bises spth kre bllen: “prbhu dya kre eisb leakder prajit krte amader sahayy krun. ydi apni eta kren tahle amra tader shrgulea apnake debea. amra tader smpurn dhibms krbea.” prbhu israyeler leakder ktha sunlen ebm knaniy leakder prajit krar jny prbhu israyeler leakder sahayy krlen. israyeliyra knaniyder ebm tader shrgulea smpurn dhibms krechil. ei karne ai jaygatir nam rakha hl hrma. israyeler leakra hear prbt tyag kre suph sagre yaoyar pth dhye egealea. ideamer cardike ghehar jny tara eta krl. kintu leakra adhairy hl. tara prbhu ebm measir biruddhe abhiyeag krte suru krl. leakra bll, “ken tumi amader misr theke ber kre niye esechea? amra ekhane mrubhumite mara yabea. ekhane keanea ruti nei! jl nei! ar amra ei samghatik khadyke ghrna krl.” ei karne prbhu leakder mdhye bisakt sap pathalen. sapgulea leakder dmsn krl israyeler bhu smkhyk leak mara

gel. tkhn leakra measir kache ese bll, “amra jani ye amra prbhur biruddhe ebm apnar biruddhe ktha ble pap krechil. prbhur kache prarthna krwn yen tini sagguleake phiriye niye yan.” sutram measi leakder jny prarthna krln. prbhur measike bllen, “ekti pitler sap tairi krea ebm etike ekti khumtir opre rakhea. keanea byktike sape kamdale ydi sei bykti khumtir oprer pitler saptir dike takay tahle se bykti mara yabe na.” measi prbhur ades palm krln. tini ekti pitler sap tairi kre setike khumtir opre rakhlen. erpr ykhn kean manuske sape dmsn krt, tkhni se khumtir opre pitler saptir dike takate ar bemce yetea. israyeler leakra ai jagya chede obeate sibir sthapn krl. erpr tara obeat tyag kre meayaber purbdiker mrubhumite iy abarime sibir sthapn krl. tara sei jagyao prityag kre serd up-tyak sibir sthapn krl. erpr tara sre giye mrubhumite arnean ndir apr pare sibir sthapn krl. ei nditi am-meaniy simante suru hyechil. uptyka hl meayab ebm mpmearyer mdhye simanrekha. ei karne ei kthagulea lekha hyeche prbhur yuddh smkranst pustke: “...ebm suphate baheb, ar arneaner uptykaguli ebm uptyk-agulir paser prbtmala, ya ar shrer dike cle geche. ei jagyaguli meayaber simante absthit.” israyeler leakra sei jagya chede berer dike yatra krl. ei jagyatite kuyea chil. etii sei jagya yekthane prbhur measike bllen, “smst leakder ektre ekthane niye esea, ami tader jl debea.” tkhn israyeler leakra ei ganti gail: “kuyea tumi jhrna hye othea. teamra ei niye gan dhrea. mhan manusra kuyeatu khumdechilen. gurutbpuṇṇ netara kuyeatu khumdechilen. tamder nijeder nd ar hamtar lathi diye kuyeatu khumdechilen. kuyeatu mrubhumite ekti uphar. ei karne leakra sei kuyear nam dil, “mt-tanay.” leakra mt-tanay theke nhiliel prynt gel. erpr tara nhiliel theke bameat prynt gel. bameat theke tara meayaber uptyka prynt gel. ekthane pisma prbter cuda mrubhumir opre dekha yay. imeariyder raja siheaner kache israyeler leakra kyekjn bartabahkke pathal. sei leakra rajake bll, “amader apnar deser mdhy diye bhrmn kral anumti din. amara keanea ssy athba draksar kseter mdhy diye yabe. na. amra apnar keanea kuyea theke jl pan krbea na. apnar deser sima atikrm na kra prynt amra rajpth chada any kean rasta diyei yabea na.” kintu raja sihean tamr deser mdhy diye leakder yaoyar anumti dila na. raja tamr sainyabhinike ek jagyag ektrik kre is-rayeler leakder biruddhe yuddh krar jny mrubhu-mir dike agrsr hlen. rajar sainyara yhs name ekti jagyag israyeler leakder biruddhe yuddh krl. kintu israyeler leakra rajake htya krl. erpr arnean ndi theke ybbeak ndi prynt jagya tara adhikar krl. is-rayeler leakra ammean simana prynt adhikar krl. ammeaniyder dbara simana khubi sktbbabe surksit thakar jnye tara sei simana prynt giye theme gel. is-rayeler leakra imeariyder smst shrguleake dkhl krl ebm segulite bsbas krte suru krl. uprntu tara hisbean shr ebm tar asepasser cheatea cheatea shrguleakeo adhikar krl. imeariyder raja sihean hisbean shrei bas krten. atite meayaber rajar sngi isnean yuddh kre arnean ndi prynt smst jagya adhikar krechil. ei karnei gaykra geye thaken: hisbean es ebm hisbean shrke abar tairi kr. siheaner shrtike skt kr! his-beane ek agun suru hyechil. sei agun siheaner shreo udhbut hyechil. meayaber ar name shrti sei agune

bhsmibhut hyechil. arnean ndir oprer prbtitkeo sei agun pudieye diyeche. meayab, dhik teamake! kmeas debtar leakra, teamra here gech! tar chelera paliye gel. imeariyder raja sihean tar knyader jele bndi krl. kintu amra sei imeariyder prajit krlam. hisbean theke dibean prynt, medbar kache nasim theke neaphh prynt tader shrguleakeo amra dhhms krechil. ei karne israyeler leakra imeariyder dese tader sibir sthapn krl. measi yaser shrtike anusndhaner jny kyekjn guptcr pathalen. tarpre israyeler leakra etike dkhl krl. tara shrtir asepasser cheateakhatea shrguleakeo ad-hikar krl. israyeler leakra sekhane bsbaskari imeari-yder sei jagya tyag krte badhy krl. erpr israyeler leakra basner abhimukhe sdpkthe bhrmn krl. basner raja og tamr sainyeder sngi niye israyeler leakder smmukhin hoyar jny kuckaoyag kre agrsr hlen. idriyi name ekti jagyag tini tader biruddhe yuddh krln. kintu prbhur measike bllen, “ai raja smprke bhit hyea na. ami tar smst sainy ebm tar spmurn des teamar hate tule deb. imeariyder raja sihean, yini hisbeane bas krten tar sngi tumi ya krechile ei rajar sngi tumi setai krea.” sutram israyeler leakra og ebm tar sainyeder prajit krl. tara tamke tar putrder ebm tamr sainyeder htya krl. erpr israyeler leakra tamr des adhikar krl.

22

erpr israyeler leakra meayaber yrdn uptykar dike egeate suru krl. yirihea theke aprpare yrdn ndir kache tara sibir sthapn krl. imeariyder leakder sngi israyeler leakra ya ya krechil, sippearer putr balak tar smsttai dekkechilen. meayaber raja khubi bhy peyechilen, karn sekhane israyeler leaksmkhyia chil prcur. meayab udbign hl. meayaber raja midiyner netader bllen, “gru yebhabe mather smst ghas kh-eye phele, thik sebhabei ei bisal jngeasthi amader carpaser smst kichui dhhms kre debe.” ei smy sip-pearer putr balak meayaber raja chil. biyearer putr biliymke dakar jny tini kyekjn leak pathalen. phrat ndir kache pgear name ekti jagyag biliym chil. empkhanemp biliymier sbjatiyara bas krtea. ei chil bal-aker barta: “mis theke ek ntun jatir leakra esechi. sekhane tader smkhyia etea besi ye smst desta bhre yabe. tara amader prei sibir sthapn kreche. apni ese amake sahayy krwn. ei leakder abhisap din karn era amar ceye sktisali. ami jani apni ydi keanea byk-tike asirbad kren tahle se asirbad pay ebm apni ydi keanea byktike abhisap den the se saggpr jny. sutram apni asun ebm ei smst leakder abhisap din. hte pare, ami hytea tader aghat kre amar des theke dur kre dite parbea.” meayab ebm midiyner netara biliymier sngi ktha blte gelen. tar kajer parismrik hisebe tader sngi taka niye gelen ebm take balaker prerit bar-tati bllen. biliym tader bllen, “ekthane ek ratrir jny thakea. ami prbhur sngi ktha blbea ebm tini amake ye uttr deben ta ami teamader blbea.” sutram sei ra-tre meayaber netara biliymier sngi sekhane thaklen. isbr biliymier kache ese jijnes krln, “teamar snger ei smst leakra kara?” biliym isbrke bllen, “meayaber raja, sippearer putr balak amake ekti smbd deoyar jny eder pathiyeche. ei sei barta: “misr theke ek ntun jati esechi. sekhane tader smkhyia etea besi ye tara smst destake bhre debe. sutram apni asun ebm

ei smst leakder abhisap din. tahle hytea ami tader sngē yuddh krte sksm hbea ebm tader amar des tyag krte badhy krte parbea.” kintu isbr biliymke blen, “tumi absyi eder sngē yabe na. osb leakr biruddhe teamar ktha bla ucit hbe na karn tara amar asirbad prapt leak.” prdin skale uthe biliym balaker prerit netader blen, “teamra teamader nijeder dese phire yao. prbhu amake teamader sngē yete deben na.” su-tram meayaber netara balaker kache phire giye take ei sb ktha janalen. tamra blen, “biliym, amader sngē aste asbikar krechen.” sutram balak biliymke kache prthmbarer thekeo besi leak pathalen. prthmbar tini yader pathiyechilen tader thekeo ebarer netara chilē anek besi gurutbpuṇ. tamra biliymr kache giye blen: “sippearer putr balak apnake ei ktha blechen: dya kre ekhane asun ebm kean kichui yen amar kache apnar asa thamīye na dey. ami apnake prcur parisrmik deaba ebm apni ya blēn ami tai-i krb. amar jnye apni asun ebm ese ei leakder biruddhe ktha blun.” biliym balaker prerit dutke tar uttr janiye diye blen, “ami amar prbhu isbrke absyi many krbea. ami tamr adeser biruddhe keanea kaj krte pari na. ami bd ba cheat keanea kaji krbea na ydi na prbhu amake sei kaj krar anumti den. raja balak ydi tar rupea ebm seana khcit sundr prasadi amake diye den tahleo ami prbhur adeser biruddhe keanea kaj krbea na. kintu teamra anyanyder mteai ajker ratrita ekhane thakte parea. tahle ei ratrikaler mdhyei prbhu amake ya blte can ta jante parbea.” sei ratre isbr biliymr kache ese blen, “ei smst leakra tader sngē yaoyar ktha blar jny punray esechē. sutram tumi tader sngē yete parea. kintu ami teamake ya krte blbea tumi keblmatr sei kaji krbe.” prdin skale biliym uthe tamr gadha sajiye meayaber netader sngē gelen. biliym tar gadhay cdei yacchilen. tamr sngē tamr dujn bhrty chil. kintu biliymr gmne isbr ksubdh hlen. tai biliymr samne rastar opre prbhur dut damdalen, yen biliymr yaoya bndh kra yay. biliymr gadha prbhur dutke rastay trbari hate damdiye thakte dekh. seijnye gadhati rasta theke sre ese mather mdhye cle gel. biliym kintu dutke dekhte pan ni. seijnye tini tamr gadhatar oprei rege giye take aghat krlen ebm rastar opre phire yete take badhy krlen. pre prbhur dut emn ek jaygay giye damdalen yekthane rastati aro sru hye esechē. jay-gati chil duti draksa kseter majkhane. sekhane rastar dui dhareī deoyal chil. gadhati abar prbhur dutke dekhte peye deoyaler ga ghemse hamtl. tate biliymr pa deoyale aghat lege chde gel. sei jnye biliym abar tamr gadhatike aghat krlen. pre prbhur dut arekti jay-gay giye damdalen. ei khane rastati sru hye esechil, phle emn keanea jayga chil na yekhan diye gadhati tamke pas katiye cle yete pare. gadhati bamdik athba dandik, keanea dik diyei pas katate parl na. gadhati prbhur dutke dekhe biliymke tar pither opre niyemp suye pdl. tate biliym gadhatir opre prcnd krudhd hye tar hamtar lathiti diye gadhatike aghat krlen. tkhn prbhu gadhatike diye ktha blalen. gadhati biliymke bl, “apni amar opre rege giyechen ken? ami apnar ki ksti krechi ye ei niye apni amake tinbar aghat krlen?” biliym gadhatike bl, “tumi amake hasyspd kre tulech. ydi amar hate ekti trbari thaktea, tahle ami ekhni teamake htya krtam.” kintu gadhati biliymke bl, “apni sara jibn dhre yar upre cde bhrmn krechen ami ki ap-

nar sei gadha ni? ami ki apnar prti emn bybhar kre thaki?” biliym bl, “seta sty.” tkhn prbhu biliymke tar dutke dekhte dilen. prbhur dut hate ekti trbari niye rastar opre damdiyechilen. biliym matite ntjanu hye abhivad janalen. tkhn prbhur dut biliymke prsn krl, “tumi teamar gadhake tinbar aghat krechea ken? amii esechilam teamake thamate. kintu thik smye teamar gadha amake dekhte peye tinbar amar kach theke sre giyechil. ydi gadhati sre na yetea, tahle ami hytea etk-sne teamake htya krtam, kintu teamar gadhake bam-ciye rakhtam.” tkhn biliym prbhur dutke blen, “ami pap krechi. ami jantam na ye apni amar gtireadh krar jny rastar opre damdiyechilen. amar okhane yaoyate apni ydi khui na hn, tahle ami ghre phire yabea.” tkhn prbhur dut biliymke blen, “na! tumi ei leakder sngē yete parea. kintu sabdhan, ami teamake ya blte blbea tumi kebl tai blbe.” sutram balaker prerit netader sngē biliym cle gelen. balak sunechilen ye biliym aschen. tai arnean ndr kache meayaber shre tar sngē dekha krar jny balak cle gelen. jaygati chil tamr deser uttr simanay. balak biliymke dekhte peye blen, “ami aji apnake aste blechilam. blechilam, i! khubi jrui, kintu apni amar kache ken asen ni? apnake parisrmik dite ki amar samrtyth nei?” biliym uttr dilen, “dekhun ami ekhn ekhane. amii esechi kintu apni ya blechen seta krte ami sksm nao hte pari. prbhu isbr amake ya blte blen, ami keblmatr se kthai blte parbea.” tkhn biliym balaker sngē kiriyt-huseate gelen. balak kichu gbadi psu ebm mes blidan kre sei mamser kichuta biliymke ebm tar sngi netader dilen. prdin skale balak biliymke niye byameath bale gele sekan theke tamra israyeliyder sibirer kichuta dekhte pelen.

23

biliym balakke bl, “ekhane satti bedi tairi krea ebm amar jny satti samd ebm satti mes tairi rakhea.” biliymr kthamtea balak kajgulea krlen. erpr balak ebm biliym prtyekti bedir opre ekti kre mes ebm ekti kre samd utsrg krlen. tkhn biliym balakke blen, “apni apnar heambliṛ kache damdiye thakun. ami any jay-gay yabea. hytea prbhu amar kache asben ebm amar ya bla ucit seta uni amay ble deben.” erpr biliym ekti umcu jaygay cle gelen. isbr sei sthane biliymr kache ele biliym blen, “ami satti bedi tairi krechi ebm ut-srg hisebe prtyekti bedir opre ekti samd ebm ekti mes htya krechi.” tkhn prbhu biliymke tamr ya bla ucit ta blen. ar blen, “balaker kache phire yao, ebm ami teamake ya blte blechi sei kthagulea blea.” tamp biliym balaker kache phire gelen. balak tkhno sei heambliṛ kache damdiyechilen. meayaber smst netarao tamr sngē sekhane damdiyechilen. tkhn biliym ei kthagulea blen: meayaber raja balak aramer purbdike prbt theke amake ekhane niye esechen. balak amake blen, “asun, amar jny yakeaber biruddhe blun. asun, is-raveler leakder biruddhe blun.” kintu isbr eisb leakder biruddhe n, sutram amio tader biruddhe kichu blte parbea na. isbr tader kharap heak emn kichu can na. sutram amio seta krte parbea na. ami prbter opr theke ai leakder dekhchi. ami umcu prbtsrg theke tader dekhchi. ai smst leakra ekai bas kre. tara any keanea jatir ams ny. yakeaber leakder ke gnna krte parbe? tara dhulear knar mteai smkhyay prcur. is-

rayeler ek cturthams leakkeo keu gnna krte parbe na. ekjn bhalea leakr mtea amake mrte dao. tader mtea sukhe amar jibn sse hte dao. balak biliymke blen, “apni amar jny ki krlen? amar struder biruddhe ktha blar jny ami apnake ekhane enechilam. kintu apni tader keblmatr asirbad krlen!” kintu biliym uttr dilen, “prbhu amake ye ktha blechen, ami absyi sei ktha blbea.” tkhn balak take blen, “tahle amar snge arekti jaygay asun. sei jayga theke apni tader dekhthe paben. apni tader sklke dekhthe paben na, kebl prantbhag dekhthe paben. sei jayga theke amar jny tader biruddhe apnar pkse ktha bla smbhh hte pare.” su-tram balak biliymke seaphim ksetrer opre niye gelen. ei jaygati chil pisa prbter opre. sei jaygay balak satti bedi tairi kre prtyekti bedir opre utsrgsbrup ekti kre samd ebm ekti kre mes utsrg krlen. biliym balakke blen, “ei sthane apnar heambliir pase thakun. ami isbrer snge dekha krte yabea.” sutram isbr biliymyer kache elen ebm ki blte hbe ta biliymke ble dilen. erpr prbhu biliymke balaker kache phire giye sei kthagulea blte blen. sutram biliym balaker kache phire gelen. balak tkhno prynt heambliir kache damdiyechilen. meayaber netara tar snge sekhaneil chilen. balak biliymke aste dekhe blen, “prbhu ki blechen?” biliym tkhn ei bhabbani blen: “damdao balak ebm amar ktha sean. amar ktha sean, sippearer putr balak. isbr manus nn; tini mithye blben na. isbr manus nn; tamr siddhanter pribrtn hbe na. ydi prbhu blen ye tini keanea kaj krben, tkhn tini absyi se kaj krben. ydi prbhu ydi keanea prtijina krene tahle tini prtijina mtea kajti krben. prbhu amake ai smst leakder asirbad krte blechen. prbhu tader asirbad krechen, sutram ami seta pribrtn krte parb na. isbr yakeaber leakder mdhye keanea anyay dekhnen ni. israyeler leakder mdhyeo tini keanea pap dekhnen ni. prbhu tader isbr ebm tini tader snge achen. mhan raja tader snge achen. isbr aish leakder misr theke niye esechen. tini tader pkse bunea samder mteai sktisali. yakeaber leakder prajit krte pare emn keanea ksmta nei. israyeler leakder thamate pare emn keanea mntrio nei. yakeab smprke ebm israyeler leakder smprke leak ei ktha blbe: ‘isbr ye sb mht kaj krechen, ta dekhlea!’ eish leakra simher mteai uthe damday ebm ye prynt na tar sikar khay o tar rkt pan kre se prynt bisram kre na.” tkhn balak biliymke blen, “apni aro sapo deben na, asirbado krben na.” biliym uttr dilen, “ami apnake agei blechilam ye prbhu amake ya blte blben, ami kebl sei kthai blte parbea.” tkhn balak biliymke blen, “tahle amar snge apni arekti jaygay asun. emn hte pare ye, isbr khushi hben ebm sei sthan theke abhisap deoyar jny apnake anumti deben.” sutram balak biliymke niye piyear prbter opre gelen. sei prbter opr theke mrubhumi dekha yay. biliym blen, “ekhane satti bedi tairi krn. tarpr sei bedir jny satti samd ebm satti meske tairi rakhun.” biliym ya krte blechilen balak thik tai krlen. balak bedigulear opre samd o mesguleaks utsrg krlen.

24

biliym dekhlen ye prbhu israyelke asirbad krte pere snstust. sei karne biliym ager mt mntr pabar jny cesta krlen na. kintu tini mrubhumir dike phire

takalen. biliym ceakh tule mrubhumir ekprant theke aprpranter dike takiye israyeler smst leakke dekhlen. tara pribargeasthir snge bibhinn sthane sibir sthapn krechil. tkhn biliymyer kache isbrer atma elen ebm take ninytrn krlen. tkhn biliym ei bhabbani blen: “biyearer putr biliymyer kach theke ei barta. ami ya kichu spst dekhlam se smprke blchi. ami isbrer kach theke ei barta sunechi. srbsktiman isbr amake ya dekhiyechen ta ami dekhchechi. ami ya dekhchechi seta binyer snge blchi. “he yakeaber leakra, teamader tambugulea ki sundr! israyeler leakra, teamader ghrgulea ktea sundr! teamader tambugulea talgacher sarir mtea, ndr dharer knaner mtea. teamra prbhu dbara reapit hoya sumist gndhgulmer mtea, jler pase bede otha ers brksar mtea. teamader jler abhab hbe na, ei jl teamader bijer bede othar kaje bybhar kra yabe. raja agager theke teamader raja anek mht hben. teamader rajy anek sresthtr hbe. “isbr ai smst leakder misr theke niye esechen. tara bunea samder mtea sktisali. tara tader smst struder prajit krbe. tara tader had bhenge debe ebm tir biddh krbe. “israyel ekti simher mtea, gumdi mere suye ache. hyam, tara teji simher mtea, ebm keui take jagate cay na. ydi keanea bykti teamake asirbad kre tbe se nijer asirbad pabe ebm ydi keaneo bykti teamar biruddhe ktha ble take anek smysar smmukhin hte hbe.” balak biliymyer opre prcnd krudhd hye nijer hat thuklen. balak biliymke blen, “ami apnake ese amar struder biruddhe ktha blte blechilam. kintu apni tader ei niye tinbar asirbad krechen. ekhn abilme apni ei sthan tyag kre ghre palan! ami blechilam ye ami apnake khub bhalea parisrmik deb. kintu dekhun, prbhu apnake apnar purskar theke bncit krlen.” biliym balakke blen, “smrn kre dekhun apni amar kache leak pathiye ykhn amake asar jny blechilen, tkhni ami tader blechilam, balak tar rupea ebm seanay bhra sbtheke sundr baditi amay dite paren, kintu thuo ami kebl sei kthai blbea ya prbhu amake blar jny ades krben. ami bhalea kimba kharap keanea kichui nije krte parbea na. prbhu ya ades krben, ami absyi sei ktha blbea.” ekhn ami amar nijer leakder kache phire yacchi, kintu ami apnake strkbarta debea. israyeler ei smst leakra bhbisye apnar ebm apnar leakder snge ki krbe seta ami ble debea.” tkhn biliym ei bhabbani kre blen: “biyearer putr biliymyer kach theke ei barta, ami ya spst dekhchechi se smprkei blchi. ami isbrer kach theke ei barta sunechi. pratpr amake ya sikhiyechen ta ami sikhechi. srbsktiman isbr amake ya dekhiyechen ta ami dekhchechi. ami ya spst dekhchechi se smprke binyer snge blchi. “ami dekhlam prbhu aschen, kintu ekhn ny. ami dekhlam tini aschen, kintu tadatadi ny. yakeaber pribar theke ekjn nkstr asbe. israyeler leakder mdhye theke ekjn ntun sasnkra asben. sei sasnkra meayaber leakder matha curnbicurn kre deben. sei sasnkra kilher skl putrder matha curnbicurn kre deben. israyel ideam des adhikar krbe ebm se tar strur, seyir destio adhikar krbe. “yakeaber pribar theke ekjn ntun sasnkra asben. sei sasnkra sei shrer abstis leakder dhhms krben.” erpr biliym amalekiyder dekhte peye ei bhabbani blen: “skl jatir mdhye amalek hcche sbtheke sktisali. kintu sese tarao dhhms hye yabe!” erpr biliym keniy leakder dekhe ei kthagulea blen: “teamra bis-

bas krea ye prbter oprer pakhir basar mteai teamader destio nirapd. kintu prbhu yebhabe keniyke dhhms krechilen, keniy leakrao dhhms hye yabe. asur teamader bndi krben.” erpr biliym ei bhabhani blen: “isbr ykhn eti krben tkhn ke bamche? kittimer theke anek jahaj asbe. tara asurke ebm ebrke prajit krbe. kintu sei jahajguleao dhhms hye yabe.” erpr biliym uthe badite phire gelen. ebm balak tar nijer pthe phire gelen.

25

sitimer kache israyeler leakra sibir sthapn krechil. sei smy israyeler leakra meayaber strileaker sng e yen pape lipt hyechil. meayaber strileakra leakder sekhane asar jny ebm tader murttider kache utsrge yeagdaner jny amntrn janalea. sei karne israyeliyra murttider pujay yeagdan krl. tara utsrgikrt drbysamgri khey e sei murttider pujao krl. eibhabe israyeler leakra bal-piurarter murttir puja suru krl. tai prbhu tader opr prcnd krudhd hlen. prbhu measike blen, “eisb leakder smst netader niye esea ebm tader prbhur samne htya kr yate smst leakra dekhte pay. tahle prbhu israyeler smst leakder biruddhe tamr kreadh prkas krben na.” sei karne measi israyeler bicarkder blen, “teamra prtyeke teamader pribargeasthi theke sei leakgulike khumje htya krea yara piyeerer baler murtti puja kreche.” ar dekh thik sei smy ekjn israyeliy ek midiyiniya strileakke badite tar pribarer kache niye el. sekhane measi ebm anyany netara yate e sb dekhte pan sei jnyi se eti krl. sei smy measi ebm anyany israyeliy smagn tambur prbes pthe kamdchilen. iliyaser putr ebm yajk hareaner petr chil en pinhs. pinhs israyeliy leaktike strileaktike sng niye sibire aste dekhchilen, sejnye tini smabes tyag kre tar brsa nilen. tarpr israyeliy leaktike anusrn kre tambute giye tamr brsar sahaye sei israyeliy leaktike ebm sei midiyiniya strileaktike htya krlen. tini tader dujner peter bhitre brsatike dhukiye dilen. tate israyeler leakder mdhye ye samghatik mhamari suru hyechil ta theme gel. meat 24,000 leak ei mhamarite mara giyechil. prbhu measike blen, “ami amar leakder antrjbalay jblchi; ami cai tara keblmatr amar thakbe. yajk hareaner petr iliyaser putr pinhs israyeler leakder amar akreas theke bamciyeche. sutram ami yebhabe ceyechilam sebhabe tader htya krb na. pinhske blea ye, ami tar sng sntir cukti krbea. eti hlea cukti; se ebm tarpre tar pribarer sdsrya skl smyi yajk hbe, karn isbr smprke tar ek tibr tan ache ebm se emn kaj kreche yate israyeler leakra pbitr hy!” midiyiniya strileaktir sng ye israyeliy leakti ht hyechil se chil salur putr simri. se simiyeaner pribargeasthir ekti pribarer neta chil. ye midiyiniya strileakti ht hyechil tar nam chil ksbi. se chil surer knya. sur ekti pribarer krta chil en ebm ekti midiyiniy pribargeasthir neta chil en. prbhu measike blen, “midiyiniy leakder prt stru mneabhab peasn kr ebm tader htya krea. karn tara teamar sathe struta kreche. tara teamake piyeare prtarit krechil. ebm tara ksbi namk ekjn strileaker dbara teamake prtarit krechil. se chil ek midiyiniya netar knya. kintu ykhn israyeliyder mdhye asusthta dekha dey sei smy take htya kra hyechil. ykhn leakra prtarit hye

piyeerer baler murtti puja krechil sei smy tader mdhye asusthta dekha diyechil.”

26

sei samghatik asusthtar pre, prbhu measi ebm yajk hareaner putr iliyaser sng ktha blen. tini blen, “israyeler leakder gnna kr. 20 bchr athba tar besi bysk skl puruser smkhya gnna krea ebm tader pribar anuyayitalikabhukt krea. ei purusra israyeler senabahinite seba krar yeagyatasmn.” ei smy leakra meayaber yrdn upatyak sibir sthapn krechil. ei sthanti chil yirihear apr pare yrdn ndir kache. sutram measi ebm yajk iliyasr leakder blen, “teamra absyi 20 bchr athba tar besi bysk purusder smkhya gnna krbe. misr des theke beriye asar smy prbhu measike ebm israyeler leakder yebhabe ajna krechilen, sebhabe krea. ei sb leakra chil rubener pribarer antrbhukt. (ruben chil en israyeler prthmjat putr.) pribargulea chil:hneak hte hneakiy pribar. pllur hte plluyiy pribar. hisrean hte hisreaniy pribar. krmmi hte rkmmiy pribar. ai pribargulea chil rubener pribargeasthir antrbhukt. sekhane meat 43,730 jn purus chil. pllur putr chil en iliyab. iliyaber tin putr nmuyel, dathn ebm abiram. dathn ebm abiram chil en sei dujn neta, yara measi ebm hareaner bireadhita krechilen. kearh ykhn prbhur biruddhe giyechilen se smy tara kearhke anusrn krechilen. sei smy prthibir mati bidirn hye kearh o tar anusrnkarider gras krechil. ebm 250 jn purus mara giyechil. seti israyeler leakder prt ekti strkbani chil. kintu kearher sntanra mara yan ni. ei pribarguli hl simiyeaner pribargeasthir antrbhukt:nmuyel hte nmuyeliy pribar.yamin hte yaminiy pribar. yakhin hte yakhiniy pribar. serh hte serhiy pribar. sel hte seliy pribar. ai pribarguli chil simiyeaner pribargeasthir antrbhukt. sekhane meat 22,200 jn purus chil en. ei pribargulea hl gader pribargeasthir antrbhukt:siphean hte sipheaniy pribar. hgi hte hgiy pribar. suni hte suniy pribar. osni hte osniy pribar. eri hte eriy pribar. aread hte areadiy pribar. areali hte areliy pribar. ai pribarguli chil gader pribargeasthir antrbhukt. sekhane meat 40,500 jn purus chil en. ei pribarguli chil yihudar pribargeasthir antrbhukt:sela hte selayiy pribar. pers hte persiy pribar.serh hte serhiy pribar. yihudar putrder mdhye dujn, er ebm onn knan dese mara giyechilen. ei pribargulea hl perser bmsdhr:hisrean hte hisreaniy pribar. hamul hte hamuliy pribar. ai pribarguli chil yihudar pribargeasthir antrbhukt. sekhane purusder meat smkhya chil 76,500 jn. isakhrer pribargeasthir antrbhukt pribargulea chil:tealy hte tealyiy pribar. puy hte puniy pribar. yasur hte yasuriy pribar. simrean hte simreaniy pribar. ai pribarguli isakhrer pribargeasthir antrbhukt chil. sekhane purusder meat smkhya chil 64,300 jn. sbuluner pribargeasthir antrbhukt pribarguli chil:serd hte serdiy pribar.elean hte eleaniy pribar.yhlel hte yhleliy pribar. ai pribarguli chil sbuluner pribargeasthir antrbhukt. sekhane purusder meat smkhya chil 60,500 jn. yeaspher dui putrchil mnhsi ebm iphryim. prtyek putri tader nijeder pribarder niye ekti geasthi hye uthechilen. mnhsi pribarguli chil:makhir hte makhiriy pribar.

(makhir chilen giliyder pita.)giliyd hte giliydiy pribar. giliyder pribargulea chil: iyesr hte iyesriy pribar. helk hte helkiy pribar. asriyel hte asriyeliy pribar. sekhm hte sekhmiy pribar. simida hte simidayiy pribar. hephr hte hephriy pribar. slphad chilen hephrer putr. kintu tar keanea putr chil na. kebl knyara chil. tar knyader nam chil mhlā, neaya, hglā, milka ebm tirsā. ai pribargulear sbguleai chil mnhsi pribargeasthir antrbhukt. sekhane purusder meat smkhya chil 52,700 jn. iphryimer pribargeasthir antrbhukt pribargulea chil:suthilh hte suthlihy pribar. bekr hte bekhriy pribar. thn hte thniy pribar. suthlher pribar theke ern esechil ar ern theke esechil erniy pribar. ai pribargulea chil iphryim pribargeasthir antrbhukt. sekhane meat 32,500 jn purus chilen. aisb leakder sklei chilen seasepher pribargeasthir antrbhukt. binyaminer pribargeasthir antrbhukt pribarguli chil:bela hte belayiy pribar.asbel hte asbeliy pribar.ahiram hte ahiramiy pribar. suphm theke suphmiy pribar. huphm theke huphmiy pribar. belar pribarguli chil: ard hte ardiy pribar. naman theke namaniy pribar. ai pribarguli sbai chil binyamin pribargeasthir antrbhukt. sekhane purusder meat smkhya chil 45,600 jn. daner pribargeasthir antrbhukt pribargulea chil:suhm hte suhmiy geasthi.ai pribargeasthiti chil daner pribargeasthir antrbhukt. suhniy pribargeasthite anak pribar chil. sekhane purusder meat smkhya chil 64,400 jn. aserer pribargeasthir antrbhukt pribarguli chil: yimn hte yimniy pribar. yisbi hte yisbiy pribar. briy hte briyiy pribar. briyr pribarguli chil:hebr hte hebriy pribar. mlkiyel hte mlkiyeliy pribar. (aserer sarh namer ek knyao chil.) ai pribarguli chil aserer pribargeasthir antrbhukt. sekhane purusder meat smkhya chil 53,400 jn. nptali pribargeasthir antrbhukt pribarguli chil: yhsiyel hte yhsiyeliy pribar. guni hte guniy pribar. yetsr hte yetsriy pribar. sillem hte sillemiy pribar. ai pribargulea nptalir pribargeasthir antrbhukt chil. sekhane purusder meat smkhya chil 45,500 jn. sutram israyeliy purusder meat smkhya chil 6,01,730 jn. prbhu measike blen, “des bhag kra hbe ebm ei leakder segulea deoya hbe. prtyek pribargeasthi tader smkhya anusare jmi pabe. bd pribar besi jmi pabe ebm cheat pribar km jmi pabe. yar yt leak take tta adhiakar dao. kintu kean pribar jmir kean ams pabe sei thik krar jnye tumi absyi ghumti calbe. prtyek pribargeasthi tar amser ye jmi pabe, sei jmi ke sei pribargeasthir nam deoya hbe. jmi bd ba cheat yamp heak na ken tumi siddhant neoyar jny ghumti calbe.” tara lebiy geasthikeo gnna krechil. lebiy pribargeasthir antrbhukt pribarguli hl:gersean hte gersaniy pribar. khat hte khatiy pribar. mrari hte mrariy pribar. ei pribarguleao lebiy pribarer antrbhukt:libniy pribar.hibreaniy pribar.mhliy pribar.musiy pribar.kearhiy pribar.amram chilen khat pribarer antrbhkt. amramer strir nam chil yeakebd. tini nijeo chilen lebiy pribargeasthir antrbhukt. tar jnm hyechil misre. amram ebm yeakebder dui putr chil harean ebm measi. tader mriym name ekti knyao chil. harean chilen nadb, abihu, iliyasr ebm ithamer karn. kintu nadb ebm abihu mara giyechilen pita tara prbhuke ye dhnrer agun diye naibedy prdan krechilen ta kra barn chil. lebiy

pribargeasthir purusder meat smkhya chil 23,000 jn. kintu israyeler anyany leakder snge eder gnna kra hy ni. prbhu anyany leakder age jmi diyechilen tar keanea ams tamra pan ni. meayaber yrdn uptykay thakakalin measi ebm yajk iliyasr israyeler leakder gnna krechilen. ei jaygati chil yirihear apr pare yrdn ndir kache. kintu bhubchr age siny mrubhumite measi ebm yajk harean ykhn israyeler smst leakder gnna krechilen tkhn yara gnit hyechil tader ekjno er mdhye chil na. ai sb leakder ar keui jibit chilen na. ken? karn prbhu israyeler ai smst leakder bisye blechilen ye, tara sklei mrubhumite mara yabe. kebl dujn bykti bemce chilen. tara hlen yiphunnir putr kaleb ebm nuner putr yiheasuy.

27

slphad chilen hephrer putr. hephr chilen giliyder putr. giliyd chilen makhirer putr. makhir mnhsir putr. mnhsi yeasepher putr chilen. slphader pamc knya chil. tader nam chil mhlā, neaya, hglā, milka ebm tirsā. era smagm tambur prbes pthe measi, yajk iliyasr, anyany neta ebm israyeler smst leakder samne damdiye blil, “amra ykhn mrubhumir mdhy diye bhrmn krichlam se smy amader pita mara giyechilen. tini keahr dle yeagthankari leakder mdhye chilen na. (ye keahr prbhur bireadhita krechilen.) kintu amader pita nei pape mara giyechilen. amader pitar keanea putr nei. er arth hl ei ye, amader pitar nam leap pabe. eta thik ny ye amader pitar keanea putr nei ble tar nam ses hye yabe. sutram amader pitar bhaira ye jmi pabe tar kichuta antht yate amra pai tar jny amra apnader kache prarthna krchi.” sei karne measi prbhuke jijnes krechilen ye tar ki kra ucit hbe. prbhu take blen, “slphad er meyera thik bleche. tader pitar bhaider jmir ams bhag kre neoyai tader ucit hbe. sutram ye jmita tumi tader pitake dite, sei jmita tumi oder diye dao. “sutram israyeler leakder jny etike bidhi kre nao. ‘ydi kean byktir keanea putr snan na thake ebm se mara yaj, tahle tar ya kichu ache se sb kichui tar meyeke deoya hbe. ydi tar keanea meye na thake, tahle tar smst kichui tar bhaider deoya hbe. ydi tar pitar keanea bhai na thake tahle tar ya kichu ache se smsti tar pribarer ghnist atmiyke deoya hbe. israyeler leakder jny etii ain. prbhu measike ei ades dilen.” tkhn prbhu measike blen, “yrdn ndir purb-diker mrubhumite ye keanea ekti prbter opre yao. israyeler leakder ami ye des dicchi seita tumi dekhte pabe. sei des dekhar pre tumi teamar bhai hareaner mtea mara yabe. mne kre dekhea ykhn leakra sin mrubhumite trsnay biclit hyechil tkhn tumi ebm harean dujnei amar ajna paln krte asbikar krechile. tumi amake smman dao ni ebm leakder dekhao ni ye ami pbitr.” (sin mrubhumir kadeser kache mribar jler kache ei ghtna ghte.) measi prbhuke blen, “prbhu isbr apni skl manusar cinta janen. ami prarthna kri yen apni ei smst leakder jny ekjn neta mneanit krben. yini tader ei des theke ber kre ntun dese niye yaben. tahle prbhur leakra mespalkhin meser mtea hbe na.” sutram prbhu measike blen, “nuner putr yiheasuy ntun neta hbe. se khubi jnani.take ntun neta krea. take yajk iliyasr ebm skl leaker samne damdate blea. erpr take ntun neta krea. “leakder dekhiye dao ye tumi take

neta krch. tahle smst leak take many krbe. yiheasuy ydi keanea siddhant neoyar pryajñ anubhh kre tbe se yajk iliyasrer kache yabe. iliyasr prbhur uttr janar jny urimer sahayy nebe. tkhn isbrer kthamtea yiheasuy ebm israyeler smst leakra kaj krbe. ydi tini blen, 'yuddhe yao' tahle tara yuddhe yabe. ebm ydi tini blen, 'ghre yao' tahle tara ghre yabe." measi prbhur ajna palñ krlen. measi yiheasuyke yajk iliyasr ebm israyeler smst leakder samne damdate blen. erpr yiheasuy ye ntun neta seti dekhaneer jny measi tar opre du'hat rakhlen. prbhur take ye bhabe blechilen sebhabe tini ei kajti krlen.

28

erpr prbhur measike blen, "israyeler leakder ei ajna kr. tader blea ye thik smye sseyr naibedy ebm ut-srg deoyar byapare tara yen niscit hy. ai naibedyguli aguner sahayye tairi krte hbe. tader sugndh prbhuke khushi krbe. tara absyi aguner sahayye tairi kre ei naibedyguli prbhuke debe. prtyekdin ek bchr bysk 2 messabk debe. sei messabk 2 tir yen keanea khumt na thake. ai messabk dutir mdhye ektike skale ebm aprtike gadhuli belay utsg krea. echadao 1 keayart alibh teler sngre 8 kap khub mihi myda misrit kre danassyer naibedyo dao." (siny prbter opre tara tader dainik naibedy deoya suru krl. sei naibedyguli aguner sahayye tairi hl ebm tader sugndh prbhuke khushi krl.) leakra echadao absyi pey naibedy prdan krbe yeta aguner sahayye tairi naibedyr sngre khabe. tara absyi prtyekti messabker sngre 1 keayart kre draksars debe. pbitr sthane bedir opre sei pey naibedy dhele debe. eti prbhur kache ekti uphar. dbitiy messabktike gadhuli belay utsg krea. etike sseyr naibedy o pey naibedyr sathe skaler naibedyr mteai utsg krea. ei naibedy aguner sahayye tairi hbe. er sugndh prbhuke khushi krbe." "bisramer din tumi absyi ek bchr bysk 2ti messabk debe. tader yen keanea khumt na thake. echadao tumi absyi alibh tele misrit 16 kap khub bhalea mydar sahayye tairi sseyr naibedy ebm pey naibedy debe. eti ei bisramer diner jny bises naibedy. niymit ye naibedy ebm pey naibedy deoya hy tar sathe eti atirikt naibedy hisebe gny hbe." "prtyek maser prthm dintike tumi prbhuke ekti bises heambli utsg krbe. ei naibedyti hbe ek bchr bysk 2ti samd, 1ti mes ebm 7ti messabk. tader yen absyi kean khumt na thake. prtyekti samder sngre tumi absyi alibh tele misrit 24 kap khub mihi mydar sseyr naibedy utsg krbe ebm meser sngre tumi absyi alibh tele misrit 16 kap khub mihi myda diye tairi sseyr naibedy debe. echadao prtyekti messabker sngre alibh tele misrit 8 kap khub mihi myda diye tairi dana sseyr naibedy debe. ei naibedyti aguner sahayye tairi hbe. er sugndh prbhuke khushi krbe. prtyekti samder sngre 2 keayart kre draksars, meser sngre 1-1/4 keayart draksars ebm prtyek messabker sngre 1 keayart kre draksars pey naibedy hisebe dite hbe. bchrer prtyek mase heambli hisebe aguli absyi utsg krte hbe. niymit dainik heambli ebm pey naibedy chadao tumi absyi prbhuke ekti purus chagl debe. ai chaghti hbe paparthk naibedy. "prthm maser 14 tm dinti hbe prbhur nistarprb udyapner din. ai maser 15 tm dine khamirbihin rutir utsb hbe. ei sat din dhre teamra khamirbihin ruti khabe. ei chutir prthm

dintite absyi teamader ekti bises sbha hbe. ai dine teamra keanea srmsadhy kaj krbe na. teamra prbhuke heamer jny naibedy debe. heambli naibedygulea hbe 2ti samd, 1ti mes ebm 7ti ek bchr bysk messabk. tader absyi yen keanea khumt na thake. echadao teamra absyi prtyekti samder sngre sseyr naibedy hisebe alibh tele misrit 24 kap khub mihi myda, meser sngre sseyr naibedy hisebe tele misrit 16 kap khub mihi myda ebm prtyekti messabker sngre sseyr naibedy hisebe tele misrit 8 kap khub mihi myda debe. echadao teamra absyi 1ti purus chagl debe. teamader pbitr krar jny chaghti paper naibedy hisebe deoya hbe. prtidin skale teamra peadaneer jny ye naibedy dao seta chadao teamra absyi ai naibedygulea debe. "ei ekibhabe satdiner prtyekdin teamra absyi aguner sahayye tairi naibedy ebm tar sngre pey naibedy prbhuke debe. ei smst naibedyr sugndh prbhuke khushi krbe. prtyek diner heambli sathe ei naibedygulea teamra absyi debe. "ar sptm dine teamader arekti bises sbha anusthit hbe. ai dine teamra keanea kaj krbe na. "sat sptaher utsb clakalin prthm phsler din ykhn teamra prbhur kache ntun phsler sseyr naibedy niye ase sei smy ekti pbitr sbha hbe. ai dine teamra absyi keanea kaj krbe na. teamra absyi heambli utsg krbe. ei naibedyti aguner sahayye tairi hbe. er sugndh prbhuke khushi krbe. teamra absyi 2ti samd, 1ti mes ebm 7ti ek bchr bysk messabk utsg krbe. tader yen keanea khumt na thake. teamra absyi prtyekti samder sngre tele mesanea 24 kap khub mihi myda, prtyekti meser sngre 16 kap ebm prtyekti messabker sngre 8 kap khub mihi myda debe. nijeder pbitr krar jny teamra absyi 1ti purus chagl utsg krbe. dainik heambli ebm sseyr naibedy chadao teamra ai naibedygulea absyi debe. e byapare absyi niscit hbe ye, ye praniguli bli debe segulir mdhye yen keanea khumt na thake ebm segulir sathe yen pey naibedy deoya hy.

29

"sptm maser prthm dintite ekti pbitr sbha anusthit hbe. ai dine teamra keanea srmsadhy kaj krbe na. sina bajaneerjny ai dinti nirdist hyeche. teamra heambli utsg krbe. tader sugndh prbhuke khushi krbe. teamra 1ti samd, 1ti mes ebm 7ti ek bchr bysk messabk utsg krbe. tader yen keanea khumt na thake. teamra samder sngre 24 kap tel mesanea khub mihi myda, pum meser sngre 16 kap ebm 7ti messabker prtyekti sngre 8 kap kre sseyr naibedy utsg krbe. echadao nijeder pbitr krar jny paper naibedybrup 1ti purus chagl utsg krbe. amabsyar diner utsg ebm tar sseyr naibedy chadao ei naibedyguli atirikt ebm dainik utsg ebm tar sseyr naibedy ebm pey naibedy chadao egulea atirikt. aigulea absyi niymanuyayi krte hbe. ai naibedygulea absyi aguner sahayye tairi kra hbe. tader sugndh prbhuke khushi krbe. "sptm maser dsm dintite ekti bises sbha hbe. ai dintite teamra absyi keanea khabar khabe na ebm teamra absyi keanea srmsadhy kaj krbe na. teamra heambli utsg krbe. tader sugndh prbhuke khushi krbe. teamra absyi 1ti samd, 1ti pum mes ebm 7ti ek bchr bysk messabk naibedy debe. tader yen absyi keanea khumt na thake. teamra absyi samder sngre alibh tele misrit 24 kap khub mihi myda, meser sngre 8 kap kre naibedy debe.

echadao paper naibedysbrup 1 ti purus chagl utsrg krbe. prayscitter diner paper utsrger sathe etio yeag krbe. dainik utsrg ssy naibedyr ebm pey naibedyr sathe atirikt hisebe ei naibedytio deoya hbe. "sptm maser 15 tm dine ekti bises sbha anusthit hbe. etii kutirbas prb. ai dine teamra keanea srmsadhy kaj krbe na. teamra absy prbhur smmanarthe ai satdin dhre utsb paln krbe. teamra heambli prdan krbe. ai naibedygulea aguner sahayye tairi hbe. tader sugndh prbhuke khusi krbe. teamra 13 ti samd, 2ti pum mes ebm ti ek bchr bysk messabk naibedy debe. tader absyi yen keanea khumt na thake. 14 teamra absyi 13 ti samder prtyektir jny tele misrit 24 kap khub mihi myda, 2ti meser prtyektir jny 16 kap kre ebm 14 ti messabker prtyektir jny 8 kap kre naibedy debe. echadao teamra 1ti purus chaglo naibedy debe. eti absyi dainik utsrg ssyer naibedy ebm pey naibedyr sathe atirikt hisabe yeag kra hbe. "ei utsber dbitay dine teamra absyi 12 ti samd, 2ti pum mes ebm 14 ti ek bchr bysk messabk naibedy debe. tader yen keanea khumt na thake. echadao teamra absyi samd, mes ebm messabker sngthe thik primane ssyer naibedy ebm pey naibedy debe. echadao teamra absyi paper utsrger jny 1ti purus chagl naibedy hisebe debe. eti dainik utsrg ebm tar jny danassyer naibedy ebm pey naibedy atirikt hbe. "ei utsber trtiy dine teamra absyi 11 ti samd, 2ti pum mes ebm 14 ti ek bchr bysk messabk naibedy debe. tader yen absyi kean khumt na thake. echadao teamra absyi samd, mes ebm messabker sngthe thik primane ssyer naibedy ebm pey naibedy debe. echadao paper utsrger jny 1ti purus chagl debe. dainik utsrg ssyer naibedy ebm pey naibedyr sathe etio yeag krbe. "ei utsber cturth dine teamra absyi 10 ti samd, 2ti pum mes ebm 14 ti ek bchr bysk messabk naibedy debe. tader yen keanea khumt na thake. echadao teamra absyi samd, mes ebm messabker sngthe thik primane ssyer naibedy ebm pey naibedy debe. echadao teamra paper utsrger jny 1 ti purus chaglo naibedy hisebe debe. dainik utsrg ssyer naibedy ebm paniy naibedyr sathe absyi etio yeag krbe. "ei utsber pncm dine teamra absyi 9ti samd, 2ti pum mes ebm 14 ti ek bchr bysk messabk naibedy debe. tader yen keanea khumt na thake. echadao teamra samd, mes ebm messabker sngthe thik primane ssyer naibedy ebm pey naibedy debe. teamra paper utsrger jny 1ti purus chaglo naibedy debe. eti dainik utsrg, ssyer naibedy ebm pey naibedyr sathe etio yeag krbe. "ei utsber ssth dine teamra 8ti samd, 2ti pum mes ebm 14 ti ek bchr bysk messabk naibedy debe. tader yen absyi keanea khumt na thake. echadao teamra samd, mes ebm messabker sngthe thik primane ssyer naibedy ebm pey naibedy debe. paper utsrger jny teamra 1ti purus chaglo naibedy hisebe debe. eti dainik utsrg ebm tar sngde danassyer naibedy ebm pey naibedy atirikt hbe. "ei utsber sptm dine teamra absyi 7ti samd, 2ti pum mes ebm 14 ti ek bchr bysk messabk naibedy debe. tader yen keanea khumt na thake. echadao teamra samd, mes ebm messabker sngthe thik primane naibedy ebm pey naibedy debe. paper utsrger jny teamra absyi 1ti purus chaglo naibedy hisebe prdan krbe. dainik utsrg ebm tar jny ssyer naibedy ebm pey naibedyr sathe etio yeag krbe. "ei utsber ses dine arthat astm

din teamader jny ek bises sbha ayeajit hbe. ai dine teamra keanea srmsadhy kaj krbe na. teamra absyi sedin heambli prdan krbe. aguner sahayye tairi naibedyr sugndh prbhuke khusi krbe. teamra absyi 1ti samd, 1ti pum mes ebm 7ti ek bchr bysk messabk naibedy debe. tader yen absyi keanea khumt na thake. echadao teamra samd, mes ebm messabker sngthe thik primane danassyer naibedy ebm pey naibedyr prdan krbe. paper utsrger jny 1ti purus chaglo debe. dainik heambli ebm tar sathe ssyer naibedy ebm pey ye naibedy deoya hy segulir sathe etio yeag krbe. "ei utsber dingulite teamra absyi heambli, ssyer naibedy, pey naibedy ebm mngl naibedy, niye asbe ebm ai naibedyguli prbhuke prdan krbe. ye keanea prkar bises uphar, ya teamra prbhuke prdan krte cao ebm ye keanea prkar naibedy ya teamader bises prtijnar ekti ang, tar atirikt hbe ai naibedygulea." prbhu measike ya ya ajna krechilen, measi israyeler leakder smsti llen.

30

israyeler pribargeasthir skl netader sngthe measi ei ktha llen, "egulea prbhur ajna: "ydi kean bykti isbrke bises kichu deoyar jny prtijna kre athba kean kichu theke nijeke birt rakhar prtijna kre tahle se yen tar prtijna na bhane. sei bykti yen absyi ya prtijna krechil ta sthikbhabe paln kre. "kean yubti strileak tar pitar badite thakar smy prbhuke bises kichu deoyar jny keanea bises prtijna krte pare. ydi tar pita ei prtijna smprke jene thake ebm ekmt hy, tahle sei yubti strileakti tar prtijna anusare absyi prtyekti kaj krbe. kintu ydi tar pita ei prtisthar ktha jene thake ebm se ei byapare ekmt na hy, tahle se ye prtijna krechil tar theke se mukt, sei smst kajkrmt take ar krte hbe na. tar pita take sei kaj krte nisedh krechil, sutram prbhu take ksma krben. "kean strileak prbhuke kichu deoyar jny keanea bises prtijna krar pr ydi tar bibah hy, ydi tar sbami tar prtijnar ktha jante pare ebm keanea prtibad na kre, tahle sei strileak ya prtijna krechil sei kajgulea absyi krbe. kintu ydi tar sbami tar prtijnar ktha jante pare ebm take tar prtijna paln krte dite asmmt hy, tahle sei stri ya prtijna krechil sei smst kaj take ar krte hbe na. tar sbami tar strir prtijna bhng kriyechil - sei strike tar prtijnanusare kaj krte dey ni, sutram prbhu take ksma krben. "ekjn bidhba athba ekjn sbami pritykta strileak keanea bises prtijna kre thakte pare. ydi se ta kre, tahle se tar prtijnanusare smst kichui sthikbhabe krbe. ekjn bibahita strileak prbhuke kichu deoyar jny keanea bises prtijna kre thakte pare. ydi tar sbami tar prtijnar ktha jante pare ebm take tar prtijna paln krte dite smmt hy, tahle se tar prtijnanusare smst kaj absyi ythaythbabe paln krbe. se ya prtijna krechil sei anusare smst kichu se absyi debe. kintu ydi tar sbami tar prtijnar ktha jante pare, ebm take tar prtijna paln krte dite asmmt hy, tahle se ya prtijna krechil sei smst kaj take ar krte hbe na. se ki prtijna krechil tate kichu yay ase na, tar sbami tar strir prtijna bhng krate pare. ydi tar sbami prtijna bhng kray, tahle prbhu take ksma krben. ekjn bibahita strileak prbhuke keanea kichu deoyar jny prtijna kre thakte pare athba keanea bisye nijeke bncit krar jny prtijna kre thakte pare athba se

isbrer kache any keanea bises prtijna krte pare. tar sbami tar prtijnagulear mdhye ye keanea ektir kse-
tore badha dite pare athba ai prtijnagulear mdhye ye
keanea ektike paln krte dite pare. sbami ydi prtijnag-
ulear smprke jante pere segulear palne badha na dey,
tahle sei stri absyi prtijnanusare prtyekti jinis sthikb-
habe paln krbe. kintu ydi sbami prtijnar ktha jante
pare ebm segulear palne badha dey, tahle se prtijna
bhnger jny dayi thakbe.” prbhu measike ai ajnagulea
dilen. ai ajnagulea hl ekjn purus ebm tar strir smprke,
ekjn pita ebm tar knyars smprke, ye knyaya yubti absthay
pitar badite ryeche.

31

prbhu measike blen, “ami israyeler leakder midinyi-
der prajit kre prtiseadh nite sahavy krbea. tarpre
measi tumi mara yabe.” sutram measi leakder blen,
“teamader purusder mdhye theke sainy hbar jny
kyekjnke beche nao. midinyiender biruddhe ldoi
krar jny prbhu ai smst leakder bybhar krben. is-
rayeler prtyekti pribargeasthi theke 1,000 leak beche
nao. sekhane israyeler pribargeasthi theke meat
12,000 sainy thakbe.” measi sei 12,000 sainyke yud-
dhe pathalen. tini tader sngye yajk iliyasrer putr
pinhske pathalen. pinhs tar sngye pbitr drbysam-
gri, sina o bheri nilen. prbhur adesmtai israyeler
leakra midinyiender sngye yuddh kre smst midinyi
leakder htia krl. tara ye smst leakder htia krechil
tader mdhye chilen ibi, rekm, sur, hur ebm reba
midinyer pamcin raja. tara trbarir sahavye biyearer
putr biliymkeo htia krl. israyeler leakra midinyi
strider ebm baccader bndi kre niye el. echaduo tara
tader mes, gearu ebm anyany jinisptro niye el. erpr
tara tader smst shr ebm gram puidye dil. tara smst
leakder, psumuh ebm yuddhe ya peyechil ta niye
sibire measi, yajk iliyas ebm israyeler anyany smst
leaker kache el. mpsrayeler leakra ismy meayaber
yrdner uptykay sibir sthapn krechil. eti chil yirihar
apr pare yrdn ndir purbdike. ar measi, yajk iliyas
ebm israyeler netara sainyder sngye dekha krar jny
sibir theke beriyen elen. measi 1,000 sainyer senapti
ebm 100 sainyer senapti, yara yuddh theke phire
esechil tader prti krudhd hyechilen. measi tader
blen, “teamra ken strileakder bemce thakte diyechea?
piyearer biliymer ghtnar smy ei sb strileakrai prbhur
kach theke israyeliy purusder dure sriye diyechil ebm
sei jny prbhur leakder mdhye mhamari hyechil. ekhn
smst midinyi cheleder htia krea. smst midinyi
strileakder htia krea yader keanea na keanea puruser
sngye yen smprk chil. tumi smst yubti meyeder bam-
cte dite pare. kintu kebl tkhni ydi tader sngye keanea
puruser yen smprk na theke thake. erpr teamra yara
anyany leakder htia krech tader prtyeke absyi sibirer
bairer satdin thakbe. teamra ydi keblmatar mrtdeh sprs
kre thakea tahleo teamader sibirer bairer thakte hbe.
trtiy dine teamra ebm teamader bndira absyi nijeder
pbitr krbe. sptm dine teamra punray absyi ei eki
kaj krbe. teamra absyi teamader smst pridhye bstr
dheabe. camda, psm athba kather tairi ye keanea
jinisi teamra absyi dheabe ebm suci hbe.” “erpr yajk
iliyas sainyder blen, “ai niymgulea prbhu measike
diyechn. ai niymgulea seish sainyder jny, yara yuddh

theke phire asche. kintu agune deoya yabe emn dr-
bysamgri smprke niym alada. teamra absyi seana,
rupea, pitl, leaha, tin athba sisa aguner mdhye diye
niye yabe ebm tarpr ai jinisguleake jl diye priskar
krbe tahle segulea pbitr hbe. ydi keanea drbysam-
grike agune rakha na yay, tahle teamra absyi seg-
uleake jl diye priskar krbe. sptm dine teamra tea-
mader smst jamakapd priskar krbe ebm tkhn teamra
suci hbe. erpre teamra sibirer mdhye aste parbe.”
erpre prbhu measike blen, “tumi, yajk iliyas ebm
smst netara smst bndider, psuder ebm sainyara yud-
dhe yesb drbysamgri niye esechil segulea gnna krbe.
erpr aish drbysamgri sainyder mdhye yara yuddhe
giyechil ebm israyeler baki anyany leakder mdhye
sman bhage bhag kre debe. yuddhe giyechil emn
sainyeder kach theke aish drbysamgri kichu ams kr
hisabe niye nao; sei amsti hbe prbhur. prtyek 500 ti
drbysamgri jny ekti kre drbysamgri prbhur hbe. ei
sb drbysamgri antrbhukt hl manus, gru, gadha ebm
mes. sainyara yuddh theke luth kre yesb drbysam-
gri niye esechil tar ardhek bhag drbysamgri niye nao.
erpr aish drbysamgri yajk iliyasrke diye dao. ai amsti
hbe prbhur. ebm tarpr israyeler leakder amser ard-
hek theke, prtyek 50 ti drbysamgri jny ekti kre jinis
nao. ei sb drbysamgri mdhye manus, gru, gadha, mes
athba any ye keanea psu antrbhukt thakbe. ai am-
sti lebiyeder diye dao karn lebiyara prbhur pbitr tam-
bur ytn kre.” prbhu measike ya ajna krechilen measi
ebm iliyasr thik sei mteai kaj krlen. sainyara 6,75,000
mes, 72,000 gru, 61,000 gadha, ebm 32,000 strileak
sngye niye esechil. (ora seish strileak yader keanea pu-
ruser sngye yen smprk chil na.) ye sb sainyara yuddhe
giyechil tader praprer ardhek ams hl 3,500 ti mes.
tara prbhuke 675 ti mes diyechil. sainyara 36,000 ti
gearu peyechil. tara 72 ti gearu prbhuke diyechil.
sainyara 30,500 ti gadha peyechil. tara prbhuke 61
ti gadha diyechil. sainyara 16,000 strileak peyechil.
tara prbhuke kr hisebe 32 jn strileak diyechil. prbhu
measike yemn ades krechilen sei adesmtai tini yajk
iliyasr prbhur jny ai skl uphar samgri diyechilen.
sainyeder dbara lunthit drbyer ardhek, ya measi is-
rayeler leakder jny alada krechilen ta gnna kre dekha
gel. leakra 3,37,500 ti mes, 36,000 gearu, 30,500
gadha, ebm 16,000 strileak peyechil. measi prb-
hur jny prtyek 50 ti drbysamgri picu ekti kre ji-
nis niyechilen. er mdhye psu ebm manus antrbhukt
chil. erpr tini ai skl drby samgri lebiyeder diyechilen,
karn tara prbhur pbitr tambur rksnabeksn krt. prbhu
yemn ades krechilen measi thik sebhabei ei kajti
krlen. erpr sainyeder netara (1,000 jn puruser urddhtn
netara ebm 100 jn puruser urddhtn netara) measir
kache elen. tamra measike blen, “amra, apnar sebkra,
amader sainyeder gnna krechi. amra tader kaukei bad
dii ni. sutram amra prtyek sainyr kach theke prbhur
uphar niye esechi. amra seanmar tairi bahu-bndhni,
kbjir almkar, amti, makdi ebm knthhar niye esechi.
amader suci krar jny prbhuke ei skl uphar deoya hc-
che.” sutram measi seana diye tairi ai smst drbysam-
gri niye segulea yajk iliyasrke dilen. 1,000 jn puruser
urddhtn netara ebm 100 jn puruser urddhtn netara
ye seana diyechilen tar meat ojn chil pray 420 pound.
sainyara yuddh theke ye skl drbysamgri niye esechil
tar baki ams tara nijeder kache rekhe diyechil. prti

1,000 jn puruser urddhtn netader kach theke ebm prtí 100 jn puruser urddhtn netader kach theke seana niye measi ebm yajk iliyasr sei seana smagm tambute rakhlen. prbhur samne ei uphar israyeler leakder jny smrticihn hisabe chil.

32

ruben ebm gader pribargeasthite anek gbadi psu chil. ai leakra yaser o giliyder kache jmi dekhechil. tara dekhil ye, ei jmiti tader psuder kache khubi upyeagi. sei karne ruben ebm gader pribargeasthir leakra measi, yajk iliyasr ebm leakder netader sng ktha bll. tara bll, “amader arthar apnader sebkder anek gbadi psu ache ebm ye jmi prbhu israyeliyder jny jy krechilen seti psuder pkse khubi upyeagi. ei deser antrbhukt jaygaleua chil astareat, dibean, yaser, nimra, hisbean, iliyali, sebam, nbea o biyeaan. tara bll, “ydi apnar khusi hy tahle ei jaygati amader diye diete paren. amader yrdn ndir apr pase niye yaben na.” measi ruben ebm gader pribargeasthir leakder bllen, “teamra ykhn ekhane sthayibhabe bsbas krbe tkhn ki teamra teamader bhaider yuddhe yete debe? teamra israyeler leakder nirutsah krar cesta krch ken? teamra tader nirutsah krch yate tara ndi par na hy ebm isbr tader ye des diyechen sei des adhigrhn na kre! teamader pitarao amar sng theik eki bybhar krechil. kades-brney desti dekar jny ami kichu guptkr sekhane pathiyechilam. ai smst leakra iskealer uptyka prynt giyechil. tara desti dekhechil ebm ai smst leakra israyeler leakder ettai nirutsah krechil ye prbhu tader ye jayga diyechilen, sekhane yeteo tara asbikar krechil. prbhu ai leakder prtí prcnd krudhd hye prtijna krechilen; ‘misr theke esechi emn 20 bchr athba tar besi bysk keanea leaki sei des dekar anumti pabe na ye des ami abraham, ishak ebm yakeaber kache deb ble prtijna krechilam. kintu tara sthikbhabe amake anusrn kre ni. sutram kaleb ebm yiheasuy chada ar keu ei des pabe na. karn knisiy geasthibhuyt yiphunnir putr kaleb ebm nuner putr yiheasuy prbhuke sthikbhabe anusrn krechil!” “israyeler leakder prtí prbhu prcnd krudhd hyechilen. sei karne prbhu ai leakder 40 bchr mrubhumite bas krte badhy krechilen. yara prbhur biruddhe papkary krechil tader sklkei prbhu tader mrtyu prynt mrubhumite ghure bedate badhy krechilen. teamader pitara ye kaj krechilen ekhn teamra sei eki kajer punrabrti krchea. teamra papi leakra, teamra ki cao ye, prbhu tar leakder biruddhe ager thekeo aro besi krudhd hn? teamra ydi prbhuke anusrn kra chede dao, tahle prbhu israyeler leakder aro dirghdiner jny mrubhumite thakte badhy krben. ei bhabe teamra ei smst leakder dhhms krbe.” kintu rubener ebm gader pribargeasthir leakra measir kache giye bll, “amra amader sntander jny ekhane shr tairi krbea ebm amader psur jny kheamyad gde tulbea. tahle amader sntanra ei dese bsbaskari anyany leakder theke nirapde thakte parbe. kintu amra khub khusi mnei egie ese israyeler anyany leakder sahayy krb ye prynt na tader nijeder dese niye asb. israyeler prtyeke tar jmir ams na paoya prynt amra badi phirbea na. yrdn ndir pscim diker keanea jmi amra de-bea na. yrdn ndir keblmatr purbdiker jmii amader.”

sutram measi tader bllen, “teamra ydi egulear sb-tai krea, tahle ei jmi teamader hbe; kintu teamader sainyder absyi prbhur samne yuddhe yete hbe. teamader sainyra absyi yrdn ndir par krbe ebm struder destyag krte badhy krbe. prbhu amader sbaike jmi adhigrhn krte sahayy krar pre, teamra badi phire yete parea. tkhn prbhu ebm israyeler leakra teamader deasi mne krbe na. tkhn prbhu teamader ei jmi nite deben. kintu teamra ydi egulea na krea, tahle teamra prbhur biruddhe pap krbe ebm eta niscit jene rekhea ye, teamra teamader paper jny sasti pabe. teamra teamader sntander jny shr ebm teamader psuder jny kheamyad tairi krea; kintu teamra ya spth krechile segulea absyi kearea.” tkhn gader ebm rubener pribargeasthir leakra measike bll, “amra apnar sebk, apni amader guru, sutram apni ya bllen amra setai krb. amader strira, sntanra ebm amader smst psu giliyder shrguleate thakbe. kintu amra, apnar sebkra yrdn ndi par hb. amader prbhur kthamtea amra prbhur samne yuddher jny egie yabea.” sutram measi, yajk iliyasr, nuner putr yiheasuy ebm israyeler pribargeasthigulear smst netader tader bisy ei nirdes dilen. measi tader bllen, “gad ebm rubener manus yrdn ndi par hbe ebm prbhur samne theke yuddhe yabe. tara teamader sei des nite sahayy krbe ebm tader deser ams hisebe tumi giliyder des diye debe. tara prtijna kreche ye knan des adhikar krte tara teamader sahayy krbe. kintu ydi tara teamader sainyder sng par na hy tahle tara keblmatr knane ekti apeksakt cheat jmir ams pabe.” gad ebm rubener leakra uttr dil, “prbhu ya ades krechen thik seta krar jny amra prtisruti krechi. amra prbhur samne yrdn ndi par hye knan dese yab, kintu yrdn ndir purbdiker desi hl amader ams.” sutram gader leakder, rubener leakder ebm mnhsi pribargeasthir ardhek leakke measi sei des diyechilen. (mnhsi chilen yeasepher putr.) imeariyder raja siheanar rajy ebm basner raja oger rajy sei deser antrbhukt chil. ai jaygar asepasser smst ai shr ai deser antrbhukt chil. gader leakra dibean, atareat o areayer ebm atareat-seaphn, yaser o ygbih ebm bait-nimra o bait-harn shrguli khub skt pracir diye gde tulechil ebm psuder jny kheamyad tairi krechil. rubener leakra hisbean, iliyali, kiriyathiyim, nbea, bal-miyeaan ebm sibma shr gde tulechil. tara tader purngthit shrgulear ager namguleai rekhechil kintu nbea ebm bal-miyeaan nam pribtrn krechil. mnhsir putr makhirer pribargeasthir leakra giliyde giye sekhane bsbaskari imeariyder prajit krechil. sei karne measi mnhsi pribargeasthir makhirke giliyd dilen ebm tader pribar sekhane sthayibhabe bsbas suru krl. mnhsi geasthir yayir sekhanar cheatea cheatea gramguleake adhikar krl. erpr se ai gramgulear nam diyechil yayirer shr skl. knat ebm er kacher cheatea cheatea shrguleake neabh prajit krechil. erpr se nijer namansare sei jaygar namkrn krechil.

33

measi ebm harean misr theke israyeler leakder netrth diye bibhinn dle bhag kre niye giyechilen. tara ye jaygaguleate bhrmn krechil, prbhur ajna anuyayimeasi se jaygagulea smprke likhechilen. tader yatrar

pryaguli ekhane deoya hl: prthm maser 15 tm dine tara ramises tyag krechil. sei din skale nistarpbrber pre israyeler leakra jyer bhngite tader hat umcu kre misr theke beriye esechil. misrer smst leak tader dekhrechil. prbhu yader htya krechilen sei prthm-jatder misriya sei smy kbr dicchil. misrer debner biruddheo prbhu tamr bicar dekhiechilen. is-rayeler leakra ramises tyag kre sukkeater uddesye yatra krechil. sukkeat theke tara ethmer dike yatra krechil. leakra sekhane mrubhumir prante sibir sthaphn krechil. tara ethm tyag kre pi-hhireater dike yatra krechil. ei jaygati bal-spheaner kache chil. leakra migdealer kache sibir sthaphn krechil. leakra pi-hhireat tyag kre smudrer mdhy diye hemtechil. tara mrubhumir dike giyechil, erpr tin din dhre ethm mrubhumir mdhy diye hemtechil. leakra mara namk sthane sibir sthaphn krechil. leakra mara tyag kre elime giyechil ebm sekhanei sibir sthaphn krechil. sekhane 12 ti jhrna ebm 70 ti khejur gach chil. leakra elim tyag kre suph sagrer kache sibir sthaphn krechil. suph sagr tyag krar pre leakra sin mrubhumite sibir sthaphn krechil. erpr sin mrubhumi tyag kre dp-kate sibir sthaphn krechil. dpka tyag kre aluse sibir sthaphn krechil. alus tyag kre rphidime sibir sthaphn krechil. sei sthane leakder pan krar upyeagti keanea jl chil na. leakra rphidim tyag kre siny mrubhumite sibir sthaphn krechil. siny mrubhumi tyag kre kibreat-httabate sibir sthaphn krechil. leakra kibreat-httaba tyag kre htserate sibir sthaphn krechil. htserat tyag krar pre ritmeat sibir sthaphn krechil. ritma tyag kre rimmean-perse sibir sthaphn krechil. rimmean-pers tyag kre libnate sibir sthaphn krechil. libna tyag kre rissate sibir sthaphn krechil. risba tyag kre khelathay sibir sthaphn krechil. khelatha tyag kre sephr prbte sibir sthaphn krechil. sephr prbt tyag kre hradate sibir sthaphn krechil. hrada tyag kre mkheleate sibir sthaphn krechil. mkheleat tyag kre thte sibir sthaphn krechil. tht tyag kre terhte sibir sthaphn krechil. terh tyag kre mitkate sibir sthaphn krechil. mitka tyag kre hsmeanate sibir sthaphn krechil. hsmeana tyag kre measereate sibir sthaphn krechil. measereat tyag kre bneyakne sibir sthaphn krechil. bneyakn tyag kre hear-hgidgde sibir sthaphn krechil. hear-hgidgde tyag kre ytbathate sibir sthaphn krechil. ytbatha tyag kre abreanate sibir sthaphn krechil. abreana tyag kre itsiyeen-gebre sibir sthaphn krechil. itsiyeen gebir tyag kre sin mrubhumir kadese sibir sthaphn krechil. kades tyag kre heare sibir sthaphn krechil. ideam deser simante ei prbtiti chil. yajk harean prbhur ktha many kre hear prbter opre giyechilen. sei jagay pncm maser prthm dine harean mara giyechilen. israyeler leakra misr tyag krar pre seiti chil 40 tm bchr. hear prbter opre mara yaoyar smy hareaner bys chil 123 bchr. knan deser negebbe arad name ekti shr chil. sei shre knaner raja sunechilen ye israyeler leakra asche. leakra hear prbt tyag krechil ebm slmeanate sibir sthaphn krechil. leakra slmeana tyag kre puneane sibir sthaphn krechil. punean tyag kre obeate sibir sthaphn krechil. obeat tyag kre mpyi-abarime sibir sthaphn krechil. ei jaygati meayab deser simante absthit chil. leakra iyim (iyi-abarime) tyag kre dibean-gade sibir sthaphn krechil. dibean-gad tyag kre almean-diblathyime sibir sthaphn krechil. almean-diblathyim

tyag kre nbar kache abarim prbter opre sibir sthaphn krechil. abarim prbt tyag kre meayaber yrdn up-tyakay sibir sthaphn krechil. yirihear apr pare yrdn ndir kache ei jaygati chil. tara meayaber yrdn up-tyakay yrdn ndi brabr sibir sthaphn krechil. tader sibir bait-yisemate theke bait-sitim prynt bistrt chil. sei sthane prbhu measike blen, “israyeler leakder ei kth-aguli blea: teamra yrdn ndi par hye knaner abhyn-tre prbes krbe. sekhankar adhibasider teamra dur kre debe. teamra tader smst kheadai kra murtti o prtimader dhhms krbe ebm tader pujar smst uccsthangulea dhhms krbe. teamra sei jagya adhikar kre sekhanei sthayibhabe bsbas krbe, karn amii sei jaygati teamader dicchi. ei jaygati keblmatar teamader geasthigulir hbe. teamader geasthir prtyeke ei deser ams pabe. teamra ghumti cele siddhant nebe kean pribar deser kean ams pabe. bd pribar deser bd ams pabe. cheatea pribar deser cheat ams pabe. cala ghumti dekhieye debe kean pribar deser kean ams pabe. prtyek pribargeasthi dese tar ams pabe. “teamra ydi ai deser adhibasider des chadte badhy na kr the yader teamra thakte debe, tara teamader samne prcur smsya niye asbe. tara hbe teamader ceakhe balir mtea ebm teamader pase kamtar mtea hbe. teamra yekthane bas krbe sekhane tara prcur smsya niye asbe. teamra ydi ai smst leakder teamader dese thakte dao, tahlle amii tader prti ya krte ceyechilam ta teamader prti krbea.”

34

prbhu measike blen, “israyeler leakder ei ades dao. teamra knan dese aschea. teamra ei deske prajit krbe. teamra smgr knan destike adhigrhn krbe. dksin dike teamra ideamer kache sin mrubhumir kichu ams pabe. lbn sagrer dksin prante teamader dksin simant suru hbe. eti akrbbimer dksin dik atikrm krbe. eti sin mrubhumir mdhy diye yabe kades-brneyer ebm tarpre htssr-ad ebm tarpre eti asmeaner mdhy diye yabe. asmean theke ei simant misrer ndi prynt bistrt hbe ebm eti ses hbe bhumdhsyagr. teamader pscim simant hbe bhumdhsyagr. teamader uttr simant suru hbe bhumdhsyagr theke ebm eti bistrt hbe, hear prbt libanean prynt. hear prbt theke eti lebea hmat prynt yabe ebm tarpre sdaad prynt. erpr sei simant siphrean prynt yabe ebm eti ses hbe htssr-ainne. sutram setii teamader uttr simant. teamader purb simant suru hbe htssr-ainne ebm eti spham prynt yabe. spham theke simantti ainer purb dike ribla prynt yabe. simantti kinnert hrder pase pahader simant brabr bistrt hbe. erpr simantti yrdn ndir simant brabr bistrt thakbe. eti lbn sagre giye ses hbe. aiguleai hl teamar deser cardharer simana.” sei karne measi israyeler leakder ei ades diyechilen, “ei sei des yeti teamra pabe ebm nyti geasthi o mnhsir geasthir ardheker mdhye bhumitike bhag kre deoyar jny teamra ghumti calbe. ruben o gader pribargeasthi ebm mnhsi pribargeasthir ardhek tader des beche niyeche. ai duti ebm ardhek pribargeasthi yirihhear kacher des niyechil. tara yrdn ndir purb-diker jmi niyechil.” erpr prbhu measike blen, “des bhag kre deoyar kaje, ei smst leakra teamake sahayy krbe: yajk iliyasr, nuner putr yiheasuy ebm smst

pribargeasthir netara. sekhane prtyek pribargeasthi theke ekjin kre neta thakben. ai smst leakra des bhag krbe. eigulea hlea netader nam:yihuda pribargeasthi theke yiphunnir putr kaleb. simiyeaneer pribargeasthi theke ammihuder putr smuyel. binyamin pribargeasthi theke kisleaner putr ilidd. daner pribargeasthi theke ygilir putr bukki. yeasepher uttpruruder mdhy theke mnhsir pribargeasthi theke ephader putr hnnyel. iphyrim pribargeasthi theke siptner putr kmuyel. shbuln pribargeasthi theke prnkter putr ilisaphn. isakhr pribargeasthi theke assner putr pltiyel. aser pribargeasthi theke sleamir putr ahihud. nptali pribargeasthi theke ammihuder putr pdhel." israyeler leakder mdhye knaner jmi bhag kre deoyar jny prbhu ai smst leakder mneanit krechilen.

35

prbhu measir snge ktha bllen. eti hyechil yirihear apr pare yrdn ndir kache meayaber yrdn uptykay. prbhu bllen, "israyeler leakder blea, tader jmir ams theke kichu shr lebiyder dite. israyeler leakder ucit ai smst shr ebm tar asepasser pscarner upyeagi jmguli lebiyder diye deoya. lebiyra ai smst shre bas krte sksm hbe. ar lebiyder smst gearu ebm anyany psu ai shrer asepasser carneapyeagi bhumi theke khady smgrh krte sksm hbe. ye priman jmi teamra lebiyder debe, ta hl shrer pracirer theke 1,500 phut bairer smst jmi. echadao shrer purbdiker 3,000 phut durtb prynt smst jmi, shrer pscim diker 3,000 phut durtb prynt smst jmi, ebm shrer uttr dike 3,000 phut durtb prynt smst jmi lebiyder hbe. (ai smst jmir majkhane shrti thakbe.) ai shrgulear mdhye chyti shr hbe niraptar jny. ydi keanea bykti ghtnackre kauke htya kre, tahle sei bykti tar nirapttar jny ai smst shre paliye yete pare. ai chyti shr chadao teamra lebiyder aro 42 ti shr debe. sutram teamra meat 48 ti shr lebiyder debe. ai shrgulear cardharer jmio teamra tader debe. israyeler bd pribaguli jmir bd ams pabe. cheatea pribargeasthiguli jmir cheat ams pabe. sutram bd pribargeasthiguli besi shr ebm cheat pribargeasthiguli km shr lebiyder debe." erpr prbhu measike bllen, "leakder bl: teamra yrdn ndi par hye ykhn knan dese prbes krbe, tkhn surksar shr hisabe teamra absyi kichu shr beche nebe. ydi keanea bykti ghtnackre any kauke htya kre, tahle se tar surksar jny ai shrgulear ye keanea ektite paliye yete pare. mrt byktir pribarer yara prtiseadh nite cay emn ye karea kach theke se nirapde thakke parbe. adalte tar bicar hoya prynt se nirapde thakbe. sekhane chyti surksar shr thakbe. ai shrgulear mdhye tinti shr yrdn ndir purb dike thakbe ebm tin thakbe yrdn ndir pscime knan dese. israyeler nagrikder jny ebm bidesi o prtykder jny ai shrgulea hbe nirapd jayga. ai smst leakder mdhye keanea bykti ydi ghtnackre kauke htya kre tbe se ai shrgulear ye keanea ektite paliye yete sksm hbe. "ydi keanea bykti leahar astr bybhar kre kauke emn aghat kre ye sei bykti mara yay, tbe sei byktike absyi mrte hbe. ydi keanea bykti emn keanea prstrkhnd ney ebm ta diye ydi se kauke htya kre, tahle sei byktike absyi mrte hbe. (kintu prstrkhndti yen absyi sei primaper hy yetike leakder htya krar kaje sadharnhabe bybhar kra yete pare.) ydi keanea bykti kauke htya krar jny keanea

kather tukrea bybhar kre, ya diye htya kra yay, tahle sei byktike absyi mrte hbe. (kather tukreati yen absyi ekti astr hy yetike leakra sadharnth leakder htya krar kaje bybhar kre.) mrt byktir pribarer ekjn sdsy sei htysakarir pechne tada kre take htya krte pare. "kean bykti ydi tar hat diye kauke emn aghat kre ye tar mrt-yu hy athba ydi se kauke dhakkda diye htya kre ba ydi keanea kichu chumde take htya kre ebm htysakari seti gharnabst kre tahle se ekjn khuni. take absyi htya kra ucit. mrt byktir pribarer ye keanea ekjn sdsy sei htysakarir pscadhdhbn kre take htya krte pare. "kintu ekjn bykti durbhagybst any keanea byktike htya krte pare. sei bykti niht byktike gharna krt na, eti keblmatr ekti durghtna chil. athba, ekjn bykti keanea kichu chumde pare ebm durghtnackre any keanea byktike htya krte pare ydio se kauke htya krar jny priklpna kre ni. athba yar dbara mara yay emn kean pathr na dekhe karear upre phele ebm sei pathrkhndtir aghate ydi byktiti khun hy athc sei bykti kauke htya krar jny priklpna kre ni. ydi se rkm hy, tahle mndlike absyi sthir krte hbe ki kra ucit. mndliar adalt absyi siddhant nebe ye mrt byktir pribarer keanea sdsy sei byktike htya krte pare ki na. mndli ydi mrt byktir pribarer kach theke khunike rkasa krar siddhant ney, tahle mndli absyi take tar surksar shre phiriye niye yabe ebm pbitr teler dbara abhisikt mahayajk mara yaoya prynt htysakari absyi sekhane thakbe. "sei bykti tar shrer surksar simanar baire absyi yabe na. ydi se sei simanagulear baire yay, ebm ydi mrt byktir pribarer keanea sdsy take dhrte pare ebm take htya kre, tahle sei sdsy ei htayar jny deasi hbe na. ye bykti durghtnackrme keanea ekjnke htya krechil, se mahayajk mara yaoya prynt absyi tar surksar shre thakbe. mahayajk mara yaoyar pre se tar nijer jaygay phire yete pare. teamar leakder smst shre cirkaler jny aiguleai bicar bidhi hbe. "ydi sekhane kyekjn saksit thake tahlei ekjn htysakarike mrtuyudnd deoya ucit. sudhamatir ekjn saksit thakle keanea byktikei mrtuyudnd deoya yabe na. "ydi keanea bykti khuni hy, tahle take absyi mrtuyudnd deoya ucit. arth grhn kre tar sastir keanea prkar pribrtn krea na. sei khunike absyi htya kra ucit. "ydi keanea bykti kauke htya kre surksar shrer keanea ektite paliye yay, tahle take badite phire yete deoyar jny keanea arth grhn krea na. mahayajk mara yaoya prynt sei bykti absyi sei shre thakbe. "nirapradher rkete teamar deser srnbas hte dio na. ydi keanea bykti kauke htya kre, tahle sei apradher ekmatr sasti hl sei khunir mrtuyudnd. any keanea prkar sastii deske sei apradth theke mkt krte parbe na. ami prbhu! ami israyeler leakder snge bas kri. amio sei dese thakbea, sutram nirpradh leakder rkete etike apbitr krea na."

36

mnhsi chilen yaseapher putr. mnhsir putr chilen makhir. makhirer putr chilen giliyd. measi ebm israyeler pribargeasthir netader snge ktha blar jny giliyd pribarer netara giye chilen. tamra bllen, "ghumti cele jmi nite prbhu amader ades krechilen. mhasy, prbhu amader ades krechilen ye slphader jmi tar knyari pabe. slphad amaderi bhai chilen. hte pare, anyany pribargeasthir ye keanea ektir theke ekjn bykti slphader knyader mdhye keanea ekjnke

biye krbe. sei jmi ki tahle amader pribarer baire cle yabe? semp any pribargeasthir leakra ki semp jmi pabe? ghumti cele amra ye jmi peyechilam, seti ki amra harabea? leakra tader jmi bikri krte pare. kintu jubili bchre smst jmi sei pribargeasthir kache phire ase yara prkrti setir malik. sei smy, slphader knyader jmi ke pabe? amader pribar ki sei jmi cirkaler jny harabe?" measi israyeler leakder ei ades diyechilen. ei adesti chil prbhur kach theke paoya. "yeasepher pribarer leakra ya blche ta thik. slphader knyader prti prbhur ades hl ei: ydi teamra keanea byktike biye krte cao, tahle teamra absyi tea-mader nijeder geasthir keanea byktikei biye krbe. ei prkarei israyeler leakder mdhye ek pribargeasthi theke any pribargeasthite jmi hstantrit hbe na. prtyek israyeliy tar purbpuruser adhikarbhukt jmi rakhbe. ebm ydi keanea strileak tar pitar jmi pay, tahle se absyi tar nijer geasthir keanea byktikei bibah krbe. ei prkare prtyek bykti tar purbpuruser adhikarb-hukt jmi rakhbe. "sutram israyeler leakder mdhye ek geasthi theke any pribargeasthite jmi absyi hstantrit hbe na. prtyek israyeliy tar nijer purbpuruser ad-hikarbhukt jmi rakhbe." slphader knyara measike de-o ya prbhur ades many krechil. sei karne slphader kn-yara mhla, tirsra, hgla, milka ebm neaya - pribare tader pitar diker, jnati bhaider bibah krechil. tader sbamira chil mnhsi pribargeasthir antrbhukt, sei karne tader jmi tader pitar pribar ebm pribargeasthir adhikarei chil. sutram aiguleai hl ain ebm ades ya yirihear apr pare, yrdn ndir pase meayaber yrdn uptykay prbhu measike diyechilen.

measi israyeler leakder ei barta diyechilen. ei smy tara yrdn ndir purbdiker mrubhumite yrdn uptykay chil. eti chil supher apr pare, yar ekdike parn mrubhumi ar anydike teaphl, labn, htseareat ebm disahr shrgulea. seyir prbtmalar mdhy diye heareb (siny) prbt theke kades brney prynt yete matr egarea din lage. kintu israyeler leakder misr tyag krar pr theke tader ei sthane asa prynt 40 btsr atikrant hyeche. Otm btsrer ekads maser prthm dine measi leakder snge ktha bllen. prbhu ya ajna krechilen, measi tar smstai tader bllen. 4e hl prbhur sihean ebm ogke prajit krar prer ghtna. (sihean chilen imeariyder raja, tini hisbeane bas krten. og chilen basner raja, tini astareat ebm idriyite bas krten.) israyeler leakra yrdn ndir purbdike meayabe thakakalin measi isbrer adesgular bistarit byakhya krte suru krlen. tini bllen: "heareb prbte prbhu, amader isbr ades kre blechilen, 'teamra ythest smy ei prbte bas krechea. imeariy leakra yekthane bas kre sei pahadi dese yao. sekhane asepasser smst jaygatei yao. yrdn uptyka, pahadi des, pscimer dhalu ancl, negebh ebm smudrtire yao. knan ebm libaneaner mdhy diye brht ndi phrat prynt yao. dekhea, ami teamader sei des dicchi. yao ebm sei desti adhikar kr. ami sph krechilam ye sei jmi teamader purbpurusder abraham, ishak ebm yakeabke deb. ami sph krechilam ye sei jmi tamder ebm tamder uttprurusder debea." measi bllen, "sei smy ami blechilam ye amar ekar pkse teamader bhar neoya smbhb ny. prbhu, teamader isbr, leaksmkhya aro brddhi krechen, ar tai aj teamader smkhya akaser agnit tarar mtea. prbhu, teamader purbpurusder isbr, teamader smkhya ekhn ya ryeche tar theke 1,000 gun brddhi krun. tini thik yemn sph krechilen, sebhabei teamader asirbad krun. kintu ami eka teamader dayith nite parbea na ebm teamader skl smsyar smadhan krte parbea na. sei karne teamra prtyek pribargeasthi theke kyekjn leakke beche nao, ami tader teamader neta hisabe mneanit krb. bijn leakder beche nao yader beadhskti ebm abhijnta ache." 'teamra blechile, 'apni ya blechen seta kra! bhalea hbe.' "sutram teamader pribargeasthi theke teamader nirbacit jnani ebm smmanit leakder niye ami tamder teamader neta bhar jny niyukt krechilam. ei prkare, ami teamader 1000 jn leakr niye neta, 100 jn leakr jny neta, 50 jn leakr jny neta, 10 jn leakr jny neta bybstha krechilam. echadao ami teamader prtyek pribargeasthir jny ucpcadadhikari bykti niyeag krechilam. "sei smy, ami ai skl bicarkder blechilam, 'nijer leakder mdhye ye sb byktitkr adan prdan hbe segulea bhalea kre sunea. prtyekti ghtna bicar krar smy nirpeks hbe. smsyati dujn israyeliy leakr mdhyei heak athba ekjn israyeliy ebm ekjn bidesir mdhyei heak, tate absthar keaneke prbhed hbe na. teamra absyi prtyekti ghtna nirpeksbhabe bicar krbe. bicar krar smy kkhi ekjn byktike anyer theke besi gurutbpurn mne krbe na. prtyek byktir sman bicar krbe. keaneke byktir smprkei bhit hbe na, karn teamader siddhant isbrer kak theke asa siddhant. kintu ydi keaneke ghtna bicar kra teamader pkse khubi kthin hy, tahle seti amar kache niye esea; ebm ami setir bicar krbea.' sei

eki smy, ami teamader absy krniy anyany krtby smprkeo blechilam. "tkhn amra amader prbhu isbrke many krechilam. amra heareb prbt tyag krechilam ebm imeariy leakder parbtydes abhimukhe yatra krechilam. teamra ye bd ebm samghatik ekti mrubhumi dekhechile, tar mdhy diyei amra kades-brneye esechilam. tkhn ami teamader blechilam, 'teamra ekhn imeariyder parbty dese esecha. prbhu, amader isbr, amader ei des prdan krben. dekhea, oti okhane! ache. opre yao ebm nijeder jny teamra ai destike adhikar krea! prbhu teamader purbpurusder isbr, teamader eti krte blechilen; sutram bhy peo na, keaneke kichur smprkei udbign hyea na!' "kintu teamra skle amar kache ese blechile, 'prthme destike anusndhan kre dekhar jny kichu leakke amra pathai. erpr tara phire ese amader kean pthe rona dite hbe ebm kean shre yete hbe tar sndhan debe.' "amar ei prstab bhal legechil. sei karne ami teamader prtyek pribargeasthi theke ekjn kre meat bareajn leakke beche niyechilam. erpr tara sei jayga tyag kre parbty deser opre uthechil ebm tamra iskeal uptykay ese etir anusndhan krechil. tara sei des theke kichu phl smgrh kre segulea niye amader kache phire ese ei smbad diye bil, 'prbhu, amader isbr, ye des dicchen, se uttm des!' "kintu teamra sei deser abhyntre yete asbikar krechile. teamra teamader prbhu isbrer ajnar birudhacarn krechile. teamra teamader tamder tabbare abhiyeag kre blechile, 'prbhu amader ghrna kren! tini amader misr theke ber kre niye esechilen yate imeariyara amader dhbm kre pare! amra ekhn keathay yete pari? amader bhaira (bareajn cr) tader tthyer dbara amader bhit kreche. tara blechil: sekhankar adhibasira amader tulnaye anek bd ebm lmbea. shrgulea bd ebm tader pracirgulea akaser sman umcu ebm amra sekhane daityakar leako dekhechilam!" "tkhn ami teamader blechilam, 'teamra mnhsunn hyea na! ai skl leakder smprke bhit hyea na! prbhu teamader isbr, teamader age age yaben ebm teamader hye yuddh krben. misre teamader ceakher samne tini ya krechilen, ekhaneo tini sei eki kaj krben. teamra sekhane ebm mrubhumite tamke teamader smmukhe yete dekhechile. teamra dekhechile yebhabe ekjn pita tar putrke bhn kre niye yay, thik sebhabe prbhu teamader isbr, teamader bhn krechilen. ei sthane pemchane prynt smst rastai prbhu teamader nirapde niye esechilen. "kintu ta sttbeo teamra teamader prbhu isbrer opre astha rakhte pare! ni! athc teamader bhrmner smy teamader sibir sthapner upyukt jayga khumje ber krar jny tini teamader age giyechilen. ye rasta diye teamader yaoya ucit sei prdrsnr jny tini ratre aguner mdhy diye ebm diner belay meghe mdhy diye teamader samne giyechilen. "teamader abhiyeag prbhu sunechilen ebm tini ete prcnd ksubdh hyechilen. tini ek kthin prtjna kre blechilen, "teamader purbpurusder kache ami ye prtjna krechilam, sei uttm dese teamra mnd leakra yara ekhn bemce achea, tara keui prbes krbe na. keblmatr yiphnir putr kaleb sei des dekhte pabe. kaleb ye jayga diye hemte giyechil sei jayga ami take ebm tar uttprurusder debea. karn, amar nirdesmtea kaleb sb kaj krechile." "teamader jny prbhu amar opro krudhd hyechilen. tini amake blechilen, 'measi tumio ei dese prbes krte parbe na. kintu teamar shayk,

nuner putr yiheasuy ai dese prbes krte parbe. yiheasuyke utsahit krea, karn destike adhikar krar jny sei israyeler leakder netrbt diye egnye niye yabe.' "ebm prbhu amader blechilen, 'teamra blechile, teamader sntanra teamader struder dbara aphrt hbe; kintu ai sntanra ai dese prbes krbe. teamader bhuler jny ami teamader sntander deasareap kri na, karn keanta thik ebm keanta bhul seta beajhar pkse tara ekhno anek sisu. sei karne ami tader ai des deb ebm tara ta adhikar krbe. kintu teamra suph sagre yaoyar rasta dhre mrubhumite phire yao.' "tkhn teamra blechile, 'measi, amra prbhur biruddhacarn kre pap krechi; kintu ekhn amra yab ebm yuddh krbea, thik yemnti amader prbhu isbr, amader age ajna krechilen.' tkhn teamra prtyeke teamader astr tule niyechile. bhebechile ye, sei parbty dese giye setike adhigrhn kra khubi shj kaj hbe. "kintu prbhu amake blechilen, 'leakder opre yete ebm sekhane giye yuddh krte barn krea, karn ami tader snge thakbea na ebm tara tader struder kache prajit hbe!' "ami teamader sei ktha bllam, kintu teamra sean ni. teamra prbhur ajna paln kra asbikar krechile. teamra yeagy na hye sei kaje hat diyechile ebm oprer parbty deser abhyntre prbes krechile. kintu sekhane bsbaskari imeariy leakra teamader biruddhe yuddh krar jny beriyese esechil. tara teamader pechne tada kra ek jhamk memachir mtea chil. seyir theke hrma prynt smst rasta teamader tada krechil. tkhn teamra phire esechile ebm prbhur kache sahayer jny kemdechile. kintu prbhu teamader kannay mn dilen na, teamader keanea ktha sunlen na. ar teamra kadese dirgh smy atibahit kre

2

"tarpr prbhu amake ya krte blechilen, sei anusare amra suph sagre yaoyar rasta diye mrubhumite phire giyechilam. seyir prbtmalake ckrake bestn kre amra dirghdin dhre bhrmn krechilam. tkhn prbhu amake blechilen, 'ei prbtmalake ghire teamra bhudin dhre bhrmn krech. uttr dike ghure yao. leakder ei kthagulea bl: teamra seyir deser mdhy diye yabe. ei desti teamader atmiy ese er uttrpuruser. tara teamader bhuy pabe. tai teamra sabdhan hbe. tader snge yuddh krea na. tader deser keanea amsi ami teamader debea na - emn ki er ek phut primano ny. karn ami eseke seyirer parbty prdesti tar nijer des hisabe diyechi. teamra tader kach theke taka diye khabar kine khab ebm jl kine pan krbe. mne rakhbe ye teamra ya krechea tar prtyekti kaje prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader asirbad krechen. ei brht mrubhumir mdhy diye teamader hamtar khbr tini janen. ei 40 bchr dhre prbhu teamader isbr teamader snge achen. tai teamader kean kichuri abhab hy ni.' "sei karne amra seyire bsbaskari ese er leakder arthat amader atmiyeder samne diye cle gelam. yrdn upytya theke elt ebm itsiyeane gebrer shre yaoyar rasta tyag kre amra meayaber mrubhumite yaoyar rastar dike ghurechilam. "prbhu amake blechilen, 'meayabe leakder kst dio na, tader biruddhe yuddh suru krea na, tader deser keanea amsi ami teamader debea na. tara leater uttrpurus ebm amii tader ar shr dan krechilam.'" (atite, ar-e emiy leakra bas krtea. tara khub sktisali chil ebm sekhana tader smkhyao

chil prcur. anakiy leakder mtea tara ucctay chil bes lmba. anakiy chil rphayiy leakderi ams bises. leakra bhebechil ye emiyrao rphayiy; kintu meayabe leakra tader emiy blt. age seyire heariy leakrao thakt, kintu ese er leakra heariyder tadiye diyechil ebm tader dhhms kre dese sthayibhabe bsbas suru krechil. israyeler leakrao thik ei rkmtai krechil, prbhu tader ye des diyechilen sei deser leakder prtii ei eki kaj krechil.) "prbhu amake blechilen, 'ekhn teamra serd upytyar apr pase yao.' sei karne amra serd upytya par krechilam. kades brney tyager pr theke serd upytya atikrm kra prynt majhkhane 38 bchrer bybdhan chil. ei smyer mdhye amader sibirer sb purus yeaddharai mara giyechil. prbhu temni spth krechilen. sibirer mdhye tader skler mrtuy na hoya prynt prbhu tader biruddhe chilen. "amader smst yeaddhara mara yaoyar pr, prbhu amake ei ktha blechilen, 'aj teamra absyi ar-e simant par krbe ebm meayabe prbes krbe. teamra ammeaniyder kache upsthit hye tader birt krbe na. tader snge yuddh krea na, karn ami tader des teamader dan krbea na. karn tara leater uttrpurus ebm amii tader ai des diyechi.'" (sei des rphayiyer des bleo pricit. atite rphayiy leakra sekhane bas krtea. ammeaner leakra tader smsummiy ble dakt. sekhane bhu smsummiy chil ebm tara chil ythest sktisali. anakiy leakder mtea tara ucctay lmba chil. kintu smsummiyder dhhms krte prbhu ammean leakder sahayy krechilen. ammean leakra sei des adhigrhn kre sekhane bas krche. ese er leakder jny isbr ei eki kaj krechilen. atite heariy leakra seyire (ideam) bas krt; kintu ese er leakra heariyder dhhms kre aj prynt eser uttrpurus sekhane bas krche. kpteariyer kichu smkhyk leaker jnyo isbr ei eki kaj krechilen. ghsar cturdiker shre abbiy leakra bas krt. kintu kichu smkhyk leak kpteariy theke ese abbiyder dhhms krechil. krit thek agt ai skl leakra sei des adhigrhn kre sekhane bas krl.) "prbhu amake blechilen, 'arnean upytya atikrm kre yaoyar jny tairi ho. hisbeane imeariyder raja siheanke prajit krte ami teamader sahayy krbea. tar des adhigrhn krte ami teamader sahayy krbea. sutram tar biruddhe yuddhe lpt ho ebm tar des adhigrhn krea. aj ami smst jaygar skl leaker mdhye teamader smprke bhitir snar krbea. tara teamader khbr jene bhye atnitk ebm kmptit hbe.' "kdmeat-er mrubhumite thakakalin ami hisbeaner raja siheanke kache kyejin dut pathiyechilam. dutera siheanke santir prstab diye blechil, "apnar deser mdhy diye amader yete din. amra rastayi thakbea. amra rastar dandik athba bamdik keanea dikei ghurb na. amra apnader kach theke khabar o jl rupea diye kine khab. amra sudhumatr apnar deser mdhy diye pdrbe bhrmn kre cai. prbhu amader isbr ye des dicchen, yrdn ndi atikrm kre sei dese pemchanea prynt amader apnar deser mdhy diye yete din. seyire bsbaskari esey leakra ebm ar-e bsbaskari meayabiy leakra tader deser mdhy diye amader yete diyechen.' "kintu sihean, hisbeaner raja, amader tar deser mdhy diye yete denni. karn prbhu teamader isbr tar mn kthin o ekgumye krlen yen tini take teamader hate smprn kren, yemn aj prynt ryeche!' "prbhu amake blechilen, 'ami raja sihean ebm tar des teamader dicchi. ekhn yao tar des adhigrhn krea!' "erpr yhs namk sthane raja sihean ebm tar

smst leakra amader biruddhe yuddher jny beriye esechil. kintu prbhu amader isbr siheanke amader hate tule diyechilen. amra raja sihean, tar putdrer ebm tar smst leakder prajit krechilam. sei smy raja siheaner sb shrguleai amra adhiakar krechilam. prtyek shrer smst leakder, skl purusder, strileakder ebm cheat cheat sisuder amra smpurnrner ddbms krechilam. amra kaukei jibit chede dii ni! ai smst shrgulea theke amra keblmatr gbadipsu ebm mulyban drbysamgri niyechilam. arnean uptykar dharer areayer name ekti shrke ebm ai uptykar mabhkhaner arekti shrke amra prajit krechilam. arnean uptyka ebm gilyider mabhkhaner smst shrguleake prajit krte prbhu amader sahavy krechilen. amader kache keanea shri khub sktisali chil na. kintu ammeaner leakder adhiakrbhukt deser kache teamra yao ni. ybbeak ndir upkule athba parbty ancler shrgulear kacheo teamra yao ni. teamra sei smst sthane yao ni yekthane yete prbhu amader nisedh krechilen.

3

“amra phirechilam ebm basner rasta dhre giyechilam. idriyeti basner raja og ebm tar smst leakra amader biruddhe yuddh krar jny beriye esechil. prbhu amake blechilen, ‘og smprke bhit hyea na. ami sthir krechi ye take ami teamader kache smprn krb. tar smst leakder ebm tar des ami teamader deb. hisbeane yini sasnkary calaten sei imeariy raja siheanke teamra yebhabe prajit krechile, thik sei bhabei teamra ekeo prajit krbe.’ “sei karne prbhu amader isbr basner raja ogke prajit krte sahavy krechilen. amra take ebm tar smst leakder prajit krechilam. tader ar keui baki chil na. sei smy oger adhiakare ye smst shr chil tar sbguleai amra adhiakar krechilam. oger leakder kache theke amra sb shrguleai adhiakar krechilam. er mdhye chil basner raja og rajy, argeab namk ancler 60 ti shr. ei smst shrgulea khubi sktisali chil. tader deoyalguli umcu, drja ebm drjar opre khil chil khub skt. sekhane aro bhu emn shr chil yegulear keanea pracir chil na. hisbeaner raja siheaner shrgu-like amra yebhabe ddbms krechilam, sebhabei edero ddbms krechilam. prtyekti shrke ebm sekhane bs-baskari smst leakder emnki smst strileakder ebm sisuder amra smpurnnbabe ddbms krechilam. kintu ai smst shrer smst gearu ebm smst mulyban drbysamgri amra nijeder jny rekhe diyechilam. “sei prkare, amra dujn imeariy rajar kach theke tader des adhighrhn krechilam. yrdn ndir purbdike arnean up-tyka theke maunt hrmean prbt prynt des amra adhighrhn krechilam. (sideaner leakra hrmean prbtke ble siriyeen, kintu imeariyara etike bltea snir.) umcu smlbhumir smst shrguleake ebm gilyid adhighrhn krechilam. basner smst ancl, slkha ebm idriyi prynt smst amra adhiakar krechilam. slkha ebm idriyi basner raja og-er rajayer antrbhukt chil.”(abisist rphayiy-der mdhye keblmatr basner raja og chilen. og-er khat chil leaha diye tairi. eti 13 phutero besi lmba ebm 6 phut coda chil. khatti ekhno rbba shre ache, yekthane ammean leakra bas kre.) “sei karne amra sei des amader jny adhiakar krechilam. ruben ebm gader pribargeasthider ami ei deser ams bises dan krechilam. arnean uptykar areayar namk jayga theke

gilyider parbty des prynt smst des ebm er antrgt smst shr ami tader prdan krechilam. gilyider parbty deser ardhek tara peyechil. mnhisir pribargeasthir ardhekamske ami gilyider apr ardhek ebm basner smpurn ancl prdan krechilam.”(basn chil oger rajy. basner kichu amske bla htea argeab. etike rphayiy deso bla htea. mnhisir pribargeasthir yayir, arge- aber smst ancl adhighrhn krechilen. gsuriy leakder ebm makhathiyl leakder simana prynt sei ancl bistrt chil. sei anclti yayir name abhihit hyechil. sei karne ajo leakra basnke yayirer shr ble.) “ami makhirke gilyid prdan krechilam. ebm rubener pribargeast- hike ebm gad-er pribargeasthike ami sei des prdan krechilam, yeti gilyide suru hyeche. ei desti arnean uptyka theke ybbeak ndi prynt bistrt. uptykatir md- hyancl hl ekti simana. ybbeak nditi hl ammeaniy leakder simana. mruhbhumir kacher yrdn ndi chil tader pscim simana. ei ancler uttre galil hrb ebm dk- sine ryeche mrter smudr (lbn smudr). eti purbdiker pigar pahadguli nice absthit. “sei smy, ami teamader ei ades diyechilam; ‘prbhu teamader isbr teamader yrdn ndir purbdiker des bas krar jny diyechen. kintu ekhn teamader yeaddhara absyi tader astr tule nebe ebm anyany israyeliy pribargeasthike ndi atikrm krar kaje netrtr debe. teamader strira, teamader sntanra ebm teamader smst gbadipsu (ami jani teamader anek gbadipsu ache) absyi ei shrgulite thakbe, yeti ami tea- mader diyechi. kintu teamra absyi teamader israyeliy atmiybrgke sahavy krbe, ytksn prynt na tara yrdn ndir apr pare tader prbhu deoya des adhighrhn kre. prbhu tader sekhane sasti deoya prynt tader sahavy krea, thik yemn tini ekhane teamader jny krechilen. erpr ami teamader ye des diyechi sekhane phire aste par.’ “tkhn ami yiheasuyke blechilam, ‘prbhu tea- mader isbr ei dujn rajar ki dsa krechen seta tumi sbckse dekkech. tumi ye rajyei prbes krbe, sekhanei isbr ei eki kaj krben. ei skl deser rajader bhy peo na, karn prbhu teamader isbr teamader jny yuddh krben.’ “erpr amra bises kichu krar jny ami prb- hur kache prarthna krechilam. ami blechilam, ‘prbhu amar mnib, ami teamar sebk. ami jani ye tumi teamar cmtkaritber ebm sktir samany absi amake dekhiech. tumi ye mht ebm skti smpnna kaj krech, temn kaj krte pare emn keanea isbr sbge athba prthibite nei. krpa kre amake yrdn ndi pr hte ebm sei uttm des prtyks krte dao. amake sundr parbty des ebm libanean drsn krte dao.’ “kintu teamader jny prbhu amar opre ksubdh hyechilen. tini amar ktha sunte asbikar krechilen. prbhu amake blechilen, ‘etai ythest! ei prsnge ar keanea ktha bealea na. pigra prbter srbeacc sikhre yao. er pscim dik, uttr dik, dksin dik ebm purb dik prtyks kr. tumi ei sb ceakhe dektehe pabe, kintu kkhnii yrdn ndi atikrm krte parbe na. tumi absyi yiheasuyke nirdes debe. tumi absyi take utsahit krbe ebm take sbl krbe. karn yrdn ndi atikrm krar kaje yiheasuy leakder netrtr debe. tumi kebl desti dektehe pabe, kintu yiheasuy tader ai dese niye yabe. se tader ai destir adhighrhne ebm sekhane bas krte sahavy krbe.’ “sei karne, bait-piyearear apr diker uptykatei amra thekechilam.”

"he israyeliyra, ami teamader ye bidhi ebm ades sekhab segulea khub mn diye sean. segulea many krle teamra dhhmsr hat theke rkpa pabe. tahlei prbhu teamader purbpurusder isbr teamader ye des dicchen, sei dese teamra prbes krte parbe ebm sei des adhikar krte parbe. ami teamader ye ades diyechi tar sngte teamra kean kichu yeag kear na ebm tar theke keanea kichu bad dio na. teamra absyi teamader prbhu, isbrer ades many krbe, ya ami teamader diyechi. "teamra dekhech, prbhu bal piyeare ki krechilen. sei sthane teamader ye sb leakra baler murttir anugami hyechil, tader sklke prbhu, teamader isbr dhhms krechilen. kintu teamra skle yara teamader prbhu isbrer anugami hyei thekechile, tara ajo bemce ach. "prbhu amar isbr amake ye ajna diyechilen, sei bidhi ebm sasn smprke ami teamader sikhiyechilam. ei bidhigulea ami ei karne sikhiyechilam yate teamra ye dese prbes krte yacch ebm nijeder jny adhighrhn krch, sekhane ai gulea mene clte par. khub strkbbabe ei bidhiguleake mene clbe. er theke any geasthir leakra bujhte parbe teamra ktta jnani ebm buddhiman. ei skl bidhi smprke jante pere tara blbe, 'styi ei jatir (israyel) leakra jnani ebm buddhiman." "karn emn kean mhan jati ryeche yader isbr niktei thaken ebm amader prbhu isbrer mt daklei kache asen? aj ami teamader ye siksamala dicchi, serkm bhal o nyay bidhi o nymabali kean jatir ache? kintu sabdhan, nijer bisye strk drsti rekheache teamra ya dekhech tar keanea kichui bhule yao ebm pache ta teamader jibnkale mn theke muche yay. teamra absyi teamader sntander ebm natinader aigulea siksa debe. mne krea se diner ktha, yedin harebe prbte teamra teamader prbhu isbrer smmukhe damdiyechile. prbhu amake blechilen, 'ami ya bli, segulea seanar jny smst leakder ek jaygay idea krea. tkhn tara ytdin ei prthibite bamcbe ttdin amake smman krte sikhbe ebm tara tader sntander egulea sekhabe.' teamra kache esechile ebm pahader padese damdiyechile. pahadti agune jblchil ar sei agun akas prynt prsarit hyechil. sekhane ghn kalea meghebm ghn andhkar chil. tkhn prbhu aguner mdhye theke teamader sngte ktha blechilen. teamra ktha blar rb sunechile, kintu teamra keanea prkar akrti dekhte pao ni. kebl glar rb seana yacchil. prbhu tamr cuktir ktha teamader blechilen ebm dsti ajna diye teamader segulea mene clte blechilen. sei bidhigulea prbhu duti pathrer phlker opre likhechilen. sei smy teamra ye dese prbes krte ebm adhighrhn krte yacch, sekhane mene clar jny bidhi ebm niym smprkeo teamader siksa deoyar jny prbhu amake ades krechilen. "harebe prbte aguner mdhy theke yedin prbhu teamader sngte ktha blechilen, sedin teamra tamke dekhte pao ni. sekhane isbrer keanea akrti chil na. sutram khub sabdhan! jibit keanea kichur akrtite murtti athba kheadai kra prtima tairi kre teamra pap krea na ebm nijeder dhhms krea na. ekjn purus athba ekjn strileaker mtea dekhte keanea prtimurtti tairi krea na. prthibir keanea psur mtea athba akase ode emn keanea pakhir mtea dekhte keanea prtimurtti tairi krea na. matir buke bhr diye cle emn keanea kichur mtea athba smudrer keanea macher mtea

prtimurtti tairi krea na. teamra akaser dike takiye sury, cndr, tara ebm akaser smst bahini dekhte pele strk thakbe. khub sabdhan, ai skl drbysamgrir puja o seba krar jny teamra yen prlubdh na ho. prbhu teamader isbr, prthibir anyany leakder ei jinisguli puja krte diyechen. kintu prbhu teamader leaha glanear grm culli sei misr theke ber kre ene tamr nijer bises leak hisebe mneanit krechilen. yemn aj teamra ryeche! "prbhu teamader karne amar opre kusbdh hyechilen ebm prtijna krechilen ye amake yrdn ndi atikrm kre yete deben na. tini amake blechilen ye ami sei uttm dese prbes krte parbea na yeta prbhu teamader isbr teamader dite yacchen. sutram ami ekhane ei dese absyi mara yab. ami yrdn ndi atikrm krbe na, kintu teamra sighri yrdn ndir apr pare yabe ebm sei uttm des adhighrhn kre sekhane bas krbe. sei ntun dese, teamra khubi strk thakbe ye teamader prbhu isbr teamader sngte ye cukti krechilen sei teamra bhuble na. teamra absyi prbhur ajna many krbe. prbhur nisedh mt keanea akaser keanea murtti tairi krbe na. karn prbhu teamader isbr graskari aguner mtea, tini nijer gerb rkasa krte udyeagi! "teamra dirgh smy dese bas krbe. sekhane ykhn teamader sntan ebm natinatni hbe ebm teamra sekhane brddh hbe, tkhn yabtyi prkarer murtti tairi kre teamra sudhu teamader jibni nst krbe! sutram ami teamader ekhni sabdhan krchi. sbrg ebm prthibi amar saks. ydi teamra ai skl kharap kaj krea, tahle teamra khub sighri dhhms hbe. sei des adhighrhn krar jnye teamra ekhn yrdn ndi atikrm krchea. kintu teamra ydi keanea prkar prtimurtti tairi krea, tahle teamra sekhane besi din bamcete parbe na. na, teamra smpurn dhhms hbe. prbhu teamader bibhinn jatir mdhye chdiye deben ebm prbhu teamader yekhane pathaben sei desguleate yaoyar jny teamader khub alp smkhyi jibit thakbe. sekhane teamra purusder tairi debtader seba krbe - kather athba pathrer tairi drbysamgri ya dekhte, sunte, khete athba ghran nite pare na! kintu sekhane ai anyany desguleate teamra teamader prbhu isbrer anusndhan krbe ebm teamra ydi srbanthkrne ebm smpurn atma diye tamr anusndhan krea, tahle tamke khumje pabe. ykhn teamra smsyar mukheamukhi hbe, ykhn teamra bipde pdbe, ykhn ai skl ghtna teamader prtii ghtbe - tkhn teamra teamader prbhu isbrer kache phire asbe ebm tamr ades paln krbe. teamader prbhu isbr hlen ksmaprayn isbr. tini teamader sekhane prityag krben na. tini teamader smpurnrupe dhhms krben na. teamader purbpurusder sngte tini ye niym krechilen seti tini bhublen na. "erkm mht keano kichur ktha ki keu kkhno suneche? na! atter dike phire takao. teamader jnmer age ya ya hyechil segulea smprke bhabea. isbr ykhn prthibite manusar srsti krechilen sei smye phire yao. ei prthibite yekthane ya ya hyeche segulear dike phire takao. er mtea mht keanea kichu smprke keu ki kkhno suneche? na! teamra isbrke aguner mdhy theke teamader sngte ktha bte sunechile ebm teamra ekhno bemce ach. any kean deser sngte ki serkm keanea kichu kkhno hyechilea? na! ebm any keaneao debta ki kkhno arekti jatir bhetr theke nijer jny ekti jatike nebar cesta kreche? na! kintu teamra nijera dekhech ye teamader prbhu isbr ei skl cmtkar kaj krechilen. tini teamader ksmta ebm skti dekhiechilen. teamra alekik o ascry jinisguli

dekhech. teamra yuddh ebm bhyndr byaparguli ya prbhu misr opr ghtiyechen ta dekkech. prbhu teamader ai sb dekhiechilen yate teamra jante par ye tini hlen isbr. tamr mtea keano debta nei! tini teamader sbrg theke tamr knthsbr seanalen yate teamader siksa dite paren. prthibite tini teamader tamr agun dekhiechen ebm tar mdhy theke teamader snge ktha blechilen. "prbhu teamader purbpurusder bhaleabasten, tai teamader arthat tader uttpruruder mneanit krechilen. ebm sei karnei prbhu teamader snge theke ebm tamr mahaprakrmer sahayye tini teamader misr theke ber kre enechilen. ykhn teamra aro egeachile sei smy prbhu teamader theke brht ebm aro besi sktisali jatigulike tadiye diyechilen. prbhu teamader tader desor abhyntre prbese netrtb diyechilen. sekhane bas krar jny tini tader des teamader diyechilen ebm ajo tini sei kaji kre clechen. "sutram aj teamra absyi mne krbe ebm mene nebe ye prbhui hlen isbr. tini opre sbrger ebm nice prthibir isbr. sekhane any keanea isbr nei! ebm aj ami teamader tamr ye bidhi ebm ajnasmuh dilam segulea teamra absyi mene clbe. tahle smst kichui teamader snge ebm teamader pre teamader ye sntanra thakbe tader snge bhaleabhabe clbe ebm prbhu teamader isbr teamader ye des dicchen sekhane teamra dirghdin bas krte parbe - eti ciridner jny teamaderi hbel!" erpr measi yrdn ndir purbdiker tinti shr beche nilen. ydi keanea bykti durghtnakrme apr keanea ek byktike htya kre, tahle se ai tinti shrer ye keanea ek-tite paliye yete pare ebm take mrttyudnd deoya hbe na. kintu se nirapd hbe ydi se apr bykttitike gharna na kre thake ebm ydi tar take htya krar abhipray na theke thake. measi ye tinti shr bechechilen segulea chil: rubener pribargeasthir jny uccsmbhumite absthit bet sr, gader pribargeasthir jny giliyde absthit rameat, mnhsir pribargeasthir jny basne absthit gealn. measi israyeler leakder isbrer bybsthaguli diyechilen. leakra misr theke beriyee asar pre measi prbhu ei siksamala, niymabli ebm ajnaguli tader diyechilen. ykhn tara baitpiyearer any pare yrdn ndir purbdiker upitykay chilen, sei smy measi tader ei bidhigulea diyechilen. hisbeane sbaskari imeariyder raja isr siheaner dese tara chilen. misr theke beriyee asar smy (measi ebm israyeler leakra siheanke prajit krechilen. tara sihean adhikar krechilen. echadao tara basner raja oger des diyechilen. ei dujn imeariy raja yrdn ndir purbdike bas krten. ei jmi arnean upitykar simanay areayar theke sion (hrmean) prbt prynt bistr chil. yrdn ndir purbdiker smgr yrdn upityka ei deser antrbhukt chil. dksin dike ei des mrt sagr prynt bistr chil. purb dike ei des pisga prbter paddes prynt bistr chil.)

5

measi israyeler smst leakke abhan kre tader blechilen, "israyeler leakra teamra absyi ei bidhiguli sikhbe ebm seguli anusrn krbe. ei bidhismuh seanea ebm segulea mene clar byapare niscit thekea. prbhu, amader isbr hearbe prbte amader snge ekta cukti krechilen. prbhu ei cukti amader purbpurusder snge kren ni, kintu krechilen amader snge. hyam, aj amra yara jibit achi, ei amader skler sngei krechilen. sei prbte prbhu teamader snge mukheamukhi ktha blechilen.

kintu teamra agun theke bhiti chile ebm prbter opre yaoni ble prbhu ya blechilen sei teamader blar jny ami prbhu o teamader majhkhane damdiyechilam. prbhu blechilen, 'ami prbhu teamader isbr. teamra yekthane kritdas hyechile sei misr theke ami teamader pth dekhie ber kre niye esechilam. sutram teamra absyi ei ajnagulea manbe: "teamra absyi amake chada any keaneao debtar puja krbe na. "teamra absyi keanea prtima tairi krbe na. akaser oprer keanea kichur athba prthibir oprer keanea kichur athba jler nicher keanea kichur murtti athba chbi teamra tairi krbe na. teamra any keaneao prkar murttir puja athba seba krbe na. ken? karn ami prbhu teamader isbr. amar leakder any keanea debtar puja krake ami gharna kri.amar biruddhe ye sb leak pap kaj kre tara amar strute print hy ebm ami ai smst leakder sasti deb. ami tader sntander, tader petr o petrider ebm emnki tader prpetr, prpetridero sasti deb. kintu ye sb leakra amake bhalbase ebm amar ajnagulea mene cle, hajar hajar purus dhre ami tader pribarer prti amar bisbst bhalbasa prdrsn krbl! "teamra absyi bhulbhabe teamader prbhu isbrer nam bybhar krbe na. ydi keanea bykti bhulbhabe prbhu nam bybhar kre, tahle sei bykti deasi ebm prbhu take nirpradhi ble mne krben na. "prbhu teamader isbr ye rkm ajna krechilen, sei anusare teamra absyi bisramer dintike ekti bises din hisebe paln krbe. krmsthan teamra sptahe chydin kaj krbe. kintu prbhu teamader isbrke smman prdrsnr jny sptm dinti hl bisramer din, sutram sei dine keanea byktir kaj kra ucit ny. teamra, teamader puttra ebm knyara, teamader shre sbaskari bidesira athba teamader purus athba stri, kritdasra keui kaj krbe na. emn ki teamader gruder, gadhader ebm anyany psuder keanea kaj kra ucit hbe na. thik teamader mteai teamader kritdasra bisram krbe. bhulea na ye misre teamra kritdas chile. prbhu teamader isbr tamr mhasaktir dbara teamader misr theke ber kre enechilen. tini teamader mukt krechilen. sei karne prbhu teamader isbr, bisramer dintike ek bises din hisebe paln krar jny ades krechen. "isbrer ajna mt teamra absyi teamader pitamatake smman janabe. teamra ei ades anusrn krle dirghjibi hbe ebm prbhu teamader isbr, teamader ye des diyechen sei dese teamader mngl hbe. "teamra nrhtya krea na. "teamra bybhakar krea na. "teamra curi krea na. "teamra prtibesir biruddhe mithya saksy dio na. "teamra absyi any keanea byktir strite leabh krbe na. teamra absyi tar badi, tar ssyketar, tar purus das athba stri dasike, tar gruder ba gadhader arthat prtibesir adhikrt keanea drbysamgritei leabh krbe na." measi blechilen, "ykhn teamra skle prbte eksnge esechile, sei smye prbhu teamader skle ei adesgulea diyechilen. prbhu mharbe aguner mdhy theke, megher mdhy theke ebm ghear andhkarer mdhy theke ktha blechilen. amader ei adesgulea deoyar pre tini ar kichui blen ni. tini tamr kthagulea duti patharer phlker opre likhechilen ebm sei gulea amake diyechilen. "ykhn prbtmala agune prjibit hchil, sei smy teamra andhkarer mdhy theke glar rb sunte peyechile. sei smy prbinra ebm teamader pribargeasthir anyany netara amar kache esechil. tara blechil, "prbhu amader isbr amader tamr mhima ebm tamr mhtb dekhiechen! amra tamke aguner mdhy

theke ktha blte sunechilam! isbr manuser sathe ktha blar preo se ye bemce thakte pare ta aj amra dekhlam. kintu amra ydi abar prbhu, amader isbrke amader snge ktha blte suni, niscit amra mara yabea! sei bhyntkr agun amader dhhms krbe. amra mrte cai na. keaneao bykti aguner mdhy theke jibnt isbrer knthsbr seane ni, yemn amra sunechi ebm sune ekhno bemce achi! measi tumi kache yao ebm prbhu amader isbr ya blen tar smstta seanea. erpr prbhu amader isbr teamke ya kichu blen amader blea. amra teamar ktha sunb ebm teamar kthamtea smst kaj krb.’ “teamra ya blechile prbhu segulea sune amay blechilen, ‘leakra ya blche, segulea ami sunechi ebm tara hali bleche. amar iccha tara yen hrdayr mdhy theke srbdai amake smman kre ebm amar smst adesgulea mene cle. tahle tader ebm tader uttrpurusder pkse smst kichui cirkaler jny bhalea hbe. “yao, leakder blea tader tambute phire yete. kintu tumi, measi ekhane amar kache damdiye thakea. ami teamake ye smst ajna, bidhi ebm niymismuh blbea, segulea tumi absyi tader sikhiye debe. ami tader bas kra jny ye des dicchi sei dese tara absyi ei kajgulea krbe.” “sutrarn prbhu teamader yemn ajna krechilen, seigulea ytn shkare paln krbe, tar dan dike ki bam dike phirbe na! prbhu teamader isbr ye bhabbe ajna krechilen, teamra absyi thik sebhabei jibnyapn krbe. tahlei teamra dirghjibi hbe ebm teamader pkse sb kichui bhalea hbe. ye des teamader hbe sei dese teamra dirghdin bemce thakbe.

6

“prbhu, teamader isbr amake teamader ei ajnasmuh, bidhi ebm niymismuh sekhate blechilen yen ye dese teamra bsbas krte yacch sekhane ei bidhigulea mene clte par. yen teamra ebm teamader uttrpurusra ytdin bamche ttdin teamader prbhu isbrke smman janate par. teamra niscyi tamr smst bidhi ebm ajnasmuh mene clbe, yegulea ami teamader dilam. ydi teamra eta krea, tahle sei ntun dese teamader dirgh jibn hbe. israyeler leakra, seanea ebm ei bidhigulea ytn shkare mene clea; tahle teamader mngl hbe. teamra smkhyay brddhi pabe ebm teamra sei destike prcur bhalea jinise pripurn absthay pabethik yebhabe prbhu, teamader purbpurusder isbr prtijna krechilen. “israyeler leakra seanea! prbhu, amader isbr hlen ekmatr prbhu! teamra niscyi prbhu, teamader isbrke teamader smst hrday, smst pran ebm teamader smst skti diye bhaleabasbe. aj ami teamader ye adesguli dilam segulea teamra sbsmy mne rakhbe. teamader sntandero aigulea sekhanear byapare niscit thakbe. ykhn teamra badite bse thakea ebm ykhn teamra rastay hamt sei smy teamra ei skl bidhigulea niye aleacna krbe. ykhn teamra suye thak ebm ykhn teamra ghum theke othea sei smy aigulea niye aleacna krbe. ei ajnaguli mne rakhar subdhar jny segulike teamader hate ebm kpale bemdhe rakhea. teamader badiguli drjar khumtir opre ebm teamader phtkgulir opre segulikea likhe rakhea. “prbhu teamader isbr, teamader purbpurusder abraham, ishak, ebm yakeaber kache prtijna krechilen. teamader ei des deoyar jny prbhu prtijna krechilen. prbhu sei des teamader deben ebm teamra yegulea

tairi krea ni sei brht ebm smpsdali shrguleao tini teamader deben. prbhu teamader uttm emn drbye pripurn badi deben, ye drby teamra sekhane rakhea ni. prbhu teamader emn anek kup deben ya teamra khnn krea ni. kheyee deye trpt hle pr prbhu teamader prcur draksar kset ebm jlpaier gach deben yegulea teamra reapn krni. “kintu khub sabdhan! prbhuke bhulea na. mne rekhea teamra misre kritdas chile, kintu prbhu teamader misr theke ber kre niye esechilen. prbhu teamader isbrke smman krea ebm keblmatr tamri seba krea. spth krar smy teamra keblmatr tamri nam bybhar krbe, any debtar nam bybhar krbe na. any debtar anusrn krbe na. teamader crtudike bsbaskari jatigner debtdader teamra anusrn krbe na. prbhu teamader isbr, yini teamader snge achen tini nijer gerb rkasa krte udyeag nen, sutram ydi teamra ai skl anyany debtdader puja krea, tahle prbhu teamader upre prcnd ksudbh hben. tini teamader ei prthibi theke dhhms kre deben. “mhsate teamra yebhabe prbhu teamader isbrke priksa krechile, sebhabe teamra tamke priksa krbe na. prbhu teamader isbrer ajnagulea mene clar byapare teamra niscit thakbe. tini teamader ye siksa ebm bidhismuh diyechen segulea teamra absyi anusrn krbe. yegulea thik ebm bhalea, serkm kaj teamra absyi krbe, yegulea prbhuke khushi kre. tahle sb kichutei teamra sphl hbe ebm teamra sei sundr dese prbes kre ta adhighrhn krbe ya prbhu teamader purbpurusder kache prtijna krechilen. prbhu yebhabe blechilen sebhabei teamra teamader smst struder bitadit krbe. isbr ya krechilen segulea teamader sntander sekhao “bhbsiyete, teamar sntan jijnes krte pare, ‘prbhu amader isbr teamader ye siksa diyechilen segulear arth ki?’ tkhn tumi teamar sntanke blbe, ‘amra misre phrener kritdas chilam, kintu prbhu tamr mhan sktir sahayye amader misr theke ber kre enechilen. amader ceakher samne prbhu cihn ebm ascryjnk kaj krechen. amra tamke misrer leakder prtii, phrener prtii ebm phrener badir leakder biruddhe ei kajgulea krte dekhchilam. ebm tini amader purbpurusder kache ye prtijna krechilen sei anusare sei des dite amader misr theke niye esechilen. ei siksagulea mene clar jny prbhu amader ajna diyechilen. amra niscyi amader prbhu isbrke sreddha krbea. tahlei aj amra yemn achi thik sebhabei prbhu amader bamciye rakhben ebm amader bhalea krben. prbhu amader isbr, thik yebhabe amader ades diyechilen amra ydi strkbhabe smst bidhi mene cli, tahle ta amader dharmikta hbe.’

7

“prbhu, teamader isbr, ykhn teamader netrtdi diye sei dese niye yaben, ye dese teamra adhighrner jny prbes krchea, tkhn prbhu teamader samne anek jatike dur kre deben - yemn hittiy, giganii, imeariy, knaniy, prisiy, hibbiy ebm yibusiyy teamader theke anek bd ebm anek sktisali satti jati. prbhu, teamader isbr, ei jatiguleake teamader kache smrpn krle pre teamra tader prajit krbe ebm tader spurnbhabe dhhms krbe. tader snge keanearkm niym kearea na. tader ksma prdrsn krea na. tader mdhye kauke biye krea na ebm teamader chelemeyerao yen aish any jatir kauke biye na kre. karn, ai smst leakra teamader

sntander amake anusrn kra theke anek dure niye yabe. tkhn teamader sntanra any debtdater puja krbe ebm prbhu teamader prtj prcnd ksudbh hben. tini teamader khub tatadadi dhhms kre deben. “ai jatigulir prtj teamra absyi egulea krbe. teamra absyi tader pujar bediguleake bhene debe ebm tader smrn-stmbhguleake bhene tukrea tukrea kre debe. teamra tader aserar khumtiguli kete phelbe ebm tader murttiguleakeo agune pudiye debe! karn teamra prbhur nijer leak. prthibir oprer smst jatir mdhy theke prbhu teamader isbr teamader tamr bisles leak hbar jny beche niyechilen, se leakra keblmatr tamri hbe. teamra any jatir theke smkhyay adhik chile ble prbhu teamader bhaleabese beche nen ni, kintu teamra smst jatir mdhye smkhyay khubi km chile. mht sktir sahayye prbhu teamader misr theke ber kre niye esechilen. krittad absta theke ebm misrer raja phrener adhinta theke tini teamader mukt krechilen karn prbhu teamader bhaleabasen ebm tini teamader purbpurusder kache ye prtijna krechilen sei prtijna rakhte can. “sutram mne rekhea, prbhu, teamader isbr, hlen ekmatr isbr ebm teamra tamr opre astha rakhte para. tini tamr niym rkasa kren. yara tamke bhaleabase ebm tamr ajna mene cle sei smst leakder prtj tini tamr bhaleabasa ebm dya prdrsn kren. prbrti ek hajar bmser mdhy diye tini tamr bhaleabasa ebm dya prdrsn kren. kintu tamke yara gharna kre, prbhu sei smst leakder sasti den. tini tader dhhms kre deben. tamke yara gharna kre, sei smst leakder sasti deoyar byapare tini deri krben na. sutram ami aj teamader yegulea dilam, sei smst ades, bidhi ebm niym mene clar byapare teamra khubi strk thakbe. “teamra ydi ei smst bidhigulea mene clea ebm segulea paln krar byapare teamra ydi ytn nao, tahle prbhu teamader isbr teamader snge premer niyme clben, ya tini teamader purbpurusder kache prtijna krechilen. tini teamader bhaleabasen, asirbad krben ebm teamader smkhyay brddhi krben. tini teamader sntander asirbad krben ebm teamader jmguleake utkrst phsler dbara smrddh krben. tini teamader ssy, ntun draksars ebm tel deben. tini tamr asirbader sahayye teamader gruguleake bachure smrddh ebm teamader mesguleake messabke smrddh krben. tini teamader purbpurusder kache ye des deoyar jny prtijna krechilen sei dese teamra ei smst asirbad bheag krbe. “smst jatir theke teamra besi asirbad pabe. prtyek sbami-strir sntan hbe. teamader grugulearo bachur hbe ebm prbhu teamader theke smst asukh dur kre deben. prbhu teamader ar sei samghatik asukhgulea dbara akrant hte deben na, yegulea teamader misre ht. kintu prbhu teamader struder mdhye sei asukher smkrmn kraben. prbhu, teamader isbr, yader prajit krar jny teamader sahayy kren, teamra sei smst leakder absyi dhhms krbe. tader jny dukhkit hyea na ebm tader debtar puja krea na, karn ta teamader pkse phamde pdar mtea hbe. “teamra mne mne bealea na, ‘ei smst deser leakra amader theke sktisali. amra tader ki prkare beriyete yete badhy krbea?” teamra tader bhy krea na. prbhu, teamader isbr, phren ebm misrer smst leakder prtj ki krechilen segulea teamra absyi mne rakhbe. tader tini ye samghatik smsyay phelechen ebm ye sb ascry kaj krechilen, segulea teamra dekhechile. teamra dekhechile ye teamader

misr theke ber kre anar jny prbhu kibhabe tamr mhan ksmta ebm skti bybhar krechilen. teamra yader bhy pao sei smst jatir biruddheo prbhu teamader isbr, sei eki kaj krben. “ye smst leakra teamader kach theke palabe ebm nijeder lukiye rakhbe, prbhu teamader isbr tader khumje ber krar jny bhimrul pathaben yen abstrao dhhms hy. ai smst leakder smprke bhit hyea na. karn prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader snge achen. tinni ekmatr mhan ebm bhynkr isbr. prbhu, teamader isbr, ai smst deser leakder dhire dhire teamader des tyag krte badhy krben. teamra tader sklle ek smye dhhms krte parbe na. ydi teamra tai kr, tahle bny jntur smkhye et besi primane brddhi pabe ya teamader pkse sktikr hbe. kintu prbhu teamader isbr, ai smst jatigulike teamader hate smrpn krben ebm tara ytksn prynt na dhhmsprapt hy, ttksn prynt tini yuddh clakalin tader bibhrant krben. tader rajader prajit krte prbhu teamader sahayy krben. teamra tader htya krbe ebm tara ye kkho jibit chil se ktha prthibir leak bhule yabe. tader binst kra prynt keu teamader thamate sksm hbe na. “teamra absyi tader prtimaguli agune pudiye phelbe. ai prtimar gayel rupea atbha seanay teamra leabh krbe na ebm seguri nijeder jny nebe na. anythay e teamader kache phamder mtea hbe - ta teamader jibn dhhms kre debe. karn prbhu, teamader isbr, prtima gharna kren. teamra teamader badite absyi airkm kean samghatik murtti niye asbe na. anythay teamrao dhhmsrer jny airkm abhispt hbe. ai smst samghatik jinisguleake teamra absyi gharna krbe ebm ai smst murttiguleake absyi dhhms krbe.

8

“teamra absyi smst ajnagulea mene clbe yegulea aj ami teamader dilam. karn tahle teamra bemce thakbe, brddhi pabe ebm prbhu teamader purbpurusder kache ye des deben ble spth krechilen sei dese prbes krbe. prbhu teamader isbr, 40 bchr dhre mrubhumite ye bhrmner netrtb diyechen, setar ktha teamra absyi mne rakhbe. prbhu teamader priksa krchilen. tini teamader binyi krte ceyechilen. tini teamader mner bhetrer jinis jante ceyechilen. tini jante ceyechilen ye teamra tamr ades manbe kina. prbhu teamader nmr krechilen ebm teamader ksudhart krechilen. tini teamader manna khaiyechilen - ya teamra age kkho jante na, ya teamader purbpurusra age kkho dekhe ni. ei kajgulea prbhu krechilen yate teamra janea ye keblmatr kutii manuske bamciye rakhe na. manuser jibn prbhur kthit smst bakyer opr nirbhr kre. ei gt 40 bchre teamader jamakapd puranea hy ni ebm teamader pao pheale ni, karn prbhu teamader rkasa krechilen. teamra absyi mne rakhbe ye prbhu teamader isbr, teamader siksa dicchilen o smseadhn krchilen yemn ekjn pita tar putrke siksa dey ebm smseadhn kre. “teamra absyi prbhu teamader isbrer ajnagulea mene cle tamke anusrn ebm srrdha krbe. prbhu teamader isbr teamader ek uttm dese niye yete clechen - ye dese anek ndi ebm jl-prbah ache. sekhane upytka ebm pahadguleate bhumir bhetr theke jl beriyete eprebhit hy. sei dese gm ebm barli, draksalta, dumur gach ebm dalim ache. sei dese jlpa tel ebm mdhu ache. sekhane teamader khadyer abhab hbe na ebm teamader pryae-

jny smst kichui teamra pabe. sei deser pathrgulea leaha. sekhankar pahad khumdle teamra tama pabe. teamra ya khete cao ta peye trpt hbe ebm sei sundr desti teamader debar jny teamra teamader prbhu isbrer prmsa krbe. "strk ho. teamader prbhu isbrke bhulea na. ami aj teamader ye ajna, bidhi ebm niymsmuh dilam segulea mene clar byapare strk ho. tahle teamader khaoyar jny pryapt priman khabar thakbe ebm teamra sundr badi banabe ebm tate bas krbe. teamader gru, mes ebm chaglgulea smkhyay badbe. teamra prcur seana ebm rupea pabe. smst kichui teamra prcur primane pabe. ykhn segulea hy, sesmy yate teamra ahnkari na ho se byapare teamra absyi strk thakbe. teamra absyi prbhu teamader isbrke bhuale na. teamra misre kritdas chile; kintu prbhu teamader mukt kre sei des theke niye esechilen. sei bisal ebm samghatik mrubhumir mdhy diye prbhu teamader netrtb diychilen. sei mrubhumite bhu bisakt sap ebm kamkdabiche chil. jmi chil suknea ebm sekhane keathao jl chil na. kintu isbr pathrer bhetr theke teamader jl diychilen. mrubhumite prbhu teamader manna khaiyechilen - yeta teamader purbpurusra keaneadin dekke ni. prbhu teamader priksa krechilen, binyi krechilen yate sese smst kichu teamader bhalea hy. teamra mne mneo bealea na, 'ami amar nijer skti ebm samryther dbara ei smst smpd peychilam.' prbhu, teamader isbrke, smrn krea karn tinni teamader ai smpd labh krar jny skti diychilen, yen teamader purbpurusder sngtini ye cukti krechilen setike rkasa krte paren, thi yemn tino ajokren. "prbhu teamader isbrke kkhno bhulea na. kkhno any debtader anusrn kearee na! tader puja ebm seba kearee na. ydi teamra seta krea, tahle ami aj teamader sabbhan krlam: teamra niscit ddbmsrapt hbe. prbhu teamader jny anyany jatiguleake ddbms krchen; kintu tamr ktha na sunle teamrao thik tader mteai ddbms hbe!

9

"israyeler leakra seanea! teamra aj yrdn ndi atikrm kre yabe. teamader theke brhttr ebm sktisali jatigeasthir leakder jear kre ber kre deoyar jny teamra sei dese yabe. tader shrgulea bd ebm akaser mtea umcu deoyale ghera. sekhankar leakra lmba ebm sktisali, tara hl anakiy. teamra ai leakder smprke janea. teamra amader guptcrder blteo sunechile, 'anakiy-der biruddhe keu jitte pare na.' kintu teamra niscit thakte paree ye prbhu teamader isbr, teamader age ndi atikrm kre yaben ebm prbhu hlen aguner mtea ya ddbms kre isbr ai smst jatir leakder ddbms krben. tino tader jy krben. teamra ai smst jatir leakder beriyete yete badhy krbe. prbhu teamader kache sph krechen sei anusarei teamra tader tatadadi ddbms krbe. "prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader jny ai smst jatir leakder beriyete yete badhy krben. tkhn teamra mne mneo kkhno bealea na, 'prbhu amader ei dese bas krar jny niye esechen karn amra nyayprayn leak!' seta kintu karn ny. prbhu ai smst jatir leakder ber kre diychilen, tader durnitir jny, teamader dharmiktir jny ny. teamra tader des adhigrhn krar jny sekhane yacch, tar karn teamra bhalea ebm sthikbhabhe jibnyapn kr ble ny; kintu tader dusttar karnei prbhu

teamader isbr, ai smst leakder ber kre diychilen, yate teamra ai dese prbes krte par. echada prbhu teamader purbpurus abraham, ishak ebm yakeaber kache ye prtijna krechilen, sei prtijna rkasa krte can. prbhu teamader isbr, teamader bas krar jny sei uttm des teamader dicchen, teamra bhal ble ny, teamra khubi ekgumye leak ble! "bhulea na ye mrubhumite teamra, prbhu teamader isbrke kreadhanbit krechile! teamra yedin misr tyag krechile sei din theke ei sthane asa prynt teamra prbhuke mene clte asbikar krech. hareabr prbte teamra prbhuke krudhd krechile. teamader ddbms krar jny prbhu ythest krudhd hyechilen! pathrer phlguli paoyar jny ami prbter opre giyechilam. prbhu teamader sngtini ye cukti krechilen segulea ai pathrer opre lekha chil. 40 din ebm 40 ratri ami ai prbter opre chilam. ami keane khabar khai ni athba jlo pan kri ni. prbhu amake duti pathrer phlk diychilen. isbr tamr nijer anuler sahayye ai pathrguleake opre tamr adesguli likhechilen. teamra skle ykhn prbte ektrit hyechile sei smst tino aguner mdhy theke teamader ya blechilen sei smst tino tate likhechilen. "40 din ebm 40 rattri sese, prbhu amake pathrer phlk duti diychilen. tkhn prbhu amake blechilen, 'othea, tatadadi ekhan theke nice yao. tumi ye leakder misr theke niye esechile, tara nijeder ddbms kreche. tara khub tatadadi amar ades paln kra bndh kre diye seana gliye nijeder jny ek murti tairi kreche.' "prbhu amake aro blechilen, 'ami ei smst leakder lkasy krechi. tara khubi ekgumye, ai smst leakder ami ddbms krb, yate keui tader nam prynt na mne rakhe. erpr ami teamar theke arekti jati tairi krb, yate ei smst leakder theke sktisali ebm brht hbe.' "erpr ami rona hye prbter opr theke neme esechilam. prbti agune pudechile; ebm cuktir sei phlk duti amra hate chil. ami lkasy kre dekkechilam ye teamra teamader prbhu isbrer biruddhe pap krech. ami sei bachur dekkechilam yate glanea seana diye tairi krechile. teamra khub tatadadi prbhu ajna mene clte asbikar krechile. sei karne ami pathrer phlk dutike niye seguleake nice chumde phelechilam. sekhane teamader ceakher samne ami phlk dutike tukrea tukrea kre bhenge phelechilam. er pr ami age yemn krechilam thik sebhabe 40 din ebm 40 ratri matir dike mukh kre prbhur samne nt hyechilam. ami keane prkar khady grhn kri ni athba keane jlo pan kri ni, karn teamra pap krechile, teamra emn kaj krechile ya prbhur kache mnd, e kaj kre teamra tamke krudhd krechile. ami prbhur bhyank kreadh smprke bhit chilam. tino teamader ddbms krar pkse ythest kreadhanbit hyechilen; kintu prbhu ebaro amar ktha sunechilen. hareaner opre isbr prcnd krudhd hyechilen ya take ddbms krar pkse ythest chil. sei karne ami sei smy hareaner jny prarthna krechilam. ami sei samghatik jinistike arthar teamader tairi bachurtike niye agune pudiyechilam. ami etike tukrea tukrea kre bhengechilam ebm dhuleay print na hoye prynt sei tukreaguleake pisechilam. erpr prbt theke ye ndi neme esech tar mdhye sei dhulea chumde phelechilam. "echadao tbiyerate, mhsate ebm kibreat-httabate teamra prbhuke krudhd krechile. prbhu ykhn teamader kades-brney tyag krte blechilen se smy teamra tamr ktha manea ni. tino blechilen, 'opre yao, ami teamader ye des dic-

chi sei des adhigrhn kr.' kintu teamra prbhu, teamader isbrke, mene clte asbikar krechile. teamra tamr opre astha rakhea ni. teamra tamr ades sean ni. ykhn theke ami teamader jani teamra sb smy prbhuke mene clte asbikar krech. "sei karne 40 din ebm 40 ratri ami prbhu samne ntjanu hyechilam karn isbr blechilen tini teamader dhhms krben. ami prbhur kache prarthna kre blechilam: prbhu amar guru, teamar leakder dhhms kearea na. tara teamari. tumi tader mukt krechile ebm teamar mht ksmta ebm sktir sahayye tader misr theke ber kre niye esechile. teamar sebk abraham, ishak ebm yakeaber kache teamar prtijnar ktha mne kr. ei leakder ekgumyemi, tader mnd pth ebm paper dike dekhea na. ydi tumi teamar leakder sasti dao, misriyra blte pare, 'prbhu tader kache ye des dan krbar prtijna krechilen sei dese tader niye yete tini paren ni ebm tini tader ghrubna krten, sei karne tini tader htya krar jny tader mrrubhumite niye giyechilen.' kintu tara teamari leak, prbhu. tara teamari. teamar mht ksmta ebm sktir sahayye tumi tader misr theke ber kre niye esechile.

10

"sei smy prbhu amake blechilen, 'prthm barer duti pathrer phlker mtea tumi abar pathr kete ber krbe. erpr tumi prbter opre amar kache asbe. echadao ekti kather baks tairi kr. ami pathrer phlkgulir opre sei ekti ktha likhbh yegulea prthmtir opre lekha chil - yegulea tumi bhengechile. erpr tumi absyi ei phlkgulike bakser mdhye rakhbe." "sei karne ami sitim kath diye sinduk tairi krechilam. prthm dutear mtea ami dutea pathrer phlk ketechilam. erpr ai duti phlk hate niye ami prbter opre uthe giyechilam. prbhu pathrgulear opre ai ekti ktha likhechilen yegulea tini age likhechilen - sei ds ajna, ya teamader skler samne prbter opre aguner mdhy theke tini ades krechilen. erpr prbhu sei phlk duti amake diyechilen. ami prbter opr theke nice phire ese amar tairi sinduker mdhye sei pathrguleake rekhechilam. prbhu amake ajna krechilen oguleake sekhane rakhte, phlkgulea ekhno sei sindukei ache." (israyeler leakra bereat-beneya-kn er leakder kuguli theke yatra kre measera prynt esechil. sekhane harean mara giyechilen ebm tamke kbr deoya hyechil. hareaner jaygay hareaner putr iliyasr yajk hyechilen. erpr israyeler leakra measera theke gudhgedaye giyechil ebm gudhgeday theke ndibhul des sbthay giyechil. sei smy prbhu tar bises kajer jny anyany pribargeasthi theke lebi pribargeasthi ke alada krechilen. prbhur saksyisinduk bhn krai chil tader kaj. tara prbhur samne yajk hisebe seba krt ebm prbhur nam kre leakder asirbad kra chil tader kaj. tara ajo ei bises kajti kre. ei karne lebiy geasthibhukt leakra deser keanea ams pay ni, yerkm anyany pribargeasthira peyechil. lebiy geasthibhukt leakra tader ams ba adhikar hisabe prbhuke peyechi. prbhu teamader isbr, tader kache ei prtijna krechilen.) "prthm barer mteai ami prbter opre 40 din ebm 40 ratri atibahit krechilam. sei smy prbhu abar amar ktha sunechilen. prbhu teamader dhhms na krar siddhant niyechilen. prbhu amake blechilen, 'yao ebm leakder tader yatrapthe netrtrb dao. ye des ami tader deb ble tader purbporusder kache prtijna krechilam, tara sei

deser abhyntre yabe ebm sekhane bas krbe.' "ekhn he israyeler leakra, seanea! prbhu, teamader isbr, prkrti teamader kache theke ki asa kren? isbr can ye teamra tamke srrddha krbe ebm tini ya blen seta krbe. isbr can ye teamra tamke bhaleabasbe ebm teamader smst hrdy ebm smst atma diye tamr seba krbe. sei karne ami aj teamader yegulea ddcchi sei bidhismuh ebm ajnasmuh teamra mene clea. teamader bhalear jnyi ei niymabli ebm ajnasmuh. "dek, smst kichui prbhu teamader isbrer. sbrg ebm ucctm sbrg, prthibi ebm tar oprer smst kichui prbhu teamader isbrer. prbhu teamader purbporusder khubi bhaleabasten. tini tader eti bhaleabasten ye tini teamader arthat tader uttrpurusder bechechilen. anyany jatir mdhye theke tini teamader mneanit krechen ar teamra ajo tamr bises jn. "jedi hyea na. teamader hrdy smpurnrupe prbhuke dan kr. karn prbhui hlen teamader isbr. tini hlen skl isbrer isb ebm skl prbhur prbhu. tini hlen mhan, biryban ebm bhynkr isbr. prbhur kache prtyek byktii sman. prbhu tamr mn pribtrner jny utkeac nen na. anath ebm bidhbara yate nyay bicar pay se dike tini drsti rakhen ar tini bidesidero bhaleabasen. tini tader khady ebm kapd den. sutram teamra absyi ai smst bidesider bhaleabasbe, karn misre teamra nijerai bidesi chile. "teamra absyi prbhu, teamader isbrke, srrddha krbe ebm keblmatr tamri upasna krbe. tamke kkhno tyag kearea na. teamra ykhn prtijna krbe, tkhn absyi keblmatr tamri nam bybhar krbe. teamra kebl tamri prmsa krbe. tini hlen teamader isbr. tini teamader jny mht ebm ascryjnk kaj krechen. teamra nijeder ceakhe segulea dekhech. teamader purbporusra ykhn misre neme giyechil, tkhn sekhane keblmatr 70 jn leak chil. ekhn prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader leaksmkhyaka akaser asmkhy tarar mtea prcur krechen.

11

"sutram teamra absyi prbhu, teamader isbrke, bhalbasbe. tini teamader yegulea krtle blen segulea teamra absyi krbe. teamra niscyi tamr bidhi, niym ebm ajnaskl sbmsmye mene clbe. aj mne kr teamader siksa deoyar jny prbhu, teamader isbr, ye smst mht kajgulea krechen. teamader sntanra ny, teamrai ai smst jinisgulea ghtte dekhechile ebm tamr sasti dekhechile. teamra dekhechile prbhu kt mht, kt sktiman. misre tini misrer raja phren ebm tar smst deser prtii ye sb alekik kaj krechilen, segulea teamra dekhechile. misrer sainyder prtii - tader gheadagulear ebm rthgulear tini ki krechilen segulea teamra dekhechile. tara teamader tada krechil, kintu prbhu suph sagrer jl tader opr diye biye dilen. teamra prbhuke tader smpurn dhhms kre dite dekhechile. ei sthane na asa prynt mrrubhumite prbhu teamader isbr teamader jny ki krechilen sei smst jinis teamra dekhechile. rubener pribargeasthir iliyasrer putr dathn ebm abiram er prtii prbhu ki krechilen seta teamra dekhechile, ykhn bhumi mukher mtea khule giye ai smst leakder gras krechil, sei ghtna israyeler smst leak dekhechil. eti tader pribarbrger, tader tambuguleake ebm tader smst pricarkder ebm psuder gras krechil. prbhu ye smst mht kajgulea krechilen segulea teamrai dekhechile, teamader sntanra ny!

“sutram ami aj teamader ye smst ajnagulea bllam, segulea teamra absyi manbe. tahlei teamra sktisali hbe ebm teamra yrdn ndi atikrm krtē o ye dese prbes krtē clech sei des adhigrhn krtē sksm hbe. tahlei teamra sei dese anekdin bemce thakbe. prbhu sei des teamader purbpurusder ebm tader smst uttprurusder deoyar prtijna krechilen. ei desti anek bhalea jinise pripurn. teamra ye des adhikar krtē clech seti sei misr deser mt ny ye des theke teamra ber hye esechile. misre teamra teamader dana ssy reapn krtē ebm tarpre jl deoyar jny teamra payer sahayye ktrrim khal theke sec kre jl ante, yebhabe trkarir bagane jl dite seibhabe. kintu teamra ye des khub sighri adhikar krbe tate anek prbt ebm uptyka ache ebm desti tar ryeajniy jl pay akaser brsti theke. prbhu, teamader isbr, sei des smprke ytnban. prbhu, teamader isbr, bchrer prthm theke ses prynt sei deser upr lkys rakhen. “prbhu blen, ‘ami aj teamader ye ajnagulea dilam segulea teamra niscyi khub strkbbhabe sunbe. teamra absyi prbhu teamader isbrke bhaleabasbe ebm teamader smst mn ebm smst pran diye tamr seba krbe. ydi teamra eti teamra ahle ami thik smye teamader deser jny brsti pathabea. ami srtkaler brsti ebm bsntkaler brsti pathabea. tahlei teamra teamader dana ssy, ntun draksars ebm tel smgrh krtē parbe. ebm ami teamader psuder jny teamader mathguleate ghas jnmab, tate teamader tythest priman khadyer smsthan hbe.’ (kintu sabdhan! yen teamader hrđy bhrant na hy ebm teamra ghure anyany debtader seba ebm puja na kr. ta krle isbr teamader prtī bhīsn krudh hben. tini akas ruddh kre deben ebm keanea brsti hbe na. jmite keanea phsl utpn hbe na. ebm prbhu teamader ye uttm des dicchen sei dese teamra khub sighri niscihn hye yabe. “ami teamader ye ajnagulea dilam segulea teamra mne rakhbe. segulea teamra teamader hrđye gemthe rakhea. ajnaguleake lekha, seguleake hate bemdhe rakh ebm amar bidhigulea mne rakhar upar hisebe ta teamader kpale bemdhe rakh. ei bidhigulea teamader sntandero sekhaō. ykhn teamra teamader badite bse thakbe, ykhn teamra rastay hamtbe, ykhn teamra suye thakbe ebm ykhn teamra uthbe tkhn egulea smprke aleacna krea. teamader badigulir drjar khumtir opre ebm phktgulir opre ei ajnaguleak likhe rakh. tahle prbhu teamader purbpurusder kache ye deser jny prtijna krechilen, sei dese teamra ebm teamader sntanra ubhyei dirghdin bemce thakbe. prthibir opre akas ytdin thakbe teamrao sei dese ttdin thakbe. “ami teamader ye ajnagulea anusrn krtē blechilam segulea mene clar byapare teamra khub strk hbe: prbhu, teamader isbrke, bhaleabasea, tamr nirdesit sb pthgulea anusrn kr ebm tamr prtī bisbst thak. tahle teamra ykhn sei deser bhittre yabe, prbhu tkhn anyany jatir leakder sei des theke tadiye deben. ye jatiguli teamader theke brhtrr ebm sktisali tader kach theke teamra desti niye nebe. yekhan diye teamra hamtbe sei smst sthan teamader hbe. teamader des dksiner mrubhumi theke uttre libanean prynt bistrī hbe. eti abar purbdike phrat ndi theke bhumdhysagr prynt bistrī hbe. keanea bykti teamader biruddhe damdate sksm hbe na. teamra sei dese yekhanēi yabe, prbhu teamader isbr sekhanakr leakder teamader smprke bhīt kre deben. eguleai prbhu teamader kache purbe

prtijna krechilen. “aj ami teamader asirbad athba abhisap e dutir mdhye ye keanea ekti pchnd krtē dicchi. aj ami teamader yegulea blechi, prbhu teamader isbrer sei ajnagulea ydi teamra sean ebm many krea tahle teamra asirbad pabe. kintu teamra ydi prbhu teamader isbrer, ajna na sean ebm na manea ebm ami aj teamader ye bhabe ades krlam sebhabe jibndharn na kre anyany debtader anusrn krea, tbe teamra abhisapgrst hbe. “teamra ye des adhikar krtē yacch sei dese prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader netrtrb diye niye gele teamra grism prbter sikhre yabe ebm sekhan theke leakder uddesye asirbad bani pdbe ebm tarpr teamra ebl prbter sikhre yabe ebm sekhan theke leakder prtī abhisapsuck barta pdbe. yrdn uptykay bsbaskari knaniy leakder dese yrdn ndr apr pare ei prbtmala absthit. ei prbtmala pscimdike absthit, gilgl shrer kache mearir elean bner theke khub dure ny. teamra yrdn ndi atikrm kre yabe. prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen teamra sei des adhigrhn krbe. ei des teamader hbe. ykhn teamra ei dese bsbas krtē suru krbe tkhn, ami aj teamader ye smst bidhismuh ebm niymsmuh dilam sei smst teamra absyi khub strkbbhabe mene clbe.

12

“prbhu, teamader pitrpurusder isbr, teamader ye des adhikar krtē dicchen sei ntun dese teamra ei smst bidhismuh ebm niymsmuh absyi mene clbe. teamra ytdin ei dese bas krbe ttdin prynt teamra absyi ei bidhismuh ytnshkare mene clbe. ekhn sekhanē ye jatira bas krche tader kach theke ykhn teamra desti adhigrhn krbe, tkhn ai smst jatir leakra yekhanē tader debtader puja kre sei jaygagulea teamra absyi sm-purnrupe dhbms krbe. ei sthangulea hl umcu pahader opre ebm sbuj gachpalar nice. teamra absyi tader aserar stmbhguli puidye debe ebm tader debtader murttigulea bhenge debe. ei bhabe teamra absyi sei sthan theke tader nam leap kre debe. “ai smst leakra yebhabe tader debtader puja kre, seibhabe teamra teamader prbhu isbrer upasna absyi krbe na. prbhu teamader isbr, teamader pribargeasthigulear mdhye ek bises sthan pchnd krben. prbhu tamr nam sekhanē rakhben. seti hbe tamr nibas sthan. teamra absyi tamr upasnar jny sei sthanē yabe. sekhanē teamra absyi teamader heambliar naibedy, teamader utsrger jinispr, teamader ssyer ebm psur ek dsmams, teamader bises upharsmuh, ye keaneao uphar samgri yeta teamra prbhur kache prtijna krechile, ye keaneao bises uphar ya teamra dite cao, ebm teamader psu-paler mdhye prthmjat psuder niye asbe. sei sthanē teamra teamader prbhu isbrer upsthitir samne ahar krbe ebm ye sb uttm bisy prism kr labh krech ta tumi ebm teamar pribargulir sathe bhag kre nebe, karn prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader asirbad krechen ebm teamader ai smst bhalea jinisgulea diyechen. “amra ye bhabe upasna kre aschilam seibhabe teamra absyi teamader upasna caliye yabe na. ekhn prynt amra ya bhal mne krechi seibhabe isbrer upasna kre aschilam. karn prbhu teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen sei bisramsthanē teamra ekhno prbes kr ni. kintu teamra sighri yrdn ndi atikrm kre yabe ebm sei dese bas krbe. sei dese prbhu teamader

smst struder kach theke teamader bisram deben ar teamra bipdmukt hbe. er pr prbhu tamr bises sthan pchnd krben, sei sthane prbhu tamr nam sthaphn krben ebm ami teamader ye ajna krechilam sei smst jinispitr teamra absyi sei sthane niye asbe. teamader heambliir naibedy, utsrger jinispitr, bises uphar samgri, ye keano uphar ya teamra teamader syyer ebm psur ek dsmams prbhur kache prtijna krechile ebm teamader psusalar prthmjat psuder niye esea. teamader smst leakder niye sei sthane es. teamader sntander, teamader pricarkder ebm teamader shre bsbaskari lebiyder niye esea. (karn teamader mdhye ei smst lebiyder nijeder jmir keanea ams ba adhipkar nei.) teamra sekhane prbhu, teamader isbrer, upsthitir samne sbar sathe annd upbheag krea. sabdhan, ye kean sthan dekhlei sekhane teamader heambliir naibedy utsrg krea na. teamader pribargeasthir mdhye prbhu tamr ye bises sthan pchnd krben, keblmatr sei sthane teamra heambliir naibedysmuh ebm anyany drbysamgri utsrg krea ebm ami ya ades krchi seguleai paln krea. "teamra yekthanei thakea, teamra ye keano psudher, yemn krsnsar ebm hrin htaya krte par ebm segulea khete parea. teamra ytta cao sei priman mams teamra ahar krte par, ye priman prbhu teamader isbr teamader den. ye keaneao bykti ei mams khete pare - leakder mdhye yara suci ebm asuci. kintu teamra absyi rkt khabe na. thik jler mteai rkttake teamra matite dhele phelbe. "teamra yekthane bas krch sei sthane ei jinisguli absyi bhksn krbe na; yemn teamader syyer ek dsmams, teamader ntun draksars ebm tel, teamader puspaler athba gbadipsur prthmjat psuder, ye keaneao uphar yeta teamra isbrer kache prtijna krechile, ye keano bises upharsamgri ya teamra isbrer kache mant krech athba isbrer jny sriye rakha anyany ye keaneao upharsamgri. teamra absyi ai smst naibedy keblmatr sei sthane ahar krbe yekthane prbhu, teamader isbrer, upsthitir thakbe ebm sei bises sthane, yeti prbhu teamader isbr pchnd krben. teamra absyi sei sthane yabe ebm teamader putrder, teamader knyader, teamader smst pricarkder ebm teamader shre bsbaskari lebiyder snge ektre ahar krbe. sekhane teamra nijera prbhu, teamader isbrer, upsthitir samne annd upbheag krea. teamra ye jny kaj krechile, sei jinisguleake sekhane upbheag krea. kintu sabdhan, teamra bsmysi ei smst khadydrby lebiyder snge bhag kre nebe. teamra ytdin teamader dese thakbe, ttdin prynt teamra e kaj krbe. "prbhu teamader isbr ykhn tamr prtisruti anusare deser sima bistar krben; sei smy tini tamr nam sthaphnarthe ye sthanti nirbacit krechen ta theke teamra hytea anek dure bsbas krte par. ydi eti anek dure hy ebm teamra mamser jny ksudhart ho the prbhu teamader ya diyechen sei psupal theke teamra ye keanea psuke htaya krte par. ami teamader ye ades krechi sei bhabei eti krea. teamra teamader shre ei mams yt iccha tt khete par. teamra yebhabe krsnsar athba hriner mams khao sebhabei teamra ei mams khete par. suci ba asuci ye kean byktii ta khete pare. kintu sabdhan, rkt kheo na, karn rkter mdhyei jibner astitb. teamra sei mams kkhni khabe na ytksn prynt tar mdhye praner astitb ache. rkt kheo na. jler mteai matir opre rkt dhele phele debe. kajei rkt kheo na. prbhur drstite ya nyay sei kajgulea krle teamader ebm tea-

mader uttrpurusder mngl hbe. "teamader pbitr uphar ebm ydi teamra isbrke bises kichu debe ble mant kre thak, tahle ta niye prbhu, teamader isbrer, mneanit sthane yabe. sei jaygay teamra absyi teamader heambli utsrg krbe. teamra absyi prbhu teamader isbrer bedir opre teamader heambliir mams ebm rkt ubhyi utsrg krbe. teamra absyi teamader prbhu isbrer bedir opre rkt dhalbe. erpr teamra mams khete par. ami teamader ye adesgulea dilam segulea mene clar byapare khub strk thakbe. prbhu teamader isbrer ceakhe ya bhal ebm nyay sei kajguli krle teamader ebm teamader uttrpurusder cirdin mngl hbe. "teamra ye des adhikar krte yacch sei deser adhibasider prbhu, teamader isbr, dhhms krben, sutram teamra ai smst adhibasider sei des theke beriyete yete badhy kre sekhane bas krbe. tkhn sabdhan, teamader ceakher samne tader dhhmser pr tader anukrn kre phamde pdea na. sabdhan, sahayyer jny ai smst murttir anbesn krea na, kkhno kheamj nio na, 'ai smst leakra ai debtader kibhabe puja krt, pache bl amio ekibhabe puja krb!' sei bhabe teamra teamader prbhu, isbrer, upasna krea na. karn prbhu yegulea gharna kren sei sbrkm kharap kaji ai smst leakra kre. karn tara debtader kache bli hisebe tader sntander peaday! "ami teamader ye adesgulea krlam segulea paln krar byapare teamra khub strk hbe. ami teamader ya bllam segulare snge keanea kichu yeag krea na ebm keanea kichu bado dio na.

13

"kean bhabbadi ba sbpndrsk, ye sbpn byakhya kre, teamader kache ese keanea cihn ba alekik kichu dekhate pare. ar se teamader ye cihn ba alekik kichur ktha blechil ta sphl hle se hytea teamader blte pare, 'es amra anyany debtader (ye sb debtader teamra jan na.) anusrn kri ebm seba kri.' sei sbpndrskre ktha sunea na. ken? karn prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader priksa krchen. prbhu jante caichen ye, teamra tamke teamader smst hrdy ebm teamader smst pran diye bhaleabas kina. teamra absyi teamader prbhu, isbrke, anusrn krbe! tamke srrdha krbe. prbhur ajnagulea mene clbe ebm tini teamader ya blen segulea krbe. prbhur seba krea ebm tamke kkhno prityag krea na. echadao teamra absyi sei bhabbadi athba sbpndrskke htaya krbe. karn se teamader sei prbhu isbrer biruddhacarn krte blechil ye prbhu teamader misr des theke ber kre niye esechilen ebm dastb theke mukti diyechilen. prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader yebhabe jibnyapn krar jny ajna krechilen sei leakti teamader sei jibn theke sriye anar cesta krechil. sutram teamader leakder mdhy theke sei mndke sriye deoyar jny teamra absyi sei byktike htaya krbe. "teamader ghnisth keu any debtader puja krar jny teamader geapne pramrs dite pare. se teamader bhai hte pare, teamader putr hte pare, teamader knya hte pare, yake bhaleabasei sei stri hte pare athba teamader ghnisthm bndhuo hte pare. sei leakti blte pare, 'ebar amra yai ebm anyany debtader seba kri.' (erai hl sei debta yader teamra jante na ebm teamader purbpurusrao kean din jant na. erai hl teamader carpaser anyany deser bsbaskari leakder karear kacher ba karear durer debta.) teamra sei byktir snge absyi ekmt hbe na. tar ktha sunbe na. tar jny duhkhit hbe

na. take chede dio na ebm take rkša krea na. na! teamra absyi sei byktike htya krbe. teamra absyi take pathr mere htya krbe. tumii hbe prthm bykti ye pathr tulbe ebm tar dike chumde marbe. erpr smst leakra take htya krar jny absyi pathr chumde. karn sei bykti teamader prbhu, isbrer, kach theke teamader dure sriye niye asar cesta krechil; athc sei misr des theke prbhui teamader dastb theke ber kre niye esechilen. tkhn israyeler smst leakra sunte pabe ebm bhy pabe ebm tara ar kkhno ai smst kharap kaj krbe na. ‘prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader bas krar jny ye shrgulea diyechen, sei shrgulear mdhye keanea ektir smprke ydi emn khbr pao ye teamader mdhye theke kichu pasnd leak shrer anyany leakder ei ble isbrbimukh krar jny prreacit krche ye, ‘ebar es amra emn debtader seba kri yader teamra age kkhno jante na.’ tkhn ei dhrner keanea khbr sty kina ta janar jny teamra absyi ythasady cesta krbe. ydi teamra jante pare ye eti sty, ydi teamra prman krte par ye se rkm samghatik ghtna styi ghtechil tahle teamra absyi sei shrer leakder sklke trbari dbara htya krbe ebm teamra tader smst psudero htya krbe. teamra absyi sei shrtike smpurnrupe dhhms krbe. erpr teamra absyi smst mulyban jinispr ek jaygay jdea krbe ebm seguleake shrer kendrsthle niye yabe. tarpr shrtike ai smst jinispr smet pudiye phelbe. eti hbe teamader prbhu, isbrer, kache heambliir naibedy. shrti yen absyi cirkaler mtea pathrer stupe print hy. sei shrtike yen absyi abar tairi kra na hy. sei shrer prtiti jinis dhhms krar jny isbrke dan krte hbe, sutram teamra ai jinisgulear keantii nijeder jny rakhbe na. teamra ydi ei ades mene clea, tahle prbhu teamader prtii ar etea krudhd hben na. prbhu teamader prtii krpa o krna krben. tini teamader purpurusder kache ye prtijna krechilen, sei anuyayi tini teamader jatike brhttr krben. ei rkmtai hbe ydi teamra prbhu, teamader isbrer, ktha seanea, tamr smst ajnagulea, yegulea aj ami teamader dilam, segulea sb ydi mene clea ebm prbhur drstite ytharth acrn krea.

14

“teamra hle prbhu, teamader isbrer, sntan. ykhn keu mara yay tkhn teamra keaneabhabei teamader nijeder katachemda krbe na athba matha kamiye teamader duhhk prkas krbe na. ken? karn teamra anyany leakder theke alada. teamra hle prbhur bises leakjn. prthibir smst leakr mdhye theke prbhu teamader isbr tamr bises leak hisebe teamaderi nirbacit krechilen. “prbhu yegulea ghrna kren segulea teamra kheo na. teamra ei smst psuder khete par - gru, mes, chagl, hrin, barsinga hrin, cheat hrini, bunea mes, bunea chagl, krsnsar hrin ebm parbty mes. ye keaneao psu yader paye dubhage bibhkt khur ache ebm yara jabr kate tader teamra khete pare. kintu teamra ut, khrgeas athba pahadi sbaphn psuder kheo na. ei smst psura jabr kate kintu tader paye bibhkt khur nei, sutram ai smst psura suci khady hisebe teamader kache grhnyeagy ny. teamra absyi suyear khabe na. tader payer khurgulea bibhkt, kintu tara jabr kate na. sutram khady hisebe suyearo teamader grhnyeagy ny. suyearer keanea mams khabe na. emnki suyearer mrt srir sprs krbe na. “pakhna

ebm ams ache erkm ye keanea rkm mach teamra khete pare. kintu jle bsbaskari jibnt keanea kichu, yader pakhna athba ams nei segulea teamra kheo na. egulea teamader pkse suci khady ny. “teamra ye keaneao prkarer suci pakhi khete pare. kintu ei pakhigulea kheo na: igl, skun, baj, lal cil, baj pakhi ebm ye keanea prkar cil, ye kean prkar kak, sim oyala pemca, lkxi pemca, snkh cil, ye keaneao rkm bajpakhi, cheat pemca, bd pemca, sada pemca, mrubhumi ancler pemca, samudrik igl, liptpad samudrik pakhi, sars, sars jatiy anyany ye keaneao pakhi, jhmtioyala pakhi athba badud. “danaoyala smst peakarai asuci, sutram tader kheo na. kintu teamra ye keano prkar suci pakhi khete par. “nijer theke mara geche emn keaneao psu teamra kheo na. teamra mrt psu khabar jny teamader shrer keanea bidesike dite pare. athba teamra ta tar kache bikri krte pare. kintu teamra nijera absyi keanea mrt psu khabe na, karn teamra prbhu teamader isbrer. teamra tamr bises leak.“ekti chagsisuke tari mayer dudhe ranna kearea na. “teamader jmite ye phsl hy, prtii bchr tar ds bhager ek bhag alada kre rakhbe. erpr prbhu ye jaygatiye tamr bises bassthan hisebe cihnit krechen, sekhane teamra yabe. sei sthane teamra teamader prbhu isbrer upsthitite teamader dana syyer, teamader ntun draksarsar, teamader teler ebm teamader psur der mdhye prthm jat psuder ek dsmams bheajn krbe. ei prkare teamader prbhu isbrer smman dekhaneer ktha sb smy mne rakhbe. kintu jaygata ydi dure hy the teamader syyer ds bhager ek bhag teamader pkse bhn kre niye yaoya smbhbd nao hte pare. sutram prbhu ykhn teamake asirbad kren tkhn isbr nijer nam sthapner jny ye sthan mneanit krechen ta dure hle teamader syyer sei amstuku bikri kre ye taka pabe ta sngae nao ebm isbr ye jayga mneanit krechen sei bises jaygay yao. sei taka diye teamra ya cao ta keanea - gru, mes, draksars athba sura athba ye keanea rkm khady. er pr sei jaygay prbhu teamader isbrer sngae teamra ebm teamader pribarer leakra absyi khabe ebm annd upbheag krbe. kintu teamader shre bsbaskari lebiyder bhulea na. teamra tader sngae teamader khady bhag kre nebe, karn teamader mtea tader jmir keanea ams nei. “prtii tin bchrer sese teamra absyi sei bchrer smgrhit phsler ek dsmams smgrh krbe. teamader shrguleate ei khady jma kre rekhe. ei khady lebiy leakder jny karn tader nijeder keanea jmi nei. ei khady teamader shre yader khadyer pryajin tadero jny. sei khady bidesider, bidhbader ebm anather jny. ydi teamra eti krea tahle prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader smt kaje asirbad krben.

15

“prtii sat bchrer sese teamra absyi rn ksma krbe. teamra ei prkare ta krbe: kean leak ye apr israyeliye taka dhar diyech, se absyi sei rn ksma krbe. se tar prtibesike rn seadth kre badhy krbe na, karn isbrer smmanarthe sei bchre dena batil krar bchr hisabe gheasna kra hyeche. teamra kean bidesir kach theke rn aday krte par. kintu arekjin israyilir teamar kache ye dena ache seta teamra absyi batil krbe. teamader dese keanea grib leak thaka ucit ny, karn prbhu teamader ye des diyechen sei dese teamader mhtb-

habe asirbad krben. kintu eta ekmatr tkhni smbhh ydi teamra prbhu teamader isbrke mene clea. ami aj teamader yegulea blam sei ajnagulea mene clar byapare teamra absyi strk thakbe. tahle tini yerkm prtjna krechilen sei mtea teamader asirbad krben. tkhn teamra anyany jatike rn debe. kintu anyder kach theke rn neoyar pryajin teamader hbe na. teamra bhu jatike sasn krte parbe, kintu ai smst jatir keui teamader sasn krbe na. "prbhu teamader isbr teamader ye des diyechen, sekhankar kean shre teamar keu ydi dridr hy the tumi absyi sbarthpr hbe na, sei dridr byktike sahayy krbe, take absyi sahayy krte asbikar krbe na. tar sathe udarbhabhe bhag kre nite teamra absyi raji hbe ebm sei leaktir ya kichu pryajin sb kichu teamra take dhar debe. "sptm bchr, dena batil krar bchr egiey esechhe ble, sudhu matr ei karnei kauke sahayy krte asbikar kearee na. ei dhrner kean kharap cinta teamader mne prbes krte dio na. ye byktir sahayer pryajin, tar sbmndhe teamra absyi keanea kharap mneabhab peasn krbe na. teamra absyi take sahayy krte asbikar krbe na. teamra ydi sei grib leaktike sahayy na krea, tahle se prbhu kache teamader biruddhe abhiyeag krbe ebm prbhu teamader ei paper jny abhiyukt krben. "teamra teamader ythasadhy sei grib leaktike debe. take deoyar smy mne keanea kucinta rekhea na. ken? karn ei bhalea kaj krar jny prbhu teamader isbr teamader asirbad krben. teamader smst kaje ebm teamra ya krea tar prtyekтите tini teamader asirbad krben. teamader dese sbmsyi grib leak thakbe; sei karn ami teamader ades krchi teamra absyi teamader bhaider ebm teamader dese ye dridr leakder sahayer pryajin tader mukt hste sahayy krbe. "kritdas hisebe teamader seba krar jny ydi keanea hibru purus athba strileak teamader kache nijeke bikri kre tbe teamra take ch'bchr prynt kritdas hisebe rakhthe par; kintu sptm bchre teamra absyi take chade debe. kintu ykhn teamra teamader kritdaske sbadhin krch, tkhn take khali hate pathio na. teamra absyi sei byktike mukt hste teamader psu, danassy ebm draksars debe. prbhu teamader isbr, teamader yebhabe asirbad krechen sei bhabei teamra teamader kritdaske debe. mne rakhbe, teamra misre kritdas chile ebm prbhu teamader isbr teamader mukt krechilen. sei karnei ami aj teamader ei ades dicchi. "kintu sei kritdas ydi ble, 'ami teamader chede yabea na.' se teamake ebm teamader pribarke bhaleabase ebm teamader snge se bhaleabhabhe ache ble eta blte pare. erkm hle teamra sei kritdaske teamader drjay kan rakhte blea ebm ekti dharalea yntner sahayer tar kane phutea krea. er thekei beajha yabe ye se cirkaler jny teamaderi kritdas. ye kritdasi teamader snge thakte cay tar jnyo ei bybstha. "kritdaser mukt kre deoyar byapare mn kthin kearee na. mne rakhbe, keanea bhada kra leake teamader ye taka dite ht tar ardhek takay se ch'bchr teamader seba kreche. ar tahle teamader prtyek kaje prbhu isbr teamader asirbad krben. "teamader psupalar smst prthmjat purus psuder teamra absyi prbhur uddesye prthk krbe. teamader kaje ai psuder kauke bybhar krbe na ebm ai smst meser theke keanea psm chamtbe na. prbhu, teamader isbr, ye sthan pchnd krben prtyek bchr sei jaygay teamra ai smst psuder niye asbe. sekhane prbhur upsthitir samne teamra ebm teamader pribarer

leakra ai smst psuder khabhe. "kintu ydi keanea psur keanea khumt thake - ydi kheamda hy athba andh athba any ye keanrkm khumt ydi thake, tahle teamra absyi sei psutike teamader prbhu isbrer kache utsrg krbe na. kintu teamra badite sei psur mams khete pare. ye keaneao leaki eti khete pare - se sucii heak ba asuci heak. ei mams khaoyar niym krsnsar ebm hriner mams khaoyar mtea. kintu teamra psur rkt absyi khabhe na. teamra jler mteai sei rkt matite dhele debe.

16

"teamra abib maske mne rakhbe. sei smy teamra absyi prbhu teamader isbrke smman dekhaneer jnye nistarprb udyapn krbe, karn sei mase prbhu teamader isbr misr theke teamader ratre ber kre niye esechilen. bas krar jny ye jayga prbhu pchnd krben teamra absyi sei jaygay yabe. sekhane teamader psupal theke psu niye ta teamra nistarprber bli hisabe prbhuke utsrg krbe. ei blir snge khamiryukt kean ruti khabhe na. teamra satdin khamirbihin ruti khabhe. ei rutike bla hy 'duhkhasthar ruti.' misre teamader ye sb smsya chil segulea mne krte eti sahayy krbe. mne kre dekh ktea tadatadi teamader des tyag krte hyechil. misr theke yedin teamra beriye esechile se diner ktha teamra ytdin bemce thakbe ttdin mne rakhbe. deser keathao keano badite sat din dhre absyi khamir thakbe na. echada prthm din sndhyabelay teamra yt mams utsrg krbe segulea absyi skaler age kheyte nite hbe. "prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ye shrgulea diyechen, sekhane keathao teamra absyi nistarprber psu utsrg krbe na. teamra keblmatr sei sthane nistarprber psu utsrg krbe yetike prbhu teamader isbr, tamr nam bas krar jny mneanir krben. ye smy sury ast yay, sei sndhyabelay teamra absyi nistarprber psu utsrg krbe. isbr ye rtute teamader misr theke ber kre enechilen sei rtutei eta krbe. prbhu, teamader isbr, ye jayga pchnd krben sei jaygay teamra absyi nistarprber mams ranna krbe ebm seti khabhe. erpr skale teamra badite phire yete par. ei din teamra niscyi khamirbihin ruti khabhe. sptm dine teamra absyi keanea kaj krbe na. ei din prbhu teamader isbrke smman dekhaneer jny leakra ek bises sbhay ese ektrit hbe. "yedin theke teamra ssy kata suru krechile sei din theke teamra sat sptah geanea. tarpr prbhu, teamader isbrer jny sptaher utsb udyapn krea. teamra ya niye aste cao seirkm keanea bises uphar niye ese eti krea. prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ktkhani asirbad krechen seta cinta kre sthir krbe teamra kta debe. prbhu tamr bises badir jny ye jayga pchnd krben sekhane yao. sekhane teamader prbhu isbrer snge teamra ebm teamader leakra ekre annd upbheag krbe. teamader smst leakke teamader snge nao - teamader putrder, teamader knyader ebm teamader smst sebkder. echada teamader shrguleate sbaskari lebiyder, bidesider, anather ebm bidhbadero niye esea. mne rakhbe teamra misre kritdas chile. su-tram ei bidhigulea mene clar byapare strk thakbe. "ssy madanar jayga theke ssy smgrh krar pr ebm draksa madar jayga theke draksars smgrh krar satdin pre teamra absyi kutir utsb udyapn krbe. ei utsbhe teamra skle annd upbheag krea - teamra, teamader

chelera, teamader meyera, teamader smst sebkra ebm teamader shre bsbaskari lebiyara, bidesira, anathra ebm bidhbara. prbhu ye sthan pchnd krben sei bises sthane teamra satdin dhre ei utsb udyapn krbe. teamader prbhu isbrke smman prdrsnr jny teamra eti kr. ssy smgrh ebm smst kaje yehetu prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader asirbad krben tai teamra khub annd krbe. “prbhu, teamader isbr, ye sthan pchnd krben sei bises sthane tamr sngs saksate bchre tinbar teamader purusra absyi asbe. khamirbihin rutir tairir utsb ebm kutir utsber jnyo tara asbe. prbhur sngs saksater jny asa prtyek bykti absyi uphar niye asbe, khali hate asbe na. prtyek bykti yta parbe tita absyi debe. prbhu take kta diyechen sei pripreksitei se sthir krbe se isbrke kta debe. “prbhu teamader isbr, ye shrgulea teamader dite clechen tar prtyektite teamra absyi bicarkder ebm uccpdadhikari byktider niyeag krbe. prtyek pribargeasthir absyi eti krbe ebm leakder bicarer smy era absyi pkspathin hbe. teamra absyi anyay bicar krbe na ebm sb smy pkspathin hbe. ray deoyar smy mn pribtrner jny karo kach theke arth grhn krbe na. arth anek jnani lakkeo andh kre dey ebm ekjn bhalea leak ya blbe tao pribtrn kre dey. stta ebm pkspathinta! sb smy st ebm pkspathin thakar jny teamader absyi khub kthear cesta krte hbe! tahlei prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen sei dese teamra thakte parbe ebm rakhte parbe. “teamra prbhu teamader isbrer jny nirmitt bedir pase debi aserake smman krar jny keaneao kather stmbh sthapn krbe na. ebm murtti pujar jny teamra keaneao bises pathr sthapn krbe na. prbhu, teamader isbr, ai jinisguleake ghurna kren.

17

“teamra teamader prbhu, isbrer kache khumt ache emn keano gru ba mes bli debe na. ken? karn teamader prbhu isbr etike ghurna kren! “prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen sekhane teamra teamader geasthir emn kean purus attha strileakke pete par ye prbhur biruddhe pap kreche ba prbhur niym bhng kreche ebm anyany debtar puja kreche, eo hte pare ye tara sury, cndr attha nkstrer puja kreche. egulea prbhur ajnar biruddhe ya ami teamader diyechilam. ydi teamra ei dhrner keanea khbr seanea, tahle teamra absyi ytn shkare kheamj khbr nebe. ei rkm samghatik ghnta israyele ydi styii ghte ebm ydi tar styta smprke teamra niscit ho tahle ye bykti sei kharap kaj krechil take teamra absyi sasti debe. shrer drjar kache keanea prkasy rastar sei purus attha strileakke teamra absyi niye yabe ebm tader pathr diye htya krbe. kintu ydi kebl matr ekjn saks ble ye sei bykti kharap kaj kreche, tahle sei byktike kkhni mrtyudnd deoya ucit ny. kintu ydi dujn attha tinjn saks ble ye eti styi, tahle sei byktike absyi htya kra ucit. sei byktike htya krar jny saksir absyi prthme pathr chumdbe. er pr htyar kaj spurn krar jny anyany byktira pathr chumdbe. ei bhabe teamra sei mndke teamader mdhye theke sriye debe. “emn kichu smsya thakte pare ya teamader adalter pkse bicar kra khubi skt. eti kean htyar ghntao hte pare, attha dujn byktir mdhye kean bitrko hte pare. attha eti kean smghrso hte pare, yate kean ekjn aht hyeche. tea-

mader shre ykhn eisb ghtngulea niye bitrk hy, tkhn sekhane keanta thik seti teamader bicarka thik krte sksm nao hte paren. eksetre teamader prbhu isbr ye sthan pchnd krben sei sthane teamra yabe. yajkra sbai lebi pribargeasthir. teamra absyi sei yajkder kache yabe yara lebiy pribargeasthir ebm bicarkder kache yabe yara sei smy krtbyrt. sei smsya niye ki kra yay seta tamrai thik krben. sekhane prbhur bises sthane tamra tader siddhant teamader janaben. tamra ya kichu blben, teamra absyi seta krbe. tamra teamader ya ya krte blben, segulea smst krar byapare teamra niscit thakbe. teamra tader siddhant sbikar krbe ebm thik thik bhabe tamder ades anusrn krbe. tamra teamader ya krte blben teamra segulea thik mtea krbe - tar kean kichur pribtrn krbe na. “kean leak ydi sei smy teamader prbhu, isbrer sebay rt kean bicark attha yajker ktha mene clte asbikar krbe, tahle sei byktike teamra absyi sasti debe. sei byktike absyi mrte hbe. israyel theke teamra sei dust leakke absyi srabe. smst leak ei sastir ktha sunbe ebm bhitt hbe ebm erpr tara ar jedi hbe na. “prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen teamra sei dese prbes krbe. teamader ye des adhgirhn kre sekhane bas krar pr teamra blte par, ‘amader caridiker anyany jatir mtea amader sasn krar jnyo ekjn raja thaka ucit.’ ykhn seta ghte tkhn prbhu yake pchnd krben niscitbhabe tamkei raja hisebe nirbanc krea. teamader opre ye raja hbe se absyi teamader leakderi ekjn hbe. teamra absyi keanea bidesike teamader raja krbe na. raja tar nijer jny kkhni prcur gheada rakhbe na ebm aro gheada paoyar jny se kkhni leakder misre pathabe na. ken? karn prbhu teamader blechen, ‘teamra sei pthe kkhni phire yabe na.’ echada raja kkhno yen anek stta grhn na kre. ken? karn tahle ta take prbhur kach theke sriye debe; ebm raja kkhni yen nijeke rupea ar seanay dhni kre na teale. “ebm raja ykhn sasn krte suru krbe tkhn ekta biye se absyi bidhiguli likhe rakhbe. yajkra ebm lebiy pribargeasthir leakra ye bi rakhe, sei bi theke se ei prtilipi likhbe. raja tar kache ei biti rakhbe ebm sara jibn absyi sei biti pdbe. karn prbhu, tar isbrke, kibhabe smman janate hy ta rajar sekha ucit ebm bidhiguli pureapuri mene clao rajar absy krtby. yen raja emn na bhabe ye se tar nijer leakder theke bhalea. ebm yen se bidhir pth theke sre na pde, brm se etike thikbhabe anusrn krbe. tahlei sei raja ebm tar uttprpurusa bhudin prynt israyel rajy sasn krbe.

18

“lebi pribargeasthir leakra israyel jmir keanea ams pabe na. ai leakra yajk hisebe kaj krbe. ye skl utsrgikrt uphar agune ranna kra hy ebm prbhuke nibedn kra hy, segulea kheyte tara jibndharn krbe. lebi pribargeasthir leakder etii hlea ams. anyany pribargeasthir mtea lebiy pribargeasthir leakra jmir keanea ams pabe na. prbhu tader yemn blechilen sei anusare lebiyder ams hisebe prbhu nije achen. “ykhn teamra bli hisabe gearu attha mes htya kr, tkhn teamra yajkder ei amsgulea absyi debe; kamdh, dui gal ebm paksthli. teamader smgrhit phsler prthm ams teamra yajkder absyi debe. teamader ssyer, teamader ntun draksarsar ebm teamader teler prthm

ams teamra tader absyi debe. teamader meser theke smgrhit psmer prthm ams teamra lebiyder absyi debe. ken? karn teamader prbhu isbr teamader smst pribargeasthir ktha bibecna krechilen ebm cirkal yajk hisabe tamr seba krar jny tini lebi ebm tar uttpru-rusder mneanit krechilen. “teamader shre baskari kean lebiy ydi tar bassthan tyag kre, prbhu ye sthan mneanit krechen emn kean sthane bas krte ase, tkhn sekhane prbhur samne krtbyrt anyany lebiy bhaider mteai ei lebiy tar prbhu isbrer name seba krte parbe. paitrk adhikar bikri kre se ye muly peyecheta chadao se anyany lebiyder snge khabarer sman ams pabe. “prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen sei dese teamra ykhn asbe, tkhn sekhane anyany jatir leakra ye skl samghatik kaj kre segulea teamra sikheana. teamader bedir oprer agune teamra teamader putdrer athba knyader utsrg krbe na. kean bhabbadir snge ktha ble athba kean yadukr, kean daini athba kean mayabir kache giye nijeder bhbisyat janar cesta krbe na. kauke anyany leakder opre yadumn-trer pryag krar cesta krte dio na. teamader keanea leakke bhutudiya athba yadukr hte dio na; ebm mrt leakr atmar snge ktha blar cesta krea na. ai smst kaj yara kre, seisb leakder prbhu, teamader isbr, ghrna kren. ei karnei prbhu ai smst jatir leakder teamader samne des chede yete badhy krechen. teamra absyi prbhu teamader isbrer kache smpurnrupe bisbst thakbe. “teamra ye ai smst jatir leakder teamader des chede yete badhy krch tara tader ktha seane yara yadubidya crca kre ebm bhbisyat ble. kintu prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ei jinisgulea krte deben na. prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader jny ekjn bhabbadi pathaben. teamader nijer leakder mdhy thekei ei bhabbadi asbe. se amari mtea hbe. teamra absyi ei bhabbadir ktha sunbe. teamra isbrer kache ye ceyechile sei anuyayitini ei bhabbadike teamader kache pathaben. ykhn teamra hearbe prbte skle ektrith hyechile, tkhn teamra isbrer rb sune ebm prbt-malar opre sei mht agun dekhe bhit hyechile. se-jny teamra blechile, ‘amader prbhu isbrer rb amader punray ar seanaben na! amader ar sei mht agun dekhte deben na, dekhle amara mara yab!’ “prbhu amake blechilen, “tara ya bleche ta ytharth. ami tader kache teamar mteai ekjn bhabbadi pathab. ei bhabbadi tader leakder mdhyei ekjn hbe. se ye ktha absyi blbe seta ami take ble deb. ami ya ades kri tar smst kichu se leakder blbe. ei bhabbadi amar jny blbe ebm ykhn se ktha blbe, ydi kean bykti amar ades na seane tahle ami sei byktike sasti deb.” kintu ekjn bhabbadi emn kichu blte pare ya ami take blar jny bli ni. ebm se leakder eo blte pare ye se amar hyei ta blche. ydi erkm ghtna ghte tahle sei bhabbadike absyi htya kra ucit. echadao ekjn bhabbadi aste pare ye anyany debtar hye ktha ble. sei bhabbadikeo absyi htya kra ucit. teamra hytea bhabte par, ‘amra ki kre jante parbea ye bhabbadi ya blche segulea prbhur ktha ny?’ ydi keanea bhabbadi ble ye se prbhur jny blche, kintu ya blche ta na ghte, tahlei teamra janbe ye prbhu seti blen ni. teamra bujhte parbe ye, ei bhabbadi tar nijer dharnar kthai blche. teamra take bhy peo na.

“ye dese any jatir bas, sei desi prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader dicchen. prbhu ai smst jatir leakder dhhms krben. ai sb leakra yekthane bas krt sekhane teamra bas krbe. teamra tader shrgulea ebm tader badigulea adhigrhn krbe. sei bhumike absyi tin bhage bhag krbe. erpr prtyekti amse ekti kre shr pchnd kr ebm sei shrguleate yabar rasta tairi kr. tahle kean leak ye apr keano byktike htya kreche, se sei shre nirapttar jny chute yete parbe. “ye bykti kean byktike htya kre ai tinti shrer ye kean ektite nirapttar jny chute yay, tar jny eti hl niym: se absyi emn ekjn bykti hbe ye apr byktike durghtnabsth htya kreche ebm ht byktike ghrna krt na. ekti udahrn deoya hl: ekjn bykti kath katar jny arekjin byktir snge jngle yay. leakti ekti gach katar jny tar kuthartike dealay, kintu kutharer mathati hatler theke alada hye apr byktike aghat kre ebm take htya kre. ye bykti kuthartike duliyechil se tkhn ai tinti shrer ye kean ektite chute yete pare ebm nijeke nirapd krte pare. kintu ydi shrti khub dure hy tahle niht byktir kean nikt atmiy take tada kre shre pemchanear agei dhre phelte pare. sei nikt atmiy khub krudhd hte pare ebm sei byktike htya krte pare. athc sei bykti htayar yeagy chil na. karn ye byktike se htya kreche take se ghrna krt na. shrgulea absyi skler khub kachakachi hte hbe. sei karnei ami teamader tinti bises shr pchnd krar jny ades krchi. “prbhu teamader isbr, teamader purbpurusder kache prtijna krechilen ye tini teamader deske brhttr krben. tini teamader purbpurusder kache ye des deoyar prtijna krechilen, sei smst desi tini teamader deben. ami aj teamader ye ajnaguli dicchi, tamr sei smst adesgulea ydi teamra smpurnbhabe mene cl tahle tini eti krben - ydi teamra prbhu, teamader isbrke, bhaleabase ebm tini ya pchnd kren sei bhabei ydi teamra bas krea. erpr ykhn prbhu teamader deske brhttr krben sei smy teamra nirapttar shr hisebe aro tinti shrke beche nebe. tader prthm tinti shrer snge yeag krte hbe. tahle prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen sekhane kean nirdeas leak niht hbe na ebm teamra keanea nirdeaser mrtiyur jny deasi hbe na. “kintu keu ydi apr ekjnke ghrna kre ble lukiye take htya krar jny apeksa kre ebm sei byktike akrmn kre htya krar pr ai nirapttar shrgulear ye keano ektite dede paliye yay, tahle sei leakti ye shre bas krt sekhankar prbinra take dhrar jny leak pathabe ebm take nirapttar shr theke niye asbe. erpr tara htakarike nihter nikt atmiyer hate tula debe. htakarike absyi mrte hbe. teamra tar jny absyi duhkhit hbe na. se ekjn nisap byktir ht-yar jny deasi sabyst hyechil. teamra absyi nirpadher rktpater ei deaske israyel theke dur krbe. tahle smst kichui teamader jny bhalea clbe. “ye pathrgulea sahayye teamader prtibesir jmir sima cihniti hy segulea teamra kkhni srabe na. atite jmir sima cihniti krar jny ai pathrgulea rakha hychil. prbhu, teamader isbr, adhikar krar jny teamader ye des diyechen ei niym sekhankar jny. “bidhi biruddh keanea kichu krar jny ydi keanea leak abhiyukt hy, tahle sei leakti deasika prman krar jny ekjn saksi ythest ny. sei bykti ye styi bhul kaj krechil seti prman krar jny sekhane absyi dujn athba tinjn saksi thakte hbe. “mithye ktha ble ekjn mithya saksi apr ekjn leakke aghat krar cesta

krte pare. ydi serkm ghte tahle ai dujn bykti absyi prbhur bises badite yabe ebm sei smy sekhane krt-byrt yajkra ebm bicarkra tader bicar krbe. bicarkra absyi sytne anusndhan krbe. ar ydi prman hy ye saksi sei byktir biruddhe mithye ktha blechil, tahle teamra take absyi sasti debe. se apr byktir prtj ya ya krte ceyechil, teamra tar prtj tai krbe. ei prkare teamra teamader jati theke dustacar dur kre debe. anyany leakra ei ghtna sune bhy pabe ebm tara ei rkm kharap kaj ar krbe na. "apradher gurutb anuyayisasti hbe. ye bykti kharap kaj kreche take sasti deoyar jny dukhkit hyea na. ydi kean bykti karo jibn ney, tahle take absyi nijer jibn diye seadh krte hbe. niym hl: ekti ceakher jny ekti ceakh, ekti damter jny ekti damt, ekti hater jny ekti hat, ekti payer jny ekti pa.

20

"teamra struder biruddhe yuddh krte giye ydi dekh ye teamader thekeo tader anek besi gheada, rth ebm leak ryeche, the bhy peo na. ken? karn prbhu yini teamader misr theke ber kre enechilen, tini teamader isbr teamader snge achen. "ykhn teamra yuddhe yao tkhn yajk absyi sainyder kache yabe ebm tader snge tkhn blbe. yajk blbe, 'israyeler leakra amar ktha sean! aj teamra teamader struder biruddhe yuddhe yacch. teamra sahs hario na! teamra cintit ebm bhiti hyea na! struder smprke bhiti hyea na! ken? karn prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader snge yacchen. tini teamader jny teamader struder biruddhe yuddh krben ebm teamader bijyi krben!" "ai lebiy geasthibhukt pbadhikari sainyder blbe, 'teamader mdhye ki emn keano bykti ache ye ntun badi tairi kreche, kintu setike ekhno nibedn kreni? sei byktir absyi badi phire yaoya ucit. ny tea se yuddhe niht hle any ekjn bykti tar badi nibedn krbe. ekhane ki emn keano bykti ache ye ksete draksar cara reapn kreche, kintu ekhno prynt kean draksa ektrit kreni? sei byktir absyi badi phire yaoya ucit. karn ydi sei bykti yuddhe mara yay, tahle apr ekjn bykti tar kseter phl bheag krbe. ekhane ki emn keano bykti ache ye bibaher jny bagdt? sei byktir absyi badi phire yaoya ucit. karn ydi se yuddhe mara yay, tahle se yar bagdt chil sei strileakke apr ekjn bykti bibah krbe." "sei lebiy pbadhikarira sainyder ekthao jijnasa krbe, 'teamader mdhye ki emn kean bykti ache ye utsah hariyeche ebm bhiti hyeche? se absyi badi phire yabe. tahle se anyany sainyero nirutsah krte parbe na.' pre sainyder snge pbadhikarira ykhn kthabarta ses krbe tkhn tara absyi senadhyksder nir-bacit krbe. yara sainyder netrtb debe. "ykhn teamra kean shr akrmn krte yabe, tkhn prthme sekhankar leakder santir abedn janabe. ydi tara teamader prstab sbikar kre ebm drja khule dey, tahle sei shrer smst leakra teamader kritdase print hbe ebm teamader jny kaj krte badhy hbe. kintu ydi shrer leakra teamader santir prstab prtyakhyan kre ebm teamader biruddhe yuddh krte ase tahle teamra absyi shrtike cardik theke ghire phelbe. ebm ykhn shrtike adhi-grhn krte prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader sahavy krben, tkhn teamra absyi sekhankar smst purusder htya krbe. kintu teamra teamader nijeder jny strileakder, sisuder, gearu ebm shrer yabtiy jinis nite par. teamra ei smst jinisgulea bybhar krte par. prbhu teamader

isbr, teamader ei jinisguli diyechen. teamader theke anek durer smst shrgulear prtj teamra ei kaj krbe - teamra ye dese bas kr sekhankar shrgulea bad debe. "kintu prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen teamra ykhn sei deser shrgulea adhigrhn krbe, tkhn sekhane sbas ney emn kauke jibit rakhbe na. teamra absyi prbhur ades anusare hitti, imeariy, knaniy prisiy, hibbiy ebm yibusiyder pureapuri dhhms krbe. karn ta na hle tara prbhu, teamader isbrer biruddhe pap krte sekhabe; tara tader debtader puja krar smy ye samghatik kajguli kre segulea teamader sekhabe. "ykhn teamra ekti shrer biruddhe yuddh krea, teamra dirghkal dhre sei shrtike ghire rakhthe par. sei shrer cardiker phlgachgulea teamra kkhn katbe na. teamra ei gachgulear phl khete par kintu teamra kkhn tader katbe na. ei gachgulea stru ny, sutram tader nst krea na! kintu teamra ye gachguleake phler gach ny ble janea, seguleake katte para. sei shrer biruddhe yuddh krar jny astr tairite ei gachgulea bybhar krte para. shrtir ptn na hoya prynt teamra ai jinisguli bybhar krte para.

21

"prbhu teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen, sekhankar ksete ydi teamra keanea mrtdeh pde thakte dekh, kintu ke htya kreche ta ydi jana na yay, tkhn teamader dlnetara ebm bicarkra sekhane yabe emn niht byktir cardiker shrgulear durtb primap krbe. ykhn teamra jante parbe kean shrti niht byktir sbtheke kache, tkhn sei shrer dlnetara tader psuala theke emn ekti geabts niye asbe yake kkhn kean kaje bybhar kra hy ni ebm ye yeayali bhn kre ni. sei shrer dlnetara tkhn geabtstike emn ekti uptykay namiye anbe yekthane sbsmy jler creat by. etike absyi emn ekti uptyka hte hbe ya kkhn sa kra hyni ba yekthane kichu reapn kra hyni. erpr netara sei uptykay geabtstir ghad bhangbe. yajkra, lebir uttprpurusra absyi sekhane yabe. (prbhu teamader isbr tamr sebar jny ebm tamr name leakder asirbad krar jny ei yajkder nirbacit krechen. ebm smst bibad o agahter bicar tarai krben.) niht byktir sb theke kacher shrer smst netara uptykay ye geabtser ghad bhanga hyechil tar opre absyi tader hat dheabe. ei netara blbe, 'amra ei byktike htya krini ebm amra eti ghtteo dekhini. he prbhu, tumi ye israyelke rkasa krechile taderi suddh krea. ekjn nirpradh leakke htya krar deas amader opr capio na.' ei bhabe ekjn nirpradh leakke htya krar jny ai smst leakder deas ksma kra hbe. ei bhabe teamra prbhur ceakhe ya ytharth tai krbe ebm teamader jati theke nirpradher rktpater deas dur krbe. "teamra teamader struder biruddhe yuddh krte gele prbhu teamader isbr tader prajit krte teamader sahavy krte paren ebm teamra teamader struder bndi kre ante para. bndider mdhye keanea sundri strileakke dekke mugdh hye teamader stri hisebe teamra caite para. tkhn take teamar badite niye asbe. se absyi tar matha kamabe ebm nkht katbe. se ye jamakapdguli pre ache yar theke beajha yay ye se yuddhe bndini chil, seguli se absyi khule phelbe. se absyi purea ek mas-teamar badite thakbe ebm baba make haranear jny bilap krbe. erpr tumi tar kache yete par ebm tar sbami hte par. se teamar stri hbe. ydi tumi tar snge sukhi na

ho, tahle tumi take tyag krbe ebm take sbadhinbhabhe cle yete debe. tumi take bikri krte parbe na. tumi kkhni tar snge krittadaser mtea acrn krbe na karn tar snge teamar yen smprk chil. "kean byktir du'jn stri thakte pare ebm se ekjn strike arekijner theke besi bhaleabaste pare. kintu ydi du'jn strii tar jny ntan prsb kre ebm prthm ntananti se ye strike bhaleabase na tar hy, tbe sei bykti tar ntander mdhye smpttir bhag kre debar smy tar prthmjat ntaner ams kkhnei se ye strike bhaleabase tar putrke dike parbe na. sei bykti ye strike bhaleabase na tar theke jat tar prthm putrer smst adhiakarguli take mene nite hbe ebm se tar prthm putrke absyi tar smpttir dui ams debe, karn sei ntan tar prthm ntan. prthmjat ntan hisabe smst adhiakar tar ache. "kean byktir emn ek putr thakte pare ye jedi o bireadhi ebm tar pitamatake mane na. tara sei putrke sasti dey kintu se tbuo tader ktha sunte asbikar kre. tar pita ebm mata tkhn take shrer sbhasthle shrer netader kache niye asbe. tara shrer netader blbe: 'amader putr abadhy ebm kean kichu mene clte asbikar kre. amra take ya krte bli tar keano kichu se kre na. se mdyapai ebm petuk' tkhn shrer leakra pathrer aghate sei putrke htia krbe. ei bhabe teamra teamader mdhy theke ei dustke sriye debe. israyeler smst leakra ei ghnta smbdnde janbe ebm bhiti hbe. "mrtyudnder upyukt pap kreche ye bykti take htia kre tar srtirke kean gacher opre jhuliye deoya hbe. teamra sara rat dhre sei mrtdehke gache jhuliye rekhea na kintu niscitbhabhe sei eki dine sei byktike kbr dio. ken? karn gache jhealanea sei leakti isbrer dbara abhispt. prbhu teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen sei deske teamra kkhni asuci krbe na.

22

"ydi dekh ye teamader prtibesir bld ba mesguli pth hariyeche, tbe teamra bisytike upeksha krbe na. setike absyi tar maliker kache phiriye anbe. ydi malik kachakachi bas na kre athba ydi teamra na janea ye eti kar, tahle teamra sei psuke teamader badi niye yete parea ebm ytksn prynt na malik etir kheamje ase ttksn prynt teamra etike rakhte par. pre take eti phiriye debe. teamader prtibesi ydi tar gadha, jamakapd athba any keanea kichu haray tahleo teamra ai eki kaj krbe. teamra ei bisyti ediye yeo na. "ydi teamader prtibesir gadha athba gru rastay pde yay, teamra setike abhela krbe na. teamra absyi setike punray damd krate sahayy krbe. "stirleak kkhni purusder peasak prbe na ebm purus kkhni stirleakder peasak prbe na. ye keu ei kaj kre se prbhu teamader isbrer kache ghnrar patr. "teamra ydi gacher opre athba mathe keanea pakhir basa dekh yekthane ma pakhi tar sabkder snge athba dimer pde se ache, tahle teamra kkhni baccader snge ma pakhi nebe na. teamra teamader nijeder jny baccader nite parea. kintu teamra make absyi yete debe. ydi teamra ei bidhiguli mene cl, tahle teamader mngl hbe ebm teamra bhudin bemce thakbe. "ykhn teamra ntun badi tairi kr, teamra chader cardhare absyi deoyal tulbe. tahle badi theke pde giye kean byktir mrtyur jny teamra absyi dayi hbe na. "teamra-draksa ksetre dui dhrner ssyer bij bpn krbe na. ken? karn tahle teamar reapn kra smst ssy ebm emnki draksa-ksetrer draksa

thekeo tumi bncit hbe. "teamra eki snge ekti gru ebm ekti gadhar sahayye cas krbe na. "psm ebm msinar sahaye beana kapd teamra kkhni prbe na. "teamra ye alga peasak prea tar carkeaner sutear geacha bemdhe kheap dio. "ekjn purus kean stirleakke bibah kre tar sathe yen smprk shapn krar pre mnst krte pare se take ar cay na. sei jny se mithyabhabe blte pare, 'ami ei stirleaktike bibah krechilam bte kintu yen shbaser smy deklam ye se kumari ny'. ei ble se sei stirleaktir upr durnam ante pare. ei rkm ghile meyetir pita-mata sei meyetir kumaritber prman niye ngrer prbinder sathe ngrer sbhasthle upsthit hbe. meyetir pita prbinder blben, 'ami amar meyeke ei leaktir hate tar stri hisabe diyechilam kintu ekhn se take pchnd kre na. ei leakti amar meyer name mithya bleche. se bleche, "teamar meye kumari chil na." kintu ei dekhun amar meye ye kumari tar prman." ei ble tara kapdti ngrer prbinder dekhabhe. tkhn sei ngrer prbina absyi sei leaktike niye giye sasti debe. tara absyi leaktir jny40 auns repy jrimana krbe. sei taka yen meyetir pitake deoya hy, karn meyetir sbami ekjn israyeli kumarir upr durnam enech. ar sei meyeti sei leaktir stri hyei thakbe. sei leakti tar jibnkale take bibah bicched dite parbe na. "kintu eo hte pare ye meyetir sbami tar smbdnde ya bleche ta sty. stirleaktir matapitar kache tar kumaritber prman na thakte pare. ydi tai ghte tbe ngrer prbina sei meyetike niye tar pitar badir drjay asbe. tarpr sei ngrer leakra meyetike pathr mere htia krbe. karn israyeler mdhye se ljjajnk kaj kreche. se pitar badite besyar mtea bybhar kreche. tumi teamar leakder mdhye theke eibhabe dustacar dur krbe. "ydi kean purus aprer strir sathe yen smprke lipt thakakalin dhra pde tbe dujnkei absyi mrte hbe - sei stirleaktike ebm tar snge yen smprke lipt purustike htia kre teamra absyi israyeler mdhye theke ei dustacar dur krbe. "kean leak aprer bagdtta kean kumarike ngrer mdhye dekhete peye tar sathe yen shbaste lipt hte pare. ei rkm ghile tumi absyi tader dujnke ngrer dbare skler samne niye ese pathr mere htia krbe. leaktike htia krar karn se aprer strir sathe yen pap kreche; ebm meyetike htia krar karn se ngrer mdhye thakleo sahayyer jny citkar kre ni. teamra absyi ei bhabe leakder mdhy hte ei dustacar dur krbe. "kintu kean leak ydi bagdtta stirleakke kseter mdhye peye jearpurbk tar sathe yen smprke lipt hy tbe kebl leaktikei mrte hbe. teamra absyi sei meyetir prt kichu krbe na. se mrtyur yeagy emn kean apradh kre ni. ei ghnta prtibesir biruddhe uthe take htia krar mtea. leakti ksete sei bagdtta meyetike dekhete take akrmn krl. hytea meyeti sahayyer jnyo citkar krechil kintu sahayyer jny keu chil na. sutram take yen sasti deoya na hy. "ekjn leak hytea bagdtta ny emn kean kumarike peye tar sathe yen smprke lipt hte pare. ydi any leakra ta ghtte dekhete, tahle se meyetir pitake 20 auns rupea debe ebm sei meyeti leaktir stri hbe. ye hetu se yen pap krechil, tai tar jibnkale se take tyag krte parbe na. "kean leak yen tar pitar stri arthat st mayer sathe yen smprke lipt hye tar pitake ljjay na phele."

“ye leakra andkeas curn athba jnnang chinn hye geche, se israyeler leakder sathe prbhur upasnay yeag dite parbe na. ydi kean leakr matapita baidh bhabe biye na kre thake tbe sei leakti israyeler leakder sathe prbhur upasnay yeag dite parbe na ebm tar uttprpuruder ds purus prynt keu upasnakarider dle yeag dite parbe na. “ammeaniy o meayabiy keui israyeler leakder sathe yeag diye prbhur upasna krte parbe na. tader uttprpurusra ds purus prynt keui sei dle yeag dite parbe na. karn misr theke teamader ber hye asar smy yatra pthe tara ruti o jl niye teamader sathe dekha kre ni. tara teamader abhisap debar jny biliymke bhada krar cesta krechil. (biyeareer putr biliym chil aram, nhryimasth pthehar ngrer leak.) kintu prbhu, teamader isbr, biliymr ktha grazy kren ni. prbhu teamader jny sei abhisap asirbade bdle dilen. karn prbhu, teamader isbr, teamay bhalbasen. teamra kkhni ammeaniy o meayabiy leakder sathe santi sthapner cesta krbe na. teamra yt din bemce thakbe tader sathe bndhutb krbe na. “teamra absyi kean ideamiyke ghrra krbe na, karn se teamar atmiy. teamra absyi kean misriyke ghrra krbe na, karn teamra tader dese bidesi o prbasi chile. ideamiydr trtiy puruser bmsdhrre ebm misriyra israyeler leakder sathe prbhur upasnay yeag dite pare. “ykhn teamader sainytra struder sathe yuddh krte yag, tkhn sei sb bisy theke dure thekea ya teamader asuci kre. ydi rater sbpne retpater phle keu asuci hy, tbe se sibirer baire yabe. se sibir theke dure thakbe. pre bikel hle sei bykti jle snan krbe ebm sury ast gele se abar sibire phire aste pare. “paykhana krar jny sibirer baire ekta jayga thik kre rakhbe. teamader astrer sathe ekta lathio rekh; yar sahayye grt kre paykhana krar pr capa debe. ken? karn prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader pritrnan krte ebm teamader struder prajit krar jny teamader sibirer mdhye gmnagmn kren. sutram sibirke absyi pbitr rakhbe. tahle prbhu birtiktir kichu dekhe teamader chede yaben na. “ydi kean kritdas tar mniber kach theke paliye teamar kache ase, the tumi sei kritdaske tar mniber kache phert pathabe na. ei kritdas teamar sathe tar pchndmt ye kean shre bas krte pare. tumi take kst dio na. “kean israyeliy purus ba nari kkhno yen mndirer besya na hy. kean purus ba nari besya brttir dbara uparjit arth yen teamar prbhu isbrer bises grhe na ane. sei arth diye keu yen isbrer kache kra mant purn na kre. karn yara nijer dehke yen paper jny bikri kre dey prbhu, teamader isbr, tader ghrra kren.” “tumi ykhn kean israyeliyke kichu dhar dao, tkhn sud dharyy kearea na. taka, khabar ba any ya kichui sud adaye sksm tar upre teamra sud dharyy krbe na. teamra kean bidesir kache sud nite par, kintu teamra kean israyeliy kach theke sud nio na. teamra ei bidhigulea mene cll teamader prbhu teamader isbr teamra ye dese bas krte yacch sekhane teamra ya kichu krbe tatei asirbad krben. “tumi teamar prbhu isbrer kache kichu mant krle ta dite deri krea na karn teamar prbhu isbr ta teamar kach theke dabi krben. tumi ya debe ble prtijna krechile ta na dile teamar pap hbe. kintu ydi mant na kr tahle teamar pap hbe na. kintu ye prtijnaguli krechile seguli absyi rakhbe. tumi ydi isbrer kache kean bises prtijna kre

thak tahle teamar absyi sei prtijna rkasa kra ucit. karn tumii sei prtijnaguli krechile. prbhu teamake eta krte badhy kren ni. “tumi karo draksa ksete gele teamar yt iccha draksa khete par, kintu teamar jhudite ektao smgrh krbe na. ykhn tumi kean leakr ksete yao, tkhn hate chimde yt sis khete par kheiro, kintu kaste bybhar kre sei sis kete niye yete parea na.

24

“biye krar pr ydi kean purus tar strir mdhye emn kichu ljjakr jinis dekhe yar jny se tar prtj stntus na hy, tbe se tyag tyag krte badi theke biday kre debe. sei ghr tyag krar pr sei stri giye any kean puruser stri hte pare. kintu emn hte pare ye sei ntun sbamio take pchnd krl na ebm badi theke biday krl. tarpr ydi dbitiy sbami take bibah bicched dey, athba ydi se mara yay tbe prthm sbami ar take tar stri hisabe grhn krte parbe na. se tar kache asuci, tai se ydi abar biye kre tbe se prbhu ya ghrra kren tai krbe. prbhu, teamar isbr, adhikarer jny ye des dicchen sekhane tumi absyi ebhabe pap krbe na. “sbe biye hyeche emn leakr sainybahinite athba any erkm kean bises kaje yeag debar prycajn nei. ek bchrr jny se sbadhinbhabe badite theke tar strike khusi krte pare. “ykhn teamra kauke dhar dao, tkhn bndhk hisabe yamtar kean ams nio na. karn ta krle ta tar khabar kede neoyar sman hy. “israyeliy kean leakr ydi apr kean ekjn israyeliyke curi kre take das hisabe bikri kre, tbe sei ceakre yen htia kra hy. ei bhabe teamra teamader mdhye theke dustacar dur krbe. “teamar kharap dhrner kean crmreag hle lebiiy yajkra ya krte ble ytn shkare tar sb ktha paln kear. ami sei yajkder ya ajna krechi ta ytner sathe paln krea. mne rekhea, misr theke ber hye asar smy prbhu, teamar isbr, mriymer prtj ki krechilen. “kean leakke kichu dhar deoyar smy bndhk neoyar jny tar badite dhukbe na. se bndhk niye tar badi theke beriyer asar smy tumi tar badir baire damdiye thakbe. ydi sei leakti grib hy tbe se hytea bndhk hisabe tar grm kapd dite pare. ei dhrner bndhk suryaster pr teamar kache rakhbe na. tar ei bndhk reaj bikele tar kache phiriye dio. tahle se seabar jny kapd pabe. se teamake asirbad krbe, ar prbhu, teamar isbr, ei kaje dharmiktar kaj hisabe gny krben. “dridr ebm abhabii srmiikke teamra mujir byapare thakbe na. se teamader kean ngre baskari israyeliy heak ba bidesi heak tate kichu ese yay na. prtidin suryaster age take tar betn mitiye debe, karn se grib ebm ai arther uprei se nirbhr kre. ydi tumi tar betn mitiye na dao, se teamar biruddhe prbhur kache anu yeag krbe ebm tumi sei pape deasi hbe. “sntan deas krle pitamatar ba pitamata deas krle tar jny stantner prandnd deoya yabe na. kean byktike kebl tar nijer kra anyayer jny prandnd deoya yabe. “prdesi ebm anathder bicare anyay krea na. ar bndhk hisabe kkhno kean bidhbar kapd nio na. mne rekhea, teamra misre grib o das chile ebm prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader sei abstha theke mukt kre anlen. sei jnyi gribder prtj ami teamader ei kaj krte bli. “ksete ssy katar smy tumi ydi bhule giye kichu ssy mathe phere ese thakea, tahle seguli smgrh krar jny abar phire yeo na, seta bidesi, anath ba bidhbader jny thakbe. tumi tader jny kichu ssy rakhle teamra ya kichu kr prbhu isbr tatei teamader asir-

bad krben. tumi ykhn jlpaï gacher phl padar jny jhad tkhn abar prtiti sakha khumje khumje dekhea na. ye jlpaï phele rakhle ta bidesi, pitrhin o bidhbader jny ril. tumi ykhn draksa ksater draksa smgrh kr tkhn pde thaka draksa abar kudabar jny yeo na. sei draksagulea bidesi, pitrhin ebm bidhbader jny rakh. mne rekhea, tumi misre grib das chile. sei jny gribder jny ami teamake ei kajgulea krte bli.

25

“dui byktir mdhye bibad hle tara yen adalte yay. bicarkrta kaj hl thik kra ke deasi ar ke nirdeas. ydï bicarkra thik kren ye kean byktike bet mara hbe, tbe tini yen take matir dike mukh kre seayan. bicarkr-tar samne yen deasi byktike bet mara hy. apradher gurutb anusare yen aghat krar smkhyä thik kra hy. ydï tumi kean byktike 40 barer besi prhar kre thak tar arth deasi byktitir jibn teamar kache mulyban ny. “ssy madar jny psu bybhar krle psutike ssy na khete deoyar jny tar mukh bemdhe deoya ucit ny. “dui bhäi eksatke baskalin ydï tader ekjn kean putrer jnm na diye mara yay tbe sei mrt bhäiyer stri yen pribarer baire kean bidesike biye na kre. seksetre tar sbamir bhäi-i take tar stri hisabe grhn kre tar sathe yen smprk shapn krbe. sei debar tar prtï debrer krtby krbe. ar prthm putrer jnm hle sei putr sei mrt bhäiyer jayga nebe. tahle sei mrt bhäiyer nam israyel theke leap pabe na. ydï sei bykti tar bhäiyer strike grhn krte asbikar kre tbe sei stri yen absyi ngrer sbhasthle pracin-der kache yay ebm tader ei ktha ble, ‘amar sbamir bhäi israyele tar dadar nam jibit rakhthe asbikar krche. se amar prtï debrer krtby paln krbe na.’ tkhn sei ngrer pracinra sei byktike deke tar sathe ktha blbe. ydï sei bykti ekgumye mneabhab niye ble, ‘ami take grhn krte cai na.’ tbe sei stri pracinder upsthitite tar samne asbe. sei stri sei bhäiyer payer jutea cti khule niye tar mukhe thutu debe ebm blbe, ‘ye keu tar bhäiyer bms rkä na kre, tar prtï ei rkm kra hbe.’ tkhn is-rayele sei bhäiyer pribar ‘mukt paduker kul’ ble prcit hbe.” “dui byktir mdhye jghda hle kean ek byktir stri take sahäyey jny egïye aste pare, kintu se yen kkhni any byktir yenang na dhre. sei kaj krle tar hat kete pHELbe, tar jny duhkH peo na. “leakke thkabar jny dui dhrrer batkhara arthat khub bhari o khub halka batkhara bybhar krea na. teamar badite khub bd ba khub cheat priman patr rekhea na. tumi absyi sthik maper ojn batkhara o priman patr bybhar krbe. tahle teamar prbhu isbr teamay ye des dicchen, sei dese tumi dirghjibi hbe. karn yara ei dhrrer kaj kre tara anyay kre ebm teamar prbhu isbrer kache ghrnar patr hy. “mne kre dekhea teamra misr des theke ber hye asar pr pthe amalekiyra teamader prtï ki krechil. tumi ykhn klant o durbï sei smy tara teamake akrmn krl. teamader mdhye yara pichiye pde aste aste hamtchil tader sklle tara htya krechil. amalekiyra isbrke sm-man kre ni. sei jny prbhu, teamader isbr teamader ye des dicchen, sei deser cardiker smst stru hte tini tea-mader bisram dile pr teamra prthibi theke amalekiy-der smrti leap krbe. ekaj krte bhulea na.

26

“prbhu, teamader isbr, ye des dicchen sei dese teamra sighri prbes krbe. sei des adhigrhn krar pr teamra sekthane bas krbe. prbhur deoya sei dese ssy smgrh krar smy teamra absyi prthm phsl smgrh kre jhudite rakhbe. tarpr phsler sei prthm ams prbhu, teamader isbr, nijer jny ye grh mneanit kren seikhane anbe. sei smy ye yajk sekthane pricryay ryechen tamr kache giye blbe, ‘prbhu amader purbpususder kache ekti prtijina krechilen, ye tini amader ei des dite clechen. aj ami prbhu teamader isbrer kache ei blar jny esechi ye ami sei dese esechi!’ “tkhn yajk teamar hat theke sei jhudi niye ta prbhu, teamar isbrer bedir samne rakhben. tkhn sekthane teamar prbhu o isbrer samne tumi blbe: ‘amar pitrpurus ekjn aramiy prytkh chilen. tini misre neme giye sekthane thaklen. sekthane yabar smy tar pribare alp leak chil. kintu misre tini ek mhan jati hye uthlen - bhu leakr ek sktisali jati. misriyra amader sathe kharap bybhar krl. tara amader das ba-nal. tara amader aghat kre kthin prism krte badhy krl. tkhn amra amader purbpususder prbhu o isbrer kache prarthna janalam ebm tader bisye abhiyeag krlam. prbhu amader ktha sunlen, amader smsya, kthin prism o kster prtï tamr njr pdl. tkhn prbhu tamr mhan ksmta o skti ebm nana cihn o adbhut lksn dbara amader misr theke ber kre niye elen. tini bismykr kaj dekhälen. eibhabe tini amader ei sthane ber kre anlen ebm uttm bisye pripurn emn ei des dilen. ekhn he prbhu tumi ye des diyech tar prthm phsl ami tea-mar kache enechi.” “tarpr tumi absyi prbhu, teamar is-brer samne sei phsl namiye rekhe nt hye tamr upasna krbe. tarpr tumi ek sngë sei sb uttm jinis niye khaoy-adaoya o annd krbe ya prbhu, teamar isbr teamay o teamar pribarke diyechen. tumi absyi sei sb jinis lebiyder sngë ebm teamader mdhye baskari bidesider sngë bhag kre nebe. “prtyek trtyï bchre tumi teamar utpnn drbyer ek dsmams ojn krbe, tarpr sei dsmams lebiyder, teamar dese baskari bidesider ebm bidhba o pitrhinder debe. tahle prtyek shre ai sb leakder ythest khabar thakbe. sei trtyï bchre bla hbe dsmams dander bchr. tumi absyi prbhu, teamar isbrke blbe, ‘ami amar badi theke utpnn drbyer pbitr ams niye ese ta lebiy-der, bidesider, pitrhin o bidhbader diyechi. ami tea-mar ajnar keanti paln krte asbikar kri ni. ami se sb bhuleo yai ni. seaker smy ami sei khady bheajn kri ni. sei khady smgrh krar smy ami asuci chilam na. ami ei khabar mrt leakder uddesye nibedn kri ni. he prbhu, amar isbr, ami teamar baky paln krechi ebm teamar smst ajna paln krechi. teamar pbitr abas sbrg theke dekh, teamar prja israyelke asirbad kr ebm tea-mar deoya ei deske asirbad kr - thik yemn des amader debe ble tumi amader purbpususder kache prtisruti diyechile arthat anek uttm bisye pripurn ek des.’ “aj ei smst bidhi o nïym paln krar jny prbhu teamader isbr teamader ades krchen. teamader smst mn o pran diye se ski paln krar byapare ytn nio. aj teamra prb-huke teamader isbr ble sbikar krech ebm tamr iccha-nusare jibnyapn krar prtijina krech. teamra tamr sasn mene clar o tamr bidhi, ajna paln krar prtijina krech. tini teamader ya blen sei anusare kaj krar thkao blech. ar aj prbhu o ei angikar krchen. tini yemn prtï-jina krechen sei mt teamra hbe tamr nijsb prja. tini

aro blechen ye tamr skl ajnagulir prtī teamra absyi badhy thakbe. ebm prbhu tamr srst smst jatir mdhye prmsa, ys o smmaner dik theke teamake sresth krben. ar prbhu yerkm blechen sei bhabei tumi tamr pbitr prja hbe.’

27

measi ebm israyeler prbinra leakder ei ajna kre blen, “aj ami teamader ye ajna dii tar sb paln krbe. prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen, ye din yrdn ndi par hye teamra sei dese prbes krbe sedin absyi teamra bd pathrer cami sthapn kre tate prlep debe. tarpr ei pathrgulir upr ei smst ajna absyi likhbe. yrdn ndi par hle teamra absyi ei kaj krbe. tarpr prbhu teamader isbr teamader ye des dicchen sei dese prbes krbe. sei des anek uttm drbye priuprn. prbhu, teamader purbpuruser isbr, ei des deben blei prtijna krechilen. “ebl prbte damdiye aj ami pathr sthapner bisye teamader ye ades dicchi, yrdn ndi par hle teamra absyi ta paln krbe. sei sb pathr teamra absyi cun lepbe. ar sekhane teamra pathr diye prbhu teamader isbrer jny ek bedi nirman krbe. sei pathrguli katte leahar yntprati bybhar krbe na. prbhu, teamar isbrer, uddeseye bedi nirman krbe syye kete saij kra pathr bybhar krbe na. sei bedir upre prbhu, teamar isbrer, uddeseye heambli utsrg krbe. ebm sei khane teamra absyi bli hisebe mngl naibedy dan krbe ebm sei khanei ta khabe. sekhane prbhu teamader isbrer samne tumi annd krbe. “teamra ye pathr sthapn krech tate absyi ei smst siksa likhbe. segulea spst bhabe likhea yate shje pda yay.” measi ebm yajkra israyeler leakder snge ktha blen, “he israyel, sant hye sean. aj teamra prbhu teamader isbrer prja hle. su-tram prbhu, teamader isbr, ya ya blen tar smsti paln krea. ami aj tamr ye sb ajna o bidhi ades krchi ta absyi paln krbe.” sei eki dine measi leakder blen, “teamra yrdn ndi par hle pre simiyeen, lebi, yihuda, isakhr, yeaseph o binyamin ei pribargeasthigulir leakder bidhipustk theke asirbad pdar jny grisim pahade damdabe. ar ruben, gad, aser, shulun, dan o nptali ei pribargeasthiguli bidhipustk theke sap pdar jny ebl prbte damdabe. “ar lebiyra smst israyelyke jeare citkar kre blbe: ‘ye keu murtti tairi kre ebm seguli geapn jay-gay rakhe, sei abhispt hy. ai murttiguli silpir dbara kheadit ba chamce dhala murtti chada ar kichui ny. prbhu egulike ghrna kren.’ tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’ ‘lebiyra blbe, ‘pitamatake ye keu asman kre se sapgrst!’ ‘tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’ ‘lebiyra blbe, ‘ye bykti prtibesir jmir cihn sthanantr kre se sapgrst!’ ‘tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’ ‘lebiyra blbe, ‘ye bykti kean andhke bhul pthe calay se sapgrst!’ ‘tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’ ‘lebiyra blbe, ‘ye bykti bidesi, anath ebm bidhbar subicar kre na se sapgrst!’ ‘tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’ ‘lebiyra blbe, ‘pitar strir arthas st mayer sathe yen smprk kre emn ye kean bykti sapgrst.’ karn ei bhabe se tar pitake asman kreche!’ “tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’ “lebiyra blbe, ‘ye kean dhrner psur sathe yen smprke lipt bykti sapgrst!’ tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’ “lebiyra blbe, ‘ye bykti tar beaner sathe arthas tar pita athba matar knyar sathe yen smprke lipt hy se sapgrst!’ “tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’ “lebiyra blbe,

‘sasudir sathe yen smprk ryeche emn ye kean bykti sapgrst!’ “tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’ “lebiyra blbe, ‘geapne prtibesike htya kre emn bykti sapgrst!’ “tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’ “lebiyra blbe, ‘nird-eas byktike htya krar jny taka ney, emn ye kean bykti sapgrst!’ “tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’ “lebiyra blbe, ‘kean bykti ye ei bybsthar ktha smrtn na kre ebm ta paln krte smmt na hy, se sapgrst!’ “tkhn smst leak uttre blbe, ‘amen!’

28

“ami aj teamader ye skl ades krchi, teamra ydi prbhu, teamader isbrer, sei sb ajna ytner sathe paln kr tbe prbhu teamar isbr prthibir smst jatir upre teamader unnt krben. ydi teamra prbhu, teamader isbrer, badhy ho tbe eisb asirbad teamader upre asbe: “prbhu teamader ngre ebm teamader ksete asirbad krben. prbhu teamader grbher phl asirbadyukt krben. tini teamader jmike asirbad krben yate bhalea phsl hy. tini teamader psuder asirbad krben yate tader bhu sabk jnmay. tini teamader gru o mesder asirbad krben. prbhu teamader jhudiguli o patrgulike asirbad krben ebm ta khabare bhre deben. teamra ya kichu kr tatei srbmsye prbhu teamader asirbad krben. “teamader biruddhe yuddh krte esече emn struke prast krte prbhu teamader sahary krben. teamader strura teamader biruddhe ek pth diye asbe kintu palabar smy sat pth diye palabe! “prbhu teamader asirbad krben o teamader gealaghr purn krben. teamra ya kichu kr tate tini asirbad krben. prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ye des dicchen, sekhane teamader asirbad krben. tini yemn prtijna krechen sei anusarei tini teamader tamr nijer bisist bykti kre tulben. tumi ydi prbhu teamader isbrer smst ajna paln kr tahlei tini ta krben. tahle prthibir smst jati janbe ye teamra prbhur name abhihit ebm tar teamader bhy krbe. “ar prbhu teamader anek uttm bisy deben. tini teamader bhu sntaner pita krben ebm teamader psur smkhyay brddhi peye anek hbe. ye des teamader deben ble teamader purbpuruser kache prbhu prtijna krechilen, sei dese teamader bhal phsl deben. prbhu tamr mhan asirbader bhandar khule deben. tini teamader jmir jny upuykt smye brsti deben. prbhu teamader smst kaje asirbad krben. anek jatike teamra dhar debe kintu tader kach theke teamader dhar krar pryaejn hbe na. prbhu teamader mstk sbrup krben, pucch sbrup krben na. teamra abnt na hye unnt hbe. ei smsti ghtbe ydi prbhu, teamader isbrer, ye sb ades ami aj blchi ta teamra sean ebm ytn shkare ei sb ades paln krea. aj ami teamader ye sb ajna dicchi tar theke dure sre yeo na. teamra tar dan dike ba bam dike phire yeo na. seba krar jny any debtar anugami hyea na. “kintu prbhu, teamader isbrer, ktha ydi na sean - tini ya ades krechen, amar ajker bla seisb ades ytn shkare paln na kr tbe ei smst abhisap teamar pti brtabe: “prbhu teamader ngre ebm ksete sap deben. prbhu teamader jhu di o patr sapgrst krben ebm tader mdhye kean khady thakbe na. prbhu teamader sntansnttider, teamader jmike, teamader psuder ebm teamader gabhin gai o mesder sap deben. teamra ya kichu kr na ken sb smy prbhu tate sap deben. “teamra ya kichu krbe tatei abhisap, htasa ebm kst asbe. teamra drut smpurn-

rupe binas na hoy a prynt tini esb kreí clben. tini esb krben karn teamra ya mnd tai kr ebm tamke prityag krech. ye des adhighrhn krte yacch sekhane dhhms na hoy a prynt prbhú teamader bhyank sb reage reaggrst krben. prbhú reag, jbr ebm pheala dbara teamader sasti deben. prbhú prcnd uttap pathaben ebm kean brsti pdbe na. uttape ebm reage teamader phsl nst hye yabe. teamra dhhms na hoy a prynt ei kharap gh-naguli ghttei thakbe! akase kean meghe dekha yabe na - akas gh-sa pitler mtea ebm payer nicer jmi lea-har mt skt hbe. prbhú brstir pribtke akas theke kebl dhulea bali brsn krben. ye prynt teamader binas na hy tini ta brsn krben. "prbhú teamader struder diye tea-mader haraben. teamra ek pth diye teamader struder biruddhe yuddh krte yabe kintu sat pth diye tader samne theke palabe. teamader prti ye sb kharap bisy ghtbe ta dekke prthibir leak bhy pabe. teamader mrt-deh bny psupakhir khady hbe. mrt deher upr theke tader tadiye debaro keu thakbe na. "prbhú misriyder kache yemn pheada pathiyechilen sei rkmti diyei tea-mader sasti deben. tini ar, glit gha ebm sare na emn culkani diye teamader sasti deben. prbhú unmadna dbara teamader sasti deben. tini teamader andh ebm htbuddhi krben. diner aleay hatde hatde andh leakr mt teamader pth clte hbe. teamra ya kichu kr tate as-phl hbe. bar bar leak teamader aghat krbe ebm tea-mader jinis curi kre nebe. ar teamader rk-sa krar keu thakbe na. "teamader sathe kean strileak bagdtta hbe kintu apr keu tar sathe yen smprke lipt hbe. teamra badi banabe kintu tate bas krte parbe na. teamra ks-ete draksa lagabe kintu tar theke kean kichui smgrh krte parbe na. leak teamader samnei teamader grugulea mere phelbe kintu sei mamsr kean amsi tumi khete pabe na. leak teamader gadhadar niye yabe kintu phert debe na. teamader mes teamader struder deoya hbe. teamader rk-sa krar jny keu thakbe na. "any jatir leakra teamader chele meyeder tule niye yabe. diner pr din tader apeksay ceye ceye tumi klant hye pdbe kintu kichui krte parbe na ebm isbr teamader sahavy krben na. "ye jatike teamra cenea na tara teamader sb ssy ebm teamader kthear prsrmer phl khey e phelbe. teamra kebl smst jibn dhre pidn o lanchna bheag krbe. teamader ceakh ya dekhbe ta teamader un-mtt krbe! prbhú teamader emn kstkr pheamda dbara sasti deben ya sare na. teamader hamtu ebm paye ei sb pheamda hbe. payer lta theke mathar talu prynt deher sb jaygatei ei pheamda ber hbe. "prbhú tea-mader ebm teamader rajake emn jatir kache pathaben yader tumi jan na. tumi ebm teamader purbpurus-rao kkhnó tader dekhe ni. sekhane teamra kath o pathrer tairi murttir seba krbe. prbhú teamader ye desgulite pathaben, sekhankar leak teamader durdsa dekhe abak hbe. tara teamader dekhe hasbe ebm tea-mader smbdndhe mnd ktha blbe. "teamader ks-ete tumi bhu bij bunbe kintu alpi phsl smgrh krbe, karn pngpal phsl khey e phelbe. teamra draksa ks-ete kst kre draksa cas krbe kintu draksa smgrh ba draksars pan krte pabe na, karn peakay ta khey e phelbe. teamader deser srbtr jl-payer gach thakbe kintu tar theke utpnn kean tel tumi bybhar krte parbe na. karn jl-pai phl matite jhre pde pce yabe. teamader chelemeye thakleo tader laln paln krte parbe na, karn tader bndi kre niye yaoya hbe. pngpal teamader smst gach o ks-eter ssy

dhhms kre debe. teamader mdhye baskari bidesira dine dne sktisali hye uthbe ar teamader ya skti chil ta teamra harabe. bidesira teamader dhar debe, kintu tader dhar debar mt taka teamader kache thakbe na. matha yemn dekke niytnrne rakhe, sei rkm bhabei tara matha hye teamader niytnrne rakhbe ar tumi hbe lej bises. "ei smst sap teamader upr asbe. tara tea-mader dhaoya kre dhrbe ye prynt na tumi dhhms ho, karn teamra prbhú, teamader isbrer, ktha sean ni. tini teamader ye smst ajna o bidhi diyechilen ta paln krea ni. ei sagguli hbe leakder kache ekti cihn ebm tara bujhbe ye isbr teamader ebm teamader uttrpurus-der bicar krechen. teamader opr ye bhyntkr ghnag-uli ghtbe ta dekke leake ascry hye yabe. "prbhú, tea-mader isbr, teamader anek asirbad krechilen, kintu teamra annder sathe prphull mne tamr seba krea ni. tai prbhú teamader biruddhe ye struder pathaben teamra taderi seba krbe. teamra ksudhart, trsnart, ulng ebm dridr hbe. prbhú teamader upr emn bea-jha capaben ya sriye phela yabe na. teamader dhhms na kra prynt tumi sei beajha bibe. "teamader birud-dhe yuddh krar jny prbhú bhu dur theke ek jatir agmn ghtaben. teamra tader bhasa bujhbe na. igl pakhi yemn akas theke neme ase temni drut tara asbe. sei sb leak nisthur hbe. tara brddhdh bisye kean cinta krbe na ebm sisuder prtio dya krbe na. tara teamader psu o utpnn khady niye nebe. teamader dhhms na kra prynt tara teamader srb-sb niye yabe. tara teamader ssy, draksars, tel, gru, mes o chagler kichui chede yabe na. teamader dhhms na kra prynt tara teamader srb-sb niye yabe. "sei jati teamader ngrer caridik ghire tea-mader akrmn krbe. teamra ki mne krch ngrer carid-harer skt umcu pracir teamader rk-sa krbe? kintu tara bhenge pdbe. prbhú, teamader isbrer, deoya sei deser srbtr smst ngrguli strura akrmn krbe. strura ngr abreaddh kre teamader kst dile tumi eti ksudhart hbe ye nijer chele meyeder khete suru krbe - prbhú, teamader isbr, ye sntander diyechilen tumi tader deh bheajn krbe. "emnki teamader mdhye sbceye dyalu ebm sant leaktio nisthur hye uthbe. se anyer prti nisthur hbe. emnki, ye strike se atynt bhalbase tar prtio nisthur hbe ebm jibit sisuder prtio se nisthur hbe. khabar kichu pde na thakr drun se nijer sisuder khabe ebm sei mams se pribarer any karo sathe bhag na kre nijei khabe. teamader stru ese teamader ngr abreaddh krle ei smst mnd ghnaguli teamader prti ghtbe ebm teamader kst debe. "emnki teamader md-hye baskari keaml o bhdr mhila, matite yar pa pde na, seo nisthur hye uthbe. tar praner priy sbamir prti ebm nijer chelemeyer prtio se nisthur hye uthbe. se lukiye sisur jnm diye sei sisutike ebm tar sathe jnm debar smy tar deh theke ya kichu beriye ase tao khabe. stru ese teamader shr abreaddh kre teamader smkte phelle ei smst mnd bisy teamader prti ghtbe. "ei bite lekha smst ajna o siksa tumi absyi paln krea ebm tumi absyi prbhú, teamar isbrer, gerbanbit ebm bhyabh namke smman krea. ydi teamra ta paln na kr tbe prbhú teamader ebm teamader uttrpursuder anek asubidhay phelben. teamader smkt o reaggu-li hbe bhyank! misre teamra anek bipti o reag dekhe bhít hyechile. prbhú ai sb mnd ghnaguli teamader biruddhe phiriye anben. ei pustke lekha nei emn sb smkt o reago tini anben. teamra dhhms na hoy a prynt

tini ta krei clben. akaser tarar mt teamader bmsdhrha bhusmkhyk hte pare, kintu kebl alpsmkhyki abisist thakbe, karn teamra prbhu teamader isbrer ktha sean ni. "prbhu teamader mngl kre o teamader jatir brddhi sadhn kre yemn annd peten, sei eki bhabe tini teamader srbnas o dhhms dekke annd paben. tumi ye des adhikar krte yacch, leak teamader sei des theke ber kre debe. ar prbhu prthibir ek prant theke apr prant prynt smst jatir mdhye teamader chdiye deben. sekhane teamra kath, pathrer tairi emn murttir puja krbe, yader puja teamader purbपुरusra kkhno kre ni. "ei smst jatir mdhye teamra kean santi pabe na ebm bisramer jaygao pabe na. prbhu teamader mn dus-cintagstr krben. tkhn teamader ceakh klant hye pdbe ebm teamra biclit hye pdbe. teamra bipder mdhye bas krbe ebm dine ki rate sbsmy bhye bhye thakbe. jibn smbndhe teamader kean niscyta beadh thakbe na. skale tumi blbe, 'hay! kkhñ sndhya hbe!' ar sndhya hle blbe, 'hay! kkhñ skal hbe!' hrdyer snka ebm bhynkr bisy ya teamra dekhbe, tar jnyi eirkm hbe. prbhu jahaje kre teamader misre phert pathaben. ami blechilam ye teamader ar sekhane phire yete hbe na; kintu prbhu teamader sekhane phert pathaben. misre teamra teamader struder kache nijeder dasrupe bikri krte caibe kintu keu teamader kinbe na."

29

prbhu heareb prbte israyeler leakder sathe cukti krechilen. sei cukti chadao prbhu measike arekti cukti krar jny ajna krlen. ei cukti meayab prbte kra hl: measi smst israyeler leakder ek jaygay ektr kre blen, "misr dese prbhu ya krechilen tar sbi teamra dekhechile. phrener prtí tar krmcari o tar smst deser prtí prbhu ya krechilen, ta teamra dekhech. tini tader upr ye mha kst enechilen ta teamra dekhech. teamra smst alekik o mha ascry kajo dekhech yeguli tini krechen. teamra ya sunech ba dekhech ta dekhkar ceakh o prkrtbhabe bujhe uthar mn ajo prbhu teamader denni. prbhu ei 40 bchr teamader mrubhumir mdhy diye niye gechen. ei smyer mdhye teamader kapd jama o jutea chimde yay ni. teamader kean khabar chil na. sura ba any kean paníy chil na. kintu prbhu teamader ytn nilen yate teamra bujhte par ye prbhui teamader isbr. "teamra ei sthane asar pre hisbeaner raja sihean o basner raja og amader biruddhe yuddh krar jny elea. kintu amra tader hariye dilam. tarpr amra tader des adhikar kre ta ruben, gad o mnhsir ardhek pribargeasthir leakder diye diyechilam. ei cuktir smst adesguli ydi teamra paln kr, te teamra ya kichu kr, tatei krtkary hbe. "aj teamra sbai prbhu, teamader isbrer, samne damdiye ryeche. teamader netara, krmkrtara, prbina ebm teamader anyanyrao ekhanei ryeche. teamader stri o sisura, teamader mdhye baskari bidesira yara teamader jny kath kete dey o jl tule dey tarao ekhane ryeche. teamra skle ekhane prbhu, teamader isbrer, sathe cuktibddh hbar jny ryeche. prbhu aj teamader sathe ei asirbad o abhisaper cukti krechen. ei cuktir sathe sathe prbhu teamader tamr nijsb bises leak krben ebm tini teamader isbr hben. tini teamader ya blen tar prtijina tini teamader purbपुरusra abraham, ishak o yakeaber kache krechilen. prbhu ei cukti o

tamr prtijnaskl kebl teamader sathe krchen na. ei cukti tini amra yara skle tamr samne aj damdiye achi tader snge ebm amader uttrपुरusra yara aj ekhane nei tamder satheo krchen. smrn kr misr dese amra kemn bhabe bas krechi ebm pthe ye sb des pdeche tar mdhye diye ki bhabe yatra krechi. teamra ghrnit murttiguli dekhech - ye murttiguli kath, pathr, seana o rupa diye tairi. e bisye niscit hyea ye teamader mdhye purus, nari, pribar o pribargeasthi yara aj ekhane ryeche, tader keu yen prbhu amader isbrer kach theke dure sre na yay. keu yen any jatir debtader puja na kre. yara ta kre tara sei gacher mt ya bisakt tetea phl utpnñ kre. "kean bykti ei smst saper ktha suneo nijer mnke snstut krte blte pare, 'ami ya cai tai krb. kharap kichui amar prtí ghtbe na.' ei dhnrer leak ye kebl tar nijer prtí amngl deke anbe ta ny, emnki bhal leakder prtio ta deke anbe. prbhu sei byktike ksma krben na. prbhu sei byktir prtí krudhdh o birtk hben ebm take sasti deben. prbhu sei byktike israyeler smst pribargeasthi theke prthk krben. prbhu take sm-purnrupe dhhms krben. ei pustke lekha smst amngl tar upr asbe. bybsthar pustke abhisap smprke likhit cukti anusarei asbe. "bhbisye teamader uttrपुरusra o dur deser bidesira dekhbe kibhabe ei des dhhms hyeche. prbhu kibhabe bibhinn reag enechen tao tara dekhbe. smst des jblnt gndhk o lbne dheke yaoyay ar bybharyeagy thakbe na. dese kichui beana hbe na, kichui bede uthbe na, emn ki jmli gacho na. prbhu krudhdh hye yebhabe sdeam, ghmeara, adma o sheayim shrguli dhhms krechilen sei bhabei ei des dhhms hbe. "anyany sb jatir leakra jijnes krbe, 'prbhu ei deser prtí ken emnti krlen? ken tini et krudhdh hlen?' uttr ei hbe, 'prbhu krudhdh karn israyeler leakra tader prbhur arthar purbपुरuser isbrer niym tyag kreche. prbhu tader misr des theke ber kre anar smy ye cukti krechilen ta tara ar paln kre na. prbhu ye smst debtar puja krte nisedh krechilen, yader puja tara age kkhno kre ni, israyeler leakra sei anyany debtar seba kreche. sei karnei prbhu ei deser leakder prtí atynt krudhdh hlen. ar tai tini pustke lekha smst abhisap tader upr anlen. prbhu tader prtí atynt krudhdh o birtk hlen, tai tini tader des theke ber kre diye any ek dese rakhlen, sekhanei aj tara ryeche.' "kichu bisy ryeche ya prbhu, amader isbr, geapn rekhechen, kebl tini se sb bisy janen. kintu prbhu kichu bisy amader kache prkas krechen ebm sei siksaskl amader o amader uttrपुरusder jny cirkal thakbe. sei bidhir sb ajnagulir prtí amra absyi badhy thakb.

30

"ami teamader asirbad o abhisap smbndhe ya ya blam sei sb ykhn teamader opr ghtbe ebm prbhu teamader ye sb bibhinn jatir mdhye chdiye deben, sekhane ydi ei sb bisye cinta kre tumi o teamar sntanra prbhu, teamader isbrer, kache phire asear arthar ydi teamra tamke teamader smst hrdy ebm smst atma diye anusrn kr ebm tamr sb ajnaguli - ya kichu ami aj diyechi, teamra segulir prtí smpurnbhabe badhy thak, tbe prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader prtí kruna krben. prbhu abar teamader mukt krben. tini teamader ye sb jatir mdhye pathiye chilen sekhan theke abar phiriye anben. emn ki teamra ydi prthibir durtm pranteo

giye thakea, prbhu, teamader isbr, sekhan theke teamader smgrh krben. teamader purbpurusder ye des chil, prbhu sei dese teamader phiriye anben ebm sei des teamader adhikare asbe. prbhu teamader mngl krben ebm purbpurusder caiteo teamader adhik hbe. teamader jatir leaksmkhya emn brddhi pabe ya age kkhno hy ni. prbhu teamader isbr teamar ebm teamader uttrpurasder hrđy badhy kre tulben. ei bhabe teamader prbhuke smst hrđrye sathe prem kre jibn labh krbe. “ar tkhn prbhu, teamader isbr, struder prtī sei smst amngl ghtaben, karn ei smst leakra teamader ghrna kre o kst dey. ar teamra abar prbhur badhy hbe. ami aj tamr ye smst ades dicchi ta paln krbe. teamra ye kaje hat debe tatei prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader krtkary hte deben. tamr asirbade teamra bhu sntansntti labh krbe. tamr asirbade teamader psudero anek sabk hbe. tini teamader ksetke asirbad krben, phle anek phsl utpnñ hbe. prbhu teamader mngl krben. teamader purbpurusder mngl sadhn kre tini ye rkm annd peten, sei rkm teamader prtī mngl sadhn kre tini annd paben. kintu prbhu, teamader isbr, aj ya blchen ta absyi paln krte hbe. teamra absyi tamr ajnaskl ebm bybsthapustke lekha bidhigulea paln krbe. teamra absyi teamader hrđy o praner sathe prbhu teamader isbrer badhy hbe. tahle teamader prtī eib sb mngl karyy ghtbe. “ei ajna ya aj ami teamader dicchi ta teamader pkse khub kthñ hbe na ar ta sadhyer baireo ny. ei ajnaguli sbрге rekhe deoya hy ni ye tumi blbe, ‘ke sbрге giye ta amader jny niye asbe yate amra ta sunte pari ebm mene cli.’ ei ajna smudrer apr pareo nei ye tumi blbe, ‘ke smudr par hye amader jny ta niye asbe yate amra ta sunte pai o sei mt kaj krte pari.’ na, se baky teamader khub kache, teamader mukhe o hrđye ryeche yate ta paln krte par. “aj jibn o mrtyu athba bhal o mñder mdhye teamader ekti mneanit krte diyechi. prbhu, teamader isbrke, bhalbaste, tamke anusrñ ebm tamr smst ajna, bidhi o niymskl paln krte aj ami teamader ajna krchi. tahle teamra bambe ebm teamader jatī aro brddhi pabe ebm ye des adhikar krte yacch, prbhu teamader isbr sei dese teamader asirbad krben. kintu ydi teamra prbhur theke teamader hrđy phiriye nao ebm tamr ktha sunte smmt na ho, ydi any debtar puja o seba krar jny mñsthir kre thak, tahle teamra dñbms hbe. ami teamader sabdhan kre dicchi, ydi teamra prbhur theke hrđy phiriye nao tbe yrdñ ndr ar parer ye dese teamra prbes krar jny prstut, sekhane teamra dirghijibi hbe na. “aj ei dui pther mdhye ye kean ekti beche neoyar suyeg teamader hyeche ar akas o prthibike ami ei bisye saksi rakhchi. teamra jibn ba mrtyu beche nite parea. prthmti mneanit krle teamra asirbad pabe. ydi teamra apti mneanit kr tahle asbe abhisap. sutram jibn mneanit kr, tahle teamra ebm teamader sñtanra bambe. teamra absyi teamader prbhu, isbrke, bhalbasbe o tamr badhy hbe. tamke prityag krea na, karn prbhui teamader jibñ; ebm prbhu teamader purbpurus abraham, ishak ebm yakeabke ye des dite prtijna krechilen, sei dese tini teamader dirghijibi krben.”

israyeler smst leakder ei sb ktha bla ses hle, measi blen, “amar bys ekhn 120 bchr. ami ar teamader pricalna krte parb na. prbhu amay blechen: ‘tumi yrdñ ndi par hye yabe na.’ kintu prbhu teamader leakder sei dese pth dekhiye niye yaben. prbhu teamader jny ei smst jatike dñbms krben ebm teamra tader des chiniye nebe. prbhu prtijna anusare yiheasuy teamader pth dekhaben. “prbhu sihean ebm og ei imeariy rajader dñbms kre tader prtī ebm tader deser prtī ya krechilen eder prtio tai krben. ei smst jatike harate prbhu teamader sahayy krben. kintu ami teamader ya ya krte bli tar sbi teamra tader prtī krea. drđh ebm sahsi ho, ai smst leakder bhy peo na! karn prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader snge achen. tini teamader chede yaben na ba htas krben na.” tkñ measi smst israyeler samne yiheasuyke deke blen, “skt ho, mñe sahs anea. ye des prbhu eder purbpurusder deben ble prtijna krechilen, tumi tader sekhane niye yabe ebm sei des tader adhikar krabe. prbhu teamay pth dekhaben, tini nijei teamar snge achen. tini teamake chadben na ba tyag krben na. duscinta krea na, bhy peo na.” tarpr measi sei siksaguli likhe yajkder hate dilen. yajkra chil lebi geasthir leak, yader kaj chil prbhur cuktir sei sinduk bñn kra. measi israyeler smst prbñder kacheo siksaguli dilen. tarpr measi tader ei ajna diye blen, “prtyek sat bchrer sese, muktir bchrer arthat kutirbas utsber smy, ye smy israyeler smst leak prbhu teamader isbrer mneanit sthane prbhur sathe saksat krte asbe, sei smy tumi absyi ei siksaguli leakder kache path krbe yate tara ta sunte pay. skl purus, strileak, sisuder ebm teamader mdhye baskari bidesider absyi eksathe jdea krbe. tara ei sb siksas sunbe o teamader prbhu isbrke smman krte sikhbe. tkñn tara bybsthay ye ye bisy ache tar sbi paln krte parbe. uttrpurasra ydi siksaguli na jene thake tbe tarao sunbe ebm prbhu, teamader isbrke, smman krte sikhbe. tara ytdin teamar dese bas krbe ttdin prbhuke smman krbe. sighri teamra yrdñ ndi par hye sei des adhikar krbe.” prbhu measike blen, “ekñn teamar mrtyur smy hye esechē. yiheasuyke niye smagm tambur kache es. ami blb yiheasuyke ki krte hbe.” tai measi o yiheasuy smagm tambute gelen. prbhu sei tambur kache meghestmbher drsn dilen. sei meghestmbh tambur drjay damdiye rilea. prbhu measike blen, “tumi sighri mara yabe ebm tumi teamar purbpurusder kache gele pr ei leakra amar prtī bisbst thakbe na. ami tader sathe ye cukti krechi ta tara bhenge phelbe. tara amay prityag kre ye dese yacche sei deser murtitder puja krbe. sei smy ami tader upr atynt krudh hñ ebm tader prityag krbe. ami tader sahayy krte asbikar krb ar tara dñbms hbe. tader prtī bñubidh bñynkr ghtna ghtbe, tara anek ksteo pdbe. tkñn tara blbe, ‘amader prtī eib sb amngl ghtche karn amader isbr amader snge nei.’ sei smy ami tader sahayy krb na karn tara mñd kaj krbe ebm any debtader puja krbe. “tai ei ganta likhe nao ebm israyeler leakder ta sekhao. tader ei gan gaite sekhao, tahle ei gan israyeler leakr biruddhe amar saksī hbe. ami tader purbpurusder ye des deb ble prtijna krechilam, ami tader sei dese niye yab. sei des uttm bisye pripurñ ar tara ya cay tai-i khete pele tara hrstpast hbe kintu tkñn tara ghure

bsbe ebm any debtar seba krbe. tara amar kach theke dure sre yabe ebm amar niym bhenge phelbe. tkhn tader prti bhu bhylnr ghtna ghtbe. tara anek kste pdbe. sei smye tader leakder ei gan mne pdbe ebm tara tader bhul bujhbe. ami tader ye des deb ble prtijna krechilam sei dese ekhno niye yai ni, kintu ami jani sekhane tara ki krar priklpna krche.” tai sei dinei measi sei gan likhlen ebm israyeler leakder ta sekhale. tkhn prbhu nuner putr yiheasuyke blen, “skt ho, sahsi ho. ami israyeliyder ye des deb ble prtijna krechi, sei dese tumi tader niye yabe ar ami teamar sathe thakb.” ei smst siksa measi ytn shkare ekti biye likhlen. ar ta lekha ses hle, tini lebiyder ekti ades dilen. (ei lebiyera prbhur cuktir sinduk bye niye yet.) measi blen, “bybsthapustk bi niye prbhu teamader isbrer cuktir sinduker pase rakh. tahle ta teamader biruddhe saksi hbe. ami jani teamra khub ekugmye, teamra teamader mt kre jibn katate cao. dekh ami teamader sathe thakakalini teamra prbhur badhy hte asbikar krechile. tai ami jani ye amar mrtyur pro teamra tamr badhy hte asbikar krbe. teamar pribargeasthir smst uccpdsth krmcari o netader ek jaygay jdea krea. ami tader ei sb bisy blb ebm tader biruddhe akas o prthibike saksi krbea. ami jani amar mrtyur pr teamra mnd hye pdbe. ami ye bhabe ajna krechi tar theke teamra dure sre yabe. bhbiysyte teamader amngl hbe. karn prbhu ye kaj mnd blen teamra sei sbi krte cao ebm teamader mnd kajer dbara tamke asntust kr.” israyeler smst leak ek jaygay jdea hle measi tader jny ei ganer sbtai gailen:

32

“akas, ami ya bli sean. prthibi, amar mukher ktha sean. amar updes brstir mt jhrbe, yemn sisir pde matir upre, brstir dhara ghaser upr pde, yemn sbuj gachpalar upr brsti name. karn ami prbhur nam prcar krb. teamra isbrer prsmsa kr! sail (prbhu) ebm tamr kajo truthihin! karn tamr pthskl nyay! isbr sty ebm bisbasy. tini mnglmy o st. styi teamra tamr snan no. teamader papskl tamke klusit kre. teamra bipthgami mithyebadi. ei bhabe ki teamra prbhu teamader prti ya ya krechen ta priseadh kr? teamra sthulbuddhi, beaka leak. prbhui teamader pita. tini teamake tairi krlen. tini teamar srstikrta. tini teamar bhar bhn kren. smrn kr bhupurbe ki ghtechil. bhu bchr age ye sb ghtna ghtechil ta mne kre dekh. teamar pitake jijnasa kr, tini teamake blben. teamar prbinder jijnas kr, tamrao teamake blben. pratpr prthibite leakder prthk krechen. tini prtyek jatike tamr nijer des diyechen. sei sb jatir jny isbri simarekha nirdist krechen, isbrer ntander smkhya anusareni ryechen. prbhur leakrai tamr adhikar! yakeab prbhuri. prbhu yakeabke mrubhumite ek batas tadit dese pelen. prbhu yakeaber ttbabbadhaner jny take bestn krlen. tamr nijer ceakher tarar mt take rkasa krlen. igl pakhi tar sabkder basa theke thele dey yen tara udte sekke. sabkder rkasa krte se tader sathe akase ode. tader dhrte se tar pakha bistar kre, tara pde gele se tader danar upr bhn kre nirapd shane niye yay. prbhu thik sei rkm hlen. prbhu ekai yakeabke pth dekhie niye gelen. kean bijatiy debta take sahavy kre ni. parbty des adhikar krte tini yakeabke pricalna krlen. yakeab kseter

ssy smgrh krlen. prbhu take pathrer theke mdhu ebm skt pathrer theke jlpaier tel dilen. prbhu israyelke dilen gea-pal hte utpnn makhn ebm mespaler dudh. tini israyelke dilen meata-seata mes o chagl; basner sera mes ebm mihi utkrst gmer ata. teamra israyeler leakra draksars, lal rner draksars pan krle. kintu yisurun hrstput hle samder mt pdaghat krl. (hyam, teamader pet bhre khaoyanea hyechil! teamra pust o medyukt hle.) tkhn se tar nirmata, tar isbrke prityag krl. ye sail take pritrnan krechil tar theke palal. prbhur leakrai tamke irsanbit krl. tara any debtar puja krl! sei sb bhylnr debtar puja kre tara isbrke krudhd krl. tara bhubter uddesye blidan ut-srg krl, yara isbr chil na. ai debtara chil ntun, yader tara jant na. ai sb ntun debtdader tader purbpurusrao jant na. ye isbr teamar nirmata tamke tumi prityag krle, ye isbr teamar jibn dan krlen tamke bhule gele. prbhu esb dekhlen ebm tader prti prcnd krudhd hlen. tamr putr knyarai tamke krudhd krl! tai prbhu blen, ‘ami tader theke mukh phiriye neb, tarpr dekha yabe ki ghte! tara biruddhacari. tara bisbasghatk snan. tara anisbr dbara amake irsanbit krl. tara aisb arthhin murtti tairi kara amake krudhd krl. tai ami tader mdhye irsa jnmab emn leakder dbara yara prkrtpkse jati ny. ami tader ekti dust jatir dbara krudhd krb. amar kreadh aguner mt jblbe, ta kbregbhirmt sthano baliye debe, ta prthibi o prthibite utpnn sbkicu jbalabe, ta prbtgular mule pemche setao jbalabe. “ami israyeliyder upr snkt anb. amar smst ban tader dike chumdb. tara ksudhay reaga hye yabe. bhylnr sb reag tader ddbms kre phelbe. ami tader biruddhe bny jntu pathab. bisakt sap dbara tara dmsit hbe. pthe sainyara tader htya krbe. badir mdhyeo mhabyh binas krbe. sainyara yubk yubtider htya krbe. tara sisu o brddhdero htya krbe. ami israyeliyder ddbms krar ktha bhebechilam, yate leak tader ktha ekdm bhule yay! kintu ami jani tader strura ki blbe. tader strura bujhbe na. tara bdai kre blbe, “prbhu israyelke ddbms kren ni, amrai amader sktite jyi hyechil!” “israyeler leakra beaka, tara beajhe na. ydi sudhu tara jnanban ht tbe bujht. tara bujht tader prti ki ghtte pare! ekjn leak ki kkhno 1,000 leakke tadiye dite pare? dujn ki kkhno 10,000 leakke palate badhy krte pare? ei sb tkhni ghte ykhn prbhu tader strur hate smrpn kren! ei sb tkhni ghte ydi sailtader daser mt bikry kre den! amader struder ye ‘sail’ ta amader sailer mt blban ny! emn ki amader strurao seta jane! tader draksalta sdeamer draksalta hte ebm ghmeasar kset hte utpnn. tader draksa phl prannask biser mt. tader draksars saper biser mt. “prbhu blen, ‘ami sei sasti snye kre rakhchi. ami ta amar bhandare bndh kre rekhechi! tara ye sb mnd kaj kreche tar jny ami tader sasti deb. kintu ami sei diner jny sasti snye kre rekhechi ykhn tader pa pichle yabe. tader kster smy snnik. sigihri tader sasti neme asbe.’ “prbhu tamr leakder bicar krben. tara tamr das ebm prbhu ykhn dekhben ye krit-das ebm sbadhin leakra sktihi ebm shayhin hyeche tkhn jny upr kruna prdrsn krben. tkhn prbhu blben, ‘tader sei debtara keathay? keathay sei ‘sail’ yar kache asryer jny tara chute giyechil? sei debtara teamader blir crbi bheajn kr ebm psey naibedyr draksars pan krl. ai sb debtarai utte ese teamader sahavy kruk! tarai teamader rkasa kruk! “ekhn dekh ami, kebl

amii isbr! ar kean isbr nei! amii bdh kri, amii jibn dan kri, ami aghat kri, amii susth kri. amar hat theke keu kauke udharh kri pare na! ami akaser dike amar hat tule ei prtijna kri, amar anntijbn yemn niscit sei niscitbhabe! eguli ghtbe! mi prtijna krchi, ami amar prdiprt trbari dharalea krb. tader ucit sasti deb. ami ta diye struder sasti deb ebm yara amay ghna kre tader prtiphil deb. amar strura ht hbe ebm tader bndi hisabe niye yaoya hbe. amar tir tader rkte ranab. amar trbari tader senader mathaguli kete nebe.' "jatign, teamra isbrer leakder jny annd kr! karn tini tader sahayy kren. tamr dasder htyakarike tini sasti den. tini tamr struder ucit sasti den. ar ei bhabe tini tamr des o prjader pbitr kren." tarpr measi eke israyeler leakder suniye suniye ei ganer smst kthaguli bllen. nuner putr yiheasuy measir sathe chilen. measi leakder ei bisye siksa deoya ses kre bllen, "ami aj ye sb ades dilam tar prti teamra absyi mneayeag debe ebm sntandero siksa dio yen tara bybsthar smst ajna paln kre. bhebea na ei sb siksa gurutbhin. tara teamar jibn! eish siksa anusrn krle teamra yrdn ndir oparer dese dirghjibi hbe - ye des teamra adhihar krbe," sei eki dine prbhur measir snge ktha bllen. tini bllen, "tumi abarim prbte yao. yirihear samne absthit meayab deser nbea prbte othea. tahle israyeler leakder bsbaser jny ye knan des ami tader dicchi, ta tumi dekteh pabe. tumi sei prbte mara yabe. teamar bhai harean, ye hear prbte mara giyechil ebm tarpr tar nijer leakder snge milit hbar jny cle giyechil. tumio sei bhabe purbpurusder sathe smgrht hbe. karn teamra duinei amar birud-dhe pap krechile. teamra kadeser kache mribar jler dhare chile, yeta sin mrubhumite ryeche, sekhane is-rayeler leakder samne teamra amake smman kr ni ebm amake pbitr ble many kr ni. tai ekhn teamra sei des dekteh par, ya ami israyeler leakder dicchi, kintu teamra sei dese prbes krte parbe na."

33

mrtyur purbe isbrer leak measi, israyeler leakder ei sb ble asirbad krlen. "prbhu siny prbt hte elen, seyirer geadhuli belay yen alea udit hl. parn prbt hte yen alea jble uthlea. prbhu tamr 10,000 pbitr jnke tamr snge niye elen. isbrer prakrmi sainyara tamr pase chil. hyam, prbhu tamr leakder bhalbasen. smst pbitr leakra tamr hate ryeche. tara tamr crntle bse tamr siksaskl sekhe! measi amader bidhi dilen. sei sb siksa yakeaber leakder jny. sei smy israyeler leakra o tader netara ek sathe jdea hl, ar prbhu yisuruner (israyeler) raja hlen! "ruben bemce thakuk, mara na yak. kintu tar pribargeasthir leaksmkhyia alp heak!" yihudar asirbad "yihudar bisye measi ei ktha bllen: "yihudar neta sahayyer jny prarthna janale prbhu tar prarthna sunun. tamr leakder kache take niye asun. take sktisali kre tar struder harate sahayy krun." lebir smbndhe measi ei kthaguli bllen: "lebi teamar prkrt anusnkar, urim o tummim tar sathe ryeche. mh-sate tumi lebir priksa krechile. mribar jler dhare tumi tader priksa kre prman krechile ye tara teamar. tara teamar bisyei besi ytnsil hbe prbhu, emnki ni-jeder pribarer theko. tara tader matapitake upaksa kreche, nijer bhaidero sbikar kreni. emn ki tara tader sisuder bisyeo mneayeag kre ni. kintu tara teamar

adesskl paln kreche. tara teamar bndeabst anusrn kreche. tara yakeabke teamar sasn siksa debe. teamar bybstha o ajna israyelke bidhi debe. tara teamar samne dhup jbalabe. teamar bedite tara heambli utsrg krbe. prbhu, lebir sktike asirbad kr. tar hater kaj grhn kr. yara tader akrmn kre tader dhhms kr. tar struder prajit kr, yen strura ar kkhn phire akrmn krte na pare." binyaminer smbndhe measi bllen: "prbhu binyaminke bhalbasen. binyamin nirapdei tamr kache thakbe. prbhu bsmy take rkasa kren ebm prbhu tar dese bas krben. yeasepher smbndhe measi bllen: "prbhu yeasepher deske asirbad krun. prbhu tader mathar uprer akas theke brsti brsan ar payer tlar mati theke jl din. sury tader yen bhal phl dey. prtyek masei yen uttm phl hy. puratn prbt skl o girimalaguli yen uttm uttm phl dey. prthibi yen tar utkrst bisyguli yeasephke dey. yeasephke tar bhaidere theke alada kra hyechil. tai jblnt jheaper prbhu tamr utkrst bisy skl yeasephke din. yeaseph sktisali samder mt. tar dui putr samder dui siner mt. tara any jatir leakder tai diye akrmn krbe ebm tader prthibir ses prant prynt theke niye yabe. hyam, sei sim duiti iphryimer ds hajar leak ebm mnhsir hajar leak." sbulun smbndhe measi bllen: "sbulun, anndit ho, ykhn tumi baire yao. isakhr, anndit ho, teamar baser tambute. tara leakder prbte deke niye yabe. sekhane tara ythayth bli utsrg krbe. tara smudr theke smpd ebm smudrtt theke guptdhn ahrn krbe." gad smbndhe measi bllen: "isbrer prmsa heak yini gadke ek bisal bhukhdn dilen! gad simher mt, se suye pde apeksa kre. tarpr akrmn kre psuder chinn bhinn kre. se nijer jny uttm ams mneanit kre rajar mt nijer ams ney. leakder netara tar kache ase. prbhu ya bhal blen se tai kre. se israyeler leakder jny nyay tai kre," dan smbndhe measi bllen: "dan simh sabk, se basn theke laph dey." nptali smbndhe measi bllen: "nptali tumi anek uttm bisy pabe. prbhu sty styi teamay asirbad krben. galil hrder des tumii pabe." aser smbndhe measi bllen: "putrder mdhye aseri sbceye asirbadprapt. se tar bhaidere mdhye priy heak, se tar pa tele dhuyee nik. teamar drjay leahar o tamar tairi tala jhulbe. teamar smst jibne tumi hbe sktiman." "he yisurun, isbrer mt ar keu nei! isbr teamake sahayy krte tamr gerbe meghe areahn kre akaser mdhy diye asen! isbr cirjibi. tini teamar nirapd sthan. isbrer prakrm sirkal sthayi! tini teamake rkasa kren. isbr teamar cutre teamar des tyag krte badhy krben. tini bllen, 'struke dhhms krea!' sutram israyel nirapde bas krbe, yakeaber kup taderi adhiikare. tara ssyer o draksarser des pabe. ar sei des pabe prcur brsti. israyel, tumi asirbadprapt, ar kean jati teamar mt ny. prbhu teamar pritrnan sadhn krlen. prbhu dhaler mt teamake rkasa kren. prbhu sktisali trbarir mt. teamar strura teamay bhy pabe ebm tumi tader pbitr sthanguli dkhl krbe!"

34

measi nbea prbte uthlen. tini meayaber yrdn uptyka theke pisgar cuday uthlen. eta chil yrdndr dhare yirihear apr pare. prbhu measike gilyid theke dan prynt smst des dekhale. prbhu take nptali, iphryim o mnhsir smst des dekhale. tini bhumdhysagr prynt yihudar smst des dekhale. prbhu measike negebh

sthanti ebm sear theke ye uptyka khejur gacher shr yirihea cle geche tao dekhale. prbhu measike blen, "ei sei des, yar bisye ami abraham, ishak o yakeaber kache prtijna krechilam. ami blechilam, 'ei des ami teamar uttrpursder deb. ami teamay sei des dekhte diyechi, kintu tumi sekhane yete parbe na." tarpr prbhur das measi meayab dese mara gelen. ei rkmi ye ghtbe ta prbhu measike janiyechilen. prbhu measike meayab dese kbr dilen. eti chil baitpiyearer samner uptyka. kintu ajo leak jane na measir kbrta thik keathay ryeche. mara yabar smy measir bys hyechil 120 bchr. tini agekar mti skt smrth chil enbm tar ceakho ksin hye yay ni. israyeler leakra 30 din dhre measir jny seak krechilen. sei seaker smy kete na yaoya prynt tara meayab deser yrdn uptykay katalen. measi yiheasuyear upre tamr hat rekhe take ntun neta hisabe mneanit krechilen. ar tkhn nuner putr yiheasuy prjnar atmay purn hyechilen. tai israyeler leakra yiheasuyear ktar badhy hte lagl. prbhu measike ya ajna krechilen tara sei mt kaj krte thakl. measir mt israyele ar kean bhabbadi chil na. prbhu measir samnasamni alap krten. prbhu measike misr dese mha prakrmer alekik kaj krte pathiyechilen. phren, tar uc-cpdsth krmcari o misrer smst leak sei sb alekik kaj dekhechil. ar kean bhabbadi measir mt et prakrmer o ascry kaj kren ni. israyeler smst leak tar mhan kajguli dekhechil.

measi chilen prbhur das. tamr shkari chilen nuner putr yihasuy. measir mrtyur pr prbhu yihasuyke bllen, “amar das measi mara geche. ekhn tumi ei sb leakder niye yrdn ndi periye yao. teamader sei dese yete hbe yete ami teamader israyelbasider dicchi. ami measike yemn prtisruti diyechilam, sei rkm bhabemp sekhane teamra pdarprn krbe. sei sb jayga ami teamader deb. hittiyder smst jmi, mrubhumi ebm libanean theke suru kre mhandi (phrat ndi) prynt teamader hbe. ekhane theke pscime bhumdhysagr, (yekhane sury astacle name) smst bhukhndi jenea teamar hbe. measir sngi ami yemn chilam teamar sngao ami thik temni thakb. keu teamake kean din rukhte parbe na. ami teamake chede kkhni yab na. ami teamake kkhni tyag krb na. “yihasuy, sktiman ho, sahsi ho. tumi ei leakder emn bhabe netrth debe, yate tara nijeder des adhikar krte pare. ami ye tader paturusoder kache prtisruti diyechilam ye edes tader hate tule diye yab! kintu ar ekti bisyeo teamake skt o sahsi hte hbe. amar das measi ye nirdesguli diye geche, seguli absyi teamake mene clte hbe. tumi ydi tar niti hubhu mene clea, tbe sb kajei teamar saphly niscit. bidhi pustke ya-ya lekha ache srbdai se sb mne rekhea. ai pustk din rat path krea. tahle likhit nirdesguli tumi niscyi paln krte parbe. ydi ei kaj smprnubhabe krte par tahle tumi buddhipurkb clbe o tumi ya kichu krbe tatei krtkary hbe. mne rekhea, ami teamake sktiman o sahsi hte blechi. tai blchi bhy peo na. tumi yekhaney yao, prbhu, teamar isbr, teamar sngi ryechen.” tkhn yihasuy dltider ades dilen. tini tader bllen, “purea sibirta ghure esea ebm leakder prstut hte blea. tader blea, khady yen mjt thake. blea ar tindin pr amra yrdn ndi atikrm krb. ndi periye amra se dese yab ye des bym prbhu, teamar isbr, teamader dan krechen.” tarpr yihasuy ruben o gad pribargeasthir sngi ebm mnhsider ardhek pribargeasthir sngi ktha bllen. tini bllen, “mne rekhea prbhur das measi teamader ki blechen. tini blechilen, prbhu, teamader isbr teamader thakar jny jayga deben. prbhui teamader sei des dan krben.” bstut, yrdn ndir purb tider desti itimdhiei measi teamader smprdan krechen. teamader stri-puttra, teamader psura sekhane thakbe. kintu teamader sainyra yen absyi teamader bhampter niye yrdn ndi periye yay. yuddher jny sklei tairi thekea. se deser dkhl nite tader sbrprkar sahayy kearea. prbhu teamader bisramer jny sthan kre diyechen. tini teamader bhaidar jnyo sei eki bybstha krben. ytdin na tara tader isbr prdtt sei des pacche teamada tader sahayy kearea. tarpr teamar nijeder basbhumite arthar yrdn ndir purb tider sei dese phire esea. prbhur das measi teamader ei des diyechilen.” yihasuy kthar uttre leakra bll, “apni ya ades krben, amra sbr paln krb. yekhane yete blben yab! ya blben mene clb, yemn bhabe measir ades amra mene cltam. amra sudhu prbhur kache ekta jinisi caib. amra cai prbhu apnar isbr yen apnar sngi srbdai biraj kren, yemn measir sngi tini srbdampt thakten. ydi keu apnar ades amany kre kimba apnar birud-dhacarn kre take amra htya krbi. apni kebl bilban o sahsi hean.”

nuner putr yihasuy ebm any skle sitim shre sibir sthapan krlen. tarpr yihasuy skler ajnate dujn guptcrke pathalen. tini tader bllen, “desta bhal kre ghure dekhe esea, bises kre yirihae shrtar dike njr rekhea.” tara yirihear dike rona dil. sekhane tara ek gnikagrhe uthl. tar nam rahb. kean ekjn giye yirihear rajar kache bll, “kal ratre israyel theke kichu leak amader deser keathay ki durblta ache dekhbar jnyi es-eche.” tkhn yirihear raja rahber kache barta pathalen, “yara teamar badite ryeche tader lukiye rekhea na. tader ber kre dao. tara teamader dese guptcr brtti krte esechi.” rahb dujnke lukiyei rekhechil. se bll, “era esechil thiki, kintu keatha theke esechil ta jani na. sndhyabala ngrer phtk bndh hbar smy tara dujn cle gel. keathay gel tao jani na. tadatadi tader pechne pechne yao, hytea tumi tader dhre phelteo para.” (asle rahb oder kache yay bluk, ai dujnke se chader upre msinar damtar mdhye lukiye rekhechil.) rajar leakra ngrer baire beriyel gel. ngrer smst bndh kre deoya hl. tara israyel theke asa ai dujner khamje beriyel yrdn ndir dhare ese pemchal ar ndir yekthane yekthane leak parapar kre sesb jaygay khamj krte lagl. edike ora dujn ykhn suye pdar ayeajn krche rahb chade uthe elea. se tader bll, “ami jani prbhu teamader leakder ei des diyechen. teamra amader bhy paiye diyech. amra bhy peyechi karn amra sunechi ye ki bhabe prbhu teamader shay hyechilen. amra sunechi misr theke asar smy tini leahit sagrer jl sukiye diyechilen. amra eo sunechi sihean ar og namer dujn imeariy rajake teamra ki krechile. amra jani yrdnner purbtire ai rajader teamra ki bhabe dhbm krechile. ei sb brttant sune amra atnkit hye achi. amader mdhye emn bir keu nei ye teamader sngi yuddh kre. er karn teamader prbhu isbr opre sbrg ar nice ei bisbleaker sasnkta. ami tea teamader prtisruti diyechi, sahayy krechi, tai teamader kache ami ekta ktha dite anureadh krchi. prbhur samne spth kre blea teamra amar pribarer prti dya krbe. blea krbe tea? ktha dao amar pribarer sklle bamciye rakhbe. amar mata, pita, bhai-bean ar tader smsarer sklle bamciye rekhea. prtisruti dao mrtyur hat theke teamra amader rkasa krbe.” ora dujn smmt hl. tara bll, “jibn diye amra teamader rkasa krb. kintu kauke blbe na amra ki krchi. prbhu ykhn amader niysb des amader deben tkhn teamader tea krpa krbi. teamra amader opr bisbas rakhthe para.” strileaktir badi ngr pracirer gaye tairi kra hyechil. eta pracireri ek ngs chil. se janala diye ekta meata ddi jhuliyel dil yate seta beye beye ora beriyel yete pare. strileakti bll, “psime pahader dike teamra cle yao. tahle htath kre rajar sainyra teamader khumje pabe na. okhane tindin teamra atmgapn kre thakea. sainyra phire ele teamra teamader pthe phire yao.” tara bll, “amra teamake prtisruti diyechi kintu teamake ye ekta kaj krte hbe, nile ktha rakhthe na parle amra dayi hb na. amader palaneer jny tumi ei lal ddi kaje lagiyeche. amra tea absyi ekhane phire aschi. tkhn kintu ei ddiata abar janalay jhuliyel rakhbe. tumi absyi teamar badite mata, pita, bhai-beander ebm teamar smst pribarbrgke niye asbe. ei badite yarai thakbe tader prtyekke amra rkasa krb. keu ydi aht hy tar jny amra dayi thakb. kintu keu ydi badir baire thake tahle

se ht hte pare, se ksetre amra dayi hb na. se ksetre deas tar nijer. teamar sng e amader cukti hye ril. kintu tumi ydi kauke esb phams kre dao tahle ei cukti ar cukti thakbe na.” strileakti bl, “teamra ya ya blech sb ami krb.” se tader biday janal. tara tar badi theke beriyel gel. lal ddita se janalay bemdhe dil. tara badi theke beriyel pahader dike yatra krl. tara sekhane tindin ril. rajprhrira smst rastay njrdari krte lagl. tindin ebhabe kete yabar pr tara asa chede diye ngre phire elea. tarpr leat duti pahad periye, ndi periye nuner putr yiheasuyr kache phire elea. tara ya ya dekkeheche sb take janal. yiheasuyke tara bl, “prbhu ytharthi smst desta amader diye gechen. odeser smst leak amader bhye bhit hye ache.”

3

prdin khub skale yiheasuy ar israyeler smst leak uthe sitim chede cle gel. tara yrdndner pare giye pemchl. ndi pereabar age sekhane tambu khatal. tin din pr, dlptira sibirer srbrt ghure dekhlen. tarpr tamra sklke blen, “teamra ykhn yajkder ebm lebiyeder prbhu, teamader isbrer saksysinduk bhn krte dekhbe tkhn teamra absyi tader anusrn krbe. kintu dekhya yen khub kache theke anusrn kearea na. pray 1,000 gj tphate thakbe. teamra ekhane age aseani, tai ydi tader anusrn krea, jante parbe keathay teamader gntby.” tarpr yiheasuy tader blen, “nijeder pbitr krea. agamikal prbhu teamader upsthitite kichu ascryy kaj krben.” yiheasuy yajkder blen, “saksysinduk niye skler samne diyei ndi periye yao.” tara tai krl. prbhu yiheasuyke blen, “aj ami teamake mhapurus kre gde tealbar kaje prbrtt hb. israyeler smst leak teamar dike takiye thakbe. tara janbe ye ami teamar sng achi, yemn measir sng chilam. yajkra saksysinduk bhn krbe. ektha tader bealea, ‘apnara yrdn ndir tir prynt hemte yaben ebm ndite pa rakhar thik agei theme yaben.’” tarpr israyeler leakder uddeesy yiheasuy blen, “teamra skle ekhane esea ebm teamader prbhu, isbrer barta srn krea. prman ache jibnt isbr ytharthi teamader sng achen. prman ache, tini styi teamader struke prajit krben. tini knaniy, hitti, hibbiy, prisiy, girsasiy, imeariy ebm yibusiyder prajit krben. ai bhukhnd theke tini tader cle yete badhy krben. ei hl prman. teamra ykhn yrdn ndi pereabe, tkhn prbhu, yini smst bhumndler adhikari, tamr saksysinduk teamader age age yabe. ekhn teamader mdhye theke bareajinke teamra beche nao. yajkra prbhu saksysinduk bhn krben. prbhui smst bhumndler rajadhiraj. yajkera teamader samne diye saksysinduk bhn kre yrdn ndite namben. tara ndite pdarn kra matri ndir jlsreat stbdh hye yabe. sei stbdhibhut jl ndir pichne purn hye bamdher akare pde thakbe.” yajkra saksysinduk bhn krlen. leakra yekthane tambu gedechil sekhan theke beriyel yrdn ndi pereanear jnye rona hl. (phsl tealar smy yrdndner dui kuli plabit hye yay. tai ndi tkhn kanay-kanay purn chil.) yajkra saksysinduk bhn kre ndir dhare ese pemchlen ebm ndite pa rakhlen. sng sng jlsreat theme gel. sb jl ndir pechne bamdher mtea jma hye ril. semp jlsrasi ndir dhar diye seaa dam prynt (srttner nikbrti ek shre) jme rmp. yirihear kachakachi giye leakera ndi pereal. se jaygar mati sukiye giyechil. yajkra prb-

hur saksysinduk majh ndi prynt bhn krar pr thamlen. tamra apeksa krlen. yrdndner susk bhumir opr diye israyeler smst manus hamtte lagl.

4

skle yrdn ndi periye ele prbhu yiheasuyke blen, “barea jnke ebar beche nao. prtyek pribargeasthi theke ek jn kre nebe. ndir yekthane yajkra damdiye achen sedike tader takate blea. sekhane bareati sila tader khumje nite nirdes dao. ai bareati sila bhn krea. aj ratre yekthane thakbe sekhane aigulea rekhe debe.” sei mt yiheasuy prti pribargeasthi theke ek jn kre leak beche nilen. tini sei barea jnke ek sng daklen. yiheasuy tader blen, “ndir yekthane teamader prbhu isbrer pbitr sinduk ryeche sekhane yao. teamra prtyeke ekti kre pathr khumje nebe. israyeler bareati pribargeasthir prtyek jner jny ekti kre pathr. ai pathr kamdhe tule nao. ei sb pathr teamader kache ek ekta prtiker mtea. bbbisyte teamader sntansnttira jijnasa krbe, ‘ei sb pathrer arth ki?’ teamra tader blbe prbhu yrdn ndir sreat bndh kre diyechilen. ykhn saksysinduktike yrdn ndi par kranea hcchil tkhn jl tar prbah bndh rekhechil. pathrgulea israyeler leakder kache eisb ghtnar cirkalar smark hye thakbe.” israyelbasira sei mt yiheasuyr ades paln krl. tara yrdn ndir majhkan theke barea khana pathr tule nil. bareati pribarbrger prtyeker jny ekti kre pathr chil. yemn bhabe prbhu yiheasuyke blechilen thik temni bhabei leakra pathr bye niye cll. tarpr yekthane tara tambu gedechil sekhane aigulea rakh. (yiheasuy yrdn ndir majhkhane bareati pathr rekhechilen. thik sei jaygatei yekthane yajkra pbitr sinduk kamdhe niye damdiyechilen. ajo ai jaygay pathrgulea dekha yay.) prbhu yiheasuyke leakder ki krte hbe ta janate ades dilen. segulea measi yiheasuyke paln krar jny blechilen. tai pbitr sinduk bhnikari yajkra majhndite damdiye rilen ytksn na yiheasuy leakder nirdes deoya ses krlen. leakra drut ndi pereate lagl. tara ndi pereanear pala ses krl. tarpr yajkra tader samne diye prbhur sinduk bhn kre cllen. rubener leakra, gad pribargeasthi ebm mnhsir pribargeasthir ardhek leakra measir nirdes paln krl. era anyany leakder ceakher samne ndi pereal. era yuddher jny prstut chil. israyeler baki leakder tara sahayy kre yacchil yate tara isbrer prtisrut bhukhnder dkhl nite pare. pray 40,000 sainy yuddher jny prstut hye prbhur samne diye cle gel. yirihear smtlbhumir dike tara abhiyan krechil. sedin theke prbhu smst israyelbasider jny yiheasuyke ekjn mhapuruse print krlen. sedin theke leakra tamke smman prdrsn krte suru krl. yemn bhabe tara measike srdha krt, se bhabei tara yiheasuyke srdha krt lagl. sindukbahi yajkra ndite damdiye ryechen. prbhu yiheasuy blen, “yajkder ndi theke cle aste blea.” yiheasuy sei mtea yajkder ades dilen. tini blen, “yrdn ndi theke apnara beriyel asun.” yajkra yiheasuyr ades paln krlen. sinduk bhn kre tara ndi theke uthe elen. ndir epare ykhn tara pa rakhlen tkhn abar ndi bite suru krl. abar ndi ager mteai kulplabi hye uthl. prthm maser dms dine tamra yrdn ndi atikrm krlen. tamra yirihear purb dike gilgl namk ekti jaygay tambu khatalen. tamra yrdn ndi theke paoya bareati pathr bye niye giyechilen.

gilge yihasuy seib pathr sthapn krlen. yihasuy tader bllen, “bhbiysite teamader sntanra tader mata-pitar kache jijnasa krbe, ‘esb pathrer arth ki?’ teamra tader blbe, ‘esb pathr amader mne kriye dey, ki bhabe suknea jmir opr diye israyeler leakra yrdn ndi periye giyechil. prbhu, teamader isbr, yrdn ndir prbah bndh kre diyechilen yate teamra ai suknea jmir opr diye periye yete pare; thik yemnti hyechil, ykhn prbhu leahit sagrer jlprbah bndh kre diyechilen yate amra ai amsti suknea jmir opr diye periye yete pari.’ prbhu ei kaj krechilen yate ei deser smst smprdayer manus jante pare tini kta sktiman. tahle ei deser smst smprdayer manus prbhu, teamader isbrer mhasktike cirkal bhy kre clbe.”

5

tai prbhu yrdn ndi sukiye dilen ytksn na smst leak ta periye yay. yrdner pscime bsaskari imeariy ebm bhumdhysagr tirtbti knaniyeder rajara esb sune bes bhy peye gel. israyeler leader snge ldoi krar mtea sahs tader ril na. tkhn yihasuyke prbhu bllen, “ckmki pathr theke ksur baniye nao, ar sei ksur diye israyeler purusder sunnt krea.” sei mtea yihasuy ckmki pathr theke ksur baniye niye jibth haraleathe israyeliy-der sunnt krlen. israyeliyder sunnt krar pechne yihasuyr ekta karn chil. israyeler leakra misr chede cle gele yara sainybahinite chil tader sbaike sunnt kra hyechil. mrubhumite thakar smy anak yead-dhai prbhur ktha seaneni. tkhn prbhu tader prtis-ruti dilen ye tara ai desti sujla-suphla rupe dekhthe pabe na. tini amader purbpurusder kache sei desi diye yaben ble prtisruti krechilen, kintu yara tamr bani agrahy krechil tader isbr 40 bchr mrubhumite ghuriyechilen ye prynt na ai smst yeaddhara ses hy. tara mara gele tader sntanra tader sthan nil. misr theke cle asar pr tader sntander mrubhumite jnm hyechil. eder kauke sunnt kra hy ni. tai yihasuy tader sunnt krechilen. yihasuy skler sunntkrn ses krlen. tara sekhaney tambu khatiyethe theke gel. ytdin prynt sbai sere na uthl ttdin tara tambute bisram nil. sei smy prbhu yihasuyke bllen, “misre teamra sbai chile ktridas. ei dastb teamader ljiit kre rekhechil. aj teamader sb lja smkeac ami hrn krlam.” yihasuy sei jaygatar nam dilen gilgl. ajo se jaygar nam gilgl theke geche. israyeler leakra nistarprb utsb paln krl. yir-ihear smtlbhumite gilgl yekthane tambu khatiyechil sekhaney tara utsb krl. sei maser 14tm dine sndhya-bela sei utsb hl. nistarprb utsbher prer din tara se deser utpnkhady drbyi kheyechil. tara kheyechil khamirbihin ruti ar bhaja danassy. prdin skale akas theke ar bises dhrner khady brsn hl na. yedin theke israyeler leakra knane utpnkhady khethe suru krl, sedin theke sbrg theke khady asa bndh hl. ykhn yihasuy yirihear kachakachi gelen, tini takiye dekhlen ekjn manus trbari hate tamr samne damdiye achen. yihasuy tamr kache giye bllen, “ke apni? amader stru na mitr?” manusti bllen, “na, ami stru ni. ami prbhur sainybahinir senadhyks. ami eimatr teamar kache es-echi.” tkhn yihasuy tamke smman janate matha nicu kre bllen, “ami apnar bhrtty. prbhu ki amar jny kean ades diyechen?” prbhur senadhyks bllen, “jutea khealea. yekthane tumi damdiye ta ekhn pbitr sthan.”

tai yihasuy tamr ades paln krlen.

6

yirihea shrer smst prbes pth bndh kre deoya hyechil. kachei israyeler leakera, seijny shrer leakra bhy peye giyechil. shr theke keu bereat na, shre keu asto na. tkhn prbhu yihasuyke bllen, “seanea, ami teamader yirihea dkhl krte dicchi. teamra raja ar seimr smst yeaddhake prajit krbe. dine ekbar kre smst shrer caridike sainyder thl deoyabe. erkm chy din krbe. pbitr sindukti yajkder bhn krte blbe. satjn yajkke meser tairi sina nite blbe. sei sinduktir samne diye yajkder yete blbe. sptm dine shrtike satbar prdksin krbe. ai din yajkder yabar smy sina bajate blbe. tara ekbar khub jeare sina bajate. sei sinar sbd sunte pelei leadker citkar krte blbe. teamra ei kaj krle shrer pracirgulea bhenge pdbe, ar teamar leakrao seaja shre dhuke pdte parbe.” nuner putr yihasuy sei mt yajkder sklle ektr deke bllen, “prbhur pbitr sinduk apnara bhn krn. apnader mdhye sat jnke sina niye sinduker samne diye egiye yete blun.” tarpr yihasuy leakder ades dilen, “ebar yao. shrke prdksin krea. ssstr sainyra prbhur pbitr sinduker samne theke abhiyan krbe.” yihasuyr ktha ses hle sat jn yajk prbhur smkse yatra suru krlen. tamra satti sina bhn krlen ebm clte clte bajate laglen. yajkra tamder pichne pichne prbhur pbitr sinduk bye niye cllen. ye smst yajkra sina bajachilen ssstr sainyra tamder samne cle gel. baki leakra pbitr sinduker pichne hamtchil. tara sina bajate bajate shr prikrma krl. yihasuy tader yuddhdhbn dike barn krlen. tini bllen, “ekhn citkar kearea na. ami teamader na bla prynt ekta kthao blbe na. yedin blb sedin cemciyea.” yihasuyr ktha mt yajkra prbhur pbitr sinduk niye ekbar shr prdksin krlen. tarpr tamra tambute phire giye ratri katalen. prdin khub bheare yihasuyr ghum theke uthlen. yajkra abar prbhur sinduk kamdhe tule nilen. sat jn yajk satti sina niye beriyepden. tamra prbhur pbitr sinduker samne sina bajate bajate egiye cllen. tamder age age cleche ssstr sainyra. baki leakra prbhur pbitr sinduker pechne pechne clchil ebm prtibar prdksiner pr tader sina bajacchil. dbityi din tara skle ekbar shr prikrma krl. tarpr sibire phire elea. dudin dhre tara prtidin ei bhabei katal. sptm dine usakale tara uthe pdl. tara satbar shr prdksin krl. er age ebhabei tara shr prdksin krechil, kintu sedin tara satbar shr prdksin krl. sptm bar tara shr prikrma krl yajk sina bajalen. tkhn yihasuy ades dilen, “ebar citkar krea. prbhu teamader ei shr dan krechen. ei shr ebm shrer sbkichu prbhur. sudhu gnika rahb ebm tar badir leakra bemce thakbe. eder teamar htaya kearea na, karn se amader gudn guptcrke sahavy krechil. ar ekthao mne rekhea, ar ya sb ache amra ddbms tea krbi, kintu teamra kean kichui niye yete parbe na. ydi teamra aib jinis sngre niye amader sibire ase, the teamrao ddbms hye yabe. sei sngre teamra israyeler leakdero bipd deke anbe. yt seana, rupa, ar pitl o leahar tairi jinisptr ache sbi prbhur smpd. sei sb smpd prbhur keasagarei thakbe.” yajkra sina bajalen. leakra sinar sbd sune citkar kre uthl. pracirgulea bhenge pdl. tara skle dede shrer mdhye dhuke pdl. ei bhabe israyeler leakra shr dkhl kre nil. shre ya kichu chil sb

tara dhhms kre phell. jibit sb kichukei tara mere phell. yubk yubti, brddh-brddha kaukei bad dil na. gru, matha sklike tara mere phell. yihasuy guptcr dujner snge ktha bllen. tini bllen, “sei gnika grhe teamra yao. take ebm tar snge yara ache tader ber kre niye esea. teamra take yemn prtisruti diyechile, sei prtisrut anusare kaj krea.” sei mt dujn badite dhuke rahbke ber kre anl. tara tar mata, pita, bhai pribarer sklike ber kre anl. tachada ar yara rahber snge chil taderoi udhar krl. eder sbaike tara israyeler siborer baire ekta nirapd jaygay rekhe dil. tarpr israyelbasira smst shr baliye dil. seana, rupea, pitl ar leahar tairi jinis chada ar sb kichui tara baliye dil. tara ai jinisguli prbhur keasagare rakhil. gnika rahb tar pribarer sklike ebm tar snge ar yara chil yihasuy tader sbaike rkasa krechilen. tini tader bamciyechilen, karn rahb yihasuyr pathanea guptcrder yara yiriheate esechil tader sahayy krechil. ajo israyelbasider mdhye rahb bas krche. sei smy yihasuyr ekti gurutbuprn prtisruti diyechilen. tini blechilen: “ye gdibe punray yiriheate ngr, prbhur reasanl pdibe tahar upr. ngrer bhitti ye kribhe sthaph, jyesthmt nntan se kheyabe apn; ye jn nirman kre ngrer dbar, knisth nntan tar hibe smhar.” prbhui yihasuyr snge rilen. ar yihasuy sara dese bikhyat hye gelen.

7

kintu israyeler leakra isbrer ades paln kre ni. yi-huda pribargeasthir ekjner nam chil akhn. tar pitar nam krmmi, pitamher nam jimri. akhn kichu jinis rekhechil, yegulea nst kre deoya ucit chil. sei jny prbhui israyeler leakder upr krudhd hlen. tara yiriheate dkhil krar pr yihasuyr kyekjn leakke ayte pathalen. ay baitheler purbdike bait-abner kache absthit. yihasuyr tader bllen, “teamra ayte yao. sei jaygay ki ki durbil dik ache dekhe esea.” se ktha sune leakra sei dese guptcrbrtti krte gel. kichudin pr tara yihasuyr kache phire elea. tara bll, “ay bes durbil jayga. dkhil krar jny amader skler yabar drkar nei. 2,000 athba 3,000 leak pathalei clbe. geata sainyabahini kaje lagabar drkar nei. khub km leaki sekhane ache yara amader snge yuddh krbe.” pray 3,000 leak ayte gel. ayer leakra pray 36 jn israyeler leakke htya krechil ebm israyeliyira bhy peye paliye giyechil. ayer leakra shrer phtk thekei tader tada krchil. tara paliye giyechil yekthane niret silakhnd theke pathr kata hy. ayer leakra tader hariye diyechil. ei sb dekhe israyeler leakra khub bhy peye gel, tara sahs hariye phell. yihasuyr ykhn ei smbad peln tkhn mner duhkhe tini tamr peasak chimde phellen. pbitr sinduker samne tini matite matha nuiye dilen. sndhya prynt ebhabei tini katalen. israyeler netarao ebhabe matha hemt kre bse ril. duhkh bedna prkas krte tarao nijeder mathay dhulea chumdlea. yihasuyr bllen, “he prbhui, amar sbami! tumi amader sklike yrdn ndi par kriye ekhane enech. ken tumi etdur tene niye ese tarpr imeariy leakder diye amader ei srbnas krle? amra yrdnder opare tea sukhe sbachndye thakte partam. he prbhui! ami praner spth kre blchi, ekhn ar amar blar mtea kichui nei. israyel tar strur kache here geche. knaniyara o anyany adhibasira sklei jante parbe ki ghteche. erpr tara amader akrmn krbe, amader

mere phelbe, tkhn teamar mhanam rkasa krte tumi ki krbe?” prbhui yihasuyr bllen, “ken teamra matite matha nuiye bse ach? uthe damdao. israyeler leakra amar biruddhe pap kreche. ye cukti paln krte tader ades diyechilam tara ta bhng kreche. ye sb jinis tader dhhms krte ades krechilam, tar mdhye theke kichu jinis tara niyeche. ar amar smptti curi kreche. tara mithyabadi. tara sesb nijeder bybharer jny niye giyeche. sei jny israyeliy sainy yuddh chede paliye esechi. karn tara anyay krechil. tader ses kre deoyai ucit. ami teamader ar sahayy krba na. ydi teamra amar nirdesmt prtyekti jinis nst na kr, tahle ami teamader snge thakb na. “yao! tader pbitr krea. tader blea, ‘teamra nijeder suci krea. agamikaler jny tairi ho. israyeler prbhui isbr bym blechen ye kichu leak tamr nirdes mtea jinisgulea nst na kre segulea rekhe diyeche. segulea phele na dile kichutei teamra struder harate parbe na. “kal skale teamra sbai prbhur samne absyi damdabe. smst pribargeasthi prbhur samne damdabe. erpr tini ekti pribargeasthi beche neben. tarpr sei pribargeasthi prbhur samne damdabe. erpr prbhui sei pribargeasthi prtiti bms khumtiye dekhben ebm ekti bms beche neben. tarpr tini sei bmsr prtiti dsdyke beche neben. ye bykti ai smst jinis rekhe diyeche, ya amader nst kre deoya ucit chil, se dhra pdbe. tarpr take pudiyera mara hbe ebm tar snge tar yabtiy jinispr pudiyera phela hbe. byktiti prbhur snge ye cukti hyechil ta bhng kreche. israyeler leakder prti se khub anyay kreche.” prdin khub bheare yihasuyr israyeler leakder prbhur kache niye gelen. smst pribargeasthi prbhur samne damdal ebm prbhui yihudar purea pribargeasthike mneanit krlen. sutram yihudar smst pribargeasthi prbhur samne damdal. tini serhiy bmske mneanit krlen ebm sei bmsr prtiti pribar prbhur samne damdal. sei pribargulear mdhye theke jimri pribarke beche neoya hl. tarpr yihasuyr ai pribarbhukt smst leakke prbhur samne damdate bllen. prbhui krmmir putr akhnke beche nilen. (krmmi hcche jimrir putr ar jimri hcche jerar putr.) tarpr yihasuyr akhnke bllen, “bacha, israyeler prbhui isbrke smman krea. tamr kache tumi teamar pap sbikar krea. ya krech amar kache blea. amar kache kean kichu lukeate yea na.” akhn uttr dil, “eta styi! israyeler prbhui isbrer kache ami pap krechi. ami ya krechi ta ei: amra yiriheate shr ebm sei shrer sb kichui dkhil krechilam. ami babiler ekta sundr sal, pray 5 paund rupea ar pray ek paund seanao dekhchilam. ami segulea amar nijer jny rekhe dite ceyechilam. tai ami tule niyechilam. segulea amar tambur nice matir tairi lukiyer rekhechi. ekhane segulea apni paben. ar rupea ache saler nice.” sutram yihasuyr kichu leakke tambute pathalen. tara chute tambute giye aish lukanea jinis khumje pel. rupea chil saler tlay. tara tambur bhethe tader smst jinis ber kre anl. tara segulea yihasuyr ebm israyeler smst leakder kache niye gel. prbhur samne tara segulea matite phele dil. tarpr yihasuyr ebm smst leak serher putr akhnke akhear upyaktar dike niye gel. tara seana, rupea, sal, akhner sb chelemeye, tar gru, mes, gadha, tambu ar tar ythasrbsb hstgt krl. tara ei smst jinis ebm akhnke akhear upyaktar niye gel. pr dlpti yihasuyr bllen, “tumi amader anak kst diyech. ekhn prbhui teamake kst deben.” tarpr skle akhn ebm tar pribarer

sklke pathr chumde chumde mere phell. tader tara pudiye phell. tar snge ya kichu chil seguleao pudiye phell akhnke pudiye marar pr tara tar mrt deher opr anek pathr capiye dil. sei sb pathr ajo sekhane dekha yabe. ebhabei isbr akhner binas ghtalen. ei karne ai jaygati ke bla hy akhear uptyka. er pr israyeler opr prbhur kreadh prsmiit hy.

8

prbhu yihasuyke bllen, “bh y peo na. asa chede na. teamar smst yeaddhake niye aye cle yao. ayer rajake prajit krar jny ami teamader sahavy krb. ami teamader kache raja, rajar leakder, tar shr ebm tar des sbkichu dicchi. teamra yirihea ar se deser rajar prti ya krechile thik sei rkmi teamra ay ebm sei shrer rajar prti krbe. sudhu eibar teamra sb dhnsmpr ebm psusmuh niye yabe ebm ogulea teamader jnyi rakhbe. ekhn teamader kyekjn sainyke shrer piche lukiye thakte blea.” tai yihasuy smst sainybahinike ayer dike niye gelen. tini tamr sera 30,000 yeaddhake beche nilen. ratre tini tader pathalen. yihasuy tader ei ades dilen: “teamader ya blchi ta mn diye sean. shrer pechn dike teamra lukiye thakbe. akrmm jny apeksa krbe. shr theke bese dure yabe na. sbmsy lksy rakhbe ar tairi thakbe. ami sklke niye shrer dike yatra krb. shrer leakra amader snge yuddh krte beriyase. thiik ager mtea amra chu paliye asb. tara amader shr theke tadiye debe. tara bhabbe ye amra thiik ager mtea oder kach theke paliye yacchi. sei bhabbe amra paliye yab. tarpr teamra guptthan theke beriyase ar shr adhikar krbe. prbhu, teamader isbr bym teamader jy krar skti dan krben. “prbhu ya ya bllen sei anusare kaj krbe. amar dike lksy rekhea. ami teamader shr dkhler ades deb. shrer dkhil niye eke teamra baliye debe.” tarpr yihasuy tader lukaneer jaygay pathiye diye apeksa krte laglen. tara baithel ebm ayer mdhybrti ekti jaygay gel. jaygati ayer pscim dike. yihasuy tamr leakder snge rat katalen. prdin khub skale yihasuy sb leakder ek snge jdea krlen. tarpr yihasuy ebm israyeler dlptira tader ayer dike niye gelen. yihasuy sng ye sb sainy chil, tara ay abhiyan krl. shrer samne ese tara damdal. sainyra shrer uttre tambu khatal. ay ebm sainybahinir mdhye chil ekti uptyka. tarpr yihasuy pray 5,000 sainy beche nilen. tini tader shrer pscime baithel ebm ayer majhkhane lukiye thakar jny pathiye dilen. ei bhabbe yihasuy yuddher jny tader prstut krlen. shrer uttre tader prdhan ghamti. anyanyra lukeal pscim dike. sei ratre yihasuy uptykay gelen. pre ayer raja israyeliy sainybahinike dekhthe pelen. israyeliy sainybahinir biruddhe yuddh krta raja ebm tamr leakra beriy pdl. ayer raja yrdn uptykar kache shrer purbdike gelen. tai tini shrer pechn dike lukiye thaka israyeliy sainynder dekhthe pelen na. ayer sainybahini yihasuy ebm israyeler smst manuske tadiye dil. tara yekthane mrubhumi sei purbdike chut lagel. shrer skle hai-hai kre yihasuy o tamr sainybahinike tada krte lagl. sb leak shr chede cle gel. ay ebm baitheler sb leak israyeliy sainybahinike tadiye dil. shr phamka pde ril. shr rkasa krar jny keu ril na. tarpr prbhu yihasuyke bllen, “ay shrer dike brsa umciye dhrea. ei shr ami teamader hate tule deb.” tamr ktha mtea yi-

hasuy ay shrer dike brsa umciye dhrlen. israyeler ye sb leakra lukiye chil tara ta dekhil. tara tader lukeabar jayga theke drut beriyase shrer dike chut gel, shrer dhuke pdl ar shrta dkhil kre nil. tarpr sainyra shr pudiye debar jny agun lagiye dil. ayer leakra pechne takiye dekhil tader shr jblche. tara dekhil shr theke akaser dike dheamya utthe. ei dekhthe tara durbl hye pdl, sahs hariye phell. tara israyeliyder tadabar prcesta chede dil. israyeliy rao ar cheatachuti na kre phire damdal ar ayer leakder snge yuddh krte lagl. ayer leakder palabar mtea kean nirapd jayga chil na. yihasuy ebm tamr leakra dekhil ye ai sainyra shr dkhil kre niyeche. tara dekhil shr theke dheamya opre utthe. ei smy tara paliye na giye ghure damdal, ayer leakder dike chute giye yuddh krl. tarpr yara lukiye chil tarao phire ese yuddhe sahavy krl. ayer leakder samne piche sb dikei israyeliy sainybahini. tara phamde atka pdl. israyeliy tader prajit krl. ayer smst leak niscihn na hoya prynt tara yuddh krte lagl. stru pkser ekta leako palate parl na. kintu ayer rajake bamciye rakha hl. yihasuy leakra take yihasuy kache niye el. yuddher smy israyeliy sainybahini ayer leakder mathe-ghate mrubhumir mdhye tadiye niye giye chil. tarpr tara sei sb jaygay tader htia krechil. tarpr tara aye phire giye sekhane yesb leak tkhno bemce chil tader htia krl. sedin ayer smst leak mara gel. 12,000 purus o strileak mara giye chil. yihasuy tamr leakder shr dnbms krar smket ditei ay shrer dike bllm umcu kre dhrechilen. shrer smst leak binst na hoya prynt yihasuy ebhabei damdiye chil. israyeler leakra shrer smst jibjntu ebm anyany jin-ispr nijeder bybharer jny rekhe diye chil. prbhu yihasuyke nirdes debar smy tader ei sb rekhe ditei blechilen. yihasuy ay shrke baliye dilen. shrta kt-guli pathrer stupe print hl. ar kichui sekhane chil na. ajo shrta sei rkmi pde ache. yihasuy ayer rajake ekta gache phamsi dilen. sndhye prynt take jhuliye rakhlen. sury ast gele yihasuy tader gach theke dehtake namate bllen. shrer phtker kache tara dehtake chumde dil. tarpr prcur pathr diye tara dehtake capa dil. sei pathrer stup ajo dekha yabe. tarpr yihasuy israyeler prbhu, isbrer smrne ekti bedi nirman krlen. ebl prbter cuday tini ei bedi tairi krechilen. prbhur das measi israyeler leakder janiye chil ki bhabbe bedi tairi krte hbe. measir bidhipustke priskar kre lekha chil bedir prstut prnali. sei bhabbe yihasuy bedi tairi krlen. kata hyni emn pathr diyei bedi tairi hye chil. ai pathrgulir opr kean lehstmbh khkho bybhar kra hy ni. sei bedite tara prbhur uddesye heambli utsrg krl. tara mngl naibedy utsrg krl. aikhane yihasuy pathrgulear opre measir bidhigulea likhe dilen. israyeler smst leak yate segulea pde sei jny tini likhe diye chil. prbinra, upcddst krmira, bicarkra ebm smst manus pbitr sinduktike ghire damdal. prbhu pbitr saksy sinduk bhnikari lebiy yajkder samne tara damdiye chil. ardhek leak damdiye chil ebl prbter cudar samne ar baki ardhek damdiye chil grsim prbter cudar samne. prbhur das measi tader ebhabei damdate blechilen. tara yate prbhur asirbad pay sei jny tini tader ei nirdes diye chil. tarpr yihasuy bidhir priti ktha pde seanalen. tini smst asirbad ar smst abhisap “bidhipustke” ye bhabbe lekha ache sei bhabbe pde seanalen. israyeler smst leak sekhane jdea

hyechil. smst strileak, sisu ar tader sng e bas krt yesb bidesi manus tarao sekhane chil. measir prtiti nirdes yiheasuy pde seanalen.

9

yrdrn ndir pscim tirer yt raji chil tader rajara smst ghnta sunechil. ei sb rajai hitti, imeariy, knaniy, pritsni, hibbiy ebm yibusiyy deser leakder raja. tara pahadi jaygay ebm smtl bhumite thakt. tara bhumd-hysagrer dhar ghemse libanean prynt chdiye thaka ancleo bas krt. smst raja ek hl. tamra yiheasuy ebm israyeliyder biruddhe ldoi krar priklpna krl. yiheasuy kibhabe yirihea ebm ay jy krechilen, se sb gibeian shrer leakra sunechil. tai tara israyeliyder ki bhabe beaka bananea yay se bisye cintabhabna krl. tader chkta chil erkm; phata, bhanga yt camdar beatl chil tara jdea krbe. ei sb draksarser camdar kheal psuder pithe capiye debe. tara puranea thleguleao psuder pithe capabe yate mne hy ye tara anak dur theke bhrmn kre esech. leakra paye puranea jutea prl. tader puranea kapdceapd prl. tara kyekti suknea ebm chatapda ruti jeagad krl. tai leakguli dekke mne hcchil yen tara anak dur theke esech. tarpr ei leakra israyelbasider tambur dike egiye gel. ei sibirti chil gilgler kache.leakguli yiheasuyer kache gel ebm tamke bli, "amra anak durer ekti des theke esechi. amra apnader sng ekti santi cukti sthapn krte cai." israyeler leakra ei hibbiydr bli, "hteo tea pare ye, apnara amader beaka banate caichen. apnara hytea amader deser kachei thaken. kintu amra apnader sng ekean santir cukti krte pari na, ytksn na jante parchi, apnara keatha theke aschen." hibbiyra yiheasuyke bli, "amra apnar bhrty."kintu yiheasuy jijnasa krlen, "teamra ke? teamra keatha theke asch?" tara bli, "amra apnar bhrty. amra anak durer ekti des theke aschi. amra ekhane esechi karn amra prbhu, apnader isbrer, mhaskti smbdhe sunechi. amra tamr smst karyklap jante perechi. misre tini ki ki krechilen amra sunechi. amra area sunechi tini yrdrn ndir purbtire imeariy jatir dujn rajake prajit krechilen. ekjn hisbeaner raja sihean, anyjn basner raja og. hisbean ebm basn astareat dese absthit. tai amader prbirna o any skle blechilen, 'bhrmnner jny ythest khady niye yeo. israyeler leakdr sng dekhakrea. tader bealea, "amra teamader bhrty. amader sng ekti cukti krea." "ei dekhun, amader ruti ki rkm suknea hye geche. ykhn amra beriyechilam se sb chil grm ar tatka. kintu ekhn sb sukiye basi hye geche. ei dekhun, amader camdar draksarser patr-gulea. ykhn beriyechilam tkhn egulea chil ntun draksarse bhrti. kintu aj dekh, sb phete geche, basi hye geche. amader peasak-asak, cti-jutea sb kemn hye geche dekhchen tea. dekhun, ei lmba sphre amader prner kapd-ceapder dsa, pray jrajirn." leakgulea styi ktha blche kina israyeler leakra yacai krte cail. tai tara rutiti cekhe dekhil, kintu tader prbhuke jijnasa krl na ye orkm ksetre tader ki kra ucit. yiheasuy tader sng e santi cukti krte raji hlen. tini tader thakte dite raji hlen. israyeler dlptira yiheasuyer prtisruti rakhtar sphth nil. tin din pr israyeler leakra jante parl ye ora tader sibirer khub kachakachii bas krt. tai israyeliyra oder bsbaser jayga dekhthe gel. trtity dine tara gibeian,

kphira, bereat ar kiriyt-yiyarim ei sb shre el. kintu israyeliy sainybahini aish shre giye yuddh krte cail na. tara oder sng e santi cukti krechil. israyeler dlptira prbhu, israyeler isbrer samne gibeianeder kache prtisruti krechil.leakra absy dlptider cuktir biruddhe nalis krechil. kintu dlptira bli, "amra gibeianeder prtisruti diyechi. israyeler prbhu o isbrer samne amra ktha diyechi. amra ekhn tader sng e yuddh krl na. amader ei bhabe clte hbe. tader jibit thakte ditei hbe. amra tader aghat krte pari na; dile, isbr prtisruti bhangar jny amader opr krudhd hben. tara bemce thakuk. kintu tara amader bhrty hye bemce thakbe. tara amader kath kete debe, amader skler jny jl bye debe." tai dlptira oder sng e santi cukti bhangl na. yiheasuy gibeianeder daklen. tini blen, "ken teamra amader kache mithya ktha ble? amader sibirer kachei tea teamader des. kintu teamra blechile ye teamra dur des theke esech. ekhn teamader anak durgti ache. teamra sbai amader kritdas hbe. teamader leakra amader kath kete debe. isbrer gher-jny jl bye anbe." gibeianer leakra bli, "amra mithya ktha blechilam karn amader bhrty chil. apnara amader mere phelben. amra sunechi isbr tamr das measike ades diyechilen ei des apnader hate tule dite. isbr apnake edeser smst leakk htya krte blechilen. tamp amra mithya ktha blechilam. ekhn amra apnar das. ya bhalea bujhen tai krben." tai gibeianer leakra kritdas hye gel. yiheasuy tader bamcte dilen. israyeliydr tini mere phelte dilen na. yiheasuy gibeianeder israyeliydr kritdas kre diyechilen. tara kath kete ant, israyeliydr jny jl bye ant. tarao prbhur bedir jny kath kete ant ebm jl bye ant. prbhu yekthanei bedi sthapner jayga pchnd krten sekhane mp tader jl bye ante ht. aish leak ajo kritdas hye ryeche.

10

sei smy jerusalem raja chil adeanisedk. raja jante perechil ye, yiheasuy ay shrke prast krechilen ebm dhhms kre diyechen. se jante parl yirihea ar se deser rajaro eki hal krechilen yiheasuy. se etao jenechil, gibeianer leakra israyeler sng e santi cukti kreche. tara jerusalem khub kachakachii ryeche. esb jene adeanisedk ebm tar prjara bes bhy peye gel. ayer mtea gibeian tea cheatkhat shr ny. gibeian khub bd shr, eke mhangri bla yay. sei ngrer skle chil bes bhalea yeaddha. sei ngrero erkm abstha sune raja tea bes ghabde gel. jerusalem raja adeanisedk hibreaner raja heahmer sng e ktha bli. tachada yrmuter raja piram, lakhiser raja yaphiy ebm igleaner raja dbr eder sng eo se ktha bli. jerusalem raja eder kache anuny kre bli, "teamra amar sng e clea. gibeianeder akrmn krte teamra amake sahayy krea. gibeianer leakra yiheasuy o israyeliydr sng e santi cukti kreche." sei jny pamcn imeariy rajar sainybahini ek hlea. (ei pamcn hlea jerusalem, hibrean, yrmut, lakhis ebm igleaner raja.) sainydl gibeianer dike yatra krl. tara shr ghire phell ebm yuddh suru krl. gibeianbasira yiheasuyr kache khbr pathal. sei smy yiheasuy gilgle tamr sibire chilen. khbrta ei: "amra apnar bhrty. apni amader chede cle yaben na. amader bamcan. tatadadi asun. pahadi des theke smst imeariy jatir raja sainsamnt niye amader sng e yuddh krte asche."

khbr peye yihasuy ssainye gilgl theke beriye pdlen. tamr snge chil sera sainiker dl. prbhu yihasuyke blen, "oder sainsamnt dekke bhy peo na. ami teamader jitiye deb. ora keu teamader prajit krte parbe na." sainydl niye yihasuy sararat gibiyean abhiyan calalen. strura jante parl na, yihasuy aschen. tai yihasuy ebm tamr sainyira hthat tader akrmn krl. ykhn israyel akrmn krl tkhn prbhu sei sainynder ht-bak kre dilen. tara prajit hl. israyeliyder kache eta ekta mst bd jy. tara struder gibiyean theke bait-hearean dke tadiye niye gel. israyeli sainyira aseka ebm mkkeda prynt yabar pthe yt leakjn chil sbaike htya krl. tarpr tara bait-hearean theke aseka prynt lmba rastati brabr struder pechne pechne dhaoya krte krte gel. tader ebhabe tada krar smy prbhu akas theke silabrsti jhralen. bd bd silar ghaye anak strui mara gel. israyeli sainynder trbarir ghaye yt na mara pdl, tar ceye dheb bese mara pdl sila brstitei. sei din prbhu israyeler kache imeariyder prajit ghtalen. sei din yihasuy prbhur kache prarthna krlen ebm tarpr smst israyelbasider samne ades krlen: "he sury, tumi gibiyeaner upre theamea. ar ke cndr, tumi aylean up-tykay cup kre theakea." tai sury srl na. cndro ndl na ytksn na leakra struder haray. ei kahini yaser grnth lekhia ache. sury mdhyggne sthir hye giye chil, geata dinta se ar ghurl na. erkm age kkhno hy ni. preo kkhno hy ni. sedin prbhu ekti leaker badhy hyechilen. styii, prbhu sedin israyeler pkse yuddh krechilen. erpr yihasuy sainynder niye gilgler sibire phire elen. kintu yuddher smy ai pamc jn raja paliye giye chil. mkkedar kache ekta guhar mdhye tara lukiyechil. tbe ek jn tader guhay lukeate dekhte peye giye chil. yihasuy sb jante parlen. yihasuy blen, "bd bd pathr diye guhamukh bndh kre dao. kichu leakke guha parharay rekhe dao. kintu teamra sekhane yen theme theke na. struder tada krtei theakea. pechn theke tader akrmn krtei theakea. teamra struder kichutei tader shre phire yete debe na. prbhu, teamader isbr tader upr teamader jyi hte diyechen." tarpr yihasuy ar israyelbasira struder htya krlen. kintu kyekjn stru umcu pracir ghera kyekti shre gel ebm sei khanei ni-jeder lukiyer rakkhl. tader ar htya kra gel na. yuddher pr yihasuyer leakra tamr kache mkkeday phire el. sei deser kean leaki israyeliyder biruddhe ekta kthao blte sahs kre ni. yihasuy blen, "guhamukh theke pathrgulea sriye dao. ai pamc jn rajake amar kache anea." tai yihasuyer leakra pamc jn rajake guhar bhetr theke ber kre anl. tara chil jerusalem, hibeian, yrmut, lakhis ebm igleaner raja. tara pamc jn rajake yihasuyer samne hajir krl. yihasuy tamr leakter sekhane aste blen. sainy dler prdhander tini blen, "teamra edike esea. ei rajader glay teamader pa dao." tai sainy-dler prdhanra kache sre elea ebm tader pa eisb rajader glay rakkhl. tarpr yihasuy tamr leakter blen, "teamra stru ho, sahsi ho. bhy peo na. bhbisye struder snge ykhn teamra yuddh krbe tkhn tader prti prbhu ki kr-ben ta ami teamader dekhacchi." tarpr yihasuy pamc jn rajake htya krlen. pamcta gache pamc jnke jhuliye dilen. sndhye prynt ei bhabei tini tader rekhe dilen. suryaster smy yihasuy tamr leakter gach theke de-ghuleake namate blen. tai tara seigulea ai guhar bhetrei chumde dil. ye guhate rajara lukiyechil tar mukhta bd bd pathre dheke dil. sei dehulea aj prynt

guhar bhetre ache. sedin yihasuy mkkeda shr jy krlen. shrer raja o leakter yihasuy bdh krlen. ek jno bemce ril na. yihasuy yirihear rajar ye dsa krechilen, mkkedar rajaro se rkm dsa krlen. tarpr leakter niye yihasuy mkkeda theke beriye pdlen. tara libnate giye sei shr akrmn krl. prbhu israyeliyder sei shr o shrer rajake prajit krte dilen. sei shrer prtyekta leakke israyeliyra htya krechil. kean leaki bemce ril na. ar leakra yirihear rajar ye dsa krechil, sei shrer ra-jaro sei dsa krl. tarpr israyeler leakter niye yihasuy libna chede lakhiser dike gelen. libnar kache tambu khatiyetara shr akrmn krl. prbhu tader lakhis jy krte dilen. dbitiy dine tara shr adhiakar krl. israyeler leakra shrer prtyekta leakke htya krl. libnar mtea ekha-neo tara eki kaj krechil. gesrer raja hearm lakhiske rksar jny esechil. kintu yihasuy takeo sainsamnt smet hariye dilen. tader ekjno bemce ril na. tarpr yihasuy israyelbasider niye lakhis theke igleaner dike yatra krlen. igleaner kache tambu gede tara iglean akrmn krl. sedin tara shr dkhl kre sekhankar sb leakke mere phell. thik lakhiser mtea ekhane sei eki ghnta ghtl. tarpr yihasuy israyelbasider niye iglean theke hibeianer dike clen. skle hibeian akrmn krl. ei shrtta chadao hibeianer lageaya kyekta cheatkhathe shro tara adhiakar krl. shrer prtyekta leakke tara htya krl. keu sekhane bemce ril na. igleaner mtea ekha-neo sei eki ghnta ghtl. tara shr ddbms kre sekhankar sb leakke htya krechil. tarpr yihasuy o israyelbasira dbire phire ese sei shrti akrmn krl. tara sei shr, shrer raja ar dbirer lageaya smst cheatkhathe shr sb kichu dkhl kre nil. shrer sb leakke tara htya krl. keu be-mce ril na. hibeian ar tar rajake niye tara ya krechil dbir o tar rajake niyeo tara sei eki kand krl. libna o se shrer rajadi byapareo tara eki kaj krechil. ei bhabe yihasuy pahadi dese negebher ebm pscim o purb pa-hadtli smst shrer sb rajader prajit krl. israyeler prbhu isbr yihasuyke nirdes diyechilen smst leakke htya kra jny. tai yihasuy ai sb ancler keane leakkei bamcte den ni. yihasuy kades-brney theke ghsa prynt smst shr adhiakar krechilen. misrer geasn theke gibiyean prynt smst shr tini adhiakar krechilen. ek-barer abhiyane yihasuy aish shr o tader rajader ad-hikar krte perechilen. yihasuy emnti krte perechilen karn israyeler prbhu isbr bym israyeler pkse yuddh krechilen. erpr yihasuy israyelbasider niye gilgle tader sibire phire elen.

11

hatsearar raja yabin ei sb ghnta sunl. se kyekjn ra-jar sainsamntder eksnge jdea kra ktha cinta krl. madeaner raja yeabb, akspsher raja simreaner rajar kache ebm uttrancler smst raja, pahad o mru an-cler smst rajake yabin khbr pathal. yabin kinnert, negebh, pscim pahad, pscimer naph dearer rajader kache khbr pathal. yabin purb ar pscimer knan sm-prdayer rajader kache khbr pathal. se imeariy, hit-tiy, prisiy ebm pahadi deser yibusiyder kacheo khbr pathal. se mispar kache hrmean prbter nice ye hi-bbiyra thake tader kacheo khbr pathal. ei sb rajar sainyira jdea hl. asmkhy yeaddha, asmkhy gheada ar asmkhy rth mile tairi hl ek bisal bahini. et leak sekhane jdea hyechil ye mne hl tara yen smudrer

dharer balir danar mtea agnit. mereamer cheat ndir dhare ei smst raja jdea hl. tara tader sainybahinike eki sibirer mdhye smbet krl. ar ki bhabe israyeler biruddhe yuddh kra yay tar prikplna krl. tkhn prbhu yiheasuyke blen, "et sainy dekke bhy peo na. ami teamader jitiye deb. agamikal ei smyer mdhye teamra tader skille mere phelbe. smst gheadar payer sira kite phelbe, tader smst rth pudiye debe." yiheasuy ebm tar smst sainy hthat struder akrmn krl. meream ndir kache tara struder akrmn krl. prbhu israyeliyder jitiye dilen. israyel sainybahini tader prajit kre tadiye niye gel brhtrr sidean, misrpheat-myim ar purber mispir uptykar dike. sbkti struke mere na phela prynt israyeliy sainyra thaml na. prbhu ya blechilen yiheasuy tai krlen. gheadagulear payer sira kete phellen ebm rthgulea pudiye dilen. tarpr yiheasuy phire giye hatsear shr dkhil krlen. ebm hatsear rajake htya krlen. (israyeler biruddhe yesb rajyguli chil tader mdhye hatseari chil srbprdhan.) israyeli sainybahini sei shrer prtyekke htya krl. tara smst leakke ekebare ses kre dil. ek jn leako bemce ril na. tarpr tara shrta baliye dil. yiheasuy ei sb shrer sbkti dkhil krechilen. tini shrer smst rajake htya krechilen. shrer smst kichuke tini dhbms kre diyechilen. prbhur das measi yemn ajna krechilen sei mtea tini ei kaj krechilen. kintu israyeliy senabahini pahader opre sthapit kean shr baliye dey ni. hatseari chil ekmatr shr yeti pahader opre nirmitt chil ebm yiheasuy adese yeti tara pudiye diyechil. shrhgulea theke paoya smst jinisprr israyelbasira nijeder jny rekhe diyechil. shrer smst jibjntuke tara rekhe diyechil, ydio sekhankar smst leakkei tara mere phelechil. kean leakkei tara bamcte dey ni. bhukal age prbhu tamr das measike ei kaj krbar jny ajna krechilen. tarpr measi ei kaj krar jny yiheasuyke ajna krechilen, yiheasuy isbrer ades paln krechilen. prbhu measike ya ajna krechilen yiheasuy tar smsti paln krechilen. ei bhabe yiheasuy smgr deser smst leakke prajit krechilen. pahadi des negebh, smgr geasn ancl, pscimdiker pahadtli, yrdn uptyka, israyeler smst pahad prbt ebm segulear kachakachi smst pahad ei sbi tamr adhine elea. halk prbtsrng theke seyirer kache libanean uptykar balgad prynt smst ancl yiheasuyr dkhle el. libanean uptykati harmean prbtsrng nice absthit. se deser smst rajake tini prajit o niht krlen. bhu bchr dhre eisb rajar biruddhe yiheasuy yuddh krechilen. ekmatr ekti shri israyeler snge santi cukti krechil. seta hcche gibiyean shr, yekthane hibbiy jatir leakra bas kre. any smst shr prajit hyechil. prbhu ceyechilen yen esb deser leakra nijeder sktisali bhabe. tahle tara israyeliyder biruddhe yuddh krbe. ei bhabei yen tini tader prt dya na kre binas kren. ye bhabe prbhu measike ades diyechilen, sei bhabei yen tini tader binas kren. anak bmsiy leakra hibrean, dbir, anab ebm yihuda ancler pahadi jaygay bas krt. yiheasuy tader biruddhe yuddh kre tader ebm tader shrhgulea ses kre dilen. israyel bhukhnde kean anak bmsiy leak bemce ril na. tara sudhu bemce ril ghsa, gat ebm asdead ancle. yiheasuy smgr israyel bhukhnd nijer aytbadhine anlen, thik ye bhabe prbhu bhukal bhukal age measike nirdes diyechilen. prbhu sei des tamr prtisruti mt israyeliyder dan krechilen. ei des yiheasuy israyeler bibhinn pribargeasthir mdhye bhag kre diyechilen. absese

yuddh ses hl ebm dese santi phire elea.

12

israyelbasira yrdn ndir purbdiker sb desguli jy krechil. arnean uptyka theke hrmean srng prynt smst bhukhnd ebm yrdn uptykar purb diker smst bhukhnd tara jy krechil. israyelbasira ye sb rajader prajit krechil tar talika ekhane deoya hcche: tara imeariyder raja siheanke prajit krechil ye hisbean shre thakt. siheaner rajy chil arnean uptykar areayer theke ybbeak ndi prynt bistr. ai uptykar majkhkan theke tar rajyer suru. seta chil ammeaniy leakeder elakar simant. giliyd deser ardhekeru besi amsear hean rajtb krechil. yrdn uptykar purbtire galili hrd theke mrt sagr (lbnsagr) prynt bistrt rajy se sasn krt. ei rajyti bade se bait-yisimeat theke dksin pigsa pahad prynt desgulio sasn krt. tara basner raja ogke prajit krechil. og chil rphay bmsr raja. se rajtb krt astareat ebm idriyi dese. hrmean prbtsrng, silkha ebm basner smst ancl og sasn krt. yekthane gsur ebm makhat jatir leakra bsbas krt. setai chil tar rajyer sima. og giliyd deser ardhek amseo rajtb krt. ei jaygata ses hyeche hisbeaner raja siheaner dese. prbhu bhrti measi ebm israyeler ei sb rajake prajit krechilen. measi ruben pribargeasthi, gad pribargeasthi ebm mnhsi pribargeasthir ardhekke ei bhukhnd dan krechilen. measi ei des tader sbdes hisabei dan krechilen. israyeler leakra yrdn ndir pscim kuler deser rajadero jy krechil. yiheasuy ei deser leakder netrth diyechilen. tini eti jy krechilen ebm pre ei bhukhndti bareati pribargeasthir mdhye bhag kre diyechilen. isbr tader ei des dan krben ble prtisruti diyechilen. ei des chil libanean balgad uptyka ebm seyirer kache halk prbtsrng er majkhkane. pahadi ancl, pscimer pahadtli ancl, yrdn uptyka, purbdiker pahadguli, mrubhumi ebm negebh anclguli er antrbhukt. ekhane hittiy, imeariy, knaniy, prisiy, hibbiy ebm yibus bmsiy leakra bas krt. israyeliyder dbara prajit rajader talikati eirkm: yirihear raja 1baitheleer kache ayer raja 1jerusalem raja 1hibreaner raja 1ymuter raja 1lakhiser raja 1igleaner raja 1gesrer raja 1dbirer raja 1gedrer raja 1hrmar raja 1arader raja 1hrmar raja 1arader raja 1mkkedar raja 1baitheleer raja 1tphuer raja 1hephrer raja 1apheker raja 1lsareaner raja 1madeaner raja 1hatsear raja 1simreanmreaner raja 1akspher raja 1tanker raja 1mgiddear raja 1kedser raja 1krmmilsth ykliyamer raja 1dear prbtsrng er dearer raja 1gigliyer geayimer raja 1tirsar raja 1meat rajar smkhyia 31

13

yiheasuy ykhn bes brddh hye gechen tkhn prbhu take blen, "yiheasuy ydio teamar bes bhs hyeche, kintu ekhno adhikar krar jny anek des ryeche. tumi ekhno gsur rajy athba plestiyder rajy jy krea ni. misrer sihear ndi theke uttre ikrean simant prynt ancl tumi ekhno adhikar krea ni. jaygata ekhn knaniyderi theke geche. teamake ekhno ghsa, asdead, askilean, gat ebm ikreaner pamcjin plestiy netake prajit krt hbe. ekhno teamake knander deser dksine abbiyr leakder prajit

krte hbe. teamake miyara prajit krte hbe, yeta aphek prynt sideaniydr adhikrt, yeti imeariydr simana. tumi gibli smprdayer destao ekhno dklht krte pareani. tachadao balgader purbdike libanean. jaygata hrmean prbtsrng paddes theke lebea hmath prynt bistrt. “sideaner leakra libanean theke misrpheat-mym prynt bistrt pahadi dese bas kre. kintu israyeler leakder sbarthe aishb deser smst leakke ami ber kre deb. ei deser ktha absyi mne rakhbe israyeliyder kache des bhag kre debar smy ya blam se rkm krbe. nti pribargeasthi ebm mnhisir pribargeasthir ardheker mdhye desta bhag krbe.” itimdhyei ruben, gad, baki ardhek mnhisir pribargeasthir leak tader jmi-jayga dkhil kreche. prbhur das measi yrdn ndir purb diker des tader diye gechen. arnean uptykar dhare areayer theke suru hyeche tader des ar ta uptykar majhkaner shr prynt bistrt. tachada ei deser mdhye ache medba theke dibean prynt smst smtl bhumio. imeariy raja sihean yesb shrer sasnkrtas sesb shr ai deseri mdhye ryeche. sihean sasn krt hisbean shr. sei bhukhndti yekthane imeariyara bas krt sei elaka prynt bistrt chil. giliyd shrta se deser mdhye pde. tachada gsur ebm makhath ancler leakra yekthane thakt setao ei deser antrgt. ebm purea hrmean prbtsrng o silkha prynt bistrt purea basn ai deser antrgt chil. raja oger smst rajyi se deser antrgt. og sasn krt basn. ekmsy se sasn krt astareat ebm idriyi. se chil rphay smprdayer leak. atite measi ai smprdayer leakder hariye tader des dkhil krechilen. israyeliyara gsur ebm makhath ancler leakder tadiye dey ni. tara ajo israyeliyder snge bsbas krche. ek matr lebi pribargeasthi keanea jmi jayga pay ni. tar bdle tara prbhu, israyeliyder isbrer kache ye smst psu agune deoya hyechil seguli pet. prbhu tader kache ei rkm prtsirutii krechilen. measi ruben bmsr prtyek pribargeasthike kichu jmi jayga diyechilen. tara ei sb jayga peyechil; arnean uptykar kache areayer theke medba shr prynt. er mdhye ache smst smtlbhumio o uptykar majhkaner shr. hisbean prynt bistrt emp dese ryeche smtler smst shr. shrguli hcche dibean, bameat-bal, bait-bal-miyea, yhs, kde-meat, mephat, kiriyathyim, sibma, sert shr pahader uprithit uptykay. bait-piyeer, pisa pahad ebm bait-yisimeat, imeariydr raja sihean ei smst anclgulite ebm smtl bhumir shrgulite rajtb krt. sihean hisbean shr sasn krt. kintu measi take ebm midiyiniydr ne-tader prajit krechilen. netader namgula hcche ibi, rek, sur, hur ebm reba. (era skle siheaner snge yeag diye yuddh krechil.) aishb ancler era thakt. israyeliyara biyeayer putr biliymeko prajit krechil. (biliym yadubidyay bhbiyst bde bite part.) israyeliyara yuddher smy bhuleakke htaya krechil. rubenke ye jayga deoya hyechil tar ses hyeche yrdn ndir tire. ruben pribargeasthir sklke ye jayga deoya hyechil segulea hcche talikabhukt ei sb shr ar mathghat. ei sei jayga yeti measi diyechilen gad pribargeasthike. tini prtii pribargeasthike ei jmi-jayga diyechilen: yaser ebm giliydr smst shr. measi tader ammeaniy manusder ardhek jmio diye diyechilen, ye anclt eish rbbar kache areayer prynt bistrt. ei ancler mdhye ache hisbean theke ramt-mispi ebm bteanin, mhnym theke dbr ebm bait-harm, bait-nimra, sukkeat o saphean. hisbean raja sihean any yesb ancl sasn krten seguli edeser mdhye. ei rajyer simana galil hrder ses

prynt chil. ei sb jmiyayga measi diye giyechilen gad pribargeasthike. talikbhukt smst shr ei deser mdhye ache. measi prtyekti pribargeasthike ei des dan krechilen. mnhisir ardhek pribargeasthike measi ei des diye giyechen. mnhisir ardhek pribar ei des peyechil. se deser pricy eirkm: des suru hyeche mhnym theke. er mdhye ache smst basn yar sasnkrtas raja og. basner antrgt yayirer smst shr. (meat 60 ti shr) e deser mdhye ache giliydr ardhekta, astareat ebm idriyi. (giliyd, astareat ar idriyi shre raja og bas krt.) ei sb jayga deoya hyechil mnhisir putr makhirer pribarke. sei pribarer ardhek leak ei jayga peyechil. ei smst pribargeasthike measi ei jmi diyechilen. ykhn meayab smtle leakra tambu gedechil tkhn measi ei jmiti dan krechilen. jaygata hcche yirihar purbe yrdn ndir pare. lebi pribargeasthike measi kean jmi jayga den ni. israyeler prbhu isbr ktha diyechilen lebi pribargeasthir jny tini nijei hben tader adhihar.

14

yajk iliyasr, nuner putr yiheasuy ebm israyeler pribargeasthir prdhanra leakder mdhye jmiti bhag kre dil. bhukal age prbhu measike ki bhabe tamr icchemtea leakra nijeder jmi jayga beche nebe se bisye nirdes diyechilen. sade nti pribargeasthir leak ghumti cele-jmi peyechil. measi itimdhyei adaaiti pribargeasthike yrdn ndir purbtirer jmi dan krechilen. kintu anyander mtea lebi pribargeasthi keanea jmi jayga pay ni. bareati pribargeasthike jmiyayga deoya hyechil. yeasepher putra mnhisi o iphyrim ei duti pribargeasthite bhag hye giyechil. prtyek pribargeasthi kichu jmi jayga peyechil. kintu lebi pribargeasthir leakra kean jmiyayga payni. tara bsbaser jny matr kyekti shr peyechil. prtyek pribargeasthir jmi-jaygar mdhye ei sb shrguli chil. psuder jny tara matho peyechil. israyeliy pribargeasthir mdhye ki kre jmi bhag bamteayara kre dite hbe prbhu measike ta ble diyechilen. prbhu yemn nirdes diyechilen sei bhabei israyelbasira jmi bhag kre niyechil. ekdin yihudar pribargeasthir kyekjn leak gilge giyechil yiheasuyar snge dekha krte. eder mdhye ekjner nam kaleb. se hcche knisiy yiphunnir putr. kaleb yiheasuyke bll, “apnar mne ache prbhu kades brneyte ki ki blechilen? prbhu tamr das measike amra ebm apnar smbdndhe blechilen. prbhur das measi amra ye dese yacchilam seta dekhbar jny amake pathiyechilen. tkhn amar bys chil 40. phire ese jaygata smbdndhe ammar mne-abhab ami measike blechilam. amr sangira leakder emn sb ktha bll ye tara bhy peye gel. kintu ami styii bisbas krtam ye prbhu amader sei des nebar anumiti deben. tai measi amar kache sedin prtsirutii diyechilen. measi bllen, ye dese teamra guptcrbtrti krte giyechile se des teamaderi hbe. teamar uttr-purusra cirkal se des bheag krbe. ami teamader se des deb, karn tumi styii amar prbhu isbrke bisbas krechile.” “ekhn prbhu tamr prtsirutii anusare amake 45 bchr bamciye rekhechen. etdin amra skle mrubhumite ghure bedacchilam. ekhn amar bys 85 bchr. ajo ami sediner mtea skt smrth yedin measi amake baire pathiyechilen. sei diner mtea ajo ami yuddher jny tairi achi. tai blchi bhukal age prbhu ya prtsirutii diyechilen sei anusare pahadi desta amake din. apni

janten tkhn sekhane sktisali anak bmsiy leakra bsbas krt. shrgulea chil bes bd ar surksit. kintu ekhn prbhu amar shay ebm prbhur kthamtea sei desher bhar ami neb." yiphunnir putr kalebke yiheasuy asirbad krlen. tini take dilen hibrean shr. sei shre ajo knis bmsiy yiphunnir putr kaleber pribarer leakra bas krche. sei shr ajo tar bmsdhrder jnye theke geche, karn se is-rayeler prbhu isbrke bisbas krt. age sei shrtar nam chil kiriyt-arb. anak bmsiy leakeder mdhye dan-biy chehar brhthm manus arbr namei sei shrer nam rakha hyechil. erpr se dese snta biraj krl.

15

yihudake ye des deoya hyechil ta tar pribargeasthir mdhye bhag kre deoya hl. desti bistr chik ekdike ideamer simana prynt ebm anydike dksine timnar dhar diye sin mrubhumi prynt. yihuda deser dksiner sima lbn sagrer dksin dik theke suru. sei sima dksine akrbbim giripth hye sin prynt geche. tarpr abar dksine kades-brney prynt. ei sima hisrean theke addr prynt des chadiye ghure giye krkka prynt geche. misrer ndi asmean ebm bhumdhsagr prynt ei sima prsarit. ai smst bhumid tader dksin simanar opr chil. tader purbdike simana chil lbn ndir tir theke sekhan prynt yekhane yrdn ndi sagre miseche. uttrter simana suru hyeche yekhane yrdn ndi mrt sagre miseche. tarpr uttrter sima bait-hgla hye bait-araba prynt geche. sima aro geche beahner pathrer dike. (beahn hcche rubener putr.) uttrter sima akhear uptyka hye dbr prynt geche. tarpr uttre bank niye gilgl prynt geche. gilgl hcche sei rastar opare ye rastati adum-mim prbrer majkhani diye geche. seta ndir dksine. ain-sems ndi prynt simana prsarit. simar ses hcche ain-reagele. tarpr sei simana area egieye geche yibusder shrer dksin ghemse ben hinneam uptyka prynt. (ai shrti jerusalem name pricit chil.) sekhane simana geche hinneam uptykar pscime pahader cuda prynt. seta rphayim uptykar uttr dike. sekhan theke simana abar geche nipteaher jhrna prynt. tarpr iphrean pahad cudar kachakachi shrgulea prynt. sekhan theke ota bank niyeche ebm balay geche. (balar apr nam kiriyt yiyarim) bala theke sima pscime bank niye pahadi des seyir prynt geche. tarpr yiyarim pahad cudar uttr dik ghemse nice bait-sense prynt. sekhan theke seti timnar pas diye geche. tarpr ikreaner uttr diker pahad. pahad theke sikkrean ar bala prbrer pas diye yibnyiel hye bhumdhsagre ses hyeche. bhumdhsagr yihudar deser pscim dike ei cehddir mdhyei yihudar des. yihudar pribargeasthi ei ancle bsbas krt. prbhu yiheasuyke blechilen, yiphunnir putr kalebke yihudar deser ekta ams yen tini diye den. tai yiheasuy isbrer ademt take sei jagya diye dilen. yiheasuy take kiriyt-arb (hibrean) shr dan krlen. (arb hcche anaker pita.) hibreane bsbaskari tinti anak pribarke kaleb tadiye dilen. ai tinti pribar hcche seye, ahiman ar tlmy. era sbai anakiy leak. tarpr kaleb dbire bsbaskari leakder biruddhe yuddh krl. (age dbirke kiriyt-sephro bla ht.) kaleb bll, "ami kiriyt-sephr akrnm krte cai. ami amar knya aksar biye tari snge deb ye yuddhe jy-labh kre asbe." kaleber bhair knser putr atniyel shr jy krl. kaleb atniyeler snge knya aksar biye dilen. aksa atniyeler snge ghr krte lagl. atniyel aksake bll tar pita

kaleber kach theke aro kichu jagya caite. aksa pitar kache gel. gadhar pith theke neme se pitar kache gele kaleb jijnasa krl, "teamar ki cai?" aksa bll, "amake asirbad krea. tumi amake negebber suknea mrubhumi diyech. dya kre emn kichu jagya dao yekhane jl paoya yay." sei mtea kaleb serkm jagyai arthate sei deser upr o nicer dikter jlabhumiguli meyeke dil. prbhu yemn ktha diyechilen sei mtea yihudar pribargeasthi jmi-jagya peyechil. ei shrguli hcche yihudar sei amse yekhane yihudar dksiner sima brabr edeamer snge yukt hyeche. segulea hcche: kbsel, edr, yagur, kina, dimeana, adada, keds, hatsear, yitnn, siph, telm, baleat, hatsear, hddta, kiriyeat hisrean (hatsear), amam, sma, mealda, htsar-gdda, hismean, bait-pelt, htsy-suyal, ber-seba, bisiyearthiya, bala, iym, etsm, il-teald, ksil, hrma, siklg, mdmnna, snsnn, lbayeat, sil-him, ain ebm rimmean. meat 29 ti shr ebm sekhan kar sb mathgat. yihudar pribargeasthi pscimer pahadi ancler shrguli peyechil. istayael, sra, asna, saneah, ain-gnnim, tpuh, ainm, yrmut, adullm, seakhea, aseka, saryim, adithyim ebm gdera (gdereathyim). meat 14 ti shr ebm sekhan kar sb mathgat. yihudar pribargeasthi abar ei sb shro peyechil: snan, hdsaa, migdl-gad, diliyn, mispi, yktel, lakhis, bskt, iglean, kbbean, lhmm, kitlis, gdereat, bait-dagean, nyma ebm mkkda. meat 16 ti shr ar tar carpaser mathgat. yihudar leakra ei sb shro peyechil: libna, ethr, asn, yipth, asna, ntsib, kiyila, aksib ebm maresa. meat 9ti shr ebm tader carpaser mathgat. yihudar leakra ikrean ebm anyany cheatkhat shr ebm tader carpaser mathghato peyechil. tara ikreaner pscimdiker jagya ebm asdeader kachakachi shr ar mathghato peyechil. asdeader cardiker smst jagya ebm cheatkhat shrgulea yihudar antrgt chil. yihudar adhibasira ghsar carpaser jagya, math o kachakachi smst shro peyechil. tader des misrer ndi ebm bhumdhsagrer upkul prynt chdanea. pahadi deser shrguleao yihudar adhibasira peyechil, shrgulea hcche: samir, yttir seakhea, dnna, kiriyt-snna (dbir), anab, istimeay, anim, geasn, healean ebm gilea. meat 11 ti shr o tader caridiker mathgat. yihudar basindara ei sb shro peyechil: arab, duma, isiy, yanim, bait-tpuh, apheka humta, kiriyt-arb (hibrean) ebm siyae. 9ti shr ebm carpaser mathsmuh. yihudar leakra ei sb shro peyechil: mayean, krmil, siph, yuta yisriyel, ykdiyam, saneah, kyin, gibiya ebm timna. meat 10 ti shr ebm tader caridiker mathguli. yihudar adhibasira ei shrguleao peyechil: hlul, bait-sur, gdear, mart, bait-aneat ebm iltean, meat 6ti shr ebm tader caridiker mathgulea. yihudar leakder rbba ebm kiriyt-bal (kiriyt-yiyarim) ei shr duti de-oia hyechil. mrubhumir shrguleao yihudar basindara peyechil. segulea hcche: bait-araba, middin, skakha, nibsn, lbn shr ebm ain-gdi. meat 6ti shr ebm tader carpaser mathgulea. yihudar sainyabahini jerusaleme bsbaskari yibus leakder tadiye dite sksm hy ni. tai aj jerusaleme yihudabasider snge yibusrao bas krche.

16

yeaseph pribar ye des peyechil ta suru hyeche yir-ihear kache yrdn ndi theke ar yirihear purb diker ndi prynt cle geche. yirihea theke baitheler pa-

hadi des prynt edeser simana prsarit. tarpr simana geche baithel (lus) theke atareat arkiyder sima prynt. tarpr simana geche pscime yphlet bmsiy leakder sima prynt. tarpr nimn bait-hearean, gesr hye bhumd-hysagr prynt. mnhsi ebm iphryimer leakra jmi-jayga peyechil. (mnhsi ar iphryim hl yeasepher putr.) sei desep purb sima yeta iphryimer uttpruruser deoya hyechil setir suru atareat-addr theke yeti chil ucc bait-heareaner kache pscim simanar suru miknthath theke. ei simana purbdike bamk niyeche taneat-silear dike ebm area purb dike egije geche yaneah prynt. tarpr neme giye yaneah theke atareat ebm narh prynt. ei bhabei yirihea prynt simana prsarit hye yrdn ndite ese themeche. simanati tpuh theke pscimdike kana ndir dike geche ebm ses hyeche bhumdhysagre. ei smst jayga iphryimer bmsdhrder deoya hyechil. sei pribargeasthir prtyek pribar ekta kre ams peyechil. iphryimer adhiakams simant shri aste mnhsir simanay, kintu iphryimer bmsdhrre ei sb shr ebm mathghat peyechil. iphryim pribargeasthir leakra gesr shr theke knan bmsiy leakder tadiye dite pare ni. tai iphryim bmsiy leakder sngai tara ajo bs-bas krche. kintu knan bmsiyar iphryimer kridtas hyei theke giyechil.

17

tarpr mnhsir pribargeasthike jmi-jayga deoya hl. mnhsi chilene yeasepher prthm putr. mnhsir jyesth putr makhir gilyider pita. makhir chilene mst bd yead-dha, tai gilyid ebm basner smst jayga makhir prib-arkeo deoya hl. mnhsi pribargeasthir anyany prib-arkeo jmi dan kra hyechil. ei sb pribarer krta hc-che abiyesr, helk, asriyel, sekhn, hephr ebm smida. era sb mnhsir anyany putr ar mnhsi hlen yeasepher putr. eder pribarguli jmir bhag peyechil. slphad hc-che hephrer putr. hephrer pita gilyid. gilyider pita makhir ar makhirer pita hcche mnhsi. slphader kean putr chil na bte, kintu pamcti knya chil. tader nam mhl, neaya, hgl, milka ar tirs. meyer sb gel yajk iliyasr, nuner putr yihasuy ebm anyany dlptir kache. tara bl, "prbhu measike blechilen, bhaider ye jmi de-oya hbe, meyedero yen se rkm jmi deoya hy." sutram iliyasr prbhur nirdes paln krlen. tini meyedero kichu jmi-jayga dilen. tulnay meyeraro tader kakader mteai jmi-jayga pel." ateb mnhsir pribargeasthi yrdn ndir pscime dsta jmi ebm yrdn ndir purb parer area dutea jayga gilyid ebm basn pel. sei jny mnhsi pribargeast-hir meyer cheleder sman jayga pel. mnhsi geasthir badbakider deoya hl gilyid. mnhsir jmi jayga aser ebm mikmtht er majkhane. seta sikhimer kachei. simana seaja cle geche dksine ain-tpuh ancler dik brabr. tpuhke ghire sb jmi chil mnhsir. kintu khead tpuh shrt kintu tar nijer chil na. tpuh shrt mnhsi elakar dhar gheme. shrt chil iphryimer. 9mnhsir simana dksine kann na prynt geche. ei jaygata mnhsi pribargeasthir hleo shrgulea kintu iphryimer dkhle ndir uttrdike chil mnhsir simana ya pscime bhumdhysagr prynt prsarit. dksin diker jmi jayga chil iphryimer. uttrdika chil mnhsir dkhle, pscim sima bhumdhysagr. ei simana uttr dike aserdes des prynt ebm purbdike isakhrer des. isakhr ebm aser an-clero kyekti shr chil mnhsir pribargeasthir aytbad-

hin. tara bait-san, yibliym ebm ase-paser kyekti cheat shreo bas krt. tara dear, ain-dear, tank, mgiddea ebm asepaser cheatkhat shrguleay thakt. napheater tinta shreo chil oder bsbas. mnhsir leakra aish shr dklh krte pare ni. sei jny knanij leakra esb an-cle bsbas krt. kintu israyelbasira bes sktisali hye uthl. tara jear kre knander tader sb kajkrn kre dite bllea. tbe tader des chede cle yete jear kre ni. yeasepher pribargeasthi yihasuyke bl, "apni amader sudhu ekta jaygai diyeche. kintu amra et jn. prbhur deoya etkhani jayga theke apni ken amader matr ek bhag dilen?" yihasuy blen, "bes teamra ydi prcur leakjn ho tahle oprer arnye dhaka pahadi dese cle yao, sekhan kar bn kete prskar kre bybharyeag kr. se jay-gay ekhn prisiy ar rphayira thake. kintu ydi pahadi des iphryim teamader jny ythest na hy tahle teamra area ucc pahadi dese yao ebm sekhan kar sb jayga dklh krea." yeasepher bmsdhrre bl, "eta styii ye pahadi des iphryim bes cheat jayga. kintu sekhan besbaskari knanijder kache ache bes sktisali astrsstr. tader abar leahar rtho ache. knanra yisriyel uptyka bait-san ar sekhan kar sb cheatkhat shr dklh kre ryech." tkhn yihasuy yeaseph, iphryim ebm mnhsir leakder blen, "kintu teamrao smkhyay prcur. ar teamrao ythest sktisali. teamader jmir ek amser besi bhag paoyar drkar. teamra pahadi desta niye nao. eta bnjngl hleo gachgulea kete bsbaser upyukt kre nio. smst jayga teamrai nio. sekhan theke knanijder tadiye dio. tara ydi sktisali hy ebm tader kache ydi besi astrsstro thake tbu teamra tader niscyi prajit krbe."

18

smst israyelbasi sileate jdea hl. sekhan tara ekta smagm tambu prtistha krl. israyeliyai sei desta calat. se dese smst struke tara hariyechil. kintu sei smy satta israyeli pribargeasthi tkhno isbrer prtis-ruti mtea jmijayga pay ni. tai yihasuy tader blen, "jmir jny teamra etdin apeksa kre bse ach ken? teamader prbhu teamader pitpruruser isbr teamader ta diyei diyeche." tai blchi prtyek pribargeasthi theke tinjn kre leak beche nao. ami tader jaygata bhalea kre dekhar jny pathab. tara sekhan kar brnna likhe niye amar kache phire asbe. tara jaygata sat bhage bhag krbe. yihudar leakra pabe dksinams, yeasepher leakra pabe uttr ams. teamra absyi jaygatar brnna kre setake sat bhage bhag krbe. mancitrta amar kache anbe. tarpr amra prbhu, amader isbrkei ta thik krte blb ke kean jmi pabe. lebiy yajkra jmir kean ams pabe na. yajk hisabe tader kaj hcche prbhur seba kra. ei tader ams. gad, ruben ebm mnhsir ardhek pribargeasthi itimdhiei prtisrut jmijayga peye giyeche. tara bas kre yrdn ndir purbdike. prbhur das measi itimdhiei tader jmijayga diye diyeche." jayga dekhar jny mneanit leakra ber hye gel yate tara jmir brnna dite pare. yihasuy tader blen, "teamra sei jaygay yao, bhalea kre dekh ar sekhan kar ekta brnna likhe niye esea. tarpr sileate amar sngde dekha krea. ami tkhn ghumi calar bybstha krb. yen prbhui teamader mdhye jmi bhag kre den." tai leakra sei dese gel, jaygata ghure phire tara deklh ebm yihasuy jny ekta brnna tara likhl. tara ai smst shrgulir ekti talika prstut krl ebm tarpr bhukhndtike sat bhage bhag krl.

mancitr emke niye tara sileate yiheasuyr kache phire gel. yiheasuyr sekhane sileate prbhur samne tader jny ghumti callen. ei bhabei tini jmi bhagabhagi kre prtyek pribargeasthike tader ams dilen. binyamin pribargeasthike deoya hyechil yihuda ebm yeasepher jaygar majhkaner jmi. binyaminer prtyekti pribargeasthii nijer nijer jayga peye gyechil. binyaminer jny mneanit jaygagulea hl: yrdn ndi theke suru kre uttr simana, ya yirihear uttr dik ghemse giye pscime pahadi ancler dike cle geche. simanati bait-abner thik purbdik prynt egie geche. dksine sul (baithe) prynt simana geche. tarpr sima geche astareat-addrer dike. astareat-addr hcche nimn bait-heareaner dksine pahadi jaygay. bait-heareaner dksine pahade ese simana dksine bamk niye pahader pscimdike cle geche. simana giyeche kiriyyt-bale (kiriyyt yiyarim). ei shrtta yihudar leakder eta pscim sima. kiriyyt-yiyarim theke suru hyeche dksin sima, geche nipthead ndir dike. tarpr rphayim uptykar uttre ben-hinneam up-tykar kache pahader nice cle geche ei sima. sima-nati yibusiyder shrer thik dksindike hinneam up-tyka prynto bistrt hyeche. tarpr seti geche ain-reagel prynt. sekhan theke sima ghure uttrdike geche ain-semse, glileat (adummim girijrther kache) prynt. sekhan theke mhasilar dike; rubener putr reahner jnyr er nam rakha hyeche. ei sima bait-arabar uttrdike khadi prynt ese yrdn uptyak neme geche. tarpr bait-hglar uttre ar ses hyeche mrt sagrer uttr upkule. ekhanei yrdn ndi sagre pdeche. ar etai hcche dksin sima. yrdn ndi hcche purb sima. su-tram etai hcche binyaminer pribargeasthir jny bili kra jmi-jayga. eisb hcche eder jmi-jaygar sb diker simana. prtyek pribari jmi-jayga peyechil. ei sb hcche tader shr: yirihea, bait-hgla, emk-ksis, bait-araba, smaryim, baithe, abbin, para, aphra, kphr-ammeani, aphni ebm geba. sekhane 12 ti shr ebm tader ghire sb mathghat chil. binyaminer pribargeasthi area peyechil gbiyeen, rama, bereat, mispi, kphira, meatsa, rekm, yirpel, trla, sela, elph, yibusder shr (jerusalem) gbiyeat ebm kiriyyat. mathghat niye 14 ti shr. binyaminer pribargeasthi ei smst jayga pel.

19

tarpr yiheasuyr simiyeaneer pribargeasthir prtyek pribarke jmi-jayga dilen. se sb jmi chil yihudar elakar bhethre. tara peyechil ber-seba (seba bla yete pare), mealada, htser-suyal, bala, etsm, ilteald, bthul, hrma, siklg, bait-mrkabeat, htser-susa, bait-lbayeat ebm saruhn. carpaser mathghat niye 13ti shr. tara aro ye sb shr peyechil segulea hcche: ain, rimmean, ekhr ebm ams. carpaser mathghat niye carte shr. echada tara balt-ber (negebher ramea) prynt smst shrer carpaser math-ghat pel. tachadao balt-ber prynt smst shrer cturdiker math. tahle ei hcche simiyeaneer pribargeasthir elaka. prtyek pribari jmi-jayga peyechil. simiyeaneer jmir ams yihudar elakar mdhyei chil. yihudar leakra drkarer ceye anak besi jmi peyechil. tai tader jmir kichu ams simiyeaneer leakra peyechil. erpr jmi-jayga peyechil sbulun pribargeasthi. ei geasthir prtyek pribari purb prtisruti mtea jmi-jayga peyechil. sbuluner simana chil sudur sarid abdhi. tarpr sima-nati pscim mukhe maralar dike geche ebm dbbest

chumyeche. tarpr sima cle geche ykliyamer uptyka brabr. tarpr simana geche purbdike bemke sarid theke kisleat-tabear prynt, sekhan theke dabrt ar yaphiye. aro purbdike gat-hephr ebm et-katsine, ses hyeche rimmean. tarpr simana ghure geche neyer dike. neye theke abar bemke giye uttre hnnakhean hye yipthel uptykar dike cle geche. ei cehddir md-hye yesb shr ryeche segulea hcche ktt, nhlal, sim-rean, yidala ebm baitlehm. mathghat niye meat 12 ti shr. ei hl sbuluner shrmuh ar mathghat. ei pribarer prtyekei ei sb jaygar bhag peyechil. deser cturth ams deoya hyechil isakhr pribargeasthir. prtyek pribari jmir bhag peyechil. eder deoya hyechil yisriyel, knul-leat, sunen, hpharyim, siyeen, anhr, rbbit, kisiyeen, ebs, remt, ain-gnnim, ain-hdda ebm bait-ptses. jmir simana hcche tabr, shtsuma ebm baitsems. ses hyeche yrdn ndite. meat 16ti shr ar tader carpaser mathghat. ei sb shr isakhrer pribargeasthike deoya hyechil. prtyek pribari jmir bhag peyechil. deser pncm bhag aser pribargeasthike deoya hyechil. sklei jmir ams peyechil. tader deoya hyechil hilktt, hli, betn, aksk, almmelk, amad ar misal.pscim sima geche krmil prbt ebm sihear-libnt prynt. tarpr simana mead niyeche purb mukhe. eti geche bait-dagean prynt. eti sbulun ebm yipthel uptyka chumyeche. tarpr eti bait-emk ebm niyeler uttrdike cle geche. simanati kabuler uttrdike bistrt hyeche. simana geche ebrean, rheab, hmmean ebm kanna. ei bhabe brhttr sidean ancl prynt bistrt. erpr simana ramar dksindike phire geche. simanati egie geche sktisali sear shr prynt. tarpr ghure geche pscim dike heasay, ses hyeche aksiber kache smudre. tachada umma, aphek ebm rheab eisb ancl. meat 22 ti shr ar tader carpaser mathghat. ei sb shr ar mathghat chil aser pribargeasthir jny. prtyek pribargeasthii jmir ams peyechil. deser ssth ams pel nptali pribargeasthi. prtyek pribari jmir ams peyechil. tader jaygar simana suru hyeche sannnimer kache ekta birat gach theke. gachta helper kache adami-nekb ebm ykniyeler bhetr diye simana lkkum hye yrdn ndite ses hyeche. simati as neat-tabear ese abar pscimdike phert geche. eti hukkeaker kache up-tyka theke berieye esech. sbulun chil simatir uttr dike, asn chil pscime. yihudate yrdn ndi chil simatir purb sima. ei sb simanar mdhye kyekta sktisali shr ryeche. segulea hcche: siddim, ser, hmmt, rkkt, kinnert, adama, rama, hatsear, keds, idriyi, ain-hatsear, yirean, migdl-el, hearem, bait-anat ebm bait-sems meat 19ti shr ebm carpaser mathghat. eisb shr ar mathghat nptali pribargeasthike deoya hyechil. prtyek pribargeasthii jmir bhag peyechil. erpr jmi-jayga deoya hl dan pribargeasthike. prtyek pribargeasthii jmi peyechil. tader deoya hyechil ei sb jayga: sra, istayael, ir-sems, salbin, ayalean, yitla, eleen, timna, ikrean, iltki, gibbthean, balt, yihud, bne-brk, gat-rimmean, meyrkean, rkkean ebm yaphear niktrti jaygagulea. kintu daner leakder jayga pete jhamelay pdte hyechil. strura chil sktisali. tader tara shje harate pare ni. sei jny daner leakra lesmer sngye yuddh krechil. lesm jy kre tara sekhankar leakder htaya kre. ei bhabe tara lesm shre bas krechil. jaygatar nam palte rakhlea dan. karn tader pribargeasthir pitprurser nam chil dan. ei sb shr o mathghat dan pribargeasthike deoya hyechil. prtyek pribari jmi-jaygar bhag peyechil.

ei bhave dlpitira jmi-jayga bhag bamteayara kre bibhinn pribargeasthike diyechil. bhagabaghir kaj ses hle smst israyelbasi nuner putr yiheasuyke kichu jmi debe ble thik krlea. prbhu ades diyechilen tini yen ei jmi-jayga pan. tai israyelbasira yiheasuyke dil pahadi des iphryimer timnt-serh namk shr. ei shrtla chil yiheasuyr pchnad. tai shrtake bes bhalea kre mibut kre tairi kre, tini sekhane bas krte thaklen. ei bhave israyeler smst pribargeasthike ei sb jayga bhagabaghi kre deoya hl. yajk iliyasr nuner putr yiheasuy ebm prtyek pribargeasthir prdhanra jmiayga bhagabaghi krar jny sileate ektr hyechilen. smagm tambur dr-jay prbhu samne tamra skle smbet hyechil. ei bhave tamra jmi-jayga bhagabaghir kaj ses krechilen.

20

tarpr prbhu yiheasuyke bllen, “ami teamake ades debar jny measike bybhar krechilam. measi teamake kyekti shr bachte blechilen yegulea asry debar jny bises shr hisebe abhihit hbe. ydi kean bykti any kauke aksmat anicchakrtbhabe htya kre tahle se ai nirapd shrgulir ektite giye lukiye thakte parbe, yen prtiseadh data khumje na pay. “leaktiye ya krte hbe ta ei: ykhn se ai dhrner kean shre chute paliye yabe tkhn sei shrer prbes dbare take thamte hbe. theme sekhankar dlptider kache janate hbe ghtnata ki hyechil. sei sb sune tara take shre dhukte dite pare. sekhane thakar jny tara take jayga debe. kintu ye ai bykttir pechne dhaoya krbe se hyeta shre ese tar pichu nite pare. erkm ghtle netara yen take tada kra bykttir hate dhriye na dey. tara asryprarthike niscyi rkasa krbe. tara ei karnei take rkasa krbe ye, se iccha kre kauke htya kre ni. seta nichki ekta durghtna. se rege giye kauke htya krbe ble htya kre ni. eta hthati ghte geche. ytdin na shrer bicar sbhay tar bicar hy ttdin sei bykti sekhane thakbe. mahayjk ytdin bemce thakben ttdin se sekhane thakte parbe. tarpr se tar nijer shre arthat yekhan theke se paliye giyechil sekhane nijer badite phire yabe.” tai israyelbasira kyekta shr thik kre niyechil. tara egulear nam dil, “niraptar shr.” shrgulea hcche:nptali parbty ancler galiler antrgt keds; iphryimer parbty ancler sikhim; yihuda parbty ancler kariyt-arb (hibrean); rubener mru ancler antrgt yirihear kache yrdn ndr purbdike betsr; gad dese giliyder antrgt rameat; mnhsir dekhe basner antrgt gealn. ye kean israyelbasi ba tader snge bsbaskari ye kean bidesi hthat ydi kauke htya kre, aish shre niraptar jny paliye yete parbe. sekhane se nirapde thakte parbe. ye take dhrbar jny chute asche se take htya krte parbe na. asryprarthir bicar hbe sei shrer bicarsbhay.

21

lebiy pribargeasthir prdhanra yajk iliyasr nuner putr yiheasuy ebm israyeler anyany pribargeasthir prdhaner kache ktha bte gel. knan deser silea shre ei aleacna baithk hl. lebiy saskra tader bll, “prbhu measike ades diyechilen ye tini yen amader thakar jnye kichu shrer bybstha kren. prbhu take aro blechilen amader psura yate cre khete pare se rkm

kichu matho yen tini amader den.” sutram israyelbasira prbhu ei nirdes paln krlea. tara lebiyder ei sb shr o psuder jny mathghat dil. lebi pribargeasthir yajk hareaner uttrpurusra hl ei khat pribar. khat pribarer ekta amske deoya hl 13 ti shr. sei 13 baki khat pribarer dsti shr deoya hl, sei ancle yekthane iphryim, dan ebm mnhsi pribargeasthir ardheker adhine chil. gersean pribarer leakder deoya hl 13 ti shr. ei shrguli chil sei ancl, yeguli basne bsbaskari isakhr, aser, nptali ebm ardhek mnhsi pribargeasthir adhine chil. mrari pribarer leakra pel 12 ti shr. ruben, gad ebm sbulunder ancle chil eisb shr. israyeler adhibasira tader carpaser ei sb shr o mathghat lebiyder diyechil. prbhu ye bhave measike ades diyechilen, ta paln krtei tara tader ei sb mathghat o shr diyechil. yihuda ebm simiyeane ancle ye sb shr chil ei hl segulear nam. khat pribarbhukt lebiyder prthm srenir shrguli deoya hl. tara oder diyechil kariyt-arb (eta hcche hibrean. anaker pita arber namei er namkrn hyechil.) psuder jny tara shrer kachakachi kichu matho diyechil. kintu kariyt-arbr carpaser cheatcheat shr ar mathgulea chil yiphunnir putr kaleber. sei jny tara hareaner uttrpurusder hibrean shrtla diye diyechil. (hibrean chil nirapde bas krar shr.) echadao tara hareaner uttrpurusder diyechil libnar antrgt shrgulea, yttir, ist-meay, healean, dhir, ain, yuta ebm bait-sems. tara tader psuder jny eisb shrgulear asepasser kichu matho diyechil. ei duti smprdayer jny 9ti shr diyechil. binyamin pribargeasthir shrguleao tara hareaner uttrpurusder diyechil. shrguli hcche: gibiyean, geba, anatheat ebm almean. tara tader ei carti shr ebm tader psuder jny shrer aspaser mathghat dil. meat 13 ti shr tara yajkder dan krechil. (yajkra sklei hareaner uttrpurus.) tara psuder jnye prtyek shrer lageaya matho diyechil. khat geasthir anyanyder deoya hyechil iphryim pribargeasthir elakar shrgulea. tara peyechil ei sb shr: pahadi des iphryimer sikhim shr (ekti asry debar shr). tara gesro pel. kibsiym ebm bait-heareano pel. iphryimra tader diyechil carte shr ebm psuder jny carpaser kichu math. dan pribargeasthi diyechil iltki, gibbthean, ayalean ebm gat-rimmean. meat carte shr ebm shrer lageaya math dangeasthi tader diyechil. ardhek mnhsi pribargeasthi tader diyechil tank ebm gat-rimmean. ei ardhek mnhsi pribargeasthi tader meat duti shr ebm psuder jny shrer carpaser mathghat diyechil. tarpr khat pribarer baki leakra peyechil meat dsti shr ebm psuder jny shrer lageaya mathgulea. gersean pribaro lebi pribargeasthi theke es-eche. tara peyechil ei sb shr:ardhek mnhsi pribargeasthi theke basner antrgt gealn. (gealn chil niraptar shr) tara tader bistra shro diyechil. sb miliye mnhsir ei ardhek pribargeasthi tader meat duti shr ebm psuder jny kichu math diyechil. isakhr pribargeasthi diyechil kisiyeen, dabrt, yrmut ebm aingnim. meat carti shr ebm psuder jny math. aser pribargeasthi theke peyechil misal, abdean, hilt ebm rheab. meat carti shr ebm psuder jny shrer lageaya math. nptali pribargeasthi theke peyechil galiler antrgt keds. (keds chil niraptar shr.) tachada hmetdear, krttn, meat tinti shr ebm psuder jny math. gersean pribar peyechil meat 13 ti shr ebm psuder jny shrgulear lageaya mathgulea. lebiy geasthir any sakha hcche mrari pribar. tara peyechil ei sb shr:bulun

pribargeasthi theke peyechil ykliyam, kartta, dimna ebm nhleal. sbulun meat carti shr ebm psuder jny math diyechil. ruben pribargeasthi theke peyechil betsr, yhs, kdemeat, mephat. ruben meat carti shr ebm psuder jny math diyechil. gad pribargeasthir kach theke paoya gel giliydr antrgt rameat. (rameat chil nirapttar shr.) tachada mhnym, hisbean ebm yaser. gad meat carti shr ar psuder jny shrer lageaya math diyechil. lebiydr ses pribar, mrari pribar meat 12 ti shr peyechil. sutram lebiy geasthi peyechil meat 48 ti shr ebm prtiti shrer lageaya psuder jny math. ei sb chil anyany pribargeasthir. prtyek shrei psuder jny kichu math chil. israyelbasider kache prbhu ye prtisruti diyechilen ta tini paln krlen. tini tamr prtisruti mteai sb jmi jagya diyechilen ebm leakra sesb jagay bsbas krte lagl. prbhu tader asepasser smst desgulite tader purbpurusder kache deoya prtisruti anusare santi bijay rakhlen. kean strui tader prajit krte pare ni. prtyek struke harabar mtea ksmta prbhu tader diyechilen. israyelbasider kache prbhu ye prtisruti diyechilen tar sbi tini rekhechilen. keanea prtisrutii byrth hy ni. prtyek prtisrutii bastbe print hyechil.

22

tarpr yiheasuy ruben, gad ebm mnhsi pribargeasthir ardhek leakder ekta sbha daklen. yiheasuy tader blen, “measi chilen prbhur das. measi teamader ya blechen teamra tar sbi paln krech. tachada teamra amar nirdeso sb paln krech. teamra sb smy israyeler any leakder sahayy krech. teamader prbhu isbr ya ya ades diyechilen teamra tar sbi atynt nisthar sng paln krech. teamader prbhu, isbr, israyelbasider sasti deben ble prtisruti diyechilen. ar prbhu prtisruti rekhechen. sutram ekhn teamra badi yete par. prbhur das measi teamader yrdn ndir purbtirer jmi-jagya diyechen. teamra ekhn se dese arthat teamader badi yao. kintu measi teamader yesb bidhi paln krte blechen sesb paln kre clte bhulea na. teamra prbhu isbrke bhaleabasbe. tamr ades paln krbe. teamra sbmsy tamke mene clbe. teamader ytdur sadhy sei bhabe teamra tamr anusrn krbe o tamr seba krbe.” tarpr yiheasuy tader biday smbhasn janalen. tara badi cle gel. measi mnhsir ardhek pribargeasthike basner jmi-jagya diyechilen. baki mnhsir ardhek pribargeasthike tini diyechilen yrdn ndir pscim tir. yiheasuy tader asirbad kre nijer jaggay pathiye dilen. tini blen, “teamra ekhn bes dhni hyech. teamader anek psu ache. teamader ache anek seana, rupea ebm dami dami gynagati. teamader ache sundr sundr peasak. struder kach theke anek kichui teamra peyech. eisb jinis teamader bhaider sng, yara yrdn ndir purbdike rye geche, tader sng bhag kre nio.” sutram ruben, gad o mnhsi pribargeasthir ardhek israyeler any leakder rekhe cle gel. tara knaner sileate chil. se jagya chede diye tara giliyde phire gel. tara phire gel measir deoya jaggay. prbhu measike tader ei jagya debar jnyi ades diyechilen. ruben, gad o mnhsir pribargeasthir ardhek leakra giliyd name ekti jaggay gel. jagyata knaner antrgt yrdn ndir kachei. sekhan tara ekta cmtkar bedi banalea. israyeler anyany leakra yara tkhno sileate chil, sunte pel ye ei tin pribargeasthi erkm ekta bedi tairi kreche. tara eo sunl ye bedita

hyeche knaner simante giliyd namk ekti jaggay. seta israyeler diker yrdn ndir kachei. esb sune israyeler sb leak ei tinti pribargeasthir opr bes rege gel. tara eksnge milit hye eder biruddhe yuddh krbe ble thik krl. sei jny israyeler leakra kyek jnke pathalea ruben, gad ebm mnhsir leakder sng ktha blte. ei sb israyeliydr neta chil pinhs. pinhs hcche yajk iliyasrer putr. israyelbasira echadao tader pribargeasthir dsjn netake sekhan pathiyechil. prtiti geasthi theke ekjn kre neta pathanea hyechil. era thakt sileate. sei jny ei egar jn leak giliyd gel. tara ruben, gad o mnhsir leakder bl, “israyeler sb leak teamader kache jante cay ken israyeler isbrer biruddhe teamra ei kaj krl?” ken teamra prbhur biruddhacan krech? ken teamra nijeder jny bedi tairi krl? teamra tea jan eta isbrer siksar biruddhacarn. piyere ki hyechil mne pde? sei paper phl ajo amra bheag krechi. sei mhapaper jny isbr bhu israyelbasike prbl asukhe akrant krechilen. sei asusthtar phl ajo amra bheag krchi. ar ekhn teamra sei eki kaj krchea? teamra prbhur iccher biruddhe kaj krch. teamra ki prbhur anusrn agrahy krbe? ydi ekhno na ksant ho, tahle israyeler prtiti manuser upri tini krudhd hben. “ydi teamader deske abmanna kra hy tahle amader dese cle esea. prbhur pbitr tambu amader dese ryeche. teamra amader ekhane kichu jmi-jagya pete par. sekhan teamra bsbas krte par kintu kkhno prbhur biruddhe yeo na. ar kean bedi tairi krea na. amra tea itimdhyei smagm tambute amader prbhu o isbrer ekta bedi peyechi. “serher putr akhner ktha ekbar mne kre dekh. se brjit bstu smbdhe isbrer ajna maneni. sei leakti isbrer bidhi bhenge chil, kintu tar jny israyeler smst leakke sastib-heag krte hyechil. akhn tar paper jny mara giyechil, kintu eki karne area anek leak mara giyechil.” tkhn ruben, gad o mnhsir leakra ai egarea jnke bl, “prbhu hlen amader isbr. abar blchi prbhui hcchen amader isbr. ken amra bedi krechi ta tini janen. ebar teamrao ta jene rakhea. amra ki krechi ta teamra bicar kre dekh. ydi teamader mne hy amra kichu anyay krechi tahle amader teamra mere phel. ydi amra isbrer bidhi bhng kre thaki tahle tamke bl tini yen nije amader sasti den. teamra ki mne kr ye amra ei bedi baniyechi heambli, ssy naibedy o mngl naibedy ut-srg krar jny? na meatei ta ny. ken bedi baniyechi janea? amader bhy chil bhbiyete teamader leakra amader mene nebe na ye amrao teamaderi leak. amra teamaderi jati. sedin teamader leakrai blbe israyeler prbhu isbrke upasna krar adhikar amader nei. isbr amader yrdn ndir any pare thakte diyechen. er arth ndii amader alada kre diyech, amader bhy chil teamader sntanra bd hye ykhn des sasn krbe tkhn tara mneo krbe na ye amra teamaderi leak. tkhn tara blbe, “teamra ruben ar gader leak, teamra keu israyeler no.’ tkhn teamader sntanra amader sntansnttider prbhur upasna krte debe na. “tai amra ei bedi tairi krar smklp krechilam. amra heambli ar anyany kichu utsrg krar jny bedi banai ni. hcche bedi tairir uddesy teamader jananea ye amra sei eki isbrer upasna krchi ye isbr teamader. ei bedii teamader kache amader kache ar amader bhbiyst bmsdhrdr kache prman krbe ye amrao prbhur upasna kri. amra amader naibedy, ssy naibedy ebm mngl naibedy prbhuke utsrg kri. amra cai ye teamader sntanra bd hye januk ye, amrao tea-

mader mteai israyelbasi. bħbisyte ydi teamader bms-dħrra ble amra keu israyeliy ni tkhn amader bms-dħrra bilbe, 'ai dekkeha amader pitara ei baidi tairi kre diyechen. ei bedi pbitr tambute prbhur ye bedi ache hubhu tari mtea. ei bedi amra kean kichu utsrg krar jny kri ni, amra ye israyelbasi tari prman hisabe amra eti nirman krechi.' "styti blchi amra prbhur birud-dħacrn krte cai ni. amra tamke mante cai. amra jani pbitr tambur samne ye bedi ryeche setai ekmatr styikarer bedi. sei bedii amader prbhu isbrer bedi." yajk pinhs ar tamr sngi sathi netara ruben, gad ebm mnhsir leakder kach theke ei sb sunlen. tara eder ktha sune khusi hlen, bujhte parlen ye era styi kthai bleche. tai pinhs bllen, "aj amra jani ye prbhu amader sngai achen ebm amra eo jani ye amra tamr biruddhe ni. ebm amra jani ye israyeler leakder prbhu sasti deben na." tarpr netader sngi nyene pinhs sekhan theke ni-jeder dese phire gelen. ruben ebm gader des gliyid theke tamra knane phire giye israyelbasider sb kichu janalen. sune tarao khusi hl. tara khusi hye isbrke dħnybad janal. ruben, gad o mnhsir des tara dħbms krbe na ble stħir krl. ruben ebm gad leakra beditar ekta nam dil. yar arth hl: "ei bedi hche amader prbhu isbrer bisbaser prtik."

23

prbhu israyelke tader carpaser struder theke bisram dilen. se deske nirapd krlen. tarpr bhu bħr kete gel. yiheasuy bes brddh hlen. tarpr ekdin tini smst prbin netader, pribargeastħir prdħander, israyeler uccpdstħ krmcarider ebm bicarkder ekti sbħa daklen. tini bllen, "amar bys hyeche. teamra dekhech prbhu amader struder ki abstħa krechen. amader upkar krar jnyei tini emn kaj krechen. mne ache ami teamader blechilam, yrdn ndi ar bħumdhysagrer mdhye hbe teamader des? sei des ami teamader deb ble prtisruti diyechilam, kintu teamra ekhno ta adhikar krea ni. kintu prbhu teamader isbr sekħankar leakder sei jayga chede dite badhy krben. teamra sei jayga adhikar krbe. prbhu tader sekħan theke blpurbk biday krben. prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader jnyei ei prtisruti diyechilen. "prbhu teamader ya ya ades diyechen sesb teamra absyi paln krbe. measir bidhi pustke ye sb lekha ache sei sb paln krbe. ai bidhi theke bicuyt hyea na. amader mdhye ekhno kichu leak ache yara israyeler keu ny. tara tader nijeder debtar puja kre. teamra tader debtdader seba atħba puja krbe na. prtisruti nebar smy tader debtdader nam teamader neoya ucit hbe na. teamra teamader prbhu isbrer anusrn kre clbe. ageo teamra tai krechile, srbdai teamra tai krbe. "anek bd bd sktisali jatir biruddhe yuddhe jyi hte prbhu teamader saħayy krechilen. prbhu tader jearpurbk tadiye diyechen. kean jatii teamader prajit krte parbe na. prbhur day israyeler ekjn leaki stru pkser 1,000 sainyke prajit krte parbe. er karn ki? karn prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader pks niye yuddh kren. tai blchi sb smy prbhu teamader isbrke prem nibedn krbe. "prbhur anusrn kra bndħ krea na. yara israyeler keu ny tader sngi bndħutb krbe na. tader karear sngi bibah smbndħ krea na. ydi tader sngi bndħutb krea tahle prbhu teamader isbr teamader stru dmner kaje saħayy krben na. ei sb leaki hche teamader mrn

phamd. ceakhe dhulea ba dheamya dheakar mtea era teamader yntnra debe. ei uttm des theke sre yete tkhn teamra badhy hbe. prbhu, teamader isbr, teamader ei des diyechen. kintu tamr ades na manle ei des teamra harabe. "amar mrtyr smy għniye esech. teamra jan ebm styi bisbas krea ye prbhu teamader mdhye ktea mħan kaj krechen. teamra janea tamr deoya kean prtisruti bipħl hy ni. amader kache tini ya ya prtisruti diyechilen tar sbi tini rekhechen. teamader prbhu isbr ye kti bhalea prtisruti krechilen amader kache tar prtelykti aj styte print hyeche. eki bhabe tini tamr anyany prtisrutio spħl kre tulben. tini blechilen ydi teamra anyay krea tahle teamader amnħ hbe. tini prtisruti kre blechilen, anyay krlte tini teamader jear kre ei sundr des theke bitadit krben. teamra teamader prbhu isbrer sngi ye cukti krech ta bħng krlte ei dsai hbe. ydi teamra anyany debtar seba kr tahle ei des teamader harate hbe. any debtdader teamra kichutei aradhna krbe na. ydi krea prbhu teamader up atynt krudħ hben ar er phle tamr deoya des theke acirei teamader cle yete badhy kra hbe."

24

israyeler smst pribargeastħike yiheasuy ek sngi sikhime jdea krlen. prbin netader, pribarer krtader, bicarkder ebm pdstħ krmcarider tini daklen. tara sklei isbrer samne damdalea. tarpr yiheasuy sklke bllen, "prbhu israyeler isbr teamader ya ya blchen ami sesb blchi.bħukal age teamader purbpurusra thakten phrat ndir opare. ami abrahamer pita, nahearer pita ebm terħ emder mtea leakder kthai blchi. tkhn tamra anyany debtdader aradhna krten. kintu ami prbhu bym teamader purbpurus abrahame phrat ndir oparer des theke netrtb diyechilam ebm tamke knaner bħetir diye niye esechilam ebm tamr bmsbrddhi krechilam. tarpr tamke dilam asmħy sntan. abrahame ami ekti sntan dilam. tar nam ishak. ishake ami yakeab ebm ese name duti sntan dilam. esekle dilam seyir prbrter caridiker jmi. sekħane yakeab ar tar putra thakt na. tara cle giyechil misre. tarpr ami measi ar hareanke misre pathalam. pathaneer uddesy misr theke amar leakder ber kre ana. ami misrer leakder bħynkr kster mukhe ph-elechilam. ar ei bhabei ami teamader leakder misr theke ber kre anlām. ebħabei teamader purbpurusder ami misr theke niye esechilam. leahit sagrer dike tara cle esechil ar tader picħu niyechil misriya. tader chil kt rth, kt għeada ar kt leak. tai leakra amar kache arthar prbhur kache saħayy bhiksa krl. ami misrer leakder għear kster mdhye phellam. ami prbhu smudr diye tader adal krlam. teamra tea nijerai dekkechile misrer sainybahinir ki abstħa ami krechilam.tarpr teamra bħudin mrubħumite katiyechile. erpr ami teamader niye esechilam imeariyeder dese. desta chil yrdner purbtire. ora teamader sngi yuddħ krechil bte, kintu ami tader harabar jny teamader skti diyechilam. tader binas krar mtea ksmta ami teamader diyechilam. tarpr teamra sei deser dklħ nile. tarpr meayaber raja balak sippearer putr israyelbasider biruddhe yudħer jnye teadjead krte lagl. se deke pathal balamke. balam hche biyearer putr. se balamke tea-

mader abhisap dite bll. kintu ami prbhū, balamer abhisap sunte smmt hlām na. abhisaper bdlē se teamader krl asirbad. ekbar ny, barbar. eghabei ami teamader bamciyechilām. ami teamader bipd theke rksa krechilām. tarpr teamra yrdn ndi periye yiriheay ele. yirihear leakrao teamader sngē yuddh krl. tachada imeariy, prisiy, knaniy, hitti, girgasiy, hibbiy ar yibusi y leakrao teamader biruddhe yuddh krechil. kintu smst yuddhei ami teamader tjiṇiye dilām. teamader sainyā ykhn egiye yacchil ktni ami tader age age bhimrūl pathalām. bhimruler bhei leakra paliye gel. tai trbari, tirdhnuk chada teamra sei des jy kre nile. ami prbhū teamader sei jmi-jayga diyechilām. teamra aīs sb shr tairi kr ni, amii sesb teamader hate tule diyechilām. aj teamra sei sb jaygay ar shr bsbas krch. draksar bagan, jlpaigach sbi teamader ache. kintu ekta gacher carao teamader pumte dite hy ni.” tkhn yiheasuy leakder bllen, “ekhn sunle tea prbhur bani. tai blchi teamra absyi prbhuke sddhabhkti krbe ebm antrikbhabe tamr seba krbe. teamader purbpurusra ye sb murttir puja krechil, tader teamra chumde phele dao. bhukal age eisb ghtna ghtechil phrat ndir opare ar misre. ekhn theke teamra sudhu prbhuri seba krbe. “kintu emno tea hte pare ye, teamra cao na ei prbhur seba krte. tahle aji teamra nijerai thik krea kake teamra seba krbe. phrat ndir any pare teamader purbpurusra yesb debtader puja krt teamra ki tader seba krbe, naki edeser imeariyā ye sb debtader upasna krt tader seba krbe? nijerai seta thik krea. kintu ami ar amar pribar smprke blte pari, amra prbhuri seba krb.” tkhn leakra uttr dil, “amra prbhur seba theke kkhni birt hbea na. amra kkhni any debtader puja krbea na. amra jani prbhū amader isbri misr theke amader ber kre enechilen. se dese amra chilām kritdas. kintu prbhū sekhane amader jny mhakariy sadhn krechilen. se des theke tinii amader uddhar krechilen. anyany dese yabar smy tinii amader rksa krechilen. sei sb dese bsbaskari leakder prajit krte prbhui amader sahayy krechilen. amra aj yekthane ryechi sekhane imeariyder prajit krte tinii amader sahayy krechilen. tai amra tamr seba krte thakb. ken? karn tinii amader isbr.” yiheasuy bllen, “mithya ktha. teamra prbhur seba cirkal krte parbe na. prbhū isbr prṇ pbitr. prbhur leakra ydi any debtar puja kre isbr tader ghrna kren. ei bhave teamra ydi isbrer iccher biruddhe yao tahle tini teamader ksma krben na. kintu teamra tea prbhuke chede anyany debtaderi aradhna krbe. tahle prbhū teamader samghatik durbheag deben ebm tini teamader binas krben. prbhū teamader mngl sadhn krechen, kintu tamr biruddhacrṇ krlē tini teamader dhbms krben.” leakra yiheasuyke bll, “na! amra tamr biruddhe yab na. amra prbhuri seba krb.” yiheasuy bllen, “teamra nijeder dike takao. ekthane yara eseche tader dike takao. teamra ki sb jene sune smmt ache ye teamra prbhur seba krbe? teamra skle ei gheasnar saksi ach tea?” tara bll, “hyām, amra saksi hlām. amra prbhur seba krb ble ye ktha dilām, ta yate paln krte pari se bisye amra lksey rakhb.” tkhn yiheasuy bllen, “sūtram teamader mdhye ye murttigulea ache ta teamra chumde phele dao. israyeler prbhū isbrke teamader smst anthkrn diye bhaleabasea.” tara yiheasuyke bll, “amra amader prbhū isbrer seba krb. amra

tamr ades paln krb.” tai sedin yiheasuy sikhim shre tader sngē ek cukti krlen. sikhim shre ei cukti hl tader kache niymer mtea, ye niym tara paln krbe. yiheasuy se sb isbrer bidhir pustke likhe rakhlen. tarpr yiheasuy ekta birat pathr dekhte pelen. sei pathrtai hche cuktir saksi prman. prbhur pbitr tambur kache ok gacher nice sei pathrtike tini sthapn krlen. tkhn yiheasuy smst leakder bllen, “aj amra teamader ya bllām ei pathr se sb teamader mne kriye debe. ei pathrti hbe sei bstū ya teamader mne kriye debe aj ki hl ebm ei teamader kache teamader prbhū, isbrer biruddhacrṇ krte birt krbar jny ekti saksi hye thakbe.” tarpr yiheasuy skle badi cle yete bllen. skle ye yar jaygay phire gel. tarpr nuner putr yiheasuy mara gelen. mrtyukale tamr bys hyechil 110 bchr. tamr nijer jayga tinnt-serhe tamke kbr deoya hyechil. gas prbter uttre pahadi shr iphryime ei tinnt serh absthit. yiheasuy ydin bemce chilē israyelbasira prbhur seba krechil. emnki yiheasuyr mrtyur pro tara prbhur seba caliye gel. ydin tader netara bemccheilen leakra prbhur seba krechil. ei netara israyeler jny prbhur smst krmkand skse dekkechilen. misr chede cle asar smy israyelbasira sngē kre enechil yeasepher asthi. tara sikhime tamr asthiguli smahit krl. tara sei jaygay kbr dil ye jaygati yakeab 100ti khamti rupear mudra diye sikhimer pita hmearer kach theke kinechilen. ei jaygatite yeasepher snan snntira bas krche. hareaner putr iliyasr mara gele gibiyay tamke kbr deoya hyechil. gibiya iphryimer pahadi ancle absthit. iliyasrer putr pinhske gibiya dan kra hyechil.

yihasuy mara gelen. israyelbasira isbrer kache prarthna kre jijnasa krl, "amader pribar geasthider mdhye sbceye age ke knaniyder sngē yuddh krte yabe?" prbhu tader bllen, "sbceye age yabe yihuda geasthi. ami taderi ei des jy krte debea." yihudar purusra tader simiyeen pribargeasthir bhaider kach theke sahayy cail. yihudar leakra bl, "bhaib, prbhu amader prtyekke kichu jmiyagga deben ble prtisruti diyechen. ydi teamra yuddher jny amader sahayy krte egiye asea tahle amrao knaniyder biruddhe teamader jmir ldaye sahayy krte egiye asb." simiyeen leakra yihudar bhaider yuddhe sahayy krte raji hl. prbhur sahayye yihudar leakra knaniy o prisiyder prajit krl. tara besk shrer 10,000 leakke htya krechil. besk shre yihudar leakra sekhaner rajake peye tar sngē yuddh krechil. yihudar leakra knaniy ebm prisiyder prajit krechil. besker sask palabar cesta krechil. kintu yihudar leakra tar pichu niye take dhre phelechil. tara rajar hat o payer budea angul kete phelechil. tkhn besker sask bl, "ami nije 70 jn rajar hat o payer budea angul kete diyechilam. amar tebil theke yesb khabarer tukrea pde yeti tai tader khete ht. aj isbr amar sei adhrmer prtiphil dilen." yihudar leakra besker saskke jerusaleme niye gel. sekhaney tar mrtiyu hl. yihudar leakra jerusalemer biruddhe yuddh kre ta adhikar krl. jerusalemer leakder tara trbari diye htya krechil ebm htyar pr jerusalem baliye diyechil. tarpr tara aro kichu knaniyder sngē yuddh krte neme giyechil. era negebher pahadi ancle ar pscim pahadtilite bas krt. hibreane ye sb knaniyira bas krt tader sngēo yihuda yuddh krechil. (hibre-anke bla ht kiriyt arb.) tara sesy, ahiman o tlmey name tin jnke prajit krechil. yihudar leakra sekhan theke cle gel. tara dbir shrer leakder biruddhe yuddh krte gel, ye shrke age bla ht kiriyt-sephr. yuddher age kaleb yihudar leakder kache prtisruti kre blechil, "ami kiriyt sephr akrmn krte cai. ye ei shrty jitte parbe tar sngē ami amar knya aksarer bibah deb." kaleber cheat bhaiyer nam chik kns. knser putr atniyel kiriyt sephr dkhl krl. sutram kaleb atniyeler sngē aksar bibah dil. aksa atniyeler ghr krte cle gel. atniyel aksake tar pitar kach theke kichu jmiyagga caibar jny blechil. aksa pitar kache gel. gadhar pith theke yei se nemeche, amni kaleb jijnasa krl, "ki hyeche?" aksa bl, "amay ekti uphar dao. tumi amake negebher suknea mrubhumita diyechile. ebar amake emn kichu jagga dao yekthane jil paoya yay." knyar kthamt kaleb take sei des dil yar opre nice jler jhrna ache. keni smprdayer leakra khejgur gacher shr yerikea chede yihudar leakder sngē yihuda mru ancler dike cle gel. tara arad shrer kache negebher sthayi basinda hl. (knaniyira measir sburkul theke esechil.) kichu knaniyira sphaat shre bas krt. tai sekhaneyo yihuda ar simiyeen pribargeasthir leakra knaniyder akrmn krl. tara shrtyi smprubhabe dhhms kre phell ebm tar nam rakhl hrma. yihudar leakra ghsha ebm ghshar cardiker cheatkhatēa shrguleao dkhl krl. tara askilean, ikrean ar kachakachi sb shr dkhl krl. prbhu yihudar yeaddhader shay chilē. pahadi deser jmigulea tara niye nil. kintu uptyka ancler jmi tara nite parl na, karn sekhaner adhibasider lea-

har rth chil. measi kalebke hibreaner kachakachi jmi deben ble prtisruti diyechilen. sei mt tar pribarke sei jmi deoya hyechil. kaleber leakra anaker tin putrke sekhan theke tadiye diyechil. binyamin pribargeasthi yibusiyder jerusalem chede yete jear kre ni. tai ajo jerusaleme yibusiya binyaminer leakder sngē bsbas krche. yeasepher pribargeasthir leakra baithel shr akrmn krte gel. (age baitheler nam chil lus.) prbhu yeasepher pribargeasthir leakder shay chilē. tara yeasepher pribarer kyekjn guptcrke baithel shrta kibhabe dkhl kra yete pare ta dekhbar jny pathalea. guptcrara ykhn baithel shrta khumtiye khumtiye dekhchil tkhn tara sekhan theke ekti leakke beriyē aste dekhil. tara leaktike bl, "shre dheakar gupt phta amader dekhao. amra shr akrmn krb, kintu tumi amader sahayy krte teamake amra kichu krb na." leakti shre prbeser guptpth dekhie dil. yeasepher leakra trbari diye baithelbasider htya krl. kintu sahayykari ai leaktike tara kichu krl na. leaktir pribarkeo kichu krl na. tader chede dil yate tara yekthane khushi sekhanē yete pare. leakti tkhn hittiyder dese cle gel ebm sekhanē ekti shr tairi krl. shrer nam dil lus. ajo sei shrty ache. knaniyira baitsan, tank, dear, yibliym, mgiddea ebm eder carpaser cheatcheat shrguleate bas krt. mnhsir pribargeasthir leakra knaniyder esb jagga theke sriye dte pareni blei tara sekhanē thakte perechil. tara sekhan theke cle yete cayni. prbrtikale israyeliya sktisali hye uthle tara knaniyder kridtas kre rakhe. tara smst knaniyder des chede yete badhy krte parl na. iphyrim pribargeasthike niyeo eki byapar ghtechil. gesre thakt knaniyira. iphyrim geasthir leakra knaniyder des theke tadiye deyni. tai tara gesre iphyrimder sngē bsbas krte thakl. sbulun smprkeo sei eki ktha. kitrean ar nhleal shre kichu knaniy bas krt. sbulun tader sekhan theke tadiye deyni. tara sbulunēr sngēi thakt. tbe tara eder kridtas hyei thakt. aser pribargeasthir ksetreo eki ghtna ghtechil. tara anyany jarir leakder akkea, sidean, ahlb, aksib, helba, aphik ebm rheab shr theke tadiye dey ni. aser leakra sei jaggay knaniyder tadiye dey ni. sutram tara knaniyder mdhye bas krt. nptali pribargeasthio bait-semes ebm bait-anater theke leakder sriye dey ni. tai nptalir leakra esb shre leakder sngē bsbas krte lagl. knaniyira nptalir leakder kridtas hisebe theke gel. imeariy leakra dan pribargeasthir leakder pahadi dese bas krte badhy krl. dan pribargeasthir ei sb leakra pahadi jaggay bsbas krte badhy hl, karn imeariyira tader uptykay neme ese bas krte dil na. imeariyira thik kr ye tara hers prbrtsrngē, ayaleane ebm salbime thakbe. prbrtikale yeasepher pribargeasthi sktisali hye uthl. tkhn tara imeariyder kridtas kre rakhl. imeariyder des akrbbam giripth theke sela prynt ebm opre selake chadiye pahadi des ache.

2

prbhur dut gilgl shr theke beakhim shre giyechilen. israyelbasider karte dut prbhur ekti barta suniyechilen. barta chit erkm: "ami teamader misr theke niye esechi. ami teamader purbपुरusder kache ye jmiyaggar prtisruti diyechilam seikhane ami teamader niye esechi. ami blechilam, ami kkhni

teamader kache cuktibhng krb na. kintu tai ble teamra absy se deser leakder sng kkhno kean cukti krbe na. tader tairi smst bedi teamader bhenge phelte hbe. ektha ami teamader agei blechi. kintu teamra amar ktha sean ni. teamra krech ki? "ekhn ami teamader blchi, "ami ei jayga theke anyany leakder ar tadiye deb na. era teamader kache smsay srsti krbe. era teamader kache ekta phamder mtea hbe. tader aish bhrant debtarai teamader kache phamd hye damdabe." israyelbasider kache prbhur dut ei barta gheasna krar pr tara skle uccsbre kamdl. ye jaygay tara kamdchil sei jaygar nam dil beakhim. beakhime tara prbhur uddesye anek kichu bli utsrg krl. yihasuy tader ye yar nijer jaygay cle yete blechilen. sei mt prtyek pribar nijer nijer jmir simar mdhye bsbas krte gel. yihasuy ytdin bemccheilen ttdin israyelbasira prbhur seba krechil. yihasuy mrtury pr ye prbinra bemccheilen tamder jibnkale tara smane prbhur seba krechil. israyeler leakder jny prbhur ya kichu mht kaj krechilen, eisb prbinra ta dekhechilen. nuner putr prbhur sebk yihasuy 110 bchr byse mara gelen. israyelbasira yihasuyke tamr nijer jmi gas prbter uttre iphryimer pahadi ancle tinnt-herse kbr dil. ai smpurn prjnmnti mara yabar pr prbrti prjnm bede uthl. tara prbhuke jant na. prbhu israyelbasider jny ki krechen tara sesb jant na. tai tara mnd kaj krte suru krl ebm baler murttir puja krte lagl. tara sei sb kaj krechil yegulea prbhur dbara mnd hisebe bibecit chil. prbhu israyelbasider misr des theke ber kre enechilen. eder purbpurusra prbhur seba krt. kintu ekhn tara prbhuke tyag krl. tader caridhare bsbaskari leakra murttir puja krte suru krl. ei karne prbhu krudhd hlen. israyeler leakra prbhuke tyag kre bal o astareatke puja krte lagl. prbhu israyelbasider upr krudhd chilen tai tini israyelbasider struder dbara akrant hte dilen. strura israyelbasider akrmn krl ebm tader adhikarer sb kichu niye nil. prbhu tader israyelbasider prast krte dilen yar nijeder rkasa krte asmrth chil. ykhni israyeliyra yuddh krt tara here yet. karn prbhu tader dike chilen na. tini tea tader nisedh kre blechilen ye tader ghire ye sb manus ryeche tader debtader puja krle tara here yabe. er phle israyeliyder crm durds h. tkhn prbhu kyekjn neta thik krlen. eder bla ht bicark. strura yar israyelbasider akrmn ebm lut krte tader hat theke era tader rkasa krte. kintu tara ei bicarkder ktha kane nit na. tara prbhur prt bisbst chil na ebm anyany debtader puja krtea. ydio tader purbpurusra prbhur ajna ebm nirdes paln krt, kintu ekhn tara acirei bimukh hye gel. tara prbhuke mante cail na. barbar israyeler strura tader ksti sadhn krt. ar tai israyeliyra sahayer jny prarthna krt. prtyekbari prbhu tader durdsay kst peye tader bamcanear jnye ekjn kre bicark pathiyechilen. tini sbmsyei eisb bicarker shay chilen. prtyekbar eder sahayeri israyeliyra rkasa pet. kintu bicark mara gelel tara abar tader puranea pthe phire giye pap krt ebm murtti pujay mete uthl. tara bhisen ekreakha chil ebm tara paper pth tyag krte asbikar krl. tara tader purbpurusder thekeo kharap acrn krt. tai prbhu israyeliyder opr krudhd hlen. tini llen, "ei deser purbpurusder sng ami ye cukti krechilam era ta bhengeche. tara amar ktha seane ni. tai ami ar

anyany jatike hariye israyeliyder pth priskar krb na. ei sb bidesi jati yihasuyr mrtury smyeo ei dese bsbas krt. ami tader edesei thakte deb. israyeliyder priksa krar jny ami ai jatider kaje lagab. ami dekhh israyeler leakra tader purbpurusder mtea prbhur ajna mane ki na." sei kthamt prbhu israyele anyany jatir leakder thakte dilen. tini tader edes theke sng sng cle yete badhy krlen na. tini yihasuyr sainybahinike stru dmn krte sahayy krlen na.

3

prbhu israyel theke anyany jatir smst leakder sriye dilen na. tini israyeliyder priksa krte ceyechilen. ei smy, kean israyelbasi knan des dkhl krte kean yuddh kre ni. prbhu edese anyany bidesider thakte anumti diychilen. (yara knan dkhlr yuddhgulite bhag neyni sei israyelbasider tini kemn kre yuddh krte hy siksa debar jnyi erkm bybstha krechilen.) edese tini yesb jatike thakte diychilen tader mdhye chil: plestiy smprdayer pamc jn sask, smst knan jati, sideanyi leakra ebm hibbiy leakra thakt bal-hrmmean prbt theke lebea-hmat prynt chdanea libaneaner prbt-gulite. israyelbasider priksa krar jny prbhu tader thakte diychilen. tara tamr ades paln kre ki na tini ta dekhte ceyechilen. measir madhyme prbhu seisb ajna tader purbpurusder diychilen. israyeler leakra knaniy, hitti, prisiy, hibbiy, yibusiy ebm imeariyder sng pasapasi bas krt. tara eisb smprdayer meyder biye krt. tader meyer tader cheleder biye krte suru krl. israyeliyra ai smst leakder debtader puja krte suru krl. prbhur drstite israyeler leakra mnd kaj krechil. tara prbhu, tader isbrke bhule giye bal ebm aserar murttir puja krechil. prbhu tader opr krudhd hlen. tini aram nhryimer raja kusn-risiythymke israyeliyder hariye tader sasn krbar jny pathiye chilen. israyeliyra at bchr sei rajar adhine chil. kintu israyeliyra prbhur kache sahayer jny kamdl. tkhn prbhu kaleber knist bhrata knser putr atniyelke tader rksar jny pathalen. atniyel israyeliyder rkasa krlen. prbhur atma atniyeler opr el. tini israyeliyder bicark hlen. yuddhe tader netrtrb dilen. prbhur sahaye atniyel aramer raja kusn-risiythymke prajit krlen. erpr 40 bchr dhre dese santi bjay chil. ei abstha chil knser putr atniyeler mrtury prynt. abar israyeler leakra sesb kaj krl ya prbhur bibecnay mnd. sei jny tini meayabar raja igleanke israyeliyder prajit krbar jny skti dilen. iglean ammean ebm amalek smprdayer leakder kach theke sahay pel. tader niye iglean israyeliyder akrmn krl. iglean tader hariye 'khejur gacher shr' ba jerikea theke tadiye dil. meayabar raja iglean 18 bchr dhre israyeliyder sasn krechil. israyeliyra prbhur kache kemde pdl. tini tkhn tader bamcanear jny ehud name ekjn leakke pathalen. ehud chil bamhati. tar pitar nam chil gera, binyamin bmsiy leak. israyelbasira meayabar raja igleanke uphar debar jny ehudke pathalen. ehud nijer jny ekti trbari tairi krl. trbaritir dudikei dhar chil ar seta chil pray 18 inci lmba. ehud trbariti dandiker urute bemdhe tar peasaker nice lukiyi rakhl. tarpr se meayabar raja igleaner kache ese uphar dil. iglean chil meataseta leak. uphar debar pr ehud snger leakder badi pathiye dil. era uphar bye niye tar sng ezechil. tara ra-

jar prasad chede cle gel. ehud gilgl shre sila murtigulear kach theke phire ese igleanke bll, “raja teamar jny ekta geapn khbr ache.” raja bll “cup.” tarpr se ghr theke bhrttyder sriye dil. ehud raja igleaner kache esechil. iglean tkhn grismkalin prasader umcutlar ekta ghre ekebare eka. tarpr ehud rajake bll, “teamar jny isbr ehud ekta barta ache.” sune! raja simhasn theke uthe ehuder kach ghemse damdal. ar thik ei smy ehud bam hat diye dan uru theke trbari ber kre rajar pete bimdhiye dil. rajar peter bhetr trbarir bamt suddh dhuke gel. rajar crbite seta pureapuri dhuke gel. ehud rajar petei trbarita rekhe dil. trbari biddh hye raja iglean mltiyager upr nyintrn hariye phell ebm ml nirgt hlea. ehud ghr theke beriyere drja bndh kre dil. ehud cle yabar pr bhrttyra phire elea. tara deklh ghrer drja bndh. tai tara nijera blabli krl, “raja niscyi ghrer mdhye mmlutr tyag krchen.” tara anekksn apeksa krl. kintu raja uprer ghrer drja khullen na. ebm ses prynt tara bhy peye gel. cabi niye tara drja khule deklh raja mejher upr mre pde ryechen. bhrttyra ykhn rajar jny apeksa krchil, tkhn ehud paliye yabar ythest smy peyechil. se murttigulear pas diye yete yete siyirar dike paliye gel. se siyiray pemche iphryimer pahadi ancle giye sina bajal. israyelbasira sinar sbd sune pahad theke neme el. ehud tader netrtr dicchil. ehud bll, “amake anusrn kr. prbhu amader stru meayaber leakder prajit krte skti diyechen.” tai israyelbasira ehudke anusrn krl. tara seisb jayga dkhl krl yekhan theke shjei yrdn ndi pernea yay. sei sb jayga meayaber dike giyeche. tara kauke yrdn ndi pereate dil na. tara meayaber 10,000 sahsi o sktisali leakke htia krl. tader keu palate pare ni. sedin theke israyeliyara meayaber leakder sasn krte lagl. se dese 80 bchr santi chil. ehuder pr aro ekjn leak israyelbasider bamciyechil. tar nam anater putr smgr. smgr ekta gru tadanear lathi diye 600 jl plestiyke htia krechil.

4

ehuder mrtyur pr, leakra abar ye sb kaj prbhub bibecnay mnd tai krlea. tai prbhu knaner raja yabiner kache israyeliyder prajit hte dilen. yabin hbeast shre rajtb krt. tar sainybahinir prdhan chil sira. sira hreast hageayim shre bas krt. sisrar 900 leahar rth chil. sira 20 bchr israyelbasider opr anty niisthur chil ebm se tader utpidn krechil. er phle tara sahayyer jny prbhub kache prarthna krl. dbeara namer ekjn bhabbadini chilen. tamr sbamir nam chil lppi-deat. sei dbeara israyeler bicar krten. ekin dbeara khejur gacher nice bse chilen. ei khejur gacher nam dbearar khejur gach. israyeler leakra tamr kache el. sisrake niye ki kra yay se bisye tara tamr pamrns cail. dbearar khejur gachti chil iphryimer pahadi ancle rama ar baithel shrer majkhane. dbeara bark namer ekjn leakke khbr pathalen. tini take dekha krte blen. bark, abineaymer putr thake nptalir keds shre. bark dekha krte ele dbeara take blen, “israyeler prbhu isbr teamake ajna dicchen; ‘nptali ebm sbulun pribargeasthir 10,000 leak jeadag kr ebm tader tabear prbte niye yao. raja yabiner senapti sira yate teamar kache ase ami tar bybstha krb. ami take tar rth ar sainydl niye kisean ndir dhare pathiye deb. tarpr teamader kache se here yabe. e byapare ami

hb teamader shay.” bark dbearake bll, “apni amar snge gele yab, ya blben krb. kintu apni na gele amio yabea na.” dbeara blen, “ami niscyi yab.” kintu teamar mneabhaber jny sisrake prajit krbar smman teamar hbe na. prbhu ekjn mhlilaike sisrake prajit krbar jny pathaben. dbeara barker snge keds shre gelen. keds bark sbulun ebm nptali pribargeasthike deke 10,000 leakke jdea kre tar pechn pechn yete blen. dbearao barker snge gelen. ekhn, hebr name keniy smprdayer ekti leak chil. se any keniyder tyag krechil. keniyra chil measir sbur heabrer uttprurus. hebr ok gacher pase sannnim name ekti jaygay bas krt. sannnim keds shrer khub kachei absthit. sisrake ekjn khbr dil, abineaymer putr bark tabear prbte ryeche. khbr sune sira 900 leahar rth ar smst leakder niye hreast hageayim shr theke kisean ndir dike rona hl. dbeara tkhn barkke blen, “aj sisrake prajit krbar jny prbhu teamar shay hben. prbhu ye itimdhiye teamar jny rasta phamka kre diyechen ta tumi niscyi janea.” tai bark 10,000 leak niye tabear prbt theke neme el. leakjn niye bark ebar sisrake akrmn krl. yuddher smy prbhu sira ar tar rth, leakjn sbkchur mdhye ekta talgeal pakiye dilen. leakjn sb ki ye krbe bujthe parchil na. ei suyeage bark o tar sainybahini sisrar bahinike hariye dil. kintu sira rth phele diye paye heme paliye gel. bark yuddhr caliyel gel. se ar tar sainyara rth ar bahinike hreast hageayim prynt tadiye niye gel. tara sb leakke trbari diye kete phell. ekjno bemce ril na. kintu sira paliye gel. se ekta tambute elea. sei tambute yayel name ekjn strileak bas krt. tar sbamir nam chir hebr. hebr chil keniy smprdayer leak. tar pribar hatsearar raja yabiner snge santite bsbas krt. sira yayeler tambur dike chute yacchil. sisrake chute aste dekhe yayel tar tambu theke beriyer tar snge dekha krlea. yayel sisrake bll, “amar tambute asun. kean bhy nei.” sira yayeler tambute dhuklea. yayel ekta kmbl diye dheke dilea. sira bll, “ami trsnart. dya kre amay ek glas jl din.” ekta camdar beatle yayel dudh rakht. sisrake dudh khaiye yayel abar take kmbl diye dheke dil. sira yayelke bll, “tambur drjar pase apni damdiye thakben. ydi keu jijnasa kre, “bhetre keu ache ki na, blben na keu nei.” kintu yayel tambu khatanear ekta geamj ar ekta hatudi peye gel. tarpr cupicupi sisrar kache gel. sira khubi klant chil, tai se ghumacchil. yayel geamjta sisrar mathay hatudi diye thuke dil. geamjta tar mathar mdhye dhuke beriyere ese matite dhuke gel. sira mara gel. ar thik tkhni bark sisrar kheamje yayeler tambur kache elea. yayel tambur baire beriyere barkke bll, “bhetre asun. yake khumjchen take dekhacchi.” bark yayeler snge bhetre el. deklh sira mre matite pde ache. tar mathar bhetr geamj dhuke ache. sedin isbr israyeler leakder hye knander raja yabinke prajit krlen. israyelbasira krme area sktisali hye uthlea, ye prynt na tara knander raja yabinke prajit krl. sese tara yabinke binst krl.

5

yedin israyelbasira sisrake prajit krlea, se din dbeara ar abineaymer putr bark ei ganti geyechil: israyeler leakra yuddher prstuti krl. tara sbecchay yuddhketre yete cail. prbhur nam dhny heak. rajara skle sean, saskra mn diye sean. ami, amii prbhur ud-

desye gan gaib, israyeler isbr o prbhur uddesye ganti gaib. he prbhu, tumi seyir theke esechile. teamar abhiyan ideam des theke suru hyechil. teamar pdpate kempe uthechil prthibi. akas theke ajheare brsti pdchil. meghra jhriye chil jl. prbhu, siny prbter isbrer samne, prbhu, israyeler isbrer samne prbtmala kempe uthechil. anater putr smgr ebm yayerel smye smst rajpth jnmanbhin. bnakra ebm pthikra any pth diye yatayat krt. sekhane kean sainy chil na. dbeara ytdin tumi israyeler ma hye asea ni ttdin israyele kean sainy chil na. isbr ntun netader nirbacn krechilen. tara ngrer prbesdbare yuddhe rt chil. israyele 40,000 sainy chil. tader mdhye keu ektao dhal athba brsa khumje pay ni. amar hrdy israyeler sei senaptider sngre ryeche, yara sbecchay yuddhe giyechil. prbhur nam dhny heak. teamra yara sada grdbher pithe cde kmbler jine bse achea ebm yara rastay hamtea, tara e smbdndhe gan kr. psura isyehane jl pan kre sei cebaccay suni rndamamar mhasngit dhnbi. leakra gay prbhur biyigiti, israyele tamr sainyer jy gerb giti ykhn tamri bahini ngrdbare kreche yuddh ar taderi kebl sean jy yjkar. jagea he ma dbeara, jege othea, gao gan! bark tumio jagea. he abineaymer putr teamar strudigke bndi krea. tarpr tini israyele yara bemce ache tader sktiman leakder biyji krlen. prbhu amay yeaddhader opr sasn krte dilen. amalekder pahadi des hte iphryimer leakra esechil. he binyamin, tara teamay o teamar leakder ebm makhir pribar theke asa adhyksnke anusrn krechil. he sbulun teamar netara senaptir dnd diye esechil. isakhrer netara dbearar sngre chil. isakhrer leakra barker prti bisbst chil. dekh, ai leakra kuckaoyaj kre uptykay namche. ruben, teamar senadle prcur sahsi sainy ache. the ken teamader mespaler asepare bse ryeche? ruben teamar sahsi senara yuddh smprke et cinta krechil. tbu ken tara badite bse mespalker bamsir bajna seane? yrdn ndir opare giliydbasi tambutei bse chil. ebm teamar dan er leakra, ken jahajer asepare bsechil? aser geasthi sagrer tire nirapd bndre mner mtn kre tambu gedechil. kintu smst sbulunbasi, nptali adhibasi pahader gaye jibner baji rekhe prtyeke mhasmgrame metechil. knaner rajara yuddhe elen, tank shre mgiddear jler dhare yuddh cll, tbu kean smpd na niye tamra ghre phirlen. akaser yt tara, nij nij pth hte metechil yuddhe sedin sisrar biruddhe. pracin kaler kisin ndi sisrar sainybahinike bhasiye niye giyechil. he amar atma, sktir sngre beriye es. asb ksurer aghate mati kempe othe. sisrar prakrmi asbra sb chute yao, chute yao. prbhur dut bll, “mereas shrke abhisap dao. tar shrbasider abhisap dao. karn tara sainybahini niye prbhuke sahayy krte ase ni.” keniy hebrer ptni - yayer tar nam. srbeattma mhiysi nari, prnam tare prnam. sisra cail jl; jl ny, yayer take dudher patr egiye dil. rajari pkse manay temn patr. tate ksir nni sajiye dil yayer. yayer tar hat badalea, tambu khatanear geamj hate pelea. dan hat badale krmkarer hatudi uthe elea. tarpr se sisrar mstke aghat hanl. se hatudir aghate tar kpaler dui paser mdhy diye ekta chidr krl. yayer paye matha gumje diye pde gel sisra. bhutlsayit hye mrtyur keale dhle pdl ek crm bipryy. sisrar ma janala theke umki dey. sisrar ma prda sriye takay ar kamde, “sisrar thr phirte deri kre ken? ken ami ekhn abdhi tar malgadir sbd sunchi na?” tar prjnabti dasi uttr dil,

byakula mayer dekh ei durgti. dasiti bll, “ami niscit tara yuddhe jiteche, ebm ekhn tara tader luter prcur drbysamgri nijeder mdhye bhag krche. prtyek sainy nebe du ekti kre rmni ebm biyji sisra hytea prbar jny du-ekti rnin sutear kaj kra peasak pabe.” ogea prbhu, yen ebhabei mre teamar strura. yara teamay bhalbase tara yen prbhat surysm skti arjn kre.eibhabei 40 bchr se dese santi biraj krchil.

6

abar israyelbasira pap krme mete uthl. tai sat bchr dhre prbhu midiynder shay hye rilen yate tara israyeliyder dmiye rakhte pare. midiynd smprdayer leakra chil bhisin sktisali. israyelbasider opr tara bes atyacar krt. tai israyeliyra prbter nana gapen jaygay lukiye thakt. sekhanei khabar dabar lukiye rakht. sesb jayga khumje paoya khub skt chil. tara ye erkm sabdhan hye giyechil tar karn midiyndy ebm amalekji smprdayer leakra purbdes theke sbmsy akrmn krtea ebm tader phsl nst krtea. akrmmkarira israyeliyder biruddhe yuddh sibir gedechil. tara anak dure ghsa shr prynt israyeliyder smst ssy nst kre diyechil. Tara israyeliyder khabar mtea kichui abssist rakhil na. tara tader mes, gru, gadha esbo kede niye giyechil. midiyndira oder dese tambu gedechil ebm sngre enechil pribarer leakjn, jibjintu. pngpaler jhamker mtea agunti manus tara ebm tader ana uter smkhy geana asmbhb chil. destake ara ekebare charkhar kre dil. midiynder atyacare israyeliyra ekebare nihsb hye gel. tai tara prbhur dya pabar jnye kemde akul hye uthl. midiyner leakra atyacare mete uthechil. sei jnye israyeliyra prbhur krpar jnye kemde akul hye uthl. tai prbhu tader kache ekjn bhabbadike pathalen. bhabbadi israyelbasider bllen, “prbhu, israyeler isbr ki bllen ta sean. tini blechen, ‘misre teamra kridtas chile. ami teamader mukt kre sei des theke niye esechi. ami teamader misrer ebm yara teamader niryatn kreche, tader skler hat theke rkasa krechi. ami abar sei leakder tadiye ber kre diyechi ebm tader des teamader diyechi.’ tarpr ami teamader blechilam, ‘ami teamader prbhu isbr. teamra imeariyder dese bsbas krbe bte, kintu kkhni teamra tader murttir puja krbe na. kintu teamra amar ktha seanea ni.” sei smy, prbhur dut ekjn leakr kache elen. tar nam chil gidiyeane. prbhur dut aphra namk ekti jaygay ekti ok gacher nice bslen. ok gachta kiti yeayas name ekjn leakr. yeayas, gidiyeaneer pita, abiyesriy bmsrer leak chilen. gidiyeane ekti draksa madabar jaygay kichu gm madai krchilen. prbhur dut gidiyeaneer kache bslen. gidiyeane lukiyechilen yate midiyndira tamke dekhte na pay. prbhur dut gidiyeaneer samne dekha diye take bllen, “he mhasainik prbhu teamar shay!” gidiyeane bllen, “mhasy apnake ekta ktha blb. prbhu ydi styii amader shay, tahle et dukhk kst ken? ami sunechi amader purbপুরusder jny tini anak ascryy kaj krechilen. tamra blechilen ye prbhu tamder misr theke sriye enechilen. kintu tini amader chede cle gechen. keblmatr prbhur jny midiyndira amader prajit krethe pereche.” prbhu gidiyeaneer dike phire bllen, “teamar nijer sktike kaje lagao. yao, midiyner hat theke israyelbasider rkasa krea. e kaje ami teamakei pathacchi.” gidiyeane bll, “ksma krben. ki kre ami israyelke

rkxa krb? mnhsi pribargeasthir mdhye amar pribari hcche sbceye durbal. tachada ei pribare amii sbceye cheat." prbhu bllen, "ami teamar snge achi. su-tram midiynder tumi shjei prajit krte parbe. eti shj ye, mne hbe tumi yen sudhu ekjner sngei yuddh krch." tkhn gidiyeen prbhuke bll, "ydi apni styii amar opr prsnn hn tahle apni ye bym prbhu tar ekta prman din. dya kre ektu apeksa krun. ami phire na asa prynt yen cle yaben na. ami apnar jny naibedy ante yacchi. sei naibedy apnar kache nibedn krb. apni dya kre anumti din."prbhu bllen, "ami teamar phire asa prynt apeksa krbea." gidiyeen bhetre giye ekti kci pamtha grm jle pheatalea. tachada se pray 20 paund myda diye khamirbihin ruti tairi kralea. tarpr mamsta se ekta jhuditi ar jhealta ekta patre rakhlea. se mams, jheal ar ruti niye ok gacher nice prbhuke pribesn krl. prbhur dut gidiyeanke bllen, "mams, ruti aikhane pathrer opr rakhea. jhealta dhele dao." gidiyeen tai kralea. prbhur duter hate ekti chdi chil. mams ar rutir opr chditar dga cheamyatei pathr theke agun chitke berl. mams ruti ekebare pude gel. tarpr prbhur dut keathay miliye gelen. tkhn gidiyeen bu-jhte parlen ye tini etksn prbhur duter sngei ktha blchilen. gidiyeen cemciye uthl, "srbsktiman prbhu! ami prbhur dutke mukheamukhi dekkechi." prbhu bllen, "sant ho! er jny bhy peo na, tumi mrbe na!" athpr gidiyeen sei jaygay prbhur upasnar jny ekti bedi tairi krlen. se bedir nam dilen, "prbhui santi." aphra shre sei bedi ajo ryeche. ekhanei abiesriyder bmser leakra bsbas kre. sei ratrei prbhu gidiyeanke bllen, "teamar pitar ekta sat bchrer bes sktsmrth samd ache, take snge nao. baler murtti pujar jny ekti bedi ache yeta teamar pita tairi krechilen. bedir pase ekta kujar khumti ryeche. khumtita aserar murt-tike paja krar jny. ebar ai samdtike kaje lagao, yate se ai baler bedi, aserar khumti bhenge phelte pare. bhangan pr teamader prbhu isbrer jny upyukt bedi tairi krea. ei umcu jaygatei seta tairi krea. tarpr ei beditei ai samdtike bli diye pudiye dao. jbalanear jny aserar khumtitate bybhar krea. gidiyeen prbhur kthamtea ds jn bhrty niye kajti krlen. kintu tamr mne bhy hl ye, badir leakra ar shrer sbai tamr kand dekke phelbe. athc prbhur nirdes tamke paln krtei hbe. kajta tini diner belay ny, ratritei krlen. prdin skale shrer leakra ghum theke uthe dekhil, baler be-dita se hye geche. tara etao dekhil ye aserar khum-tio kete phela hyeche. baler bedir pasei chil sei khumti. sei snge tara dekhlea gidiyeaner tairi sei be-dita. bedir opr bli deoya samdtio tader ceakhe pdelea. leakra e or dike takiye jijinasa krl, "ke amader be-dita bhengeche? ke aserar khumti keteche? ke ei ntun beditay samd bli diyeche?" ei rkm nana prsn tara nijeder mdhye krte thakl.ekjn bll, "yeayasar putr gidiyeen esb kreceh." tara yeayasar kache el. tara tamke bll, "teamar putrke niye esea. se baler bedi bhengeche. sei bedir pase aserar khumti se kete pheleche. tar mrn keu thekate parbe na. take mrte hbei." ghire thaka leakder samne yeayas bll, "teamra ki baler pks nite yacch? teamra ki balke rkxa krte yacch? ydi keu tar pks nao tahle kal skaler mdhyei take mrte hbe. bal ydi styii debta hy tahle ye tar bedi bhengeche tar biruddhe se nijeke rkxa kruk." yeayas bll, "ydi gidiyeen baler bedi bhenge thake tbe bal

tar snge bibad kruk." sedin theke yeayas gidiyeaner ekta ntun nam dilen. yirubbal hcche sei ntun nam. midinyi, amalekiy ebm purbdeser anyany leakra ek-snge mile israyeliyder biruddhe yuddh krte gel. yrdn ndi periye tara yisriyel uptykay sibir gadl. prbhur atma gidiyeaner opr bhr krlen. tini take prcnd skti dilen. gidiyeen abiesriy pribarke abhan krar jny sina bajal. mnhsi pribargeasthi skler kache se bartabahk pathal. bartabahkra tader astrsstr niye yuddher jny tairi hte bll. tachada gidiyeen aser, shulun ar nptali pribargeasthir kacheo bartabahk pathalen. ei ktha bartabahkra tader bllle tarao gidiyeen o tamr sngider snge dekhla kralea. tkhn gidiyeen isbrke bllen, "apni amake sahayy krben blechilen yate israyelbasira rkxa pay. e ktha ye styi ta prman krun. ye jaygay ssy jhadai hy sekhane ami ekta meser chal rekhe deb. ydi dekhi sb jaygai suknea athc sei meser chale sisir pdeche tahle bujhb apni amake diye israyel rkxa krben. erkm kthai tea apni blechilen." thik se rkmighl. prdin khub bheare gidiyeen ghum theke uthe meser chal nimde nile chal theke ek bati bhrti jl ber hl. gidiyeen isbrke bll, "he prbhu amar prt krudh hben na. ami apnar kache sudhu ar ekti jinis caib. meser chal niye ar ek-bar apnake priksa krte din. ebare chalta yen sukiye yay ar caridiker mati yen sisire bhije thake." sedin ra-tre isbr se rkm krlen. meser chaltai sudhu sukiye ge-lea ar carpaser smst mati sisire sisire bheja bheja hye ril.

7

bhearbela yirubbal (gidiyeen) tar leakjn niye haread jhnar kache sibir shapn krlen. midiyeaner leakra meari prbter nice uptykay tambu khatal. jaygata chil gidiyeander sibirer uttr dike. tkhn prbhu gidiyeanke bllen, "midiyner leakder harabar jny ami teamar leakder sahayy krte yacchi. kintu ei kajer pkse teamar leakjn anek besi. israyeliyao amake bhule thakuk, ar bdai kre bluk ye, tara nijerai nijeder bamciyeche - ta ami cai na. sei jny ekhn tader kache janiye dao, 'ye bhitu se giliyd prbt theke cle yete pare. se badi phire yete pare.'"tkhn 22,000 leak gidiyeanke phele rekhe ghre phire giyechil. 10,000 leak absy tkhno theke gel. tarpr prbhu gidiyeanke bllen, "tbuo teamar snge anek besi leak ryeche. tader jler dike niye yao, teamar hye ami sekhane tader priksa krb. ami ykhn bllb, 'ei leakta teamar snge yabe,' tkhn se yabe. abar ykhn bllb, 'ei leakta yabe na,' tkhn se yabe na." sei mtea gidiyeen leakguleake jler dike niye gelen. sei jler kache prbhu gidiyeanke bllen, "eibhabe leakguleake alada alada krea: yara kukurer mtea jibh diye cucuk kre jl pan krbe tara hbe ek geasthi, ar yara matha nicu kre jl pan krbe tara hbe any ekti geasthi." tin-sea jn leak hat diye mukher kache jl niye kukurer mt cucuk kre jl pan krl. anyanra pan krl matha hemt kre. prbhu gidiyeanke bllen, "midinyiyder prajit krte ami ai 300 jn leakke kaje lagabea. yara kukurer mt cucuk kre jl pan krechil. ami tader dbarai israyelke rkxa krb. baki leakra badi cle yak." sei mtea gidiyeen 300 jn leakke nijer kache rekhe bad baki israyeliyder badi pathiye dilen. sei 300 jn leak yara badi phire yacchil sei sb leakder srbrahkr jinispr ebm sinag-ulea rekhe dil.midinyner leakra gidiyeaner tambur

nice upkykay tambu gedechil. ratre prbhu gidiyeaneer sngē ktha blen. tini blen, "othea! ami teamake midiyñ sainybahinike prajit krte debea. tader tambur dike neme yao. ydi eka yete bhy pao tahle teamar bhrty phurake sngē nao. midiyñder sibirer leakra ki sb blche teamra ta sunbe. esb seamar pr teamra akrmn krte ar bhy pabe na."tai gidiyeane ar tar bhrty phura strupkser sibirer ekebare simanar dike cle gelen. midiyñ, amalek ar purb deser leakra sei upkykay tambu phell. et leakñ ye dekhe mne heat pñgpaler jhamk. ar tader et ut ye mne heat tara yen smudrer dharer amskhy balir kna. gidiyeane stru sibire elen. tini sunte pelen ekñ bykti tar bñdhuke ekta sbpñer ktha blche. leakta blche, "ami sbpñ dekhlam ekta geal rty midiyñder tambur opr neme ese et jeare dhakka dil ye tambu ulte giye dhuleay lutiye gel." bñdhuti sbpñer arth bujhte parl. se blñ, "teamar sbpñer ektiñ arth hy. sbpñti hcche israyeler sei purustike niye. tar nam yeayaser putr gidiyeane. arthar midiyñer sainybahinike prajit krar jñy isbr gidiyeanke pathiyecheñ." gidiyeane tader sbpñ niye kthabarta sunle isbrer u-desye matha niuye prñam janalen. tarpr israyeliyder tambute phire giye tader blen, "oth! midiyñder prajit krte prbhu amader sahayy krben." gidiyeane 300 jñ leakke tinti dle bhag kre dilen. prtyekke ekti kre sina ar khali ght dilen. ghter mdhye chil ekti kre jblñt msal. tarpr gidiyeane blen, "teamra amake lksy krbe. ami ya kri teamra tai krbe. teamra amar pechne pechne stru sibirer simanar kache cle asbe. okhane giye ami ya krb teamrao thik tai krbe. stru sibir-gulea teamra ghire phelbe. amar sngē yara ache tader niye amra sina bajab. tkññ teamrao sina bajabe. tarpr citkar kre ble uthbe: "jy prbhur jñy o gidiyeaneer jñy!" gidiyeane 100 jñ leak niye stru sibirer simanay pemchlen. okhane prhrider pala ses hbar sngē sngēi tara ese pdl. ratrir majhamajhi paharadarir smy tara hana dil. gidiyeane o tamr leakra sina bajabar pr ghtgulea bhenge phell. tarpr gidiyeaneer tinti bahinir sklei sina bajaye diye ghtguli bhenge dilea. leakra bamhate msalgulea ar danhate sina dhrechil. sina bajate bajate tara dhbñi dil: "prbhur trbari, gidiyeaneer trbari!" gidiyeaneer leakra yekhane chil, sekhaneñ ril. kintu tambur bhetre midiyñer leakra citkar krte krte palate lagl. ykññ 300 jñ leak sina bajal, prbhu midiyñer leakder prsprke trbari diye htya kralen. stru sainyra bait-sitt ngrer dike palate lagl. bait-sitta sreara ngrer kachakachi chil. leakgulea dedate dedate ekebare tbbter shrer kache abel-mheala shrer simana prynt cle el. tarpr nptali, aser ebm mñhsir pribargeasthir sbaike bla hl midiyñder hthiye debar jñye. iphryimer pahade desguleay gidiyeane dut pathiye dilen. dutra blñ, "teamra neme esea. midiyñder akrmn krea. bait-bara ar yrdñ ndi prynt ye ndi cle geche teamra tar dkhl nao. midiyñra sekhane yabar agei ei ka-jta teamra kre nao."eibhabe iphryim pribargeasthir sbaike dutra ahban krl. ye ndi bait-bara prynt bye geche sei ndi tara adhikar krl. iphryimer leakra dujn midiyñ netake dñrl. eder nam oreb ar seb. tara orebke "oreber sila" name ek jaygate htya krl. sebkhe htya krl seber draksa madai ksetre. iphryimer leakra midiyñder tadiye debar kaj caliye gel. prthme tara oreb ar seber mstk kete niye gidiyeaneer kache gel. yekññ theke leakra yrdñ ndi par hy gidiyeane sekhaneñ chilē.

iphryimer leakra gidiyeaneer upr rege gel. gidiyeanke dekhte peye tara jijnasa krl, "amader sngē ken tumi emñ bybhar krbe? midiyñder sngē yuddh krte yabar smy ken tumi amader dakea ni?" gidiyeane blen, "dekhe teamra ya krech ami ta krte pari ni. amar abiyesrer geasthi yt phsl tuleche, teamra iphryimra tar ceye anek besi phsl tulech. phsl thalar smy ksete teamra yt draksa phele rekhe yao, amar leakra tar ceye km kuday. thik ki na? eki bhabe teamader phsl ekññ darun bhalea hyeche. isbri teamader hate midiyñ neta oreb ar sebkhe prajit krte diyecheñ. teamader krm saphlyer sngē amar saphlyer ki keanea tulna cle?" gidiyeaneer uttr sune iphryimer leakder rag pde gel. gidiyeane 300 jñ leak niye yrdñ ndir opare gelen. ora khubi klant ar sudhant chil. gidiyeane sukkeat shrer adhibasider blen, "amar sainyder teamra kichu khete dao. ora khub prisant. amra ekñno midiyñder raja serh ar slmunñke dñrte pari ni." sukkeater neta bla, "ken amra teamar sainyder khaoyab? teamra tea ekñno sebh ar slmunñke dñrte parea ni." tkññ gidiyeane blen, "teamra amader khabar dio na. sebh ar slmunñke dñrbar jñy prbhu bym amader sahayy krben. tarpr amra phire ese mrubhumir kamtajheap diye teamader chal chadab." sukkeat shr theke beriyē gidiyeane cle gel pñuyel shre. sukkeatbasider kache se yemñ khady ceyechil temni pñuyelbasider kacheo khady call. tarao sukkeater leakder mtea eki ktha blñ. pñuyeler leakder gidiyeane blen, "yuddhe jite amake phire aste dao. tarpr teamader ei minar ami bhenge gumdiye deb." sebh ar slmunna ar tader sainyder sibir chil krkear shre. tader sainyra smkhyay chil 15,000 jñ. purbdeser sainyder mdhye erai sudhu bemce chil. 1,20,000 sainy itimdhyei ht hyechil. gidiyeane sdble tambubasider rasta dhrlen. rastata neabh ar ygñbh shrer purbdike. krkear shre ese gidiyeane struder akrmn krlen. strura ei dñrner akrmnēr ktha bhabeti pare ni. midiyñder dui raja sebh ar slmunñ paliye gel. kintu gidiyeane thik tader dhre phellen. tamr sainyra stru sainyder prajit krl. tarpr yeayaser putr gidiyeane phire elen. tini ebm tamr leakra rehser giripty diye phire esechil. sukkeat shr theke ekti yubkke gidiyeane dhre enechilen. yubktike se kichu jijnasabab krte yubkti sukkeat shrer dlpti ar prbñ leakder miliye meat 77 jñer nam likhe dil. athpr gidiyeane sukkeat shr phire elen. sekhankar adhibasider kache ese blen, "ei dekhe sebh ar slmunñ. teamra amay niye thatta tamasa kre blechile, 'ken amra teamar sainyder khete deb? teamra tea sebh ar slmunñke dñrte par ni.'" ei ble, gidiyeane sukkeat shrer prbñder nilen. tarpr mrubhumir kamtajheap diye tini tader ucit siksa dilen. gidiyeane pñuyel shrer minar bhenge phellen. tarpr tini sei shrer nagrikder htya krlen. sebh o slmunñke gidiyeane blen, "tabar prbte kyek jñke teamra htya krechile. tader kemñ dekhte?" tara blñ, "teamar mti dekhte. prtyeker ceharai chil rajpur-ruser mtea." gidiyeane blen, "ora amar bhai chil, amar sheadr bhai. tader teamra mere na phelle ami aj teamader htya krte caitam na." gidiyeane tar jyeasth putr yethrer dike phire blen, "ei rajader htya krea." kintu yethr ekti cheat chele chil ble bhy peye gel. se trbari

tull na. tarpr sebh o slmunn gidiyeanke bll, "tumi niji amader hya krea. ei kajer pkse teamar ythest skti ache." gidiyeand tader mere phellen. tini oder uter ghad theke camder akarar sajsjaguli niye nilen. israyelbasira gidiyeanke bll, "midiynder hat theke tumi amader rksa krech. ekhn amader sasn krea. amra teamake cai, teamar chele, teamar nati - sbaike cai. teamra sbai amader raja ho." kintu gidiyeand bllen, "bym prbhui teamader raja. ami ba amar putr teamader sasn krb na." israyeliya yader prajit krechil, tader mdhye kichu leak chil ismayel bmsiy. era seanar dul prt. gidiyeand israyeliynder bllen, "amar jny teamra ekta kaj krea. yuddher smy teamra tea anek jinisi peyechile. tar theke teamra prtyekei amake ekti kre kaner dul diye dao." israyelbasira bll, "tumi ya caich amra ta khusi hyei deb." ei ble tara matir opr ekta kapd pete dil. prtyeke sei kapder opr ekti kre dul phele dil. sei sb dul jdea kra hle tader ojn hl pray 43 pound. echadao gidiyeanke israyeliya anyany uphar diyechil. camder mtea, asrubindur mtea dekhte jdeaya gynao tara take diyechil. ar diyechil beguni rner peasak. midiyynra eisb jinis bybhar krl. midiyyn rajader uter seklo tara take diyechil. gidiyeand sei seana diye ekta ephed tairi krlen. tamr nijer shr aphrate sei ephedake tini shapn krlen. smst israyeliya ephedatike puta krechil. eibhabe tara isbrer prtii bisbst thakl na, karn tara ephader puja krechil. eta gidiyeand ebm tar pribarer kache ekta phamder mt hl ebm tader diye pap kaj kralea. midiynder badhy hyei israyeliynder prbhubt mene nite hl. ora ar kean asanti krl na. 40 bchr dhre dese santi chil. ytdin gidiyeand bemccheil ttdin prynt santi chil. yeayaser putr yirubbal athpr gidiyeand dese gelen. tamr chil 70 ti sntan, anekguli biye krechilen blei tamr etgulea sntan. sikhime gidiyeander ekjn upptni thakt. tar grbhe gidiyeander ekti putr hl. gidiyeand tar nam rakhlen abimelk. yeayaser putr gidiyeand brddh byse mara gelen. yeayaser smadhisthlei tamke kbr deoya hl. sei smadhiti aphra shre absthit yekhane abiyesr pribar bas kre. gidiyeander mrtiyur pr israyeliya abar isbrke bhule gel. tara baler bhkt hye gel. tara bal brikte tader debta mene nil. tara tader prbhu isbrke bhule gel. athc tintii tader caridiker struder hat theke rksa krechilen. yirubbal (gidiyeand) pribarer anugt hye tara ar ril na. se tader ythest upkar krleo tara take mne rakhl na.

9

abimelk hlen yirubbal putr. sikhim shre tamr kaka jyathara bas krten. sekhane abimelk che gelen. tamder ebm mamar badir skler kache tini bllen, "e kthata teamra sikhim shre netader jijnasa kr: 'yirubbal 70 jn putrer sasn bhal na ekjn leakr sasn bhal? mne rekhea ami teamader atmiy.'" abimelker kaka sikhimer netader ei prsn jijnasa krlen. netara abimelkke anusrn kra sthir krl. netara bll, "yti heak, abimelk amader bhai." tara take 70 khana rupear khnd dan krl. tara bal-briter mndir theke eisb rupea enechil. sei rupea diye abimelk kichu leak bhada krlen. ei leakgulea chil apdarth, bepreaya dhrner. abimelk yekhanei yeten tarao tar snge snge yet. abimelk aphyar tar pitar badite giye bhaider hya

krten. gidiyeander 70 jn putrke tini eksnge hya krlen. kintu yirubbal cheate cheleti lukiyi chil. se paliye gel. tar nam yeathm. tarpr sikhimer netara ar millear leakra sb ektr hye sikhime ekti birat gacher nice abimelkke raja hisabe mene nil. yeathm sunte pel ye sikhimer netara abimelkke raja kreche. tarpr se grism prbter mathay uthe giye citkar kre ei glpti blete lagl: seanea, sikhimer yt netara seanea. seanar prei teamader ktha isbr sunben. ekda bner smst gachpala bhabl jlpai gach heak na tader raja. sei mtea tara jlpai gachke bll, "tumi amader opr rajit kr." jlpai gach bll, "dekhea, manus, debta sbai amar teler jny amake prmsa kre. teamra ki cao ami teler prstuti bndh kre dui ebm any gachder sasn kri?" gachra tkhn dumur gachke bll, "ho na tumi amader raja." dumur gachti bll, "ami ki dumur o mist phl phlan bndh kre sudhui any gachder opr sasn krb?" tarpr tara draksaltar kache giye bll, "draksalta, amader raja ho." draksalta bll, "sklei amar rser gune khusi. se manusi heak athba isbr. teamra ki cao ami rser jeagan bndh kre any gachder sasn kri?" abese tara kamta jheapjhade giye bll, "amra teamake raja krb." tkhn kamtagach tader bll, "styii ydi teamra amake teamader raja kr, tbe cle esea amar chayay, asry nao ekhane. teamra ydi ta na krea kamtajheap theke daudao kre agun bereabe. eta libaneaner ers gachgulike puidiye debe." "ekhn styii ydi teamra mne prane abimelkke raja krea, tahle take niye sukhe thakea. ar ydi teamra yirubbal o tar pribarer prtii subicar krech ble mne kr se tea bhali. kintu ekbar bhebe dekhea, amar pita teamader jny ki krechilen. tini teamader jny yuddh krechilen. midiyner hat theke teamader bamcanear jny tini nijer jibn bipnn krechilen. kintu aj teamra amar pitar pribarer prti styii ydi teamra ytharth bybhar kre thakea, tahle abimelkke raja hisebe peye teamra sukhi ho. seo teamader niye sukhi heak. kintu ydi teamra tar snge ytharth bybhar na kre thakea tahle he sikhimer netara, millear leakra teamader dhhms krbe. sei snge abimelk nijeo dhhms hbe. ei ble yeathm ber ngre paliye gel. sekhane se thakte lagl, karn se tar bhai abimelkke bhy krl. abimelk tin bchr israyeliynder sasn krechilen. abimelk yirubbal 70 jn putrke hya krechilen. tara sklei chil abimelker nijer bhai. sikhimer netara tar ei anyay kaj smrtn krechil. sei-jny isbr abimelk o sikhimer netader mdhye bibad badhiye dilen. sikhimer netara kibhabe abimelkke jkhm kra yay tar mtbl krchil. tara ar abimelkke caichil na. pahader mathay tara leakder damd kriye dil. yara ai pth diye yet tader opr cdao hye aish leak sb kichu kede nit. abimelk byaparti bujhte parlen. erder putr gal tar bhaider snge niye sikhim shre uthe gelea. sekhankar netara thik krlea, tara galkei bisbas krbe ebm mene nebe. ekdin sikhimer leakra kset theke draksa tulte gel. draksa nimde tara draksars tairi krl. tarpr tara tader debtar mndire ekta anusthaner ayeajn krl. sekhane tara draksars pan kre abimelkke khub galmdn krte lagl. ebder putr gal bll, "amra sbai sikhimer leak. amra ken abimelkke manb? nijeke

se ki mne kre? abimelk yirubbaler putrder mdhye ekjn? ar se sbulke kreche tar mntri, thik kina? amra abimelkke manchi na, manb na. amra amader nijeder leakkei manbea. amra sikhimer pita hmearer leakder manb. karn tara amader nijer leak. teamra ydi amake senapti ble sbikar krea tahle ami abimelkke prajit krb. ami oke bll, "sainy sajao esea, yuddh krea." sikhimer sasnkrti hl sbul. ebder putr galer ktha sbul sb sunl. sune se khub rege gele. se aruma shre abimelker kache bartabahk pathal. bartati chil erkm: ebder putr gal tar bhaidi niye sikhim shre cde esech. tara apnar snge ekta jhgda badhate cay. gal sara shrke apnar biruddhe khepiye tuleche. tai aj ratrei apni abysi apnar leakder niye shrer baire mather mdhye lukiye thakben. tarpr skale read uthehi shr akrmn krben. gal tar dibi niye apnar snge ldai krte ele ya krbar krben. ektha seanar pr abimelk tamr sainy-dlsh ratre uthe shrer dike rona hlen. sainyara carte dle bhag hye gel. tara sikhim shrer kachakachi ekta jay-gay lukiye thakl. ebder putr gal beriye giye sikhim shrer phtker mukhe damdiye ril. gal ykhn sekhane damdiye tkhn abimelk o tamr sainydl lukeanear jagya theke beriye el. gal oder dekh. se sbulke bll, "takiye dekh, leakra prbt theke neme asche." kintu sbul bll, "tumi sudhu prbter chayai dekhch. chayaguleake thik manuser mt dekte." kintu gal abar bll, "takiye dekh, kichu leak okhane theke nabhel dese neme asche. ami yadukr brkser opre kar yen matha dekhlam. sbul galke bll, "tumi ken ager mt hmb-dai krch na? tumi blechile, 'abimelk ke? ken amra take manb?' tumi ei manusgulike uphas krechile. ekhn yao, oder snge ldai krea." gal sikhimer netader niye abimelker snge yuddh krte gel. abimelk tamr leakjn niye gal o tar senabahinike tada krlen. galer leakra sikhim shrer phtker dike paliye gel. paliye yabar smy tader mdhye aneke niht hl. tarpr abimelk aruma shre phire elen. gal o tar bhaidi sbul sikhim shr theke tader dilen. prdin sikhimer leakra mathe kaj krte gel. abimelk ta dekhlen. tini tamr leakder tinti dle bhag krlen. sikhimer adhibasider tini hthat akrmn krte ceyechilen. sei jny tini tamr leakjnke mathe lukiye rakhlen. ykhn tini dekhlen leakra shr theke beriye pdche, tini tader opr jhampiye pdlen. abimelk sdble dede giye sikhimer phtker kache ekta jaygay damdalen. any du-dler leakra mather dike chute giye leakder mere phell. saradin dhre abimelk sikhimer snge ldai krlen. abimelk sikhim dkhl krlen ar sekhankar leakder htia krlen. tarpr tini shrtike tchnch kre tar opr lbn chitiye dilen. sikhimer durge kichu leak bas krt. ykhn tara sikhimer ghtna sunl tkhn tara el-brit debtar mndirer mdhye ekta minare milit hl. abimelk sikhim durger netader jdea hbar khbr jante parlen. tai tini tamr leakder niye slmean prbte uthe elen. ekta kudul diye abimelk gach theke kyek dal ke nilen. dalgulea kamdhe niye snger leakder abimelk bllen, "ami ya krlam teamra ta cp kre phel." ei ktha sune tamr dekhadekhi tarao dalgulea kete phell. tarpr el-brit mndirer sbceye nirapd ghrer gaye segulea tara jdea krl. agun lagiye dil dalguleay. sekhane yara chil tader pudiye marl. ei bhabe sikhim durger kache sbaskari pray 1,000 nrnari mara gel. tarpr sdble abimelk tebs shr gelen. tara shrti dkhl krl. shrer mdhye ekta bes mjbut minar chil. shrer leakra

ar netara paliye giye sekhane asry nil. minarer dr-jay talacabi diye tara chade ute gel. abimelk durg akrmn krlen ebm durgta agun diye baliye debar jny durger drjar kache gelen. kintu tini ykhn drjar geaday damdiye, sei smy durger chad theke ekjn nari tamr matha lkisy kre ekta pesai krbar pathrer cami phele dil. abimelker mathar khuli sei pathrer ghaye gumdiye gel. sei muhurte abimelk tamr bhrttyke bllen, "trbarita bbe kre amake mere phel. teamakei e kajta krte hbe. leak yen na ble, 'ekta strileak amake mere pheleche.'" tai hl. bhrttyi tamke trbarir keape mere phell. abimelk mara geln. abimelk mara geche dekhe israyeler leakra skle dese phire gel. abimelk tamr ast krmer jny isbr ebhabei sasti dilen. tamr 70 jn bhaike htia kre abimelk tamr pitar biruddhe pap krechilen. isbr sikhim shrer leakdero anyay krmer jny sasti diyechilen. ebhabei yeathmer ktha phle giyechil. (yeathm yirubbaler knisht putr. ar yirubbali chil gidiyeen.)

10

abimelker mrtyur pr israyeliyder bamcanear jny isbr ar ekjn bicarkke pathalen. tar nam tealy. tar pitar nam puya. puyar pitar nam deady. tealy isakhr pribargeasthi theke esechil. thakt samir shre. shrti iphryimer pahader dese absthit. tealy 23 bchr dhre israyelbasider bicark chil. mrtyur pr take samir shre kbr deoya hyechil. tealyer mrtyur pr isbr yayirke bicark kre pathalen. yayir giliyde thaktea. 22 bchr yayir israyeliyder bicark chil. tar 30 jn putr chil. tara 30 ti gadhay cde bedat. tara giliyder 30 shrer dekhaseana krt. emnki ajo sbai ei shrguleake yayirer shr blei jane. yayir mara gele tamke kamean shre kbr deoya hl. prbhur drstite ya mnd sei papkrme abar israyelbasira rt hl. tara bal ar astareater murttri puja krte lagl. sei snge tara aram, sidean, meayab, ammean ebm plestiy debtader puja krt. israyel tader prkrt prbhuke tyag krl ar tamr seba bndh krl. tai prbhu israyeliyder opr krudhd hlen. tini plestiy o ammeaner israyelbasider prajit krtar amr anumti dilen. ai bchrei yrdn ndir purbdike giliyd ancle yesb israyeli thakt tader ora hariye dil. ei anclei chil imeariyder bas. eisb israyelbasira 18 bchr duhkh kst bheag krechil. ammeanra tarpr yrdn periye yihuda, binyamin ar iphryimer biruddhe yuddh krte gel. ammeaner utpidner karne israyeliyder prbhut duhkh kst bheag krte hyechil. ekhn israyeliyra sahayyer jny prbhuke dakte lagl. tara bll, "he isbr, amra apnar biruddhe pap krechi. amra amader prbhuke tyag kre baler murttri puja krechi." prbhu tader bllen, "ykhn misriy, imeariy, ammeaniy ebm plestiy leakra teamader mere phelchil, teamra amar kache ese kemdechile. ar ami teamader tader hat theke rkasa krechilam. tarpr sideaniy, amalekiy ar mayeaniyr ykhn teamader akrmn krl, tkhno teamader ami bamciyechi. kintu tarpr teamra amake chede any deb-tader pujay metechile. tai ebar ar teamader ktha sunb na. yao tader kachei giye sahayy cao. teamader bipde aib debtai ebar teamader rkasa kruk." kintu israyelbasira prbhuke bll, "amra pap krechi. apni amader prtai ya iccha hye krun. kintu prbhu dya krun, sudhumatr ajker jny amader rkasa krun. " ei ble tara smst

murtti chumde phele dil. abar tara prbhu isbrer up-asna krte suru krl. agtya prbhu tader kst dekhen o bednabekth krlen. ammeanra yuddher jny tairi hl. tader sibir chil giliyde. israyelbasirao sb ek jaggay jdea hl. tader sibir hl mispa shre. gilyyder netara bll, “ammeander biruddhe yuddhe ye amader netrtrb debe sei hbe gilyidbasider prdhan neta.”

11

gilyid pribargeasthir ekjn hcche yipth. se khub sk-tisali yeedha. kintu se gnakar putr. tar pitar nam chil gilyid. gilyider nijer strir anekgulea putr. putrra bd hye yipthke dekhte part na. tara take shr chada krl. tara yipthke bll, “tumi amader patitrk smptir ek kanakdio pabe na, karn tumi amader mayer peter bhai no. tumi any narir ntan.” bhaidar kthay yipth shr chede cle gel. se teab dese bas krt. teabe kichu sktisali leak yipthke anusrn krte lagl. kichudin pre ammeanra israyeliyder snge yuddh calate lagl. gilyider netara yipther kache gel take phire asar jny anuny krte. tara yipthke teab chede gilyide phire aste bll. netara yipthke bll, “tumi amader kache ese amader neta ho. teamar netrtrbe amra ammeander snge lдай krbea.” yipth tader bll, “teamrai tea amake bhitechada krechile. teamra tea amay ghrna kr. tahle ekhn ken abar bipde pdechae ble amar kache esech?” tara bll, “ei karnei amra teamar kache esechi. dya krea. amader mdhye tumi esea, ammeander biruddhe yuddh calao. tumii gilyider adhibasider senapti hbe.” yipth bll, “bes, ydi teamra cao ye ami gilyide phire asi ebm ammeaniyder snge yuddh kri bhalea ktha. prbhur shaytay ydi ami jiti tahle amii hbea teamader ntun neta.” gilyider netara bll, “amra ye sb ktha blechi prbhu sbi sunchen. amra prtisruti dicchi, tumi ya krte blbe amra tai krb.” agtya yipth tader snge cle gel. tara yipthke tader neta o senapti kre dile mispa shre prbhur samne yipth ar ekbar tar kthagulea suniye dil. ammeander rajar kache yipth kyekjn bartabakh pathal. bartabakh rajar kache ei barta seanal, “ammeانبasi ar israyeliyder mdhye sm-syata ki? ken teamra amader dese yuddh krte esech?” rajar tader bll, “israyeler snge amader lдай jari riyech karn ora misr theke cle asar smy amader smst jnyagya kede niyeche. arnean ndi theke ybbeak ndi ebm yrdn ndi prynt amader yt jmi ache, sb ora niye niyeche. ekhn yao israyeliyder giye blea, “amader jagyagulea yen keanea jhamela na kre phiriye dey.” dutra yipth kache ei ktha seanal. tarpr yipth abar tader ammeander rajar kache pathal. tara ye barta niye gel ta erkm:yipth ei ktha blen: israyel meayab ba ammeander kean jagya neyni. israyeliya ykhn misr theke cle ase tkhn tara mrubhumite chil. sekhan theke gel leahit sagre. tarpr kadese. israyeliya ideamer rajar kache dut pathal. dutra sahayai cail. tara bll, “israyeliyder teamader deser opr diye yete dao.” kintu ideamer rajar amader yete dil na. meayaber rajar kacheo amra eki rkm barta pathalam. seo tar deser opr diye amader yete dil na. agtya israyeliya kadesei theke gel. tarpr israyeliya mrubhumi diye ar ideam o meayab deser pas diye yete lagl. tara meayaber purbdike giye arnean ndir opare tambu gadl. meayaber simana tara pereal na. meayaber

dhare arnean ndi. tarpr imeariy rajar siheaner kache israyeliya dut pathal. sihean chil hisbeaner rajar. dutara siheanke bll, “teamader deser mdhye diye is-rayeliyder yete dao. amra amader dese yete cai.” kintu imeariy rajar sihean israyeliyder dhukte dil na. sihean leakder niye yhe tambu khatal. tarpr tara israyeliyder snge yuddh krl. kintu prbhu, is-rayeler isbr israyeliyder shay chilena, tai sihean o tar sainyara prajit hl. tai imeariyder des hl israyeliyder smptti. tara imeariyder sb jmiyagya peye gel. desti arnean ndi theke bistrtr hl. tachada mrubhumi theke yrdn ndi prynt desta bd hye geche. prbhu, israyeler isbr nije imeariyder tader des theke tadiye diyechen. sei des tini israyeliyder hate tule dilen. teamra ki mne krea israyeliyder teamra des theke tadiye dite parbe? absyi teamader debta kmeas teamader jnye ye des diyechen sekhan teamra thakte para. ebm amrao amader prbhu isbrer deoya bhukhnde thakk. tumi ki sippearer putr balaker ceye utkrst? balak chil meayaber rajar. se ki israyeliyder snge trk krechil? se ki bstut tader snge yuddh krechil? israyeliya 300 bchr dhre hisbna ar sei shrer lageaya kyekti jagay bas kreche. areayere ebm tar passer shreo 300 bchr dhre bas kreche. 300 bchr dhre tara bas kreche arnean ndir dhare smst shre. etdin teamra ken eib shr dkhl krea ni? israyeliya teamader kache keanea apradh kre ni. athc teamra tader opr ghear anyay krech. prbhui prm bicark. bym tinii bicar krun, israyel ar ammeander mdhye kara thik kaj kreche.” ammeaner rajar yipth eib ktha sunte cail na. tkhn yipth opr prbhur atma bhr krlen. gilyid ebm mnhsi prdeser bhetr diye yipth hemte gel. se gilyider mispa shre pemchal. sekhan theke se ammeander dese gel. prbhur kache yipth ekti prtisruti krechil. se blechil, “ydi ammeander hariye debar kaje tumi amader shay ho, tbe ykhn ami bijyi hye badi phirb tkhn amake abhinndn janate ye amar badi theke prthme beriyee asbe, prbhuke ami ta heam-bli rupe utsrg kb.” yipth ammeander dese gel. tader snge yuddh krl; prbhur krpay se jylabh krl. areayer shr theke minnit shr prynt yt ammean chil yipth sklke prajit krl. se 20ti shr jy krl. tarpr se abel o kramim shrer ammeander prajit krl. ebhabe israyeliya am-meander prajit krl. ammeander mst bd prajy hl. yipth mispay phire elea. badi pemchtee take dekhbar jny tar meye beriyee el. meyeti tbla bajiiye nacchil. se chil tar ekmatr meye. yipth take khub bhalbast. yipther ar kean chelemeye chil na. yipth ykhn dekhil tar meyei badi theke sbceye age beriyee esech tkhn se seake ni-jer kapd chimde phell. se bll, “hay, ore amar meye. tui amar eki srbnas krl! tui amay ki duhhk dil janis na. ami ye prbhur kache prtisruti diyechi, se tea phelte parbe na!” meyeti yipthke bll, “pita, prbhur kache ye prtisruti diyech ta teamay rakhtie hbe. ya blech tai krea. sbceye bd ktha prbhur krpay tumi stru amme-ander prajit krech.” tarpr yipther meye tar pitake bll, “kintu tar age amar jny ekta kaj krea. du-mas amay ekla thakte dao. ami pahade prbte yab. ami biye krb na, chelemeyeo hbe na. anumti dao ami sngider niye yai. skle mile amra kamdb.” yipth bll, “bes tai heak.” yipth meyeke du-maser jny pathiye dil. sngider niye meye pahad prbte katal. se biye krbe na ar chelemeye hbe na ei duhhke sngira kemde bhasal. da mas kete gele meye pitar kache phire el. yipth prbhur kache

tar prtisruti rkasa krl. tar meye karo sng kkhni kean daihk smprk rakhe ni. ar ei ghtna thekei israyeliyder ekta riti calu hl. prt bchr israyeliyder meyera yipthr meyetike smrn kre cardin dhre kamdt.

12

iphryim pribargeasthir leakra sainyder dak dil. tarpi ndi periye tara skle saphean shre gel. tara yipthke bll, "ken tumi ammeander sng ldaye amader sahaya cao ni? amra teamay pudiye marb. teamar badio baliye deb." yipth jbab dil, "ammeandar amader nana smsyay phelechl. tai amra tader sng yuddh krechi. ami tea teamader sahaya ceyechilam. kintu keui amay sahaya krte egiye ase ni. ykhn dekhlam teamra keu kean sahaya krbe na, tkhn ami jibner jhumki niye ndi periye ammeander sng yuddh neme pdlam. oder harate prbhu amay sahaya krlen. tahle aj ken teamra amar sng yuddh krte esech?" tarpr yipth giliyder sb leakder dakl. tara iphryim pribargeasthir leakder sng yuddh krl. karn iphryimra giliyder leakder apman krechil. tara blechil, "teamra giliyder leakra sudhumatr iphryim geasthir theke bemce yaoya leak, echada teamader keanea pricy nei. teamader thakar mtea kean jimijayga nei. teamra kichuta iphryimer, kichuta mnhsir." giliyder leakra iphryimer leakder hariye dil. ye ye jagga diye leakra yrdn ndi atikrm krt giliyder leakra seisb jagga dkhl kre nil. esb jagga diye iphryimer dese yaoya yet. ykhn iphryimer kean bemce thaka leak blt, "amay ndi par hte dao." giliyder leak jijnasa krt, "tumi ki ekjn iphryim?" ydi se blt, "na," tahle tara blt, "accha, tbe blea tea 'sibbealet.'" iphryimer leakra sbdta thikmt uccarn krte part na. tara uccarn krt "sibbealet" tai tader mdhye kean leak ydi blt, "sibbealet" tahle giliyder leakra bujhte partea se ekjn iphryim. sng sng tara take ghat paraparer jaygay mere pheltea. eibhabe tara 42,000 iphryimer leakke htaya krechil. ch'bchr yipth israyeliyder bicark chil. tarpr se mara gel. giliye tar shre take ora kbr dil. yipthr mrtuyr pr israyelbasider bicark hl ibsn. tar badi battlehem shre. tar 30 jn putr ar 30 jn knya chil. 30 jn knyake ibsn bll yara atmii ny emn purusderi biye krte. tar 30 jn putro biye krl anatmii 30 jn knyake. ibsn sat bchr dhre israyeler bicark chil. ibsn mara gele take battlehme kbr deoya hl. ibsnr pr bicark hl elean. sbulun pribargeasthir leak. se ds bchr israyeliyder bicark chil. tarpr tar mrtuyr hl. take sbulun deser ayaalean shre kbr deoya hyechil. eleaner pr, hilleler putr abdean israyeliyder bicark hl. abdean piriyaathean shr theke esechil. abdeaner 40 jn putr ar 30 jn petr chil. tara 70 ta gadhar opr cde bedat. abdean at bchr bicark chil. tarpr se mara gel. take piriyaathean shre kbr deoya hl. shrthi iphryimder dese absthit. amalekiyra ei pahadi dese bas krt.

13

abar israyeliyra pap kaje mete uthl. prbhu tader lkys krlen. tai prbhu plestiyder upr 40 bchr dhre israyeliyder sasn karo bhar dilen. sra shre maneah name ekjn leak chil. se chil dan pribargeasthir leak. maneahr stril chil nihsntan. ekin prbhu ek dut tar strir kache

dekha diye bll, "tumi bndhya hye ryeche. kintu tumi grhbhti hbe, teamar sntan hbe. draksars ba kean kda paniy pan krea na. asuci kean khady khabe na. karn tumi grhbhti hbe ebm ekti putrer jnm debe. sei putrke isbrer kache ekta bises upaye utsrg kra hbe. upa-ayta hcche, se hbe nasrtii. tai kkhno tar cul katbe na. se jnmabar age thekei isbrer ekjn bises bykti hbe. se-iplestiyder hat theke israyeliyder rkasa krbe." tkhn sei stri tar sbamir kache giye sb kichu bll. se bll, "isbrer kach theke ekjn amar kache esechil. take dekhthe isbrer ek duter mtea. ami bes bhy peyechilam. emnki ami take jijnasao kri ni se keatha theke esechi. se tar nam kichui bll na. se sudhu etukui bll, "tumi grhbhti hbe. teamar putr hbe. draksars ba kean jham-jal kda paniy pan krbe na. kean asuddh khabar khabe na. karn teamar sei sntanke isbrer kache kean bises pddhtite utsrg kra hbe. se jnmabar age thekei isbrer ekjn bises bykti hbe ebm amrtuyr se tai thakbe." tai sune maneahr prbhu kache prarthna krl. se bll, "he prbhu, dya kre apni isbrer sei byktike abar amader kache pathan. ye sisu acirei jnmabe, take amra kib-habe gde tulb ble din." isbr maneahr prarthna sunlen. isbrer dut abar tar strike dekha dilen. se tkhn mather mdhye eka bsechil. maneah tar sng chil na. se chute sbamir kache giye bll, "sei byktii ye age ekbar amar kache esechil, abar esechi!" maneahr strir sng tar kache el. se jijnasa krl, "apnii ki sei, yini er age amar strir sng ktha blechilen?" prbhu se dut blen, "hyam, amii." maneah bll, "asa kri ya blechen tai hbe. ebar blun cheleti kirkm bhabe jibn katabe? se ki krbe?" prbhu dut maneahke bll, "ami ya-ya krte blechi teamar strike se sb absyi krte hbe. ye sb jinis draksaltay jnmay, se sb yen se na khay. kean draksrs ba cda dhnrer kean paniy yen se kichutei na pan kre. kean asuci khabar se kean mtei khabe na. thik ya ya ades diyechi sei rkmi kaj yen se kre." tkhn maneahr prbhu dutke bll, "dya kre apni ektu bsun. amra apnake kci pamthar mams ranna kre khaoyab." prbhu dut bll, "teamra amake yete na dileo ami teamader sng khabe na. the ekanti ydi kichu krte cao tahle prbhu uddesye heambli utsrg krea." (maneah bujhte pare ni ye leakti styii prbhu dut.) maneah prbhu dutke jijnasa krl, "ami ki apnar nam jante pari? karn apnar kthamt sb kichu hle amra apnake smman janab." prbhu dut blen, "ken tumi amar nam jante caich? eta tea ascryy byapar!" tarpr maneah ekta pathre ekta kci pamthake bli dil. sei sng ekti ssy naibedyo prbhu uddesye utsrg krl ebm se ekti ascryy kaj krl. maneah ar tar stri ya ghtechil tar sb dekhil. bedi theke aguner sikha ykhn akaser dike uth yacchil tkhn prbhu dut aguner mdhy diye sbrge cle gel. ei drsy dekar pr tara dujn bhumite matha thekiye prnam krl. prbhu sei dut ar kkhno maneah ebm tar strir kache abirbhut hy ni. abese maneah bujhte parl ye leakti styii prbhu dut. maneah tar strike bll, "amra isbr drsn krechi! ekhn amra niscit mara yab!" kintu tar stri bll, "prbhu amader marte cana. ta ydi ht tahle tini amader heambli o ssyer naibedyo grhn krten na. tini amader eib drsy dekhaten na. ta ydi ht tahle tini amader ei sb ktha blen na." tarpr tar ekti sntan hl. se tar nam dil simsean. simsean bd hye uthl. prbhu take asirbad krlen. simsean ykhn mhnedan shre chil tkhn tar upr prbhu atma bhr krl. shrthi sra ar istayal shrer ma-

simsean timna shrer dike neme el. sekhane se ekjn plestiy narike dekhte pel. badi phire simsean tar pitamatake bll, “ami timnay ekjn plestiy nari dekhedchi. teamra take amar kache ene dao. ami take biye krte cai.” tar pitamata bll, “tumi tea israyeler ekjn meyeke biye krte para. plestiyder meyeke biye krte teamar et icche ken? esb leakder emnki sunnt prynt hy ni.” simsean esb ktha sunl na.se bll, “ai meyetikei amar jny ene dao. takei sudhu ami cai.” (simseaner pitamata tea jant na, etai chil prbhur abhipray. tini kibhabe plestiyder sayesta kra yay sei rastai khumjchilen. se smy israyele oderai rajtb chil. niye simsean timna shre neme el. shrer kachakachi draksar kset prynt tara cle el. sekhane hthat ekta yub simh grje uthe simseaner upr jhampiye pdl. prbhur atma mhasktite simseaner upr neme el. khali hatei simsean simhtake chimde du-tukrea kre phell. anayasei se eta kre phell. ekta kci pamthake cire phelar mti kajta yen shj hye gel simseaner kache. kintu simsean ghtnati pitamatar kache bll na. simsean shre giye plestiy meyetir sngre kthabarta bll. meyeti take khusi krechil. kyekdin pr simsean phire ese ai plestiy meyeke biye krte ele pthe mrt simhtike se dekhil. mrt simhtir gaye memachira jhamke jhamke bse. kichu mdhuo hyeche. simsean hate kichuta mdhu tule nil. mdhu khete khete se hamtte lagl. pitamatar kache ese se tadero ektu mdhu dil. tara sei mdhu khel. kintu simsean bll na, sei mdhu mra simher ga theke paoya. simseaner pita plestiy meyetike dekhte gel. etai chil prtha ye br se ekta bheajsbha krbe. sei anuyayisimsean ei anusthaner ayeajn krte gel. plestiy ykhn dekhil simsean erkm ekta bheajer bybstha krche tkhn tara or kache 30 jn plestiyke pathal. ai 30 jnke simsean bll, “ami teamader ekta dhamdha blte cai. ei annd anusthan satdin dhre clbe. er mdhye teamader ei dhamdhar uttr dite hbe. uttr dite parle ami teamader 30 ti jama ar 30 ti kapd de-bea. kintu uttr na dite parle teamra amake 30 ti jama ar 30 ti kapd debe.” ora bll, “bl ki teamar dhamdha, amra sunb.” simsean tkhn ei dhamdhata bll:khadker mdhye theke khady kichu jeate, blban the misti kichu othe.30 jn leak tindin dhre matha ghamal, kintu uttr dite parl na. cturth dine tara simseaner strir kache ese bll, “teamra ki amader nihsb krar jny nemntnn krech? teamar sbamir kach theke kayda kre dhamdhar uttrta jene nao. ydi uttr na ber krte par tahle amra teamake ar teamar baper badir sbaike pudiye mere phelbea.” ar kean upay na peye se simseaner kache giye kamdte suru krlea. se bll, “tumi tea amay sudhu ghrnai krea! tumi amay ektuo bhalbas na! tumi amar deser leakder kache dhamdha blech, kintu ki amake tea tumi sei dhamdhar uttrta blea ni.” simsean uttr dil, “amar matapitakeo ykhn uttrta bli ni, teamake blte yab ken?” anusthaner baki dinguleay simseaner stri kemdei cll. ses prynt sptm dine simsean dhamdhar uttrtri strike bli phell karn tar stri ei niye take birk krchil. tarpr tar stri deser leakder kache sei uttrtri ble dil. sutram sat diner din suryaster age plestiyra uttrta peye gel. simseanke giye tara bll: “mdhur ceye mist ki ache? simher ceye besi sktisali ke?”tkhn sim-

sean bll: “ydi teamra amar gru sngre niye na cas krte teamra amar dhamdhar smadhan krtei parte na.” simsean khub rege giyechil. prbhur atma prbl sktir sathe tar opr neme el. se askilean shre cle gel. sekhane se 30 jn plestiyke htia krl. tader mrtdeh theke se smst peasak tule nil, dhn delt sriye nil. tarpr yara tar dhamdhar uttr diyechil, tader se sb biliye dil. erpr se pitar badite cle gel. strike se nil na. biyer jny ekjn sera patr take ghre tulechil.

15

ykhn gm tealar smy hl simsean tar strir sngre dekha krte gel. strike debar jnye ekta kci pamtha niye gel. sbsturke giye bll, “ami strir ghre dhukchi.”kintu meyer pita simseanke dhukte dil na. tar pita simseanke bll, “ami bhebechilam tumi take ghrna kr. tai tar biye diyechi ekti sera patrer sngre. amar cheat meye aro sundri. tumi takei nao.” simsean bll, “ekhn teamader mane plestiyder opr aghat hanle keu ar amake deas dite parbe na.” ei ble simsean beriyel gel. se 300 ti seyal dhrl. se dutea kre seyal dhre tader lej dutea bemdhe jeadta tairi krl. prtyek jeadta seyaler leje se ekti kre msal bemdhe dil. tarpr msalgulea jbele dil. plestiyder ssyksetre se ai seyalguleake chutiye dil. ei bhabhe ntun gianea smst gach ar ssyer gada se baliye dil. draksar kset ar smst jlpai gach baliye dil. plestiyra jijnasa krl, “ke esb kaj kreche?” keu ekjn bll, “simsean kreche. timnar kean ekjner jamata hcche ei simsean. tar ei kajer karn tar sbstur simseaner strike any ek sera patrer sngre biye diye diyeche.” tai plestiyra simseaner stri ar sbsturke pudiye mere phell. simsean plestiyder bll, “teamra amar ksti krech; ebar amio teamader ksti krb. tarpr amar teamader opr prtiseadh neoya bndh hbe.” tarpr simsean plestiyder akrmn krl. anek leakke se htia krl. tarpr se ekta guhay asry nil. guhati chil aitm sila name ekti jaygay. plestiyra yihuday cle gel. lihi namer ekti jaygay tara bisram nil. tader sainyra sekhane tambu gadl. tara yuddher jny tairi hl. yihuda pribargeasthir leakra tader jijnasa krl, “teamra plestiyra ken ekhane amader sngre yuddh krte esech?”tara bll, “amra simseanke dhrte esechi. amra take bndi krte cai. se amader prtii ya anyay kreche tar jny take sasti dite cai.” yihuda pribargeasthir 3,000 leak tkhn simseaner kache gel. aitm silar guhay giye tara take bll, “tumi amader e ki krl? tumi ki janea na ye plestiyra amader sasn krche?simsean bll, “tara amar opr ye anyay kaj kreche sudhumatr tar jnyei ami tader sasti diyechi.” ora tkhn bll, “amra teamake bemdhe niye yabar jny esechi. teamake plestiyder hate tule deb.”simsean bll, “prtisruti dao teamra amake marbe na.” ora bll, “thik ache. amra sudhu teamake bemdhe plestiyder kache dhrtye deb. prtisruti dicchi, amra teamay htia krb na.” ei ble ora dutea ntun ddi diye simseanke bemdhe phell. guha theke take ber kre niye cll. simsean ykhn lihite el, plestiyra take dekhte el. tara annde citkar kre uthl. tkhn prbhur atma sble simseaner opr el. ddigulea peada sutear mtea plka mne hl ebm tar hat theke khse pdl. yen sb gle pdeche. simsean ekta mra gadhar ceayalar had dekhte pel. hadta niye tai diye se 1,000 jn plestiyke htia krl. tkhn simsean bll: gadhar ekti ceayalar had diyei ami 1,000 leak htia krechi. ekti gadhar ceayalar

had diye ami tader mrtdehguli jdea krechi. ei ktha ble ceayaler hadta simsean chumde phele dil. sei jaygar nam ramt lihi. simseaner khub pipasa peyechil. prbhur kache se prarthna krl. se bll, “he prbhu ami teamar das. ei ye amar birat jy hl, se tea teamari day. pipasay yen ami mara na yai. tai ekhn dya krea tumi. dya krea yen ora amay dhre na phele, yader ekhno sunnt prynt hy ni.” lihir mathe ekta grt ache. isbr sei grt phatiye jhrna tairi krlen. sei j pan kre simsean taja hie uthl. se abar skti anubhb krl. se sei jhrnar nam dya en-hkkeari. lihi shre ei jhrna ajo ache. simsean 20 bchr israyeliyder bicark chil. seta chil plestyider rajtb kal.

16

ekdin simsean ghsa shre gel. sekhane se ekjn gnikake dekhte pel. tar kache ek ratri se thakte gel. keu ekjn ghsar basindader bll, “simsean ekhane esече.” tara simseanke htya krte ceyechil. tai tara shrta ghire phell. ora simseaner jny lukiye theke apeksa krte lagl. sararat tara shrer phtker pase cupcap jege ril. tara blabli krte lagl, “skal hlei amra simseanke bdh krb.” kintu simsean gnika sng majhrat prynt thakl. majhrate se uthe pdl. shrer phtker drja cepe dhre se deoyal theke tene drja alga kre dil. tarpr se khule nil drja, dutea khumti, drja bndh krar khil. egulea se kamdhe niye hibrean shrer kache pahader mathay uthe gel. pre simsean dlila name ek narir preme pdl. dlila thakt searek upkyak. plesty saskra dlilar kache giye bll, “simsean kise et sktisali hy amra jante cai. tumi kayda kre tar ei geapn rshyta jene nite cesta kr. tahle take ki kre dhre bemdhe phela yai ta amra janb. tahlei take amra icchamt calate parb. ydi eta krte par tahle amra prtyeke teamake 28 paund kre rupea purskar deb.” sei mtea dlila simseanke bll, “acca blea tea, tumi ki kre et skti pele? kibhabe teamake bemdhe phele bekayday phela yay?” simsean bll, “ntun satta dhnuk bamdha ddi ye ddigulea suknea ny, tai diye amay bemdhe phelte hbe. ydi keu ta pare tahlei ami ar pamcjner mtea durbh hte parb.” plestyira ektha sune satta ntun dhnuk bamdha ddi dlilake ene dil. sei dhnuk bamdha ddi tkhno sukiye yay ni. dlila sei ddi diye simseanke bemdhe phell. kichu leak paser ghre lukiye chil. dlila simseanke bll, “simsean, plestyira teamake dhre phelte yacche.” kintu simsean shjei ddigulea khule phell. aguner sikhar khub kache ele ekta sutea yemn jy temni kre ddigulea khse pdl. sutram plestyira simseaner sktir rshy bhed krte parl na. dlila simseanke bll, “tumi amake mithye ktha blech. tumi amake beaka banyech. ekhn blea tea, ki kre leak teamake bemdhe phelte pare?” simsean bll, “amake ntun ddi diye bamdhte hbe. sei ddi yen age keu bybhar na kre. erkm ddi diye keu amake bamdhe ami ar pamcjner mtea durbh hie yabae.” dlila kyekta ntun ddi diye simseanke bemdhe phell. paser ghre kichu leak lukiye chil. dlila simseanke bll, “simsean plestyira teamake dhrte asche.” simsean shjei ddi khule phell. segulea se suture mtea chimde phell. dlila simseanke bll, “tumi abar mithye ktha blech. tumi amake beaka banyech. ebar blea tea ki kre teamake bemdhe phela yay?” simsean bll, “ydi tumi tamt diye amar mathay culer satti binuni bemdhe ekti pin diye

atke dao tahle ami ar pamcta sadharn leakr mtea durbh hie yab.” pre simsean ghumeate gel. dlila tar mathar culer satti geacha niye tamte bunl. tarpr tambur khumtir sng sei beana culgulike bemdhe matite gemthe phell. abar se simseanke dakt, “plestyira teamake dhrte asche.” simsean tamt ar maku sb khule phell. dlila simseanke bll, “tumi tea amay bisbasi krea na? tumi ki kre blea ye, ‘ami teamay bhalbasi.’ geapn byaparta tumi amake bll na. ei niye tinbar tumi amake beaka banale. teamar sktir geapn ktha tumi amake bll na.” diner pr din dlila simseanke ragiye tulte lagl. tar ghyanghyanan sunte sunte se klant hie pdl. klantite se yen mrmr absthay pemchal. se eta ar shy krte parl na. ses prynt se dlilake sb kichui ble dil. se bll, “ami kkhno kti kati na. amar jimmer age thekei amake isbrer kache utsrg kre deoya hyeche. ydi keu amar kul kete ney, tahle ami any pamcjn sadharn leakr mtea durbh hie pdb.” dlila bujhte parl simsean tar geapn kthata ebar styi bleche. plesty saskder kache se ekta khbr pathal. se ble pathal, “ar ekbar phire esa, simsean amay sb ble diyeche.” ei khbr peye tara abar dlilar kache cle el. prtisruti mt dlilake debar mt taka niye el. dlilar keale matha diye simsean ykhn suye chil, sei smy dlila take ghum padiye dil. tarpr se ekjn leakke simseaner culer geacha kete nebar jny dakt. eibhabe dlila simseanke sktihi krte dil. simseaner skti cle gel. dlila simseanke deke bll, “simsean, plestyira teamake dhrbar jny asche!” simsean jege uthe bhablea, “ami ager mtea niyeke bamciye nite parb.” kintu se bujhte pare ni ye prbhu take chede cle gechen. plestyira simseanke dhre phell. tara tar ceakh khuble niye take ghsa shre niye gel ebm yate se paliye na yay sejny cen diye bamdhl. tarpr karagare take dhukiye yamta sssy piste badhy krl. kintu abar simseaner kul gjate laglea. plestyirder saskra sbai utsb krte jdea hl. tara tader debta dageaner kache ekta mst bd naibedy debar bybstha krchil. tara bll, “amader debtai amader simseanke hariye dite sahavy kreche.” plestyira simseaner dike takal ebm tader debtar prmsa krte suru krl. tara bll:ei leakta amader leakke htya kreche ebm amader des dhms kreche. amader debta amader struder biruddhe jyi kreche. leakra utsbe bes mte uthlea. tara bll, “simseanke ber kre anea. amra take niye mja krb.” karagar theke simseanke niye ese tara oke niye mja krte lagl. dageaner mndirer thamer majkhane tara simseanke damd kral. ekjn bhrti simseaner hat dhre chil. simsean take bll, “ye dui thamer upr mndirer uprer amner bhar ryeche ta amake chumte dao. ami sekhane hsel dil diye damdate cai.” mndire thasa bhd. plestyirder saskra sekhane sb esече. mndirer chade pray 3,000 nrnari. tara simseanke niye hasahasi krche, jya krche. simsean prbhur kache ei prarthna krl, “he srbsktiman prbhu tumi dya kre amay smrn krea. isbr, ar ekbar tumi amay skti dao. ei ekta kaj amay krte dao, ami yen ei plestyirder amar dui ceakh upde neoyar jny sasti dite pari!” tarpr simsean mndirer majkhane damdiye dutea thamke dhrf. tham dutea smst mndirtake dhre rekhechil. dutea thamer bhete se niyeke drdbhabe sthapn krl. ekti tham tar dandike, arekta bamdike. simsean bll, “ei plestyirder sng amar pran yak!” tarpr yt jeare parl thamduteake dhakka dil. ar sng sng upsthit saskder

o leakjner opr mndirta bhenge pde gel. eibhabe simsean bemce thaka absthay yt plestiy htya krechil, mre giye tar ceye dheb besi plestiy htya krl. simseaner bhair ar pribarer leakra sbai tar sbdeh nite elea. take niye tara tar pitar smadhite kbr dil. smadhita ryeche sra ar istayael shrer majhkhan. 20 bchr dhre simsean israyeliyder bicark chil.

17

pahader des iphryime mikha name ekjn leak chil. mikha tar make bll, "ma teamar ki mne pde keu ekjn teamar 28 pound rupea curi krechil? ami sunlam tumi ei niye abhisap diyechile. dekh, amar kachei sei rupea ache. amii tea curi krechilam."tar ma bll, "bts, prbhu teamar mngl krun." mayer kache mikha 28 pound rupea phert diye dil. ma bll, "prbhur kache amar ei rupea hbe bises ekta uphar. amar putrke eta deb. se ekta murtti gde seta rupea diye mude debe. tai blchi bacha, ekhn ei rupea teamar hatei phiriye dicchi." kintu mikha kseta mayer kache diye dil. ma tkhn ta theke pray 5 pound rupea niye ekjn sbrnkarke dil. sbrnkar sei rupea diye ekta murtti gdl. murt-tita rakha hl mikhar badite. mikhar ekta mndir chil. sekhane bibhinn murttir puja heat. mikha ekta ep-head tairi krechil. se aro kyekta paribarik murtti tairi krechil. tarpr mikha tar ekjn putrke tar yajk hisebe nirbacn krl. (sei smy israyeliyder kean raja chil na. tai prtyekta kheyal ksheti mtea ya bhal mne krt tai krt.) yihudar baitlehm shre ekjn lebiy chil. se yihudar pribargeasthite thakt. se baitlehm chede any ekti jaygay thakbe ble cle gel. yete yete se ese pdl mikhar badite. or badi pahadi des iphryime. mikha take jijnasa krl, "tumi keatha theke asch?"yubkti bll, "ami ekjn lebiy, baitlehm yihuda theke aschi. bsbaser jny jayga khumjchi." mikha bll, "tumi amar kachei thakea. tumi amar pita hye, yajk hye ekhane thakea. prti bchr ami teamake 4 pound rupea debea. tachada khaoya pra tea debi."lebiy yubkti mikhar kthamt kaj krl. se mikhar sng theakte raji hl. mikhar nijer putrder mti se theke gel. se hl mikhar yajk. se mikhar baditei theke gel. mikha bll, "aj bujhlam prbhu amar opr prsnn hyechen; karn amra yajk hisebe emn ekjnke peyechi ye lebi pribargeasthi theke esechi."

18

sei smy israyeler kean raja chil na. tkhno dan pribargeasthi bsbaser jayga khumje pay ni. tkhno tader nijsb kean jmi-jma chil na. israyeler anyany pribargeasthi itimdhyei jayga peye giyechil. danra pay ni. tai dan pribargeasthi dese guptcbrttrir jny pam-cjn sainyke pathiye dil. ai pamcjn sra ar istayael shrer leak. eder beche nebar karn era dander sb pribar thekei esechi. tader deser upr guptcbrttrir jny bla hl.pamcjn pahadi des iphryime pemchl. tara mikhar badite el ebm sei ratta sekhane katal. tara ykhn mikhar badir bes kachakachi esechi, tkhn sei lebiy yubker sbr sunte pel. tar sbr sune tara cinte perechil. ebar damdiye gel mikhar badir deargea-day. yubktike ora jijnasa krl, "teamake ekhane ke deke eneche? ekhane tumi ki krch? ekhane teamar kaj

ki?" yubkti mikha tar jny ki ki kreche bll. yubkti bll, "mikha amake kaje rekheche. ami tar yajk." tkhn tara bll, "tahle isbrer kache amader jny kichu cao. amra jante cai amader jmi pab ki na." yajk ai pamc jnke bll, "hyam, jmi teamra pabe. teamra niscinte yete para. prbhu teamader pth cenaben." tai ai pamc jn cle gel. ebar el lyis shre. tara dekh shrer leakra bes nirapde ryeche. sideaner leakra tader sasn krche. dese santi ryeche, tader kean kichur abhab nei. kachakachi keathao stru nei ye tader akrmn krbe. tachada sidean shr theke tara anek dure ryeche, ar amader leakder sngao tader kean cukti nei. ai pamc jn sra o istayael shre phire el. atmisybjnra tader jijnasa krl, "blea ki dekhe ele?" ai pamc jn bll, "amra ekta jayga dekhechi. bes bhal. ebar amader yuddh krte hbe. bse thakle clbe na. clea jmi dkhl krl." teamra sekhane gelei dekhbe jmir chdachdi. jinisptr adhel. tachada, tumi ar ekta byaparo dekhbe ye, sekhane leakra keanrkm akrmen jnye tairi ny. niscit isbr amader ai jmiti diyechen." tai sra ar istayael shr theke dan pribargeasthir 600 jn yuddher jny prstut hye rona hl. lyis shre yabar pthe tara kiriyt-yiyarim shrer kachakachi thaml. jaygata yihudar. sekhane tara tambu gadl. sei jny ai kiriyt-yiyarimer pscim ancltar nam mhne-dan. arthar dander sibir. sekhan theke 600 jn leak pahadi des iphryimer dike yatra suru krl. tara el mikhar badite. lyis jaygati ye pamc jn abiskar krechil, tara nijeder leakder bll, "ekhankar ekti badite ekta ephead ache. ta chada badite puja krar mtea anek debta, kheadai kra murtti ar ekta rupear prtima ache. bujhtei parchi ki krte hbe. esb niye nite hbe. yao, osb niye esea." tarpr tara mikhar badite ese pemchl. yajk yubkti sekhane thakt. tara take kemn ache jijnasa krl. dan pribargeasthir 600 jn leak phtker kache damdiye ache. tara astrsstr niye yuddher jny tairi. pamc jn guptcr badir bhetr gel. sdr drjar thik pasei damdiye ril yajk. tar pase yuddher jny 600 jn leak. leakguli ghre dhuke kheadai murtti, ephead, anyany murtti, rupear murtti sb niye nilea. lebiy yajkti tader jijnasa krl, "e teamra ki krch?" pamc jn leak bll, "cup krea! ekti kthao blbe na. amader sng es. tumi amader pita o yajk ho. ekhn sthir kr tumi ki krbe. bhebe dekh, ekjner yajk hoya bhal, na smgr israyeliy pribargeasthir yajk hoya bhal." ktha sune lebiy yubkti khushi hl. kheadai murtti, anyany murtti, ephead eisb niye se dander sng cle gel. tarpr dan pribargeasthir 600 jn leak lebiy yajkke niye mikhar badi chede beriye pdl. tader samne cheat chelemeye, jibntu ar anyany jinisptr ril. sekhan theke tara anek dure egiye gel. kintu mikhar badir kachakachi leakra sb ekjaygay jdea hl. tarpr tara dander pichu niye oder dhre phell. mikhar snger leakra dander dike ceye cemciye uthl. danra ghure damdiye mikhake bll, "byaparta ki? teamra kemcacch ken?" mikha tader bll, "teamra danra amar murttigulea niye gech. ami nijer jny aigulea tairi krechi. teamra amar yajkke niye gech. amar ar ki-i ba ache? teamra kean mukhe amake blch, 'ki hyeche?' dan pribargeasthir leakra bll, "trk krea na, cup krea. amader mdhye keu keu bes rgcta. cemcalei era teamay akrmn kte pare. teamake ebm teamar pribarke htya krteo pare." ei ktha ble tara mukh phiriye cle suru krl. mikha jant tader skti anek besi. tai se badi cle el. mikhar tairi murttigulea danra niye nilea. mikhar kach theke ya-

jkkeo tara niye gel. tarpr tara lyise el. tara sekhanakr leakder akrmn krl. sei leakra chil santipriy. tara kean akrmn asa krte pare ni. danra trbari diye tader htya krl ebm shrte agun lagiye dil. lyiser leakra emn kauke pel na ye tader rkla krte parbe. tara sidean shr theke anak dure chil, sutram sideaniya tader rkla krte chute aste pare ni. aram shrer leakder sngtader kean bhal smprk chil na tai sekhan thekeo tara kean sahay pel na. lyis shrta chil bait-rheab shrer kache ekta upkyak. daner leakra sekhan ekta ntun bsti sthapn kre sei jaygataei tara nijeder des ble gde tull. tara sei shrta ekta ntun nam dil. lyiser nam hl dan. tader purbpurus, israyeler putrder ekjn, daner namanusarei tara ei nam rakkhl. dan pribargeasthir leakra dan shre murtigulea prtistha krl. gerseamer putr yeanathnke tara yajk krl. gerseam hcche measir putr. yeanathn o tar puttrai chil dander yajk. ytdin na israyeliyder bndi kre babile niye yaoya hyechil ttdin prynt tara yajk chil. mikhar tairi murtigulea danra puja krtea. ytdin sileate isbrer grh chil ttdin srbskni tara aish murti puja krt.

19

sei smy, israyeliyder kean raja chil na. pahadi des iphryimer simante ekjn lebiy thakt. sei leaktar ekjn dasi chil, take ekrkm tar strio bla yay. se chil yihudar baitlehm shrer. kintu se (dasiti) tar prti abisbst chil. se baitlehme yihuday tar pitar badi cle gel. se sekhan car mas katalea. tarpr tar sbami tar kache gelea. se tar sngt bes bhaleabhabei kthabarta blbe thik krechil, ei asay ydi stri tar kache phire ase. ekjn bhrty o dutea gadha niye se meyetir pitar badi gel. take dekhte peye meyetir pita beriyese take adr kre dakl. pita tea bes khusi hl. meyer pita lebiyitike tar badite niye el. take sekhanethakbar jny bll. lebiy sekhanetindin theke gel. sbursbadite se khaoya-daoya, pan bheajn kre ar ghumiye din katal. cturth dine tara khub bheare ghum theke uthl. lebiy leakti cle yabar jny prstut hl. kintu sbursmsai jamatake bll, "age kichu kheyedeye nao, tarpr yao." tai lebiy leakti o sbursmsai eksnge khete bsl. khaoya hye yabar pr sburs bll, "ajker ratta theke yao. aram krea, annd krea. tarpr bikel hle cle yao." sutram tara dujn eksnge khaoya daoya krl. lebiy tarpr yabar udyeg krl sburs take ar ektrati thakte anureadh krl. pncm dine bhearbela lebiy ghum theke uthr rona hbar udyeg krl. kintu sburs abar jamatake bll, "age tea kichu khaoy. aj bikal prynt bisram kr." ateb tara dujn eksnge khaoya-daoya krl. tarpr lebiy leakti tar dasi ar bhrtyer yabar udyeg krl sburs bll, "ekhn andhkar hye geche. din tea ekrkm ses hye geche. tai blchi ki, ajker ratta thekei yao. bhalbhabe ratta katao. kal skal skal uthr cle yao." ebare lebiy leakti ar rat katate cail na. gadha dutea ar dasitike sngt niye se dure yibus shrer dike cle gel. (yibus jerusalem ar ekta nam.) din pray ses hye gel. tara yibus shrer kachakachi pemchal. tkhn bhrtyti tar mnib lebiy leaktike bll, "ei yibus shre aj rat katanea yak." kintu tar mnib lebiy leakti bll, "na, amya apricit shrer bhetre yab na. ora tea israyeler leak ny. amra gibiya shre cle yab." se aro bl, "clea gibiya ki rama - ei dutea shrer ye kean ektay amra giye sekhaner rat katiye dite pari." tai lebiy leakti tar sngike niye egiye cll. gibiyar

pemchbar sngt sngt sury ast gel. gibiya hl binyamin pribargeasthir dkhle. tara gibiyay thaml. sei shrei tara rat katabe thik krl. shrer ekta kheala jaygay tara bse pdl. kintu keui tader badite deke ene rat katabar jny bll na. sedin sndhyay kset theke ekjn brddh leak shre el. tar badi iphryimer pahadi ancle hleo gibiyatei se sbas kre. (gibiyar leakra sklei binyamin pribargeasthir.) brddh leakti shrer kendrsthle ai pthik lebiyke dekhte pel. se jijnasa krl, "teamra keathay yabe? teamra keatha theke asch?" lebiy leakti bll, "amra yihudar baitlehm shr theke aschi. amra iphryimer pahadi deser simanay badi yacchi. ami yihudar baitlehme ebm prbhur grhe giyechilam. ekhn ami badi phire yacchi. kintu aj ratre keui amake tar badite nimntrn kre ni. gadhagulear jny khd ar khady amader sngt ache. bhrty, yubti stri ar amar jny ruti ar draksarso ryeche. amader kean kichur abhab nei." brddh leakti bll, "teamra amar badite sbchnde thakte parea. teamader ya drkar sb debea. sudhu ektaai ktha, ratre ai kheala mathe yen teamra theke na." erpr brddhleakta lebiy o tar sngisathider tar badi niye gel. se tader gadhaguleake khaoyal. tara pa dhuye panahar sere nil. edike, sngider niye lebiy leakti ykhn amead-phurti krcil, tkhn shrer kichu bdleak badita ghire phell. tara drjay dhakka marte lagl. tara badir malik ai brddh leaktar nam dhre citkar krtelag. tara bll, "teamar badi theke ai leaktake ber kre dao. amra or sngt yen karyy krbea." brddhleakti beriyese bdleakguleake bll, "sean bndhura, amn mnd kaj kearea na. leakti amra atithi. erkm jghny pap kaj krea na. edike dekh, e hcche amra meye. ekti kumari. eke ami teamader jny ber kre anb. teamra yebhabe khusi eke bybhar krea, ami tar upptnikeo teamader jny ber kre anb. tar sngt ebm amar meyer sngt ya khusi krea apti krb na. kintu amar atithir biruddhe teamra emn jghny pap kaj krea na." kintu bdleakgulea sesb kthay kan dil na. ses prynt lebiy leakti tar dasi ba upptnike badi theke ber kre tader kache ene dil. tara take aghat krl ebm sararat dhre dhrrn krl. bhear belay take chede dil. rat peayale meyeti badite phire el. yekhaner tar sbami chil. tar deargeaday se ajanan hye pde gel. diner bela prynt se sekhaner eibhabe pde ril. prdin khub skale lebiy leakti ghum theke uthl. badi yete hbe ebar. berbe ble drja khull, ar sekhaner cekather upr ekta hat ese pdl. pde ryeche tar dasi. drjar geaday se pde ache. lebiy leakti take bll, "othea amader yete hbe." kintu keanea sada mill na. se mara giyechil. gadhar pithe take suiye lebiy leakti badi cle gel. badi phire se ekti churi diye dasitir dehke kete 12 ti tukrea krl. tarpr israyeliya ye sb jaygay bas krt se sb jaygay ai 12 ti tukrea pathiye dil. yara dekhil tara prtyekei bll, "erkm kand israyele age kkho ghte ni. yedin amra misr theke cle asi sedin theke aj prynt erkm kaj kkho hy ni ebm dekhao yay ni. e bisye aleacna krte hbe. thik krte hbe amader ki kra ucit."

20

sutram israyeler smst leakra ektr hl. tader uddesy hl mispa shre prbhur samne damdanea. tara dan theke ber-seba prynt israyeler sb jayga thekei esechil. emnki israyeliya giliyd shr thekeo esechil. israyel pribargeasthi smst prdhanra upsthit chil. isbrer bhkt-

der prkasy jnsbhay tara upsthit chil. sekhane 4,00,000 sainya trbari hate samil hyechil. binyamin pribargeasthir leakra jante parl israyeliya mispay sb jdea hyeche. israyeliya bll, "ki kre emn jghny ghtna ghtl amader sb bl." niht meyetir sbami ki hyechil sb bll. se bll, "amar dasike niye ami binyaminder gibiya shre esechilam. sekhane amra tar katiyechilam. rater bela gibiya shrer prdhanra ami ye badite chilam sekhane el. tara baditake ghire phele amake htya krte ceyechil. tara amar dasike dhrsn krechil. tate se mara gel. tarpr ami amar dasir dehtake tukrea tukrea krlam ebm israyel pribargeasthir prtyekke ekta kre tukrea pathiye dilam. ye smst prdes amra peychilam sei sb jaygatei amar dasir 12 ti deh khnd pathiye diyechilam. pathiyechilam ei jnyi, ye dekhate ceyechilam binyaminder leakra israyele erkm kdry kaj kreche. "ekhn teamra israyeliya blea amader ki kra ucit. e bisye teamader mtamt ki blea." tkhn skle eksnge damdiye uthe bll, "amra keu badi yab na. na, amader mdhye ekjno badi phire yabe na. ekhn amra gibiya shrer prt ki krb ta blchi. amra ghumti cele jene neb isbr ai leakter jny amader diye ki krte can. amra israyeler smst pribargeasthi theke prt 100 jner mdhye 10 jn kre leak beche neb. eibhabe prt 1,000 jne 100 jn ar 10,000 jne 1,000 jn leak beche neb. ei bachai kra leakra sainyder ya ya drkar sb pabe. tarpre tara binyamin elakar gibiya shre pemchabe. sekhane yara israyeliydr mdhye jghny kaj krechil ora tader sasti debe." israyeler smst leak gibiya shre jdea hl. ki ki krbe se bisye tara sklei age ekmt hye thik kre niyechil. israyel pribargeasthir smst leakra binyamin pribargeasthir kache duter madhyme khbr pathiyechil. khbrta hcche: "teamader mdhye kichu leakra ye kdry kaj kreche se bisye teamader bktby ki? teamra ai gibiyar mnd leakter amader kache pathiye dao. amra tader dhhms krb. israyeliydr mdhye yt mnd ache sb amra dur krb." kintu binyamin pribargeasthir leakra duter kthay kan dil na. bartabahkera chil smprke taderi atmiy. tarao chil israyeliy. binyamin pribargeasthir leakra tader shruguli chede gibiyar cle gel. tara israyeler any pribargeasthir snge yuddh krbe ble gibiyar gel. binyamin pribargeasthir leakra meat 26,000 jn sainy pel. yuddher jny bes dks sainy tara. tachada gibiya theke pel area 700 jn dks sainy. echadao tara area 700 jn prsiksnprrt sainy peychil. tara chil sb bam-hati sainy. emnki tara ekta chl lksy kre abyrbhabe pathr chumdt part ebm lksybhst ht na. israyeler smst pribargeasthi binyaminder bad diye smgrh krl meat 4,00,000 yeaddha. tader skler hate trbari. sklei yuddh bidyay susiksit. israyeliya baithel shre giye isbrke jijnasa krl, "kean pribargeasthi sbceye age binyaminder akrmn krbe?prbhu bllen, "yihudar pribargeasthi prthme yabe." prdin skale israyelbasira ghum theke uthl. gibiyar kache tara tambu gadl. tarpr israyeler sainybahini binyamin sainybahinir snge yuddh krar jny beriyepdlea. gibiyate israyel senabahini binyamin senabahinir biruddhe yuddher jny prstut chil. gibiya theke binyaminbahini ber hye elea. sedin tara israyelbahinir 22,000 sainyke htya krl. israyelbasira prbhur kache gel. sndhya prynt tara krndn krl. prbhuke tara jijnasa krl, "amra ki abar binyaminder snge yuddh krb? ora tea amader atmiysbjn."prbhu uttr dilen, "yao, tader snge yuddh kr." israyeler leakra e

oke utsah dite lagl. tarpr prthm diner mtea ebaro tara yuddh krte beriyepdl. ebar israyel bahini binyamin bahinir kachakachi ese pdl. eta chil yuddher dbitiy din. binyamin bahini gibiya theke beriyese dbitiy dine israyel bahinike akrmn krl. ebare binyamin sainyara aro 18,000 israyel sainyke htya krl. ei sb israyeliy sainy chil prsiksnprrt. tkhn smst israyelbasira baithel shre gel. sekhane tara sbai bse pde prbhur samne kamdtelagl. saradin tara kichu khel na. eibhabe sndhya prynt kete gel. tara prbhuke heambli o mngl naibedy utsrg krl. israyeler leakra prbhuke ekta prsn krl. sekale isbrer saksysinduk chil baithele. pinhs name ekjn yajk sekhane isbrer seba krt. pinhs iliyasrer putr. iliyasr hareaner putr. israyelbasira jijnasa krl, "binyaminder leakra amader atmiy. amra ki abar tader snge yuddh krb? naki yuddh thamiye deb?"prbhu bllen, "yao. agamikal tader prajit krte ami teamader sahayy krb." tarpr israyelbahini gibiyar sbdike kichu leakke lukiyer rakhlea. israyel sainydr trtiy din gibiyar biruddhe ldai krte gel. ager mtea ebaro tara yuddher jny prstut. binyamin sainybahini gibiya theke beriyel israyeliydr snge yuddh krte. israyelbahini tader badha na diye suyeag dite thakl yen tara oder pichu pichu tada kre. ei bhabe tara kesi kre binyaminder shr theke anek khani dure ber kre anl.binyamin sainyara ager mt ebaro kichu israyel sainy htya krte suru krl. tara pray 30 jn israyeliyke htya krl. kyejkjnke htya krl mathe ar kyejkjnke htya krl rastay. ekta rasta geche baitheler dike. ar ekta gibiyar dike. binyamin sainyara ble uthl, "ager mt ebaro amra jitchi!"israyeler leakra palacchil, kintu eta tader ekta calaki. tara asle oder shr theke ber kre rastay ante caichil. seimt sklei dedacchil. tara baltamr name ekta jaygay thaml. israyeler kyejkjn leak gibiyar pscim dike lukiyer chil. ebar tara beriyese gibiya akrmn krl. susiksit 10,000 israyeliy sainy gibiya akrmn krl. jea lldai hl kintu binyamin sainyara bujhte parl na tader ki hte cleche. prbhu israyel sainybahinike bybhar kre binyamin sainydr prajit krlen. sedin israyeler sainyara 25,100 jn binyamin sainy htya krechil. ei sainyara sklei yuddhbiday siksist chil. eibar binyaminra bujhte parl ye tara here geche.israyeliy sainyara ebar pichu htlea. pichu htar karn hcche tara ebar hthat akrmn krar kesi niyeche. gibiyar kachakachi ekta jaygay tara lukiyer ril. tarpr, yara lukiyer chil tara gibiya shre jhampiye pdlea. sekhane tara sbdike chdiye gel ar shre prtyekke tader trbari diye htya krl. atmgeapnkarider snge israyeliya ekta mtib emtechil. lukiyer thaka leakra ekat bises dhrner smket pathabe. tara tairi krbe dheamyar megh. binyamin sainyara kmbsi 30 jn israyel sena htya krechil. etei tara blte lagl, "amra ager barer mtea ebaro jitchi." kintu tkhni shr theke dheamyar megh uthtleagla. binyaminder leakra sedike ghad phiriye dekhelea smst shre agun legeche. ebar israyeliya ar pechn phirl na, tara ghure damdiye yuddh krte lagl. binyaminder leakra bhy peye gel. ebar tara bujhte parlea, ki tader abstha. binyaminder sainybahini ebar palate laglea. mrubhumir dike tara chutlea, kintu tara yuddh edate parl na. israyeliya shr theke beriyese tader htya krl. israyeliya binyaminder leakter gherao kre tader tadiye niye gel. tara tader bisram nite dil na. gibiyar purb dike israyeliya tader hariye dil. sutram 18,000

sahsi o sktisali binyamin sainy niht hl. absist sainyara mrubhumir dike chutte laglea ebm tara pemcheal rimmean sila namk jaygay. kintu tader mdhye 5,000 jn binyamin sainy israyeliyder hate rastatei mara gel. tara oder gideam prynt tada krechil. sekhane israyel sainybahini aro 2,000 binyaminer leakder htya krl. sedin 25,000 binyamin sainy niht hl. tara sklei trbari niye birer mtea ldai krechil. aprdike, 600 jn binyaminer leak mrubhumir dike gel. rimmean silate giye tara sekhane car mas theke gel. israyeliyra binyaminder dese phire el. prtyek shre giye tara leakder htya krl. jntu janeayardero tara rehail dil na. samne ya khumje pel sb tara bhenge cure dil. yt shr pel tar smsti tara baliye dil.

21

mispay israyeliyra prtijna krl: "binyamin pribargeasthir ghre amra keu amader meyerder bibah deb na." israyeliyra baithel shre gel. sekhane sndhya prynt tara isbrer kache bse ril. akul hye kemde kemde tara bll, "he prbh, israyelbasider tumii isbr. tahle emn bipd hl ken? ken israyeliyder ekta pribargeasthike paoya yacche na?" prdin bheare israyeliyra ekta bedi tairi krl. sei bedite tara isbrer kache heambli o mngl naibedy utsrg krl. tarpr israyeliy leakra bll, "israyeliyder mdhye emn kean pribar ki ache yara prbhur samne amader ei prarthnay ase ni?" erkm jijnasar karn hcche tara bes samghatik dhrner ekta prtijna krechil. tader prtijna chil anyany pribargeasthir sngre ydi keu mispa shre yeag na dey tbe take htya kra hbe. israyeliyra tader atmii binyaminder jny duhkhd beadh krl. tara bll, "aj israyel theke ekta pribargeasthi prthk kra hyeche. amra prbhur kache ekta spth krechi, kean binyamin puruser sngre amra amader meyerder bibah deb na. ki kre amra niscit janb ye binyaminder biye hcche?" israyeliyra jante cail, "israyeliyder kean pribargeasthi ekhane ei mispay ase ni? amra ekhane prbhur samne smbhet hyechi. niscyi ekta pribar ekhane ase ni." tara dekhil, yabes-giliyd theke keui sekhane ase ni. israyeliyra gune dekhil ke ke esechi ar ke ke ase ni. dekhil yabes giliyd theke keui sekhane ase ni. tara yabes giliyde 12,000 sainy pathal. sainyeder tara ble dil, "yabes giliyde giye sekhankar prtiti leakke trbari diye htya krbe. meyerder ar baccader teamra chede debe na. e kaj teamader krtei hbe. yabes giliyder prtyekke teamra htya krbe, tachada ye sb meyerder karea na karea sathe yen smprk ache tadero htya krbe. tbe ye sb meyer kean puruser sngre emn smprk hy ni tader htya krbe na." sainyara tai krl. ai 12,000 sainy yabes giliyde 400 jn emn meyer dekha pel yara kean puruser sngre erkm smprk sthapn kre ni. sainyara tader silear sibire niye elea. silea knander dese absthiti. tarpr israyeliyra binyamin leakder kache khbr pathal. tara binyaminer leakder sngre santi cukti krte cail. binyaminer leakra chil rimmean silay. binyaminra tai sune israyele phile el. israyeliyra tader kache yabes giliyder sei sb meye dil yader tara mare ni. kintu binyaminder smkhyar tulanay meyerder smkhyara bes km chil. israyeliyra binyaminder jny duhkhd krl. tader duhkher karn isbr binyaminder anyany israyel pribargeasthi theke alada kre diyechen. israyeliyder prbinra bll, "binyamin prib-

argeasthir meyerder sb htya kra hyeche. sutram ye sb binyamin sntan bemce ache tader jny kibhabe pt-nir bybstha kra yay? yesb binyamin sntan ekhno bemce ryeche tader bms rkasa krar jny sntansnttir absy pryajni. eta krtei hbe, nile israyeliyder ekta pribargeasthi tea ekebare leap peye yabe. kintu amader meyerder sngre tea binyamin sntander biye hte pare na. amra ei niye prtisruti niyechi. amra prtisruti niyechi ye, 'binyaminder ghre ye meye debe se sapgrst hbe.' tai amra ekta priklpna krechi. silea shre prbhur jny ei smy ekta utsb hy. prtii bchri sekhane utsb palit hy. (silea hcche baitheler uttre, ar baithel theke sikhimer dike ye rasta cle geche tar purbdike. tachada lbeana shrer dksineo silea shrta pdbe.) prbinra tader priklpnati binyamin sntander bll. tara bll, "yao, draksaksete giye lukiye pd. utsber smy silear yubтира kkhni nacte asbe sedike kheyal krbe. tarpr ykhni tara asbe tkhn draksa kseter lukanea jayga theke teamra beriye asbe. prtyekei ekta kre yubti dhre nebe. tarpr oder niye binyaminder dese giye biye krbe. ebm ydi meyerder pita kimba bhaira amader kache nalis janay, tkhn amra bll, 'binyaminder opr teamra sdy ho. tara ai meyerder biye kruk. tara teamader meyerder niyeche, teamader sngre yuddh kre ni. tara meyerder grhn kreche. sutram isbrer kache teamra ye prtisruti krechile ta bhng krea ni. teamra prtisruti krechile ye ai meyerder sngre cheleder biye debe na. binyaminder teamra meye dao ni. brm tarai teamader kach theke meyerder niye geche. sutram teamra prtisruti bhng kr ni." ei bhabei binyamin pribargeasthira kaj krl. yubтира ykhni nachchil, prtyek purus tader ekjn kre niye nil. tader tule niye tara biye krl. nijeder dese tara phire gel. binyaminra abar sei dese shrguli gdl ebm sei shrgulite bsbas krte lagl. tarpr israyeliyra ghre phire gel. tara prtyeke nijer nijer dese o pribargeasthir kache phire gel. sei smy israyeliyder kean rajy chil na. tai ye ya thik mne krt tai krt.

pahadi des iphryimer rama ancle ilkana name ekjn leak chil. ilkana suph pribar theke esechil; tar pitar nam chil yireahm, yireahmer pita hcche ilihu, ilihur pita teahu, teahur pita suph. se iphryimer pribargeasthi theke esechil. ilkanar dui stri chil. ekjner nam hanna, any jner nam pninna. pninnar sntanadi chil, kintu ilkana chil nihsntan. prtj bchri ilkana rama shr theke sileate cle yet. sileay giye se srb-sktiman prbhur upasna krt o tamke bli nibedn krt. sekhane hphni ebm pinhs yajk hisebe prbhur seba krt. era dui jn chil elir putr. prtyekbar ilkana bli diye ese tar ekta bhag tar stri pninnake dit ebm se pninnar sntandero kichuta bhag dit. ilkana ar ekta sman ams hannakeo dit. prbhu hannar keale sntan na dileo ilkana take blir bhag dit, karn se hannake styii bhalbast. pninna sb smy hannake birtk krt. ete hannar khub mn kharap ht. hannar sntan hyni ble pninna take ei rkm krt. bchrer pr bchr ei ghtna ghth. ykhni ilkana tar pribarer sngs sileay prbhur grhe upasna krte yet, pninna hannake birtk krt. ekdin ilkana sbaike ykhn blir bhag dicchil, hanna mner duhkhe kemde phell. se kichui khel na. ilkana take bll, "hanna, tumi kamdch ken? ken tumi kichu khacch na? kiser jny teamay emn suknea dekhacche? teamar jny tea ami achi. ami teamar sbami. dsti putrer ceye amake teamar besi bhal ble bibecna kra ucit." khaoya daoya ebm pan sere hanna cupcap uthe pdl. se prbhur kache prarthna krte gel. prbhur pbitr mndirer drjar pase ekta ceyare yajk eli bsechil. duhkhini hanna prbhur kache prarthnar smy khubi kamld. isbrer kache se ek bises dhrner mant krl. se bll, "he srb-sktiman prbhu, dekhea ami bd duhkhi. amake bhule yeo na. amake mne rekh. tumi ydi amake ekti putr dao, ami sei putrke teamakei utsrg krb. se hbe nasrtiy. se draksars ba kean rkm kda paniy pan krbe na. keu kkhno tar cul katbe na." anekksn dhre hanna prbhur kache prarthna krl. hanna ykhn prarthna krchil tkhn eli tar mukhghbrer dike dekhchil. hanna mne mne prarthna krchil. se sbd kre kichu blchil na, sudhu tar theamt dutea ndchil. eli mne krl ye hanna matal hye geche. tai eli hannake bll, "tumi khub besi pan krech! ekhn draksars sriye rakhar smy hyeche." hanna bll, "na mhasy, ami draksars ba sura kichui pan kri ni. amar hrty tibr bednay katr. ami prbhur kache amar sb kster ktha janacchilam. bhabben na ye ami kharp meye. ami saraksn sudhu prarthnai krchilam. karn amar anak duhk ebm ami khubi biclit." eli bll, "niscinte badi yao. israyeler isbr teamar mneabancha purn krun." hanna bll, "asa krl amar opr apni sntust hyeche." ei ble hanna cle gel ebm pre kichu mukhe dil. tarpr theke se ar duhkhi chil na. prdin khub skale ilkanar badir skle ghum theke uthl. tara skle prbhur upasna krl. tarpr tara ramay phire gel. ilkana hannar sngs milit hl. prbhu hannake mne rekhechilen. prer bchr hanna ekti putr sntaner jnm dil. hanna putrer nam rakhl, smuyel. se bll, "ami prbhur kache er jnye prarthna krechilam, tai er nam diyechi smuyel." sei bchr ilkana sileate gel. isbrer kache prtisruti palner jnye ebm bli ditei se sekhane spribare giyechil. kintu hanna yete cail na. se ilkana bll, "ykhn putr bd hbe, skt khabar-dabar khete

sikhbe tkhn ami sileate yab. sileay giye prbhur kache putrke dan krb. putr hbe nasrtiy. se sileatei thakbe." ilkana tar stri hannake bll, "ya bhal beajh tai kr. putr bd na hoya prynt, tar skt khabar khaoyar skti na hoya prynt baditei thakte pare. prbhu tamr prtisruti purn krun." sutram putr skt khabar khaoyar upyukt na hoya prynt hanna putrer seba susrusar jny badite theke gel. balkti ykhn bes bdsd hl, khabar cibeate sikhil, tkhn hanna take niye sileay prbhur grhe gel. se tin bchrer ekta samdo sngs nil. e chadao se nil 20 pound chamka myda ebm ek beati draksars. tara prbhur samne gel. ilkana samdtike bli dil yemn se sadharnth krt. tarpr hanna elike tar putr dil. hanna elike bll, "marjna krben mhasy. amii sei mhila ye ekdin apnar kache damdiyechilam ebm prbhur kache prarthna krechilam. bisbas krun, ami styi kthai blchi. ami ei cheler jnyei prarthna krechilam ebm prbhu amar sei prarthnar uttr diyeche. prbhu emp cheleke amay diyeche. ami ekhn sei cheleke prbhur kache utsrg krchi. se sara jibn tamr seba krbe." ei ktha ble, hanna cheletike sekhane rakhl ebm prbhur upasna krl.

2

hanna bll, "prbhutei amar hrty khusi. ami amar isbre sktisali! tai ami amar stru dekhe hasi. ami teamar prdtt pritrane khubi anndit. prbhur mt pbitr ar kean isbr nei. tumi chada ar kean isbr nei. amader isbrer mt ar kean sila nei. ar dmbh krea na. grber sbd yen uccarit na hy karn prbhu isbr sbi janen. isbri leakder calna o bicar kren. blban sainyr dhnu bhenge yay ebm durbl leak sktisali hy. atite yader prcur khady chil ekhn tader ek muthea khadyer jny kthin smgram krte hbe. kintu atite yara ksudhart chil tader ekhn prcur khady ache. ye nari chil bndhya tar ekhn satti sntan. kintu ye narir bhu sntan chil ekhn se duhkhi. karn tar sntanra cle geche. prbhui maren o bamcan, prbhui kbre sayit kren o urddhe tealen. prbhui kauke grib kren, abar kauke dhne bhre den. kauke nmr kren, abar kauke smman den. prbhu dhuli theke dridrder tealen ebm tini duhk hrn kre nen. tini tader gurutpurn kre tealen ebm tader rakjukamarder sngs bsan o tader smmaniy asn den. prbhu hcchen sei jn yini smgr bisdi srsti krecheb ebm smgr bisb yamr adhikarbhukt. prbhu tamr pbitr leakder heamct khaoya theke rksa kren. dust leakra andhkare ddbms hye yabe. tader ksmta tader bijyi krte pare na. prbhu tamr struder ddbms kren. tini tader biruddhe sbрге bjr nirgheas ghtaben. prbhu durer desguliro bicar krben. tini tamr rajake ksmta deben ebm tamr abhisikt rajake sktisali krben." ilkana spribare tar nijer des ramay phire elea. kintu cheleti sileay theke gel. sekhane se yajk elir ttbabbdhane prbhur seba krechil. elir putra chil khub mnd, tara prbhuke mantee na. emnki leakder sathe yajkder kirup acar bybhar kra ucit sei niye tara bindumatr matha ghamatee na. yajkder eisb kaj krniy chil; leak ykhn kean utsrg anbe tkhn yajkder sei utsrger mams ekta grm jler patre rakhte hbe. tarpr yajker bhrtty ekta bises dhrner tin mukhea kamta camc anbe. yajker bhrttye sei patr theke kichuta mams tule nebar jny kamtata bybhar krte hbe. sei kamtay yttuku mams utht yajk sudhu sei

mamstukui pet. yesb israyeliyra sileate bli ant tader skler prtj yajkder ei kajta krte ht. kintu elir putrra ta krt na. bedir opr crbir peadanear agei tader bhrty bhktder blt, “yajkke kichu mams dao, seta jhlsanea hbe. se seddh mams nebe na.” ydi bhkt blt, “age crbita peadai, tarpr ya cao dicchi.” tar uttre bhrty blt, “na, eksuni mams dao. na dile ami teamader kach theke kede nebea!” ebhabe hphni o pinhs prbhur jny deoya blike asmmam krt. sndeh nei prbhur biruddhe eta chil khubi maratmk pap. kintu smuyel prbhur seba krt. sei trun shkari, yajker bises dhrner jama ephead prt. prtj bchr smuyeler ma ekta cheat peasak tairi krt ebm seta tar jny sileay niye yet. se sbamir sathe sekhane prtj bchr bli dite yet. ilkana ar tar strike eli asirbad kre blt, “prbhu teamake hannar madhyme aro snan dik. erai hannar mant kra cheler jayga nebe.” ilkana tar strike niye badi phire gel. prbhu hannar upr snust hyechilen. hannar tinti chele, duti meye hl. edike smuyel tea prbhur seba krte krtei pbitr sthane bd hye uthchil. eli bes brddh hye giyechilea. sileate smst israyeler prtj putrra ki krt se smbdnhe se prayi sunte pet. eli eo sunechil ye smagm tambur prbes dbare ye sb stri leakra seba krt tader sngt tar putrra suye rat kaat. eli tar putrder bll, “leakra teamader smbdnhe nana ktha amay blaye. ken teama er bajje kaj krch? sean bachara, erkm anyay kaj kearea na. prbhur leakra teamader ninde krchen. manus ydi manuser kache pap kre isbr take ksm krte paren, kintu prbhur biruddhe pap krle ke take rkse krbe?” kintu putrra keu take grahy krl na. tai prbhu tader ses krben ble sthir krlen. anyidike smuyel bd hte lagl. se isbr ebm leakder kache annddayk chil. isbr ekjn leakke elir kache pathalen. leakti elike bll, “prbhu ei kthaguli blechen, “teamar purbपुरusa chil phren kuler krtidas, kintu tader kache ami dekha diyechilam. israyeler smst pribargeasthir bhetr theke amar yajksmuh hbar jny ami teamar pribarke nirbacit krechilam. amar bedite bli utsrg debar jny teamader mneanit krechilam. tarai dhup jgalabe, tarai prbe ephead. ami ei jnyi tader nirbacn krechilam. amii teamader pribargeasthike adhikar diyechi yen tarai israyeliyder deoya blir mams pay. tahle ken teama ei sb bli ebm naibedike smman krbe na? tumi amar ceyeo teamar putrder besi smman diye thak. amar leak, israyeliyra amake utsrgikrt krbar jny ye mams niye ase tar theke sb ceye bhalea amsguli kheyee teamra meata hye yacchea.” israyeler prbhu isbr prtisruti diyechilen ye teamar pitar pribarer leakra tamke cirkal seba krbe. kintu aj prbhu ei ktha blchen, “na, ta ar kkhno hbe na. ami taderi smman krk yara amake smman krbe. ar yara amay smman krte asbikar krbe, tader amngl hbe. sei smy asche yedin ami teamader smst uttprpusder binas krk. teamar ghre keui brddh bys prynt bamcbe na. israyele bhal jinis ghtbe, kintu kharap jinisguli teamra teamader badite ghtte dekhbe. teamar ghre keu brddh bys prynt bamcbe na. ekjn manuske ami bamcab. sei amar bedite yajker kaj krbe. se dirghjibi hbe. ytdin prynt tar drstiskti thakbe, sirre sakti thakbe ttdin se bemce thakbe. teamar uttprpusra trbarir keape mrbe. ami teamake emn ekti cihn dekhay yate bujhne parbe ye eisb ktha sty. eki dine teamar dui putr hphni ar pinhs mara yabe. nijer jny ami ekjn bisbst yajk mneanit krk. se amar ktha sunbe ebm ami ya cai

tai krbe. ami tar pribarke sktisali krk. amar mneanit rajar samne ei yajk srbdna amar seba krbe. tarpr teamar pribarer yara bemce thakbe tara ei yajker kache ese matha nicu kre damdabe. tara kyek tukrea rupya athba ek tukrea rutir jny bhikse caibe. tara blbe, “amake dya kre ekta yajker kaj dao yate du muthea khete pari.”

3

elir adhine theke balk smuyel prbhur seba krte lagl. sei smy prbhu prayi leadker sngt srasri ktha blen na. drsn chil birl. elir drstiskti et kme giyechil ye ek rkm andhi bla cle. ek ratrite se suye chil, smuyel prbhur pbitr mdire suye chil. sekhane isbrer pbitr sinduk chil. prbhur prdip tkhno jblchil. prbhu smuyelke daklen; smuyel sada dil, “ei ye, ami ekhane.” smuyel mne krechil, eli take dakche. tai se chute elir kache gel. elike bll, “ei ye ami. apni amake dakchilen?” eli bll, “ki, ami tea teamake daki ni, tumi ghumeao.” smuyel cle gel. abar prbhu daklen, “smuyel!” smuyel chute gel elir kache. elike bll, “ei ye ami. apni amake dakchilen?” eli bll, “ami teamake daki ni. tumi ghumeao.” smuyel tkhno prynt prbhulchi jant na, cint na. karn prbhu tkhno tar sngt srasri ktha blen ni. prbhu trtiybar smuyelke daklen. abar smuyel uthl, elir kache abar gel. se bll, “ei ye ami, apni amake dakchilen?” tkhn eli bujhne parl cheletike asle bym prbhui dekechen. eli smuyelke bll, “ekhn tumi seao. ebar ydi keu teamake dake, tumi tar kache giye blbe, ‘blun prbhu, apnar das sunche.’” smuyel sute gel. prbhu sekhane ese damdalen. abar tini ager mtea daklen: “smuyel, smuyel!” ebar smuyel sada dil: “blun prbhu, apnar das sunche.” prbhu smuyelke bllen, “seane, ami sighri israyele ekta kichu ghtab. yara ei smbdnhe sunbe tara atisy bednaht hbe. eli ar tar pribarer biruddhe ami ya ya krbar krk. ami ekebare geada theke suru kre ses prynt sb kichui krk. ami elike blechilam, o pribarke cirkaler jnye ami sasti debi. ami sasti deb, karn eli jant tar putrra isbrer biruddhe pap kaj krche. kintu eli tader samlay ni. tai ami prtijna krechilam, yti bli ar ssy naibedy utsrg kra heak na ken, tate elir putrder pap ghucbe na.” bhear prynt smuyel bichanay suye ril. bhear hle se prbhur mndirer drja khull. drsne ki dekhech ebm ki sunche ta elike janate smuyel sahs krl na. kintu eli smuyelke bll, “smuyel, amar putr!” smuyel bll, “ami eikhane.” eli jijnasa krl, “prbhu teamay ki blechen? amar kache kichu lukio na. lukeale isbr teamake sasti deben.” agta smuyel elike sb khule bll, kichui geapn krl na. eli bll, “tini prbhu, tini ya bhal bujhben tai krun. prbhu smuyeler sngt chil en smuyel bd hye uthte lagl. smuyeler ekti kthakeo prbhu mithya prmanit hte dilen na. dan theke ber-seba prynt smst israyeler leakra jene gel ye smuyel prbhur ekjn prkrt bhab-badi. sileate smuyeler samne prbhu prayi dekha dite laglen. prbhu nijeke smuyeler kache prbhur baky hisebe prkas krlen.

smuyeler khbr smst israyele janajani hye gel. eli khub brddh hye gel. tar puttra prbhur ceakher samne anyay caliyete yete thaklei smy plestiyra israyeler biruddhe yuddher jny beriye pdl. israyeliyder tambu pdl ebn esre. plestiyra tambu gadl apheke. plestiyra israyelke akrmner jny prstut hl. yuddh suru hl. plestiyra israyeliyder hariye diye 4,000 israyeli sainyder htaya krl. israyeli sainy tader tambute phire el. tader prbinra jante cail, "ken prbhu plestiyder kache amader hariye dilen? clea amra silea theke prbhur saksyinduk ani. tini yuddhe amader shay hben. tini struder hat theke amader rkasa krben." sileay leak pathanea hl. tara prbhu srbstkmaner saksyinduk niye phire el. sinduker opr duti krub, yen prbhur simhasn. elir dui putr hpnni ar pinhs sei pbitr sinduk niye esechil. sibire prbhur sei saksy sinduk asar sngesnges israyeliyira jeare cemciye uthl. tader citkarer mati kempe uthl. plestiyra israyeliyder sei citkar sunte pel. tara blabli krte lagl, "ibiriyder sibirer leakra et uttejt ken?" tarpr plestiyra jante parl israyeli sibire prbhur pbitr sinduk ana hyeche. plestiyra bhy peye gel. tara bl, "isbr oder sibire esechen. amader ekhn bes bipd. erkem te age kkhno hy ni. amra bipde pdechhi. ke amader ei prakrmi debtader hat theke bamcabe? ei sb debtara misriyder nana byadhi, bhykr sb asukh diyechilen. he plestiyra, sahs rakhea. birer mtea ldai krea. atite ibiriya chil amader kritdas. tai blchi, birer mtea ldai calao, nile teamrai tader kritdas hbe!" tai plestiyra prbl bikrme yuddh kre israyeliyder prajit krl. israyeliyder prtyekti sainy tambute paliye gel. israyeliyder pkse eta ekta maratmk prajit chil. 30,000 israyeli sainy niht hl. plestiyra isbrer pbitr sinduk chiniye niye elir putr hpnni ar pinhske htaya krl. sedin binyamin geasthir ekjn leak yuddhksetr theke paliye el. se ye kt dukkhi ta beajhane ar nje kapd ceapd chimde phell, mathay dhulea makhil. ngrer phtker kache eli ekta ceyare bsechil. emn smy ai leakta sileate el. isbrer pbitr sinduk niye elir khub duscinta hcchil. sei jny se bse bse prtiksia krcchile. tarpr ai binyamin geasthir leakti sileay ese duhsm-badta janale shrer sbai cemciye kamdte suru krl. atanbbi bchrer brddh eli ceakhe kichu dekhete peate na. kintu leakder citkar kre kanna tar kane aschil. se jijnas krl, "leakra kiser jny et cemcameci krche?" binyamin geasthir leakti dede giye elike sb janal. sei leakta elike bl, "yuddhksetr theke ami ei matr esechi. ami aj yuddhksetr theke paliye esechi." eli jijnas krl, "ki hyechil bacha?" binyamin geasthir leakti bl, "israyeliyira plestiyder dekhete paliye giyechil. israyeler anek sainy mara geche. teamar dui putro mara geche. ar plestiyra isbrer pbitr sinduk niye geche." leaktir mukh theke isbrer pbitr sinduker kthaseana matr eli ceyar theke drjar kachei pde gel. tar ghad bheenge gel. se brddh ebn meata chil, tai se bamcl na. se20 bchr israyelke netrtb diyechil. elir putrbdh arthar pinhsar stri grbhbt chil. tar snan prsber smy hye esechil. se jante parl isbrer pbitr sinduk behat hye geche. aro sunlea tamr sbur eli ar sbami pinhsa bemce nei. khbr seantar sngesnges tar prsb yntarna suru hl, snan bhumisthl hl. se ykhn pray mr-

napnn tkhn ye smst strileak tar dekhasona krcchil tara bl, "dukhk krea na. teamar putr hyeche." kintu elir putrbdh se kthay kan dil na. se bl, "israyeler mhima chiniye neoya hyeche." se sisutir nam dil ikhabe ad yar arth hl mhima nei. se e kajti krl karn isbrer pbitr sinduk strur hate giyechil ebn sbur o sbami dujnei mara giyechil. se bl, "israyeler mhima niye neoya hyechil" karn plestiyra isbrer pbitr sinduk niye giyechil.

5

plestiyra ebn-esr theke asdeade isbrer pbitr sinduk niye gel. plestiyra isbrer pbitr sindukti dageaner mndire ene seta dageaner murttir pase rakhl. prdin skale asdeader leakra dekhil dageaner murttitara prbhur sinduker samnei mukh thubde matite pde ache. asdeader leakra murttitake tule tar jaygay thik kre rakhl. kintu tar prer din ghum theke uthe tara abar dekhil, dagean abar matite pde ache. prbhur pbitr sinduker samne dagean upud hye pde ryeche. ebar dageaner matha ebn deutea hat bhanga chil ebn cekather opr pde chil. sudhu dehtai ast ryeche. ei karne emnki ajo dageaner mndirer cekathe ki yajk ki anyan leakra keui pa madate cay na. prbhur ebar asdeader leakder ebn tader prtibesider jibn durbish kre tullen. prbhur tader ythest bipde phellen. tader gaye jaygay jaygay tiumar ba arbud dekha dil. sbi tamr aghat. tarpr tini oder dike asmkhy imdur chede dilen. tara jahaje ebn matite cheatachuti krte lagl. shrer leakra bes bhy peye gel. eisb dekhete asdeader leakra blabli krl, "israyeler isbrer pbitr sinduk ekhane yen na thake, israyeler isbr amader ar debta dageanke sasti dicchen." asdeader leakra pamcjin plestiy saskke dakl. tader ora jijnas krl, "israyeler isbrer ei pbitr sinduk niye amader ki kra ucit?" saskra bl, "israyeler isbrer pbitr sinduk gate niye yao." sei mtea plestiyra pbitr sinduk sekhan theke sriye dil. kintu tara isbrer pbitr sinduk gate niye yabar pr prbhur sekhankar shrer leakder sasti dilen. tara bes bhy peye gel. tara bipde pdl. balk brddh skler gaye tiumar ba arbud dekha gel. tai plestiyra isbrer pbitr sinduk ikreane pathiye dil. kintu seta ikreane ele sekhankar leakra krndn kr, "ken teamra israyeler isbrer pbitr sinduk amader ikreane anle? teamra ki amader o amader leakder mere phelte cao?" ikreaner leakra plestiy saskder deke bl, "israyeler isbrer sinduk yekhane chil sekhane pathiye dao. ei sinduk amader ebn amader leakder mere phelar agei kajta kre phel." sara shrer yekhane isbrer hater aghat pdechil sekhane bhykr sasti hyechil. bhu leak mara gel. ar yara bemce ril tader gaye ab dekha dil. sbgrer dike takiye tara khub kamdte suru krl.

6

sat mas plestiyra tader dese pbitr sinduktike rekhe diyechil. tara yajk ar yadukrder dakl. tader jijnasa krl, "prbhur ei sinduk niye amader ki kra ucit? ki kre amra seta ythasthane phiriye dite pari?" yajk ar yadukrara bl, "ydi teamra israyeler isbrer pbitr sinduk phiriye dao tahle kkhno ta khali pathabe na. ab-

syi teamra naibedy sajije debe. tahlei israyeler isbr teamader pap mukt krben. teamra susth hbe. ya bllam tai krea, tahle isbr teamader ar sasti deben na.” plestiyra jijnas krl, “israyeler isbrer marjna pete hle ki dhrner uphar dite hbe?” yajk ar yadukrra bli, “pam-cjn plestiy sask ryeche. era prtyeke ek ekti shrer neta. teamader smst leaker o netader smsysa eki rkm. tai ek kaj krea, pamcta seanmar imdur ar pamcta tiumar tairi krea. tiumargulir ebm imdurer seanmar murtti tairi kr ya teamader deske dhhms krche ebm tader israyeler isbrer kache nibedn krea. tahle hyeta tini teamader ar teamader debtader ar sei snge teamader deser opr smst sasti rd krte paren. phren ar mis-riyder mtea kkhno hrdy anmnyi krea na. isbr mis-riyder sasti diyechilen, ar sei jnyi misriyira israyeli-der misr chede cle yete diyechil. “teamra absyi ekta ntun tanagadi tairi krea ar sdy biyeanea deuta gabhi jeagad krea. gabhi deuta yen mathe kkhno kaj na kre thake. oge gadir snge jude dao. tarpr bachur-guleake geayale pure dao. kichutei yen tara mayeder pichu na ney. gadir mdhye ebar prbhur pbitr sindukta rakhhe. ar sinduker pase thlite seanmar cham-cgulea rakhhe. seanmar chamcgulea isbrer prti tea-mader uphar, yate tini teamader ksma kren. tarpr gadita chede dao. gaditar dike lkys rakhhe. ydi seta israyeler bait-semser dike yay tahlei bujhbe prbhu amader ei bhyank reag diyechen. ar ydi seajasuji bait-semser dike na yay tbe janbe ye israyeler isbr amader sasti den ni. tahle amra janb amader emn reag em-nii hyeche.” plestiyra yajk o yadukrder kthamt kaj krl. sdy biyeanea gabhi tara peye gel. gabhi deuta gadir snge jude dil ar bachurder geayale dhukiye dil. tarpr plestiyra bhrete rekhe dil prbhur pbitr sinduk. seanmar tiumar ar imdurer chamcgulear thli-tao rekhe dil. gabhidutea seaja bait-semser dike gel, smst rasta tara hamba hamba sbd kre cll. daine ki bamye ekbaro ghurl na. plestiy saskra bait-semser simana prynt gabhi deutar pechne pechne gel. bait-semser leakra uptykar ksetr theke gm tulchil. tara pbitr sindukta dekke khub khusi hye sindukta pabar jny chute gel. matha chil bait-semser basinda yihea-suyer. sei mathar opr ekta bd pathrer kache ese ga-dita thaml. bait-semser leakra grur gadi theke gadita alada kre gabhi deuta mere phell ebm segulea tara prbhur kache nibedn krl.lebiyira prbhur pbitr sinduk ar seanmar chamcer thleta namiye anl. tara prbhur sinduk ar thleta pathrer opr rakhl. sedin bait-semser leakra prbhuke heambli nibedn krl. pamcjin plestiy sask bait-semse ei smst kriyakand dekke se-dini ikreane phire gel. ebhabei plestiyra prbhur kache ye pap krechil ta skhalner jny tiumarer seanmar cham-cgulea uphar hisebe pathiye diyechil. tara prtyek plestiy shre ekti kre tiumarer seanmar chamc pathiye diyechil. plestiyder ei shrguli hcche: asdead, ghsa, askilean, gat ebm ikrean. plestiyra seanmar imdurer chamc pathiyechil. plestiy saskder ytgulea shr chil, seanmar tairi imdуро chil ttgulea. shrgulea chil pam-cile ghera. abar prtyek shr chil gram diye ghera.bait-semser leakra prbhur pbitr sinduk pathr khnder opr rekhe dil. bait-semser yiheasuyer mathe ajo sei pathr dekha yabe. kintu bait-semser leakra ykhn prbhur pbitr sinduk dekhete pel tkhn sekhane kean yajk chil na. tai isbr bait-semser 70 jn leakke htaya krlen.

prbhur ei kthear sastir jny bait-semser leakra khub kamdl. leakra bli, “ei pbitr sinduktur dekhaseana krbar yajk keathay? ekhan theke sriye niye amra etake keathay pathabea?” kiriyt-yiyarime ekjn yajk chil. bait-semser leakra sekhane dut pathal. dutra bli, “plestiyra prbhur pbitr sinduk phiriye diyeche. ebar teamra neme esea. sindukti teamader shre niye yao.”

7

kiriyt-yiyarimer leakra ese sei prbhur pbitr sindukti grhn krl. tara seta prbter opr abinadber badite niye gel. abinadber putr iliyaske tairi krbar jny tara ekti bises anusthan krl yate se pbitr sinduk pahara dite pare. kiriyt-yiyarime sindukti dirgh 20 bchr dhre chil.israyeliyira abar prbhuke anusrn krte suru krl. smuyel israyeliyder bli, “ydi teamra styii mne prane prbhur kache phire asea tahle bhindesi anyany murt-tike absyi teamader phele dite hbe. astareater smst murtlike chumde phele dite hbe. prbhur sebay absyi teamader spurnbhabe nijeke smrpn krte hbe. tea-mader sudhu matr prbhuri seba krte hbe. tahlei tini teamader plestiyder hat theke rkasa krben.” ektha sune israyeliyira bal ebm astareater murtti phele diye keblmatr prbhuri seba krte lagl. “smuyel bli, “smst is-rayeliyke mispay jmayet hte hbe. ami teamader jny prbhu isbrer kache prarthna krb.” israyeliyira mispay smbet hl. tara jl tull ebm seta prbhur samne dhele dil. ei bhabe tara upbas kal suru krl. sei din tara kean khady grhn na kre smst pap sbikar krl. tara bli, “amra prbhur kache pap krechi.” ei bhabe mis-pay israyeliyder bicark hisebe smuyel kaj krte lagl. plestiyra jante parl israyeliyder mispay smbet hbar khbr. israyeliyder biruddhe plestiy saskra yuddh krte gel. plestiyder asar smbade israyeliyira bhy peye gel. israyeliyira smuyelke bli, “amader jny, amader prbhu isbrer kache prarthna krea, themea na! tamde blea, he prbhu plestiyder hat theke amader bamcan!” smuyel ekta messabk niye el. prbhuke se ei mesti ekti sm-purn heambli hisabe nibedn krl. israyeler jny smuyel prbhur kache prarthna krte lagl. prbhu sei prarth-nay sada dilen. smuyel ykhn mesti peadacchil, sei smy plestiyra israyeler biruddhe yuddh krte el. ar tkhn prbhu plestiyder dike prcnd sbde birpat krlen. ete tara htubdhi hye pdl. bhy peye gel. oge netara oderi samlate parl na. tai yuddhe israyeliyira plestiy-der hariye dil. mispa theke berie israyeliya plestiy-der tada krl. bait-kr prynt sarata rasta tadiye niye gel. ar smst plestiy sainyder ora pthe mere phell. erpr smuyel ekta bises dhrner prstr sthapn krl. uddesy, leakra yate prbhur krmkand bhule na yay. pathrta ril mispa ebm sen er majkhane. smuyel pathrtri nam dil “sahayyer pathr.” se bli, “prbhu smst rasta ghure amader ekhane aste sahavy krechen!” plestiyra here gel. tara ar israyele dhukl na. smuyeler baki jibne prbhu plestiyder biruddhe chilnen. plestiyra israyeler kichu shr dkhl krechil. tara ikrean theke gat prynt smst shr niye niyechil. se sb israyeliyira abar phire pel. ei shrgulear carparser bhukhndgulo tara jite nil. is-rayel ebm imeariyder mdhye santi sthapit hl. smuyel sarajabin dhre israyelke netrtb diyechil. nana jaygay ghure ghure se israyeliyder bicar krt. prtyek bchr se sara des ghurt. baithel, gilgal, ar mispa ei sb jaygay

giye israyeler leaker sasn o bicar krt. smuyeler badi chil ramate. tai prtyekbar take ramay phire yete ht. ai shr thekei se israyel sasn krt, bicarer kajkrn calat. ramay smuyel prbhur uddesye ekta bedi tairi krechil.

8

smuyel brddh hle se tar putrder israyeler bicark krl. smuyeler prthm puter nam yeayel. dbityi puter nam abiy. yeayel o abiy chil ber-sebar bicark. putrra smuyeler mtea jibnyapn krt na. yeayel o abiy ghns nit, geapne taka niye bicar sbhay ray bdle dil. emn ki bicaralye leak thkat. ei karne israyeler prbinra sbai mile smuyeler sng dekha krte ramay gel. tara smuyelke bll, "apni brddh hyechen, ar apnar putrra thikbhabe jibn katarache na. tara apnar mtea ny. tai blchi, apni amader ekta rajar bybstha krn, anyany sb dese yemn thake." ei bhabe prbinra tader netrtb dite pare emn ekjn raja cail. kintu smuyeler mne hl eta ekta kharap cinta. tai tini prbhur kache parthna krten. prbhu bllen, "leakra ya blche tai krea. tara teamake prtyakhyan kre ni. tara amake prtyakhyan kreche, karn tara raja hisebe amake cay na. atiter mt bar bar sei eki kaj tara krche. ami oder misr theke ber kre ezechilam; kintu sei ora amakei chede diye any sb debtar pujea krechil. teamar ksetreo era sei ek kaj krche. thik ache, oder ktha mtea clea; kintu tader ekbar sabdhan krea, oder ble dio ekjn raja tader prti ki bybhar krbe emn kibhabe ekjn raja tader sasn krbe." leakra ekjn raja caichil. tkhn smuyel tader kache prbhur kthit smst kthai seanal. smuyel bll, "ydi teamra raja cao tahle se ki ki krbe sean. se teamader putrder teamader kach theke chiniye nebe emn jear kre tader diye nijer seba kriye nebe. tader jear kre sainy krbe, rth ar asbbahinite dhukiye tader diye ldai krabe. rajar rthke samlanean jny sei rther samne chute chute tara pahara debe. raja teamader putrder jear kre sainybahinite dheakabe. tader mdhye keu keu 1,000 jner opr adhiakrt hbe. abar keu keu 50 jner opr adhiakrt hbe. tachada se teamader putrder diye jear kre cas krabe, phsl tealabe. se jear kre yuddher jny astr o rther jny jinispr tairi krabe. "ekjn raja teamader knyader dhrbe ebn tader niye yabe. tader diye raja nijer jny sugndhi drby tairi krabe. echada tader dbara rannabanna, ruti bananea eish kajo kriye nebe. "raja teamader bhal bhal jmi, draksa ar jlpaiyer bagan kede niye ta tar krmcarider biliye debe. teamader ssy ar draksar dsbhager ekbhag niye tar krmcar ar bhrttyder diye debe. ekjn raja teamader das o dasider niye nebe. se teamader sb ceye sera gbadi psu o gadhader nebe. se tar nijer uddesye tader bybhar krbe. teamader paler psuder ds bhager ekbhag raja niye nebe." ar teamra sbai hbe rajar krittadas. emn ekta smy asbe ykhn teamra teamader mneanit kra rajar jny kamdbe. kintu sei smy prbhu teamader dake sada deben na." kintu smuyeler ktha leakra sunl na. tara bll, "na, amra amader sask hisebe ekjn rajai caichi. raja thakle amra sbai anyany deser leakder mtea thakte parb. amader rajai amader calaben. yuddher smy tini amader age yaben ebn amader yuddhe ldai krben." ei sune smuyel prbhur kache leaker kthagulea sb seanalen. prbhu bllen, "oder ktha sean! oder jny ekjn rajar bybstha kre dao." tkhn smuyel israyel-

basider bll, "bes tai hbe. teamra ekjn ntun raja pabe. ekhn teamra sbai badi yao."

9

kis chilen binyamin pribargeasthir ekjn gnymany bykti. kiser pitar nam abiyel. abiyeler pita srear. srearer pita bkheart, bkhearter pita aphih, tini binyaminer leak. kiser ekjn putr chil, tar nam sel. sudrsn yubk seler mtea et sundr ar keu chil na. israyeler skler ceye se chil mathay lmba. ekdin kiser gadha hariye gele tini tamr putr selke bllen, "ekjn bhrttye niye gadhagulea khumje anea." sel gadhagulea khumje beriyel gel. se iphyrim pahader mdhye ebn salisar asepasser jaygar mdhye diye gel. kintu sel ar tar bhrtty gadhagulea khumje pel na. ebar tara salimer dike hamta suru krl, sedikeo gadhagulear kheamj pel na. agtya sel binyaminer deser dike rona hl. emnki sekhaneo tara gadhagulea khumje pel na. abesse sel o tar bhrtty suph shre el. sel bhrttyike bll, "cl amra badi phiri. amar pita gadhagulear jny cinta thamiye tar pribarte amader niye dus-cinta suru krben." bhrttyi bll, "ei shrei isbrer ekjn bhabbadi ryechen yake leakra khubi bhkti kre. tini ya blen tai sty hy. clun amra shrer bhette yai. tini hyeta amader ble dite paren, erpr amader keathay yete hbe." sel take bll, "bes, amra ny shrer bhette dhuklam; kintu take amra ki dite pari? take debar mt kean uphar tea amader hate nei. emn ki amader jhulite khadydrbyo ses. ki deb take?" bhrttyi selke bll, "sean, amar kache ytsamany kichu arth ache, seta ami isbrer leakke deb. tinni amader rasta ble deben." sel bll, "bhal ktha, tahle clea." tai tara sei shre gel, yekhane isbrer bhabbadi thakt. sel o tar bhrttyi prbter pth diye shrer dike yacchil. sei smy yubtura jl neoyar jny ber hye asche dekke tara jijnasa krl, "drsnkari ki ei jaygar ryechen?" (atite israyeler leakra bhabbadike "drsnkari" bleo dakt. tai isbrer kache kichu bisye prsn krte caile tara bll, "clea drsnkarir kache yai.") yubtura uttr dilea, "hyam, drsnkari ekhanei achen. tini okhane achen, teamader age. tini aj ei shre esechen. kichu leak mngl naibedy utsrg krar jny aj upasna sthane smbet hcche. tai shre gele teamra tamr dekha pabe. ydi teamra drut pth cl the tini upasnar sthane khete bsar agei teamra tamr sng saksat krte parbe. drsnkari naibedy bli asirbad kren. tai tini sekhane na pemchanea prynt leake khete bsbe na. tadatadi pth clle teamra drsnkarir dekha pabe." sel o tar bhrtty shre yabar jnye pahade uthle, shre dheakar smyi tara dekhil smuyel tader dikei asche. smuyel tkhn sbe upasnar sthane yabar jnye ber hyecher. er ager din prbhu smuyelke blechilen, "agamikal thik ei smyei ami teamar kache ekjnke pathabea. se binyamin pribarer leak. tumi tar abhisek kre take israyeler ntun neta krbe. ei leaktii plestydyer hat theke amar leakder rkasa krbe. ami tader duhkh durdsa dekkechi, ami tader kanna sunechi." smuyel selke dekhite pel ebn prbhu smuyelke bllen, "ami ei leaktar kthai teamake blechilam. se amar leakder opr sasn krbe." pthker kache sel ekjn leaker kache pth nirdes jijnese krte gel. ghtnackre ei leakti chil smuyel. sel take jijnasa krl, "keathay sei drsnkarir badi amay dya kre ble din." smuyel bll, "amii sei drsk. amar age age up-

asnar sthaner dike egiye yao. tumi teamar bhrtkye niye aj amar sng khabe. kal skale teamar badi yeo. ami teamar sb prsneri uttr deb. tin din age ye gadhagulea tumi hariyech, tader niye ar mn kharap krea na; tader paoya geche. ekhn israyeler prtyeke ekjnke khumjche. tumii sei bykti. tara teamake ebm teamar pitar pribarer sklle cayt. sel bll, "kintu ami tea binyamin pribarer ekjn. israyeler etai sbc-eye cheat pribargeasthi ebm ei pribargeasthir mdhye sbceye cheat hcche amar pribar. tbe apni ken blchen israyeler amake pryajin?" tarpr smuyel, sel o tar bhrtkye niye khabar jaygay gel. blir naibedy bhag kre khabar jny pray30 jn leakke pmkti bheajne nimntrn kra hyechil. sel o tar bhrtkye smuyel tebilers sbceye gurutbupurn jaygay bsalea. smuyel packke bll, "sriye rakhar jny ye mams ami teamake diyechilam seta ebar amay dao." pack uru deser mamsta seler taibiler samne rekhe dile smuyel selke bll, "teamar samne rakha mamsta khao. ami eta teamar jny rekhechi. ei bises anusthaner jny ami eta rekhechilam." tai sedin sel smuyeler sng khaoya daoya krl. khaoyar pr tara upasnar sthan theke neme ese shre phire gel. smuyel seler jny chade bichana petechil. sel ghumeate gel. prdin bheare smuyel cemciye selke daklen. se bll, "uthe pdea. ami teamay rastay pemche deb." sel uthe smuyeler sng badi theke beripe pdl. smuyel, sel o tar bhrtkye sbai mile shrer simana prynt gel. tkhn smuyel selke bll, "teamar bhrtkye egiye yete blea. teamake ekta bani deb. isbrer kach theke ei bani esech." tai bhrtkye egiye gel.

10

smuyel tar teler beatl seler mathay dhele dil. tarpr se selke cumu kheyee bll, "prbhu teamakei tamr leakder neta hisabe mneanit krechen. tumii prbhur leakder niyntn krbe. cturdike ye sb stru ache tader hat theke tumi tader bamcabe. ei cihn theke bujhbe kthata sty. amar kach theke cle yabar pr tumi raceler smadh-hir kache binyamin simanar selshte duti leaker sak-sat pabe. ai leak dutea teamake blbe, "ye gadhagulea teamra khumjch ta kean ekjn dekhte peyeche. teamar pita ar gadhagulea niye duscinta krchen na, brm teamake niyei tamr yt bhabna. sudhu blchen, amar putrer byapare ami ki krb." smuyel bll, "tarpr yete yete tabearer kache ekta bd ok gach dekhte pabe. sekhane tinjn leak teamar sng dekha krbe. ai tinjn baithela isbrer upasnar jny yacche. tumi tader mdhye ekjner sng tinte bacca chagl dekhte pabe. dbitiy jner kache thakbe tin tukrea ruti. trtiy jner kache thakbe ek beatl draksars. ei tinjn leak teamay abhibadn krbe. tara teamay du-tukrea ruti debe. tumi tader kach theke seta nebe. tarpr tumi yabe gibiyath eleahim. sekhane ekta plestiy durg ache. ei shre tumi ykhn asbe tkhn ekdl bhabbadi ber hye asbe. tara asbe upasnar sthan theke. tara bhabbanikrte thakbe. tara bina, tmbura, bamsi o anyan tntbrady bajabe. tarpr prbhur atma teamar opr sble bhr krben. tumi bdle yabe. tumi ekjn alada byktir mt hbe. tumi any bhabbadider sng bhabbani krte suru krbe. ykhn eisb cihnguli priputrn hbe, tkhn tumi ya caibe tai krte parbe. karn tkhn isbr teamar sngai biraj krben. "ebar amar age gilge yao. ami teamake yete dekhb. tarpr ami sekhane teamar

sng dekha krb. tarpr heambli o mngl naibedy utsrg krb; kintu satdin teamay apeksa krte hbe. tarpr ami ese teamay ki krte hbe ble deb." smuyeler kach theke biday niye ye muhurte sel ghad pheralen, isbr seler hrdyer smurn pribrtn ghtalen. sei din aisb cihnguli priputrn hyechil. sel ar tar bhrtkye gibiyath eleahime cle gel. sekhane ekdl bhabbadi sng seler dekha hl. sei smy seler opr sble isbrer atma neme el. any bhabbadider sng tinio bhabbani krden. yara selke agei jant, tara ekhn selke any bhabbadider sng bhabbani krte dekhil. tara blabli krl, "kiser puttr e ki hl? selo ki ekjn bhabbadi hye gel?" ekti leak ye gibiyath eleahime thakt, se bll, "oder pita ke?" sei theke ei kthata ekta prssidh prbade print hyeche: "selo ki bhabbadider mdhye ekjn?" bhabbani krbar pr, se tar badir kache upasnar jaygay pemchl. seler kaka selke o tar bhrtkye jijnasa krl, "teamra keathay chile?" sel bll, "amra gadha khumjte giyechilam, kintu gadha khumje na peye amra smuyeler sng dekha krte giyechilam." seler kaka bll, "smuyel teamay ki bll dya kre bl." sel bll, "smuyel blche gadhagulea paoya geche." sel tar kakake sbta bll na. rajtb smbdnde smuyel take ya blechl se bisye sel kichui bll na. smuyel israyelbasider mis-pay prbhur sng milit hbar jnye bll. se bll, "israyeliy-der isbr, amader prbhu blen, 'ami israyeliyder misr theke ber kre enechi. ami teamader misrer ksmta theke ebm ye smst rajyguli teamader nispesit kre dudsagrst krechil, tader theke bamciyechi.' kintu aj teamra sei isbrke prityag krech. isbri teamader sb bipd o bipti theke uddhar krechen, kintu teamra blch, 'amader sasn krbar jny amra ekjn raja cai.' bes tbe tai heak. ekhn teamader pribargeasthi anusare prbhur samne damdao." smuyel israyelbasider smst pribargeasthike tar kache dakl. tarpr se mtun raja mneanyrn krte suru krl. prthme bacha hl binyamin pribargeasthike. sei pribargeasthir prtyek pribarke smuyel tar samne diye hemte yete bll. smuyel ebar pchnd krl mtriyder pribar. tarpr mtriyder pribarer prtyekke smuyel hemte yete bll. kiser putr selke se ebar mneanit krl. kintu leakra ykhn selke khumjl, tara take pel na. tkhn tara prbhuke jijnasa krl, "sel ki ekhane esech?" prbhu blen, "sel jinisptrr pechnai lukiye ryeche." leakra chute giye sekhane theke selke ber kre anle sel skler majkhane damdal. skler mdhye seli chik lmbay ek matha umcu. smuyel sklle bll, "er dike tahiye dekh. prbhu ekui mneanit krechen. seler mtea ekhane teamader mdhye ar keu nei." leakra ble uthl, "raja dirghayu hean." smuyel tader smst rajkiy niym o bidhiguli bujhaye dil. se segulea ekta biye likhe rakhil. pre prbhur sane sei bikhani rekhe smuyel sbaike badi cle yete bll. selo gibiyar tar badi cle gel. isbr sahsider hrdy sprs krl. ei sahsira selke anusrn krl. kintu kichu asanti srstikari leak bll, "ei leakta ki kre amader rkasa krbe?" selke niye tara nindamnd krte lagl. tara selke kean uphar din na. kintu sel e niye kichu bll na. ammeander raja nahs gad ar ruben pribargeasthir opr niyrtan calat. eder prtyekeri dan ceakh se upde niyechil, keu tader sahayy krak nahs ta cait na. yrdn ndir purbdike yesb israyeliy bsbas krt, tader dan ceakh se upde niyechil. kintu 7,000 israyeliy ammeander hat theke paliye giye yabes giliyde cle giyechil.

pray ekmas pr ammeander raja nahs tar sainysamnt niye yabes giliyd ghire phell. yabeser leakera nahske bll, "ydi amader sng tumi ekti santi cukti kr tahle amra teamar seba krb." nahs bll, "teamader prtyeker dan ceakh ydi upde niye nite pari tahlei teamader sng cukti krte pari. thei smst israyeliya lja pabe!" yabeser netara bll, "satdin smy dao. smst israyele amra dut pathab. ydi keu sahayy krte na ase tahle amra teamar kache ese atmsmrpn krb." bartabahkra gibiyay el; sekhane sel thakt. tara leakder khbtri janale leakra kemde uthl. sel tkhn mathe gru crate giyechil. math theke phire sel tader kanna sunte pel. se jijnes krl, "teamader ki hyeche? teamra kamdch ken?" tara selke yabeser bartabahkra ki blechil ta bll. sel sb sunl. tarpr isbrer atma sble tar opr el. se khub rege gel. ek jada bld niye se tader kete tukrea tukrea krl. tarpr se bartabahkder hate sei blder tukreagulea diye tader sei tukreaguli niye smst israyele ghurte bll. israyelbasider kache bartabahkra ki blbe tao se ble dil. ei chil tar bani: "teamra skil ekm ebm smuyelke anusrn kr. ydi keu tader sahayy na kre tbe tader blder abstha hbe ei tukrear mtea!" leakder mne prbhur prti mha bhy elea ebm tara sbai mile ekti manuser ekta niye ber hye el. se beske sklle ektr krl. israyel theke esechil 3,00,000 leak, yihuda theke 30,000 jn. sel ebm tar sainyara yabeser bartabahkder bll, "giliyde yabeser yt leak ache tader giye bl, kal dupurer mdhyei teamader rksa kra hbe," seler bani bartabahkra yabeser leakder seanal. sune tara khub khusi hl. tarpr tara ammeaner raja nahske bll, "amra kal teamar kache asb. tkhn tumi amader niye ya cao tai krbe." prdin skale sel tamr sainyeder tinte dle bhag krlen. sury uthle sel ssainye ammeander sibir akrmn krl. sei smy oder prhrira pal-abdl krcuil. dupurer agei sel ammeander prajit krl. ammean sainyara chtrbhng hye ye yedike parl paliye gel. sbai eka hye chhng chitiye gel. tarpr leakra smuyelke bll, "keathay gel seish leak yara blechil selke raja hisebe amra cai na? tader deke niye esea, amra tader htaya krb!" kintu sel bll, "na aj kauke htaya kearea na. prbhu aj israyelke rksa krechen!" tarpr smuyel leakder bll, "clea, amra gilgle yai. gilgle giye amra abar selke raja krb." skle gilgle gel. sekhane prbhur samne tara selke raja hisebe gheasna krl. tara prbhuke mngl naibedy utsrg krl. sel o israyeler smst leak mha ander sng anusthan krl.

12

smuyel israyeliyeder bll, "teamra ya ceyechele ami tar sbi krechi. ami teamader jny ekjn raja ene diyechi. teamader netrtb debar jny ekhn teamra ekjn raja peye gech. ami brddh hyechi; kintu amar putra teamader sng thakbe. ami sei cheatbela theke teamader neta hye achi. amake tea teamra janea. ydi ami kean anyar kre thaki tahle niscyi teamra se ktha prbhur samne ebm mneanit rajar samne blbe. ami ka karea gadha ba gru curi krechi? ami ki kauke aghat krechi ba thkiyechi? ami ki karea deas truti abjna krbar jny ghus niyechi? ydi ta kre thaki tbe ami niscyi sei anyayer prayscitt krb." israyelbasira bll, "na apni kkhneai kean anyar kren ni. apni kkhni amader

thkan ni ba kean kichu niye yan ni!" smuyel bll, "aj prbhu ar tamr mneanit raja saksi. teamra ya ble tamra sbi sunechen. tamra janlen teamra amar kean deas pao ni." skle bll, "hyam, prbhui saksi!" smuyel bll, "ya ya hyeche prbhu sbi dekhechen. tini measi ebm hareanke mneanit krechilen. tini teamader purbpur-rusder misr theke enechen. ebar ekhane damdao ebm isbr teamader jnye o teamader purbpurusder jny ki ki bhalea jinis krechilen se smbdndhe sean. yakeab misre giyechil. prbrtikale misriya tar uttprurusder jibn atisth kre diyechil. tai tara prbhur kache sahayyer jny prarthna krechil. tkhn prbhu measi ar hareanke pathiyechilen. tara teamader purbpurusder misr theke niye esechil ebm ei jaygay bas krbar jny netrtb diyechil. "kintu teamader purbpurusra tader prbhu isbrer ktha bhule gel. phle isbr tader sisar kritdas kre dilen. sisra chil hatsearer sainyeder adhinayk. tarpr prbhu tader plestiy ar meayabar rajar kritdas kre dilen. tara sbai teamader purbpurusder sng yuddh krechil. tkhn purbpurusra prbhur kache sahayy ceyechil. tara blechil, 'amra pap krechi. amra prbhuke tyag kre bal ebm astareater murttir puja krechi; kintu aj struder had theke amader bamcao. amra teamari seba krb.' "tkhn prbhu yirubbal (gidiyn), brak, yipth ebm smuyelke pathalen. prbhu, teamader carpaser struder hat theke rksa krlen. teamra nirapde bas krcchile. kintu tarpr teamra dekhle ammeander raja nahs teamader sng yuddh krte asche. amni ble uthle, 'na, amra ekjn raja cai ye amader sasn krbe!' prbhu, teamader isbr itimdhyei teamader raja thaka sttbeo teamra seta blechile. ekhn teamra teamader icche o pchnd anuyayiekjn raja peyech. prbhu takei teamader sasn krar bhar diyechen. teamader prbhuke bhy o smman kre cla ucit. teamra absyi tamr seba krbe o smman ajna mene clbe. teamra tamr birud-dhacrn krbe na. teamra sbai ar teamader raja absyi teamader prbhu o isbrer anugt thakbe. tahlei tini teamader rks krben. kintu tamr ades amany krle athba tamr biruddhacrn krle tini teamader biruddhe yaben, yemni tini teamader purbpurusder biruddhe giyechilen. "ekhn sthir hye damdao ebm prbhu teamader ceakher samne ye sb mhan jinisguli krben ta dekhea. ekhn gm tealbar smy. prbhur kache ami prarthna krb bjr ar brstir jny. tkhni bujhte parbe raja caite giye prbhur biruddhe teamra ki anyar krechi." smuyel tai prbhur kache prarthna krl. thik sedini prbhu bjr ar brsti dilen. leakra prbhu ar smuyelke bhy pel. tara sbai smuyelke bll, "teamar prbhu isbrer kache tumi amader jny prarthna krea. amra teamar bhrti. amra yen mara na pdi. amra anek-bar pap krechi. ebar abar amra raja ceye paper bea-jha badalam." smuyel uttre bll, "bhy peo na. eta styi, teamra esb anyar krechile. kintu prbhur anusrn kre clea, themea na. mnpran diye teamra tamr seba krbe. murtti kkhno teamader sahayy krte pare na. murtti murtii, thi ogulear puja krea na. ogulea kean kajeri ny. murttira teamader sahayy ba rksa krte pare na. "kintu prbhu kkhno tamr leakder chede yan na. teamader tamr apnjn kre niye tini stntust achen. tai tamr mhanamer gune kkhni tini teamader chede yaben na. amar dik theke blate pari, ami sbmsy teamader hye prarthna krb. prarthna bndh krle ami prbhur birud-dhe pap krb. ami teamader sty pther bisye siksa diye

yab yen teamra stbhabbe jibnyapn krte par. the teamra absyi prbhuke smman krbe. teamader jnye tini ye sb mht krm krechen segulea mne rakhbe. kintu teamra ydi mnd kaj krte thakea tahle isbr teamader ar teamader rajake dhhms krben."

13

sei smy sel sbe ek bchr raja hyeche. israyeler opr du-bchr rajtb krbar pr, tini israyel theke 3,000 puruske mneanit krlen. baitheler pahade mikms dese seler sngel ril 2,000 jn. 1,000 jn ril yeanathner kache. tara chil binyaminer gibiya shre. sainydlar baki leakder tini badi pathiye dilen. yeanathn geba sibire plestiyder prdhan senaptike htya krl. ekhbr sune plestiyra bll, "ibriyera bidreah kreche." sel bll, "ki hyeche ibriyera sunuk." sel tar leakder bll smst israyele tara sina bajiye dik. israyeliyira khrbta sunl. tara bll, "sel plestiy netake htya kreche. ebar plestiyra styii israyeliyider ghurna krbe!" israyeliyider bla hl, tara yen gilgle seler sngel yeag dey. plestiyra jdea hye israyeliyider sngel yuddh krte gel. plestiyder chil 3,000 rth ar 6,000 asbareahi sainy. smudrer balir mt plestiyder asmkhy sainy chil. eder sibir pdl mikmse. mikms hcche bait-abner purb dike. israyeliyira deklh tara bipder mukhe. phamde pdeche ble mne hl tader. tara paliye giye guhay, pahader phamke pheakre lukiye ril. lukiye ril kuyeay, matir bhetre ye kean grter mdhye. kichu ibriy yrdn ndi periye gad ar giliyder dikeo cle gel. sel tkhno gilgle. tar sainyira sbai bhye kampche. smuyel bll ye se gilgle seler sngel dekha krbe. sel tar jnye satdin apeksa kre ril. kintu smuyel tbuo gilgle el na. sainyira selke chede cle yete lagl. tkhn sel bll, "amar kache heambli o mngl naibedyguli ene dao." tarpr sel sei heambli utsrg krl. seler heambli utsrg kra ses krtei smuyel el. sel tar sngel dekha krte gelen. smuyel bll, "e ki krech?" sel bllen, "dekhlam sainyira amay chede cle yacche. tumio smy mtea ase na. odike plestiyra mikmse jdea hyeche. tkhn ami mne mne blam, 'plestiyra ekhane asbe. ora gilgle amake akrmn krbe. ekhno ami prbhur kache sahavy prarthna kri ni. tai absese ami nijei jear kre heambli utsrg krechi." smuyel bll, "khub beakami krech! tumi teamar prbhu isbrer ktha sean ni. tamr ades sunle tini teamader pribarke cirkal israyelke sasn krte diten. kintu ekhn ar teamar rajtb sthir thakbe na. prbhu emni ekjnke khujchilen ye tamr ktha sunbe. tini sei leak peye gechen. tini tamr prjader upr ntun neta hisebe takei mneanit krechen. tumi prbhur kthar badhy ho ni blei tini ntun neta nirbacn krechen." ei ble smuyel uthe damdal ebm gilgl theke cle gel. baki sainyder niye sel gilgl chede binyaminer gibiyay cle gelen. sel matha gune deklhen tamr sngel ryeche pray 600 jn. sel, tamr putr yeanathn ebm sainyira binyaminer gibiyate gel. plestiyra mikmse tambu gedechil. sekhane yt israyeliy chil tader plestiyra sayesta krte caail. tader sera sainyira akrmnr jny tairi hl. tara tinti dle bhag hye gel. ekta dl gel uttre, suyaler kache aphrar rastay. dbitiy dl gel dksin purb dike, bait-heareaner rastay. trtiy dl purbdike, simanter caakhe. sei ptthe mrubhumir dike sibeayim uptyka ceakhe pde. israyeler keui leahar jinisptr tairi krte part na. israyele kean kamar chil na. plestiyra oder esb banate sekhayni. karn tader

bhy chil, israyeliyira tahle leahar trbari ar brsa tairi kre phelbe. plestiyar sudhu leahar jinisptr dhar dite part. sei jny ydi israyeliyider lanl, nidani, kudul, kaste san dite ht, tahle tader plestiyder kachei yete ht. ekta lanl ar nidaniir jnye plestiyra mjuri nit 1/3 auns rupea. gamiti, kudul, ar samd kheamcanea sabl dhar krar jny nit 1/6 auns rupea. tai yuddher din selder kean israyeliy sainyi leahar trbari ba brsa niye yay ni. sudhumatr sel o tamr putr yeanathner kachei leahar astr chil. ekdl plestiy sainy mikmsar giripth pahara dic-chil.

14

sedin seler putr yeanathn tar astrbahker sngel ktha blchil. yeanathn bll, "uptykar anyidike plestiyder tambu gedechi. clea sedike yaoya yak." pitake se e bisye kean ktha bll na. sel tkhn pahader dhare migrean name ekta jaygay ekta dalim gacher nice bsechilen. eta chil yekthane phsl jhadai hy tari kache. seler sngel chil pray 600 jn leak. ekhn nam chil ahii. eli sileay prbhur yajk chil. tar jaygay ekhn ahii name ek bykti yajk hl. se prl yajker ephead namk bises peasak. ahii chil ikhabeader bhai ahituber putr. ikhabeader pitar nam pinhs. pinhsar pita chil eli. leakra jant na ye yeanathn cle giyechil. giripther ubhy pase ekta bd sila chil. yeanathn thik krl ai giripth diye se plestiy sibire pemchbe, ekta silar nam chil beates; any silatir nam chil seni. ekta sila uttre mikms abhimukhe chil ebm anyti chil dksine gebar dike mukh kra. yeanathn tar astrbahk yubk shkarike bll, "clea amra ai bidesider tambur dike yai. hyeta oder hariye dite prbhu amader sahavy krte paren. prbhuke keui thamate pare na. amader sainy km heak ba besi ete kichu yay ase na." astrbahk yubkti take bll, "ya bhal beajh, krea. ami teamar sngel smst byapare thakb." yeanathn bll, "clea egeanea yak! amra uptyka periye plestiy prhrider dike yab. emn krb yen tara amader dekhate pay. ydi tara ble, 'amra na asa prynt okhane damdao,' tahle sekhane damdiye thakb. amra oder dike egeab na. kintu ydi plestiy leakra ble, 'edikhe cle esea,' tahle amra tader dike pahad diniye cle yab. ken? karn setai hbe isbrer deoya cihn bises. er arth hcche, prbhu amader shay hlen yate oder hariye dite pari." sei mtea yeanathn o tar astrbhankari plestiyder ekta suyeag kre dil ora yate tader dekhate pay. plestiy prhrira bll, "dekhl, grt theke ibriyira beriyee asche yekthane tara lukiye chill!" durger bhete theke plestiyra yeanathn o tar astrbhankarike citkar kre bll, "egiye esea. amra teamader ucit siksa deb!" yeanathn tar astrbhankarike bll, "ami pahade utthi. amar pichn pichn esea. prbhu israyeliyider diye plestiyder prajit krte dicchen!" tai yeanathn hamagudi diye pahade utthl. tar astrbhankari thik tar pichne. yeanathn o tar astrbhankari sekhane chil na. ora dujne plestiyder akrmn krl. prthm ceatei tara adh ekr jude 20 jn plestiyke htya krl. samne theke yara akrmn krte aschil yeanathn tader sngel yuddh krl. ar tar astrbhankari pichn pichn ese yara sudhu aht hyechil tader mere phell. plestiy sainyira skele bes bhy peye gel. mathe, sibire, durge ye sb sainy chil skele bhy peye gel, emnki sbceye sahsi yara tarao. mati kampte lagl ebm tate plestiy bahini styii bes bhy

peye gel. seler prhrrira chil binyaminer gibiyay. tara dekhil plestiyra yedike parche palacche. sel sainy-der bllen, "leakguleake gean. k'jn sibir chede geche dekhte cai." ora leak gunte suru krl. yeannathn o tar astrbhnkari sekhane chil na. sel ahiiyke bllen, "ebar isbrer pbitr sinduk anea." (sei smy isbrer pbitr sinduk israyeliyder snge chil.) sel yajk ahiiyr snge ktha blchilen. isbrer updeser jny tini apeksa krc'hilen. kintu plestiyder sibire gealmal ar cemameci krmsh bedei clechil. sel adhairyay hye pdlen. absest tini yajk ahiiyke bllen, "ar ny, ebar hat namao. prarthna ses krea." sainysamnt idea kre niye sel yuddh krte gelen. plestiy sainyira bibhrant hye gel. emnki tara tader tr-bari bybhar kre eke aprer snge ldai krc'hil. kichu ibriy age plestiyder seba krt ebm tader sibirei thakt. kintu ekhn tara sel ar yeannthner snge mise gel. tara ekhn israyeliyder dte bhide gel. iphryimer parbyt dese yesb israyeliy lukiyechil tara plestiyder paliye yabar khbr sunl. ekhn ei israyeliyrao yuddhe neme plestiyder tadiye dite suru krl. ei bhabe prbhu sedin israyeliy-der rkasa krlen. yuddh cllea bait-abn chadiye. smst sainy ekhn seler snge. tara smkhyay pray 10,000 jn purus. pahadi ancle iphryimer smst shrgulite yuddh chdiye pdl. kintu sedin sel ekta mst bhul krechilen. israyeliyira klant o ksudhart hye pdechil. er karn sel. tini tader diye ei prtisruti kriyechilen ye sndhry age ebm ami struder hariye debar age ydi keu khay tahle take sasti deoya hbe. tai kean israyeliy sainy kichu khay ni. yuddh krte giye tara bes kichu jngler mdhye dhuke pdechil. tarpr tara ek jaygay matir opre ekkti mecak dekhil, kintu mecaker kache giyeo khel na. prtisruti bhangte tader bhy krc'hil. kintu yeannathn ei prtisrutir ktha jant na. se jant na ye tar pita sainy-der jear kre ei prtisruti kriyechen. yeannathner hate chil ekkti lathi. se lathitar ekta dik mecaker mdhye dhukiye diye kichu mdhu ber kre anlea. mdhu kheyse se kichuta bhal beadh krl. sainyeder ekjn yeannathnke bll, "teamar pita sainyeder ei bises prtisruti krte badhy krechilen. teamar pita blechilen keu aj khele sasti pabe. tai keu kichu khay ni. sei jny skle durbl hye pdech." yeannathn bll, "amar pita ei dese anek asanti niye eche. ei dekh samany ekta mdhu kheyi ami kemn susth beadh krc'hi. struder kach theke khabar aday kre ydi leakra kheyi nit tahle anek bhal htea. tahle amra area anek plestiyder htaya kte partam!" sedin israyeliyira plestiyder hariye dli. mikms theke ayalean prynt smst jaygay ora plestiyder snge ldai caliyechil. phle tara klant o ksudhart hye pdechil. plestiyder mes, gru, bachur sb tara niye niyechil. ekhn israyeler leakra prbl ksudhay segulea matite phele htaya kre rktsuddh khete lagl. selke ekjn bll, "ei dekh. leakgulea abar prbhur biruddhe pap krche. rkt lege thaka mams ora khacche!" tkhn sel bllen, "teamara pap krech. ekthane ekta bd pathr gdiye dao." tarpr sel bllen, "yao oder kache giye blea, prtyekei tar samd ar mes yen amar kache niye ase. tarpr ora ekthane ese se sb jntuke yen mare. teamara prbhur biruddhe pap kearea na. kkhno rkt makthane mams kheo na." sei ratre prtyekei nijeder psu sekhane niye ese bli dil. tarpr sel prbhur jny ekta bedi tairi krlen. sel nijei ei kajta krti laglen. sel bllen, "aj ratre clea amra plestiy-der akrmn kri. tader sbkichi amra kede niye ekebare ses kre dii." sainyira bll, "ya bhal beajh krea." kintu yajk

bll, "isbrke jijnese kre dekha yak." tkhn sel isbrke jijn-nasa krl, "ami ki plestiyder pichu niye oder htiye deb? apni ki oder prajye amader sahayy krben?" kintu isbr sedin kean uttr dilen na. tkhn sel bllen, "smst ne-take amar kache deke anea. khumje ber kra yak aj ke pap kreche. israyelke yini rkasa kren, sei prbhur name ami spth kre blchi, pap ydi amar putr yeannathno kre thake tbe takeo mrte hbe." keu kean ktha bll na. sel smst israyeliyder bllen, "teamara ediktay damdao, ami ar yeannathn odike damdacchi." sainyira bll, "ya blben tai hbe." tarpr sel prarthna suru krlen. tini bllen, "he prbhu, israyeler isbr, ken aj teamar bhrtkye keanea uttr dile na? ydi ami ba amar putr kean deas kre thaki, the prbhu israyeler isbr amader 'urim' dao. ydi teamar israyeliyira kean pap kre thake, tumi the 'tummim' dao. 'urim' ar 'tummim' chumde deoya hl. sel o yeannathn dhara pdl ebm leakra bad pdl. sel bllen, "abar ogulea chumde dekhea ke deasi, ami na amar putr yeannathn? ebar yeannathn dhara pdl. sel yeannathnke bllen, "ki krech blea?" yeannathn bll, "lathir mathay sudhu ektu mdhu niye kheyechi. er jny ki amake mrte hbe?" sel bllen, "ami ye prtisruti krechi. prtisruti bhng krle isbr amake sasti deben. sutram yeannathn mrbei." tkhn sainyira selke bll, "yeannathn aj israyeler jyer nayk. take ki mrtei hbe? kkhneai na. amra jibnt isbrer name dibyi kre blchi, keu yeannath-ner gaye hat deb na. tar ekkti culo matite pdebe na. bym isbr yeannathnke plestiyder biruddhe yuddh krte sahayy krechen." ei bhabe tara yeannathnke bamcal. take ar mrte hl na. sel plestiyder pichu nilen na. plestiyira nijeder jaygay phire elea. israyeler spmurn krttrtb sel nijer hate nilen. israyeler caridike yt stru chil, tader snge tini yuddh calalen. tini meayab, am-meaniy, seabar rajas. seler senapti abner, se chil nerer putr. ner seler kaka. seler pita kis ebm abnerer pita neb emra dujne abiyeler putr. sel ajibn sahsi chilen. tini plestiyder biruddhe prblbhabe yuddh krechilen. ykhni tini ekkti skt smrth ba sahsi leak dekhte peten, take tamr sainyidle yukt kre niten. era tamr dehrksi hisebe kachakachi thakt.

15

ekdin smuyel selke bll, "prbhu teamay israyele tamr leakder raja hisabe abhisek krte amake pathiyechilen. tai ekhn prbhur barta seanea. srbsktiman prbhu blechen: 'ykhni israyeliyira misr theke beriyi aschil tkhn amalekiyira tader knane yete badha diyechil. amalekiyira ki kreche ami sb dekhochi. ekhn yao, amalekiyider biruddhe yuddh krea. oder teamara ekebare ses kre dao, oder sb kichu bhenge cure tchnch kre dao. kauke bamcte dio na. chele meye kauke bad debe na. tader smrt gur, mes uto teamara ses kre debe." sel tlayime smst sainy idea krlen. pdatik sainy 2,00,000 jn ar anyanyra 10,000 jn. eder mdhye yi-

hudar leakrao chil. tarpr sel cle gelen amalekiyder shre. uptykay giye tini apeksa krte laglen. keniyyer sel bll, 'teamra sbai amalekiyder chede diye cle yao. tahle ami oder sng teamader binst krb na. ykhn israyeliyra misr chede cle aschil, teamra israyeliyder dyadaksiny dekhiechil.' ektha sune keniyya amalekiyder chede cle gel. sel amalekiyder hariye dilen. tader tadiye niye gelen sei hbila theke sur abdhi yekthane misrer simana. amalekiyder raja chil agag. sel jibit absthay agagke bndi krechilen ebm baki amalekiyder htya krechilen. sb kichu dhhms krte seler ebm israyeliyder mn cail na. sejiny tara agagke mere phele ni. tachada pust gabhi, sera mesguleakeo tara jibit rekhechil. sei sng ar ye sb jinis rekhe debar mtea, seguleao rekhe diyechil. aigulea tara nst krte cay ni. yegulea rakhar yeagy ny, seguleakeo tara nst kre diyechil. smuyel prbhur kach theke ekti barta pel. prbhu bllen, "sel amake manche na. oke raja krechilam ble amar anuseacna hcche. se amar kthamt kaj krche na." smuyel ektha sune kruddh hl. sararat dhre kemde kemde se prbhur kache prarthna krl. prdin khub bheare smuyel seler sng dekh krte gel. kintu leakra smuyelke bll, "sel yihudar krmil shre cle gechen. sekhane tini nijer smman badate ekta pathrer murtti tairi krechen. tini ekhn nana jaygay ghure bedacchen. sbese tini gilgle yaben." tader ktha sune smuyel sel yekthane chilen sekhane gel. tkhn sel sbe amalekiyder kach theke neoya jinisgular prthm ams prbhuke nibedn krechil. egulea sbi sel heambli rupe prbhuke utsrg krechil. smuyel seler kache gel. sel take bllen, "prbhu teamar mngl krun. ami prbhur nirdes paln krechi." tkhn smuyel bll, "tahle ami kiser sbd sunlam? ami ken mes ar grur dak sunte pelam?" sel bllen, "ogulea sainyra amalekiyder kach theke niye esechi. tara teamader prbhu isbrer kache heambli hisebe utsrg krbar jny sbceye utkrst mes ar gbadi psu prdan krechil. kintu baki sbkichu amra ses kre diyechi." smuyel bll, "cup krea. gt ratre prbhu amake ya blechilen seane." sel bllen, "bes, blea tini ki blechilen." smuyel bll, "atite tumi bhaabte tumi gurubthin chile. kintu pre tumi hye gele israyeler pribargeastir neta. prbhu israyeler raja hisabe teamake mneanit krechilen. prbhu teamake ekta bises kaje pathiyechilen. prbhu bllen, 'yao, smst amalekiyder htya kr. karn tara sbai papi. sbaike ses kre dao. tara nihseve binst na hoya prynt yuddh caliyae yao.' kintu tumi prbhur se ktha sean ni. karn tumi jin-ispr nijer kache rekhe dite ceyechile, tai prbhur ktha anuyayikaj krea ni. tamr mte ya kharap, sei kaj tumi krechi!" sel bllen, "kintu ami tea prbhur ktha paln krechi. tini amay yekthane yete blechilen sekhane giyechilam. ami amalekiyder sbaike htya krechi. keblmatr ekjnkei ami ene rekhechi. tini hcchen tader raja, agag, ar sainyra niyeche sera mes ebm gru. tader bli dite hbe gilgle teamar prbhu isbrer kache." smuyel bll, "kintu prbhu kise sbceye besi khusi hn? heambli na tamr ades palne? blir ceye tamr ades paln krai srey. bhedar crbi utsrg krar ceye isbrer badhy hoya anak bhalea. isbrer abadhyta kra mayabidyar paper mteai kharap. ekgumyemi kra ebm tumi ya cao ta kra murttipujea krar paper mteai ttta kharap. prbhur ades tumi amany krech. tai tini teamake raja hisebe mene niste asbikar krchen." er uttre sel smuyelke bllen,

"ami pap krechi. prbhur ades ami suni ni, teamar kthao ami suni ni. leakder ami bhy pai, tara ya cay ami tai krechi. amar ei paper jny teamar kache ksm caichi. amar sng phire clea, yen ami prbhuke upasna krte pari." smuyel bll, "na teamar sng yab na. tumi prbhur ades mane na. tai prbhuo israyeler raja hisabe teamake asbikar krechen." smuyel ykhn yabar jny pa badiyeche, emn smy sel tamr peasakti khp kre dhre phellen ebm seti chimde gel. smuyel selke bll, "tumi yebhabe amar alkhalha chimde niyech sei bhabei prbhu aj israyel rajy teamar kach theke niye niyechen. tini ei rajy diyechen teamari bndhuder mdhye ekjnke. se teamar ceye bhal leak. prbhu hcchen mpsrayeler isbr. tini amr. tini mithya bllen na, mt bdlan na. tini manusur mtea nn. manusi ghn ghn mt bdlay." sel bllen, "sbikar krchi, ami pap krechi. kintu dya kre amar sng phire asun. prbinder ebm israyeler leakder samne amar smman rakhun yen ami apnar prbhu o isbrke prnam krte pari." smuyel seler sng phire ele sel prbhuke upasna krlen. smuyel bll, "amalekiyder raja agagke amar kache niye esea." agag smuyeler kache el. take sikl diye bamdha hyechil. agag mne krl, "se niscyi amake mere phelbe na." kintu smuyel agagke bll, "teamar trbari kt mayer keal khali kreche. ebar teamar mayero sei dsa hbe." ei ble smuyel gilgle prbhur samne agagke tukrea tukrea kre kete phell. tarpr smuyel ramate cle gel. sel gibiyay tamr badite cle gelen. erpr smuyel tar jibne ar kkhno selke dekhthe pay ni. se seler jnye khub duhkh beadh krl. emnki prbhuo selke israyeler raja krechilen ble khub duhkh peyechilen.

16

prbhu smuyelke bllen, "seler jny ar ktdin tumi duhkh beadh krbe? selke ami israyeler raja hisabe asbikar krechi ektha teamake blbar pro tumi or jny duhkh krch. sinay tel bhrti kre baitleHEME yao. teamake ami ekjner kache pathacchi. tar nam yisy o baitlehmei thake. tari ekjn putrke ami ntun raja hisabe mneanit krechi." tkhn smuyel bll, "ami ydi yai tbe sel jante parbe. tkhn se amay htya krte caibe." prbhu bllen, "tumi baitlehme yao. sng ekta bachurke nio. tumi blbe, 'ami prbhur kache eke bli dite esechi.' yisyke ei bli dekhthe amntr janabe. tarpr ki krbe ami ble deb. yake ami dekhiye deb tar mathay jlpai tel dhele dio." prbhur kthamtea smuyel ya ya krar krl. se baitlehme cle gel. sekhankar prbinra bhye kampte kampte el. smuyeler sng dekh krte tara bll, "apni ki santir bhab niye esechen?" smuyel jbab dil, "hyam, ami santir bhab niye esechi. ami prbhur kache ekta bli dite esechi. teamra tairi ho. amar sng blidane esea." smuyel yisy ar tar putrder prstut kre blidaner anusthan dekhbar jny deke anl. yisy tar putrder niye pemchle smuyel ijiyabke dekhthe pel. smuyel bh- abl, "ei sei yake prbhu bisesbhabe pchnd krechen." kintu prbhu smuyelke bllen, "iliyab lmbar ar sundr dekhthe hleo ebhabe byaparta dekhea na. leake yebhabe kean jinis dekhe bicar kre isbr sebhabe kren na. leakra manusur bairer ruptai dekhe, kintu isbr dekhen tar antrur pr. sedik theke iliyab upyukt leak ny." tkhn yisy tar dbitiy putr abinadbke dakle. abinadb smuyeler pas diye hemte gel. smuyel

bll, “na ekeo prbhu mneanit kren ni.” ektha sune yisy smmke smuyeler pase aste bll. smuyel bll, “na eo clbe na.” yisy smuyelke tar sat putrke dekhla. smuyel bll, “prbhu eder ekjnkeo mneanit kren ni.” smuyel bll, “teamar putr blte erai ki sb?” yisy bll, “na amar arekta putr ache. se sbceye cheat, kintu se ekhn mes cracche.” smuyel bll, “take deke niye esea. se na asa prynt amra keu khete bsb na.” yisy ekjnke pathalea tar cheat cheletike deke ante. tar cheat cheleti dekhthe bhal, rkth brner yubk.prbhu smuyelke bll, “ei tea sei chele. othea, eke abhishek krea.” smuyel tel bhrti sinata niye yisyer sb ceye cheat cheletar mathay dhele dil. tar bhaira ei ghtna dekhil. sedin thekei prbhur atma mhaskite dayuder opr el. erpr smuyel ramay phire el. prbhur atma selke chede cle gelen. tkhn seler kache prbhu ek dust atma pathalen. er phle tini bes muskile pdlen. seler bhrtiya tamke bll, “isbrer kach theke ek dust atma ese apnake ubdign krche.” ydi apni ades kren tahle ekjn bina bajiyeke khumje ani. prbhur kach theke dust atma ele se bina bajabe. tkhn apni bes bhalea beadh krben.” sel bllen, “tahle ekjn bhalea bajiyeke amar kache niye esea.” ekjn bhrtiy bll, “yisy name ek bykti achen yini baitlehme bas kren. ami yisyer putrke dekhchehi se bina bajate jane. se sahsi ebm yuddh krteo jane. se ctur, dekhteo sundr. bym prbhu tar shay.” tai sel yisyer kache kyekjn dut pathal. tara yisyke bll, “teamar dayud name ekjn putr ache, se teamar mesder dekhaseana kre. oke amader kache deke anea.” yisy seler jny kichu uphar jeagad krlea. yisy ekta gadha, kichu ruti, ek beatl draksars ar ekta kci chaghl dayuder hate kre seler kache pathalea. dayud seler samne giye damdale sel dayudke khub bhalbese phellen. dayud seler shkari hye seler astr bite lagl. sel yisyer kache khbr pathiye janiye dilen, “dayud ekhanei thakuk, amar kajkrm kruk. amar oke khub bhal legeche. ykhni isbr hte seler opr dust atma ast, tkhn dayud bina tule niye bajaten. sngs sngs dust atma selke chede yet, ar tini aram beadh krten.”

17

plestiyra yuddher jnye sainy jdea krte lagl. yihu-dar seakheate tara jdea hl. seakhear ar asekar majhkhane tader tambu pdlea. jaygata chil ephsddmmim name ekta shre. sel ebm israyeler sainyra ektr hl. ela upkyay tader tambu pdl. seler sainyra plestiyder sngs yuddher jnye tairi hl. plestiyra ekta pahade, israyeliyara ar ektate. upkyata ei dutea pahader majhkhane. plestiyder mdhye ekjn biiji yeaddha chil. tar nam gliyat. se gat theke esechil. tar deh bisal lmba chil 9 phutero besi. plestiy sibir theke se beriye elea. tar mathay pitler sirstran. gaye macher amser mtea dekhthe ekta brma stea chil pitler tairi, ojn pray 1 25 pound. gliyater payeo chil pitler brma tar pithe chil pitler brsa. tar brsar kather dndta chil tamtir lathir mtea lmba. brsar phlker ojn 15 pound. gliyater dhal niye tar shkari age age hamtt. prtyekdin gliyat beriye ese israyeliy sainyder dike yuddher hunkar diye blt, “ken teamra yuddher jny sarbndi damdiye? teamra seler bhrtiy. ami ekjn plestiy. ekjnke teamra beche nao, take amar sngs ldbar jny pathiye dao. ydi se amake htia kre tahle amra plestiyra sklei teamader krtidas hb. kintu ami ydi take htia kri, tahle teamader

sbaike amader krtidas hte hbe ebm amader seba krte hbe.” plestiyara area bll, “ei ami ekhane damdiye israyeliy sainyder niye thatta tamasa krchi. sahs thake tea ekjnke pathiye dao. amar sngs hye yak ek hat ldai.” sel ebm israyeliy sainyra gliyater ei sb asphaln sune bes bhy peye gel. dayud chilén yisyer putr. yisy yihudar baitlehme iphratha bmsr leak. tar at jn putr chil. seler amle yisy brddh hye giyechilen. yisyer prthm tinti putr seler sngs yuddhe giyechil. prthm putr nam iliyab. dbitiy jner nam aminadab, trtiy nam smm. sbceye ye cheat tar nam dayud. omr tin dada seler sainydle yeag diyechil. kintu dayud majhe mdhye selke chede baitlehme tamr pitar kache cle yeten. sekhane tini mesgulear dekhassuna krten. sei plestiy (gliyat) prtidin skale ar sndhyay beriye ese israyeliy sainyder samne damdiye hasi mskra krt. eibhabe 40 din kete gel. ekdin yisy tamr putr dayudke bllen, “ek jhudi bhaja ssy ar dsta geata pamuruti niye sibire teamar dadader kache yao. tachada ds tukrea pnri niye yeo. teamader dadara yar adhine yuddh krche sei senaptike eta debe. se 1,000 jn sainyer senapti. teamar bhampder kusal smbad nao. ora ye bhal ache se rkm kichu cihn niye esea. teamar bhampara el. upkyay sel ar israyeliy sainyder sngs ryeche. tara sekhane plestiyder biruddhe yuddh krar jny ryeche.” yisyer ktha mtea bhearbelay dayud ekjn rakhaler opr mesgulea dekhaseanar dayitb diye khabar dabar niye cle gelen. dayud sibire thelagadi caliye niye gelen. sekhane pemche tini dekhlen sainyra yuddher jny beriye yacche. ora simhnad dite thakl. israyeliyara o plestiyra saribddh hyechil ebm yuddher jny tairi hyechil. ye khabar-dabar yeagan dey tar kache sb kichu rekhe diye dayud beriye pdlen. yedike israyeliy sainyra damdiyechil, sedike tini drut cle gelen. sekhane giye tini dadader kheamj khbr nilen. tarpr oder sngs dekha kre dayud ektha blte laglen. tarpr gater sera yeaddha gliyat tambu theke beriye elea ebm ythariti israyeliyder biruddhe grjate lagl. tar kthagulea dayud sbi sunlen. gliyatke dekhse israyeliy sainyra bhy peye paliye gel. ekjn israyeliy bll, “leaktake dekhche? ekbar or dike dekh. gliyat barbar beriye aschil ebm israyelke niye mja krchil. ye oke mere phelbe take raja sel prcur taka pysa debe. gliyatke ye htia krbe, tar sngs sel tar knyar biye debe. sudhu tai ny, sel tar pribarke israyele sbadhinthakte debe.” kache damdiye thaka leaktike dayud jijnasa krln, “o ki blche? plestiyke htia krle, ebm israyeliyder lja mucche dite parle ki purskar deoya hbe? gliyat leakta ke? se tea ekjn bidisi chada keu ny. se ekjn plestiy ei ya. se ki kre bhabte parl ye jibnt isbrer sainyder biruddhe galmnd krte pare?” ektha sune israyeliyara gliyatke marle ki purskar paoya yabe sesb dayudke janal. dayuder bdda iliyab ykhn sunlea dayud sainyder sngs kthabarta blche, tkhn se rege gel. se dayudke bll, “tumi ekhane ken? kar hate tumi mrubhumi ancle mesgulear dekhassunar dayitb diye ele? ken ekhane esech seki ami jani na bhebech? teamake ya bla hyechil segulea tumi krte cao na. tumi sudhu yuddh dekhbar jnyi ekhane aste ceyech.” dayud bllen, “ami ki krechi? ami tea kean anyay kri ni, sudhu ktha blchilam matr.” ei ktha ble dayud anyany leaker dike phire sei eki ktha jijnas krln. tara tamke ager mt ai eki uttr dil. kyek jn leak dayudke ktha blte

dekh. tara dayudke seler kache niye gelea. selke tara bl, dayud ki blechil. dayud selke blen, "leakra yen glyatke nirutsahit kre na dey. ami teamar bhrti. ami ei plestiyer sng e yuddh krte cal." sel blen, "tumi ta krte pare na. tumi tea ekjn sainiko no.ar glyat tea cheatbela thekei yuddh krche." tkhn dayud selke blen, "ami teamar bhrti, pitar mesguler dekhassuna krchilam. ekta simh ar ekta bhalluk pal theke ekta mes niye gel. ami ai jntutar pechne dhaoya kre otar mukh theke mestake tene ber kre niye elam. jn-tuta amar opr jhampiye pdl. tkhn ami o dadi dhre tene jeare emn aghat krlam ye seta mre gel. ekta simh ar ekta bhallukke ami ses kre diyechi. erpr ami ei bidesi glyatke oder mteai htya krb. glyat mrbei karn se jibnt isbrer sainybahinike niye thatta tamasa kreche. prbhhu amake simh ar bhalluker hat theke bamciyechen. ei plestiyder hat theke tini amar rkasa krben."sel dayudke blen, "tbe yao. prbhhu teamar shay hean." ei ble sel tamr peasak dayudke priye dilen. or mathay cdiye dilen pitler sirstran ar dehe dilen pitler bhm. dayud keamre trbari nilen. ektu ghure phire bediye dekhlen sb thik ache ki na. tini seler peasakta prar cesta krlen kintu tini emn bhari jinis prte abhyst chilen na.tai tini selke blen, "ami eish jinis niye ldai krte parb na. ami oguleate abhyst ni." tarpar dini ogulea sb khule phellen. tarpr tini tamr bedanar chdita hate niye ndr dhare giye pamcta niteal nudi pathr tule nilen. segulea tini mespalker thlete rakhlen. hate gulti niye gelen glyatyer mukheamukhi hte. plestiy dhire dhire dayuder dike eguye elea. glyatyer astrbahk dhal niye or age-age cillea. dayudke dekhe glyat haslea. se dekh dayud thik sainy ny, kintu lai mukhea ekjn sudrsn balk. glyat dayudke jijnasa krl, "ei lathita kiser jny? tumi ki eta diye kukurer mtea amay tadabe?" ei ble se tar debtdader nam niye dayudke galmdn krte lagl. glyat bli, "ay tear dehtake niye pakhi ar janeayarder khaoyai." dayud plestiyke blen, "tumi tea trbari, brsa, blm niye amar kache esech. kintu ami esechi srbsktiman prbhur nam niye. ei prbhui israyeliy sainyder isbr. tumi tamke niye anek aktha kuktha blech. aj prbhur dyay ami teamake prajit krb. teamake aj ami htya krb. teamar mund kete niye jntu janeayarder ar pakhider khaoyab. sudhu tumi ny, sb plestiyder ai eki abstha krb. tkhn prthibir smst manus janbe, israyele ekjn isbr achen. ekhane yara esechi tara sbai janbe ye manuske bamcate prbhur kean trbari ba blmer drkar hy na. etea prbhuri yuddh. plestiyder harate prbhui amader shayk." glyat dayudke akrmn krte udyt hl. se ektu ektu kre dayuder kache ghemse el. tkhn dayud or dike chute gelen. dayud thle theke ekta pathr ber krlen. setake tamr gultir mdhye rekhe tini chumden. gulti theke pathrthi chitke giye ekebare glyatyer du ceakher majhkhane pde or mathar bheer anekkhani dhuke gel. glyat mukh thubde matite pde gel. eibhabe sudhu ekta gulti ar ekti pathr diyei dayud ei plestiyke hariye dilen ebm aghat kre mere phellen. dayuder hate kean trbari chil na. tai dayud glyatyer srirer kache dede gelen. tini glyatyer trbarir khap theke trbari ber kre glyatyer mund kete phellen. ei bhabei tini glyatke htya krlen.tader naykke mrt dekke anyany plestiyra ded lagal. israyeliyara ar yihudar sainyara hai-hai krte krte plestiyder tada krl. ei bhabe tara dhaoya krl gat shrer

simana ar ikreaner phtk prynt. tara anek plestiyke htya krl. saraimer rasta dhre gat ar ikrean prynt tader mrtdeh chdiye pdechil. plestiyder tadiye niye yabar pr israyeliyara plestiyder sibire phire ese anek jinispr luth krl. glyatyer mund niye dayud jerusaleme cle elen. tini glyatyer astrsrgulea niye tambute rekhe dilen. sel dayudke glyatyer biruddhe yuddhe yete dekhlen. senapti abnerke sel jijnasa krlen, "abner, e balkrit pita ke blea tea?"abner bli, "diby kre blchi, ami jani na." raja sel blen, "or pitake khumje ber krea." glyatke htya kre dayud ykhn phire elen tkhn abner take seler kache niye elea. dayuder hate tkhn glyatyer kata mund. sel dayudke jijnasa krlen, "yubb teamar pita ke?"dayud uttr dilen, "ami apnar bhrti baitlehmer yisyer putr."

18

seler sng e dayuder kthabartar pr sel dayuder bes antrng hye uthlen. tini nijeke ytta bhalbasten, dayudkeo tttta bhalbeschilen. se din theke, sel dayudke tamr kache rekhe dilen. tini dayudke tamr pitar kache phire yete dilen na. yeannathn dayudke khub bhalbast. se dayuder sng ektu cukti krl. yeannathn nijer ga theke keat khule dayudke dil. tar peasako se dayudke diye dil. emn ki se tar dhruk, trbari o keamrbndho omke diye dil. sel dayudke nana jaygay yuddh krte pathalen. prtyek ksetrei dayud bhalbhabei sphl hlen. tarpr sel tamke sainyder adhinayk kre dilen. ete sklei khusi hl, emnki seler sainybahinir pdsth krmirao. dayud plestiyder biruddhe yuddh krte giyechilen. yuddh theke pherar pthe israyeler prttii shr theke meyera tamke dekhbar jny beriyel el. tara tbla o bina baijiye annd ullas krl ebm nacl. tara esb seler samnei krl. strileakra gail, "sel bdhilen stru hajare hajare, ar dayud bdhilen ayute ayute." tader ei gan sune seler mn kharap hye gel. tini khub rege gelen. tini bhablen, "strileakra bhabche ye dayud lakhe lakhe stru bdh krche ar ami merechi kebl hajare hajare. rajtb chada ar ki se pete pare?" erpr sei din theke sel dayudke khub strkbhabe lksey krte laglen. isbrer kach theke ek dust atma ese prdin seler opr bhr krl. sel badite prlap bkte laglen. dayud reajkar mt bina bajalen. kintu seler hate brsa chil. tini mne mne bhablen, "ami dayudke deoyaler sng e gemthe deb." tini du-dubar dayuder dike brsa chumdeo dilen. kintu dubari dayud nijeke bamciyechilen. prbhhu dayuder shay chilen. tini selke tyag krechilen. sel tai dayudke bhy krten. tini dayudke tamr kach theke dur kre dilen. sel tamke 1,000 sainyer adhinayk krechilen. dayud yuddhe tamder netrtb dilen. prbhhu chilien dayuder shay. tai dayud sb kajei sphl hten. sel dayuder saphly dekhthe dekhthe dayudke aro besi bhy krte laglen. kintu israyel o yihudar smst leak dayudke bhaleabast. karn dayud tader yuddhksetre niye yeten ebm tader hye yuddh krten. edike sel dayudke marte can. tini ekta mtlb amlten. tini dayudke blen, "amar bd meyer nam merb. tumi take biye kr. tahle tumi aro sktisali sainy hte parbe. tumi amar putrer mtea hbe. prbhur jny sb yuddhksetre tumi yuddh krbelesb chil seler chil caturi. asle tini bhebechilen, "amake ar dayudke marte hbe na. plestiyderi eguye deb amar hye oke marbar jny." dayud blen, "ami khub ekta gu-

rutpurn pribar theke asi ni. ami kean gnymany bykti ni. ami rajknyake biye krar yeagy ni." tai dayuder sngse seler knya merber biyer smy hle sel mheala deser adriyeler sngse tar biye dilen. seler arekti knya mikhl dayudke bhalbase. leakra selke janal, mikhl dayudke bhalbase. sel sune khushi hlen. sel cinta krlen, "ami ebar mikhlke phamd hisebe gybhar krb. ami dayuder sngse or biye deb. tarpr plestiyra oke mere phelbe." ei bhebe tini dayudke dbitiy bar blen, "amar knyake tumi aji biye krea." sel tamr pdsth krmcarider ades dilen, "dayuder sngse alada kre geapnbhabe ktha blbe. take blbe, 'rajar teamake khub pchnd hyeche. tamr uccpdsth krmcarirao teamake pchnd kre. rajar knyake tumi biye krea.'" adhikarikra dayudke seimt sb kichu bli. dayud blen, "tumi ki mne kr rajar jamata hoya seaja ktha? rajknyar upyukt takapysa khrc krar sadhy amar nei. ami nehat ekjn samany grib chele." tara selke dayuder uttr janal. sel tader blen, "teamra dayudke blbe, 'dayud, rajknyar biyete kean takpysa neben na. sel tamr struder sayesta krte can. tai kner dam hbe 100 plestiyer lingtbk," etai chil seler geapn mtlb. se bhebechil er phle plestiyra take htya krbe. seler adhikarikra dayudke e smdbndhe janal. dayud rajar jamata hbar suyeag peye khushi hlen. sei jnyei tini sngse sngse kichu krte cailen. dayud tamr leakder niye plestiyder sngse yuddh krte gelen. tini 200 jn plestiyke htya krlen. ar tader lingtbk selke uphar dilen. tamke rajar jamata hbar jny, ei muly dihte hl.seler knya mikhler sngse dayuder biye hye gel. sel bujhte parlen, prbhru dayuder shay. tini bujhte parlen mikhl dayudke bhalbase. tai sel dayudke aro besi bhy peye gelen ebm sarajibn tamr stru hisebe rye gelen. plestiy senaptira israyeliyder sngse yuddh krtei thakl. kintu prtibari dayud tader yuddhde hariye dilen. ei bhabe tini seler sbceye sera adhikrta hye uthlen. dayud bes bikhyat hye gelen.

19

sel tamr putr yeannathnke ebm adhikarikder dayudke htya krbar ades dilen. kintu yeannathn dayudke bhalbast. yeannathn dayudke sabdhan kre bli, "sabdhan! sel teamake marbar suyeag khumjche. skal bela mathe giye lukiye thekea. ami pitake niye sei mathe asb ebm tumi yekthane lukiye thakbe tar kache giye damdab. ami teamar byapare pitar sngse ktha blb. tarpr ami ki janlam ta teamake janab." pitar sngse yeannathn ktha blte lagl. se dayuder gungan krl. se pitake bli, "tumi hcch raja. dayud teamar das. se teamar kean ksti kre ni, sutram tar prti tumi anyay bybhar krea na. se tea srbda teamar bhali kreche. plestiyke htya krte giye se tar jibn bipnn krechil. ar prbhru israyeliyder jny mhajibij enechilen. tumi sbckse esb dekhechile, tumi khushio hyechile. tahle ken tumi dayudke marte cao? se nirdeas. take mere phelar kean karni dekhchi na." sel yeannathner ktha sunlen. sune tini prtijna kre blen, "yemn prbhur astitb niscit temni niscit ho ye dayudke htya kra hbe na." yeannathn dayudke deke sb bli. se dayudke seler kache deke anl. tai dayud ager mti seler kache theke gelen. abar yuddh suru hl. dayud plestiyder sngse ldte gelen. tini tader hariye dilen. tara paliye gel. kintu prbhur kach theke ek dust atma seler upr el. tini ghre bsechilen. tamr

hate chil blm. dayud bina bajacchilen. sel blm chumde dayudke deoyale gemthe dite gelen, kintu dayud laph diye sre gelen. blm phske giye deoyale bimthe gel. sei ratre dayud paliye gelen. dayuder badite sel leak pathalen. tara sararat dayuder badir kachakachi pahara dil. tara skale dayudke htya krbe ble apeksa krchil. kintu dayuder stri mikhl dayudke sabdhan kre diyechil. se bli, "aj ratrei tumi paliye giye nijeke bamcao na hle ora kali teamake mere phelbe." mikhl dayudke janala diye nice namte sahayy krl. dayud paliye giye rkasa pelen. mikhl grhdeb-take niye take kapd pral. tarpr bichanar opr murtti-take rakhl. murttir mathay kichu chagler culo chdiye dil. sel dayudke dhre anar jny leak pathalen. kintu mikhl bli, "dayuder asukh kreche." leakra selke ektha blte sel abar tader dayudke anar jny pathalen. sel tader ble dilen, "dayudke suye thaka absthateti niye asbe. ami take htya krb." abar tara dayuder badi gel. badir bhetr dhuke ghre giye dekhil bichanar opr debtar murtti, murttir mathay chagler cul. sel mikhlke blen, "tumi ken amar sngse eibhabe calaki krle? ken tumi amar struke palate dile? dayud te paliye geche!" mikhl bli, "dayud blechilen, ami ydi oke palate sahayy na kri tahle tini amake htya krben." dayud paliye giye ramay smuyeler kache elen. sel tamr prti ki krechen se sb dayud smuyelke blen. tarpr tara dujn tambugulear dike gelen. sekhane bhabbadira thakt. sekhanei dayud theke gelen. sel jenechilen dayud ramar kachakachi tambugulear mdhyei achen. sel dayudke kndi kre anar jny leak pathalen. kintu tara ykhn sekhane elea, tkhn ekdl bhabbadi bhabbani krchil. tader neta smuyel sekhane damdiye. seler leakder opro isbrer atma elen, tai tarao bhabbani krte suru krl. seler kane e khbr pemchl. tini tkhn any ekdl leak pathalen. tarao sekhane giye bhabbani krte suru krl. tarpr sel trtiy ekdl prtiniidhi pathalen. tarao bhabbani krte suru krl. absese sel nijei ramay gelen. yekthane phsl jhadai hy tar pase ekdi bd kuyear dike sel cle elen. kuyeaata chil sekhu namer ekta jaygay. sel sekhane giye jijnes krlen, "smuyel ar dayud keathay?" leakra bli, "tara ramar kache tambuguleate ryeche." sel tkhn ramar kache tambugulear dike gelen. ebar seler upro isbrer atma neme elea. sel bhabbani krte suru krlen. ramar tambugulear dike rastay yti egealen tti tini area besi kre bhabbani krte laglen. tarpr sel tamr peasak khule phellen ebm smuyeler samnei bhabbani krte laglen. smst din smst rat tini ngn hye pde rilen.sei jny leake ble, "sel ki tbe bhabbadider mdhye ekjn?"

20

ramar tambugulea theke dayud paliye gelen. yeannathner kache giye tini take jijnes krlen, "ami ki anyay krechi? ki amar apradh? ken teamar pita amay htya krte caiche?" yeannathn bli, "e htei pare na. amar pita teamake htya krar cesta krche na. amake kichu na ble se kean kaji kre na. se kaj yti samany heak, ki jrurii heak, amake se sbi ble. tahle teamake marar kthai ba amake se blbe na ken? na, teamar ktha thik ny." kintu dayud blen, "teamar pita bhalbhabei jane ye ami teamar bndhu. teamar pita mne mne bhebeche, yeannathn yen amar mtlb jante na pare. ydi

se er smprke jante pare, tar hrđy duhkhe bhre yabe ebm se dayudke janiye debe. kintu tumi ebm prbhu yemn niscitbhabe jibit sei rkm niscitbhabei amar mryu gniye asche.” yeanathn bll, “tumi ya blbe ami tai krb.” dayud bllen, “sean, kal amabsyar utsb. amar rajar snge khabar ktha ache. kintu sndhye abdhī amay mathe lukiye thakthe hbe. ydi teamar pitar ceakhe pde ye ami nei tbe tamke bealea, ‘dayud baitlehme badite yete caichil, karn ei uplksye or badite khaoya daoya ache. se amar kache baitlehme tar pribarer kache yabar anumti ceyechil.’ ydi teamar pita bllen, ‘bhali tea’ tbei bujhbar amar bipd kete geche. ar ydi rege yan tahle jene rekhea tini amay marbeni. yeanathn amay dya krea. ami teamar bhrty. prbhr samne tumi amay snge ekti cukti krechile. ydi ami deasi hi, tumi teamar nijer hate amake htya kearea, kintu teamar pitar kache amake niye yeo na.” yeanathn bll, “na na, e htei pare na. ydi pitar teamake marar mtlb ami jante pari tahle teamay sabdhan kre deb.” dayud bllen, “teamar pita ydi teamake krksbhaba uttr den tahle ke amay sabdhan krbe?” yeanathn bll, “clea, mathe yaoya yak.” yeanathn ar dayud mathe gel. yeanathn dayudke bll, “israyeler isbr, prbhr samne ami diby diye blchi, pita teamake niye ki bhaben sb ami jene neb; teamar bhal caileo jante parb, mnd caileo jante parb. tarpr tin diner mdhye teamar kache mathe khbr pathab. pita teamake marte caile teamay janab. tumi tkhn bina badhay palate parbe. amar ktha rakhte na parle prbhu amay sasti deben. prbhu teamar shay hean, yemn tini amar pitar shay. ytdin bemce thakke amar prtī dyasil thekea. amar mrytur pr amar pribarke teamar dya dekhate bhulea na. prbhu teamar smst struke prthibi theke ucchinn krben. tkhn yeanathn dayuder pribarer snge ei mrmē ek cukti krl: dayuder struder prbhu yen sasti den.” ei ble yeanathn dayuder kach theke abar sunte cail bhalbasar sei angikar. yeanathn dayudke bhalbase, yemn se nijeke bhalbase. yeanathn dayudke bll, “kal amabsyar utsb. teamar asn phamka thakbe. tahlei amar pita bujhbe ye tumi cle geche. trtiy dine ai eki jaygay tumi lukiye thakbe. sedin jhamela hte pare. pahader dhare apeksa krbe. ai din ami pahade uthbea. dekhabe ye ami tir chumde lksybhed krchi. ami kyekti tir chumdbea. tarpr thik-thak cle ami oke bll, ‘tūi bhu dure cle geche, tirgulea tea amar anak kachei ryeche. ya abar phire ese ogulea niye ay.’ ydi ta bli the tumi ar lukiye thekea na. prbhr diby seksetre teamar kean bipd hbe na. kintu bipd ydi thake tahle cheletike blbea, ‘tirgulea area dure pde ache. ya ogulea niye ay.’ tkhn tumi absyi cle yabe. karn prbhu teamake dure pathachen. teamar o amar mdhye ei cukti hl, ta mne rekhea. prbhu cirjibn amader mdhye saksī rilen.” dayud mathe lukiye pdlen.amabsyar utsbār din ele raja khete bslen. deoyaler pasei scracr ye asnete bsten raja sei asnei bslen. yeanathn seler mukheamukhi bsechil. seler pase bsechil abner. kintu dayuder jaygata khali chil. sedin sel kichui bllen na. bhablen, “niscyi dayuder kichu hyeche. tai se suci hte pare ni.” prdin maser deasra. sedino abar dayuder jayga khali ril. sel tamr putr yeanathnke bllen, “yisyer putrke kal dekhī ni, ajo dekhchi na ken?” amabsyar utsbe se asche na ken?” yeanathn bll, “dayud amake blechil o baitlehme yabe. se blechil, ‘ami yab, tumi

anumti dao. baitlehme amar badir skle yjne bli debe. amar bhay yete bleche. ami ydi teamar bndhu hi tahle amake tumi yete dao, bhaidar snge dekha hbe.’ tai o rajar tebile khete ase ni.” sel yeanathner upr khub rege gelen. tini take bllen, “nirbeadh, htbhaga kritdasir putr. ami jani tumi dayuder pkse. tumi, teamar nijer klnk, teamar mayero klnk. ytdin yisyer putr bemce thakbe, ttdin tumi na hbe raja, na pabe rajy. yao, eksuni dayudke dhre niye esa karn se mrytur snan.” yeanathn bll, “ken dayudke marte hbe?” se ki kreche?” ei ktha sune sel yeanathner dike bllmta chumde marlen. uddesy takei mere phela. ei theke yeanathn bujhte parl, tar pita dayudke styi mere phelte can. yeanathn rege gel. se tebil chede uthe pdl. pitar byapare se et musde pdl ar et rege gel ye dbitiy diner bheaj sbhay se kichu khel na. tar rager karn, pita take apman krechil ebm dayudke htya krte cay. prdin skale dayuder snge yemn bybsta hyechil sebhabe yeanathn mathe gel. yeanathn, ekta balkke snge niye giyechil. se balktike bll, “ya, ye tirgulea ami chumdechi segulea kudiyē niye ay.” balkti chutte lagl, ar yeanathn tar mathar upr diye tir chumdl. tirgulea yekthane pdeche se dike balkti chute gel. kintu yeanathn bll, “tir tea aro dure.” yeanathn cemciye bll, “tadatadi kr. tirgulea niye ay. okhane damdiye thakis na.” balkti tirgulea kudiyē mñiber kache ene dil. ki hcche tar se kichui bujhl na. jant sudhu yeanathn ar dayud. yeanathn tirdhnuk balktir hate dil. tarpr oke bll, “ya! shre phire ya.” balkti cle gele dayud pahader opase lukeanea jayga theke beriyē elea. yeanathner kache ese dayud matite matha neayalen. erkm tin-bar tini matha neayalen. tarpr dujn dujnke cumbn krl. dujnei khub kannakati krl. tbe dayudi kamdlen besi. yeanathn dayudke bll, “yao santite yao. prbhr nam niye amra bndhu hyechilam. blechilam, tini hben amader dujn o prbrti uttrpurusder mdhye bndhuder cirkaler saksī.”

21

dayud cle gelen. yeanathn shre phire elea. dayud neab shre yajk ahimelker snge dekha krte gelen.ahimelk dayuder snge dekha krte beriyē elen. tini te bhye kampchilen. tini dayudke jijnēs krlēn, “ki byapar, tumi eka ken? teamar snge kauke dekhchi na ken?” dayud bllen, “raja amake ekti bises ades diyeche. tini amake blechen, ‘ei asar uddesy niye tumi kauke kichu janabe na. ami teamake ki blchi keu yen jante na pare.’ amar leakder blchi keathay ora amar snge dekha krbe. ekhn blea, teamar snge ki khabar ache? teamar kache thakle pamcti geata ruti amake dao, na hle any kichu khete dao.” yajk bllen, “amar kache ta sadharn kean ruti nei, kintu pbitr ruti ache. teamar leakra ta khete pare, absy ydi kean narir snge tader yen smprk na theke thake.” dayud yajkke bllen, “na, erkm kean byapar nei.” yuddhe yabar smy ebm sadharn kajer smyo tara tader deghulike suddh rakhe. tachada ekhn amra ekti bises kaje esechi, sutram asuddh thakar prsni othe na.” pbitr ruti chada sekhane any kean ruti chil na. yajk dayudke ta-i dilen. ei rutii tara prbhr samne pbitr tebile rekhe dit. prtidin tara egulea bdle tatka ruti rekhe dit. sedin sekhane seler ekjn anucr upsthit chil. se chil ideam bmsiy, tar nam deayeg. se chil seler

prdhan mespalk. deayegke sekhane prbhur samne rakha hyechil. dayud ahimelkke jijnas krlen, "teamar kache ki blm ba trbari kichu ekta ache. rajar kajta jruri tai tadatadite ami sng keanea trbari ba astrsstr ani ni." yajk blen, "ekthane tea matr ekta trbari ache, seta plestiy gliyater trbari. tumi ela uptykay take htya krar smy or hat thekei eta kede niyechile. ota kapde mude epheader pechne rakha ache. iccha hle eta tumi niye yete para." dayud blen, "otai tumi amake dao. gliyater trbarir mtea trbari ar keathao paoya yabe na." sedin seler kach theke dayud paliye gelen. tini gater raja akhiser kache gelen. akhiser anucrra eta bhal mne krlea na. tara bln, "ini hcchen dayud, israyeler raja. emke niyei oder leakera gan gay. ora nece nece ei ganta kre: "dayud mereche stru ayute ayute sel tea kebl hajare hajare." tader kthagulea dayud bes mn diye sunlen. gater raja akhiske tini bhy krte laglen. sese akhis o tar anucrder samne dayud pagler bhan krlen. oder kache tini icche kre paglami krte laglen. tini drjay thutu chitate laglen. tamr dadi diye thutu gdte dilen. akhis tar anucrder bln, "are leaktake dekhea, styi matha kharap. eke amar kache enech ken? [6] amar aspase ythest pagl ryeche. amar kache ai jatyi leak ar besi anar drkar nei. etake abar amar badite dhukio na.

22

dayud gat theke cle gelen. tini paliye adullmer guhay gelen. dayuder bhai ar atmiysbjnra ei smbad jante parl. tara sekhane dayuder sng dekha krte gel. anek leak dayuder sng yukt hl. tader mdhye keu keu kean bipde pdechil, keu anek taka dhar krechil, abar keu jibne sukh santi pacchil na. era sklei dayuder sng yeag dil. dayud hlen tader neta. tamr sng chil erkm 400 jn purus. adullm theke dayud gelen mispate. mispa meayaber ekta jayga. meayaber rajake dayud blen, "ytdin na ami jante parchi isbr amar jny ki krben, ttdin dya kre apni amar pita-matake apnar kache thakte din." tarpr dayud meayaber rajar kache tamr pitamatake rekhe cle gelen. ytdin dayud durge thekechilen ttdin tamr pitamata meayaber rajar kache rilen. kintu bhabbadi gad dayudke blen, "durge thekea na. yihuda dese cle yao." dayud seimt durg chede hert arnye cle gelen. sel sunte pelen ye dayud ar tamr sngider smbndhe leakra khbr peyeche. gibiyar pahade ekta gacher nice sel blm hate niye bsechilen. tamr carpane anucrra tamke ghire damdiye chil. sel tader blen, "binyaminer leakra sean, teamra ki mne krea yisyer putr (dayud) teamader kset ebm draksa ksetguli debe? teamra ki mne krea dayud teamader cakrir unnti kre debe ebm 1,000 leaker upr ba 100 leaker upr teamader niyukt krbe?" teamra amar biruddhe ckrant krchea. teamra cupicupi amar biruddhe geapne mtlb amtch. teamader mdhye ekjno amake blni ye amar putr yeanathn dayudke utsahit kreche. teamra keu amake gahy krea na. teamra keu blni amar putr yeanathn dayudke utsah diyeche. yeanathn amar bhrti dayudke ga dhaka dite blechil, yate se amake akrmn krte pare. ar dayud ekhn thik etai kre yacche." ideam pribarar deayeg sekhane seler adhikarikder sng damdiyechil. deayeg blen, "ami yisyer putrke neabe dekhechilam. se ahituber putr

ahimelker sng dekha krte esechil. ahimelk dayuder jny prbhur kache prarthna krechil. se dayudke khabaro diyechil. tachada plestiy gliyater trbario diyechil." athpr raja sel yajkke deke ante kyekjnke pathalen. tini ahituber putr ahimelk ebm tar skl atmiyder deke pathalen. tamra sklei neaber yajk chiln. tamra sklei raja seler kache elen. sel ahimelkke blen, "seanea ahituber putr." ahimelk blen, "blun." sel blen, "ken tumi ar yisyer putr amar biruddhe geapne ckrant krch? tumi dayudke ruti diyechile. sudhu tamp ny, eka trbario diyechile. tumi tar hye isbrer kache prarthna krechile. ar ekhn dayud amake akrmn krar jnye smy gunchel!" ahimelk blen, "dayud apnar khubi anugt. apnar keanea anucra dayuder mtea prbhu bhkt ny, se apnar jamata. apnar rksider dlpti. apnader badir sklei dayudke smman kre. dayuder jnye ami isbrer kache ei prthmbari ye prarthna krechi ta ny. er jnye, amay athba amar kean atmiyke apni deasi krben na. amra apnar bhrti. ki hcche ami tar kichui jani na." tbu raja blen, "ahimelk, tumi ar teamar atmiysbjn skllei mrte hbe." raja prhrider kache deke blen, "yao prbhur smst yajkder htya kre esea. tader htya krea, karn tara dayuder dle. tara jant dayud paliye yacche, tbuo tara amake kichu bleni." kintu keui prbhur yajkder aghat krte raji hl na. tkhn raja deayegke ades dilen. sel blen, "deayeg, tumi yajkder htya krea." deayeg giye yajkder htya krlea. sei din se 85 jn yajkke htya krl. neab chil yajkder shr. shrer skllei deayeg htya krl. purus, nari, sisu skllei se trbarir keape ses kre dil. sei sng mere phell tader gru, gadha ar mesguleakeo. sudhu bemce gelen abiyathr. tar pita ahimelk. ahimelker pita ahitub. abiyathr paliye giye dayuder sng yeag dilen. tini dayudke blen sel smst yajkder htya kreche. dayud blen, "ami sedin neabe ideamiy deayegke dekhechilam. ami jantam selke se sb blbe. teamar pitar pribarar skler mrtyur jny amii dayi." ye leakta teamake htya krte cay, se amakeo htya krte cay. amar sng thekea, bhy peo na. tumi nirapdei thakbe."

23

leakra dayudke bln, "dekhun, plestiyra kiyilar biruddhe yuddh krche. tara phsl jhadaiyer jayga theke sb phsl luthpat kre nicche." dayud prbhuke jijnasa krlen, "ami ki plestiyder sng ldoi krb?" prbhu uttr dilen, "hyam, kiyilake bamcao. plestiyder akrmn kr." edike dayuder leakra dayudke bln, "sunun, amra yihuday thaktei bes bhy pacchi. tahle cinta krn plestiy sainyder sng mukheamukhi ldaite amra aro ktkhani bhy pete pari." dayud abar prbhuke jijnas krlea. prbhu blen, "kiyilay cle yao. ami teamake plestiyder harate sahay kr." tai sngider niye dayud kiyilar gelen. tamr sngira plestiyder sng yuddh krl. yud-dhe tara plestiyder hariye tader gru, meas sb dkhl kre nil. ebhabei dayud kiyilar leakder bamcalen. (ykhn abiyathr dayuder kache giyechilen, tkhn tini tamr sng ekta ephead niyechilen.) leakra selke bln, "dayud ekhn kiyilay ache." sel blen, "isbr dayudke amar hatei diyechen. dayud nijer jalei nijeke jdiyeche. se emn ekta shre gel yekthane anek phtk ebm phtk bndh krar anek khil ache." sel tamr sb sainyder yuddh krar jny daklen. tara dayud o tamr leakder akrmn krar jny

kiyilay yabar jny prstut hlea. seler ei mtlb dayud jante parlen. tini yajk abiyathrke blen, "ei khane sei ephead anea." dayud prarthna krlea, "he prbhu israyeler isbr, ami sunechi sel amar jny kiyilay ese shr ddbms krar mtlb kreche. sel ki kiyilay asbe? kiyilay leakra ki or hate amay tule debe? he prbhu israyeler isbr, ami apnar sebk. dya kre amay blun!" prbhu blen, "sel asbe." abar dayud jijnes krlea, "kiyilar leakra ki amay ebm amar leakder seler hate dhriye debe?" prbhu blen, "hyam, dhriye debe." tkhn dayud sngider niye kiyila chede cle gelen. dayuder sngid chil 600 jn purus. 60 tara bibhinn jaygay cle gel. sel jante parlen dayud kiyila theke cle gechen. tai tini ar okhane gelen na. dayud mrubhumite giye sekhankar umcu pamlcil ghera durg ngre kichukal theke gelen. tini siph mrubhumir pahadi deseo thaklen. prtidin sel dayudder kheamj krten; kintu prbhu seler hate dayudke smpe dilen na. siph mrubhumir hearese dayud gelen. sel take htya krte aschen ble tini bes bhy peye giyechilen. kintu seler putr yeanathn hearese dayuder sngid dekha krte gel. yeanathn dayudke isbrer opr bisbas rakhte sahayy krechilea. yeanathn dayudke bl, "bhy peo na. amar pita sel teamake marbe na. tumi hbe israyeler raja. ami hb teamar dbitiy jn. emnki amar pitao seta jane." yeanathn ebm dayud dujne prbhur samne ek cukti krlea. tarpr yeanathn ghre phire gelea. dayud hearese theke gelen. sipher basindara seler sngid dekha krte gibayay el. tara selke bl, "dayud amader dese lukiye ache. dayud yesimeaner dksine hkhila pahader opr hearerer durge ryechen. sutram he rajn, ye kean din apni amader ekhane cle asun. dayudke apnar hate dhriye deoya amader krtby." sel blen, "teamra amake sahayy krech. prbhu teamader mngl krun. yao, dayud smbdhe aro kheamjkhbr krea. dekh, keathay se ryeche, ke ke dayudke sekhane dekheche. sel bhablen, 'dayud calak o ctur tai hytea amar sngid calaki krte caiche.' sel blen, 'dayuder lukeaner smst jayga khumje ber krea. tarpr phire ese amake smst janao. janar pr ami teamader sngid yab. dayud ekhane thakle ami teamader sngid yab. dayud ekhane thakle ami take khumje ber krbi. yihuday badi badi kheamj krleo oke ami peye yab." sipher basindara siphre phire gel. pre sel sekhane gelen. dayud ar tamr leakra thakten mayean mrubhumite. jaygata chil yesimeaner dksine. sel tamr leakder niye dayuder kheamj krte laglen. kintu ekhane leakra dayudke sabdhan kre dil ye sel tamke khumjche. dayud ykhn eta sunlen tini mayean mrubhumir 'rk' ancle cle gelen. e khbr seler kache pemche gel. sekhane dayudke dhrtre chutlen. eki pahader ekdikle sel ar ulteadike dayud o tamr sngira. dayud seler kache theke paliye yabar jny tibrbege chutchilen. selo dayudke dhrbar jny sainyder niye pahader caridik ghire phellen. sei smy seler kache ekjn dt ese bl, "siggir esea, plestiyra amader akrmn krte asche." tkhn sel dayuder picu neoya bndh krlen. tini plestiyder sngid ldai krte gelen. sei karne leakra ai jaygar nam diyechil 'pichl sila.' dayud mayean mrubhumi theke cle gelen surksit durg ngrguleay. seguli ain-gdir kachakachi abshthit.

sel plestiyder hariye dilen. erpr leakra tamke janal, "dayud ain-gdir kachakachi ekta mrubhumi ancle ryeche." tkhn sel israyel thek 3,000 jn purus beche nilen. sel tader sngid 'bunea chagler silar' kache dayud o tamr sngider kheamj krte laglen. sel rastar dhare ekta meser geayale ese pdlen. kachakachi ekta guha chil. sel halka hte guhatir bhitre gelen. dayud ebm tamr leakra guhar bhitre anek dure lukiye chil. sngira dayudke bl, "prbhu ajker dintar kthai blechilen. tini apnake blechilen, 'ami apnar kache apnar struke ene deb. tarpr apni eke niye ya khusi tai krun.' dayud hamagudi diye ese krme seler bes kache ese pdlen. tarpr tini seler jamar ekta kean kete phellen. sel dayudke dekhte pan ni. pre er jny dayuder mn kharap hye gel. dayud tamr sngider blen, 'ami asa kri amar mniber biruddhe ei dhrner kaj prbhu ar amay krte deben na. sel hcchen prbhur mneanit raja. ami tamr biruddhe kichu krba na.' ei ktha ble dayud tamr sngider thamiye dilen. tader selke aghat krte tader nisedh kre dilen. sel guha chede nij rastay cllen. dayud guha theke beriye ese cemciye selke daklen, "he raja, he mnib." sel pechn phire takalen. dayud abhumi matha neayalen. tini selke blen, "leakra ykhn ble, 'dayud apnake htia krte cay, tkhn se kthay apni kan den ken?' ami apnake marte cai na. apni nijer ceakhe dekhe nin. ei guhate aj prbhu apnake amar hate tule diyechilen. kintu ami apnake htia krte cai na. ami apnar opr sdy chilam. ami blam, 'ami amar mnibke htia krte cai na. sel hcchen prbhur abhisikt raja.' amar hater ei tukrea kapdtr dike ceye dekhun. apnar peasak theke ami eta kete niyechilam. ami apnake htia krte partam, kintu krini. ekta byapar ami apnake beajhate cai. apnar biruddhe ami kean sdyntar kri ni. apnar prtii ami kean anyay kri ni brm apnii amake khumje bedacchen, amay htia krba jny. bym prbhui er bicar krben. tinii amar opr abicar krar jny apnake sasti deben. ami nije apnar sngid yuddh krba na. ekta puranea prbad ache: 'mnd leakder kach thekei mnd jinisgulea ase.' ami apnar opr keanea mnd kaj kri ni, ami apnar ksti krbea na. kar pechne apni dhaoya krchen? kar sngid israyeler raja yuddh krte clechen? apnake aghat krbe emn karear pechne apni chutchen na. mne hcche apni yen ekta mrt kukur athba ekta nil machir pechne tada krchen. prbhu er subicar krun. tinii thik krun apnar ebm amar md-hye ke bhal, ke kharap. prbhu amake smrtm krun ebm prman krben ye ami thik kajti krechi. prbhu apnar hat theke amake rkasa krben." dayud thamlen. sel jijnes krlen, "dayud putr amar, e ki teamar sbr? e kar sbr sunchi?" ei ble sel kamdte suru krlen. tini khub kamdte laglen. sel blen, "tumi thik, ami bhul krechi. tumi amar sngid bhal bybhar krleo ami teamar sngid kharap bybhar krechi. ya ya bhalea tumi krech sbi amake blech. prbhu amake teamar kache ene diyechilen, kintu tumi amake htia krea ni. etei prman hy ye ye ami teamar stru ni. ekbar struke dhrle keu abar take chede dey? strur jny se kkhno bhalea kaj kre na. aj tumi amay ye anugrh krle tar jny prbhu teamay purskrt krben. ami jani tumi israyeler raja hbe. ami jani ye tumi israyel rajyer opr sasn krbe. amake tumi ktha dao, prbhur name ei spti krea, ktha

dao amar uttprususder kauke tumi htya krbe na. ktha dao, amar nam amader bms theke tumi muche debe na." dayud selke prtisruti dilen. tini prtisruti dilen tini seler pribarer kauke htya krben na. tarpr sel phire gelen. dayud ebe tamr sngira durge cle gelela.

25

smuyel mara gel. smst israyelbasira ektrit hl ebm smuyeler mrtyur jnye seak prkas krl. tara smuyelke ramay tar badite kbr dil. tarpr dayud parn mrubhumir dike cle gelen. mayean shre ek mst bd dhni bas krt. tar 3,000 mes ar 1,000 chaghl krl. se tar meseder theke psm chamtbar jny krmmlle giyechil. sei byktir nam nabl, se kaleb pribarer leak. nabler strir nam abigl. se yemn jnani temni sundri. kintu nabl chil atynt nic prkrtir ar nisthur dhmrer bykti. dayud mrubhumite thakte thaktei sunechilen nabl meser ga theke psm chamtche. dayud dsjn yubkke nabler sngel aleacnar jny pathiyechilen. tini blen, "krmmlle giye nablke khumje ber krea. tarpr take amar hye abhibadn janio." dayud nabler jny ei barta dilen, "asa krchi tumi o teamar pribarer skle bhal achea. teamader ya ya ache sbi bhal ache. sunlam, tumi naki meser ga theke psm chemte nicch. teamar mspalkra amader kache kichudin chil. amra tader kean ksti kri ni. tara ykhn krmmlle chil tkhn tader kache theke amra kichui niini. teamar bhrtyder jijnas kre dekhbe kthata ktkhani sty. anugrh kre amar pathanea yubkder sngel bhal bybhar krbe. ei subh dine amra teamar kache esechi. eder ythasadyh dan krea. asa kri amar jny etuku krbe. iti teamar bndhudayud." dayuder leakra nabler kache giye bartata dil. kintu nabl tader sngel jghny bybhar krl. se blil, "ke dayud? yisyer putr ke? kt krtidas ye mniber kach theke ajkal paliye yacche. amar kache ruti ache, jl ache, mamso ache. amar bhrtyder jny psu bli diye sei mamser bybstha krechi. tara amar mesgulear ga theke psm kete ney. kintu yader ami cini na, tader kichutei ta deb na." dayuder leakra phire elea. ya ya hyeche sb tara dayudke blil. sb sune dayud blen, "ebar trbari nao." dayud o tamr leakra keamre trbari emte nil. pray 400 jn dayuder sngel gel. drbysamgri rksar jny 20200 jn ril. nabler ekjn bhrti nabler stri abigilke blil, "dayud mrubhumi theke dut pathiyechilen amader mniber (nabler) kache. kintu nabl tader sngel bhal bybhar kreni. atha tara amader sngel ythesh bhal bybhar krechil. amra ykhn mathe mes crate yetam tkhn dayuder leakra sbmsy amader sngel sngel thakt. ora kkhno kean anyay kre ni. amader kichu curio yay ni. dayuder leakra amader din rat pahara dit. amader carparse ora chil pracirer mtea. amra ykhn mesder dekhassuna krtam tkhn ora amader rksa krt. ekhn bhebe dekhun, apni ki krte paren. nabl etea pasnd ye tar sngel ktha ble tar mn pribtrn kranea asmbhb. amader mnib ar tar smsare ghear duryeag ghniye asche." abigl ei sune ar bindumart deri na kre 200 ruti, dutea thle bhrti draksars, pamcta meser rannakra mams, pray ek busel ranna dal, 2 keayart kismis, 200 ti dumurer pithe ei sb jeagad gre gadhar pithe capiyel dil. tarpr abigl bhrtyder blil, "teamra egiye yao. ami teamader pechn pechn aschi." e ktha se tar sbamike blil na. abigl tar gadhar pithe cdl ebm

prbter any dike neme cle gel. anydik theke dayud tamr leakder sngel niye aschilen. abigler sngel dekha hbar age dayud blen, "mrubhumite ami nabler smpti rksa krechilam. tar ektao mes yate hariye na yay sei dike kda niri rekhechilam. kintu et upkar kean kajei lagl na. ami tar bhal krleo se amar sngel kharap bybhar krl. ebar nabler badir ekjnkeo ydi kal skal prynt bamciye rakhi tahle isbr yen amake sasti den." thik tkhni abigl tar kache ese gel. dayudke dekhe matha nicu kre dayuder paye pdl. dayuder paye pde abigl blil, "mhasy, dya kre amake kichu blte anumti din. amar ktha sunun. ya hyeche tar jny apni amake deasi krun. ami apnar dutder dekhi ni. e apdarth leaktake apni meatei grahy krben na. tar yemn nam, se temni leak. tar namer arth 'dust' ar se styii mnd kaj kre. prbhu apnake nirih leakder htya krte den ni. jibnt prbhur diby ebm apnar jibit praner diby, yara apnar stru, yara apnar ksti krte cay tara sklei nabler mtea hyek. ekhn ami apnar jny ei uphar enechi. apni apnar yubkder esb dan krun. ami ye anyay krechi tar jny apni anugrh kre amake ksa krun. prbhu apnar pribarer skle sktisali krben. apnar pribar thekei abirbhab hbe anek rajar. prbhu etai krben, karn apni tamr hye yuddh kren. ytdin apni bemce achen leake apnar kean deas khumje pabe na. ydi keu apnake htya krte ase, prbhu apnar isbri, apnake rksa krben. apnar struder tini gultir dhiler mtea chumde phele deben. prbhu apnar jny anek bhal kichu krbar prtisruti krechen ebm tini absyi tamr skl prtisruti rakhsen. tini apnake israyeler neta krben. nirih manuske htya kre paper bhagi apni hben na. sei phamde apni pa deben na. prbhu apnake ykhn jyyukt krben tkhn apni dya kre amay smrn krben." dayud abigilke blen, "prbhu israyeler isbrer prsmsa kr. tini teamake amar kache pathiyechen ble tamr prsmsa kr. teamar subicarer jny isbr teamay asirbad krun. aj tumi nirih manusder htya krar pap theke amake bamcale. prbhu, israyeler isbrer name ami spth krchi, tumi ydi amar sngel tadadati dekha krte na aste tahle nabler badir leakra keu kal skal prynt bemce thakt na." dayud abigler uphar grhn krlen. tini take blen, "tumi santite badi yao. ami teamar anureadh sunечи. tumi ya kichu ceyech ami ta krb." abigl nabler kache phire elea. nabl tkhn badite rajar mtea tar khabar khacchil. se matal chil ebm khusi chil. tai skal na hoya prynt abigl take kichu blil na. prdin skale nabler hums phire el. tkhn abigl take sb ktha khule blil. tkhn nabl hrdreage akrant hl. ds din dhre se pathrer mtea and hye ril. pray ds din pr prbhu nabler mrtyu ghtalen. nabler mrtyu smbad sune dayud blen, "prbhur prsmsa krea. nabl amar smprke kharap ktha blechil, kintu prbhu amake smrthn krlen. tini amay kean anyay krte den ni. nabl anyay krechil blei tini tar mrtyu ghtalen."tarpr dayud abigilke ekta citi pathalen. take tamr stri hisabe pabar jny prstab krlen. dayuder anucrra krmmlle giye abigilke blil, "apnake niye yabar jny dayud amader pathiyechen. tini apnake bibah krte can." abigl matite upud hye prnam kre blil, "ami teamader dasi. teamader seba krte ami prstut. amar mniber (dayuder) sebkder pa dhuye dite ami prstut." abigl ar deri na kre dayuder anucruder sngel ekta gadhar pithe cde rona hl. tar sngel chil pamc dasi. abigl, dayuder stri hlen. dayud yisriyeliy ahineaymkeo bibah krechilen. abigl

ar ahineaym duinei dayuder stri hl. dayud seler knyā mikhleko bibah krechilen. kintu sel dayuder kache theke tar knyake sriye ene tar sngē pltir biye dilen. pltir pitar nam layis. pltir badi chil glim shre.

26

sipher leakra seler sngē dekha krte gibiyay gel. tara selke blł, “dayud hkhilar pahade lukiyē ryeche. yes-imeaner thik apr dikei sei pahad. sipher mrubhumite sel neme elen. smst israyel theke sel 3000 sainy beche niyechilen. eder niye sel sipher mru ancle dayudke khumjite laglen. hkhila pahade sel tambu bsalen. yes-imeaner rastar dhareī chil sei tambu. dayud mrubhumir mdhye bas krten. tini jante parlen ye sel sekhanēo tar pichu niyechen. tkhn tini gupter pathalen. sel ye hkhilay eschen. se khbr tini janten. dayud seler sibire upsthit hlen. tini dekhlen keathay sel ar abner ghumacchilen. (abner, seler senapti, nerer putr.) sel sibirer majhkhane ghumeacchilen. sainyra tamr carpase chil. dayud hittiy ahimelk ar sruyar putr abisyer sngē ktha blen. (abisy yeayaber bhāi.) tini tader blen, “ke amar sngē seler sibire yabē?” abisy uttre blł, “ami teamar sngē yab.” rat hle dayud o abisy seler sibire gechen. sel sibirer majhkhane ghumeacchilen. tamr mathar kache matite tamr brsa gamtha chil. abner o anyany sainyra seler carpase ghumacchil. abisy dayudke blł, “aj isbrer dyay apni stru jy krben. seler brsa diye selke matite gemthe dite cai. sudhu ekbar apni ei kajta amay krte din.” dayud abisyke blen, “selke htya kearea na. prbhū yake raja ble mneanit krechen take keu yen aghat na kre. aghat krle se abisy sasti pabe. prbhū ykhn achen tkhn tini niscyi niyei selke sasti deben. tachada seler sbabhābik mrtuyo hte pare. kimba eo hte pare yuddhei sel mara yaben. se yai heak ami cai na ye prbhū tamr nirbacit rajake amar hat diye ht hte den. ekhn seler mathar kache brsa ar jler jaygata tule nao. tarpr amra cle yab.” sei mt dayud brsa ar kumjea nebar pr abisyke sngē niye tambu theke ber hlen. keu kichu jante parl na. keu ghum theke jegeo uθhl na. sel ar sainyra sklei gadh ghume dhle pdechil karn prbhū tader gadh ghume akrañt krechilen. dayud utpyka priyē pahader sikhre giye damdalen. sei jayga theke seler sibir anek dure chil. dayud sainsyamt ar nerer putr abnerer dike citkar kre blen, “abner jbab dao.” abner uttr dilea, “ke tumi? ken tumi rajake dakch?” dayud blen, “tumi tea ekjn manus, tai na?” israyeler ar pamcta manuser ceye tumi sera, thik ki na? tahle ken tumi teamar mnibke pahara dile na? ekjn sadharn manus tambute dhuke teamader mnibke khun krte esechil. tumi mst bd bhul krech. ami prbhur name spth kre blchi, teamake ar teamar leakder abisyi mrte hbe. tumi ki janea ken? karn tumi prbhur nirbacit raja arthar teamar mnibke rkṣa kr ni. seler mathar kache keathay rajar brsa ar jler kumjea ache? khumje dekhea, keathay?” sel dayuder sbr cinten. se blł, “bts dayud, tumii ki ktha blch?” dayud uttr dilen, “he prbhū, he rajn, apni amari knthsbr sunchen.” dayud abar blen, “apni ken amar pichu niyechen? ami ki anyay krechi? ki amar deas? he amar mnib, he raja, amar ktha sunun. apni ydi amar opr rag kre thaken ebm prbhū ydi er karn hye thaken

tahle tamke tamr naibedy grhn krte din. kintu ydi leakder karne apni amar opr rag kre thaken, tahle prbhū yen tader mnd kren. prbhū amay ye des dan krechen sei des ami leakderi cape tyag krte badhy hyechi. tara amay bleche, ‘yao, bhindesider sngē bas krea. sekhane giye any murttir puja krea.’ sunun, prbhur sannidhy theke dure sriye niye amay mrte deben na. israyeler raja ekta nil machi khumjite beriyē es-echen. yemn keu prbte uthe samany ekta titir pakhiye tada kre sikar kre. tkhn sel blen, “ami pap krechi. bts dayud, tumi phire esea. aj tumi dekhale, teamar kache amar jibn kt pryējaiñiy. ami teamake htya krb na. ami beakar mt kaj krechi. ki bhuli ami krechi!” dayud blen, “ei dekhun rajar brsa. apnar ekjn yubkke ekhane pathiye din. se ēta niye yak. prbhū prtiti manuske tar krmer jny prtidañ diye thaken. ydi se ucit kaj kre tahle tini take purskar den ar ydi se anyay kre tahle tini take sasti den. aj tini apnake haranar jny amake pathiyechen. kintu ami tamr mneanit rajake kichutei aghat krte pari na. aj apnake ami dekhalam ye, apnar jibn amar kache kt mulyban. ekibhabe prbhūo dekhaben, tamr kache amar jibno kt mulyban. prbhū amake sb rkm bipd theke rkṣa krben.” sel dayudke blen, “bts dayud, isbr teamar mngl krun. tumi anek mht krm krbe ebm tumi sphl hbe.” dayud nijer pthe cle gelen, ar sel tamr jaygay phire gelen.

27

dayud mne mne blen, “ekdin na ekdin sel amake niscyi dhrben. sbceye bhāl hy ydi ami plestiyder dese cle yai. tahle sel amake israyele khumjite khumjite klant hye pḍben. ebhabe ami seler hat theke beriyē aste parbea.” sutram 600 jñ purus niye dayud israyel chede cle gelen. tara mayeaker putr akhisar kache gelen. akhis tkhn gater raja. dayud spribare tamr yubkker sngē gater akhisar sngē theke gelen. dayuder sngē chil tamr dui stri. yisriyeler ahineaym ar krmiliy abigl. abigl nabler bidhba ptñi. sbai selke blł, dayud gat dese paliye geche. tai sel ar dayudke khumlen na. dayud akhiske blen, “apni ydi amar opr prsnñ hn, the apnar ye kean ekta shre amake thakte din. ami apnar ekjn bhrty matr. sekhaneī amar upyukt jayga. ei rajdhanite apnar kache thaka amar manay na.” sedin akhis dayudke siklg shre pathalen. sehetu siklg aj prynt yihuda rajader shr hye ache. ek bchr car mas dayud plestiyder sngē chilen. dayud ebm tamr sngira amalekiy, gsuriy, girsiy adhibasider biruddhe yuddh krte gelen, yara sei misr prynt surer kache telem ancle bas krt. dayuder kache tara prajit hl. tader sb dhnsmpd dayuder hate geleā. ai ancler sklke hariye dayud tader mes, gru, gadha, ut, bstr sbkichu niye akhisar kache tule dilen. kintu dayud ei leakder mdhye ekjnkeo jibit rakhlen na. erkm lḍai dayud anekbar krechilen. prtyekbari akhis dayudke jijnasa krten keathay se yuddh kre et sb jiniñ enechē. dayud blten, “ami yuddh krechi ebm yihudar dksin ancl jitechi.” athba “ami yuddh kre yirhmiler dksin dik jitechi,” athba blten, “ami keniyyer dksine lḍai kre jitechi.” dayud gate kaukei jibit anten na. tini bhāblen, “ydi amra kauke jibit rakhi tahle se akhiske ble debe ami ki krechi.” plestiyder dese thakar smy dayud sb smy ei dhrner kaj krten. akhis dayudke bisbas krte

suru krechilen. akhis mne mne blten, “nijer leakrai ekhn dayudke ghrna krche. israyeliyra take ekebarei dekhthe pare na. ekhn theke cirdin dayud amar seba krbe.”

28

pre plestiyra israyeler biruddhe yuddher jny sainy smgrh krte lagl. akhis dayudke blten, “leakder niye tumi amar snges israyeliyder biruddhe yabe, bujhte perech?” dayud blten, “niscyi, dekhhen ami ki kri.” akhis blten, “bes! tumi hbe amar dehrksi. sbmsy tumi amake rkasa krbe.” smuyel mara gel. tar mryute israyeliyra sklei seak prkas krl. tara take tar nijer des ramay kbr dilara pretatma namay ar bh-bisyt blte pare tader sklke sel blpurbk israyel theke sriye diyechilen. plestiyra yuddher jny tairi hl. tara suneme tambu khatal. israyeliyder niye sel gilbeay tambu khatalen. plestiy sainyder dekhe sel bhy peye gelen. bhye tamr buk kampte lag. sel, prbhur kache prarthna krhen. kintu prbhu se prarthnar kean uttr dilen na. sbpner mdhyeo isbr selke kichu blten na. urimer dbarao isbr uttr dilen na. keanea bhabbadar madhyme isbr seler uddeasye kean bani seanalen na. absese, sel tamr adhikarikder blten, “ekjn strileaker kheamj kr ye ekjn pretatmar madhyem. take jijnes krb yuddhe ki hte pare.” tara blt, “ain-deare erkm ekjn ache.” sel nanarkm peasake sajlen yate keu tamke cinte na pare. sei ratre sel dajn leak niye sei strileaktike dekhte gelen. tarpr tar dekha peye sel blten, “ami cai tumi eka atmake utthiye an. se amay bh-bisyte ki hbe na hbe ta blbe. ami yar nam blb tumi take deke anbe.” sei strileakti blt, “sel ya krechen tar sbi apni janen. tini tea israyeler theke sb jyeatise ar bhut namanea madhyemder jear kre tadiye diyechen. apni amay asle phamde phele mere phelte caichen.” sel prbhur name spth kre sei strileaktike blten, “prbhur diby diye blchi ye tumi er jnye sasti bheag krbe na.” strileakti blt, “apnar jny kake ene dite hbe?” sel blten, “smuyelke utthiye an.” tai hl. strileakti smuyelke dekhthe peye citkar kre uttl. se selke blt, “tumi amake prtarna krech, tumii tea sel.” raja sei strileaktike blt, “bhy peo na. tumi ki dekhch?” strileakti blt, “ami dekhchi ekta atma bhumii theke uthe asche.” sel blt, “take kar mtea dekhche?” strileakti blt, “take dekhthe bises peasak pra ekjn brddhleaker mtea.” sel bujhte parlen uni hcchen smuyel. sel matha neayalen. matite upud hye suye pdlen. smuyel selke blt, “tumi ken amake birtk krch? ken amake tule ane?” sel blten, “ami bipde pdechii. plestiyra amar biruddhe yuddh krte esech, kintu isbr amay tyag krechen. tini amar dake ar sada dicchen na. keanea bhabbadi ba keanea sbpner mdhye diyeeo tini uttr dicchen na. tai ami ap-nake dekechi. apni blun amake ki krte hbe?” smuyel blten, “prbhu teamay tyag krechen. tini ekhn teamar prtibesi (dayuder) kache. tbe ken amay jbalatn krch? amar madhyem prbhu teamake janiyechen tini ki krben. ekhn tini tamr ktha anuyayikaj krchen. tini teamar hat theke rajtb kede nicchen. tini teamar ekjn prtibesike sei rajy smrpn krchen. sei prtibesir nam dayud. tumi prbhur ktha many krea ni. tumi amalekiyder ddbms krea ni ebm tader dekhao ni ye prbhu tader opr kt krudh chilen. tai tini teamar snges

emn bybhar krchen. tamr icchatei plestiyra teamake ar israyeli yeaddhader prajit krbe. agamikal tumi ar teamar putrera ekhane amar kache asbe.” sel snges snges matite pde gelen. tini suye rilen. smuyeler kthay tini bes bhy peyechilen. tachada saradin sararat kichu na kheyte tini khub durbl hye pdechilen. strileakti seler kache ese dekl sel styii bes bhy peye gechen. se take blt, “sunun ami apnar dasi. apnar ades ami paln krechi. nijer jibner jhumki niye apnar ktha ami sunechi. ekhn dya kre amar ktha sunun. ami ap-nake kichu khete dicchi. apni kheyte skti snyc krne yate pthe clte phirte paren.” kintu sel ktha sunlen na. tini blten, “ami khab na.” emnki seler adhikarikrao strileaktir snges yukt hye selke khabar jnye minti krte lagl. ses prynt sel tader ktha sunlen. tini mati theke uthe bichanar opr bslen. strileaktir badite ekti meataseata bachur chil. se ctpt bachurtike jbai krl. kichu myda khamir na diye mekhe hte leci tairi kre semke phell. sel o krmcarider se khete dil. tara khaoya daoya kre sei ratre uthe beriey pdl.

29

plestiyra apheke sainy jdea krl. israyeliyra tambu gadl yisriyel jhrnar pase. plestiy saskra 100 jn sainy ebm 1,000 jn sainyer ek ek dl niye kuckaoyaj kre agrsr hlen. pechne pechne akhiser snges ril dayud o tar leakra. plestiy senaptira jijnasa krl, “ei ibriyra, ekhane ki krche?” akhis blten, “e hcche dayud, seler ekjn uc-cpdsth adhikarik. amar snges o anekdin ryeche. selke chede debar pr theke ytdin dayud amar kache ryeche ttdin o mdhye kharap kichu dekhii ni.” tthu plestiy senaptira akhiser opr rege gel. tara blt, “dayudke phert pathiye dao. oke ye shre tumi thakte diyech, sekhane oke phire yetei hbe. amader snges se yud-dhe yabe na. oke rakha mane ekjn strukei rakha. se amader sainyder mere tar raja selkei khusi krbe. dayudke niye israyeliyra ei gan geye nacanaci kre: sel mereche stru hajare hajare. dayud mereche ayute ayute! tai dayudke deke akhis blten, “prbhur astithe mteai niscit ye tumi amar anugt. teamake amar sainy-der mdhye rakhle ami khusi htam. yedin theke tumi amar kache, ami teamar kean anyay dekhii ni. kintu plestiy saskra teamake smrtn kre ni. tumi phire yao. plestiy rajader biruddhe tumi kichu krea na.” dayud blten, “ami ki emn anyay krechi? aj prynt ytdin ap-nar samne achi, apni ki ei daser kean deas peyechen? tbe ken amar mnib mharajer struder biruddhe yuddh krte deben na?” akhis uttr dilen, “ami teamay ekjn bhalea manus hisabe gny kri. tumi ekjn isbrer duter mtea. kintu ki krb, plestiy senaptira blche, ‘dayud amader snges yuddh krte yabe na.’ khub skale tumi leakder niye ye shr ami teamake diyechi sei shre phire yao. senaptira teamar name yesb ninda kreche sesbe kan dio na. tumi bhal leak. tai sury other snges snges tumi cle yabe.” absese dayud ebm tamr sngira khub skale plestiyder dese phire gel ebm plestiyra yisriyel prynt gel.

trtiy dine dayud siklge upsthit hl. sekhane giye tara dekhil amalekiyra siklg shr akrmn kreche. tara negebh ancle hana diyechil. siklg shr tara pudiyi charkhar kre diyechil. siklger strileakder tara bndi hisabe dhre niye giyechil. yubk brddh sklke dhre niye giyechil, kintu tader kauke htya kre ni. dayud leakder sngi niye siklge ese dekhlen shrtu dau dau kre jblche. tader strider, chelemeye sklkei amalekiyra dhre niye geche. dayud ebm tamr leakra citkar kre kamdte kamdte ekebare kahil hye pdl. sese durbtlay ar citkar krte parl na. amalekiyra dayuder dui strikei, yisriyeliy ahineaym ar nabler bidhba abiglke, dhre niye giyechil. sb sainyra duhkhe ar rage adhir hye pdechil, karn tader chele meyeder yuddh bndi hisabe niye yaoya yechil. tai tara dayudke akrmn krbar o pathr chumde mere phelbar siddhant nil. dayud esb sune musde pdlen. kintu prbhu isbremp dayud tamr skti khumje pelen. dayud yajk abiyathrke bllen, “ephedti ene dao ebm abiyathr dayudke seta ene dilen.” tarpr dayud prbhur kache prarthna krlen, “yara amader chelemeyeder dhre niye geche, ami ki tader pichu neb? ami ki tader dhrte parb?” prbhu bllen, “yao oder pichu nao. tumi oder dhrte parbe. tumi teamar skl pribargulike rkasa krte parbe.” dayud 600 jn leak niye bisear sreater kache pemchlen. sekhane tamr leakder pray 200 jn thakl. tara khub durbal ar klant hye pdechil. tara ar clte parchil na. tai 400 jn purus niye dayud amalekiyder tada krlen. dayuder leakra mather mdhye ekjn misriyke dekhte pel. tara take dayuder kache niye ese jl ar kichu khabar dil. dumurer pithe ar dumuthea kismis oke khete dil. khaoya daoyar pr se ektu bhal beadh krl. tandin tinrat se kean kichu khete pay ni ba pan krte pay ni. misriy leaktake dayud jijnasa krlen, “ke teamar mnib? keatha theke tumi asch?” leakti bll, “ami ekjn misriy. amaleker kritdas. tandin age ami asusth hoyay amar mnib amake chede diye cle yay. amra negebh akrmn krechilam. okhane krethiyya thake. amra yihuda ar negebh anl akrmn krechilam. negebbe kaleber leakra thake. amra siklgo pudiyi diyechilam.” dayud take jijnasa krlen, “yara amader pribargulike niye niyeche tumi ki tader kache amader niye yabe?” misriy leakti bll, “ydi isbrer kache prtisruti krea ye tumi amay htya krbe na ba amake amar mniber kache phiriye debe na, tahle ami teamake sahavy krbea.” misriy leakti dayudke amalekiyder kache pemche dil. sei smy tara matite caridike chdiye gdagd dicchil, khaoyadaoya o pan krchil. plestiyder des ar yihuda theke ya luthpat kre enechil se sb niye ora phurti krchil. dayud tader akrmn kre htya krlen. suryadei theke prdin sndhye prynt tara yuddh krle. 400 jn amalek yubk jhamp diye, ute cde paliye gel. bakira skle niht hl. amalekiyra ya ya niyechil dayud tar sb phile pelen. tini tamr dui strio phire gelen. kichui kheaya yay ni. sisu brddh sklkei phire paoya gel. tara tader sb chele meyeder ebm tader dami jinispr sb phire pel. dayud sb phiriye niye elen. dayud smst mespal o gea-pal nilen. dayuder leakra eisb psuke age age calal. dayuder leakra bll, “eisb hche dayuder purskar.” bisear sreater dhare ye 200 jn theke giyechil tader kache dayud elen. era khub klant

ar durbal ble dayuder sngi yete pare ni. tara dayud o tamr sngider sngi dekha krte el. tara kache astei bisear sreater dhare leakra abhibadn janal. kintu dayuder leakder mdhye dust leako chil. tara jhamela badhat. tara bll, “ei 200 jn leak amader sngi ase ni. tai eder amra ya enechi tar bhag deb na. era sudhu nijeder stri o chelemeyeder phert pabe.” dayud bllen, “bhaish, eirkm kaj kra thik ny. prbhu amader ki diyeche ekbar bhebe dekhe. tini amader birud-dhe asa struder hariye diyeche. teamader ktha keu sunbe na. yara drbysamgri aglechil ar yara yud-dhe yeag diyechil sklei sman dabidar. prtyekei sman bhag pabe.” dayud israyeler jny ei bidhi o sasn sthir krlen. ei bidhan ajo calu ache. dayud siklge ese pemchalen. amalekiyder kach theke paoya kichu jinispr tamr bndhuder kache pathiye dilen. era sb yihudar dlpti. dayud bllen, “teamader jny kichu uphar enechi. prbhur struder kach theke eisb amra peychi.” dayud amalekiyder kach theke neoya jinispr theke kichu baithel, negebher rameat ebm yttirer netader kache pathalen. areayer, siphmeat, istimeay, rakhl, yirhmeliyeder nrggulite, keniyder nrggulite rhmma, kear-asn, athak, ebm hibreen shrer netader kache dayud uphar pathalen. tachada ar ye ye dese dayud o tar leakra chil, seisb deser netader kacheo tini uphar pathalen.

31

israyeler biruddhe yuddhe plestiyra jite gel. israyeliyra plestiyder kach theke paliye gel. gilbeay prbter cuday anek israyeliy mara gel. sel ar tamr putrder biruddhe plestiyra ekta durdant yuddh caliyechil. seler tin putr yeannathn, abinadb ar mlki-suyke plestiyra htya krl. yuddher abstha seler pkse kharap theke ara kharap theke lagl. tirndajira tir chumde selke gurutrbhabe aht krl. sel tamr brmbhankari bhrttye bllen, “amay teamar trbari diye mere phel. tahle bidesira ar amay mere mja krte parbe na.” kintu bhrttye se ktha sunlea na. se bes bhy peye giyechil. tai sel nijer trbari diye nijeke htya krlen. bhrttyi ykhn dekhil sel mara geche, tkhn seo nijer trbari diye atmhtya krl. seler sngi seo sekhane pde ril. ei bhaabe eki dine sel o tamr tin putr ar brmdhari bhrttye eki sngi mara gel. uptykar anydike bsbaskari israyeliyra dekhlea israyeliy sainyra dede palacche. tara dekhil sel ar tar tin putr mara geche. ebar tarao shr chede palal. tarpr plestiyra elea ebm ai shrgulite bsbas krl. prdin plestiyra mrtder deh theke jinis luth krte cle gel. gilbeay prbt cuday se tara sel ar tamr tin putrer mrtdeh dekhte pel. tara seler mathata kete nil. seler brm niye nil. tara plestiyder kache khbr diye dil. tader murtismuher mndireo tara ei khbr niye gel. astareat murttir mndireo tara seler brm rekhe dil. seler deh tara jhuliyer rakhl keth saner deoyale. plestiyder seler prti krtrkmer ktha yabes gliiyder leakra jante parlea. sekhankar sainyra bait-sane gel. tara sara rat dhre drdh pdksepe agrsr hl. sekhankar deoyal theke tara seler deh tule nil. seler putrder deho tara namiye anl. tarpr tara dehgulea niye yabese gel. yabeser leakra eisb deh dah krlea. eder asthigulea yabese ekta bisal gacher tlay tara kbr dil. yabeser manus satdin upbas kre seak paln krl.

dayud amalekiyder prajit kre siklge phire gelen. seler mrtyur thik pre dayud siklge du'din thaklen. trtiyidin ekjn trun sainik siklge elea. leaktir jamakapd chemda, mathay dhuleabali bhrti.se dayuder kache ese matha nt kre tamkeprnam krlae. dayud tamke jijnasas krlen, "tumi keatha theke aschea?"leakti dayudke uttr dilea, "ami eimatr israyeliy sibir theke aschi." dayud take jijnasas krlen, "yuddhe kara jiteche bl?"leakti uttr dilea, "amader leak yuddhksetr theke paliye geche. anek leak yuddhe mara geche. emnki sel ebm tar putr yeannathno yuddhe mara geche." dayud sainikke jijnasas krlen, "tumi kemn kre janle ye sel ebm tar putr yeannathn mara geche?" sainik uttr dilea, "ami tkhn gilbeay prbte chilam. ami selke tar brsar upr bhr diye jhumke pdte dekhechi. tkhn plestiy rth o asbareahi sainikra krmsh seler kachakachi egiye aschilea. sel pichn phire amake dekhite pelen, amake daklen ebm ami sada dilam. sel jijnasas krechilen ami ke. ami blechilam ye ami ekjn amalekiy. tkhn sel blechilen, 'amake mere phel. ami prcndbhabae aht ebm ami pray mrte clechi.' tini emn maratmkbhabae aht hyechilen ye ami bujhlam tini ar bamcben na. sutram ami tamke htaya krlam. tarpr ami tar matha theke rajmukut, bahu theke bala khule niyechilam. he amar mnib, seguli niye ekhn ami apnar kache esechi." tkhn dayud nijer bstr chimde duhkhr prkas krlen ebm dayuder snge yara chil, tarao sei bhabe duhkhr prkas krl. tara duhkhe kamdte lagl o sndhya prynt upbas kre ril. tara sel ebm tar putr yeannathner mrtyur jny seak prkas krte lagl. dayud ebm tamr ngira, prbhur ye smst leakra niht hyeche tader jny ebm israyeler jny kamdlen. karn sel ebm tamr putr yeannathn ebm bhu israyeliy yuddhe mara giyechil. tkhn dayud, ye sainik take seler mrtyur smbad diyechil, tar snge ktha bllen. dayud jijnasas krlen, "tumi keatha theke aschea?"sainik uttr dil, "ami ek bidesir chele. ami ekjn amalekiy." dayud take jijnasas krlen, "prbhur abhisikt rajake htaya krte tumi bhy pele na ken?" tkhn dayud sei amalekiyke bllen, "tumii teamar mrtyur jny dayi. tumii blechile ye tumi prbhur abhisikt rajake htaya krech. sutram teamar nijer kthai teamar apradher prman dicche." erpr dayud tamr ek trun bhrtiye deke ei amalekiyke htaya krte ades dilen. tkhn sei israyeliy yubk sei amalekiyke htaya krl. sel o yeannathn smprke dayud ekti seak gt gailen. sei gan yihudar adhibasider sikhiye debar jny dayud tamr anugamider ades dilen. e gan 'dhnru' name pricit ya yaser grnthe lipibddh ache. "he israyel, teamar pahade teamar sendry binst hyechil. hay! sei birder kemn kre ptn hl! e khbr gate janio na. askileaner pthe pthe e khbr prcar krea na. ete plestiyara ullas krbe. ai sb bidesiraannidit hbe. gilbeay prbte utsrg ksetrguliropre yen kean brsti ba sisir kna na pde. sekhane birpurusder dhalgulte mrce pdeche. seler dhal tel diye ghsa hy ni. yeannathner dhnuak tar struder htaya kreche. seler trbario struder htaya kreche. yeannathn o sel prakrant stru sainyuder rktapd ghtiyeche. tamra skti-man leakder med mams chinnbhinn krechen. sel ebm yeannathn eke aprke bhaleabasten ebm jibnbhear eke aprer sng uppheag krechilen. mrtyuo tamder alada krte pare ni. tamder gti igler thekeo tibr chilea. tamra

simher thekeo blban chilene. he israyeler knyagn, seler jny bilap kr. sel teamader sundr lal peasak diyechen ebm ta seanar alnkare dheke diyechen. birgn yud-dhe bhuptit hlen. yeannathn gilbeay prbte mrtyubrn krlen. yeannathn, bhai amar, ami teamar jny seak-abhibhut. tumi amar snge khub bhal bybhar krech. amar prti teamar bhaleabasa ekjn narir bhaleabasar thekeo anupm chil. birgn yuddhe bhuptit hlen. yud-dher skl astr yuddhksetre hariye giyechil."

2

pre dayud prbhur kach theke updes cailen. dayud jijnasas krlen, "ami ki yihudar shrgulir kean ektir birud-dhe yuddh krb?"prbhu dayudke bllen, "hyam."dayud jijnasas krlen, "ami keathay yab?"prbhu bllen, "hibreane." tkhn dayud ebm tamr dui stri hibreane rona hlen. (tamr strira chilene yisriyeler ahineaym ebm krmmler nabler bidhba ptni abigl.) dayud tamr sngign ebm tader pribarkeo snge nilen. tara prtyeke hibreane ebm niktbrti shrgulite bsbas krte lagl. yihudar leakra hibreane ese dayudke yihudar rajarupe abhisikt krl. tarpr tara dayudke bll, "yabes giliy-der leakra selke kbr diyeche." dayud yabes giliy-der leakder kache bartabakh pathalen. bartabakhra yabeser leakder bll, "prbhu teamader asirbad krun kenna teamra teamader guru seler chaikbr diye tar prti dya dekhiech. prbhu teamader prti nyaysngt acrn krben ebm sdy hben. amio teamader prti sdy hb. ekhn teamra sktisali o sahsi ho. teamader mnib sel niht hyeche. kintu yihudar pribargeasthi amake tader rajarupe abhisikt kreche." nerer putr abner seler sainyabhinir senapti chilene. abner seler putr isbeasteke mhnymie niye gelen ebm take giliyd, asuriy, yisiyel, iphryim, binyamin ebm sara israyeler raja kre dilen. isbeast seler putr chilene. ykhn tini israyeler sasnbhar nen, tkhn tamr bys 40 bchr. tini israyele dubchr rajitb krechilen. kintu yihudar pribargeasthi dayudke anusrn krl. dayud chilene hibreaner raja. dayud yihudar pribargeasthir opr sat bchr ch'mas sasnkary caliyechilen. nerer putr abner ebm seler putr isbeaster kichu adhikarikgn mhnym theke gibiyean gel. srugar putr yeayab ebm dayuder adhikarikrao gibiyean gel. gibiyeaner ek pukurer kache tader dekha hl. pukurer ekkidke abnerer dl ebm anyidke yeayaber dl bsl. abner yeayabke bll, "amader trun yeaddhara uthe damdak ebm tader mdhye ekta ldai hye yak."yeayab bll, "niscyi, ldai heak." tkhn trun yeaddhara uthe damdal. dui desi, ldaiyer jny tader kt leakjn ache ta gune nil. tara binyaminer pribargeasthi theke seler putr isbeaster pkse ldaiyer jny barea jnke beche nilea. anyidke yeayaber dl dayuder adhikarikder mdhye theke barea jnke beche nil. tader prtyeke prtyeker prti pkser matha amkde dhre tader trbari diye pase dhukiye dil, tai tara eksnge matite pde gel. ei jny ei jaygake bla hy "churika bhumi." eta gibiyeaner ekta jayga. sei ldai ekta bhyunkr yud-dher rup niyechil ebm dayuder leakjn sedin abner ebm israyeliyder hariye diyechil. srugar tin putr chil: yeayab, abisy ebm asahel. asahel khub durt dedate part. se bny hriner mti drutgami chil. asahel seaja abnerer dike dede gel ebm tamke tada krl. abner pichne takiye take jijnasas krl, "tumii ki asahel?"asahel

blen, "hyam, amii asahel." abner asahelke aghat krte cay ni. tai, abner asahelke bl, "amake tada kr na. brm ekjn trun sainikke tada kr. khub shjei tumi tar brmti teamar jny peye yete parea." kintu asahel abnerke tada kra theke ksant hl na. abner abar asahelke bl, "damdao; na hle ami teamake htya krte badhy hb. tahle kemn kre ami abar teamar bhai yeayaber mukher dike takabea?" kintu asahel abnerke tada kra theke ksant hl na. tkhn abner tar brsar gearad dikta asaheler pete dhukiye dil. brsar tar pete dhuke epheamd opheamd hye gel ebm sekhanee asaheler mrtyu hl.asaheler deh matite pde rilea. sei rasta diye yara chute yacchil tara sbai asahelke dekar jny damdiye pdlea. kintu yeayab ebm abisy abnerke tada krte lagl. ykhn tara amma pahader kache elea tkhn sury ast yete bseche. (gibiyeam mrubhumir dike yete giher samnei chil amma pahad.) prbter cuday, binyaminer pribargeasthir leakra abnerer cardike ektrit hl. abner citkar kre yeayabke bl, "amra ki cirdin lдай kre eke aprke htya kre yabea? tumi khub bhalea kre janea ye er prinam hbe sudhui duhkh. ei sb leakder bl tara yen tader nijer dhaike tada na kre." tkhn yeayab bl, "e ktha ble tumi khub bhalea krle. ydi tumi kichu na blte, ei sb leakra skal prynt tader bhaike tada krte thakt. isbr yemn achen e ktha yemn sty temni etao sty." tkhn yeayab ekti sina bajal ebm tar leakra israyelyder pechne tada kra bndh krl. tara israyelyder biruddhe ar lдай krar cestao krl na. abner ebm tar anugamira saraat dhre yrdn upityak hemte yrdn ndi par hl ebm prdin sara din hemte manyime upsthit hl. yeayab abnerke tada kra theke birt hl o phire gel. yeayab tar leakder jdea krl ebm jante parl ye asahel sh dayuder 19 jn adhikarikra nikheamj. kintu dayuder adhikarikra, abnerer dl theke binyaminer pribarer 360 jnke htya krechil. dayuder adhikarikra asahelke niye giye baitleheme tar pitar kbre kbr dilea.yeayab ebm tar sngira saraat dhre hemte cll. ykhn tara hibreane pemchalea tkhn skaler sury sbe utheche.

3

seler pribar o dayuder pribarer mdhye bes kichudin dhre yuddh clchil. dayud krmshi area sktisali hye uthchilen ebm seler pribar krmshi durbl hye pdechil. dayuder eibb sntan hibreane jnmgrhn krechil. prthm sntan chil amnean. amneaner ma chilen yisriyeler ahineaym. dbitiy sntan chil kilab. kilaber ma abigl chilen krmmlily nabler bidhba ptni. trtiy sntaner nam absaleam. absaleamer ma chilen gsur rajyer raja tlmeyer knya makha. cturth sntan adeaniy. adeaniy ma chilen hgit. pncm sntan sphtiy. sphtiyer mayer nam abitl. ssth sntaner nam yitriym. yitriymer ma chilen dayuder stri igla. dayuder ei kti sntan hibreane jnmchilea. sel ebm dayuder pribarer mdhye ykhn yuddh clchil tkhn seler sainyabahnite abner krmshi sktisali hye uthchil. rispa name seler ek dasi chil. rispa chil ayar knya. isbeast abnerke bl, "amar pitar dasir sngre tumi ken yen smprk krle?" isbeaster ktha abner bhishnbabe rege gelen. abner bl, "ami sel ebm tar pribarer prti brabri anugt. ami teamake dayuder hate tule dii ni. dayudke teamar upr jyi hte dii ni. yihudar adhikarbhukt ami bisbasghatk

ni. kintu ekhn tumi blchea ye ami ei apkrm krechi. ami prtjna krchi isbr ya blechen ta niscitbhabe ghtbe. prbhu blechen seler pribar theke rajy chiniye niye tini dayudke deben. prbhu dayudkei yihuda ebm israyeler raja krben. tini dan theke ber-seba pryntsasn krben. amar mne hy ta ghtate ami ydi ttpar na hi isbr amay sasti deben." isbeast abnerke ar kichu blte parlen na. isbeast take khub bhj pet. abner dayudke bartabahk pathal. abner bl, "ei des kar sasn kra ucit ble apni mne kren? apni amar sngre cukti krun. ami apnake israyeler smst leakr sask hte sahayy krbea." dayud uttre janalen, "bes! ami apnar sngre cukti krb. kintu ami apnake ekta ktha jijnasa krte cai; ytksn prynt apni seler knya mikhlke amar kache ante na parben ttksn prynt ami apnar sngre dekha krb na." dayud seler putr isbeaster kache bartabahk pathalen. dayud blen, "amar stri mikhlke phert din. se amar kache stri hisebe prtsrut. take pabar jny ami 100 plestiy sisner dam diyechei." tkhn isbeast sei leaktike lyiser putr pltiyel namk ek leakr kach theke mikhlke niye yete bl. mikhlr sbami pltiyel mikhlr sngre gel. bhurime yabar smy pltiyel mikhlr picchu yacchil ebm kamdchil. kintu abner pltiyelke bl, "badi phire yao." tkhn pltiyel badi phire gel. abner israyeler netader kache ei barta dil. se bl, "dirghdin dhre teamra dayudke teamader raja hisebe ceye asch. ekhn ta sm-padn kr. prbhu dayud mikhlr kach prmk blar smy blen, 'ami amar israyeliy leakder plestiy ebm anyany struder hat theke rkasa krb. ami dayuder madhyme eta krabea.'" esb ktha abner dayudke hibreane blechil. esb ktha se binyamin pribargeasthir leakder kacheo blechil. abner ya blechil segulea binyamin pribargeasthi ebm israyeler sb leakder kache bhale gechechil. tkhn abner hibreane dayuder kache cle el. abner tar sngre 20 jn leak enechil. abner ebm abnerer sngre yara esechil tader jny dayud ekti bheaj diyechilen. abner dayudke bl, "he amar mniib ebe raja, amake yete din ebm sb israyeliyke apnar kache ante din. tara apnar sngre cukti krbe. yemnti apni ceyechilen ye apni sara israyeler upr rajtb krben." tkhn dayud abnerke yete dilen. abner santite cle gelen. yeayab ebm dayuder adhikarikra yuddh theke phire el. tara struder kache theke bhu mulyban jinisptr chiniye enechil. dayud sbematr abnerke santite pathiye diyechen, tai abner dayuder sngre hibreane chilen na. yeayab tar sainsamnt sh hibreane ese pemchl. sainyara yeayabke bl, "nerer putr abner raja dayuder kache esechil. raja dayud abnerke santite yete diyechen." yeayab rajake bl, "e apni ki krechen?" abner apnar kache elea ar apni take aghat na kre chede dilen. ken? apni ki janen abner nerer putr? se apnar sngre calaki krte esechil ebm apni ki ki krchen sei smst bisye se sikhte esechil." yeayab dayuder kach theke phire gel ebm sira kuyear kache abnerer kache bartabahkder pathalea. bartabahk abnerke phiriye niye el. dayud esber kichui jante parlen na. abner ykhn hibreane el, tkhn yeayab tar sngre ktha blte cai ei bhabe take prbes pther majhkhane ekdhare niye gel. sekthane abnerer pete khurikaghat krl ebm abner mara gel. abner yeayaber bhai asahelke htya krechil tai yeayab abnerke htya krl. pre dayud ei khbr sunlen. dayud blen, "nerer putr abnerer mrtyur byapare ami ebm amar rajy ekebare nirdeas. prbhu ta niscy jnen. yeayab ebm tar pribar er jny dayi ebm

ei pribargulikei deas deoya hbe. tader pribarer opr bhu snkt neme asuk. ei pribarer leakra kushthereage akrant hbe, pngu hbe, yuddhe mara yabe ebm oder khadyabhab hbe.” yeayab ebm tar bhai abisy abnerke htya krlea karn abner tader bhai asahelke gibiyeaner yuddhe htya krechil. yeayab ebm tar leakder dayud blen, “teamader jamakapd chimde phel ebm seak prkas pay emn jamakapd pr. abnerer jny kamd.” tara abnerke hibreane kbr dil. dayudo antyeasti kriyate gelen. raja dayud ebm anyany sb leak abnerer antyeastite kamdlen. raja dayud abnerer antyeasti kriyate ei seakgit gailen: “abner ki kyekjn dust apradhider mt mara gel? abner, teamar hat bamdha chil na. teamar paye kean sikl chil na. na, abner, mnd leakra teamake htya kreche.” prtyeke abar abnerer jny kamdl. saradin dhre leakra ese dayudke kichu khabar jny ut-sah dil. kintu dayud ekta bises prtijna krechilen. tini blen, “he amar isbr, ydi ami sury deabar age ruti ba any kichu khai the tumi amake sasti dio ebm bhu sm-syar mdhye phelea.” erpr ki ghtlea ta sb leakra dekhil ebm raja dayud ya krechilen tate sbai khub khusi hl. yihuda ebm israyeler smst leakr bujhte parlea ye raja dayud nerer putr abnerke htyar ades den ni. raja dayud tamr adhiharikder blen, “teamra ki janea ye ekjn atynt gurutbpurn neta aj israyele mara geche. ye din ami raja hisebe abhisikt hyechi e ghtna thik sei dini ghteche. sruiyar ei sb sntan amake bhu asubidhay pheleche. ami asa kri ye sasti tader prapy, prbhu oder ta deben.”

4

seler putr isbeast sunlen ye hibreane abner mara gechen. isbeast ebm tamr leakra bhisn bhy peye gel. dujn leak seler putr isbeaster snge dekha krte gel. aj dujn leak sainybahinir prdhan chil. tara chil bereatij rimmeaner putr rekhh ebm bana. (era chil binyaminij yehetu bereat shr binyamin pribargeast-hir chil. kintu bereater sb leak gititye palije giyechil ebm ekhno prynt tara sekhane sbas krche.) seler putr yeannathner mphibeast name ekti putr chil. sel ebm yeannathn niht hyechen ei khbr ykhn yisriyel theke el tkhn mphibeaster bys pamc bchr. mphibeast-ke ye mhila dekhaseana krtea ei smbade se atynt bhit hl ebm strura asche ei bhebe se mphibeastke niye paliye gel. kintu dede palabar smy, se cheletike phele dil, tai tar dutea pa-i pngu. rimmeaner putrara rekhh o bana bireat theke dupur belay isbeaster badi giyechil. prcnd grm chil ble isbeast bisram krchilen. rekhh o bana emn bhabe badite el yen tara kichu gm nite es-eche. isbeast seayar ghre tamr bichanay suyechilen. rekhh o bana churi biddh kre tamke htya krl. tara tamr matha kete snge niye nll. erpr sararat tara yrdn uptykar mdhy diye hamtl. tara hibreane elea ebm mathati dayudke dil.rekhh ebm bana raja dayudke bl, “ei ye apnar stru seler putr isbeaster matha. se ap-nake htya cesta krchil. apnar jny, sel ebm tar prib-arke prbhu aj sasti dilen.” kintu dayud rekhh ebm tar bhai banake blen, “e ktha jibit prbhu mti sty ye tini sb smasya theke amake rkasa krechen. er age ekbar ek bykti bhebechil se amar kache susmbad anbe. se blechil, ‘dekhun sel mara geche.’ se bhebechil ye amar kache ei khbr anar jny ami take purskar deb. kintu

ami ei leaktike dhre phelechilam ebm take siklge htya kri. sei mt ami teamader htya kre ei des theke sriye deb. ken? karn ekjn st leakte tar badite, tar bichanay ghumnst absthay, teamra mnd leakra htya krech.” tkhn dayud rekhh o banake htya krar jny trun senader ades dilen. senara rekhh o banar hat pa kete nll ebm h-breaner ekti pukurer pade tader deh jhuliy dil. tarpr tara isbeaster mathati niye hibreane thik sekhane kbr dil yekhane abnerke kbr deoya hyechil.

5

tarpr israyeler sb kti pribargeasthi hibreane dayuder kache el ebm tara tamke bl, “dekhun, amra eki prib-arbhukt. emn ki sel ykhn amader raja chiln, tkhno yuddhe apni amader netrtb diyechen ebm apni is-rayelke yuddh theke phiriye niye esechen. emnki prbhu bym apnake blechen ‘tumii amar prja skler mespalk hbe. tumii israyeler sasnkrtta hbe.’” tai is-rayeler netara raja dayuder snge dekha krte hibre-ane elen. raja dayud prbhu samne, sei netader snge ekta cukti krlen. tarpr ai netara dayudke israyeler rajarupe abhisikt krlen. dayuder ykhn 30 bchr bys tkhn tini sasnkary suru kren ebm 40 bchr dhre tini raja hisebe bhal chiln. hibreane tini 7 bchr 6 mas dhre yihuda sasn kren ebm jerusaleme thakar smy is-rayel o yihudake 33 bchr sasn kren. raja dayud ebm tamr anucrra, jerusaleme bsbaskari yibusiyder birud-dhe ldoi krte gelen. yibusiya dayudke bl, “tumi ei shre dhuktei parbe na.amader andh o pngu leakrai teamake atke debe.” (tara ei ktha blechil karn tara bhebechil dayud tader shre dhukte parben na. kintu dayud siyeen durg dkhl krlen. ei durgti dayuder shr hl.) seidin dayud tamr sngider blen, “ydi teamra yibusiyder harate cao tbe jler sudngpth diye sei sb ‘pngu o andh’ struder kache pemche yao.” ei jnye leak ble, “andh o pngura mdhire dhukte pare na.” dayud sei durge bas krte laglen ebm sei shrke “dayuder shr” blen. dayud millea name ekti ancl nirman krlen. tini shrer mdhye aro anek badi tairi krlen. dayud krmshi sktisali hye uthlen karn srbsktiman prbhu tar snge chiln. searer raja hirm dayuder kache bartabahk pathalen. hirm ers gachsmuh, chutear mistrign ebm pathr diye badi tairir mistrio pathalen. tara dayuder jny ekta badi tairi krl. tkhn dayud bujhte parlen, ye prbhu styistyii tamke israyeler raja krechen ebm tamr rajyke (dayuder rajyke), tamr leakder, israyeliyder jny unnit krechen. dayud hibrean theke jerusaleme elen. jerusaleme ese dayud aro stri ebm dasi pe-len. jerusaleme dayuder aro sntanadi hl. jerusaleme dayuder ye sb putr jnmechil tader nam: smmuy, seabb, nathn, sleamn, yibhr ilisuy, nephg, yaphiy, iliyada, ilisama ebm ilipelt. plestiyra sunl ye is-rayeliya dayudke tader rajarupe abhisikt kreche. sei-jny plestiyra dayudke htya krbar jny khumje bedate lagl. dayud ta jante pere jerusalemer durger md-hye cle gelen. plestiyra ese rphayim uptykar tambu gadlea. dayud prbhuke jijnasa krlen, “ami ki plestiy-der biruddhe yuddh krte yab? plestiyder harate apni ki amay sahayy krben?”prbhu dayudke uttr dilen, “hyam, plestiyder harate ami niscyi teamake sahayy krb.” tkhn dayud bal prasime giye sei jaygay plestiy-der prajit krlen. dayud blen, “prbhu amar struder

thik temn bhabei bhed krlen yemn bhabe bnyar jl ekti bamdher mdhye diye sble pth kre beriyay.” ei karne dayud ei jagar nam “bal prasim” rakhlen. plestiyra bal-prasime tader debtader murti phele giyechil. dayud ebm tamr leakra seisb murti niye gelen. plestiyra abar ese rphayim upatyak tambu gede bsil. dayud prbhur kache prarthna krlen. ebare prbhu dayudke blen, “okhane yeo na. tumi oder sainy-bahinir picn dike yao. tumi balsam gacher ultea dik theke oder akrmn kr. balsam gachgulear opr theke teamra plestiyder yuddh ksetre yabar kuckaoyajer sbd sunte pabe. sei smy teamra tatadadi krbe, karn sei smy teamader jny plestiyder prajit krte prbhu teamader samne samne yaben.” prbhu ya ya krar ades dilen, dayud seint krlen ebm tini plestiyder hariye dilen. tini geba theke gesr prynt plestiyder tada krte krte ebm htya krte krte gelen.

6

dayud tar mneanit sainyder abar israyele jd krlen. tader smkhyia chil 30,000. tarpr dayud ebm tamr sainyia yihudar balate gelen. erpr tara isbrer pbitr sindukke yihudar bala theke jerusaleme niye elen. leakra prbhur upasnar jny pbitr sinduker kache yet. pbitr sindukti prbhur simhasnsbrup. er mathay krubdutter murtiguli ache. prbhu ei dutder majhkhane rajar mt bsen. dayuder leakra pbitr sinduktike pahader uprithit abinadber badi theke ber kre niye el. isbrer pbitr sinduktike tara ek ntun skte rakhil. abinadber dui putr us ebm ahiyea sei skt caliyechil. ei bhabe tara pbitr sinduk pahader opre abinadber badi theke ber kre niye esechil. us pbitr sinduker snge sei skte chil ebm ahiyea pbitr sinduker samne samne hamtchil. dayud ebm sb israyeliy, prbhur samne nacchil ebm nana badyyntr bajacchil. eder mdhye bina, dhakdheal, khnjni, jhamjh krtal ebm debdaru kather badyyntradi chil. dayuder leakra ykhn nakheaner ssy madaiyer uthaner kache el, tkhn grugulea humdi khey pdl ebm isbrer pbitr sinduk skt theke pde yabar upkrm hl. us pbitr sindukti dhre phell. kintu prbhu user prtii krudhd hlen ebm take htia krlen.us ykhn pbitr sinduk chumyechilea tkhn se pbitr sinduker prtii ytheacit smman dekhay ni. isbrer pbitr sinduker pase us mara gel. prbhu uske mere phelechilen ble dayud krudhd hyechilen. dayud sei jagar nam rakhlen “pers us.” sei jagake ajo pers us bla hy. dayud seidin prbhuke bhish bhy peyechilen. dayud blen, “ekhn ami ki kre isbrer pbitr sinduk ekhane niye asb?” dayud pbitr sinduktike jerusaleme niye gelen na. dayud pbitr sinduktike gat theke obed ideamer badite rakhlen. dayud pbitr sindukke gatii obed ideamer badite niye elen. obed ideamer badite prbhur pbitr sinduk tin mas chil. prbhu obed ideam ebm tar pribarer sklke asirbad krlen. pre leakra dayudke bl, “prbhu obed ideamer pribar ebm tar sb kichukei asirbaddhny krechen. karn pbitr sindukti tar badite chil.” tkhn dayud sekhane giye isbrer pbitr sinduk niye elen. sei din dayud prcnd annidit o uttejit chil. yara prbhur pbitr sinduk bye niye yacchil tara ch-pa egie giye theme gel, tkhn dayud ekti samd o sbasthyban bachurke bli dilen. dayud prbhur samne tamr srbskti diye nacchilen. tini ekti resmer ephead

prechilen. dayud ebm sb israyeliy sedin annde uttej-
jit chil. tara citkar krte krte ebm sina bajate bajate prbhur pbitr sinduk shre enechil. seler knya mikhl janala diye ta dekhchilen. ykhn prbhur pbitr sinduk shre ana hcchil tkhn dayud prbhur samne laphachilen o nacchilen. ta dekhe mikhl dayuder prtii birt hlen. tini bhablen dayud beakar mt acrn krchen. pbitr sinduker jny dayud ekta tambu phellen. israyeliyara prbhur pbitr sindukke tambur mdhye rakhil. tarpr dayud prbhur samne heambli ebm mngl naibedy nibedn krlen. heambli ebm mngl naibedy nibedn ses kre dayud sklke srbsktiman prbhur name asirbad krlen. tarpr tini israyeler prtyek mhila ebm puruske ekta geata ruti, kismiser pithe ebm khejur pithe bitrn krlen. tarpr skle badi phire gel. erpr dayud badir sklke asirbad krte gelen. seler knya mikhl tamr samne beriyele elen. mikhl blen, “israyeler raja aj niyer prtii ytheacit smman dekan ni. apni apnar dasider samne niyer peasak khule phelechen. apni sei beakader mt acrn krlen yara nirljibhabe niyer peasak khule phele.” tkhn dayud mikhlke blen, “prbhu bym amake mneanit krechen, teamar pitake ba tamr pribarer kean byktike ny. prbhu israyeler leakder jny amake netarupe mneanit krechen. tai ami tamr samne nac krb ebm utsb paln krb. ami emn kajo krb ya aro bidmnbadyak. hie pare tumi amay smman krbe na. kintu ye meyeder ktha tumi blch, tara amar smprke grbit.” seler knya mikhl kean sntan chil na. tini nih-sntan absthay mara gechen.

7

raja dayud ntun prasade sthanantrii hbar pr, prbhu tamke tamr sb strur theke mukti dilen. raja dayud bhabbadi natnke blen, “dekhun, ami kather ekta sudrsy ghre bas kri, ar isbrer pbitr sinduk ekta tambur mdhye pde ryeche. amra pbitr sinduktur jny ekta sundr mndir nirman krb.” natn raja dayudke blen, “apnar yemn mne hy temn krun. prbhu srbd apanr snge thakben.” kintu sei rate, natn prbhur kach theke barta pelen. prbhu blen, “yao. amar das dayudke bl, ‘prbhu blechen; tumi amar thakar jny mndir tairi krbar leak no. israyeliyder misr theke anar smy ami mndire chilam na. na, ami tambute ghurechi. tambukei ami grh hisabe bybhar krechi. ami amar thakar jny, israyeler kean pribargeasthikey ers kather sudrsy ghr tairi krte bli ni.’ ‘tumi ab-syi amar das dayudke blbe: ‘srbsktiman prbhu blen: ykhn tumi carnbhumite mesder dekhassuna krchile tkhn ami teamay mneanit krechi. sekhan theke tule ene, ami teamake amar sntan israyeliyder raja krechi. yekthane yekthane tumi giyechile, ami sbmsy teamar snge chilam. teamar jny ami teamar struder prajit krechi. ami teamake prthibir bikhyat leakder ekjn tairi krb. ami amar leak israyeliyder jny ekta jagya beche niyechi. ami israyeliyder prtisthit krechi-ami tader thakar jny ekti jagya diyechi. ami serkm krechi yate ek jagya theke ar ek jagay tader ghurte na hy. atite israyeliyder pth dekanear jny ami bicardar pathiyechilam. kintu mnd leakra tader bes asubid-hay phelechil. ekhn ar ta hbe na. ami teamar sb stru theke teamake santi dilam. ami spth krchi, teamar pribarke ami rajar pribare print krb. ‘teamar ayu ses

hle ykhn tumi mara yabe, tkhn teamra purbpurus-der mdhye teamake kbr deoya hbe. teamar ekti putrke ami rajarupe niyukt krb ebm tar rajy prtisthit kre deb. se amar name ekta mndir tairi krbe ebm ami tar rajyke cirdiner jny sktisali krb. se amar 'putr', ebm ami tar 'pita' hb,ykhn se pap krbe ami any leakr madhyme take sasti deb. tara amar cabuk hbe. kintu se amar bhalbasa theke bncit hbe na. ami tar prti srbda dyamy thakb. selar theke ami amar prem o dya tule niyechi. ykhn ami teamar dike phirlam, tkhn ami selke dure sriye diyechi. teamar pribarer prti ami ta krbea na. teamar rajpribar cirkal thakbe. teamar jny teamar rajtb cirsthayi hbe. teamar simhasn cirdin atat thakbe." nathn dayudke ei drsner ktha bllen. isbr ya ta blechen dayudke tini sbi bllen. tkhn dayud prbhur samne giye bslen ebm bllen, "prbhur amar mnib, ken ami apnar kache et gurutpurn? keni ba amar pribar et gurutpurn? ken apni amake et gurutpurn krlen? ken ami apnar das chada kichui ni. apni amar prti sdy chiln. kintu amar bhsisyt pribarer smprkeo apni ei dyar kthaguli blechen. prbhur amar prbhur, etatea manusar bidhi ny, tai ny ki? ami kibhabe apnar snge kthabarta caliyе yab? prbhur amar prbhur apni janen ami ekjn das. ei sb bismykr jinis apni krben karn apni blechen apni ta krben, karn apni ta krte can. ebm apni sthir krechen ei sb bisy apni amake janaben. prbhur, amar prbhur eib karne apni et mhan! apnar mt ar keu nei. apni chada ar kean isbr nei. amra ta jani karn ye sb kaj apni krechen, ta amra nijerai sunechi. "prthibite apnar leak, israyeliyder mt any kean jati nei. tara bisen leak. tara kritdas chil. apni tader misr theke niye ese mukt krechen. apni tader apnar snan kre niyechen. apni israyeliyder jny anek bismykr ebm mht kaj krechen. apnar bhukhnder jny apni anek bismykr kaj krechen. israyeler leakder apni cirdiner jny apnar khub kacher snan kre niyechen. he prbhur apni tader isbr hyechen. "prbhur isbr, ekhn apni apnar das, amar jny ebm amar pribarer jny kichu karn prtijna krechen. apni ya prtijna krechen ekhn ta paln krun. amar pribarke cirdiner jny rajpribar baniye din. tarpr apnar nam cirdiner jny smmanit hbe. leakra blbe, "srbsktiman prbhur isbr israyel sasn krechen. apnar das dayuder pribar apnar sebay abyahthabe sktisali thakuk." "he srbsktiman prbhur, israyeler isbr, apni amar kache anek kichu prkas krechen. apni blechen, 'ami teamar pribarke mhan krb.' seijny ami, apnar das, apnar kache ei prarthna janate mnsthir krechi. prbhur, amar sdaprbhur, apnii isbr. apni ya blen ta ami bisbas kri. apni eo blechen ye eibsb bhalea jinisguli apnar ei daser ksetre phlprsu hbe. ekhn amar pribarke asirbad krun, tader apnar samne ese damdate din. ebm cirdin apnar seba krar suyeag kre din. prbhur amar, apni nijer mukhei esb ktha blechen. apni amar pribarke anntkalin subheccha diye asirbad krechen."

8

pre, dayud yuddhe plestiyder prajit krlen. plestiyder rajdhani shrer adhine bhu jmi jayga chil. dayud seibsb jmiayga nijer adhine anlen. dayud meayabiy leakdero prajit krlen. sei smy tini tader matite suye pdte badha kren. tarpr tini ddir sahaye tader saribddhbabe alada kren. duti sarir leakder htaya kra

hy. kintu trtiy sarir leakder bamcte deoya hy. ei bhabe meayabiyra dayuder dase print hl. tara tamke naibedy dil. seabar raja rheaber putrer nam chil hdesr. ykhn dayud phrat ndir niktbtri ancl dkhil krte gelen tkhn tini hddesrke prajit krlen. dayud hddesrer kache theke 1,700 asbareahi sainy ebm 20,000 pdatik sainy chiniye nilen. dayud 100 ti rth chada, baki smst rthguli nst kre dilen. seabar raja hddesrke sahayy krar jny dmmesker aramiyra el. kintu dayud 22,000 aramiyke prajit krlen. tarpr dayud dmmesker arame kichu sainyke rekhe dilen. aramiyra dayuder dase print hl ebm tar jny updhekn niye el. dayud ye dike gelen, prbhur se dikei tamke jyi krlen. hddesrer dader kache ye sb seantar dhal chil, dayud seguli niye nilen. sei dhalguli niye dayud jerusaleme elen. echadao dayud, beth o bereatha shr theke bhu tamar jinispr enechilen. (beth ebm bereatha chil hddesrer adhinsth duti ngri.) hmarer raja tyi khbr pelen ye dayud hddesrer sainydile prajit krechen. tkhn tyi nijer putr yearamke dayuder kache pathalen. hddesrer birudhe dayud yuddh krechen ebm tader prajit krechen ble yearam dayudke abhinnd janalen ebm asirbad krlen. (er age hddesrer teayir biruddhe yuddh krechil.) yearam rupea, seana ebm tamar tairi jinispr snge kre enechilen. dayud sei sb jinispr grhn krlen ebm seguli prbhur uddesye nibedn krlen. prbhuke ut-srg kra anyany jinisr snge tini sei jinisguli rekhe dilen. tini ye sb jatike prajit krechilen, sei sb jatir kach theke tini ai sb jinispr enechilen. aram, meayab, ammean, plestiy ebm amalek eibsb jatike dayud prajit krechilen. echadao tini seabar raja, rheaber putr hddesrke prajit krechilen. dayud 18,000 aramiyke lbn upyakay prajit kren. ykhn tini badi phire elen tkhn tini bikhyat hye gelen. dayud kye d l sainyke ideame rakhlen. ideamer sb leakra dayuder das hye gel. dayud yekthane yekthane gelen, sekhane prbhur take jyi hte sahayy krlen. dayud smgr israyeler opr sasn krechilen. tini tamr leakder jny bhal ebm nyay siddhant diyechilen. surayar putr yeayab senaprdhan hyechil. ahiluder putr yiheasapth chiln aithasik. ahituber putr sadeak ebm abiyathrer putr ahimelk chiln yajkgn. sray chiln sbic. yiheyadar putr bnay krethiy ebm plethiyder dayitbprapt chiln. ar dayuder dui putr chiln gurutpurn neta.

9

dayud jijnasa krlen, "seler pribarer kean leak ki ekhno rye geche? ami tar prti dya dekhate cai. eta ami yeathner jny krb." sibh name seler pribarer ek das chil. dayuder das sibhke dayuder kache niye el. raja dayud jijnasa krl, "tumi ki sibh?"sibh uttr dil, "hyam, ami apnar das sibh." raja bllen, "seler pribarer kean leak ki bemce ache? ami tar prti isbrer dya dekhate cai."sibh raja dayudke bllen, "yeathner ekjn putr ekhno bemce ache. tar du pa-i pngu." raja sibhke jijnasa krlen, "sei cheleti keathay ache?"sibh uttr dil, "se lea-dbare, ammiyeler putr makhirer badite ache. tkhn raja dayud tamr kyejgn adhikarikke lea-dbare ammiyeler putr makhirer badite pathalen, yeathner putrke niye asar jny. yeathner putr mphibeast dayuder kache elea ebm matite matha nt kre prnam krl.dayud jijnasa krl, "tumi ki mphibeast?"mphibeast

uttr dil, "hyam, ami apnar das mphibeast." dayud mphibeastke bll, "bhy peo na. ami teamar prtī sdy hb. ami teamar pita yeanathner jnyī eta krb. ami teamar pitamh seler sb jmi teamake phiriye deb. tumi sbmsyi amar sngē ekasne bse ahar krte parbe." mphibeast punray dayudke prnam krl. mphibeast bll, "ekta mra kukurer theke ami kean amse bhal ni, kintu apni amar prtī atynt sdy hyeche." tkhn raja dayud seler das sibhke daklen. dayud sibhke blen, "ami teamar mniber nati mphibeastke seler pribarer ya kichu amar kache chil sb phiriye diyechi. mphibeaster jny tumi sei jmi cas krbe. mphibeaster jny tumi ebm teamar puttra eta krbe. teamra phsl phlabe. tahle teamar mniber nati mphibeaster anner jny prcur khadyssy hbe. kintu teamar mniber nati mphibeast sbmsyei amar sngē ekasne bse ahar krte parbe." sibh er 15 jn chele ebm 20 jn das chil. sibh uttr dil, "ami apnar das. amar mnib ya ya ades kren ami tai tai krb." mphibeast dayuder sngē ekasne bse, rajar ekjn cheler mti ahar krl. mikha name mphibeaster ekta kisear chele chil. sibhr pribarer prtyeke mphibeaster das hye gel. mphibeaster du pa-i pngu chil. mphibeast jerusaleme thakt. prtyekdin mphibeast rajar sngē ekasne ahar krt.

10

pre ammeaniyder raja nahs mara gelen. tamr putr hanun, tarpre ntun raja hlen. dayud blen, "nahs amar prtī sdy chilē. amio tar putr hanuner prtī sdy hb." ateb dayud hanuner pitar mrtyu smprke santbna janiye tamr adhikarikder pathalen. tai dayuder adhikarika ammeaniyder rajye cle gel. kintu ammeaniyder netara tader mnib hanunke bll, "apni ki mne kren kyekjn leak pathiye dayud apnar pitar prtī smman dekhate o apnake santbna dite can? na! dayud ei leakguleake pathiyeche apnar shr smprke geapne jene yete o kheamj khbr nite. tara apnar biruddhe yuddher phndi amche." tkhn hanun dayuder leakder dhre tader ardhek dadi kamiye dil ebm tader jamakapd pacha prynt kete dil. tarpr tader pathiye dil. leakra yara dayudke ei khbr dil, tini sei adhikarikder sngē dekha krar jny bartabakh pathalen. tini eta krechilen karn sei leakguli khubi ljiit hyechil. raja dayud blen, "ytdin na teamader dadi gjay, ttdin yiriheate apeksa kr, tarpr jerusaleme phire esea." ammeaniyra dekhrl tara dayuder strute print hyeche. tkhn ammeaniyra bait-rheab ebm seaba theke aramiyder bhada kre niye el. tader mdhye meat 20,000 pdatik sainy chil. echada ammeaniyra 1000 leak sh makhar raja ebm teb theke 12,000 leakke bhada krechil. dayud ei sbi sunlen. tai tini yeayab ebm sktisali leakjn sh geata sainybahinike pathalen. ammeaniyra beriye el ebm yuddher jny prstut hl. tara shrer prbesdbarer kache damdiyechil. seab o rheaber aramiy sainyra ebm teab o makhar sainyra shrer bairer mathe smbet hl. yeayab dekhlen tamr samne pichne stru. tkhn yeayab sresth israyeliy-der beche niye, tader aramiyder biruddhe yuddher jny saribddhbhabe damd kriye dilen. ammeaniyder biruddhe netrtb deoyar jny tini tamr ar ek bhai abisyer upr dayitb dilen. yeayab abisye blen, "ydi aramiyra amader theke besi sktisali ble mne hy, tumi

amake sahayy krbe. ydi aramiyra teamar kache besi sktisali hye othe - ami ese teamake sahayy krb. esea, amra sktisali hi ebm sahsiktar sngē amader leakder jny ebm amader isbrer shrugulr jny ldoi kri. prbhu ya sthik bibecna kren, tai krben." tarpr yeayab ebm tamr leakra aramiyder akrmn krlen. aramiyra yeayab ebm tamr leakder kach theke paliye gel. ammeaniyra dekhrl aramiyra dede palacche, tkhn tarao abisyer theke dede palalea ebm tader shre phire gel. tai yeayab, yuddhksetr theke ammeaniyder sngē phire elen ebm jerusaleme phire gelen. aramiyra dekhlea israyeliyra tader prajit kreche. tkhn tara eksngē jmayet hye ekta sainybahini gde tull. phrat ndir apr pare ye sb aramiy bas krt, tader anbar jny hddesr tar bartabakhder pathal. sei aramiyra helme elea. tader neta chil seabk, hddesrer sainybahinir senapti. dayud sb sunlen. tini sb israyeliyder jd krlen. tara yrdn ndi periye helme giye hajir hl. tkhn aramiyra yuddher jny prstut chil ebm akrmn krl. kintu yuddhe aramiyra prajit hl ebm aramiyra israyeliyder theke dure paliye gel. dayud 700 rthcalk, 40,000 asbareahi sainyke htya krlen. dayud aramiy senapti seabkkee htya krlen. hddesrer adhinth rajara ykhn dekhrl, israyeliyra tader prajit kreche tkhn tara israyeliyder sngē santicukti krl ebm tader dase print hl. aramiyra ammeaniyder abar sahayy krte bhy pel.

11

bsnter smy, ykhn rajara yuddhe yan, tkhn dayud yeayab, tamr adhikarikder ebm smst israyeliy sainy-der ammeaniyder dhbms krte pathalen. yeayaber sainyra ammeander rajdhani shr rbbao akrmn krl. kintu dayud jerusalemei rilen. sndhyay, tini bichana chede uthlen ebm rajbadir chade paycari krte laglen. dayud ykhn chade paycari krchilen, tkhn tini ek mhlake snan krte dekhlen. sei mhila chil prma sundri. dayud tamr adhikarikke ai mhlitir smbdhe kheamj nite pathalen. ek adhikarik uttr dil, "meyeti iliyamer knya btseba. se hittiuriyer stri." dayud leak pathiye btseba tamr kache anlen. ykhn btseba dayuder kache el, dayud tar sngē saririk smprke lipt hlen. btseba snan kr badi phire gel. btseba grbhbtī hl. se dayudke janalea, "ami grbhbtī." dayud yeayaber kache khbr pathalen, "hittiuriyke amar kache pathiye dao." yeayab uriyke dayuder kache pathiye dil. uriy dayuder kache el. dayud uriyke jijnas krlen, "yeayab kemn ache. sainikra kemn ache ebm leakd kemn hl ityadi. tarpr dayud uriyke blen, "badi giye bisram kr." uriy rajar badi theke cle gel. raja (dayud) uriyer jny uphar pathalen. kintu uriy badi gel na. uriy rajbadir drjar samne ghumiye pdlea. rajar bhrtyer mti se sekthane ghumalea. ek das dayudke khbr dil, "uriy badi yay ni." dayud uriyke blen, "tumi dirgh sphr theke phire esech. ken tumi badite gele na?" uriy dayudke bll, "pbitr sindukti ebm israyel o yihudar sainyra tambugulite ryeche. amar mnib yeayab ebm amar mniber (raja dayud) adhikarikra sibir gede mathe tambu phelechen. sutram amar pkse badi giye pan ahar kr strir sngē sng kra thik ny." dayud uriyke blen, "ajker dinta ekhane theke yao. kal ami teamake yuddhe phert pathab." sei din uriy jerusaleme theke gel. prdin skal prynt se

jerusaleme thakl. dayud uriyke tamr sng dekha kral jny deke pathalen. uriy dayuder sng panahar krl. dayud uriyke draksars pan kralen. tbuo uriy badi gel na. sei sndhyay, uriy rajar phtker baire rajar any bhrtyder sng ghumiyechil. prdin skale dayud yeayabke ekkhana cithi likhlen. dayud cithitake uriyke diye pathabar bybstha krlen. cithite dayud likhechilen, "uriyke prthm sarir thik seikhane damd krabe yekthane ldaita kthintm. tarpr oke eka phele paliye asbe ebm oke yuddh ksetrei mrte debe." prdin yeayab sara shr ghure dekhlen keathay sb theke sahsi o sktisali ammeaniryra ryeche. seikhane yabar jny tini uriyke nrbacn krlen. rbba shrer leakra yeayaber biruddhe ldai krte el. dayuder kichu leak mara gel. hitti uriy taderi mdhye ekjn. tarpr yeayab, yuddhe ki hyeche sei bisye dayudke smbad dilen. yuddhe ya ya ghteche ta dayudke blar jny yeayab ek bartabahkke ades krlen, "hytea ba raja krudhd hben ebm jijnasa krben, 'ldaiyer jny yeayaber senara shrer at kache ken gel? tini niscyi janen ye shrer pracirer opre dhnurdhrra ache yara tar leakder sraghate suiye dite pare? tamr niscyi smrne ache ye ek mhila yirubbestep putr abimelkke htya krechil. ghtnati tebesa ghtechil. mhillati ngrir pracirer opr theke abimelker opr ekta kakir operer pathr phele diyechil. tai ken tara pracirer at kache gel?' ydi raja dayud oi dhrner kichu blen tumi absyi tamke ei khbr debe: 'apnar leak hitti uriyo mara geche.'" bartabahk dayuder kache gel ebm yeayab bartabahkke ya ya blte blechilen se sb kichui dayudke bll. bartabahk dayudke bl, "ammeander leakra yuddhksetre amader akrmn kre. amra ldai kre, tader shrer prbesdbar prynt tada kri. tkhn ngr pracirer opr theke bipkser leakra apnar leakder opr tr calay. ete apnar kichu leak mara yay. apnar adhikarik hitti uriy tader mdhye ekjn." dayud bartabahkke blen, "yeayabke giye bl, 'e niye atrikrt bimrs hyea na. ekta trbari ekjn pr ar ekjnke htya krte pare. rajader biruddhe aro jeardar akrmn calao - teamader jy hbei.' ei kthaguli ble yeayabke utsahit kr." btseba tamr sbamir mrtyur khbr pelen ebm tar jny kamden. tamr duhkher din atikrant hle, dayud tamke tamr badite niye yabar jny bhrty pathalen. tini dayuder ptini hlen ebm dayuder jny ekta sntaner jnm dilen. kintu dayuder ei pap prbhu pchnd krlen na.

12

prbhu nathnke dayuder kache pathalen. nathn dayuder kache gelen. nathn blne, "ek shre dujn leak chil. ekjn chil dhni, anyjn dridr. dhni leaktir anek mes o gbadi psu chil. dridr leaktir ekta stri mes chada ar kichui chil na. dridr leakti mistake khaoy-atea. mesta ai dridr leak o tar sntansnttider sngai bd hl. mesta grib leaktar thekei khabar khet ebm tar peyala thekei pan krt. mesta ai leaktir buker opr ghumatea. mesta leaktir meyer mti khal. "ekdin ek pthik dhni leaktir sng dekha krte elea. dhni leakti pthikke kichu khabar dite cailea. kintu pthikke debar jny dhni leakti tar mes ba gbadi psur theke kichui nite cail na. dhni leakti, dridr leaktir mesta niye elea ebm take kete pthiker jny ranna krlea." dayud dhni leaktir opr bhisn rege gelen. tini nathnke blen, "e ktha jibnt prbhur mti sty ye, ye leak e kaj kreche se absyi

mar a yabe. take ai meser mulyer cargun besi dite hbe karn se emn bhyabh kaj kreche ebm tar kean krna chil na." nathn dayudke blen, "tumii sei dhni bykti. prbhu israyeler isbr ei kthai blen, "ami teamake israyeler rajarupe mneanit krechi. ami teamake seler hat theke rkasa krechi. amii teamake tar pribar ebm striginke diyechi. ebm ami teamake israyel ebm yihudar raja krechilam. tao yen ythest chil na, ami teamake area area anek kichu diyechi. kintu ken tumi prbhur ades amany krle? ken tumi sei kaj krle ya tini (isbr) grhit ble gheasna krechen? tumi hitti uriyke ammeander dbara htya krale ebm tar strike chiniye nile. ei bhabe tumi trbarir dbara uriyke htya krale. ei karne teamar pribaro trbari theke rkasa pabe na. tumi uriy hittiye strike teamar stri kral jny niye esech. ei bhabe tumi bujhiye diyech ye tumi amay ghrna krech." "prbhu e kthai blen: 'ami teamake smsay phelb. ei smsya teamar nijer pribar thekei asbe. ami teamar strider teamar kach theke chiniye niye yabea ebm teamari ghnisth bndhuder ekjnke diye deb. se tader sng syn krbe ebm prtyeke ta diner alear mt jante parbe. tumi btsebar sng geapne syn krechile. kintu ami teamake emn sasti deb yate sb israyeliy ta jante pare.'" tkhn dayud nathnke blen, "ami prbhur biruddhe pap krechi." nathn dayudke blen, "ei paper jnyo prbhu teamay ksma kre deben. tumi mrbe na. kintu tumi emn kaj kreche yate prbhur bireadhira tamr opr theke srddha hariyech. tai teamar sisu sntan mara yabe." tarpr nathn badi cle gelen. dayud ebm btsebar ye sisuputr jnmecbil, prbhu take asusth krlen. sisu sntantir jny dayud isbrer kache prarthna krlen. dayud khaoya daoya tyag krlen. tini ghrer bhitre giye sararat sekhane thaklen. sararat tini mejhete suye katalen. dayuder pribarer leakra ese take mejhe theke othanear cesta krl. tini sei sb netader sng khabar khete asbikar krlen. sptm dine, sisuti mara gel. sisuti ye mara geche e ktha dayuder bhrtyra dayudke blte bhy pel. tara bl, "dekh, sisuti ykhn bemccheil tkhn amra dayuder sng ktha blar cesta krechilam. tini kintu amader ktha sunte can ni. ydi amra bli ye sisuti mara geche, hytea tini nijer ksti krben." dayud tamr bhrtyder phispis kre ktha blte dekhlen. tkhn tini bujhte parlen sisuti mara geche. dayud tamr bhrtyder jijnasa krl. "sisuti ki mara geche?" bhrtyra uttr dil, "hyam, se mara geche." tkhn dayud mejhe theke utpe pden. tini snan krlen. jamakapd bdl kre, any kapd prlen. prbhur upasnar jny tini prbhur ghre gelen. tarpr tini badi gelen ebm kichu khabar cailen. tamr bhrtyra tamke kichu khabar ene dil ebm tini khelen. dayuder dasra tamke bl, "ken apni ei sb kaj kreche? sisuti ykhn bemccheil tkhn apni kichu khelen na. apni kamden. kintu sisuti mara yete apni uthlen ebm khabar khelen." dayud bl, "sisuti ykhn bemccheil tkhn ami ahar tyag krechilam ebm bemdechilam karn ami bhebechilam, 'ke blte pare? hytea prbhu amar prt krna krben ebm sisutike bamcte deben.' kintu ekhn tea sisuti mrt. tai ami ki ahar tyag krb? ami ki sisutike ar phire pabea? na! ekdin ami tar sng milit hb, kintu se amar kache phire aste pare na." dayud tamr stri btsebaka santbna dilen. tini tamr sng sulen ebm milit hlen. btseba punnbar grbhbt hlen. tamr ar ekti sntan hl. dayud tar nam rakhlen sleamn. prbhu bhabbadi nathner marphit tamr barta pathalen.

nathn sleamner nam rakhlen yididiy. prbhur jneyi nathn ei kaj krlen. rbba ammeander rajdhani shr chil. yeayab rbbar biruddhe yuddh kre ta dkhil krlen. yeayab dayuder kache bartabahk pathalen ebm blen, "ami rbbar jler shrti yuddh kre jy krechi. ekhn anyany leakder pathiye ei shr akrnm krun. ami adhiakar kr-bar agei apnake ei shr dkhil krte hbe. ydi ami ei shr dkhil kri tbe ei shr amar name pricit hbe." tkhn dayud sb leakder eksnge jdea krlen ebm rbbar uddeyse rona hlen. tini rbbar biruddhe ldai krlen ebm rbba shr dkhil krlen. dayud tader rajar mathatheke mukut kede nilen. mukuttite pray 75 paund seana chil. mukuttite anek mulyban mnimuktea chil. tara sei mukut dayuder mathay priye dil. sei shr theke dayud anek mulyban jinispri niye esechilen. dayud rbbar leakdero ber kre anen ebm tader krat. gamiti o kudul diye kaj kriyechilen. tini tader imt diye gamthunir kaj krate badhy krechilen. ammeander shruglear skler prti dayud ei eki rkm kaj krechilen. tarpr dayud ebm tamr sb sainsamnt jerusaleme phire giyechil.

13

absaleam name dayuder ek putr chil. absaleamer bean chil tamr. tamr chil atynt sundri. dayuder ar ek putr amnean tamrke bhaleabesechil. tamr chil kumari. amnean kkhno bhabe ni ye se tamrer prti kean kharap bybhar krbe. kintu amnean take prcndb-habe cait. amnean tamr smprke prcnd crnta krt ebm eksmy se bhan kre nijke asusth kre tull. simiyer putr yeandb amneaner bndhu chil. (simiy chil dayuder bhayi.) yeandb prcnd calak chil. yeandb take bl, "prtidini tumi reaga hye yacch! tumi tea rajar putr. teamar tea khaoyar abhab nei, tahle ken teamar sbasthy kharap hcche? amake bl!" amnean yeandbke bl, "ami tamrke bhaleabasi. kintu se amar bhai absaleamer bean." yeandb amneanke bl, "yao, bichanay suye asusthtar bhan kr. ykhn teamar pita teamake dekhthe asben tkhn take blbe, 'tamrke amar kache aste din. se amar jny khabar anak. se amar samne ahar prstut kruk. ami tar ranna kra dekhb ebm tar hate khab.'" erpr amnean bichanay suye pde asusthtar bhan krl. raja dayud take dekhthe elen. amnean raja dayudke bl, "amar bean tamrke amar kache aste din. amar samne take dutea pithe banate din. tarpr ami or hatei pithe khab." dayud tamrer badite bartabahk pathalen. bartabahk giye tamrke bl, "teamar bhai amneaner badi yao ebm tar jny khabar tairi kr." tkhn tamr tar bhai amneaner badi gel. amnean bichanay suye chil. tamr ek tal myda niye du hate mekhe pithe tairi krl. se ykhn ei sb krchil tkhn amnean dekhchil. tarpr tamr catu theke pithegulike amneaner jny ber kre anle. kintu amnean ta khel na. amnean tar bhrtyder bl, "ekhan theke beriye yao. amake eka thakte dao." tkhn tar sb bhrty ghr theke beriye gel. tkhn amnean tamrke bl, "khabarguli amar seabar ghre niye esea ebm amake nije hate khaiey dao." tkhn tamr tar tairi kra pitheguli niye tar bhaiyer seabar ghre gel. se ykhn amneanke khaoyate suru kreche tkhn amnean tar hat cepe dhrl. se take bl, "bean, esea amar snge seao." tamr amneanke bl, "na bhai! amake ei sb krte badhy krea na. ei dhrner ljjajnk kaj krea na. ei dhrner bhyabh kaj israyele hoye ucit ny. ami amar lja theke

keandin mukti pab na. leakra bhabe ye tumi aprad-hider ekjn. rajake jijnasa kr, "tini teamake amay biye krte anumti deben." kintu amnean tamrer ktha sunl na. se tamrer theke sktisali chil. se take nijer snge saririk smprke lipt hte badhy krl. tarpr amnean tamrke ghurna krte suru krl. amnean age tamrke ytkhani bhaleabesechil ekhn tar theke besi ghurna krte lagl. amnean tamrke bl, "othea ebm ekhan theke beriye yao." tamr amneanke bl, "na! amake ei bhabe tadiye dio na. emnk ami snge ektu age ya krl tar thekeo seta kharap kaj hbe." amnean tar ktha sunl na. amnean tar bhrtyder deke bl, "ei meyetake ekhuni amar ghr theke dur kre dao ebm drja bndh kre dao." tkhn amneaner bhrtya tamrke ghr theke dur kre diye drja bndh kre dil. tamr bhu ne rnin eka bd kapd prechil. rajar kumari meyeri ei dhrner kapd prtea. tamr sei kapd chimde phell ebm mathay kichuta chai dil. tarpr se nijer mathay hat diye kamdte lagl. tkhn tamrer bhai absaleam take jijnasa krl, "tumi ki teamar bhai amneaner kache chile? se ki teamay aghat diyeche? bean amar, ekhn sant ho. amnean teamar bhai, tai ei byaparta amra bhebe dekhb. tumi kichu cinta kr na." tai tamr kichu na ble cupcap tar bhai absaleamer badi gel ebm sei khanei thakl. ei smbad sune raja dayud prcnd rege gelen. absaleam amneanke ghurna krte suru krl. absaleam amneanke bhalea ba mnd kean kthai bl na. absaleam amneanke ghurna krte lagl karn amnean tar bean tamrke dhrsn krechil. du bchr pre, absaleamer leakra tader meser ga theke psm katte bal-hatseare elea. absaleam ta prybeksn krar jny rajar sb sntander dakl. absaleam rajar kache giye bl, "amar kichu leakra amar mesgulir ga theke leam katte asche. dya kre apnar bhrtyder snge niye ese dekhun." raja dayud absaleamke bl, "na, putr. amra yab na. tate teamar smsyai badbe." absaleam, dayudke yaoyar jny anek anuny biny krla. kintu dayud gelen na, tate teamar asirbad dilen. absaleam bl, "ydi apni yete na can tahle amar bhai amneanke amar snge yete din." raja dayud absaleamke jijnasa krlen, "ken se teamar snge yabe?" absaleam dayuder kache anuny kreil. sb sese dayud, amnean ebm rajar anyany sntander absaleamer snge yete dite raji hlen. tarpr absaleam tar bhrtyder ei nirdes dil, "amneanke njre rakh. ykhn dekhbe ye draksars pan kre mejaje ache tkhn ami teamader nirdes deb. teamra absyi amneanke akrnm krbe ebm htya krbe. teamra keu sasti pabar bhy krea na. srbeapri teamra tea kebl amar ades paln krbe. birer mt sahisi ho." ateb absaleamer sainyra tai krl ya se tader krte blechil. tara amneanke htya krl. kintu dayuder anyany putra paliye gel. prtiti putr tader khccre cde palal. rajar chelera tkhno ngrir pthei ryeche. kintu ki ghteche ta raja dayud smbad peye gechen. kintu tini e rkm bhul smbad peychilen: "absaleam rajar sb chelederi htya kreche ebm eka cheleo bemce nei." raja dayud seake duhkhe nijer jamakapd chimde phellen ebm matite suye pdlen. dayuder ye sb adhiakarik tamr kache damdiyechil tarao nijeder jamakapd chimde phell. kintu, tkhn yeandb, simiyer putr ye dayuder ekjn bhai chil se bl, "ektha bhabben na ye rajar sb chelei mara geche. ekmatr amneani mara geche. ye din amnean tamrke dhrsn kre sedin thekei absaleam ei ghtna ghtaneer jny phndi amtchilea. he amar mnib ebm raja,

apni bhabben na ye apnar sb chele mara geche, sudhumat amneani mara geche.” absaleam dede paliye gel.ngrir pracire ekjn prhri damdiyechil. say dekhil pahader odik theke bhu leakjn asche. tkhn yeandb raja dayudke bll, “dekhn, ami ki blechi! rajar putrra asche.” yeandb ei ktha blar pray sngi sngi rajar putrra ese pdl. tara uccsbe damdchil. dayud ebm tamr sb adhikarikrao kamdte suru kre dil. tara skle uthali pathali hye kamdl. dayud prtidini tamr putr amneaner jny kamden.absaleam gsurer raja, ammi-hurer putr tlmeyer kache paliye gel. gsure paliye yabar pr absaleam sekhane tin bchr chil. ammeaner mrtyute raja dayudke santbna deoya hyechil kintu tini absaleamer abhab prcndbhabhe anubhb krechilen.

14

srugar putr yeayab janten ye raja dayud prcndbhabhe absaleamer abhab beadh krchen. yeayab tkeayete sekhan theke ekjn jnani mhalake ante ades diye bartabahkr pathalen. yeayab sei jnani mhalake bllen, “prcnd dukkher bhan kr ebm bimrs lage emn jamakapd pr. ekdm saj-geaj krea na. emn nipun abhiny krbe yen dekke mne hy, tumi dirghdin dhre kamdch. rajar kache yao ebm take thik e kthaguleai blbe ya ami teamay sikhiye dicchi.” tarpr yeayab, sei jnani mhalitake ki ki blte hbe ta ble dilen. tkhn tkeayer sei mhila rajar sngi ktha bll. matir dike matha nt kre se bll, “raja, dya kre amay bamcan.” raja dayud take bllen, “teamar smsya ki?” mhila bll, “ami ekjn bidhba. amar sbami mara geche. amar duti putr chil. tara mathe ldai krchil. tader badha debar mt keu chil na. amar ek putr ar ek putrke htya kreche. ekhn geata pribar amar biruddhe. tara amake bll, ‘sei putrke niye esea ye tar bhaikere mereche - amrao take mere phelbea. ken? karn se tar bhaikere htya kreche.’ amar aguner ses sphulinger mt ydi ora amar putrke mere phele tahle sei agun jble ses hye yabe. sei ekmatr jibit sntan ye tar pitar smpttir uttradhikari hbe. anythay, amar sbamir smptti bhul hate pdbe ebm tar nam sei jmi theke mucche yabe.” tkhn raja sei mhalake bllen, “badi cle yao, ami teamar bisyuguli dekhb.” tkeayer mhila rajake bll, “amar mnib ebm raja, sb deas amar opr ebm amar pribarer opr asuk. apni ebm apnar rajtb nirdeas heak.” raja dayud bllen, “keu ydi teamake kharap kichu ble, take amar kache niye esea. se dbitiybar teamake jbalatn krbe na.” mhila bll, “apnar prbhu isbrer name spth kre blun ye apni sei sb leakder badha deben. tara amar putrke tar bhaikere htya krar jny sasti dite caiche. apni spth krun ye ai leakder apni amar putrke htya krte deben na.” dayud bllen, “astitbm prbhu name spth niye blchi, keu teamar putrer ksti krte parbe na. emnki tar mathar ekta culo matite pdbe na.” mhila bll, “he amar mnib ebm raja, apnake ar kyekta ktha blte din.” raja bllen, “bl.” tarpr sei mhila bll, “ken apni isbrer leakder biruddhe sdynt krchilen? hyam, ykhn apni ei dhnrer kthabarta blen tkhn apni bujhiye den ye apni apradhi. ken? karn ye sntanke apni ghr theke beriyete yete badhy krechen, take apni ghr phiriye anen ni. amra prtyekei ekdin na ekdin mhr. amra prtyekei matite phele deoya jler mt hb. sei jlke keui punray mati theke tule ante pare na. apni janen isbr manuske kama kren. yara nirapt-

tar jny paliye yete badhy hy, isbr tader jny priklpna krechilen. isbr tamr kach theke paliye yabar jny kauke badhy kren na. he amar mnib ebm raja ei kthai ami apnake blte esechi. ken? karn leakra amake bhy paiye diyeche. ami nijekai bllam, “ami rajar sngi ktha blb. hyeta raja amake sahayy krte parben. raja amar ktha sunben ebm yara amake o amar putrke mere phelte caiche tader hat theke amader rkasa krben. isbr amader ya diyechilen, sei leakti ta paoya theke amader bncit krte cay.” ami jani amar mnib rajar ktha amake sbsti debe, karn apni isbrer duter mt. apni bhal ebm mnd dutea bisyei abgt achen ebm prbhu, apnar isbr apnar sngi upsthit achen.” raja dayud prtyuttre sei mhalake bllen, “ami ye prsn kr tumi absyi tar uttr debe.” mhaliti bll, “he guru, amar raja, apnar prsn krun.” raja dayud jijnasa krten, “yeayab ki teamake ei sb ktha blte bleche?” mhila uttr dil, “apnar dibiy he amar mnib raja, apni thiki blechen. apnar adhikarik yeayab amake ei sb ktha apnake blte bleche. yeayab ei kajuguli kreche yate apni ei ghtnaguli-like anybhabhe dekhete pan. he amar mnib, apni isbrer duter mt jnani. ei prthibite ya gahte apni tar sbi jannen.” raja yeayabke bllen, “dekhn, ami ya prtijna krechi, ami tai krb. trun absaleamke phiriye niye es.” yeayab nt hlen ebm raja dayudke asirbad krten. tini rajake bllen, “aj ami jante parlam apni amar prti prsn, karn ami ya ceyechilam apni tai krechen.” tarpr yeayab uthe pdlen ebm gsure giye absaleamke jerusaleme niye elen. kintu raja dayud bllen, “absaleam tar nijer badite phire yete pare. se amar sngi dekhra krte parbe na.” tkhn absaleam nijer badite phire gel. absaleam rajar kache dekhra krte yete parl na. leak absaleamer sendryyer prmsa krt. absaleamer mt sudrsn geata israyele keu chil na. pa theke matha prynt absaleamer keathao kean khumt chil na. bchrer sese absaleam tar matha theke cul kete phelt ebm sei cul ojn krt. sei cul ojne pray adai serer mt ht. absaleamer tinti putr ebm ekti knya chil. tar knyar nam chil tamr. tamr atib sundri chil. absaleam purea du bchr jerusaleme chil. ei smye raja dayuder sngi tar dekhra krar anumti chil na. absaleam yeayaber kache bartabahk pathalea. bartabahk yeayabke bll absaleamke rajar kache pathate. kintu yeayab absaleamer kache elen na. dbitiybar absaleam khbr pathal. ebaro yeayab elen na. tkhn absaleam tar bhrtyder bll, “dekhn, amar jmir pasei yeayaber jmi. se tar ksete yb phliyeche. teamra giye agun dhriye dao.” tkhn absaleamer bhrtyra giye yeayaber jmite agun dhriye dil. yeayab absaleamer badi elen. yeayab absaleamke bllen, “ken teamar bhrtyra amar jmite agun diyeche?” absaleam yeayabke bll, “ami teamake ekta khbr pathiyechilam, ekhane aste blechilam. ami teamake rajar kache pathate ceyechilam. ami ceyechilam tumi tamke jijnasa kr ken tini amake gsur theke ghre phire aste blechilen. yehetu amar tamr sngi dekhra krar anumti nei, kajei amar pkse sekhane theke yaoyai bhal ht. ekhn amake rajar sngi dekhra krte dao. ydi ami kean anyay kre thaki, the tini amay htya krte paren.” yeayab rajar kache ese absaleamer sb ktha bllen. raja absaleamke deke pathalen. absaleam rajar kache elea. rajar samne ese absaleam matite nt hye rajake prnam kr ebm raja absaleamke cumbn krten.

erpr absaleam nijer jny ekta rth ebm anekgulea gheada nil. ykhn se rth caliyet yet tkhn tar rthder samne dedabar jny 50 jn leako chil. absaleam prtidin skale khub bheare uthe phtker kacheese damdat. absaleam emn ekjinke khumjt ye tar smsya niye bicarer jny raja dayuder kache yacche. absaleam tar sngge ktha blt. absaleam blt, "kean shr theke tumi asch?" leakta hytea blt, "ami israyeler amuk pribargeasthir amuk pribarer leak." tkhn absaleam take blt, "dekh, tumi thiik blech kintu raja tea teamar ktha sunben na." absaleam blt, "aha, amar iccha hy keu bes amake ei deser bicark kre dit. tahle yara smsya niye amar kache ast tader prtyekke ami sahavy krte partam. tar smsyar susth smadhan pete ami take sahavy krte partam." ydi kean bykti absaleamer kache ese matha nicu kre, tahle se tar sngge tar sbceye bhal bndhur mti bybhar krt. absaleam giye take hat badiye jdiye dhrt ebm cumbn krt. smst israyeliyra, yara raja dayuder kache nyayer jny ast tader prtyeker sngai absaleam ek rkm acrn krt. ei bhabbe absaleam israyeler leakder mn jy krechil. car bchpr absaleam raja dayudke bll, "hibreane thakar smy prbhur kache ye bises prtijna krechilam ta purn krar jnye amake yete din. aramer gsure thakar smyeo ami sei eki prtisruti krechilam. ami blechilam, 'prbhu ydi amake jerusaleme phiriye anen, ami prbhur seba krb.'" raja dayud blen, "santite yao." absaleam hibreane cle gelen. kintu absaleam israyeler prtyekta pribargeasthir kache guptcr pathal. crra leakder blte lagl, "ykhn teamra sinar rb sunbe tkhn blbe 'absaleam hibreaner raja hyeche.'" absaleam tar sngge yabar jny 200 jn leakke dakt. tara tar sngge jerusalem theke cle gel kintu tara jane na, se ki priklpna kreche. ahitheaphl dayuder anytm ekjn pramrsdata chil. ahitheaphl chil gilea shrer leak. absaleam ykhn utsrg nibeden krechil tkhn se ahitheaphlke tar shr gilea theke deke pathal. absaleamer phndi khub bhalbhabei karykri hyechil ebm bhu leak take smrtin krechil. dayudke smbad dite ekjn leak elea. se bll, "israyeler leakra absaleamke anusrn krte suru kreche." tarpr dayud jerusaleme bs-baskari tamr sb adhiarikder blen, "amra paliye yab. amra ydi paliye na yai, absaleam amader yete debe na. tatadati kr, yen absaleam amader dhrte na pare. se amader ebm jerusalemer sb leakke mere phelbe." rajar adhiarikra tamke bll, "apni amader ya blben, amra tai krb." raja dayud leakjn sh paliye gelen. raja tamr badi dekhaseana krar jny tamr dsjn upptnike rekhe gelen. raja cle yete sb leakrao tamke anusrn krl. ses badite giye tara thaml. tamr smst adhiarik tamr samne diye hemte sble gel. krethiy, plethiy ebm (gater 600 purus) rajar samne damdal. raja gater ititye blen, "ken tumio amader sngge yacch? phire yao. ntun raja absaleamer sngge yeag dao. tumi ekjn bhin-desi. eta teamar des ny. keblmatr gtal tumi amader sngge yeag diyech. tumi niscyi amar sngge ek jayga theke ar ek jaygay ghure bedabe na? tumi teamar bhaider nao ebm yao. teamar prtii dya o anugty prdr-sit heak." kintu itty rajake uttr dil, "ami prbhur name spth niye blchi, apni ytdin bemce thakben ttdin ami apnar sngai thakb!" dayud ititye blen, "esea, amra kidrean sreat par hye yai." tkhn gater itty ebm tar sb leak tader chele-meyesh kidrean sreat par hye gel. sb

leakra uccaibre kamdchil. raja dayud kidrean sreat par hye gelen. tarpr sb leak mrubhumir pthe pa badal. sadeak ebm tar sngge anyany lebiyra isbrer pbitr sinduk bye niye yacchil. tara isbrer pbitr sinduk namiye rakhil. ytksn prynt na sb leak jerusalem tyag krl, tksn prynt abiyathr pbitr sinduker pase damdiye rilen ebm prarthna krlen. raja dayud sadeakke blen, "isbrer pbitr sinduk jerusaleme niye yao. prbhu ydi amar prtii prsn hn, tini abar amay jerusaleme phiriye anben ebm amake jerusalem o tamr abas sthan dekhete deben. ar ydi prbhu amar prtii prsn na hn, tini amar prtii tamr ya iccha tai krte paren." raja yajk sadeakke blen, "tumio ekjn bhabbadi. tumi santite ngrite phire yao. teamar putr ahimas ebm abiyathrer putr yeathnthe sngge niye es. mrubhumite yabar jny ye jaygay sbai ndi par hy, sekhane ami teamar kach theke kean khbr na paoya prynt apeksa krb." sei mt, sadeak ebm abiyathr isbrer pbitr sinduk jerusaleme niye giye rekhe dil. dayud jaitun prbte uthlen. tini kamdchilen. tini matha dheke khali paye gelen. anyany skle matha dheke dayuder sngge gel. tarao kamdte kamdte dayuder sngge gel. ekjn leak dayudke bll, "yara absaleamer sngge phndi amthe ahitheaphl tader md-hye ekjn." tkhn dayud prarthna krlen, "prbhu amra teamar kache prarthna kri tumi ahitheaphler ckrant byrth kr." dayud prbter sikhre elen. ekhan theke tini majhe majhe isbrer upasna krten. sei smy akiy husy tamr kache el. tar mathay dhuleabali ebm prne chinbnstr. dayud husyke blen, "ydi tumi amar sngge yao tahle amake dekhaseana krbar jny tumi hbe ar ekjn bykti. kintu ydi tumi jerusaleme phire yao the tumi ahitheaphler ckrantke byrth krte parbe. absaleamke giye bl, 'he raja ami apnar das. ami apnar pitar seba krechi. ekhn ami apnar seba krb.' sadeak ebm abiyathr yajkg teamar sngge thakben. rajar badite tumi ya ya sunech, tumi absyi tader sbi ble debe. sadeaker putr ahimas ebm abiyathrer putr yeathn tader sngge thakbe. tumi rajar prasade ya kichu sunbe, ta oder madhyme amake janate thakbe." tarpr dayuder bndhu husy sei shre cle gel. absaleamo jerusaleme el.

16

dayud jaitun prbter cudar dike ykhn kichuta uthechen, tkhn mphibeaster bhrtiy sibh er sngge dayuder dekha hl. sibh er gadha duti tader pithe bstabhra jinis bye niye yacchil. tate 200ta ruti, 100 theaka kismis, 100ta grismer mrsumi phlsh ek kupa draksars chil. raja dayud sibhke jijnasa krlen, "ei jinisgulea ki kaje lagbe?" sibh uttr dil, "gadhaagi rajpribarar leakder cdar jny. ruti ebm grismer phulgula rajar adhiarikder khaoyar jny. mrubhumir pthe keu ydi durbl hye pde se ei draksars pan krte pare." tkhn raja jijnasa krlen, "mphibeast keathay?" sibh uttr dil, "mphibeast ekhn jerusaleme ryeche. se bhabche, 'israyeliyra aj amar dadur rajtb amay phiriye debe.'" tkhn raja sibhke blen, "sei karne mphibeaster ya kichu ache ta ami teamake dilam." sibh bll, "ami apnake prnam kri. amar bisbas, ami srbdai apnake stntut rakhte parb." dayud bhurime elen. seler pribarer ekjn leak bhurim theke el. leaktar nam simiyi - se gerar putr. simiyi dayuder

uddesye ahitr ktha blte blte beriye el. ebm bar bar se kharap kthai blte thakl. simiyi dayud ebm tamr adhikarikder dike pathr chumndchil. kintu sb leak ebm sainyra dayudke ghire damdal ebm tamr cardike jdea hl. simiyi dayudke ei ble abhisap dil: "beriye yao, beriye yao, tumi ekjn jghny khuni! prbhu teamar sasti dicchen. ken? karn tumi seler pribarer leakder mere phelech. tumi curi kre seler jaygay raja hye bsech. ekhn serkmi kharap kichu teamar nijer ksetre ghtche. prbhu teamar rajtb teamar putr absaleamke diyechen. ken? karn tumi ekjn khuni." sruyar putr abisy rajake bll, "ei mra kukurta ken apnake abhisap krbe? he raja, prbhu amar, amake yete din, ami giye simiyir mundu kete udiye dii." kintu raja uttr dilen, "ohe sruyar putr, eta teamar kean byapar ny. se prkrti amake abhisap dicche. kintu prbhu take blechen amake abhisap dite. prbhu ya kren se bisye ke tamke prsn krte pare?" dayud abisy ebm tamr bhrtyder aro bllen, "dekh, amar nijer putr absaleam amake htia krte caiche. binyamin pribargeasthir ei byktir (simiyi) amake htia krar anek besi adhikar ache. oke aka chede dao. oke amay abhisap diye yete dao. prbhu oke ei kaj krte blechen. hytea amar prtii ya kichu bhul kra hyeche prbhu ta dekhben. tahle simiyi aj amar biruddhe ya ya kharap ktha bleche, prbhu hytea tar jny amake bhal kichu deben." ateb dayud ebm tamr leakra rasta diye punray clte lagl. kintu simiyi dayudke anusrn krte thaklea. rastar anydik diye se pahader dhare dhare clte thaklea. pthe yete yete simiyi dayuder uddesye kharap kharap ktha blte thaklea. simiyi dayuder uddesye pathr ebm kada chumdtel lagl. raja dayud ebm tamr sb leakra yrdn ndir kache ese pemchlen. raja ebm tamr leakra khub klant chilen. tamra sekhane bisram niye nijeder khanikta canga kre nilen. absaleam, ahitheaphl ebm israyeler sb leak jerusaleme el. dayuder bndhu akiy husy absaleamer kache el. husy absaleamke bll, "raja dirghjibi heak! raja dirghjibi heak!" absaleam uttr dil, "tumi teamar bndhu dayuder prtii eknisth no ken? tumi teamar bndhur snge jerusalem theke cle gele na ken?" husy bll, "prbhu yake beche nen ami tea tari. leakra ebm israyeler sb leakra apnake bechi nyech. ami apnar snge absyi thakb. atite ami apnar pitar seba krechi. ateb ekhn ami dayuder putrer seba krb. ami apnari seba krb." absaleam ahitheaphlke jijnasa krl, "bl, ekhn ki kra ucit." ahitheaphl absaleamke bll, "teamar pita ekhane ghr-badi dekhaseana krar jny tamr kyekjn upptnider rekhe gechen. yao ebm tader snge saririk smprk sthaphn kr. tkhn sb israyeli janbe teamar pita teamake ghraa kre. teamar sb leakra teamake smrthn krte utsahit hbe ebm teamake tader purn smrthn debe." tkhn tara badir chade absaleamer jny ekta tambu phell. absaleam tar pitar upptnider snge yen smprk krl. sb israyeliyi ta dekhil. sei smy theke ahitheaphler updes absaleam ebm dayud ubhyer kache gurutbpurn chil. ta chil manuser kache isbrer bakyer mti gurutbpurn.

17

ahitheaphl absaleamke bll, "amake 12,000 leak beche nite dao. aj ratei ami dayudke tada krb. ykhn se klant o durbh hye yabe tkhn ami take dhrb. ami take

bhit o atnkit kre tulb. tar sb leakra dede paliye yabe. kintu ami sudhu raja dayudkei htia krb. tarpr ami sb leakke teamar kache phiriye niye asb. ydi dayud mara yay, tahle sb leakra santite phire asbe." absaleam ebm israyeler sb netar kachei ei prstab bhal ble mne hl. kintu absaleam bll, "ekhn ami akiy husyke daki. se ki ble tao ami sunte cai." husy absaleamer kache el. absaleam husyke bll, "ahitheaphl ei pramrs diyeche. amra ki etai anusrn krb? ta ydi na hy tahle bl ki kra ucit?" husy absaleamke bll, "ahitheaphler updes ei smye upyeagi ny." husy aro bll, "tumi janea ye teamar pita ebm tar leakra khubi sktisali. bacca kede nile bunea bhalluk yemn himsr hye othe orao tem-nii bhytnkr. teamar pita ekjn dks yeaddha. tini kkhno sarakat oi leakder snge thakben na. smbhbt tini kean guha ba any keathao itimdhye lukiye pdechen. ydi teamar pita teamar leakder age akrmn kre, leak ei sm-bad jante parbe. ebm tara bhabbe, 'absaleamer leakra here yacche!' tkhn simher mt sahsi yeaddharao bhit o atnkit hbe. ken? karn geata israyel ei ktha jane ye teamar pita sktisali yeaddha ebm tamr leakra atynt sahsi. "amar prstab hl ei; tumi absyi dan theke ber-seba prynt sb israyeliyder eksnge jdea krbe. smudre yemn agunti bali thake serkmi sekhane anek leak hbe. tarpr, tumi nije absyi yuddhe yabe. dayud yekthane lukiye ache sekhanei amra take dhrb. agnit sainysh amra dayudke akrmn krb. bhumike dekhne deoya asmkhy sisir knar mt amra oder dheke deb. amra dayud ebm tamr leakder htia krb. kauke jibit chada hbe na. ydi dayud ngrer bhitre paliye yan skl israyeliy mile ddi diye amra ngrer pracir bhenge deb. tader sbaike amra uptykay tene namab. ngrer ekta cheatt pathr prynt amra rakhte deb na." absaleam ebm skl israyeliy bll, "akiy husyer updes ahitheaphler updeser ceye bhal." tara ektha bll karn ta chil prbhur priklna. absaleamke sasti debar jny prbhu ahitheaphler st up-deske biphl krar phndi emcheilen. ai sb ktha husy sadeak ebm abiyathr ei dui yajkder bll. ahitheaphl absaleam ebm israyeler netader ye pramrs diyeche husy tao bll. husy nije ya ya pramrs diyechil tao tader bll. husy blechil, "khub sighr dayudke ei khbr dao. tamke bl, yekhan diye ndi par hye leake mrub-humite dheake tini yen sekhane aj rate na thaken. tamke ekhuni yrdn ndi par hye yete bl. ydi tini ndi par hye cle yan the raja ebm tamr leakra dhra pdbe na." yajker dui putr yeanathn ebm ahimas ain-reagele apeksa krchil. tara cait na keu tader shre prbes krte dekhuk. sudhumatr ek dasi ese tader sb khbrakhbr diye yet. tarpr yeanathn ebm ahimas raja dayuder kache giye sb ktha blt. kintu ek bhal yeanathn ebm ahimaskhe dekhe phell. ei ghtna absaleamke blar jny balkti chute cle gel. yeanathn ebm ahimaso tatadati dede palal ebm bhumire ek leakr badite ese upsthit hl. leaktar badir bairer prangne ekta kuyea chil. yeanathn ebm ahimas sei kuyeathe neme gel. sei leak-tir stri kuyear opr ekta acchadn rekhe dil. tarpr se sei kuyear opr gmer bich bihiye dil, tai seti ssyer stuper mti dekhle lagchil. tai leakra jante parl na ye yeanathn ebm ahimas tar mdhye lukiye ryeche. absaleamer bhrtyra sei badite ese sei mhillake jijnasa krl, "ahimas ebm yeanathn keathay?" mhillake absaleamer bhrtyder bll, "itimdhyei tara ndi par hye geche." tkhn absaleamer bhrtyra yeanathn o ahimaser sndhane cle

gel. kintu tara take khumje pel na. athpr absaleamer bhrtyra jerusaleme phire el. absaleamer bhrtyra cle yaoyar pr, yeanathn o ahimas kuyea theke baire beriyel el. tara raja dayuder kache gel ebm dayudke bll, "khub tadatadi ndi par hye cle yan. ahitheaphl apnar biruddhe ei sb sydntr kreche." tkhn dayud ebm tamr leakra yrdn ndi par hye gel. suryeadyer agei dayuder sb leakra yrdn ndi par hye gel. ahitheaphl dekhil ye tar updes israyeliyera grhn kre ni. se tar gadhar pithe jin cdiye tar nijer ngre phire el. tar pribarer ythabit bybstha kre se clay ddi dil. ahitheaphl mara gele leakra take tar pitar kbrei kbr dil. dayud mhnymie elen. absaleam ebm tar snge ye sb israyeliyera chil tara yrdn ndi par hye gel. absaleam amasake tar sainynder adhinaykrupe niyukt krl. amasa yeayaber jagya nil. amasa chil yithr, ekjn ismayeliychele. amasar mayer nam abigl. se srugar bean nahser meye. sruga chil yeayaber ma. absaleam ebm israyeliyera giliyde tambu phele abstan krl. dayud mhnymie elen. seabi, makhir ebm brsilly seikhane chil. seabi ammeander rba shrer nahser putr. makhir hl leadbar nibasi ammiyeler putr. ar brsilly giliyder, reaglimer theke esechil. sei tinjn leak bll, "mrubhumite ye leakra ryeche tara klant, ksudhart ebm trsnart." tai tara dayuder jny ebm tamr snge ye leakra chil tader jny anakichu jinis enechil. tara bichana ebm anyan patradi enechil. echadao tara gm, yb, myda, bhaja ssy, bin, sak, suknea bij, mdhu, makhn, mes ebm pnir enechil.

18

dayud tamr leakder ekbar gune nilen. tini 1000 jn ebm 100 jn kre leak bhag kre prtiti dler jny ekjn adhinayk niyukt krlen. dayud tamr leakder tinte dle bhag kre dilen ebm tarpr tader pathiye dilen. yeayab ek trtiyams leakr netrtbe chil. yeayaber bhai srugar putr abisy apr ekbhag leakke netrtb diyechil. ebm gater itty baki amser netrtbe chil. raja dayud tamder bllen, "amio teamader snge yab." kintu leakra ble uthl, "na! apni amader snge ekdm asben na. ken? karn amra ydi yuddhksetr theke paliye yai, tahle absaleamer leakra dhrtyer mdhyei anbe na. emnki, amader ardhek leak ydi marao yay tateo absaleamer leakder kichu ese yabe na, kintu apni amader 10,000 leakr sman. tai apnar pkse shre thakai bhal. tkhn amra sahavy caile apni amader sahavy krte parben." raja tader bllen, "teamra ya bhal beajh ami tai krb." tkhn raja phtker ekdi ke damdalen. sainybahini beriyel gel. s'ye s'ye ebm hajare hajare senabahini beriyel el. yeayab, abisy ebm ittyke raja ades dilen. tini bllen, "amar mukh ceye teamra ei kaj kr. trun absaleamer snge smyt o bhal acrn kr." sb leak damdiye sunl ye adhinayker prtii absaleam smprke raja ades dilen. absaleamer pkser israyeliyder biruddhe ldai krar jny dayuder sainyara yuddhksetre rona hl. tara iphyrimer arnye yuddh krl. dayuder leakra israyeliyder prajit krl. sedin 20,000 sainyke htya kra hyechil. sara dese sei yuddh chdiye pdechil. kintu se din yuddhksetrer ceye arnye besi leak mara giyechil. emn hl ye absaleam dayuder adhikaridder mukheamukhi hl. absaleam tar khcrrer opr laphiye pde palate casta krl. khcrrta eka bd ok gacher daler tla diye yete cesta krl. absaleamer mathata gacher dale atke gel. khcrrta tla diye paliye gel.

absaleam gacher dale jhule ril. ekjn bykti ei ghnta ghnte dekhil. se yeayabke bll, "ami absaleamke eka ok gache jhulte dekhche." yeayab take jijnasra krl: "ken tumi take htya krle na ebm take matite phele dile na? tahle ami teamake eka keamrbndh o dsta repy mudra ditam." byktiti yeayabke bll, "tumi amake 1,000 rjt mudra dileo ami rajar putrke aghat krar cesta kr-tam na. ken? karn teamar prtii abisy ebm ittyer prtii rajar ades sunechi. raja blechen dekhea, 'trun absaleamke aghat krea na.' ydi ami absaleamke htya krtam raja nijei amake khumje ber krten ebm tumi amake sasti dite." yeayab bll, "teamar snge ekhane ami smy nst krb na." absaleam tkhno debdaru gache jhule chil ebm tkhno bemccheil. yeayab tinte brsa niye absaleamer dike chumde dil. brsaguli absaleamer buk bidirn kre dil. dsjn trun sainy yeayabke yuddhe sahavy krt. tara dsjne mile absaleamke ghire damdal o take htya krl. yeayab tury bajal ebm tar leakder israyeliyder tada na krte ades dil. tarpr yeayaber leakra absaleamer dehti jngler khade phele dil. sei khadti tara bd bd pathr diye bujiye dil. sb israyeliy yara absaleamke anusrn krcil tara paliye giye ye yar badi cle gel. absaleamer jibnkale rajar uptykay se eka stmbh tairi krechil ebm seta nijer name nam diyechil karn se bhebechil: "amar nam rkasa kral jny amar kean snntanadi nei." ajo stmbhtike "absaleamer stmbh" bla hy. sadeaker putr ahimas yeayabke bll, "amake dede giye raja dayudke ei khbr janate dao. ami tamke blb apnar jny prbhu apnar struke htya krechen." yeayab ahimaske uttr dil, "na, aj ei khbr tumi raja dayudke debe na. anydine tumi ei khbr dite par kintu aj ny. ken? karn rajar chele mara geche." tkhn yeayab kusiyke bll, "yao ebm tumi ya ya dekhech ta rajake bl." tkhn sei kusiy yeayabke prnam kre raja dayuder uddesyel rona hl. kintu sadeaker putr ahimas abar yeayaber kache anureadh krl, "ya ghnte geche ta niye cintit hyea na, amakeo ai kusiyr pichne chute yete dao!" yeayab jijnasra krl, "putr, ken tumi ei smbad niye yete caich? ei smbader jny tumi kean purskar pabe na." ahimas uttr dil, "yai ghtuk na ken ta niye cinta kri na. ami dayuder kache dede yab." yeayab ahimaske bll, "bhal, dayuder kache dede yao." tkhn ahimas yrdn uptykar mdhye diye dedlea ebm kusiy bartabahkke atikrm kre gel. shrer dhri simhdbarer majhamajhi dayud bsechilen. ekjn prhri simhdbar smlgan pracirer opr uthe dekhil ekjn leak eka dedeache. prhri citar kre dayudke se ktha bll. raja dayud bllen, "ydi leakta eka hy ta hle se smbad niye asche." leakta krme ngrer kache ese gel. tkhn prhri dekhil aro ekjn dede asche. prhri dbarraksike deke bll, "dekh aro ekjn leak eka chute asche." raja bllen, "oi leaktio smbad niye asche." prhri bll, "amar mne hy prthm leakti sadeaker putr ahimaser mt dedeay." raja bll, "se ekjn bhl leak. se niscyi subh smbad niye asche." ahimas rajake bll, "sbi kusil!" ahimas rajake prnam krl ebm tamke bll, "apnar prbhu, isbrer prmsa krun! he amar mniib, yara apnar bireadhi chil prbhu tader prajit krechen." raja jijnasra krlen, "absaleam kemn achae?" ahimas uttr dil, "yeayab ykhn amake pathiyechil, ami ekdl leakke dekhechilam ebm tara bibhrant chil. kintu ki byapare se uttejti ta ami jani na." tkhn raja bllen, "tumi ektu sre damdao ebm apeksa kr." ahimas sre gel ebm damdiye apeksa krl. sei kusiy el. se bll, "he amar prbhu ebm

raja, apnar jny smbad ache. yara apnar biruddhe chil prbhu tader aj sasti diyechen.” raja sei kusiyke jijnasa krlen, “absaleam bhalea achea tea?” kusiyti uttr dil, “apnar strura ebm seib leakra yara apnake aghat kr-bar cesta krche tader yen sasti hy ebm tader bhagy yen absaleamer mt hy ami ei kamna kri.” tkhn raja jante parlen absaleam mara geche. raja bhisnabhabe bhenge pdlen. shre simhdbarer opr ghre giye kamdlen. sei sbceye opr tlay yete yete tini bilap kre kamdte laglen, “hay absaleam! hay amar putr absaleam! teamar bdle ydi ami mrtam! hayre absaleam! hay amar putr!”

19

leakra yeayabke ese smbad diye bll, “raja dayud absaleamer jny dukhe bhenge pdechen ebm kamdchen.” sedin dayuder sainrya yuddhe jyi hyechil. kintu sei jy tader skler kache ekta bisader din hye uthechil. ta bisntar din chil karn leakra jante parl, “raja tar putrer jny seekmgn.” leakra bimrs hye sei shre el. tara yuddhe yara prajit hyeche ebm lijay yara chute paliye geche sei leakder mt bybhar krl. raja tamr mukh dheke rekhechilen. tini uccsbre kamdchilen, “absaleam, absaleam, hay putr, putr amar!” yeayab rajar prasade gel. se rajake bll, “apni apnar prtyekti adhikarikder abmanna krchen. dekhun ai adhikarikra aj apnar pran bamciyeche. tara apnar chele-meye, stri ebm dasidero pran bamciyeche. yara apnake ghrna kre tader apni bhaleabase ebm yara apnake bhaleabase tader apni ghrna kren. kami aj priskar kre bujhiye dilen ye apnar adhikarik ebm anyany leakra apnar kache ekanti arthhin. ami bu-jhte parchi amra skle mara giye absaleam bemce thakle apni prkrti sukhi hten. ekhn uthun, apnar adhikarikder sng ktha blun. oder utsahit krun. ami prbhu name spth kre blchi, ydi apni ekhni baire giye ei kaj na kren, aj rate apnar sng ekni leakkeo paben na. ebm ta ydi hy tahle saiskal theke apni ye sb sm-syay pdechen, eta hbe tader tulnay kthintm smsya.” tkhn raja giye ngrir prbes pthe bslen. raja ye ngrd-barer baire esechen ei khbr chdiye pdl. tai leakra tamr sng dekha krte el.israyeliyara yara absaleamke anusrn krchil tara skle dede paliye ye yar badi cle gel. prtyek pribargeasthir prtyekti leak nijeder mdhye klh suru kre dil. tara bll, “raja dayud amader pletiy ebm anyany struder theke bamciyechen. dayud absaleamer hat theke paliye gechen. tai amra absaleamke amader saskrupe beche niyechilam. kintu ekhn absaleam mara geche. se yuddhe hit hyeche. tai dayudke amra abar raja hisebe grhn krb.” raja dayud sadeak ebm abiyathr ei dui yajkke barta pathalen. dayud bllen, “yihudar netader sng ktha bl. tader bl, “raja dayudke tamr prasade phiriye amar byapare teamra sb ceye ses pribargeasthi ken? dekh, sara is-rayeler leak raja dayudke tamr sbsthane phiriye anar byapare blabli krche. teamra amar bhai, teamrai amar pribar. the rajake sbsthane phiriye anar byapare ken teamra pichiye thaka pribar hbe?” amasake giye bl, ‘tumi amar pribarer ekjn. ydi ami teamake yeayaber jaygay amar sainikder senapti na kri, the isbr yen amay sasti den.” dayud yihudar sb leakr hrdy sps krlen ebm tara skle ekatm hye smmti janal. yihudar leakra rajar kache barta pathal. tara bll, “apni ebm ap-

nar sb adhikarikra phire asun.” raja dayud yrdn ndir kache elen. yihudar leakra rajar sng dekha krar jny ebm tamke yrdn ndi par kre niye yabar jny gilge ese upsthit hl. gerar putr simiyi binyaminer pribarer ekjn. se bhurime bas krt. dayuder sng dekha krar jny se tadatadi el. se yihudar leakder sng el. simiyir sng binyaminer pribargeasthi theke aro 1,000 jn leak esechil, seler pribarer das sibho esechilea. sibh tar 15 jn putr ebm 2 jn bhrtkye sng enechil. ei sb leak raja dayuder sng dekha krar jny tadatadi yrdn ndir tire ese upsthit hl. rajar pribarke yihuday phiriye anar jny leakra sahayy krte ndir opare cle gel. raja ya ya bllen leakra tai krl. ykhn raja ndi par hcchen tkhn gerar putr simiyi tar sng dekha krte el. simiyi ese rajake prnam krl. simiyi rajake bll, “he amar prbhu, ami ya bhul krechi ta niye bhabben na. he raja, ykhn apni jerusalem chede cle giyechilen tkhn apnar sng ye ye kharap acrn krechi ta ar mne rakhsen na. apni janen ami pap krechi. sei jnyi yeasepher pribar theke amii prthm apnar sng dekha krte esechi.” kintu srugar putr abisy bll, “amra simiyike abisy htia krb karn prb-hur dbara abhisikt rajake se abhisap diyechil.” dayud bllen, “srugar putr, teamar ki byapar blt, ye tumi amar biruddhacrnr krch? israyele kauke mrtuyudnd deoya hbe na. aj ami jani ye ami smgr israyeler raja.” tkhn raja simiyike bllen, “teamake htia kra hbe na.” raja simiyir kache prtijna krlen ye tini nije simiyike htia krben na. seler bd nati mphibeast raja dayuder sng dekha krte el. raja jerusalem tyag kra theke niscinte phire asa prynt mphibeast tar payer ytn ney ni, dadi kamay ni, emnki kapdo dheay ni. mphibeast ykhn jerusaleme rajar sng dekha krl tkhn raja bllen, “ykhn ami jerusalem theke cle gelam tkhn tumi amar sng gele na ken?” mphibeast uttr dil, “he amar mnib, amar das amar sng prtarna kreche. na pngu tai ami amar das sibhke blechilam, ‘amar gadhar pithe ekta jin priye dao. ami tate cde rajar sng yab.’ kintu amar das amar sng prtarna kreche. se ekai apnar kache esechi ebm amar smprke apnar kache nindabad kreche. he amar prbhu, apni isbrer duter mt. ya bhalea mne hy apni tai krun. apni amar dadur pribarer sb leakkei mere phelte parten. kintu apni ta kren ni. brm apni amake tader sng sthan diyechen yara apnar sng ekasne bse ahar kre. ateb kean bisyei rajar kache kean abhiyag krar adhikar amar nei.” raja mphibeast bllen, “teamar smsya smprke ar besi kichu blea na. ami sthir krechi; tumi ebm sibh jmi bhag kre nebe.” mphibeast rajake bllen, “he amar raja, he prbhu, apni ye nirbighne ghre phire esechen ei amar kache ythest. jmi sibhkei nite din.” brsilly giliy-diy reaglim theke phire el. se dayuder sng yrdn ndir dhar prynt el. se ndir apr par prynt rajake pahara diye niye yabe. brsilly atynt brddh chil. tar bys 80 bchr. dayud ykhn mhnymne chilen tkhn se take khabar ebm anyany drbyadi diyechil. brsilly ei sb krte perechil karn se bes dhni bykti chil. dayud brsillyke bllen, “amar sng ndir any pade es. ydi tumi amar sng jerusaleme thak ami teamar bisye ytn neb.” kintu br-silly rajake bll, “apni ki janen amar bys kt? amar bys 80 bchr. ami ythest brddh, tai bhal mnd keantai bla amar pkse smbh ny. emnki amar pan-aharer sbad ki ta blao amar pkse asmbhb. nari ba puruser ganer suro ami ar sunte pai na. ken apni amake sng niye

giye smsay pdte caichen? apni amake ya ya dite can tar kichuri amar pryajni nei. ami apnar sngs yrdn ndi par hye yab. dya kre amake badi phire yete din. tahle ami amar nijer shre mrte parb ebm amar mata-pitar kbrei smadhiprapt hte parb. he amar mnib ebm raja, kimhm apnar bhrti hte pare. take apnar sngs yete din. tar sngs apni yemn khusi bybhar krben.” raja uttr dilen, “kimhm amar sngs phire yabe. teamar jny ami or prtj sdy hb. tumi ya blbe teamar jny ami tai krb.” raja brsillyke cumu khelen ebm asirbad krln. brsilly ghre phire gel. raja ebm tamr sb leak ndi par hye gel. raja ndi par hye gilgle gelen. kimhm tamr sngs gel. yihudar sb leak ebm israyeler ardhek leak dayudke ndi par kre niye gel. sb israyeliy rajar kache el. tara rajake bll, “amader yihudabasi bhaira ken apnake curi kre anl ebm apnar leakjn sh apnar pribarer sklke yrdn ndi par kriye niye el. ken? yihudar sb leak israyeliyeder uttr dil, “karn raja amader nikt atmni. rajar byapare ken teamra amader prtj krudhd hcch? amra rajar pysay kichu khai ni. raja amader kean upharo den ni.” israyeliyara uttr dilea, “rajar opr amader ek dsmamser adhikar ache. tai rajar prtj teamader theke amader dabi besi. kintu teamra amader dabi upaksa krch. ken? amrai tara yara prthm amader rajake phiriye anbar ktha jijnasa krechilam.” kintu yihudar leakra israyeliyeder khub krksbbabe uttr dil. tara, israyeliyara ya blechil tar ceyeo besi krks chil.

20

sei khane bikhriyer putr sebh name ek leak chil. sebh binyaminer pribargeasthir ek akal kusmand. sudhu anyder jny smsya srsti krt. sebh sklke eksnge idea krar jny sina bajal ebm bll, “dayuder opr amader kean adhikar nei. yisyer putrer opreo amader kean adhikar nei. he israyelbasi, cl amra nijeder tam-bute phire yai.” tkhn israyeliyadayudke chede sebhke anusrn krl. kintu yihudar leakra skleiyrdn ndi theke jerusalem saraa pth dayuder sngs chil. dayud tar jerusalem badite phire gelen. dayud tamr badi dekhaseana krar jny dsjn upptni rekhechilen. dayud sei mhillader ek bises badite rekhe esechilen. sei badir cardike tini prhri meatayen krechilen. mrtiyur age prynt sei mhillara sei baditei chil. dayud sei mhillader prtj kheyal rakhten. tini tader khabar pathaten, kintu tader sngs kean yen smprk kren ni. mrtiyur age prynt tara sekhan bidhbar mti thakt. raja amasa bllen, “yihudar leakder bl tara yen tin diner mdhye amar sngs dekh kre ebm tumio tader sngs thakbe.” tkhn amasa yihudar leakder eksnge jmayet krte cle gel. kintu raja ye smy take diychilen se tar thekeo besi smy nil. dayud abisyke bllen, “bikhriyer putr sebh amader pkse absaleamer ceyeo bhykr. tai amar adhikaridker sngs nao ebm sebhke tada kr. kean pracir ghera shre se prbes krar agei ei kaj kr. ydi se kean surksit shre dhuke pde amra take ar dhrte parb na.” sutram bikhriyer putr sebhke tada krar jny yeayab jerusalem tyag krl. yeayab tar nijer leak chadao krethiy, plethiy o anyany sainyeder tar sngs nil. yeayab ebm tar sainyara ykhn gibiyean mhaprantr kache pemchl, amasa tader sngs dekh krte el. yeayab tkhn sainiker peasak prechil. yeayab ekta ktibndh prl ebm ekta khape tar trbari ktibndhe

atkanaa chilela. yeayab ykhn amasar sngs dekh krar jny yacchil, tkhn yeayaber trbari khap theke pde gel. yeayab trbariti tule niye tar hate dhre rilea. yeayab amasake jijnasa krl, “kemn achea bhai?” tarpr yeayab dan hat diye cumbn krar bhngite amasar gla jdiye dhrl. yeayaber bam hate ye trbari ryeche se dike amasa kean njri dey ni. kintu yeayab amasar pete trbari bsiye dil. amasar nadibhumdi beriy matite pde gel. yeayabke dbitiybar ar trbari calate hl na - itimd-hyei se mara geche. tarpr yeayab ebm tar bhai abisyabar bikhriyer putr sebhke tada krte thakl. yeayaber ek trun sainy amasar deher pase damdiyechil. se bll, “teamra skle yara dayud ebm yeayabke smrthn kr tara sbai es, amra yeayabke anusrn krl.” amasa rktakt hye rastar majkhane pdechil. trun sainyiti lksy krchil ye smst leaki dekh krar jny theme yacche. tkhn se dehtike rastar dhare mather dike gdiye dil ebm ekta kapd diye dehti dheke dil. amasar deh rasta theke sriye neoyar pr, leakra yeayabke anusrn kre, bikhriyer putr sebh pichne tada krte cle gel. bikhriyer putr sebh abel o baitmakhay yabar smy israyeler sb pribargeasthir mdhye diyei gel. sb beriy ek sngs jd hye sebhke anusrn krl. yeayab ebm tar leakra abel baitmakhay upsthit hl. yeayaber sainy shrke ghire phell. shrer pracirer pase tara umcu kr myla jdea krl yate tara shrer pracire uthte pare. yeayaber leakra pracirtake phele debar jny pracirer imt pathr bhanga suru krl. kintu sei shre ekjn prcnd buddhimi strileak chil. se shr theke citkar kre bll, “amar ktha sean! yeayabke ekhane aste bl. ami tar sngs ktha blte cai.” yeayab sei strileaktir sngs ktha blte gel. strileakti take jijnasa krl, “tumii ki yeayab?” yeayab bll, “hyam, amii yeayab.” strileakti bll, “amar ktha sean.” yeayab bll, “ami sunchi.” tkhn sei strileakti bll, “atite leakra blt ‘sahayyer jny abel yao, teamar ya drkar ta pabe.’ ami ei shrer bhu santipriy o nisthaban leakder ekjn. tumi israyeler ek gurutbpurn shr dhhms krte ceta krch. ken tumi prbhur smpti nst krte caich?” yeayab uttr dil, “na, ami kean kichu dhhms krte cai ni. kintu iphryimer ekjn leak ei shre ache, se bikhriyer putr, nam sebh. se raja dayuder birud-dhe bidreah kreche. take amar kache ene dao. ami ei shr chede cle yab.” sei strileakti yeayabke bll, “thik ache. tar matha deoyaler opare teamader chumde deoya hbe.” tkhn sei strileakti khub bicksnta shkare shrer sb leakr sngs ktha bll. leakra bikhriyer putr sebh matha kete phell. tarpr leakjn sei kata matha shrer deoyaler opase yeayaber dike chumde dil. tkhn yeayab sina bajalea ebm sainyara shr chede cle gel. sainyara badi phire gel ebm yeayab jerusalem rajar kache phire el. yeayab israyeler sainyabahnir prdhan chil. yiyeayadar putr bnay krethiy o plethiyeder netrb diyechil. yader ktihar prism krte badhy kra hyechil, adearam tader netrbte chil. ahiluder putr yiyeasapt chil aitihasik. sba chil scib. sadeak ebm abiyathr chil yajk. yayiriya ira dayuder prdhan bhrtiyhil.

21

dayud ykhn raja chiln tkhn ekta durbhihs hyechil. sei durbhihs kblit anaharer din tana tin bchr clechil. dayud prbhur kache prarthna krln ebm prbhu tar uttr dilen. prbhu bllen, “sel ebm tar khuni prib-

ari ei durbhikser karn. sel gibeanyider mere ph-eleche ble ei durbhiks esече." gibeanyira israyeli chil na. tara imeariyder ekti geasthi. israyeliya sph krechil ye tara gibeanyider aghat krbe na. kintu sel gibeanyider hyta krar cesta krechil. sel e kaj krechil karn israyel ebm yihudar leakder smprke tar bha-banubhuti atynt tibr chil.raja dayud gibeanyider eksnge deke tader sng ktha blen. dayud gibeanyider blen, "teamader jny ami ki krte pari? sanyeler pap khndner jny ami ki krle teamra prbhur sntander asir-bad krbe?" gibeanyira dayudke bl, "seler pribarer leakra ya kreche tar muly deoyar jny tader pribarer ythest seana o rupea nei. kintu amader kean adhikar nei ye israyeler kean leakke hyta kri."dayud bl, "bes, ta hle ami teamader jny ki krb?" gibeanyira uttr dil, "sel amader biruddhe sydntr kreche. amader yt leak israyele bas kre tader sklle se hyta krte ceyechil. seler chele-meyeder mdhye theke satti putr amader dao. sel prbhur mneantr raja chil. tai amra seler gibiya prbte, prbhur samne tar cheleder phamsi deb."raja dayud blen, "uttam, tader ami teamader hate smpe deb." kintu yeanyathner putr mphibeastke raja nirappta dilen. yeanyathno seler putr, kintu raja yeanyathner kache prbhur name ekti sph grhn krechilen. dayud armeani ebm mphibeastketader hate tule dilen. era chil sel ebm tar stri risap putr. merab name seler ek knyao chil. mhealatiy brsilley putr adriyeler sng tar biye hyechil. dayud merab ebm adriyeler pamc cheleke nilen. dayud ei satjn puruske gibeanyider diye dilen yara tader gibiya prbte niye giyechil ebm prbhur samne phamsi diyechil. ei satjn purus eki sng mara gel. phsl teal ar prthm dikei tader hyta kra hl. smyta chil bsntkal ebm eta chil yber phsl teal ar gear der dike. ayar knya rispa duhkher peasak grhn krl ebm silar upre ta rakhil. casbarer surur smy theke brsti asa prynt sei duhkher peasak sei pathrei pde ril. rispa dinrat sei dehguli pahara dit. diner belay kean himsr pakhi ba rater belay kean himsr pranike se dehgulir kache aste dit na. seler dasi rispa ya krche, se smprke leakra raja dayudke bl. tkhn raja dayud sel o yeanyathner hadgulea yabes gilyider kache theke niye nilen. sel o yeanyathner gilbeayate mrtyur pr yabes gilyidra sei hadguli enechil. plestiyra sel o yeanyathner deh duti baitsaner (niktsth) deoyale jhuliyek rekhechil. kintu baitsaner leakra sekthane giye dehguli curi kre ane. yabes gilyider kach theke dayud sel ebm tar putr yeanyathner hadguli niye asen. sei sat jn yader phamsi diye hyta kra hyechil, tader deho tara niye giyechil. sel ebm yeanyathner had tar banyamin dese kbrsth krl. seler pita kiser kbrer mdhye tara tader kbr dil. raja ya ya blechilen, leakra thik tai tai krl. tai isbr sei deser leakr prarthna sunlen. plestiyra israyeliy der sng ar ekti yuddhe lpt hl. dayud ebm tar leakra plestiyder sng l dai krte gelen. kintu dayud prnd klient o durbl hye pdlen. yisbi-bneab ekjn daity chil. tar brsar ojn chil pray 7.5 pound pitl. tar eka ntun trbari chil. se dayudke hyta krar cesta krl. kintu srur y putr abisy sei plestiyke hyta kre dayudke bamciye dil.tkhn dayuder leakra dayuder kache eka sph krl. tara tamke bl, "apni ar keanbabei amader sng yud-dhe yete parben na. ydi yan tahle israyel hyeta tar mhan netake harabe." pre geab namk sthane plestiy der sng ar ekti yuddh hl. husatiy sibbkhy daityder

mdhye sph name ar ekjnke hyta krl. pre plestiyder biruddhe geab namk sthane ar eka yuddh hy. sei yuddh baitlehmbasi yareogimer putr ilham, gatiy gliyatke hyta krl. tar brsa tamtir tamter dnder mti bd chil. gate aro eka yuddh hy. ekjn khub lmba chehar leak chil yar prtyekti hate ebm payer patay chta kre, meat 24 ta angul chil. ei leaktao ekjn raphar sntan. ai leakta israyelke bidrup krl kintu yeanyathn, simiyir putr ye chil dayuder bhai, take hyta krl. ei carjn prtyekei daityder sntan ebm era gat theke esechil. tara dayud ebm tar leakder dbara niht hyechil.

22

prbhu ykhn dayudke sel ebm anyany struder hat theke rkasa krlen tkhn dayud ei git gailen: prbhu amar sila, amar durg, amar nirapd asry. amar isbr hechen amar sila yar kache ami nirapttar jny chute yai. isbr amar dhal, tamr ksmta amay rkasa kre. prbhu amar lukiye thakar jayga. umcu pahade, tini amar nirapd sthan. nrsmstrur theke tini amay rkasa kren. prbhu prsmars yeagy. ami prbhur kache sahayy ceyechi ebm tini amake amar strur kach theke rkasa krechen. amar strura amay hyta krte caichil. amar carpase mrtyur trng malar ucchsit kealahl admy sreate ami mrtyur dike bhese yacchilam. amar samne mrtyur phamd, amar carpase kbrer ddi. bddh ami, amar prbhur kache sahayyer jny prarthna krlam, hyam, amar isbrke daklam. isbr tamr mdnide chilen. tini amar dak sunlen. amar sahayyer jny prarthna tamr kane gel. tkhn mati kempe uthl. antrikser bhit nde uthl. ken? karn, prbhu kreadhanbit hlen. isbrer nak theke dheamya beriyel el. tamr mukh theke agnisikha ebm sphuling bicchurit hte lagl. prbhu ggnmdl bidirn kre nice neme elen. ekti gadh krsnbnr meghe opr tini damdalen. tini krub dutgner pithe cde ebm batase bhr diye ude bedacchilen. tamr carpase, eka tambur mt gadh kal meghe diye prbhu nijeke ghire rekhechilen. sei bjr bidyutmy meghe, tini jlrsi jma krechilen. tamr carpas theke jblnt kylar mt aleakmala bikirn hte lagl. prbhu akas theke bjrpat krlen. pratpr tamr knthsbr srutigeacr krlen. prbhu struder chinn bhinn krbar jny tamr sr niksep krlen. prbhu bidyut prern krlen ebm leakra bibhrant hye chdiye pdlea. he prbhu, apni drdhknthe ktha blechilen. tamr mukh theke tibrgti batas bye giyechil ebm jlke pichne thele diyechilen. sedin amra smudrer tldes dekkechilam. amra sedin prthibir bhittibhumio dekkechilam. seibhabe prbhu amakeo sahayy krechilen. prbhu opr theke amar kache neme esechilen. prbhu tamr duti hat diye amay jdiye dhre bipd theke tene uddhar krechilen. amar strura amar ceye sktisali chil. sei leakra amay ghurna krt. amar strura amar pkse ektu besi sktisali chil, tai isbr amay rkasa krlen. ykhn ami smsyay jrjrit tkhn strura amay akrmn kre. kintu, ekmatr prbhui amar pase chilen. prbhu amay bhaleabasen, tini amay ud-dhar krechen. tini amay nirapd asrye niye gechen. prbhu amake amar purskar deben. karn ya sty ami tai krechi. tai tini amar bhal krben. ken? karn ami prbhuke many kre clechi. amar prbhur biruddhe ami kean pap kri ni. ami srbadi prbhur siddhantskl sm-rne rakhi o tamr bidhiguli anusrn kri. tamr samne ami nijeke srbadi suci ebm nirdeas rakhi. ei jny prbhu

amake amar purskar deben. ken? karn ya sty ami tai krechi. ami kean anyar kri ni, tai tini amar mngl kren. ydi kean bykti apnake prkrti bhalbase, tahle tar prtí apni prkrt bhaleabasa dekhaben. ydi kean bykti apnar prtí nisthaban hn tahle tar prtí apnio nisthaban hn. he prbhu, yara suci ebm bhal apnio tader prtí suci o bhal. kintu apni ctur o kukrti byktike praste krte sksm. he prbhu, srl st leakder apni sahayy kren. kintu ahnkarider apni ljiit kren. he prbhu, apni amari jblnt dbip, prbhu amar carpaser andhkarke aleakti kren. he prbhu, apnar shaytay ami sainyder snge dedte pari. isbrer shaytay ami stru pkser deoyal atikrm krte pari. isbrer pthi puripurn. prbhur baky priksit sty. yara tambe bisbas kre, tini tader rkasa kren. prbhu chada dbitiit kean isbr nei. amader isbr byktike anyi kean sila nei. isbri amar durg. tini st manuske jibner sthik pth dekan. prbhu amake hriner mt drut dedate sahayy kren. uccesthane tini amari abil rakhen. prbhu amake yuddh bidya sikhiyechilen. sei karne amar bahu ekti sktisali sr niksep krte pare. he prbhu! apni amari rkasa krechen. apni amake jyi hte sahayy krechen. apni amari struke prajit krte sahayy krechen. amari hamtu ebm pa dutike sbl kre din yen na khumdiye drut dedate pari. amari struder nidhn na kra prynt ami tader tada krte cai. tara dhhms prapt na hoya prynt ami phire aste cai na. ami amari struder dhhms krechi ami tader prajit krechi. tara ar uthe damdabe na. hyam, amari strura amari payer kache lutiye pdeche. he isbr, apni amari yuddhe sktisali krechen, apni amari struder amari payer kache lutiye diyechen. amari strur gla kete tader lutiye phelar suyeag apni amake diyechen. amari strura sahayy ceyeche kintu tader sahayy krar keu chil na. emnki kara prbhur kacheo sahayy ceyeche kintu prbhu tar kean uttr den ni. ami struder chinn bhinn kre tader dhuleay print krechi. tader ami curnbicurn krechi. rastar kadar mt ami tader madiye giyechi. amari biruddhe amari nijer leak yara ldai kreche, he prbhu, apni tader hat theke amari rkasa krechen. apni amake jatir sask krechen. ye leakder ami jantam na, tara ekhn amari seba kre. anyi deser leakrao amari manyi kreche. ykhn tara amari nirdes suneche, ttknsat tara ta paln kreche. sei sb bidesira amake bhyi kreche. sei sb bidesira bhyi sukiye geche. bhyi bhit hye tara geapn astana theke beriye esече. prbhu jibit. ami amari silake prmsa kri! isbr mhan! tini sei sila yini amari rkasa kren. tini sei isbr yini amari jny amari struder sasti diyechen. leakder tini amari sasner antrbhukt krechen. he isbr, apni amari struder theke rkasa krechen. yara amari biruddhe giyeche tader prajit krte apni amari sahayy krechen. struder hat theke apni amari rkasa krechen. tai he prbhu, amari jatigulir mdhye apnar prmsa kri! ei karne ami apnar name gan gai. prbhu tamari mneanit rajake ye kean yuddhe jyi hte sahayy kren. tamari mneanit rajar jny prbhu tamari krana brsn kren. tini dayuder prtí ebm tamari uttrsuriider prtí srbda bisbst thakben.

23

eiguli hl yisyer putr dayuder ses baky. ei barta esече sei leakri kach theke yake isbr mhan krechen, yini yakeaber isbrer mneanit raja, israyeler sumdhar

gayk. eiguli tamari bani. prbhur atma amari mdhy diye ktha blechen. amari mukh diye tamari baky uc-carit hyeche. israyeler isbr ktha blechen. israyeler isbr amari blechen, “sei bykti yini stbhabe sasn kren. sei bykti ye isbre srrddha rekhe sasn kre. sei bykti usakaler prbat kirner mt, priskar akaser mt, brstir pr sury kirner mt, sei brstir mt yari cheamay matir opr ntun ghas jnm ney.” isbr amari pribarke sktisali ebm surksit krechen. amari snge tini cirdiner jny ekti cukti krechen. ei cuktike isbr sbdik theke surksit o sunisnit krechen. tai, niscitbhabe tini amari skl jy o saphly deben. ami yari cai tar sbi tini amari deben. kintu mnd leakra kamtar mt. leak kamta rakhe na; tara kamtagulea chumde phele dey. leak ykhn sei kamtaguli sprs kre, tara kather brsar mt athba leahar dandar mt nijeder aht kre. hyam, seisb leak kamtar mt. tader agune niksep kra hbe, tara smpurnrupe bhmibhuti hbe. eiguli hl dayuder bir sainiker nam: tkhmeanyi yeaseb-bsebt. yeaseb-bsebt tinjn seryypurn senari adhinayk chil. take isniy adinea ble daka ht. yeaseb-bsebt eksnge 800 leakke htia krechil. prbrtti bir hl, aheahiyer adhibasi, deadyer putr iliyasr. iliyasr sei tinjn yeaddharer ekjn yara plestiyder biruddhe yuddher smy dayuder snge chil. tara yuddher jny jmayet hyechil kintu israyeliy senara dede paliye giyecheil. iliyasr prcnd absnn hoyar age prynt plestiyder biruddhe yuddh krechil. sei drdbhabe trbari dhre yuddh caliye giyecheil. sei din prbhu israyelke ekta bd jy ene dilen. iliyasr yuddhe jyi hle leakra skle phire el. kintu tara sudhumatir mmt struder theke jinispnr nite esechil. prbrti bir srr. se hrariy agir snan. plestiyara eksnge yuddh krte el. ekti musur ksete tader ldai hl. plestiyder kach theke leakra chute paliye ge. kintu smm yuddhksetrer majhe damdiye prtireadh krl. se plestiyder prajit krl. sei din, prbhu israyelke ek mhan bijy ene dilen. ekdin, dayud adullm guhate abstan krcchilen ebm plestiyara rphayim up-tayak chil. dayuder khub ghnist tris jn bir yeaddhar-mdhy theke ei tin jn matite lmba hye suye pde srisrper mt buke bhr diye dayuder guhay pemche giyecheil ebm dayuder snge yeag diyecheil. anyi ar ek smy, dayud ek durger mdhye chilene ebm sei smy ekdl plestiy sena baitlehme chil. ektu jler jny dayud trsnart chilene. tini blen, “amari iccha, baitlehmer ngrdbarer kuyea theke keu amari khanikta jl ene dikl!” asle dayud prkrti jl can ni, tini emni se ktha blechilen. kintu sei tinjn seryypurn yeaddha plestiy senader mdhye diye yuddh krl ebm giye baitlehm shrer pthker kache kuyea theke jl enechil. tara sei jl dayuder kache pemche diyecheil. kintu dayud sei jl pan krte asbikar krlen. tini sei jl matite dhele diye ta prbhur kache utsrg krlen. dayud blen, “he prbhu, ei jl ami pan krte pari na. ydi ami ei jl pan kri, tahle ta tader rkt pan krar mti anyari kaj hbe, yara amari jny jibner jhumki niye ei jl enech.” ei karne dayud sei jl pan krte asbikar kren. ei tin jn bir ei rkm aro anek sahsiktari pricy diyeche. yeayaber bhai ebm srular putrer nam abisy. abisy ei tinjn yeaddhar neta chil. abisy 300 strur biruddhe tar brsake bybhar kreche ebm tader htia kreche. seo ei tin jn bir yeaddhar mti bikhyat hyechil. abisy ai tin jn birer mti bikhyat hyechil. ydio se ai tin jn birer ekjno ny thbu se ai tin birer neta hye giyecheil. echada yi-heayadar putr bnay chil ar ek bir. se ek prakrmsali

pitar snan. se kbsel theke esechil. bnay anekguli duhsahser kaj krechil. meayabiy ariyeler du putrke se htya krechil. ekdin ykhn tusarpat hcche, bnay matir ekta grter mdhye dhuke ek simhke bdh kre. bnay ek misriy sainykeo htya kre. misriy sainytir hate ekta brsa chil. kintu bnayer hate ekti matr mugur chil. bnay misriy sainytir brsata mutha kre cepe dhre ebm tar kach theke ta chiniye ney. tarpr tar nijer brsa diye sei misriy sainyke htya kre. yiheayadar putr bnay ei rkm nana duhsahsik kaj krechil. se sei tin birpuruser mti bikhyat chil. bnay sei tris jn birer thekeo bikhyat chil, kintu se sei tin jn birpuruser ekjn chil na. dayud bnayke tar dehrksider neta rupe mneanit kren. yeayaber bhai asahel tris jn birer ekjn, ai tris jn yeaddhar anyany birra hl: baitlehmer deayder putr ilhann. hreadiy smm; shreadiy ilika; plitiy hels; tkeayiy ikkeser putr ira; anatheatiy abiyesr; husatiy mbunny; aheahiy slmean; nteaphatiy mhry; nteapht theke bana er putr helb, gibiyar binyaminer ribyer putr itty; piriyahteaniy bnay; gas uptyka nibasi hiddy, arbtiy abiy-bean; brhumiy asmabt; salbeaniy iliy-hba; yasener puttra; hrar theke smmer putr yeanathn, hrar theke sarrr putr ahiyam; makhatthiy abhymer putr iliphelt; gileaniy ahitheaphler putr iliyam; krmiliy hisry; abbiy par, seaba nibasi nathner putr yigal, gadiy bani, ammeaniy selk, bereatiy nhry ye srugar putr yeayaber brm bhn krechil. yitriy ira, yitriy gareb; ebm hitti yuriy. sei dle meat 37 jn chil.

24

prbhu israyeler biruddhe abar krudhd hlen. prbhu dayudke israyeliyeder biruddhe preacit krlen. dayud bllen, “yao, giye israyel ebm yihudar leaksmkhya gnna kr.” raja dayud tamr senapti yeayabke bllen, “yao, dan theke ber-seba prynt leaksmkhya gnna kre esea. tahle ami jante parb sekhane kt leakjn ache.” yeayab rajake bllen, “thik kt smkhyk leak ache tate kichu ese yay na. prbhu, apnar isbr yen tar 100 gun besi leakjn apnake den. ei ghtnaguli yen apni nijer ceakhe ghtte dekhnen. kintu ken apni ei gnnar kaj krte caichen?” raja dayud bes drdhtar snge tamr senaptider ebm yeayabke leakgnnar hukum dilen. tkhn yeayab ebm senapti rajar kach theke cle gel ebm leakgnnar kaj krte lagl. tara yrdn ndi par hye gel. areayer namk sthane tara ghamti gadlea. tader ghamti shrer dandike absthit chil. (ei shrti yaserer pthe yete gad uptykar mdhye absthit chil.) tarpr tara purbidike giye thtim-hdsi deser dike giliyel el. tarpr tara uttrdike dan-yan hye sidean prynt gel. tara sear durgeo giyechil. tara hibbiy o knaniyder prtyekti shre giyechil. dksin dike tara yihudar dksinsth ber-seba prynt giyechil. geata dese yete tader mas 20 din smy legechil. tara 9 mas 20 din pre jerusaleme phire esechil. 9 yeayab rajar hate leaksmkhyar talika tule dil. trbari bybhar krte pare emn lea kr smkhya israyele chil 8,00,000 ebm yihudar leaksmkhya chil 5,00,000 jn. leaksmkhya gnna pr dayud ljjit hlen. dayud prbhuke bllen, “ami ya krechi tate amar mst bd pap hyeche. he prbhu, minti kri, apni amar pap ksma kre din. ami styi beakar mt kaj krechi. dayud ykhn skale ghum theke uthlen, tkhn dayuder bhab-badi gader kache prbhur baky neme el. prbhu gadke

bllen, “yao giye dayudke bl, ‘prbhu ei kthai bllen: ami teamake tinti bisy dicchi. tumi pchnd kr keanta ami teamar prti bradd krb.” gad dayuder kache ese bll, “tinti bisyer mdhye theke ekta beche nao:1. teamar rajye sat bchrer durbhiks.2. teamar strura tin mas dhre teamay tada krbe.3. teamar dese tin diner mhamari asbe.e bisye cinta kre, tinter mdhye ekta bisy beche nao. teamar keanta pchnd hl se sm-prke ami prbhuke blb. prbhu amake teamar kache pathiyechen.” dayud gadke bll, “ami styii khub smsyay pdechii. kintu prbhu styi bd ksmasil. sutram prbhui amader sasti din. amar sasti yen leakder kach theke na ase.” ateb prbhu israyele ekti mhamari pathalen. ei mhamari skale suru hl ebm mneanit smy prynt cll. dan theke ber-seba prynt sara israyeler 70,000 leak mara gel. debdudt jerusalemke ddbms krar jny tamr bahu opre othalen. isbr sastir byappare tamr mn prbrtn krlen. ye dut ddbms krchilen, prbhu tamke bllen, “anek hyeche. teamader hat gutiye nao.” sei smy tamra yibusiy arenar khamarer kache chilene. ye dut leakder htya krchil dayud take dekhlen. dayud prbhur snge ktha bllen. dayud bllen, “ami pap krechi. ami grhit kaj krechi. ami oder ya krte blechi ei sb leak tai kreche. tara badhy meser mt amay anusrn kreche. tara kean bhul kre ni. dya kre apnar sasti amake ebm amar pitar pribarke din.” sei din gad dayuder kache el. gad dayudke bll, “yao, yibusiy arenar ssy madan-ear jmite prbhur jny ekti bedi tairi kr.” yemn gad take bll seimnt dayud krl. prbhu ya can dayud thik tai krl. dayud arenar snge dekha krte gelen. arena dekhil ye raja dayud ebm tamr adhikarika tar snge dekha krte asche. arena baire beriye giye matha nt kre prnam krl. arena bll, “amar guru ebm raja ken amar kache esechen?” dayud uttr dilen, “ami teamar kach theke khamar baditi kinte esechi. tarpr ami prbhur jny ekta bedi banab. tahle ei mhamari bndh hye yabe.” arena dayudke bll, “he amar guru ebm raja, is-brer udde sye utsrg hisebe apni ya khusi tai nite paren. ekhane heambli jny kichu gru ebm kather jny ei dhan jhadaiyer patatn ebm bamkguleao diye dicchi. he raja, eisb ami apnake diye dicchi!” arena rajake aro bll, “prbhu, apnar isbr, yen apnar prti prsn hn.” kintu raja arenake bllen, “na! ami teamake ei jmir dam diye deb. ami amar prbhu isbrke heambli utsrg krb na yar jny ami kean arth diini.” tkhn dayud 50 sekl rupear binimye sei dhemki ebm grugulea kine nilen. tarpr dayud prbhur udde sye sekhane ek bedi nirman krlen. tini tar opre heambli ebm mnglarthk bli utsrg krlen. sara deser jny dayuder prarthnay prbhu sada dilen. prbhu sei mhamarike israyele thamiye dilen.

raja dayud brddh hye giyechilen. tamr etea bys hyechil ye keanea mtei ar tamr srir usn hy na. emn ki bhrytra tamr srir kmbi diye dhaka stbteo tamr sit ar kate na. tkhn bhrytra rajake bll, "amra tbe apnar ytn krar jny ekti yubti meyeke khumje ber kri. se apnar pase syn krbe ebm apnake usn rakbbe." tkhn rajkrmcariya rajake usn rakhar jny israyeler srbrt sundri yubti meye khumje bedate lagl. emni kre khumjte khumjte sunem shre sundri abisger kheamj mill. tara tkhn ai meyetike rajar kache niye elea. abisg styi styii aprup sundri chil. se rajar sb rkm ytn ba pricrya krleo tar sngc raja dayuder keanea saririk smprk chil na. raja dayud o rani hgiter putrer nam adeaniy. ei adeaniy khubi supurus chilen. raja dayud kkhno tamke seadhrabar cesta kren ni. tini tamke kkhno jijnes kren ni, "ken tumi esb krch?" ydio absaleam name tamr ek bhai chilcn, uccakankhi o ksmtabhili. adeaniy mne mne thik krlen ye erpr tiniu raja hben; ar ektha sthir kre tini nijer subidhr jny tadatadi ekta rth, kichu gheada o tamr rther samne dedeanear jny pray jn leak jagad kre phellen. raja hbar bisyta niye tini sruiyar putr yeayab o yajk abiyathrer sngc pramro sere phellen. tara tamke ntun raja he sahaya krar siddhant nil. kintu raja dayuder prti anugt kichu byktir adeaniy ei uccabhilas pchnd hy ni. era hl yajk sadeak, yiheyayadar putr bnay, bhhabadi nathn, simiyi, rey i o raja dayuder bises rkssid. era keui adeaniy sngc yeag dey ni. ek din adeaniy ain-reageler kache seahelt pathre bes kichu mes, samd o bachur mngl naibedy hisebe bli diye tamr bhaidar (raja dayuder anyany putrder) o yihudar smst adhikarikder nimntrn krlen. kintu adeaniy tamr pitar bises rksider, tamr bhai sleamn, bnay o yajk nathnke edin nimntrn kren ni." nathn ektha jante pere sleamner ma btsebar kache giye jijnes krl, "hgiter putr adeaniy ki krche apni ki kichu janen? tini raja hbar prstuti krchen. edike raja dayud esber bindu bisrg janen na. eksetre apnar o apnar putr sleamner praner asnka thakte pare blei amra dharna. the cintar kean karn nei, ami apnake atmrksar ekta upay ble dicchi. raja dayuder kache yan ebm tamke blun, 'he rajadhiraj, apni amar kache prtisruti diyechilen ye apnar pre amar putr sleamni prbrti raja hbe. tahle adeaniy ken prbrti raja hcche?' apni ykhn rajar sngc kthabarta blte thakben, ami tkhn sekhane giye upsthit hb ebm tkhn ami rajake smst kichu janab, tate apnar kthar stytao prman hbe." btseba tkhn rajar sngc dekha krte tamr syn kksce yekthane sunemiya abisg brddh rajar pricrya krchil, sekhane giye upsthit hl. btseba rajar samne ant hbar pr raja jijnes krlen, "ami teamar jny ki krte pari bl?" btseba bllen, "mhasy, apni apnar prbhu, isbrer name spth kre amar kache prtisruti diyechilen ye, 'apnar pr amar putr sleamni raja hbe. se apnar simhasne bsbe.' kintu apni beadh hy janen na adeaniy itimdhyei raja hbar teadjead suru kre diyech. se mngl naibedy hisebe bhu gru o mes bli diye bdsd ekta bheajsbhar ayeajn kre sekhane apnar anyany smst putrder nimntrn krechil. se yajk abiyathr, yeayab, apnar senabahinir prdhanke ei bheajsbhay nimntrn krleo apnar anugt putr sleamnke nimntrn kre ni. raja, ekhn israyeler smst leakra apnar gitibidhi lksy krche. apnar pr ke raja hbe, se bisye tara

apnar siddhant jante cay. apnar mrtyur agei ebisye apnake ati absyi kichu ekta krte hbe. ta na hle, apnar purbpuuruder sngc apnake smadhisth krar sngc sngc ei smst leakra sleamn o amake apradhi blbe." btseba ykhn rajar sngc e niye kthabarta blchen, tkhn bhhabadi nathn rajar sngc dekha krte elea. rajar bhrytra tamke bll, "bhhabadi nathn apnar kache esechen." nathn rajar samne ant hye rajake smman dekhiye bll, "mharaj apni ki adeaniyke apnar prbrti raja hisebe gheasna krechen? apni ki thik krechen ekhn theke sei rajy sasn krbe? ami ektha blchi karn adeaniy aj uptykay giye mngl naibedy hisebe bhu gru o mes bli diyech. tarpr yajk abiyathr, apnar anyany putrder o senaptider sbaike bheajsbhay nimntrn kreche. ora sbai mile ekhn adeaniy jydhdni diye blche, "mharaj adeaniy dirgh jibn labh krun." kintu adeaniy bheajsbhay apnar putr sleamn, yajk sadeak, yiheyayadar putr bnay ba amake nimntrn kre ni. mharaj apni ki amader kichu na janiyei sb thik kre phellen? dya kre blun, apnar pr ke raja hbe." tkhn raja dayud bllen, "btseba bhetre aste blea." btseba ese rajar samne damdalen. erpr raja dayud isbrke saksu kre bllen, "prbhu amake jibner smst bipd apder hat theke rkasa krechen. ami sei srbsktiman isbrer name ye ktha age spth krechilam se kthai abar blchi. ami prtisruti krechilam ye amar pr teamar putr sleamn raja hbe. ami sei prtisruti bhng krb na. tai ajo blchi, amar pre sleamni amar simhasne bsbe." tkhn btseba rajar samne bhumisth hye bllen, "raja dayud dirghjibi hean." erpr raja dayud yajk sadeak, bhhabadi nathn o yiheyayadar putr bnayke deke pathalen. tara tin jn rajar sngc dekha krte elea. raja tader bllen, "sleamnke amar nijer khccre cdiye, amar smst adhikarikbrge niye gihean jhnrar kache yao. sekhane pbitr tel chitiye yajk sadeak o bhhabadi nathn take ntun raja hisebe abhisikt krbe. ar tarpr teamra sina bajiye sleamner rajpde abhisikt hbar ktha gheasna kre take amar kache niye asbe. erpr sleamni amar simhasne bsbe ebm amar jaygay raja hbe. ami sleamnke israyel o yihudar sask hisebe nirbacn krlam." yiheyayadar putr bnay rajar kthar uttre bll, "amen! dhny mharaj! prbhu isbr bym yen apnar mukh diye aktha bllen. he mharaj, mhan prbhu isbr brabr apnar shay chilcn. amra asa krb tini eki bhabse sleamner pase thakben ebm sleamner rajy apnar rajy theke anek bd o sktisali hbe." sadeak, nathn, bnay o rajar adhikarikbrg raja dayuder ktha paln krl ebm sleamnke raja dayuder khccre cdiye gihean jhnrar niye gel. yajk sadeak pbitr tambur theke tailadharti niye bhn kre niye giye sleamner mathay prthamtea khanik tel chitiye take raja hisebe abhisikt krl. tkhn cturdike sina beje uthl ebm carpas theke smst leakra citkar kre uthl, "mharaj sleamn dirghjibi hean!" anndit o uttejiti jnta sleamner pechne pechne shre el. khusi hye, bamsi bajate bajate tara skle etea sbd krchil ye matio kampchil. edike adeaniy o tamr atithira tkhn sbematr bheajnpbr ses kreche. thhat tara sbai sinar sbd sunte pel. yeayab bll, "kiser sbd hcche? shre etea hai cai kiser?" yeayab ykhn ktha blche tkhn yajk abiyathrer putr yeannathn ese upsthit hl. adeaniy take bll, "esea, esea, ekhane esea! tumi ekjn bhal o bisbasi manus. tumi niscyi amar jny keanea sukhbr enechea?" yeannathn bll, "apnar pkse sukhbr kina jani na, tbe raja dayud sleamnke

ntun raja ble gheasna krechen. raja nijer khcree sleamne cdiye yajk sadeak, bhabbadi nathn o raj ad-hikarikbrgke diye tamke gihean jhrnay pathiyechilen. sekhane yajk sadeak o bhabbadi nathn tamke rajpde abhisikt kre. tarpr tara skle ek snge shre phire yay. leakrao sb tader pechn pechn yay. ekhane skle darun khusi o sbai annd krche. apnara sei sbdi sunte pacchen. emnki sleamn raj simhasneo bsechen! rajar smst ad-hikarikbrg raja dayudke e kajer jny abhinndn janiye blche, 'mharaj dayud, apni ek jn mhan raja ebm amra prarthna kri isbr sleamne ek jn mhan raja krben. amader bisbas prbhu sleamne apnar ceyeo khyatiman krben ebm tamr rajy apnar rajyer thekeo bd hbe.' 'raja dayudo bym sekhane upsthit chilen. tini bichana thekei sleamner samne matha jhumkiye blechen, "israyeler prbhu isbr dhny hlen! mhimamy prbhu amari ek sntanke amar simhasne shthapn krlen. ei subhksn dekarh jny tini amay ythest din bamcte diyechen.'" tkhn adeaniyr smst atithira bhye pamsu hye tatadadi bheajsbha chede cle gel. emn ki adeaniyr sleamner bhye bhit hye bedir kache giye bedir keangulike dhrilen. sleamne giye ek jn khbr dil, "mharaj, apnar bhye bhit hye adeaniyr ekhn pbitr tambute yjnbendir keanguleake dhre ache. ar sekhane theke kichutei bereate caiche na. se blche, 'age raja sleamne prtisruti krte blea ye tini amake htya krben na.'" tkhn sleamn bllen, "ydi adeaniyr acar acrne prman hy ye se ekjn st bykti, ami prtisruti krchi ami or mathar ekgachi cul prynt cheamb na. kintu o ydi gealmaal srsti kre tahle oke mrte hbe." tarpr raja sleamn adeaniyke niye asar jny ekjnke pathalen. se adeaniyke raja sleamner kache niye ele, adeaniyr rajar samne abnt hlen. sleamn tamke bllen, "yao, badi yao."

2

itimdhye dayuder mrtyur smy ghniye el. tini tkhn sleamne deke bllen, "amar ar besi din nei, sb leaker mteai amio mara yab. kintu tumi ekhn blban o purnbysk hye uthech. ekhn nisthar snge teamar prbhu isbrer ajna mene cl. measir bidhipustke yemn lekha ache bibhinn bisye tamr bidhi ebm ades ebm siddhant o cukti strk bhabe mene clbe. ydi tumi mene clea tahle tumi teamar sb kaje prtiti ksetre sphl hbe. sleamn, tumi ydi isbrer ajnabh hye tamr nirdesit pthe jibnyapn krea, tinio tamr ei prtisrutir ktha mne rakhben. prbhu amake blechilen, 'ydi teamar sntansnttiray smst hrday diye ebm nistha shkare amar nirdes anuyayijibnyapn kre tahle dsarbdta teamari bmser keu na keu israyeler raj simhasne asin hbe.'" dayud aro bllen, "teamar niscyi mne ache, sruray putr yeayab amar snge ki krechil? se israyeler senabahnir dui senaptike htya krechil. se nerer putr abnerke ar yethrer putr amasake htya krechil. mne rekhea, santir smye se ei dujnke htya krechil ebm tader rkte tar payer jutea nrjit krechil. take sasti deoya amar krtyb. kintu ekhn tumi raja. teamar ya bibecnay sngt ble mne hy, se bhabei oke sasti dio o se ye ht hyeche ta niscit kr. barddhkyer susth shabhabik mrtyu yen o bheag krte na pare. gilyider brsillyer sntander snge bhal bybhar krea. tader snge bndhuth krea o tader nimntrn kre ek snge khaoya daoya krea. karn ami ykhn teamar bhai absaleamer

theke paliye bedacchilam, amar sei bipder dine ora amay sahavy krechil. "ar mne rekhea binyamin pribargeasthir bhumim nibasi gerar putr simiyi ekhno kache pithei keathao ache. ami ykhn mhnymie paliye yai se amake nidarun abhisap diye abhispt krechil. pre ykhn yrdn ndir tire se amar snge dekha krte ase ami prbhur sphr kche blechilam, ami simiyike htya krb na. kintu dekhea, oke yen sasti na diye chede dio na. tumi ythesti bicksn hynch, ki kra drkar ta tumi ni-jei bujhte parbe, kintu dekhea oke barddhkyer sant mrtyu bheag krte dio na." erpr raja dayuder mrtyu hle, dayud shre tamke smadhish kra hl. dayud 40 bchr israyele sasn krechilen. tini hibreane 7 bchr o jerusaleme 33 bchr sasn krechilen. athpr sleamn raja hye tamr pitar simhasne bse raja dayuder rajy pureapuri nijer dkhle anlen. hgiter putr adeaniyr es-mye ek din sleamner ma btsepar snge dekha krte elen. btseba tkhn tamke jijnse krlen, "tumi ki bndhuth o pritr smprk bjay rakhte cao?" adeaniyr tamke se bisye niscit kre bllen, "e byapare apnar cintar kean karn nei. tbe apnar kache amar kichu bktby ache." btseba bl, "blea ki byapar?" adeaniyr bl, "apnar mne rakha drkar ye, ek smye e rajy amari chil. israyeler leakra bhebechil amii tader raja. kintu isbr ei absthar pri-brtn krechilen ebm sleamne raja hisebe mneanit krechilen. prbhur ichay amar bhai ekhn tader raja. amar apnar kache ekti prarthna ache, dya kre amay niras krben na." btseba jante cailen, "blea ki teamar ic-ha?" adeaniyr bl, "ami jani, raja sleamn kkhno apnar ades amany krben na. apni anugrh kre tamke amay sunemer abisgke biye krar smmti dite blben." btseba bl, "e bisye age tamke rajar snge ktha blte hbe." ktha mtea btseba bisyti niye raja sleamner snge ktha blte gelen. sleamn tamke aste dekhe tatadadi nijer jayga chede uthde damdiye matha jhumkiye smman janalen. tarpr simhasne bse bhrttyder tamr mayer jny arekti simhasn ante hukum dilen. btseba giye tamr putrer danpase bslen. tarpr bllen, "teamar kache ekta cheat jinis caite esechi, amake niras krea na." raja bllen, "ma, tumi amar kache ya khusi tai caite para, ami aptti krbea na." btseba tkhn bllen, "tahle teamar bhai adeaniyke sunemer abisg ble sei meyetike biye krte anumti dao." ektha sune sleamn tamr make bllen, "tumi sudhu abisgkei adeaniyr hate tule dite blch ken? tar ceye blea na ken, okei ebar raja kre dii. hajar heak o amar bd bhai, yajk abiyathr o yeayabo eke sm-rthn krbe." erpr krudhd sleamn prbhur name prtis-ruti kre bllen, "ami prtisruti krchi, er muly adeaniyke dite hbe. ejny oke pran dite hbe. prbhu tamr prtis-ruti mtea amake israyeler raja krechen, amar pita dayuder raj simhasne amake bsiyechen. tamr prtis-ruti anuyayie rajy amar o amar pribarer. ekhn prbhur jibit thakata yemn sthir niscit, temni ami spth niye blchi ye adeaniyr aji mara yabe." erpr sleamn, yemn bhabe yiheayadar putr bnayke nirdes dilen, temni bnay gelen ebm adeaniyke htya krlen. tarpr raja sleamn yajk abiyathrke deke bllen, "teamake amar htya kra ucit, kintu ami ekhn teamake htya krb na, sutram tumi teamar badi anatheate yete para, karn tumi amar pita dayuder snge pdyatrar smy prbhur pbitr sindukti bye niye giyechile. ar ami ekthao jani, amar pitar duhsmye, tumio tamr pase damdiye kst bheag krechile. sleamn abiyathrke ekthao bllen ye se

ar yajk hisebe prbhur seba kaj krte parbe na. prbhu ya blechilen sei anuyayiei ghtnati ghtechil. yajk eli o tar pribar smprke isbr ektha sileate blechilen. ebm abiyathr eliri uttrpurus chilen. ekhbr peye yeayab khub bhy peye gelen. yeayab absaleamke smrtn na krleo adeaniyr pkse chilen. tai yeayab tadatadi prbhur tambute giye pran bamcanear jny bedir srn nilen. pre raja sleamner kache smbad el ye yeayab prbhur tambur bedir kache achen, sutram sleamn bnayke yeayabke htya krar nirdes dilen. bnay tkhn prbhur tambur samne giye blen, "rajar nirdes mene tumi bhaleay bhaleay beriyee esea."kintu yeayab blen, "na ami ekhanei mte cai."bnay tkhn phire giye rajake yeayab ya blechen ta janal. athpr raja nirdes dilea, "tahle o ya bleche tai heak. oke okhanei htya krea ar tarpr oke kbr dao. ek matr tarpri ami o amar pribarer skle yeayaber deas theke mukti pab, yete se nirpradh leakder htya krar phle hyechil. yeayab, yara or theke anek bhalea leak chil dui bykti, israyeler senanayk nerer putr abner o yethrer putr yihudar senabahinir prdhan amasake htya krechil. amar pita dayud se smy yeayaber ei apkrmr ktha janten na ble o rehai peye giyechil. tai prbhu ai leakder htyar jny yeayabke sasti deben. take ebm tar pribarer sklkei ei krmphl bheagar khte hbe. kintu isbr niscyi dayud o tamr raj pribarer uttrpurusder o tamder rajtbe santi anben." tkhn yiyeayadar putr bnay giye yeayabke htya krl. yeayabke mrubhumite tamr badir kache kbr deoya hl. erpr sleamn bnayke yeayaber jaygay senabahinir prdhan nyukut krlen. echadao tini biyathrer jaygay sadeakke ntun prdhan yajk hisebe niyeag krlen. tarpr raja simiyike deke pathiye take jerusaleme nijer jny ekta badi baniye sekhanei thakte nirdes dilen. tini blen simiyi yen kean mtei shr chede any keathao na yay. raja sleamn take sabdhano kre diyechilen. "ydi tumi jerusalem tyag kr ebm kidreaner khaler opase pa badao tbe teamake mnte hbe ebm tar jny tumi dayi." simiyi ekthay smmti janye bll, "thik aache mharaj, ami apnar nirdes menei clbea." tamr ktha mtea erpr dirghdin simiyi jerusalemei bas krechil. kintu tin bchr pre simiyir dui krittidas paliye giye makhar putr gatiy raja akhiser rajye asry niyechil. ektha jante pere simiyi tar gadhay cde gatiy raja akhiser kach theke tader phiriye enechil. kintu keu ekjn giye ektha sleamner kane tulle, sleamn simiyike deke pathiye blen, "ami isbrer name spth kre teamay blechilam ye tumi jerusalem shrer baire pa dile teamar mrtyudnd hbe. ami teamake sabdhan kre diyechilam ye teamar nijer bhuler jny teamar mrtyu hbe ebm tumi amar ktha mene clte raji hyechile. tumi amar nirdes mene clbe bleo ken ta amany krle? ken nijer prtisruti bhng krle blea? tumi bhalea kre janea bibhinn smye tumi amar pita dayudero biruddhacrn krech. ekhn sei sb papacrnar jny prbhu teamay sasti deben. kintu prbhu amay asirbad krben ebm raja dayuder rajy badhamukt hbe." ektha ble raja simiyike htyar ades dilen bnayke. bnay simiyike htya krl. absese sleamn tamr rajyer purn krttrtb labh krlen.

3

sleamn misrer phrener knyake biye krlen ebm tamr knyake dayud shre niye ese, misrer raja phrener sng

ekti cukti sthaphn krlen. tkhno prynt sleamner nijer rajprasad o prbhur mndir bananear kaj ses hy ni. sleamn se smye jerusalemar car pase ekti deoyal nirman kracchilen. yehetu mndirer kaj tkhno ses hyni, leakra ucsthane bedite psu bli dit. sleamn tamr pita dayuder smst bidhi-nirdes paln kre prman krechilen ye styi tyiti prbhur prt tamr atat bhkti o bhaleabasa ache. kintu echada sleamn ekti kaj krten ya tamke tamr pita raja dayud krte blen ni. seti hl ucsthane blidan o dhupdhunea deoya. raja sleamn gibiyane bli dite caichilen. se smy gibiyane chil blidaner ucsthanguir mdhye sb ceye gurutbpurn. sleamn gibiyaneer bedite 1,000 heambli utsrg krlen. ykhn sleamn gibiyane chilen tkhn rater bela prbhu tamke sbpne drsn dilen ebm take ekti br caite blen. tkhn sleamn tamke blen, "he prbhu ami apnar sebk, amar pita dayuder prt apni asim kruna prdrsn krechen. tini st o sty pthe apnar nirdes mene clechilen, tai apni tamr nijer putrke tamri simhasne bse rajy sasn krte diye, tamr prt apnar krna o dya prdrsn krechen. he prbhu, amar pitar jaygay apni amake raja krechen, kintu ami ekhno pray sisur mtei ajn. e byapare amar mdhye ryeajniy antdrsti o buddhimtar abhar ryeche. ami apnar das, apnar nirbacit leaker anytm sebk. ar ei amskhy bhkt o sebk sasnbar aj amari opr nyst. tai apnar kache amar anuny o prarthna amake apni prjna din yate ami rajar krtby paln krte pari o leakder bicar krte pari. ydi amar ei mht jnan thake tahle ami bhal o mnder mdhye parthky krte parb. ei prjna bytit apnar ei agnit leakder sasn kra amar pkse asmbhb." sleamner ei prarthna sune prbhu tamr prt khubi sntust hlen. tai tini sleamnke blen, "tumi nijer jny dirgh jibn ba dhnsmpd cao ni. emnki teamar struder mrtyu kamnao krea ni. tumi sudhu sthik siddhant nebar jny antdrsti prarthna krech. tai ami ati absyi tumi ya prarthna krech ta teamay deb. ami teamake bicksn o buddhiman kre tulle. ami teamake e bicksnta deb ya aj prynt keu khno pay ni ebm bhbisityeo pabe na. echadao teamake purskrt krar jny ami teamake sesb jiniso deb ya tumi prarthna krea ni. sara jibn tumi asim smpd o smmaner bhagidar hbe. teamar mtea bd raja ar prthibite ar keu hbe na. sudhu tumi amar prt astha rekhea ar teamar pita dayuder mtea amar ades o bidhiguli mene clea. ar ta ydi krea ami teamake dirgh jibno deb." sleamner ghum bhege gel. tini bujhte parlen, sbpner mdhye diye isbr bym tamr sng ktha blechen. tkhn sleamn jerusaleme phire gelen, isbrer ades smblit pbitr sinduktir samne damdalen ebm heambli o mngl nibayed nibeden krlen. erpr ye smst neta o rajkrmaria rajy sasner kaje tamke shayta krechilen tamder sbaike niye ekti bheajshbar ayeajn krlen. ekdin duti gnika sleamner kache ese upsthit hl. tader mdhye ek jn sleamnke bl, "mharaj ama dujne eki ghre bas kri. amra dujnei sntansmbhba chilam ebm sntan jnm deoyar smy upsthit hy. ai meyetir upsthititei ami amar sntaner jnm diti. er thik tindin pre ei meyeti tar sisur jnm dey. kintu amra dajn chada amader badite any keanea trtiy bykti chil na. ek din rate or sisuti mara yay karn o sisur opr suyechil. se smy or sisuti mara yay. rater andhkare tkhn o amar ghumnt absthar suyeag niye amar sisutike or khate niye yay. ar tarpr mrt sisutike amar pase suyiye dey. prdin skale ami

sisuke khaoyate uthe dekhi amar pase ekti mrt sisu seayanea ache. tkhn ami khumtiye lksy kre dekhi ye seti meatei amar sisu ny.” any meyeti ttknsat er prt-ibad kre ble, “meatei na! jibnt sisutii amar. mrtta tear!”prthm meyeti er uttre bll, “mithye ktha. mrt sisuti tear, eta amar!” ei bhabe dujne rajar samne jhgda krte thake. tkhn raja sleamn bll, “teamar dujnei blchea jibit sisuti teamar ar mrt sisuti any jner.” ekhn ami prhrike ades dicchi giye ekta trbari niye aste. raja sleamn bllen, “ebar ai sisutike kete du-adkhkana krea ebm omd dujnek ekta kre adkhkana tukra diye dao.” ektha sune ye mhilatir sisu mara giyechil se bll, “thik ache tai heak, tahle amra keui ar oke pab na.” kintu any mhilati, ye sisutir asl ma, yar sisutir prti purn bhalbasa o shanubhuti chil, se rajake bll, “mharaj dya kre sisutike marben na. okei sisuti diye din.” tkhn raja sleamn bllen, “thamea, sisutike ketea na. prthm jner hatei sisutike tule dao, karn, ai hcche or asl ma.” israyeler skle sleamner ei bicarer ktha sunlea. tara skelei sleamner antrdrsti o buddhimttar jny tamke gb-hirbhabe srrddha krt. tara bujhte perechil sthik sid-dhant nebar byapare raja sleamner antrdrsti pray is-brer mteai kaj kre.

4

smgr israyeler leaker sasnkrtta chilen raja sleamn. sasnkaryy pricalna krte ye smst rajkrmcari tamke sa-hayr krten tara hlsadeaker putr yajk asriy. sisar dui putr ilihearph o ahiy. emra dujne rajdrbare smst ght-nar bibrn nthibhukt krten.ahiluder putr yiheasapht leakder itihas bisyk tika rcna krten. yiheayadar putr bnay chil senabahinir prdhan.sadeak o abiyathr ya-jker kaj krten. nathner putr asriy jela saskder tt-tbaddhan krten.nathner arek putr yajk sabud raja sleamner pramsrdata chilen. ahisarer opr rajprasader sb kichur ttbtaddhan krbar dayitb chil.abder putr adeaniramer kaj chil srmikder khbrdari kra. smgr israyelke 12 ti jelay bhag kra hyechil. ei jelagulir prtyektir sasn kaj pricalnar jny sleamn nije pradesik sasnkrtta ba jela saskder beche nyechilen. ei smst pradesik sasnkrtader opr tader nijeder prdes theke khady smgrh kre raja o tamr pribarke sei khady sr-brah kra nirdes chil. bchrer 12 maser ek ektite ei 12 jn prdeskrtar ek ej kner dayitb chil rajake khabar pathanea. ei 12 jn pradesik sasnkrtar nam nice de-oya hli-phryimer parbty prdeser sask chilen bin-hur. maks, salbm, bait-sems o clean bait-hanner sask chilen bin-dekr. bin-hesd chilen arubbeat, seakhea o hephr prdeser sasnkrtta. dear upgiri ancler sasnbhar chil bin-abinadber opr. tini raja sleamner knya taph-tke biye krechilen. yisriyeler nimnbrti ancle absthit ancl arthai bait-san theke abel-mheala hye ykmiyam prynt bistrt tank, mgiddear sask chilen ahiluder putr bana. bin-gebr chilen rameat-giliyder sask. giliyder mnhsir putr yayir smst shr o gramgulir sasn karyy pricalna krten. tini argeab jelar basn anclero sasnkrtta chilen. ei ancle bd deoyale ghera 60 ti shr chil. shrer drja bd krar jny pitler kbja bybhar htea. iddearer putr ahinadb chilen mhnymier sask. nptalir pradesik krta ahimas biye krechilen sleamner arek knya basmtke. husyer putr bana chilen aser o baleater sask. isakhrer prdeskrta chilen paruher putr yiheasapht. elar putr

simiyir opr binyamin prdeser dayitb chil. urir putr gebr giliyder rajypal chil. giliyde yekthane imeariyder raja sihean o basner raja og bas krten. kintu gebr chil ai deser rajypal. smudrtire chdiye thaka rasi rasi balir mteai yihuda o israyele asmkhy manus bas krt. kh-eye pre, mhaphurtit o annde tara skle din katatea. raja sleamn phrat ndi theke plestyider des o mis-ler sima prynt smst ancle tamr rajy bistar krechilen. sleamn ytdin bemccheilen ttdin ei ancler smst raj-yuguli bsyta sbikar krechil ebm tara sleamner jny up-har pathat. prtidin sleamner nijer jny o tamr snge yara ek snge bse khaoya daoya krtea tader skler jny sb miliye pray.150 ke.ji myda,300 ke.ji ata,10 ti hrst-pust gru,20 ti sadharn gru,100 ti mes, hrin, khrgeas, nanan pakhpakhalir mams pryajen ht. ghsa theke tipsh prynt phrat ndir pscimbhager smst ancl sleam-ner adhinsth chil. parsbtrti prtibese desgulir sngeo raja sleamner maitri o santir smprk bjay chil. sleam-ner rajtbkale dan theke ber-seba prynt yihuda o is-rayeler smst basinda sukke o santite jibnyapn krtea. tara niscint mne nijeder draksakset ba dumur bagane bse smy katate part. sleamner astable rth tanar jny 4000 gheada rakhar bybstha tea chili, echadao tamr adhine chil 12,000 asbareahi sainik. bchrer prtyekti mase 12 jn pradesik sasnkrtar ek jn sleamn ebm rajar tebile bheajhankari prtyeker jny nity pryecajnyi khabar samgri pathaten. tader skler jny ta prcur priman ht. ei smst pradesik sasnkrtara raja sleamner gheadag-ulir jny prcur primane khd o barli pathaten. leakra ei smst khd o barli ant. isbr sleamne prbht jnani kre tulechilen. sleamner buddhimtta sadharn manuser pkse beajha pray asmbhb chil. tini bhu bisye pardsi chilen o anek kichu gbhir bhabe bujhte parten. pra-cyer smst manuser jnaner ceyeo sleamner jnan besi chil. emnki ta misrer smst basindader ceyeo besi chil. prthibir ye kean byktir ceyeo tini besi jnani o bud-dhiman chilen. israhir ethn ba mahealer putr hemn, klkeal o drdar ceyeo tamr buddhi o bicksnta besi chil. israyel o yihudar cari diker smst desgulite raja sleam-ner khyati chdiye pdechil. tamr jibddsay tini 1,005ti gan o 3,000 prbad baky lipibddh krechilen. prkrti smprkeo mharaj sleamner gbhir jnan chil. sleamn bibhinn gachpala theke suru kre libeaner subisal mhiruh, draksakunj, psu, pakhi, sapkheap, sb bisyei siksadan kren. smst deser leakra raja sleamner jnaner ktha sunte ast. smst deser rajara tamder rajyer jnani byktider sleamner kache tamr jnangrbh ktha seanbar jny pathaten.

5

searer raja hirm chilen raja sleamner pita dayuder bndhu. hirm ykhn khbr pelen dayuder pre sleamn ntun raja hyechen, tini tamr dasder sleamner kache pathalen. sleamn raja hirmke janalen: “apnar niscyi mne ache, amar pita raja dayudke tamr carpane anek yuddh krte hyechil yt din prynt na prbhu tamke tader upr bijiyi hte den, ye karne prbhu, tamr isbrer sm-mane keanea mndir bananear smy panni. kintu ekhn prbhu, amar isbrer icchay amar rajyer srbrt santi bi-raj krche. amar kean stru nei. amar prjadero kean bipder smbhagna nei. “prbhu amar pitake prtisruti diyechilen, ‘teamar pre ami teamar putrkei raja kr-

bea, ar se amar jny ekta mndir banabe. tai amar antrik iccha prbhur prti sddha janate ami ebar sei mndir nirmaner kaj suru krb. ar ekaje ami apnar sahayy cai. er jny apni dya kre libaneane apnar leakjn pathan. tara sekhane ese amar ei kajer jny ers gach katbe. amar nijer bhrtyrao apnar leakder snghe hat lagabe. ekajer jny apnar bhrtyder ye parisrmik deoya ucit ble apni mne krben ami tai deb, kintu apnar sahayy absyi cai. amader ekhankar chutearra sideaner chutearder mtea dks ny." hirm sleamner ei anureadh sune khubi khusi hlen. tini anndit hye blen, "prbhuke ami amar ases dhnybad janai, karn ei mhan samrajy sasner jny tini raja dayudke ek jn buddhiman putr uphar diyechen." erpr hirm sleamne khbr pathalen, "teamar anureadher ktha janlam. teamar ytguli ers gach o debdaru gacher pryajni ami teamay deb. amar bhrtyra segulea libaneane theke smudrer dhar prynt anar pr eksnge bemdhe tumi yekthane cao sekhanei bhela kre smudrer kinara beye bhasiye deb. tarpr ami bhelagulea sriye nebar pr tumi gachgulea niye nite par. ebm amar pribarke khadysamgri srbrah kraihbe amar prti teamar anugrh." ekajer jny sleamn prti bchr hirm o tamr pribarbrger jny pray 1,20,000 busel gm, 1,20,000 gyaln khamti tel pathaten. prtisruti mtea prbhu sleamnke antrdrsti o jnan diyechilen ebm raja hirm o sleamner mdhye santi bjay chil. tamra dujne nijeder mdhye ekti cukti kren. raja sleamn israyeler 30,000 byktike tamr kaje shaytar jny niyeag krlen. tini ei smst leakder khbrdari krar jny adeaniram name ek byktike prdhan hisebe nirbacit kren. sleamn ei 30,000 leacke 10,000 leaker tinti dle bhag kre diyechilen. libaneane ek mas kaj krbar pr prtyekti dler leakra badi yet ebm du mas bisram nit. echadao sleamn parbyty ancler 80,000 leacke ei kaje yeag dite badhy kren. eder kaj chil pathr kata. ar area 70,000 leak sei pathr bye niye yet. eder skler tdarkir jny niyukt hyechil area 3,300 jn. raja sleamn srmmikder mndirer bhiti bananear jny bd dami pathr katak nirdes diyechilen. ei smst pathrguli khub sabdhane kata ht. tarpr sleamn o hirmir mistriira ar biblsr leakra eisb pathr kheadai krt. tara mndirer jny ryeajniy tkta o pathr banat.

6

israyeler leakra misr theke cle asar 480 bchrpre ebm tamr rajtber car bchrer mathay, raja sleamn isbrer mndir nirmaner kaj suru kren. ei chil ai bchrer dbityi mas ba sib mas. mndirtai dairghye chil 60 hat, prsthe 20 hat ebm ucctay 30 hat. mndirer samnei 20 hat dirgh o 10 hat coda ekti baranda chil. mndirer gaye kyekta janala chil, yegulare bhetrer ams bairer tulnay coda. athpr sleamn mul mndirer carpas ghire ektar opr ar ekta eksari ghr tairi krlen. egulea pray tintla prynt umcu chil. ghrgulea mndirer deoyal smlgn hleo ghrer kdi-brgagulea mndirer deoyaler theke bicchin chil. mndirer deoyalti operer dike krmsh sru hye uthechil, ateb ei ghrgulear ek diker deoyal thik nicer ghrer deoyaler theke sru hye giyechil. ekdm nicer tlar ghrer prsth chil 5 hat, majher ghrer prsth chil pray 6 hat ebm ekebare operer ghrer prsth chil pray 7 hat. deoyalgulea bananear jny mistriira bd pathr bybhar krechil. ei sb pathr

yekhan theke ana sekhanei kete ana hyechil ble mndir prangne hatudi, kudul ba kean rkmer aoyaj paoya yet na. nicer ghrguleay prbesdar chil mndirer dksin dik theke. tarpr bhetre dheakar pr simdi oprdike uthe giyechil ektla o deatla prynt ebm sekhane theke tintla prynt. sleamner mndir nirmaner kaj ses hl. mndirer prtiti ams ers gacher tkta diye dhaka chil. mndirer car paser ghr bananear kajo ses hl. ei ghrgulea pray 5 hat umcu chil. ei sb ghrer ers kather kdi mndirke chumye thakt. prbhu sleamnke blechilen, "ydi tumi amar bidhi ebm nirdesguli mene clea tahle ami teamar ya ya krb ble teamar pita dayudke prtisruti diyechilam ta paln krb. echadao tumi ye mndir tairi krch sekhane israyeler stnan snttider mdhye bas krb. israyeler basindader kkho chede yab na." sleamn mndir nirmaner kaj ses krlen. mndirer bhetrer pathrer deoyal o chad ers kathe dheke deoya hyechil. mndirer mejhe dhaka hyechil debdaru gacher tkta diye. mndirer pechn dike 20 hat dirgh ekti ghr bananea hyechil. ei ghrti chil mndirer pbitrmt sthan. ei ghrer deoyal mejher theke chad prynt ers kathe mude deoya hyechil. pbitrmt sthaner samne chil mndirer mul ams ba ghrti, yar dairghy pray pene 40 hat. ekhankar deoyal ebm chado eki bhabe erskathe dhaka chil. deoyaler kean pathri dekha yet na. deoyale ers kather nana dhnrer phul o Itapatar chbi kheadai kra chil. prbhur saksyindukti rakhar jny sleamn mndirer ekebare pechnidike bises bhabe ghrti nirman krechilen. ei ghrer dairghy, prsth o uccta chil 20 hat. sleamn ghrti agageada bisuddh seanar pat diye mude diyechilen. tini ghrer samne dhupdhunea debar jny ekti bedi tairi krechilen. tini bediti seana diye mude diyechilen ebm tar carpase seanar har jdiye diyechilen. echadao ghrtite seanay meada dui krub duter murti chil. bstut geata mndirtai seanay meada chil. pbitrmt sthaner samner bediti chil seanay dhaka. mndir nirmatara 10 hat dirgh krub duter danaoyala murti deuta prthme bises ek dhnrer gacher kathe baniye tarpr seana diye mude diyechil. murti deutar prtyekti danar dairghy pray 5 hat kre arthat danar ek prant theke any prant prynt murtidutea chil pray 10 hat coda. grbhgrher pasapasi, sm dairghyer ei murti deuta damd kranea thakt. deuta krub dut seana diye mude diyechil. mndirer mul ghrtir deoyaler opr ebm mndirer antrbtti ghrtir deoyaler talgach bibhinn phul, Itapata o krub duter chbi kheadai kra chil. deuta ghrer mejhei seanay dhaka chil. krmira jitgacher kath diye deuta drja banyechil ebm se duti pbitrmt sthaner prbes pthe bsiye diyechil. drjar pthe carpasar kathamea 1/5 hat coda chil. tara jaitun gacher kath theke deuta drja tairi krl. mistrir seanar pate meada drja deuteay kheadai kra chil talgach bibhinn Itapata o krub duter chbi. mul ghrtite prbes krbar jnyo tara drja banyechil. ekti kr keana drjar kathamea bananear jny tara jitgacher kath bybhar krechil. ya coday chil kr bhager ek bhag. sei kathameay debdaru kather duti drja bsanea hy. ei prtyekti drja abar dubhage mude bhajm htea. egulare opreo eki rkm krub duter chbi kheadai kre seanay meada chil. erpr tinsari kata pathrer deoyal o eksari ers kather deoyal diye ghire mndirer bhetrer ams tairi kra hl. sib mas sleamner cturth bchrer rajtber dbityi mase suru kre bul mase, arthat tamr ekads bchrer

astm maser rajtber smy mndirtir nirman kary ses hy. ye bhabe priklpna kra hyechil sat bchr smy niye thik se bhabe mndirti bananea hyechil.

7

raja sleamn tamr nijer jny ekti rajprasado baniyechilen. prasadti banate 13 bchr smy leg-echil. echadao tini "libaneaner bagan" name ekti badi baniyechilen. ei baditir dairghy chil 100 hat, prsth 50 hat o uccta 30 hat. baditay ers kather carsari stmbh chil. stmbhgulir mathay kather accchadn chil. stmbher sirshbage chil sari sari kdi brga. ar tar opr chader jny ers tkta bsanea hyechil. ekekti stmbher opr 15ti kdi miliye meat 45ti kdi bsanea chil. prtyekti dharer deoyale tin sari kre mukheamukhi janala bsanea chil. prtyek sarir sese drja chil. drjagulear mukh ebm kathamea chil car keana. echada sleamn 50 hat lmba o 30 hat coda ekti "jhulnt baranda" baniyechilen. barandar samne ekta chad chil yeta anek tham ba khilanke ablmnb krechil. leaker bicar krar jny sleamn ekti "bicar kkso" baniyechilen. ei ghrer agageada ers kathe meada chil. sleamner nijer basgrhti ei bicarkkser bhetre chil. ei grhti bicarkkser mteai chil. tini tamr stri, misrer rajar meyer jnyo eki rkm ekta grh baniye diyechilen. prtyekti badi mulyban pathre tairi hyechil. bises ek dhrner krater sahayye prthme pathrguleake sthik mape samne o pechne kete neoya ht. ekebare badir bhit theke deoyaler matha prynt eisb dami pathr bsanea ht. emnki utheaner carpaser deoyalguleao ei smst dami pathre bananea hyechil. badir bhitgulea ye smst bd bd dami pathre bananea ht segulare dairghy chil 10 hat ebm kyekti chil 8 hat. aisb pathrer opr chil anyany mulyban pathr ebm ers gacher tairi tham. rajprasader angina theke suru kre mndir prangn, mndirer baranda, ghrer carpase tin sari pathr o ek sari ers kather deoyal chil. raja sleamn khbr pathiye sear theke hirm name ek byktike jerusaleme niye asen. hirmmer ma chilen nptalir ek israyeliy prib-argeasthir mhila. tamr mrt pita chilen searer basinda. hirm chil pitler jinisprtr dks karigr. e karnei sleamn hirmke deke pathiye pitler kajer dayitb diyechilen. ya kichu pitler kaj se sbi hirm krechil. hirm pray 18 hat dirgh, 12 hat pridhiyukt ebm 3 inci puru pitler dutea phampa stmbh baniyechil. echada hirm mndirer jny 5 hat ucc khamti pitler duti rajstmbh baniyechil ebm tader stmbhgulir mathay bsiyechil. erpr hirm ei stmbhguli dhakar jny dutea sikler jal banay. tarpr se dalimer mt dekhte pitler dusari phul banay. eguli prtiti stmbher jaler opr emn bhabe rakha hy ye stmbhgulir cuda dhaka pde yay. phlth stmbhgulir soya hat theke 5 hat prynt lmba sikhguli phuler mt dekhte lagl. stmbh cudagulea stmbher upr batir mt dekhte jale bsanea hyechil. okhane stmbh cudagulear car pase ta dalim saribddhbbabe bsanea chi l. hirm pitl nirmit mndirer barandate duti stmbh sthapn krl. dksin diker stmbhtike bla ht yakhin. uttr diker stmbhtike bla ht beays. puspakrti stmbh cuda duteake stmbher mathay bsiye stmbher kaj ses kra hy. athpr hirm pitl diye gealakar ekta jladhar banalea, yar nam deoya hl "smudr." etir pridhi chil 30 hat, byas chil 10 hat o gbhirta chil 5 hat. jladharti ghire pitler

ekti phali bsanea chil. ei phalitir tlay jladharer gaye dusari pitler ltapatar nksa kata chil. ar geata jladharti bsanea chil 12ti pitler tairi samder pithe 12ti samder tintir mukh chil uttrmukhi, tintir dksinmukhi, tintir purbmukhi o baki tintir pscimmukhi. jladhartir caridhar 3 inci puru. jladharer kana panpatrer kanar sdrs athba phuler papdir mtea chil. jladhartite pray 11,000 gyaln jl dhrt. erpr hirm 10ti pitler thela banalea. prtyekti thela chil 4 hat lmba, 4 hat coda ar ucctay 3 hat. thelaguli kathameay bsanea cekeana tkta diye bananea hyechil, yar opr pitler simh, samd o krub duter prtikrti kheadai kra chil. eisb prtikrtir opre o nice nanan phuler nksa kata hyechil. prtiti thelay 4ti kre pitler caka chil. keanay chil ekti bd patr rakhar mtea pitler kyekti paya, yegular gaye nana dhrner phul laganea hyechil. batigulir pray 1 hat opre ekti nksa kheadai kra kathamea chil. batigulir mukh chil geal, byas 1.5 hat. kathameati chil cekeana, geal ny. kathamear nicer dike carti caka chil. cakagulir byas 1.5 hat. cakar mdhyer dndguli thela gadir snge eksngei yukt chil. ei cakagulea chil rther cakar mtea ebm cakar sb kichui chil pitle bananea. patr dhre rakhar paya carti prtyekta thelar carkeanay bsanea chil. eguleao thelar snge eki chamce bsanea hy. prtyekta thelar oprer dike pitler ekta kre phali bsanea chil. ei phalitao chil eki chamce bananea. thelar carpase ebm kathamear gaye simh, talgach, krub dut ityadiir chbi kheadai kra chil. geata thelar yekhanei jayga chil sekhanei ei sb kheadai kre deoya hy. ar thelar cturdike phuler nksa kheadai kre deoya hyechil. hirm eki rkm dekhte meat 10ti thela baniyechil. ei prtyekta thelai pitl diye tairi eki chamce phele bananea hyechil, ye karne ei sb ktai ek rkm dekhte chil. echadao hirm prtyekta thelar jny ekta kre meat 10ti bd bati baniyechil. yegulea pray 4 hat kre coda chil ebm ei patrguleay 230 gyaln prynt pany dhrt. hirm thelagulear pamcti rekhechil mndirer uttr dike ebm pamcti mndirer dksin dike. ar bd patrtike mndirer dksinpurb keanay bsiyechil. echadao sleamner nirdes mtea ajrs patr, cheat hata, cheat bati ya kichu take banate bla hyechil se baniyechil. prbhur mndire hirm ya kichu baniyechil tar talika deoya hl:2ti stmbh, stmbher opre bsaneer jny batir mtea dekhte2ti stmbh cuda, gmbujgulea gherar jny2ti jal, jale laganeer jny400ti dalim. prtiti jaler jny 2 sari dalim chil yate stmbhgulir mathar oprer gmbuj dhaka pde, ekta bati sh 10ti thela, ekti bd cebacca yar nice chil 12ti samd, cheat hata, cheatkheada patr o prbhur mndirer jny ryeajni anyany bsaneasn.sleamn ya ya ceyechilen, hirm tar sbi baniye diyechil ckcke pitl diye. pitl diye etea besi jinisprtr bananea hyechil ye sleamn kkhno esb ojn krar cesta kren ni. sleamn esbi yrdnd ndir sukkeat o srttnre mdhybtri ancle bananeer nirdes diyechilen. ei sb jinisi pitl gliye chamce dhele bsanea hy. sleamn tamr mndirer jny anek jinisi seana diye banate nirdes diyechilen. mndirer yesb jinis sleamn seana diye baniyechilen segulea hl:seanar bedi,ekti seanar tebil (yar opre sajaye isbrke rutir naibedy deoya ht),pbirtm sthaner uttr o dksine pamcti pamcti kre meat 10ti batidan,pbirtm sthaner uttr o dksiner jny 5ti kre cimte, seanar bati,kbjasmuh, cheat bati, pbirtm sthan o mul ghrtir drjar jny seanar kpat.

emni kre ses prynt sleamn prbhur mndirer jny ya ya krte ceyechilen sei kaj ses hl. erpr tamr pita raja dayud mndirer jny ye sb jinis tamr keasagare rekhe diyechilen, sleamn sei smst jinis mndire niye elen. seana o rupea tini prbhur mndirer keasagare tule rakhlen.

8

erpr raja sleamn israyeler smst prbin bykti, prib-argeasthir prdhan o netader tamr kache jerusaleme deke pathalen. sleamn dayud ngri theke saksy-sindukti mndire anar smy tamr sngye yeag debar jny ei sb byktider deke pathiye chilen.² athpr ethanim mase arthat sptm mase phsl snyer utsber smy israyeler smst basinda ese raja sleamner sngye yeagdan krl.³ smst prbinra ese nirdist shane pemchane pr yajkra⁴ sei prbhur pbitr sinduk, isbrer upasnar jny bybhrt pbitr tambuti o tambur jinispr bye niye cll. lebiyra ei kaje yajkder sahayy krechil.⁵ raja sleamn o israyeler smst basindara sei pbitr sinduker samne ektrit hbar pr agnit psu bli deoya hl.⁶ tarpr yajkra prbhur ei pbitr sindukitike mndirer pbitrtrm shane yekthane sinduk rakhar jayga sekthane shapn krl.⁷ sindukitike krub dutder murtir danar tlay emnbhabe rakha hl, yate debdutter chdanea dana sei sindukta o sinduktar bhn-dnder opr mela thake.⁸ bhn-dngulea khubi lmba chil. pbitrtrm shaner pbitr jaygay damdiye ydio bhndnguli dekha yet, baire theke ei dndguli dekha yet na. emnki dndguli ekhno sei eki jaygay rakha ache.⁹ sinduker mdhye kebl duti pbitr prstr phlk rakha chil. prstr phlk duteai measi, heareb ble ekta jaygay ei sinduker mdhye bhre rekhechilen. misr theke beriye asar pr israyeler basindara isbrer sngye ekti cuktir phlsbrup heareb name jaygatite thakte badhy hyechil.¹⁰ yajkra pbitr sindukitike pbitrtrm shaner pbitr jaygay rekhe beriye asar pr, prbhur mndirti alekik meghebhre gel.¹¹ mndirti prbhur mhimaybhre yaoyay yajkra tamder kaj ses krte parlen na.¹² tkhn sleamn blen: “prbhu akaser ai jabylyman sury nijei gdechen, kintu tini thakbar jny ghn meghe beche niyechen.¹³ he prbhu, cir din teamar thakar jny ami ei sundr mndirti baniyechi.”¹⁴ israyeler smst basinda tkhn sekthane damdiyechil, tai raja sleamn tader dike phire, isbrke tader asirbad krte anureadh krlen.¹⁵ tarpr sleamn ek sudirgh mntreacarne prbhur prarthna krlen. tini blen, “dhny prbhu israyeler isbr mhamhim. amar pita dayudke tini ye sb prtsiruti diyechilen, tar sbi tini paln krechen. prbhu amar pitake blechilen,¹⁶ “ami amar smst leakder, israyeliyder misr theke niye esechi, kintu ekhno prynt ami amar mndir bananear jny israyeler kean ngr beche nii ni. ar amar leakder israyeliyder pricalnar jny keanea byktike mneaniti kri ni. ebar ami amar upasnar jny jerusalem shrke beche nilam, ar dayudke beche nilam amar leakder, israyeliyder sasn krar jny.”¹⁷ “amar pita dayud prbhu israyeler isbrer jny ekti mndir banate khubi utsuk chilen.¹⁸ kintu prbhu, amar pita dayudke blen, ‘ami jani, amar prti teamar anugty prkaser jny tumi ekta mndir banate cao. khubi bhalea ktha,¹⁹ kintu teamake ny, ami ei mndir bananear jny teamar putrke beche niyechi. se- i ei mndir banabe.”²⁰ “prbhu ye prtsiruti diyechilen aj

tini sei ktha rakhlen. amar pita dayuder jaygay ekhn ami raja hyechi. prbhur prtsiruti mtea ami ekhn israyel sasn kri ebm prbhu israyeler isbrer jny amii ei mndir baniyechi.²¹ pbitr ei sindukti rakhar jny ami mndirer bhetr ekta jayga rekhechi. ai pbitr sinduker bhetre prbhur sngye amader purbपुरusder ye cukti hy, ta rakha ache. amader purbपुरusder misr theke niye asar smy, prbhu tader sngye ei cukti krechilen.”²² tarpr sleamn prbhur bedir samne giye damdalen ar sbai tamr samne giye damdal. sleamn tamr har prsarit krlen, akaser dike takalen²³ ebm blen: “he prbhu israyeler isbr, prthibir ei akase ebm ei prthibite apnar mtea kean isbri nei. apni apnar leakder sngye krun-absth cuktibddh hyechilen ebm apni apnar prtsiruti rekhechen. ye smst leak apnake anusn kre apni tader shay hye thaken.²⁴ apni apnar sebk amar pita dayudke ya prtsiruti diyechilen ta rekhechen. nijer mukhe apni ya prtsiruti diyechilen apnar asim ksm-tar ble aj take sty krechen.²⁵ ekhn prbhu, israyeler isbr ebar apni amar pita dayudke deoya any prtsirutiguleao purn krun. apni blechilen, ‘dayud, teamari mtea yen teamar chelerao sdastrk bhabe amake anusn kre, ar ta ydi kre tahle sb smyi teamari bmsar keu na keu israyele rajtb krbe.”²⁶ abar prbhu, israyeler isbr, ami apnake amar pitake deoya ei prtsiruti anugrh kre paln krte blchi.²⁷ “kintu he prbhu, apni ki styii amader sngye ei prthibite bas krben? ai bisal akas ar sbrger ucctm sthan, emn ki sbrger sikhr sthan apnake dhre rakhte pare na. sbbhabthi amar bananea ei mndiro apnar pkse ythest ny.²⁸ kintu dya kre apni amar prarthna o minti mne rakhben. ami apnar das, ar apni amar prbhu isbr. aj ami apnar kache ye prarthna krlam ta apni smrne rakhben.²⁹ atite apni blechilen, ‘ami okhane smmaniti hbea.’ apni dibaratr ei mndirer prti apnar krpadrsti rakhben. ei mndire damdiye ami apnar uddesye ye prarthna krb ta yen apnar kane pemchay.³⁰ prbhu ami o apnar israyeler anucrra ekhane ese apnar kache ya prarthna krbea tar prti apni sjag thakben. amra jani sbrgei apnar bas. amader binti sekhan theke apni amader prarthna sune amader ksma krben.³¹ “kean bykti ydi apr kean byktir prti anyay acrn kre tahle take ei bedite niye asa hbe. ydi se styii apradhi na hy tahle take spth kre blte hbe ye se nirdeas.³² apni sbrg theke sektha sune tar ythayth bicar krben. ydi se bykti apradhi hy the amader tar prman deben. ydi se bykti nirdeas hy tahle tar prmano deben.³³ “hytea kkhno kkhno apnar israyeler bhktra apnar biruddhe papacrn krbe, strura tader prajit krbe. tkhn tara apnar kachei phire ese ei mndire apnar prmsa krbe ebm apnar sahayy ceye apnar kache prarthna krbe.³⁴ apni anugrh kre sbrg theke sei prarthna sune apnar israyeler bhktder apradh marjna kre, tader hrt basbhumite tader phiriye anben. ei bhumii apni tader purbपुरusder diyechilen.³⁵ “ydi tara apnar biruddhe papacar kre, apni tader jmite khra anben. tahle tara ekhane ese apnar kache prarthna krbe ebm apnar prmsa krbe. apni tader kst deben ar tara tader pap theke sre asbe.³⁶ tkhn apni sbrg theke tader prarthnay sada deben ar amader pap ksma krben. manuske st pthe clar siksa diye he prbhu, abar apni tader ruks jmi brstite bhijiye deben.³⁷ “hytea ei jmi eteai sukiye yabe ye ekhane ar kean phsl jnmabe na.

athba hytea leakra kean mhamarir dbara akrant hbe, athba hytea smst ssy kit ptnger dbara dhhms hbe, kimba apnar bhktra tader bassthane struder dbara akrant hbe, aneke asusth hye pdbe.38 kkhno ydi erkm kichu ghte ar tkhn ydi antt ekjno tar paper ktha smrn kre anutpt citte ei mndirer dike duhat badiye prarthna kre,39 tahle apni apnar sbgrer basbhumi theke tar sei dake sada deben. smst leakke ksma kre tader sahayy krben. ek matr apni antryami tai prtyekti byktike nirpeks bhabe apni bicar kren,40 yate yt din tara ekhane tader purbpurusder, apnar deoya ei bhukhnde bas kre tt din apnake bhy o bhkti kre cle.41 dur durantr leak apnar mhima o ksmar ktha jante pere ekhane ei mndire ese prarthna krbe.42 43 apni apnar sbgrer basbhumi theke tader prarthnay sada diye, tader mneabancha purn krben. tahle ei sb byktira apnar israyeler leakder mteai apnake bhy o bhkti krbe. ar skle sb jaygay janbe apnar prti smman prkas kre ami ei mndir baniye chilam.44 "kkhno kkhno apnake apnar anucrder strur biruddhe yuddh krar nirdes dite hbe. tkhn apnar leakra apnar mneanint kra ei sthane amar bananea shre asbe ebm apnar kache prarthna krbe.45 sbgr theke apni tadero prarthnay sada diye tader sahayy krben.46 apnar leakra apnar biruddhe papacrñ krbe. ektha ami jani karn manus mtrei pap kre. ar apni tader prti krudhd hye tader struder hate prajit hte deben. strura tader bndi kre keanea dur dese niye yabe.47 sei durer dese bse apnar leakra ki hyeche bhebe tader pap krmer jny anutpt hye abar apnari kache prarthna kre blbe, 'amra pap krechi. amra bhul krechi.'48 sei dur dese thekeo tara ei deser dike ghure damdabe. ye desti apni tader purbpurusder diyechilen ebm ei shr yeti apnar mneanint ebm ei mndir yeti apnar smmane ami nirman krechi, setir dike ghure damdabe ebm tara apnar kache prarthna krbe.49 tahle sbgr theke apni tader dake sada deben.50 apnar leakder tader pap theke mukti deben ebm apnar prti tader papacrñke ksma krben. tader struder tkhn tader prti nrm mneabhab kre tulben.51 mne rakhben, ora apnari bhkt. apni o der misr theke, grmculli theke ber krar mtea kre bamciyechilen.52 "prbhu isbr, dya kre ykhni ami ebm apnar israyeler leakra apnar kache prarthna krbea, tkhni sei prarthnay sada deben.53 prthibir smst leakder mdhye theke tader apni nije apnar ekant bhkt hisebe beche niyechen. prbhu, measir madhyme amader misr theke ber kre anar smy apni purbpurusder prtisruti diyechilen ye amader jnyo apni orkm krben."54 sleamn bedir samne hamtu gede bse duhat akase tule isbrer kache ei sudirgh prarthna krben. prarthna ses hle tini uthe damdalen. tarpr ucc sbre isbrke israyeler smst manuske asirbad krte blen. sleamn blen: "prbhur prsmsa krea! tini tamr leakder, israyeler basindader bisram deben ble prtisruti diyechilen, ktha mtea tini amader bisram diyechen. prbhu tamr anugt das measir madhyme israyeler basindader yesb prtisruti diyechilen tar sb ktii tini purn krechen.57 ami prarthna kri, prbhu, amader isbr ye bhabe amader purbpurusder snge chilen, thik se bhabei yen tini amadero pase thaken, kkhno amader prityag na kren.58 ami prarthna krchi ye amra skle tamkei anusrñ kr. tamr bidhi nirdes o adesguli mene clbea. yegulea tini

amader purbpurusder hate tule diyechilen.59 ami asa krchi amader prbhu isbr srbdai ei prarthnar ktha ebm amar anureadh mne rakhben. ami prarthna krchi, prbhu yen prtidin raja, tamr bhrti o tamr smst israyelbasider jny egulea kren.60 prbhu ydi ta kren tahle smst prthibibasi jante parbe ye prbhui ekmatr sty isbr.61 teamra skle amader prbhu isbrer prti anugt ebm stydbddh thakbe ebm tamr bidhi o adesguli ekhnkar mteai bhhisyeto mene clbe."62 tarpr raja sleamn o israyeler leakra ek snge prbhur ud-desye blidan kren.63 sedin sleamn mngl naibedy hisebe 22,000 gbadi psu o 1,20,000 mes bli diyechilen. ebhabe raja o israyeler leakra mile prbhur mndir utsrg krechil.64 echada raja sleamn heambli, ssy naibedy ebm bliprdtt psur crbi naibedy diye mndir prangnti utsrg kren. tini erkm kren karn prbhur pitler bediti khub besi bd chil na ye et sb naibedy dharn krte pare.65 sedin mndire theke raja sleamn o israyeler leakra ei bhabe chutiudyapn krechil. uttre hmater prbes dbar theke dksine misr prynt israyeler smst basindai sedin sekhane upsthit chil. tara satdin dhre panahar, utsb o sphurtir mdhye diye prbhur snge smy katal. tarpr area satdin sekhane thakl. arthar ektana 14 din dhre tara utsb krl.66 prer din sleamn sklle badite phire yete blen. tara skle rajake dhnybad baniye tamr kach theke biday niye badi phire gel. tara sklei prbhu tamr das o israyeler leakder jny yesb bhal kaj krechilen sei sb bhebe khubi utphull chil

9

sleamn prbhur mndir o tamr rajprasad bananear kaj ses kren. tini ya ya banate ceyechilen sbi baniyechilen. erpr prbhu abar sleamnke dekha dilen, ye bhabe tini gibiyean tamke sbpndrsn diyechilen se bhabe. prbhu tamke blen, "teamar prarthna ebm tumi ya ya amar kache ceyech se sbi ami sunechi. tumi ei mndir baniyech ebm ami etike ekta pbitr sthane print krechi yate ami ekhane srbdai pujit hi. ami sb smyi ekhane drsti rakhb ebm ekhankar ktha mne rakhbea. teamar pita dayud ye bhabe amar seba krechilen, teamakeo se bhabei amar seba krte hbe. dayud chilen st o prismsi. tumi absyi amar bidhiguli ebm ar ya ya ami teamay ades deb mene clbe. "ar ta ydi tumi krea ami absyi kheyal rakhbea yate israyeler raj simhasne sdasrbdai teamari pribarer keu asin hy. teamar pita raja dayudkeo ami ei eki prtisruti diyechilam. ami blechilam israyel srbdai tari keanea na keanea uttprurus dbara sasit hbe. "kintu ydi kkhno tumi o teamar sntan, snttira amake anusrñ kra bndh kre dao, amar deoya bidhi adesguli paln na krea ebm any keanea murttir puja krea, tahle ami amar deoya ei bhumi tyag krte tader badhy krb ebm ami ei pbitr mndir yekhane amar upasna hy, ta dhhms krb. tkhn israyeler ghtna sbar kache kharap drstant hye thakbe, skle israyelke niye prihas krbe. ei mndir dhhms hbe. ye dekhbe sei atyascryy hbe ebm sis diye haicai krbe. tkhn ye ei mndir dekhbe prsn krbe, 'prbhu ken ei mndir o ei bhukhnder leakder prti emn samghatik kand kren.' anyra tader uttr diye blbe, 'era tader prbhuke tyag krechil blei ei ghtna ghteche. prbhu tader purbpurusder misr theke ber kre niye asa sttbeo tara tamke upasna kreni ebm any murt-

tir seba krechil, tai prbhu krudhd hye tader jibne duryeag gniye tulechen.” prbhur mndir o nijer raprasad nirmaner kaj ses krte raja sleamner 20 bchr legechil. tarpr tini searer raja hirmke galil prdeser 20 ti shr uphar diyechilen. karn raja hirm, sleamнке ers gach o debdaru gacher kath pryajin mtea seana diye prbhur mndir bananear kaj sahayy krechilen. hirm tkhn sear theke sleamner deoya shrgulea dekhte elen. kintu ei shrgulea dekhe tini meatei khushi hlen na. tini sleamнке bllen, “bhai amar, e shrmsuh ki emn ye tumi amake uphar dile?” hirm ei sb bhukhnder nam kabul diyechilen ebm aj prynt ai ancl kabul namei prcit. hirm raja sleamнке mndir tairir kaje bybharer jny pray 9,000 pound seana pathiyechilen. mndir ebm prasad nirmaner smy raja sleamn kritdasder kaj krte badhy krechilen. raja sleamn millea, jerusalem shrer deoyal nirman krechilen ebm tarpr hatsear, ngiddea o gesr name shrguli baniye chilen. atite misrer raja gesre knanyeder snge yuddh kre tader htya kre shrti baliye diyechilen. misrer phrener meyeke biye krar smy, phren sleamнке gesr shrti yetuk den. sleamn sei shrtake abar ntun kre gde tullen. echadao sleamn nimn bait-hearean, balt o tamr mru shr duti baniye chilen. ssy o anyany samgri surksit rakhar jnyo sleamn kyekti ngr nirman kren. nijer rth o gheada rakhar jaygao tini baniyechilen. jerusalem, libanean o anyany ye sb jayga sleamn sasn krechilen sei sb jaygay tini ya ya banate ceyechilen ta baniye chilen. dese israyeliy chadao imeariy, hitti, prisiy, hibbiy o yibusiy prbhrti anek basinda bs krt. israyeliyra tader binst krte pare ni. kintu sleamn tader kritdas hisebe kaj krte badhy kran. tara ekhno kritdas hisebei ache. tbe raja sleamn kkhno kean israyeliyke tamr dastb krte den ni. israyeliyra sainik, senapti, senadhinayk, adhikarik, sarthi ba rth pricalk hisebe kaj krtea. sleamner bibhinn kajkrmer jny sb miliye 550 pridrsk chil, tara anyany yara kaj krt tader ttbabbadhan krt. phrener knya dayud shr theke sleamn tamr jny ye bd baditi baniye chilen sekhane cle asar pr sleamn millea banan. prti bchr tin bar kre sleamn tamr bananea prbhur mndirer bedite heambli o mngl naibedy ut-srg krten. echadao tini mndire dhupdhunea debar bybstha kren o mndirer ya kichu niymit pryajin ta yeagaten. raja sleamn ideam dese suph sagrer tire elater kache itsiyean gebre kichu jahaj baniyechilen. raja hirmar rajye kichu nabik chilen, yara smudrer sb khbrakhr rakht. tini ei sb nabikder sleamner nebahinite yeag diye, tamr leakder snge kaj krar jny pathiyechilen. sleamn tamr jahaj ophire pathanear pr tara sekhan theke sleamner jny 31500 pound seana enechil.

10

sibar rani leakmukhe sleamner khyati o prjnar ktha sunte peye tamke kthin prsn diye priksa krte elen. tini bhu das dasider niye jerusaleme upsthit hlen. tini ajsr ute kre nanadhrner mslapati, alnkar o seana niye elen ebm sleamner snge dekha krten. tarpr sleamнке smb-haby bhubidh kthin prsn krten. sleamner kache sei sb prsn khuk ekta kthin chil na. tini tar sb prsneri uttr dilen. tkhn sibar rani uplbdi krten ye styii sleamn khubi jnani. tini tamr sundr rajprasadtio dekhlen,

tamr bheajsbhar bilasbhu ayajin, senaptider baithk, prasader bhrti o tader bhumuly peasak, mndirer anusthan o blidaner rkm skm dekhe bismye bakrhit hye gelen. tini tkhn raja sleamнке bllen, “ami amar nijer dese bse apnar buddhimtta o kirtiklaper bhu khyati sunechilam. ekhn dekhchi tar ek knao mithya ny. ami nijer ceakhe na dekha prynt esb ktha bisbas kr ni kintu ekhn dekhte pacchi, leak-mukhe ya sunechilam apnar buddhimtta o smpd tar ceyeo anek besi. styii apnar leakra o bhrtiya khubi bhaagban karn tara prtidin apnar seba krte pay o apnar sannidhye theke apnar jnangrbh ktha sunte pay. prbhu, apnar isbrke prmsa krun. tini niscyi apnar prti snstut, tai apnake israyeler rajpde adhisthit krechen. prbhu isbr israyelke bhalebasen blei apnake edeser raja krechen. apni bidhi mene nirpeks bhabe prjader sasn kren.” erpr sibar rani raja sleamнке pray 9,000 pound seana, bhu mslapati o alnkar uphar dilen. tini rajake ye priman mslapati diyechilen tar priman etdin prynt israyele ye mslapati prbes krechil tar ceyeo besi. edike hirmer nebhr ophir theke seana chadao bhu priman kath o alnkar niye esechil. sleamn sei sb kath diye rajprasad o mndirer theka deoya chadao mndirer gaykder jny bina o badiytr baniye diyechilen. tkhno prynt israyeler keanea leaki sei dhrner kath ceakhe dekhni ebm sei smyer pro ar keu se dhrner kath dekhni. prthamtea raja sleamn ek sask hisebe arek sask sibar ranike bhu uphar dilen. echadao tini sibar ranike tini ya ya ceyechilen sbi diyechilen. erpr sibar rani o tamr dasdasira nijer dese phire gelen. prti bchr raja sleamn pray 79,920 pound seana peten. echadao tini tamr ne-bhrer bybsayi o bnikder kach theke arber sask o pradesik sasnkrtader kache theke bhu primane seana peten. raja sleamn petanea seana diye 200 ti bd dhal baniyechilen. prti dhale pray 15 pound kre seana chil. tini petanea seana diye area 300 ti dhal baniyechilen; tar prtyek dhale 4 pound kre seana chil. ei dhalguleake tini “libaneaner jngl” namer badite rekhechilen. raja sleamn khamti seanay meada hatir damter ekta bisal simhasn baniyechilen. sei simhasntay dutea dhap beye uthte htea. simhasner pechner dikta opare gealakhar chil. bsar jaygar dudharei chil hatl laganea. ar dudiker hatler tlay amka chil simher chbi. othar simdir chti dhaper prtyektar seseo ekta kre simher murti chil. ar keanea dese edhrner rajsimhasn chil na. raja sleamner bybhary smst peyala o glas chil seanay bananea. “libaneaner jngl” badir smst patro chil khamti seanar. rajprasader kean kichu rupear chil na. sleamner smye cturidike etea besi seana chil ye leakra rupeake keanea mulyaban dhatu ble mnei krt na. anyany deser snge banijy krar jny raja sleamner banijy tri chil. egulea asle chil hirmeri jahaj. tin bchr antr ei smst jahaj seana, rupa, hatir damt o psu pakhite bhrti hye phire ast. sleamn chilen prthibir sb ceye bd raja. tini chilen sb ceye besi dhni o pndit. sb jaygar leakrai sleamner drsn pete caitea, tara sleamner isbr prdt buddhimttar pricy pete caitea ebm tamr ktha sunte caitea. prti bchr dur duranter des theke bhu leak seana ebm rupear jinisprr, peasak pricchd, astrsrr mslapati, gheada ebm khccr uphar niye raja sleamner snge dekha krte astea. se jny sleamner anek rth o gheada chil. tamr kache 1400 rth o 12000 gheada chil. alada shr baniye sei sb shre ei rthgulea

rakha thakt ar jerusaleme tamr nijer kache sleamn alp kichu rth rekhe diyechilen. israyelke tini smpe o aishbrye bhre diyechilen. jerusalem shre rupea chil pathrer mteai sadharn. ers gacho chil pahadi gach-gachalir mtea shjlbhy. sleamn misr o ku theke gheada enechilen. tamr bnakra ku theke kine ei smst gheada israyele niye astea. misr theke ana ekta rther dam pdt 15 paund rupear sman. ar gheadar dam pdt 3-3/4 paund rupear sman. sleamn hittiy o aramiy rajader kache gheada o rth bikri krten.

11

raja sleamn narider sannidhy pchnd krten. tini emn anek mhlake bhaleabese chilen yara israyeler basinda ny. misrer phrener knya chadao sleamn hittiy, meayabiya, ammeaniya, ideamiya, sideaniya prbhrti anek bijatiy rmnike bhaleabasten. atite prbhu israyeler leakder e byapare strk kre diye blechilen, "teamra any deser leakder biye krbe na, karn tahle ora tader murtitike puja krte teamader prbbahit krbe." kintu ta sttbeo sleamn bijatiy rmnider preme pden. sleamner 700 jn stri chil. (yara sklel anyany deser netader knya.) echadao tamr 300 jn kritdasi up-tni chil. sleamner ptnira tamke isbr bimukh kre tulechil. sleamner tkhn bys hyechil, strider pallay pde tini anyany murttir puja krte suru kren. tamr pita raja dayuder mtea eknisth bhave sleamn ses prynt prbhuke anusrn kren ni. sleamn sideanyi debi asteart ebm ammeaniyder ghrny pasan murtti milkmer anugt hn. ateb sleamn prbhu samne bhul kaj krlen. tini pureapuri prbhu srnagt hnny ye bhave tamr pita dayud hyechilen. emnki tini meayabiyder ghrny murtti kmeaser aradhna jny jerusalemer paise pahade ekta jayga baniye diyechilen. ai eki pahade tini ai bhykmr murttir aradhna jnyo ekti jayga bhave chilen. ei bhave raja sleamn tamr prtyekti bhindesi strir aradhy murttir jny ekti kre pujear jayga kre den, ar tamr strira dhupdhunea diye sei sb jaygay tader murttismuher kache blidan krt. ei bhave raja sleamn prbhu israyeler isbrer, kache theke dure sreyechilen. sutram prbhu sleamner prtii khub krudhd hlen. tini dubar sleamnke dekha diye, tamke any murttir puja krte nisedh kra sttbeo sleamn sei nisedh manen ni. tkhn prbhu sleamnke blen, "sleamn, tumi cukti bhng krech. tumi amar ades mene clea ni. amio ktha dilam teamar rajtb teamar kache theke chiniye neb ebm ami ta teamar kean ekti bhrtyer hate tule deb. kintu yehetu ami teamar pita dayudke bhaleabastam ami teamar jibddsay teamar rajy teamar kache theke chiniye neb na. teamar snan raja na hoya prynt ami apeksa krb. ar tarpr ami tar kache theke ei rajtb kede neb. the ami tar kache theke geata rajtb kede neb na, tar sasn krar jny ekti pribargeasthi rekhe deb. dayuder ktha o jerusalemer ktha bhebei ami ei anugrh krb. karn dayud amar prm anugt sebk chil. ar tachada ei jerusalem shrke ami nijei beche niyechilam. se smy prbhu ideamiy hddke sleamner stru kre tullen. hdd chileadeam rajprabar snan. ek smy prday ideamke prajit krechilen. tamr senabahinir padhan yeayab tkhn ideame nihtder kbr dite yan. se smy ideame absist yara jibit chil yeayab tadero hya krechilen. yeayab o israyeler leakra se smye 6

mas ideame chilen. eismye tara smst ideamiyder htaya kren. se smye hdd chil nehati sisu. se misre paliye yay. tar pitar kichu bhrtyo tkhn tar snge giyechil. midiny par hye tara parne giye pemchle area kichu leak tader snge yeag dey. tarpr ei geata dlti misre giye phanerer sahayy prarthna krl. phren hddke ekta badi o kichu jmi chadao tar khabar-dabar dekhaseanar bybstha kren. phren hddke khubi pchnd krten. tini tamr salir snge hdder biye diyechilen. (rani thpnas phrener stri chilen.) phrener stri thpnaser beanke hdd biye krar pr gnutb name tar ekti putr hy. rani thpnas gnutbke phrener prasade tamr nijer snntander snge manus hte diyechilen. edike misre thakakalin hdd dayuder mrttyu smbd pel. senapti yeayaber mrttyur khbro tar kane pemchal. tkhn hdd phrenke bll, "amake amar nijer deser badite phire yete din. kintu phren tar uttre bllen, "ami teamake ekhane teamar ya kichu pryajna ta diyechi. tbu ken tumi teamar nijer dese phire yete caich? hdd minti kre bll, "dya kre amay badite phirte din. iliyadar putr rseankeo isbr sleamner stru kre tulechilen. rsean tar mnib seabar raja hddeser kache theke paliye esechil. dayud seabar senabhanike yuddhe haranear pr rsean kichu leakder jeagad kre ekta cheat senabahinir prdhan hye bsen. erpr rsean dmmeske giye sekhanar raja hn. rsean arame rajtb krten o israyeler prtii tamr tibr bidbes chil. ye karnse sleamner jibddsay rsean israyeler snge struta krechilen. rsean o hdd dujnei israyele nanan jhamela pakiyechilen. nbater putr yariyam chil sleamner jnaik bhrty. sredanibasi yariyam chil iphryimiy pribargeasthir leak. tar bidbha mayer nam chil sruya. ei yariyamo rajar bipkse yeag diyechil. ei hl sei glp, ken yariyam rajar biruddhe gel. sleamn tkhn millea nirman krchilen ebm dayud, tamr pitar name shrer deoyal gamthchilen. yariyam ythest sktsmrth chil ebm sleamn dekhlen, "ei trunti ekjn sudks krmii." tkhn tini yariyamke yeaseph pribargeasthir krmider adhyks kre dilen. ek din ykhn yariyam jerusalem theke baire yacchil tkhn sileaniy bhabbadi ahiyer snge tar pthe dekha hl. ahiy ekti ntun jama prechilen. sei jn-suny pranthe ahiy tamr ntun jamatikke chimde bareati tukrea kren. tarpr yariyamke bllen, "jamar 10 ti tukrea teamar nijer jny nao. prbhu israyeler isbr blechen, "ami sleamner kache theke rajy kede niye teamay 10 ti pribargeasthi diye deb. ami dayuder ut-trpuruder sudhumatr ekti pribargeasthir opr sasn krte deb. amar prmbhkt dayud o jerusalemer mukher dike takiye ami etuku krb. israyeler smst pribargeasthir theke amii bym jerusalemke beche niyechilam. ami sleamner kach theke rajy kede neb karn sleamn amar upasna bndh kreche. sleamn sideaniyder murtti asteart, meayabiyder murtti kmeas o ammeaniyder milkmer aradhna krche. sleamn bhalea o sthik kaj kra bndh kre diyeche. se ar ekhn amar bidhi o ades mene cle na. or pita dayud ye bhave jibnyapn krechil sleamn ar se bhave jibnyapn kre na. ekarnei ami sleamner pribarer hat theke rajy kede neb. kintu amar eknisth bhkt sleamner pita dayuder ktha mene rekhe sleamnke tar baki jibntuku sask thakte deb. the tar putrer hat theke ami absyi rajtb niye neb. ar tarpr tar theke dsti pribargeasthi yariyam teamake sasn krte deb. sleamner snan ekti pribargeasthir opr sasn krbe. karn jerusaleme ye shrti amar nijer ble ami

beche niyechilam sb smyi dayuder keanea uttprurus ta sasn krbe. kintu, ta bade, ami teamay teamar cahida mt ar smst kichuri opr sasn krte deb. tumi israyeler uttr rajyguli sasn krbe. ydi tumi st pthe theke amar nirde mene clea, tahlei ami teamar jny ei sb krb. tumi ydi dayuder mtea amar bidhi o ades mene clea tahle ami teamar pase thakb hbm teamar bmske rajbmse print krb, yemn ami dayuder jny krechilam. israyel ami teamar hate tule deb. sleamner krtkaryer jny ami dayuder bmsdhrder sasti deb, the absyi ta brabrer jny ny.” sleamn yarbiyamke hta krar cesta krlen. kintu yarbiyam tkhn misre paliye gel ebm sleamner mrtyu prynt yarbiyam misrraj sisker asrye chil. sleamn tar sasn kale bhu bd bd kaj krechilen. se sb ktha ‘sleamner itihās grnthe’ lipibddhache. sleamn jerusalemer antrgt israyele 40 bchr rajtb krechilen. tarpr tini ykhn mara gelen tamke dayud shre smadhith kra hl. erpr raja hlen sleamner putr rhbiyam.

12

nbater putr yarbiyam tkhno misre lukiye chil. ykhn se sleamner mrtyu smbad pel, tar jnmbhumi iphryime parbyt ancler seredte phire el.edike raja sleamner mrtyu pr tamke tamr purbpruruder sngē smadhith kra hle ntun raja hlen tar putr rhbiyam. israyeler smst basinda rhbiyamke rajpde adhisthit krte sikhime giyechil. karn rhbiyam tkhn sekhaneil chil. skle rhbiyamke bli, “apnar pita amader khatiyē khatiyē jibn durbish kre tulechilen. apni dya kre amader kajer beajha ektu halka kre dilei amra apnar hye kaj krb.” rhbiyam tader uttr dilen, “teamra tindin pre amar kache es. tkhn ami amar siddhant teamader janab.” ektha sune sbai phire gel. sleamner ye smst prbin pramrsdata tkhno jibit chilen, raja rhbiyam tader tamr krtby krm smprke prsn krlen, “amar eksetre ki kra ucit? ami eder ki bli? prbinra tamke blien, “tumi ydi aj oder kache daser mtea ho, ora styi teamar seba krbe. tumi ydi oder sngē dyaprbis hye ktha blea, tahle ora cir dini teamar hye kaj krbe.” kintu rhbiyam ei pramrse krnpāt krlēa na. tini tamr bndhubandhbder sngē pramrs krlen. se tader bli, “leakra blche, ‘apnar pita ya kaj diten tar ceyeo amader halka kaj din.’ ki kra yay blea tea? ami ekhn oder ki bli?” rajar bndhura rhbiyamke bli, “sean ktha! ora naki blche teamar pita oder besi khataten. tumi kebl matr oder deke ble dao, ‘dekhe he, amar kde angul amar pitar purea deher ceyeo sktisali. amar pitar jny teamra ye kaj krech tar ceyeo anek kthin kaj ami teamader diye krab. kaj aday krar jny amar pita teamader sudhu cabkaten, ami dharalea leaha bsanea cabuk diye cabkabea.” rhbiyam leakder tin din pre aste blechilen tai thik tin din pre israyeler leakra abar rhbiyamē kache phire el. rhbiyam tkhn prbinder ktha na sune tar bndhu-bandhbder pramrs anuyayibllen, “amar pita teamader jear kre besi khatiyechil blchea, ekhn ami area besi khatabea. amar pita teamader sudhu cabkechen, ami leaha bsanea cabuk diye cabkabea.” arthar raja leakder abedne sada dilen na. prbhur abhiprayei ē ghtna ghtl. prbhur nbater putr yarbiyamē kache tamr deoya prtisrutī rakhar jny ei ghtna ghtalen. sileaniy bhābbadi ahiyer madhyme prbhur yarbiyamē kache prtisrutibddh hyechilen. is-

rayeler smst leak dekhil ntun raja tader abedne krnpāt prynt krl na. tkhn tara rajake ese bli, “amra ki dayuder pribarbhukt? meatei na. amra ki yisyer jmir keanea bhag pai? na! tahle desbasira clea amra amader nijer badite phire yai. dayuder putr tar nijer leakder opr rajtb kruk.” ektha ble israyeler leakra ye yar badite phire gel. israyeler ye smst leak yihudar shrgulite thakt rhbiyam sudhumatr tader opr rajtb krechilen. adearam name ek jn leak krmcarider tttbabbhan krt. raja take deke pathiye leakder sngē ktha ble blien. kintu israyeler leakra pathr chumde take mere phell. rhbiyam tkhn kean mte tamr rthe cde jerusaleme paliye gelen. ateb israyeler leakra dayuder pribarer biruddhe bidreah krl ebm ekhno prynt tara dayud pribar bireadhi. israyeler smst leak ykhn yarbiyamē phire asar ktha jante parl, tara ekti smabeser ayeajn kre tar sngē dekha kre takei smgr israyeler raja hisebe ghasna krl. ek matr yihudar pribargeasthi dayuder pribarer anusrn krte lagl. rhbiyam jerusaleme phire gel ebm yihuda o binyamīner pribargeasthi kekre idea krlen. ei dui geasthi miliye meat 1,80,000 jner ekti senabahini gthit hl. rhbiyam israyeler leakder biruddhe yuddh ghasna kre tar rajtb uddhar krte ceyechilen. kintu prbhur smyiy name ek isbrer leaker sngē ktha blien. tini blien, “yao yihudar raja sleamner putr rhbiyam ar yihudar leakra o binyamīnke giye bhāiye bhāiye yuddh krte barn krea. oder sklke ghre phire yete blea karn amii ei sb ghtiyechi.” rhbiyamē senabahini prbhur ades mene badi cle gel. sikhim hl iphryimer parbyt ancler ekti shr. yarbiyam sikhimke surksit o sktisali kre sekhaneil bsbas krte lagl. pre se pnuyel name ekti shre giye setike surksit o sktisali krechileā. yarbiyam mne mne bhāblen, “ydi leakra jerusaleme prbhur mndire niymit yatayat caliye yete thake tahle tara ses prynt dayuder uttpruruder dbarai sasit hte caibe. tara abar yihudar raja rhbiyamē anusrn krbe ar amake htia krbe.” tai raja tar pramrsdatader kache tar kniy krtby smprke updes cailen. tamra rajake tamder pramrs dilen. tkhn yarbiyam dutea seanar bachur baniye leakder blien, “teamra keu aradhna krte jerusaleme yabe na. israyeler adhibasira seanea, ei debtarai teamader misr theke uddhar krechilen.” ektha ble yarbiyam ekti seanar bachur baithele rakhlen. any bachurtake rakhleā dan shre. israyeler leakra tkhn baithele o dane bachur duteake aradhna krte gel. kintu ei atynt grhit o paper kaj hl. echadao yarbiyam ucc sthane mndir baniyechil. sudhumatr lebiyder pribargeasthi theke yajk beche neoyar pribarte se israyeler bibhinn pribargeasthi theke yajkder beche niyechil. erpr raja yarbiyam israyel utsber mtea ekti ntun chutir diner prbrtn krl. astm maser 15 dine ei chuti palit ht. esmy raja baiithel shrer bedite blidan krt. se tar bananea bachur dutear samne bli dit. raja yarbiyam baiithele o umcu jaygay tar bananea pujear jaygagulear jny yajkder beche niyechil. arthar raja yarbiyam tar subidha mtea israyeliyder jny utsber smy beche niyechil. astm maser 15 diner mathay ai chutir dintite baiithel shre tar bananea bedite blidan chadao dhupdhuneā deoya htea.

rbhu yihudar isbrer prerit ek jnke baithale yabar jny ebm bedir opre puja krbar biruddhe ktha blbar jny deke pathalen. ykhn sei bhabbadi baithale pemchlen tkhn raja yariyam bedir samne damdiye dhupdhunea dicchilen.tini giye ai yjnbedike smbeadhn kre bllen, “dayuder pribare yeasii name ek balk jnmabe. yajkra ekhn yjnbedite puja dicch, kintu yeasii ekdin ei smst yajkder yjnbedir oprei htia krbe. ekhn yajkra ye bedite dhupdhunea jbalacche sei beditei manuser had pudieye yeasii ta bybharer ayeagy kre tulbe.” emst ghtna ye styi styi ghtte cleche se bisye isbrer leak upsthit sbaike prman dilen. tini bllen, “ami ya bllam ta ye styi styi ghtbe se ktha prmaner jny prbhu amake blechen, ‘ei bedi bhenge du tukrea hye smst khat matite chdiye pde.” raja yariyam isbrer leaker kach theke baitheler bedir ktha sune bedi theke hat sriye niye sei leakke dekhiey bll, “oke greptar krea.” kintu ektha blar sngs ngei tar hat pksaghatgrst hye gel, se ar hat nadate par na. eki sngs bediti tukrea tukrea hye bhenge smst chai matite chdiye pdl. er thekei isbrer leakra kthar styta prman hl. tkhn raja yariyam isbrer leakke bll, “dya kre apnar prbhur isbrer kache amar ei hatti abar thik kre debar jny prarthna krun.”leakti tkhn prbhur kache sei prarthna kray rajar hat thik hye gel. tkhn raja isbr prerit sei leaktike bll, “anugrh kre apni amar sngs badite giye khaoya-daoya krben clun. ami apnake ekti uphar dite cai.” kintu sei leakti rajake bll, “teamar ardhek rajtb amake dileo ami teamar sngs yabea na ba ekhane kean panahar krb na. prbhu amake ekhane kichu khete ba pan krte barn krechen. prbhu amake area nirdes diyechen ye, ye rasta diye ami ekhane esechi, sei rasta diye yen na phiri.” ektha ble tini baithale asar smy ye rasta diye esechilen, setate na giye any ekta rasta diye phire gelen. baithel shre se smy ekjn brddh bhabbadi bas krten. tamr chelera ese tamke baitheler ei isbr prerit byktir karyklaper ktha janalea. sei brddh bhabbadi bs sune jijnes krlen, “tini kean rasta diye phire gelen?” chelera tkhn yihuda theke asa sei bhabbadi ye pthe phire giyechen pitake dekhalea. brddh bhabbadi tamr putrder tamr gadhay lagam lagiye dite bllen ebm sei gadhay deke beriye pdlen. brddh bhabbadi isbr prerit leaktike khumjite khumjite absese dekhlen ekta mst bd gacher tlay ekjn bse achen. tini prsn krlen, “apni ki isbrer leak yini yihuda theke esechen?”bhabbadi uttr dilen, “hyam.” tkhn brddh bhabbadi bllen, “dya kre amar sngs badite clun, kichu mukhe deben.” kintu isbrer leakti ete raji hlen na. tini bllen, “ami apnar sngs badite yete ba ekhane keanea panahar krte parb na. karn prbhu amay nisedh krechen ebm blechen, ‘tumi ye rasta diye yabe sei rasta diye phirbe na.” tkhn brddh bhabbadi bllen, “amio apnari mtea ek jn bhabbadi.” uprntu tini baniye bllen, “prbhur kach theke dut ese amay apnake badite niye giye apnar panaharer bybsta krte blechen.” tkhn isbr prerit sei leakti brddh bhabbadir badite giye tamr sngs panahar krlen. ykhn tamra tebile bse khaoya-daoya krchen tkhn prbhu brddh bhabbadir samne abirbhut hlen. brddh bhabbadi yihuda theke asa isbrer leaktike bllen, “prbhu bllen apni prbhur nirdes amany krechen.” apnake prbhu ekhane

kichu khete ba pan krte barn krechilen, kintu apni sei nirdes lnghn kre ekhane panahar krlen. sastis-brup apnar mrtyur pr apnar deh apnar bmsr smadhisthle smadhisth hte parbe na.” itimdhye isbrer leaktir panahar ses hle brddh bhabbadi tamr jny gadhay lagam o jin cdiye dilen ebm sei bykti rona hl. pthe ek simher akrmne isbr prerit byktir mrtyu hl. kichu pthcari yabar smye pthe pde thaka sei mrtdehti ar tar pase damdiye thaka gadha o simhtake dekte pel. tara phire ese shre brddh bhabbadike ei khbr dil. ydio brddh bhabbadir pallay pdei isbrer pathanea ei bykti phire ese khaoya-daoya krechilen, brddh bhabbadi tara ya bll sb sunlen ebm bllen, “prbhur ades amany kray prbhu simh pathiye tamr pathanea byktir jibn nilen. prbhu blechilen ye tini erkm krben.” ei ble tini tamr putrder gadhay jin capate ble gadha niye beriye sei mrtdeher kach pemche dekte pelen ye gadha ar simh duteai sekhane damdiye ache. simhta sei dehe mukh dey ni, emnki gadhatakeo kichu kre ni. brddh bhabbadi seakprkas krbar jny o kbr debar jny gadhay capiye mrtdehtake shre niye cllen. tini sei byktike tamr nijer pribarer smadhisthle kbr dilen. tarpr tini kamdte kamdte bllen, “bhai amar, teamar jny ami du:khit.” tini kbr deoyar pr tamr putrder nirdes dilen, “ami mrlle amakeo ei kbre omr pase kbr dis. amar had k’khanake omr pasei rakhis. prbhu omr mukh diye ye ktha bliyechen ta ekdin styii ghtbe. baitheler bedi o smriyay anyany ucsthane puja krar biruddhe ktha blar jny prbhu omke bybhar krechen.” raja yariyamr keaneai pribartn hl se. age mteaai papacrn kre yete lagl. bibhinn pribargeasthi theke yajk beche niye tader diye ucsthane seba krate lagl. ye keu iccha hlei yajk hye yete part. ei paper phlei tar samrajyer ptn hy ebm ta dhbmsstupe print hy.

14

ye smy yariyamr putr abiy khub asusth hye pdechil, sei smy yariyam tar strike bll, “tumi sileate giye bhabbadi ahier sngs dekha kr. ahiiy se-i bhabbadi yini blechilen, ami israyeler raja hb. tumi dsta ruti, kichu kek, ek bhamd mdhu niye tar kache giye amader putrer ki hbe jijnes krea. tini niscyi teamake ble deben. the dekheda emn bhabe chdmbe se yoe yate keu bujhne na pare ye tumi amar stri.” ktha mtea yariyamr stri sileate bhabbadi ahier sngs dekha krte gelen. ydio ahier tkhn anak byes hyeche ebm drstikiti hariyechen. prbhu tamke bllen, “yariyamr stri teamar sngs dekha kre oder asusth chele smprke jante asche.” ahiiy ki blbe sekthao prbhu ble dilen.yariyamr stri ese ahier badite upsthit hl. se atmgeapn kre esechil. kintu ahiiy drjay tar payer sbd sunte peye bll, “esea gea yariyamr stri. tumi ken leaker kache nijer prkrt pricy geapn krchea? teamake ami ekta du:smbad deb. yao phire giye yariyamke blea prbhu, israyeler isbr blechen, ‘yariyam ami teamake israyeler smst leakder mdhye theke beche niye amar bhktder adhisbr baniyechi. dayuder bmsdhr israyel sasn krt. kintu ami sei raji tader kach theke kede niye teamake diyechilam. kintu tumi amar sebk dayuder mtea no. dayud eknisth bhabe amake anusrn krt, ami ya caitam o tai krt. kintu tumi anak bd bd pap krech. teamar age kean sask etea jghny pap

kre ni. tumi amake anusrn kra bndh kre diyech. tumi murtti puja o anyany debtader puja suru krech. er phle ami khubi krudhd hyechi. tai ami teamar pribare bipd ghu niye anb. teamar pribarer smst puruske ami htya krb. agun ye bhabe ghumte peaday thik se bhabe ami teamar pribar spmurnrupe dhhms kre deb. teamar pribar theke ye keu shre mara yabe take kukure khabe ebm teamar pribarer ye leak mathe mara yabe take skune khabe. prbhu blechen.”⁷⁰ bhabbadi ahiiy yariyamer strike area blen, “ebar tumi badi yao. tumi teamar shre pa rakhar sngesngei teamar putr mara yabe. israyeler smst leak kamdte kamdte oke smadhishth krbe. yariyamer pribare ekmatr teamar putrkei kbre smadhishth kra hbe. karn yariyamer pribare ek matr prbhu israyeler isbr tust chilén. prbhu israyel sasn krar jny erpr ye ntun raja beche neben se yariyamer bms dhhms krbe. esb ghtte ar besi deri nei. tarpr prbhu israyeler opr aghat hanben. deser smst leak bhye thrthr kre kampte thakbe. “tarpr prbhu israyeler opr aghat hanben. israyeler leakra bhik hbe tara jler mdhye ghaser mtn kampbe. ei bhalea des theke prbhu israyelke upde phelben. eti sei des yeti tini tader purbpurusder diyechilen. tini tader phrat ndir apr pare chdiye debén. esbi ghtbe karn prbhu leakder opr krudhd hyechén. tini krudhd hyechén karn tara bams diye aserar murtti baniye puja krechil. yariyami niye pap kreche, ar israyeler leakder papacnrner karn hyeche. tai prbhu israyeler leakder prast hte debén.” yariyamer stri tirsate phire gel. badite dheakar sngesngei tar putrer mrtyu hl. smgr israyel prbhur ktha mtea ceakher jle bhaste bhaste take kbr dil. prbhu tamr sebk bhabbadi ahiiy madhyme esbi janiyechilen. raja yariyami area anak kichu krechil. se anak yuddh krechil ebm leakder opre rajtb caliye yacchil. se ya krechil se smst bibrni ‘israyeler rajader itihās’ grnthe lipibddh ache. yariyami 22 bchr rajtb kra pr tar mrtyu hle take tar purbpurusder snges kbr deoya hl. yariyamer mrtyur pre tar putr nadb ntun raja hlen. sleamner putr rhiyami ykhn yihudar rajpde adhisthit hlen tkhn tamr bys 41 bchr chil. tini 17 bchr jerusalema rajtb krechilen. israyeler anyany shrer mdhye theke prbhu ei shrtike smmanit krar jny beche niyechilen. rhiyamer ma nyna chilén jatite ammeaniya. yihudar leakra pap krechil ebm emn sb kaj krechil ya prbhu anucit hbe bibecna krechilen. uprntu tara emn anak kaj krechil yar phle prbhu krudhd hyechilen. ei smst leakra chil tader pitpuruder ceyeo kharap. era umcu bedi chadao pathrer smrtisedh, bamser pbitr murtti prbhrti baniyechil. prtyekti ucsthán, sbuj gacher tlay tara ei sb kdakar jinis baniyechil. tader mdhye emn manus chil yara any debtar puja jny rtikriyarthe deh bikry krechil. yihudar anak leak anak emn kaj krechil. ei pbitr bhuhage age yara bas krt isbr tader hat theke jmi kede niye israyeler leakder hate tule diyechilen. rhiyamer rajtber pncm bchre misrer raja sisk jerusalemer biruddhe yuddh krechilen. sisk prbhur mndir o rajprasad theke smst smpd, emnki dayuder bananea seantar dhalgulea prynt niye yan. tkhn rhiyami ei jaygay rakhar jny pitl diye ntun dhal banalen. tini ei ntun dhalgulea rajprasader drjay prhrider rakhte diyechilen. erpr ykhní raja mndire yetén prhrira tamr sngesnge ai

dhalgulea niye yet. tarpr ykhn prhrira phire ast, tara ai dhalguli prhri kkser deoyalar opr abar rekhe dit. raja rhiyami ye smst kaj krechilen ta ‘yihudar rajader itihās’ grnthe lipibddh ache. rhiyami o yariyami dujnei sb smy eke anyer snges yuddhe lipit thakten. rhiyami mara yabar pr tamke tamr purbpurusder snges dayud ngre smadhishth kra hl. tamr ma chilén nyma. tini chilén ammeaniy jatiy. rhiyamer pr tar putr abiyami ntun raja hlen.

15

nbater putr israyeler raja yariyamer rajtber 18 bchrer mathay abiyami yihudar ntun raja hlen. abiyami jerusalema tin bchr rajtb kren. tamr ma makha chilén abisaleamer knya. abiyamo tamr pitar mtea yabti pap krechilen. tini meatei tamr pitamh dayuder mtea prbhur eknist bhkt chilén na. prbhu dayudke bhalbasten ble abiyamke jerusalema rajtb krte diyechilen. prbhu dayudke putrlabh krte diyechilen ebm tini dayuder jny jerusalema nirapde rekhechilen. ekmatr hittiy uriyir ghtna chada dayud jibner sb ksetrei kaymneabakye prbhuke anusrn krechilen. rhiyami o yariyami dujnei sb smy prsprer biruddhe yuddh kre gicheén. abiyami ar ya kichu krechilen se sbi ‘yihudar rajader itihās’ grnthe lipibddh ache. abiyamer rajtber geata smytuku ketechil yariyamer snges yuddh bigrh kre. abiyamer mrtyur pr tamke dayud ngrite smadhishth kra hl ebm tamr putr asa ntun raja hlen. israyele yariyamer rajtber 20 bchrer mathay asa yihudar raja hlen. asa jerusalema 41 bchr rajtb krechilen. abisaleamer knya makha chilén asar thakurma. asa tamr purbpurus dayuder mtea prbhu nirdesit st pthe jibnyapn kren. tamr rajtber smy ye smst bykti any murttir sebar jny rtikriyarthe nijeder deh bikry krechil tader tini des chadite badhy kren. tini sei des theke tader purbpurusder tairi smst murttio sriye phelechilen. asa tar thakurma makhakeo ranir pd theke apsnar kren. karn makha bidhrmi debi aserar ai bibhths murtismuh nirman kriye chilén. ei murttitike bhene asa kidrean ndir dhare pudiyé diyechilen. ucc bedigulike dhhms na krleo asa ajibn prbhur prtí anurkt chilén. smst seana, rupea ebm prbhur jny deoya anyany upharsamgrí yeguli tamr pita dayuder dbara smrksit chil ebm yeguli leake dan krechil, asa seguli prbhur mndire rekhe diyechilen. yihuday rajtb kale geata smyati asar ketechil israyeler raja basar snges yuddh kre. basa yihudar snges yuddh krechilen karn keanea leakke asar rajtb theke baire yete dite ba sekhane yete deoya bndh krte ceyechilen. ekarne tini rama shrtike khub surksit bhabe baniye chilén. asa tai prbhur mndirer keasagar theke ebm rajprasad theke smst seana o rupea ber kre bhrtiyder hat diye se sb hisiyeaner petr thrimmeaner putr aramer raja binhddke pathiye diyechilen. dmmsék chil binhdder rajyer rajdhani. asa binhddke ble pathan, “amar pita o apnar pitar mdhye ekti santi cukti sbaksrit hyechil. ekhn ami apnar snges santi cukti krte cai. tai ami apnake ei smst seana-rupea upharsbrup pathalam. anugrh kre apni israyeler raja basar snges apnar sndhi bhng krun, yate se apnader nijeder mtea thakte diye tar nijer dese phire yay.” binhdd asar snges cukti kre

tar senabahinike iyeen, dan, abel-bait-makha, nptali o galili hrder asepaser israyeliy shrugleate yuddh krte pathalen. e khbr peye basa rama sha shr sudrth krar kaj bndh kre tirsate phire elen. tkhn raja asa yihudar smst leakder sahay prarthna kre nirdes dile skle mile ramate maal gel. tarpr sekhan theke rama shrtake skt kre bananear jny basa ye sb pathr o kath enechil sei sb binyaminer des geba o mispate bye ana hlea. erpr asa ei deutea shrke sudrth kre tullen. asa smprkit anyany yabtiy thyi uni ye smst kaj krechilen ba ye sb shr baniye chiln se sbi 'yihudar rajader itihash' grnthe lipibddh ache. yehetu asa brddh hye giyechilen, tamr paye ekta reag hy. asar mrtiyur pr tamke tamr purbpurusder snge dayud ngrite kbr deoya hl. erpr asar putr yiheasapth ntun raja hlen. yihuday asar rajtber dbitiy bchrer smy yariyamer putr nadb israyeler raja hn. tini du bchr rajtb krechilen. nadb tamr pita yariyamer mteai yabtiy pap krme lipt hlen. yariyamar raja thakakalin tini israyeler leakder papacrner karn hyechilen. isakhr pribargeasthir ahiyer putr basa, raja nadbke htyar ekti kkrant krechilen. esmy nadb o israyeler sbi gibbthean shrer biruddhe lldai krcnil. gibbthean shrti plestiy adhikrt chil. ei shrei basa nadbke htya krechilen. asar yihudar rajtber trtiy bchre e ghtna ghte. erpr basa israyeler ntun raja hlen. israyeler raja hbar pr basa yariyamer pribarer sbaike eke eke htya krlen. prbhu ye bhabe sei sileaniy ahiyer madhyme bhabbani krechilen, thik se bhabei ei smst ghtna ghtlea. yariyamer paper phlei tar bmser sbaike mrte hlea. israyeler leakder papacrner karn hye yariyamar prbhuke khubi krudhdh kre tulechil. nadb ar ya kichu krechilen se sb 'israyeler rajader itihash' grnthe lipibddh ache. basar israyele rajtber geata smytai yihudar raja asar snge yuddh kre ketechil. asar yihudar rajtber trtiy bchrer mathay ahiyer putr basa israyeler raja hlen. basa tirsate 24 bchr rajtb krechilen. kintu basa tamr pita yariyamer mteai papacrner krechilen ebm israyeler leakder emnsh papacrner karn hyechilen ya prbhur mn:putr chil na.

16

prbhu tkhn hnanir putr yehur snge ktha blen ebm raja basar biruddhe ktha blen. tini blen, "ami teamake dhulea theke uthiye ene israyele amar leakder neta krechilam. kintu tumi yariyamer acrn anusrn krech. ama israyeler leakder papacrner karn hyech ebm tara tader pap diye amake krudhdh kreche. tai basa, ami teamake ebm teamar pribarke dhhms krb. nbater putr yariyamer pribarer ye dsa hyechil teamadero tai hbe. teamar pribarer sbai shrer ptheghate mara pdbe, kukure tader mrtdeh chimde khabe. kanyra matheghate mre pde thakbe. cil skuni tader mrtdeh theakrabe." basa o tamr ullekhyeagy kirtir sb kichui 'israyeler rajader itihash' grnthe lipibddh ache. basar mrtiyur pr tamke tirsate smadhish kra hl. erpr tamr putr ela ntun raja hlen. yariyamer pribarer mteai basao prbhur biruddhe bhu papacrner kre, yar phre prbhu tar prti krudhdh hn ebm bhabbadi yehuke basar printir ktha janiye den. basa yariyamer pribarer sbaike htya krar jnyo prbhu tamr prti krudhdh hyechilen. asar yihudar rajtber

26 bchrer mathay basar putr ela israyeler ntun raja hlen. ela tirsate dubchr rajtb krechilen. simri chiln elar adhinsh ekjn rajkrmcari. simri elar ardhek rth bahinir senapti chiln. simri elar biruddhe kkrant krechilen. raja ela tkhn arsar badite bse draksars pan krcnil. arsa tirsar prasadrks chil. simri se smy ai badite dhuke elake htya kren. yihudate asar rajtber 27 bchrer mathay ei ghtna ghte. simri elar pre israyeler ntun raja hlea. simri israyeler ntun raja hbar pr tini eke eke basar pribarer skler htya krlen, kauke rehahi dilen na. simri basa bndhu-bandhbdero sbaike htya krlen. prbhu yebhabe bhabbadi yehur kache basar mrtiyur smprke bhabbani krechilen thik se bhabei basa o tamr pribarer skler mrtiyur hl. basa o tamr putr elar papacrner jnyei ei ghtna ghtlea. tamra sudhu nijerai pap kren ni, israyeler leakdero papacrne badhy krechilen. ye karn prbhu tader opr krudhdh hyechilen. echadao tara murti puja krten ble prbhu krudhdh hyechilen. ela ar ya kichu krechilen ta 'israyeler rajader itihash' grnthe lipibddh ache. yihudate asar rajtber 27 tm bchre simri israyeler raja hlen. simri matr 7 diner jny tirsate rajtb krechilen. plestiy adhikrt gibbtheaner kache israyeler senabahini tkhn sibir gedechil. tara se smy yuddher jny prstut hechil. tader kane elea simri israyeler rajar biruddhe kkrant kre tamke htya krechen. tkhn israyeler smst basinda sei sibirei senapti amrike israyeler raja hisebe thik krlea. tkhn amri o israyeler sbai gibbthean theke ese tirsata akrmn krlea. simri ykhn bujhte parlen tirsata strupkser dkhle cle geche, tkhn tini rajprasade nijeke bndh kre prasade agun lagiye atmhtya krlen. simrio yariyamer mteai prbhur anbhupret papacrner krechilen o israyeler leakder parkariyer karn hyechilen. ar ei paper jnyei simri mrtiyur hl. simir glp, tamr kkrant o anyany ya kichu tini krechilen ta 'israyeler rajader itihash' grnthe lipibddh ache. simri raja elar biruddhe bidreah krar pr ki hyechil sei kthao ei grnthe lekha ache. se smye israyeler basindara duti dle bhag hye giyechil. ardhek leak caichil ginter putr tibnike raja krte, baki ardhek chil amrir anugami. amrir smrtthkra besi sktisali hoyay tibni niht hlen ebm amri ntun raja hlen. asa yihuday rajtb krar 31 bchrer mathay amri israyeler raja hn. tini 12 bchr israyel sasn kren. tar mdhye 6 bchr tini tirsata shr theke rajtb krechilen. amri 150 paund rupea diye semrer kach theke smriya pahadti kine sekhane ekti shr banan. pahader ager malik semrer namei tini ai shrtir nam smriya diyechilen. prbhu ya a anucit hle gheasna krechilen, raja amri thik seiguleai krechilen. tamr age ye sb rajara rajtb krechilen tini tamder ceyeo kharap chiln. nbater putr yariyamar ye sb pap krechilen tinio thik sei paggulea krechilen ebm tini israyeler leakdero papacrner karn hyechilen. ateb tamra israyeler isbr prbhuke krudhdh kre tulechilen karn tamra arthhin, mulihin murtismuher puja krechilen. amri smprke ar sb kichu tini ya a ullekhyeagy kaj krechilen 'israyeler rajader itihash' grnthe lipibddh ache. amrir mrtiyur pr tamke smriya shrei smadhish kra hl. tamrpr tamr putr ahab ntun raja hlen. asar yihudar rajtb kaler 38 bchrer smye amrir putr ahab israyeler raja hn. ahab smriya shr theke 22 bchr israyel sasn krechilen. ahab tamr ager rajader tulnay area kharap

chilen. prbhu ya kichu anyay ble gheasna krechilen tini seguleai krechilen. nbater putr yariyamer mtea papacrñ kreo ahab ksant hn ni, uprntu tini sideaniy raja itbaler knya iselbke biye krechilen. erpr ahab bal murttir puja krte suru kren ebm smriya shre bal pujar jny ekta mndir kre sekhane bedi baniye diyechilen. aserar aradhñar jnyo tini ekti khumti pumte diyechilen. israyele tamr age any ye sb raja sasn krechilen tamder tulnay prbhu israyeler isbrke krudhd krar mtea ahab anek besi papkaryy krechilen. ahaber sasn kale baitheler hiyel yirihea shrti punnirman krechilen. ei kajer phlsbrup hiyel ye smye shrti bananear kaj suru kren, se smy tamr bd chele abiram mana yay. ar shrer tearn bsanear kaj ses hle hiyeler cheat chele sgubero mrtyu hl. nuner putr yiheasuyer madhyme prbhu ye bhabo bhabani krechilen thik se bhaboi ei sb ghtechil.

17

giliyder tisbi shre eliy name ek bhabbadi bas krten. tini raja ahabke blen, “ami israyeler isbr, prbhur sebk. ami sei prbhur name abhisap dilam agami kyek bchr brstipat tea durer ktha, edese ek pheamta sisir prynt ar pdbe na. ek matr ami nirdes dilei abhr brstipat hbe.” prbhu tkhn eliyke se jayga chede yrdn ndir purb dike krit khamdir kache lukiye thakte blen. tini eliyke janay ye tini kak o skunider reay tamr jny sekhane khabar ene debar nirdes diyechen ebm trsna pele eliy kriter jldhara theke jlpano krte parben. prbhur nirdes mtea eliy tkhn yrdner purbdike krit khamdir kache bas krte gelen. prtidin skale o bikele kak o skunira eliyke khabar ene dit ar trsna pele tini kriter sreay theke jl pan krten. kintu anabrstir drun kriter jldhara sukiye gel. tkhn prbhu eliyke sideaner sariphte yao-yar nirdes dilen. tini blen, “sekhane ek bidhba rñni bas kre. ami tamke teamar khabarar bybstha krte nirdes diyechi.” eliy tkhn saripht ngrer drjar kache giye ek bidhba mñilake damdiye thakte dekhte pelen. se agun jbalanear jny kath jdea krchil. eliy tamke blen, “amay ektu khabar jl ene dite paraa?” sei mhila jl ante yabar smy eliy abar take anureadh krlen, “dya kre amar khabar jny ek tukrea ruti enea.” kintu sei mhila uttr dilen, “ami teamar prbhu isbrer samne dibyi kh-eye blchi, amar ghre ruti nei. sudhu byame alp ektu myda ar sisite alp khanik tel rakha ache. ami ekhane kath kudeat esechilam. ami ei kath badite bye niye yabea ebm agun baliye ruti semkb ebm amar putr o ami amader ses ahar krb ebm tarpr khider jbalay mre yabea.” eliy sei mñilake blen, “keanea cinta kearea na. ktha mtea bad giye ranna cdao. kintu tar age ai myda theke cheatt ektu ruti baniye amar jny niye esea. tarpr tumi teamar ar teamar putrer jny ranna krea. israyeler prbhu isbr blen, ‘ai mydar ketea kkhno suny hbe na. yt din na prbhu e dese brsti pathachant tt din prynt ai sisir telo ar kmbe na.’” tkhn ai mhila badi phire giye eliy ktha mtea kaj krl. eliy, ai mñilati ebm tar putr bhu diner jny ythest khady peyechil. prbhu eliyke ya bhabbani krechilen, sei ktha mtea ai mydar byam o teler sisi kkhno suny hy ni. kichu din pre mñilar putr khubi asusth hye pde. sese ek smy tar nihsbas bñdh hye gele mhila eliyke ese bl, “apni is-brer leak, apni ki amay sahayy krte parben? naki apni

ekhane ese kebl amake amar paper ktha mne kriye diye amar putrke mrtyur dike theke deben?” eliy take blen, “teamar putrke amar kache ene dao.” tarpr eliy putrtike opre niye giye ye ghre tini thakten tar nijer khathe suiye dilen. tarpr eliy prbhur kache prarthna kre blen, “prbhu, amar isbr, ei bidhba rñni amake tar badite asry diyechel. apni ki tar prti ei anacar kr-ben? apni ki tar putrke mara yete deben?” tarpr eliy pr pr tin bar sei cheletar opr suye prarthna kre blen, “prbhu, amar isbr, ei cheletake punrjibit krun.” prbhu eliy dake sada dilen. cheleti bemce utth ebm abar sbabhabik bhabo sbas-prsbas nite suru krl. eliy tkhn cheletike nicer tlay niye giye tar mayer hate tule diye blen, “dekhea, teamar putr bemcei ache!” sei mhila tkhn bl, “ebar amar styi styi bisbas hl ye apni isbrer leak! prbhu styii apnar mukh diye ktha blen!”

18

ektana tin bchr anabrstir pr prbhu eliyke blen, “ami abar siggiri brsti pathabea. yao giye raja ahaber sñge dekha krea.” eliy tkhn ahaber sñge dekha krte gelen. se smye smriy shre durbhiks clchil. raja ahab tai obdiy, ye prasad rksnabeksn krit take deke pathiyechilen. obdiy prkrt arthei prbhur anugami chilen. ek smye iselb prbhur smst bhabbadider htaya krte suru krechilen. obdiy 100 jñ bhabbadike duti guhar md-hye 50 bhager duti dle lukiye rekhe chilen ebm niymit tader khabar o jl ene dit. raja ahab obdiyke blen, “clea, amra beriy smst jhna ar ndiguleate giye dekhi amader gheada ar khccrguleake bamciye rakhar mtea ghas paoya yay ki na.” dñjne duti anl bhag kre niye sara dese jler kheamje ber hl. ahab gelen ek dike ar obdiy gel arek dike. obdiy sñge pthe eliy dekha hl. eliyke dekhei obdiy cinte parl ebm tamr samne nt-janu hye jñnes krl, “eliy! styii ki apni amar sei mñib?” eliy blen, “hyam, ami esechi. yao teamar rajake e khbr janao.” tkhn obdiy bl, “ami ydi ahabke bli ye apni keathay achen ami jani tahle ahab amake mere phelben. prbhu ami tea apnar kache keanea apradh kri ni, tahle apni ken amake mrtyur mukhe theke dicchen?” raja pagler mtea unmtt hye prbhu, apnar isbrke khumje bedacchen, cturdi ke apnar kheamje leak pathiyechen. prtyekta dese tini apnake khumje leak pathiye chilen ebm sekhane apnake paoya na gele ahab sekhankar saskder kach theke prtisruti aday krechen, ye styi styii apni sei sb dese nei. ar ekhn apni amake blchen, rajar kache giye apnar ekhane thakar khbr dite. ami giye raja ahabke ektha blar pr, raja ykhn apnake khumje asben tkhn hytea prbhu apnake any kean jaygay niye giye lukiye rakhen ar apnake khumje na peye raja amakei tkhn htaya kr-ben. ami sei cheatbela theke prbhuke anusrñ kre clechi. apni niscyi janen, ami ki krechilam. iselb ykhn prbhur bhabbadider htaya krchilen, ami tkhn tader 50 jñ kre dubhage meat 100 jñ bhabbadike dutea guhay lukiye rekhe niymit khabar o jl diyechilam. ar ekhn apni amake rajar kache giye blte blchen, ye apni ekhane achen. raja sñge sñgei amake htaya krben.” eliy tkhn blen, “srbsktiman prbhur upstithi yerkm sty, amio sei rkmi prtisruti krchi ye ami rajar samne aj damdab.” obdiy tkhn raja ahabke giye eliy keathay ache ta janal. raja ahab eliy sñge dekha krte gelen.

ahab eliyke dekke prsn krl. “tumii ki sei leak yar jny israyeler ei durbstha?” eliy uttr dilen, “amar jny israyeler keanea dursai hy ni. tumi o teamar pitpurusrai ejny dayi. teamra prbhur ades amany kre murttir puja suru krech. ekhn israyeler sbaike krmml prbte amar snge dekhla krte blea. baldeber 450 jn bhabbadi o rani iselb smrthk aserar murttir 400 jn bhabbadikeo yen okhane ana hy.” ahab tkhn smst israyeliy o aish bhabbadider krmml prbte daklen. eliy tkhn sbaike blen, “teamra bke sthir krbe kean debtake teamra anusrn krbe? seanea, prbhui ydi sty isbr hn tahle tamke anusrn krea. ar bal murtitke ydi teamader prkrt debta ble mne hy tahle tamke anusrn krea.”leakra kichui bl na. tkhn eliy tader blen, “ami ekhane prbhur ek matr bhabbadi hisebe upsthit achi. ar baldeber anugami 450 jn bhabbadi achen. ebar dutea samd niye asa heak. bal murttir bhabbadira tar ekti kete tukrea kather opr rakhun. ami anytake kete tukrea kre kete kather opr rakhchi. amra keui nije theke kathe agun dhrabea na. ami amar prbhur kache prarthna krchi. bal murttir anugami bhabbadirao tamder debtar kache prarthna krun. yar prarthnay sada diye kathe agun jble uthbe, tar debtai asl prmanit hben. smst leak ei priklpnay say dil. eliy tkhn bal murttir bhabbadider deke blen, “apnara smkhyay anek. apnarai prthm yan. ye bhabe blam samdtake kete thik krun. tbe agun jbalaben na.” tkhn bal murttir anugami bhabbadira tamder ye samdti deoya hyechil setake ktha mtea kete sajalen. tarpr tamra bela dupur prynt bal murttir kache prarthna krlen, tamder bananea yjnbedi ghire nacanaci krlen kintu keu tamder prarthnay sada dil na, agun jbllea na. dupur gdiye gele eliy ei sb bhabbadider niye rsikta suru krlen. eliy blen, “bal ydi styi styii debta hn, tahle ektu jeare prarthna kra ucit! hytea uni ekhn bhabnay dube achen! kimba hytea ghum lagiyechen. na na! apnader arektu jeare hamdak kre omke ghum theke teala drkar.” ektha sune ei sb bhabbadira tarsbre prarthna krte laglen. dharalea astr diye nijeder kstbikst kre rkt ber kre phellen. (baldeber aradhnar etio ekti bises prkriya chil.) kintu dupur theke bikel gdiye gel tkhno agun dhrar keanea lksn dekhla gel na. krme bikeler blidaner smy ghniye elea, bhabbadira unmtter mtea dakadaki krte laglen kintu baldeber dik theke keanea sadai paoya gel na. eliy tkhn smst leakder blen, “ebar amar kache esea.” skle eliyke ghire damdale, eliy prthme prbhur bhenge yaoya beditike thik krlen. tarpr israyeler 12 ti pribargeasthir prtyeker name ekta kre meat 12 ti pathr khumje ber krlen. yakeaber 12 jn sntaner name ei 12 ti pribargeasthir namkrn hyechil. yakeabkei prbhui israyel ble dekechilen. eliy prbhuke smman janate ei pathrgulea diye yjnbediti thik krechilen. tarpr tini bedir pase 7 gyaln jl dhrar mtek ekli cheat deaba katlen, ebm smst jbalani kath bedite rakhlen. samdtake tukrea kre katar pr eliy seisb tukrea kather opr rakhlen. tarpr tini blen, “carte patre jl bhre niye ese sei jl ei mamsar tukrea o kather opr chdiye dao.” eliy erpr tin bar ekaj krle, bedi theke jl gdiye pde deabata bhriye dil. tkhn baikalik blidaner smy. bhabbadi eliy bedir kache giye prarthna krlen, “prbhui abraham, ishak o yakeaber isbr, ami apnake abhan krchi. apni ese prman krun ye apnii israyeler prkrt isbr. ei

sb leakke dekhane ye apnii amake esb krbar jny ades diyechilen. he prbhui, apni ese amar dake sada dile tbei ei sb leakra bujhte parbe apnii tader apnar kache phiriye nilen.” tkhn prbhui agun pathalen. sei agune smst bli, kath, pathr bedir passer mati prynt pude gel. agun deabay jma jlke bhksn kre nil. smst leak e ghtna dekke matite hamtu gede bse blte suru krlea, “prbhui isbr. prbhui isbr.” eliy tkhn blen, “bal murttir smst bhabbadider dhre niye esea. ektao yen palate na pare.” tkhn sbai mile ai smst bhabbadider dhre niye el. eliy tader kiseaner khamdite niye giye htya krlen. eliy tkhn raja ahabke blen, “yao ebar giye panahar krea. prbl brsti asche.” raja ahab tkhn khete gelen ar eliy krmml prbter cuday giye ntjanu hye hamtute matha thekiye tamr bhrttyke blen, “smudrer dike takao.” sei bhrtty tkhn yekhan theke smudr dekhla yay sekhane gel. se phire ese bil, “ki kichu tea dekhthe pelam na.” eliy take abar dekhthe pathalen. prpr sat bar eki ghtna ghtar pr satbarer bar sei bhrtty ese bil, “manuser hater muthear mtea cheatt ek tukrea meghe dekhlam smudrer dik theke asche.” eliy tamr bhrttyke blen, “yao raja ahabke tamr trl prstut kre badite yete blea karn eksuni rona na hle o brstite atke yabe.” alp kichu ksner mdhyei geata akas kalea meghe dheke giye batas bite suru krlea ebm prbl brsti suru hl. ahab tamr rthe cde yisriyeler dike rona hlen. prbhur skti tkhn eliyke bhr krlea. eliy amt kre peasak bemdhe ahaber agei dede yisriyele pemche gelen.

19

raja ahab rani isebkle eliy ya ya krechen, ye bhabe smst bhabbadider trbari diye htya krechen sbi blen. isebk tkhn eliy kache dut marphat khbr pathalen, “ami prtijina krchi agamikal esmyer age tumi ye bhabe ai bhabbadider htya krech thik se bhabei teamake htya krbr. ar ydi ta na pari tahle yen debtara amay htya kren.” eliy ykhn ektha sunlen tkhn bhaye tini tamr pran bamcate bhrttyke snge niye yihudar bersebate paliye gelen. tamr bhrttyke bersebate rekhe eliy saradin hemte hemte abse mrrhumite giye pemchlen. sekhane ekta kamta jheaper tlay bse tini mrtyu prarthna kre blen, “prbhui ythest hyeche. ebar amake mrte dao. ami amar purbpurusder apeksa keanea amsei bhalea ni.” erpr eliy sei jheaper tlay suye ghumiye pdlen. esmy ek debdut ese eliyke sprs kre bil, “othea eliy kheyae nao!” eliy dekhthe pelen tamr pasei kylar opre ek khana kek bananea abar ar ek ghda jl rakha ache. eliy ta kheyae jl pan kre ache garhumiye pdlen. pre abar prbhur dut phire ese tamke bil, “othea eliy! kichu khao! samne lmba sphr, ydi tumi kheyae gaye jear na badao padi dite parbe na.” eliy tkhn uthe panahar krlen. sei khabar eliyke ektana 4040 din 40 ratri hamtar mtea skti jeagalea. hamtte hamtte tini isbrer prbt name prcit heareb prbte giye pemchlen. sekhane ekti guhar bhette eliy ratri bas krlen.se smy prbhui eliy snge ktha blen, “eliy tumi ekhane ken?” eliy uttr dilen, “prbhui isbr srbsktiman, ami sb smy sadhy mtea teamar seba krechi. kintu israyeler leakra teamar snge kuktiingh kre teamar bedi dhhms kre bhabbadider htya kreche. ekhn amii ekmatr jibit bhabbadi ar tai ora amakeo htyar cesta krche.” prbhui tkhn eliyke blen, “yao prbte giye amar samne damdao. ami

ai jayga diye yab.” tkhn jheadea haoya ese prbttake bhenge dbikhndit krl, bd bd pathrer cami khse pdl, kintu sei jhder mdhye prbhu chilen na. jhder pr hl bhumikmp. kintu sei bhumikmpo prbhu bym nn. bhumikmper agun jble uthl. kintu aguner mdhyeo prbhu chilen na. agun nibhiye deoya hl. ekti sant, keaml sbr seana gel. eliy ykhn sbtta sunte pelen tkhn tini tamr sal diye tamr mukh dheke dilen. tarpr tini giye guhar prbes mukhe damdalen. ekti sbr tamke jijnasa krl, “eliy, tumi ekhane ken?” eliy bllen, “prbhu, isbr srbsktiman, ami sb smyi amar sadhy mtea teamar seba kre esechi kintu israyeler leakra teamar sngtader cuktibhng kreche. tara teamar pujear bedi dhhms kre smst bhabbadirer hyta kreche. ekhn amii ekmatr jibit achi. ar ora amake hytan cesta krche.” prbhu bllen, “yao dmmesker passer mruubhumir dike ye rasta yacche seta dhre dmmeske giye hsayelke aramer rajpde abhisikt krea. tarpr nimsir putr yehuke israyeler rajpde abhisek krea. ar abelmhealar saphter putr ilisaykeo abhisek krea. se bhabbadi hisebe teamar jayga nebe. hsayel bhu kharap leakke hyta krbe. hsayeler hat theke yara bemce yabe tader yehu hyta krbe. ar yehur trbari thekeo ydi keu nistar peye yay take ilisay hyta krbe. eliy israyele tumii ekmatr eknisth bhabbe amar seba krea ni. sekhane area 7,000 leak ache yara kkhno bal murttir kache matha nt kre ni ebm era kkhno bal murtti cumbn kre ni. eliy tkhn saphter putr ilisayke khumjete berealen. ilisay tkhn 12 bigha jमितe hal dicchilen. eliy ykhn elen tkhn ilisay ses ek bigha jमितe hal dicchilen. eliy giye ilisayer gaye nijer anusthanik peasak priye dilen. ilisay samdke chede rekhe eliyer pechne chute ese bllen, “amake anumti din, ami ekbar giye amar make adr kre asi ebm pitar kach theke biday niye asi. tarpr ami apnar sngt yabea.” eliy uttr dil, “bes, yao! ami teamake badha deb na.” ilisay tkhn badite giye atmiy sbjner sngt darun khaoya-daoya krlen. tamr gruguleake mere yeayaler kathi baliye mams seddh kre leakder khaoyalen ebm nijeo khelen. tarpr ilisay eliyke anusrn krlen ebm tamr pricryya krte laglen.

20

binhdd chilen aramer raja. tini tamr senabahini ek jaygay jdea krlen. sekhane tamr sngt area 32 jn raja yeagdan krlen. tamder sngt gheada o rth chil. tarpr tara skle mile smriy akrmn kre smriy shrer biruddhe yuddh krechilen. raja binhdd israyeler raja ahaber kache shre bartabahk pathalen. tini bllen, “tumi amake teamar seana, rupea, stri, putrknya sbkichu smrpn krea.” israyeler raja uttr dilen, “mharaj ami apnar anugyt sbikar krlam. amar ya kichu ache ekhn sbi apnar hl. bartabahkra phire ese ahabke janalea binhdd blechen, “ami teamake agei teamar seana, rupea, stri putrknya sbai amay diye dite blechilam. agamikar amar leakra giye teamar o teamar krmcarider badi tl-lasi krbe. tara amar kache niye asar jny yabtyi mulyaban smpd niye nebe.” ahab tkhn deser smst prbinder ek baithk daklen. ahab bllen, “dekhn, binhdd ekta gealmar krbar cestay ache. prthme o amar kache amar stri, putrknya, seana rupea sbkichu ceyechil. ami se sbi oke dite raji hyechilam. kintu ekhn o sb kichui niye yete caiche.” smst prbinra bllen, “or ktha sea-

nar drkar nei. o ya blche ta apni keanea mtei krben na.” ahab tkhn binhddke khbr pathalen, “prthme apni ya blechilen ami tate smmt achi, kintu apnar dbitiy nirdes mana amar pkse smbhby.” binhdder dutra e khbr rajar kache niye gel. tarpr tara binhdder kach theke ese janalea, “ami smriy shrke dhhms kre dhuleay misiye deb. ami prtijna krchi ye ei shr theke amar leakder sngt niye yaoyar mtea ek tukrea smark ami abisat rakhbea na. ydi e kaj krte na pari amar isbr yen amakei dhhms kren.” raja ahab jbab dilen, “yao binhddke giye blea, yuddhe yaoyar age brm ye pre tar yuddh kre ese ye brm kheale tar mtea glabaji saje na.” binhdd tkhn tambute bse anyany rajader sngt draksars pan krchilen. se smy bartabahkra raja ahaber kach theke phire ese tamke ei khbr dite tini tamr senabahinike shr akrmn jny prstut hte bllen. tkhn tamr leakra yuddh krbar jny ye yar nijer jaygay sre gel. se smy ek bhabbadi raja ahabke giye bll, “prbhu blechen, ‘tumi ki ai subisal senabahini dekhte pacchea? ami bym aj teamay ai bahinike yuddhe harate sahayy krbea. tahlei tumi bujhbe amii prbhu.’ ahab jijnasa krlen, ‘oder yuddhe haraneay jny apni kache bybhar krben?’ sei bhabbadi uttr dil, ‘prbhu blechen, ‘srkari rajkrmcarider trun shkarider ami bybhar krbea.’ tkhn raja jijnas krlen, ‘mul senabahinir senaptit ke krbe?’ bhabbadi uttr dil, ‘apni.’ ahab tkhn srkari krmcarider trun shkarider jdea krlen. sb miliye era smkhyay chil 232 jn. tarpr raja israyeler senabahinike deke pathalen. sb miliye sekhane 7,000 jn chil. dupur belay ykhn binhdd o anyany 32 jn raja draksars pan kre tambute behums hye pdechilen se smye raja ahab akrmn suru krlen. trun shkarirai prthm akrmn krlea. raja binhdder leakra tamke janal, smriya theke senara yuddh krte beriyech. binhdd bllen, “hte pare ora yuddh krte asche athba ora hyeta santi prstab niye asche. oder jibnt dhre phelea.” raja ahaber trun yeaddhara akrmn samner dike chil ar israyeler senabahini oder anusrn krchil. israyeler smst bykti tader samne yake pelela hyta krl. tkhn aramer leakra palate suru krl. israyeler senabahini tader dhaoya krlea. raja binhdd keanea mte rthr ekta gheaday cepe palalen. raja ahab senabahinir netrtb diye aramer senabahinir smst gheada o rth kede nilen. raja ahab ebhabei aramiy senabahinike cudant bhabbe prajit krechilen. tarpr sei bhabbadi raja ahaber kache giye bllen, “agami bsnte aramer raja binhdd abar apnar sngt yuddh krte phire asbe. ekhn phire giye apni apnar senabahinike sktisali krun ar tar biruddhe rajy rkasa krar jny strk bhabbe priklpna krun.” raja binhdder rajkrmcarira tamke bllen, “israyeler debtara asle prbter debta. ar amra prbte giye yuddh krechi tai israyeler leakra jite giyeche. oder sngt ebar smtl bhumite yuddh kra yak, tahle amra jite yabea. apni ai 32 jn rajake senabahinir opr krtrtb krte na diye senaptider senabahini pricalna krte din. “prthme apni dhhms hye yaoya senabahinir mtea arekta bahini gdar jny sena jdea krun. ager senabahinir mtea gheada o rth yeagad krun. tarpre clun israyeliyder sngt smtl bhumite giye yuddh kri. tahlei amra jitbea.” binhdd tader prams anuyayikay krlen. bsntkal eke binhdd aramer leakder jdea kre israyeler biruddhe yuddh krte apheke gelen. israyeliyaro yuddher jny prstut hyechil. tarao

aramer senabahinir sng e yuddh krte gel ebm tader tambur thik ulteadike nijeder tambu gadl. strupksr tulnay israyeliy senabahinike dutea cheat cheat chagler paler mtea dekhacchil. edike aramiy senara geata math cheye phellea. isbrer ek jn leak tkhn ese raja ahabke bll, "prbhu blechen, 'aramiyder dharna ami keblmatr prbteri prbhu o isbr, smtl bhumir ny. tai ami ebar teamay ei birat senabahinike prast krte sahayy krb. tahle tumi bujhbe ami srbsktiman prbhu." dui pkser senabahini mukheamukhi tumbu gede area satdin bse thakl. sat diner din yuddh suru hle. ek dinei israyeliyara aramiyder 1,00,000 sayinke htya krl. yara bemce thakl tara paliye aphek shre asry nil. kintu shrer deoyal bhenge pday sei senabahinir area 27,000 sayiner mrtyu hle. binhdd o apheke paliye giye ekti badite lukiye chilen. tamr bhrtiya tamke bll, "amra sunечи israyeler rajara dyalu hn. clun amra cter peasar pre mathay ddi diye israyeler rajar samne yay. tahle hytea tini amader prane marben na." tara tkhn skle cter peasar pre mathay ddi diye israyeler rajar samne ese bll, "apnar bhrti binhdd pran bhiksa caite esesche." ahab bllen, "binhdd ekhno bemce ache, se tea amar bhayer mt." binhdder leakra ceyechil raja ahab emn kichu prtisruti din yate beajha yay tini raja binhddke htya krben na. ahader mukhe 'bhai' smbeadhun sune binhdder pramsradata sng ese bll, "hyam, mharaj binhdd apnar bhai hlen." ahab bllen, "tamke amar kache niye esea." binhdd raja ahaber kache ele ahab tamke tamr sng e rthe cde bllen. binhdd tamke bllen, "ahab, amar pita teamar pitar kach theke ye smst shrr niyechilen ami sei smsti teamake phert deb. ar tachada tumi dmmeske deakan bsate par yemn amar pita smriyay bsiye chilen." ahab uttr dilen, "tumi ydi ei prtisruti dao tahle ami teamake mukt kre dicchi." tarpr ei dui rajar mdhye santi cukti saksrit hle raja ahab raja binhddke mukti dilen. ek bhabbadi arek bhabbadike aghat krte bllen. tini erkm blechilen karn prbhu tamke ei nirdes diyechilen. kintu any bhabbadi take aghat krte raji hlen na. tkhn sei prthm bhabbadi bllen, "tumi prbhur ades amany krech, tai ekhan theke yaoyar pthe ek simher hate teamar mrtyu hbe." dbitii bhabbadi se jagya theke yaoyar smy ekta simh ese take htya krl. prthm bhabbadi tkhn arek byktir kache giye take aghat krte lagl. ei bykti aghat kre bhabbadike aht kre, bhabbadi ekti kapde mukh dhaklen. er phle keu sei bhabbadike cinte parchil na. sei bhabbadi pther dhare rajar yaoyar apeksay bse thaklen. raja ele sei bhabbadi tamke bllen, "ami ykhn yuddhe giyechilam tkhn amader dler ekjn ek stru sayinke niye ese amake take pahara dite ble. se blechil, 'eke pahara dao. ydi o paliye yay tahle teamake or bdle pran dite hbe, ar na hle kintu durbhagybst: ami tkhn any kaje byst thakay stru senati paliye yay." israyeler raja uttr dilen, "tumi blchea tumi bipks dlii ek senake paliye yete deoyar dease deasi. ebar ki hbe ta tea tumi janeai. ai senatir ktha mteai teamay kaj krte hbe." tkhn sei bhabbadi tamr mukh theke kapd srale israyeler raja dekhde bujhthe parlen ye tini ek jn bhabbadi. sei bhabbadi rajake bllen, "prbhu blechen, 'ami yake htya krar nirdes diyechilam tumi take mukti diyech. tai teamay tar jagya nite hbe. teamar mrtyu hbe. ar teamar prjara teamar strur jagya nebe ebm tarao mara yabe." raja tkhn cintit o duhkhit

mne smriyay tamr badite phire elen.

21

smriyay raja ahaber rajprasader kachei ekta draksakset chil. yisriyele nabeat name ek bykti chil ei kseter malik. ek din raja ahab nabeatke bllen, "amake teamar ksetta diye dao, ami sbjir bagan krbea. teamar ksetta amar rajprasader kache. ami teamake er bdle area bhal draksa kset deb. kimba tumi ydi cao ami ksetta kineo nite pari." nabeat bll, "e amar bmsr jmi. ami apnake keanea mtei dite parb na." nabeater kthay krudhd o ksudhd ahab tkhn badi phire gelen. yisriyeler ei byktir ktha tini keanbhabei mene nite parchilen na. nabeat bll ye se tar pribarer jmi debe na. ahab bichanay suye pdlen, mukh ghuriye rakhlen ebm khete asbikar krten. ahaber stri isebll giye jijnes krlen, "teamar ki hyesche? khele na ken?" ahab bllen, "ami yisriyeler nabeatke or jmita amay diye dite blechilam. tar bdle oke purea dam dite ba arekta jmi dite ami raji achi. kintu nabeat amake or jmi debe na ble diyech." isebll bll, "tumi israyeler raja. bichana chede uthe kichu khao, dekhbe tahlei anek bhal lagbe. nabeater jmi ami teamay deb." erpr isebll ahaber silmeahr diye tamr bkime kyekta citi likhe nabeat ye shre bas krt sekhankar prbinder pathiye dilen. isebll likhlen: ekti upbaser din gheasna krun yedin keu keanea khaoya-daoya krbe na. tarpr shrer smst leakke kti bhaite dakun. sekhane amra nabeater smprke aleacna krb. kichu leakke jeagad krun yara nabeater name mithya ktha blbe. tara blbe tara nabeatke raja o isbrer biruddhe ktha blte sunesche. erpr nabeatke shrer baire niye giye pathr chumde mere phelun. yisriyeler prbin o gnymany byktira ei nirdes paln krlen. tara ekti upbaser diner ktha gheasna krun yedin keu kichu khete parbe na. sedin tamra smst leakder niye ek baithk daklen. tara smst leaker samne nabeatke ekti bises jaygay sthapit krlen. nabeatke sekhane leakder samne kathgday damd kranear pr dujn leak bll, tara nabeatke raja o isbrer biruddhe ktha blte sunesche. tkhn leakra nabeatke shrer baire niye giye pathr chumde chumde mere phell. tarpr netara isebllke khbr pathalen, "nabeatke htya kra hyesche." isebll ykhn ekhbr pelen tini ahabke bllen, "nabeat mara giyech. tumi ye ksetta ceyechile, ta ebar niye nite par." ahab tkhn giye sei draksar kset nijer jny dkhl krlen. e smy prbhu tisser bhabbadi eliyke smriyay nabeater draksar ksete giye ahaber sng e dekha krte nirdes dilen. tini bllen, "ahab ai kset nijer jny dkhl krte giyechen. oke giye bl, 'ahab tumi nabeatke htya kre ekhn or jmi dkhl krch. tai ami teamay sap dilam ye jaygay nabeater mrtyu hyesche sei eki jaygay teamaro mrtyu hbe. yesb kukur nabeater rkt cete kheyesche tara ai eki jaygay teamaro rkt cete khabe." eliy tkhn ahaber sng e dekha krte gelen. ahab eliyke dekhthe peye bllen, "tumi abar amar pichu niyech. tumi tea sb smyi amar bireadhita krea." eliy uttr dilen, "hyam, ami abar teamake khumje ber krechi. tumi ajibn prbhur biruddhe papacrn kre katala. tai prbhu teamake janiyechen, 'ami teamay ddbms krb. ami teamake o teamar pribarer smst puruske htya krb. teamar pribarer dsao nbater putr yarbiyamer pribarer

mtea hbe. kimba raja basar pribarer mtea. ei dui pribari pureapuri dhibms hye geche. ami ekaj krb karn ami teamar bybhare krudhdh hyechi. tumi is-rayeler leakder papacnrner karn.' prbhu area blen, 'kukurra teamar stri isebler deh yisriyel shrer pthe chimde khabe. teamar pribarer ye smst leaker shre mrttyu hbe tader mrtdeh kukur khabe ar matheghate yara mara yabe tader mrtdeh cil skunite theakrabe.'" 5ahaber mtea etea besi apradhi ba pap age keu kren ni. tamr stri isebli tamke esb kriyechilen. ahab imeariy-der mteai kather murtti puja krar mtea jghny pa-pacarn krechilen. ei apradher jnyi prbhu imeariy-der bhukhdn niye ta israyeliy-der diyechilen. eliyir ktha ses hle ahaber khubi duhkhl hl. tini tamr seakprkaser jny pridhey bstr chimde phellen. tarpr seakprkaser peasak gaye dilen. khaoya-daoya kre duhkhit o seak-sntpt ahab ai peasakei ghumeate gelen. prbhu tkhn bhabbadi eliyke blen, "ami dekhthe pacchi ahab amar samne binit hyeche. tai ami or jibdsay keanea smk-ter srsti na kre or chele raja na hoya prynt apeksa krb. tarpr ami ahaber bmsar opr bipd ghniye tulb."

22

prbrti du bchr israyel o aramer mdhye santi bjay chil. tarpr trtiy bchrer mathay yihudar raja yi-heasapht israyeler raja ahaber sngde dekha krte gelen. esmy ahab tamr rajkrmarcarider blen, "mne ache aramer raja giliy-der rameat amader kach theke niyechilen? rameat phiriye nebar jny amra kichu krini ken? rameat amaderi thaka ucit." ahab tkhn raja yiheasaphtke jijnas krlen, "apni ki aramer sen-abahinir sngde yuddh krar jny amader sngde rameate yeag deben?" yiheasapht blen, "absyi. amar sen-abahini o gheada apnar sainy-der sngde yeag debar jny prstut. kintu prthme e bisye amra prbhur pramrs neb." tkhn ahab bhabbadider ek baitth daklen. sei baitthke pray 400 bhabbadi yeag dilen. ahab tader jijnas krlen, "ami ki rameate aramer senabahanir biruddhe yuddh krte yab, naki ami upyukt smyer jny apeksa krb?" bhabbadira blne, "apni ekhni giye yuddh krun. prbhu apnar shay hye apnake jitte sa-hayy krben." kintu yiheasapht tader blen, "ekthane ki prbhur any kean bhabbadi upsthit achen? tahle amader tamkeo isbrer mtamr smprke jijnas kra ucit." raja ahab blen, "yimler putr mikhay name bhab-badi ekhane achen. ami take pchnd kri na karn ykhni se prbhur ktha ble kkhno amar smprke bhalea keanea ktha ble na." yiheasapht blen, "mharaj ahab apnar mukhe ektha seabha pay na." tkhn raja ahab rajkrmarcarider ek jnke giye mikhayke khumje ber krte blen. se smy dujn rajai tamder rajkiy pric-hd prchenlen. tamra smriyay dheakar drjar kache bicar kkse raj simhasne bsechilen. smst bhabbadira tamder samne damdiye bhabbani krcchilen. sekthane knanir putr sidikiy name ek bhabbadi chil. sidikiy kichu leahar sim baniye ahabke blen, "prbhu blechen, 'aramer senabahanir biruddhe yuddh krar smy tumi ei simgulea bybhar krle oder yuddhe harate o dhibms krte parbe.'" any smst bhabbadira sidikiy kthar sngde ekmt hlen. bhabbadira blen, "apnar senabahanir ebar yatra suru kra ucit. rameate prbhur shaytay ap-nar senabahini aramer sainy dler biruddhe absyi jy-

labh krbe." esb ykhn hcchil, ye rajkrmarci mikhayer kheamje giyechil se mikhayke khumje ber kre bln, "dekhl smst bhabbadira blechen mharaj yuddhe jy-labh krben. ami teamake agei ble dicchi, se kthay say deoyai kintu sb ceye nirapd." kintu mikhay bln, "na! ami prtijna krechi ye aisbrik sktir ble prbhu amay diye ya blaben ami tai blb." mikhay tkhn giye raja ahaber samne damdale raja tamke prsn krlen, "mikhay ami o raja yiheasapht ki smmlit senabahini niye ekhn rameate aramer sainy-der biruddhe yuddh yatra krte pari?" mikhay bln, "niscyi! apnara dujne giye ekhn yuddh krle, prbhu apnader jitte sahayy krben." ahab blen, "mikhay apni meatei daibbani krchen na. apni nijer ktha blchen. amake styi ktha blun. ap-nake kt bar blbea? apni amake prbhur abhimit janan." agtya mikhay bln, "ami spst dekhte pacchi, ki ghtte cleche. israyeler senabahini pricalnar yeagy leaker abhabe ek pal meser mtea chdiye pdbe. prbhu blchen, 'eder keanea yeagy senapti nei. yuddh na kre eder badi phire yaoya ucit.'" ahab tkhn yiheasaphtke blen, "dekhl! apnake agei blechilam. ei bhabbadi amar smprke kkhno bhal ktha ble na. emn ktha ble ya ami sunte cai na." kintu mikhay tkhn prbhur abhimit bykt kre ble cleche, "seanea! ami sbckse prbhuke tamr simhasne bse thakte dekhte pacchi. dutra tamr pase damdiye. prbhu blechen, 'teamader dutder mdhye keu ki raja ahabke prleabhiti krte parbe? ami cai ahab rameate aramer senabahanir biruddhe yuddh krun. tahle o niht hbe.' dutra ki krbe se bisye shmt hte par-lea na. ses prynt ek dut bln, 'ami parb raja ahabke prbhabiti krte.' prbhu prsn krlen, 'kibhabe tumi ei kaj krbe?' dut uttr dilen, 'ami yab o smst bhabba-dider mukhe mithyabadi atma hb.' tkhn prbhu blne, "uttm prstab! yao, giye raja ahaber opr teamar ca-turi dekhao. tumi sphl hbe." mikhay tar glp ses kre bln, "tar mane ekhane thik eki kandkhanai ghtech. prbhu apnar bhabbadider diye apnar kache mithye ktha blyechen. prbhu nijei apnar opr duryeag ghniye tealar bybstha krechen." tkhn bhabbadi sidikiy giye mikhayer mukhe aghat kre bln, "tumi ki styii bisbas krea ye isbrer ksmta amake chede geche ebm prbhu ekhn teamar mukh diye ktha blchen?" mikhay uttr dil, "sighiri bipd ghniye asche. tumi tkhn giye ekta cheatt ghre lukiye bujhte parbe, ami styi ktha blechi." tkhn raja ahab tamr ek krmarci, mikhayke greptar khar nirdes diye blen, "oke greptar ke ameaner sasnkrtaj rajputr yeayaser kache niye yao. oder blen mikhayke karagare bndh kre rakhte. jl ar ruti chada yen oke ar kichu khete na deoya hy. ami yuddh theke badi phire na asa prynt oke ebhabe at rekhea." mikhay tkhn citkar kre bln, "ami ki blechi teamra sklei sunech. raja ahab tumi ydi yuddh theke bemce phire as tahle sbai janbe ye isbr kkhneai amar md-hye diye ktha blen ni." tarpre raja ahab o raja yiheas-apht rameate aramer rajar biruddhe yuddh krte ge-len. tarpr raja ahab, raja yiheasaphtke blen, "amra yuddher jny tairi hb. ami emn peasak prbea yate beajha na yay ye ami raja. kintu apni apnar rajkiy peasak prun, yate beajha yay apni raja." tarpr israyeler raja sadharn peasake tini raja nn ebhabe yuddh suru krlen. aramer rajar rthbahinir 32 jn senapti chil. raja ei 32 jn senaptider israyeler rajake khumje ber krar jny nirdes diyechilen. tini tader rajake htaya

krte blen. yuddher smy ei sb senaptira raja yiheas-
aphtke dekhe bhablen tiniu bujhi israyeler raja. tara
tkhn yiheasaphtke htya krte gele tini cemcate suru
krlen. senaptira dekhli tini raja ahab nn, tai tamra
tamke htya krl na. kintu ek jn sena keanea kichu
lkxy na krei batase ekta tir chumdlea, sei tir giye is-
rayeler raja ahaber gaye lagl. tirta ekta cheatt jay-
gay brmer na dhaka amse giye legechil. raja ahab
tkhn tamr rther sarthike blen, "amar gaye tir legeche.
yuddhksetr theke rth ber kre niye cl." edike dui sen-
abahini yuddh kre yete lagl. raja ahab tamr rthe kat
hye pde aramer senabahinir dike dekhchilen. tamr
rkt gdiye pde rther tla bhije giyechil. bikeler dike
tini mara gelen. suryaster smy israyeler senabahinir
sbaike tader nijeder shre phire yete bla hl. ei bhabe
raja ahaber mrtyu hl. kichu leak tamr deh smriyay
niye gelen, tamke sekhane kbr deoya hl. leakra sm-
riyay ekta deabay rth theke ahaber rkt dhuye priskar
krl. gnika sei jle snan krl. kukurrao rth theke
ahaber rkt cete cete khel. prbhu ye rkm blechilen
smst ghtna thik sebhabe ghti. ahab tamr sasnkaale ya
kichu krechilen se sbi 'israyeler rajader itihās' grnthe
lipibddh ache. ei grnthe ahab ki bhabe hatir damt diye
tamr rajprasād sajiye chilē se ktha chadao ahaber
bananea shrgulir smprkeo lekha ache. ahaber mr-
tyur pr tamke tamr purbpurusder sngē smadhisth kra
hl. tamr putr ahsy tamr pre raja hlen. ahaber is-
rayele rajtber cturth bchre yiheasapht yihudar raja
hyechilen. yiheasapht chilē asar putr. pmytris bchr
pre yihudar raja hbar pr tini jerusalema 25 bchr rajtber
krechilen. yiheasaphter ma chilē silhir knya asuba.
yiheasapht tamr pitar mtea st pthe theke prbhur smst
nirdes mēne clechilen. tbe tini bidhmi murttigulir
uccsthāngulea bhāngēn ni. leakra se sb jaygay psu
bli chadao dhupdhuneā dit. yiheasapht israyeler ra-
ja sngē santi cuktī krechilen. yiheasapht khubi sahsi
chilē ebm anek yuddhe ldai krechilen. tini ya ya
krechilen, 'yihudar rajader itihās' grnthe lipibddh
ache. ye smst nr-nari gnika brtti ablmn krt yiheas-
apht tader dharmsthan chede cle yete badhy krechilen.
ei smst nr-nari tamr pita asar rajtber kale aish dharm-
sthane chil. esmye ideame keanea raja chil na. yihu-
dar raja sekhankar sasn kaj calnar jny ekjn pradesik
sasnkrtake beche niyechilen. raja yiheasapht kichu
malbahi jahaj bāniyechilen. tini ceyechilen ei smst ja-
haj ophire giye sekhān theke seana niye asbe. kintu
ophire yabar agei deseri bndre itsiyeān-gebre ei sb ja-
haj dhabms kre deoya hy. israyeler raja ahsy tkhn ni-
jer kichu nabikke yiheasaphter jahaje tamr nabikder
sngē kaj krar jny pathate ceyechilen. kintu yiheasapht
ahsiyer ei sahayy prtyakhyan krechilen. yiheasaph-
ter mrtyur pr tamke dayud ngrite tamr purbpurusder
sngē cir nidray smadhisth kra hl. erpr raja hlen tamr
putr yihēaram. yihudar raja yiheasaphter rajtber 17
bchre ahaber putr ahsy israyeler raja hyechilen. ah-
siy 2 bchr smriyay rajtber krechilen. ahsy tamr pita
ahab, mata isēbl o nbater putr yāriyāmer mteaī prb-
hur biruddhe yabtiy papacrēn kren. ei smst saskrai is-
rayelke area paper dike thele niye giyechilen. ahsy
tamr pitar mteaī bal murttir puja krten. phle prbhu,
israyeler isbr, khubi krudhd hyechilen. er age tini
tamr pitar opr ye rkm krudhd hyechilen, ahsiyer prtiō
tini thik se rkmi krudhd hn.

raja ahaber mrtyur pr, meayab desti israyeler birud-dhe bidreah krl. ek din, ahsiy ykhn smriyay tamr badir chade damdiye chilen, tini pde giye nijeke jkhn kren. tini tkhn tamr bartabahkder ieeanr bal-sbuber yajkder kache jante pathalen, jkhn ab-stha theke tini susth ete parben ki na. prbhur dutra tisbiy bhabbadi eliyke bllen, "raja ahsiy smriya theke kyek jn bartabahk pathiyeche. oth ebm yao, tader snge dekha kre blea, 'israyeler ki kean isbr nei ye teamra ieeanr bal-sbuber kache jijnasa krte bartabahk pathiyeche? raja ahsiyke blea, yehetu tumi erkm krech prbhu blen, tumi bichana chede uthte parbe na. teamar mrtyu anibaryi!" tarpr eliy gelen ebm ahsiyr bhrtyder ektha janalen. bartabahkra ahsiyr kache phire el. tini tader jijnas kren, "e ki, teamra etea tadatadi ki kre phirle?" tara bll, "ek bykti ese amader bllen, rajar kache phire giye, prbhu ki blechen se ktha janao. prbhu bllen, 'israyeler ki kean isbr nei ye tumi ieeanr bal-sbuber kache jijnasa krte bartabahkder pathiyeche? yehetu tumi ekaj krech, tumi ar kkheana bichana chede uthte parbe na. teamar mrtyu anibaryi!" ahsiy tader jijnas kren, "yar snge teamader dekha hyechil, ye esb ktha bleche take ki rkm dekhthe blea tea?" bartabahkra ahsiyke uttr dil, "ei laakta ekta reams keat prechil ar or keamre ekta camdar ktibndh chil."tkhn ahsiy bllen, "e hl tis-biya eliyai?" ahsiy tkhn 50 jn leak sh ek senaptike eliy kache pathalen. eliy tkhn ek pahader cuday bsechilen. sei senaptiti ese eliyke blla, "he isbrer leak, 'raja teamake nice neme aste hukum diyeche." eliy tamke uttr dilen, "ami ydi styii isbrer leak hi, the sbrg theke agun neme asuk ebm apnake o apnar 50 jn leakke dhhms kruk!"ateb sbrg theke agun neme elea ebm senapti o tar 50 jn leakke dhmsibhut kre dil. ahsiy tkhn 50 jn leak diye area ek jn senaptike eliy kache pathalen. se ese eliyke blla, "ei ye isbrer leak, 'raja teamay tadatadi nice neme aste hukum diyeche!" eliy tar kthar uttre bllen, "bes tea, teamar kthamtea ami ydi isbrer leak hi, tahle sbrg theke agni brsti hye tumi ar teamar leak skl dhhms heak!"ktha ses hte na htei akas theke isbrer pathanea agnisikha neme ese sei senapti ar tar 50 jn senake pudiyre chai kre dil. ahsiy tkhn abar trtiy bar 50 jn sainy diye arek senaptike pathalen. se eliy kache ese hamtu gede anuny kre blla, "he isbrer leak, amar ar amar ei 50 jn senar praner keanea mulyi ki apnar kache nei? sbrg theke agni brsti hye amar ager dui senapti ar tader snger 50 jn mara pdeche. dya kre apni amader prane marben na, amader pran apnar kache mulyban heak." tkhn prbhur dut eliyke bllen, "bhy peo na, tumi er snge yao."eliy tkhn ei senaptir snge raja ahsiy kache giye tamke bllen, prbhu ya blen ta hl ei: "israyele ki kean isbr nei ye tumi jijnasa krbar jny ieeanr debta bal-sbuber kache bartabahkder pathiyeche? yehetu tumi erkm krech, tumi ar bichana chede uthte parbe na. teamar mrtyu anibaryi!" prbhu ye bhabhe eliy madhyme bhbiybtani krechilen, thik se bhabei ahsiyer mrtyu hl. yehetu ahsiyer kean putr chil na, tar pre yearam israyeler ntun raja hlen. yihudar raja yiheas-aphter putr yihearamer rajtber dbitiy bchre yearam israyeler ntun raja hlen. ahsiy ar ya kichu krechilen

se sbi 'israyeler rajader itihās' grnth lipibddh ache.

ghurnijhd pathiye prbhur ykhn eliyke sbrge niye yabar smy hye eseche, eliy ebm ilisay tkhn gilgl theke phire asar pthe. eliy ilisayke bllen, "tumi ekhanei thakea, karn prbhu amake baihthel prynt yete blechen."kintu ilisay bllen, "ami jibnt prbhur name o apnar name spth kre blchi ye ami apnake ekla chede yabea na." sutram tamra dujnei tkhn baihthe gelen. baihthe bhabbadider ekdl sisye ese ilisayke jijnasa krlen, "apni ki janen ye aj prbhu apnar mnibke apnar kach theke sriye niye yaben?"ilisay bllen, "hyam jani. oktha thak." eliy ilisayke ades krlen, "tumi ekhanei thakea karn prbhu amake yiriheate yete blechen."kintu ilisay abar bllen, "ami jibnt prbhu ebm apnar name spth kre blchi ye ami apnake chede yab na!" tkhn tamra dujne ek sngei yiriheate gelen. yiriheate abar bhabbadider ekdl sisye ese ilisayke jijnas krlen, "apni ki janen ye prbhu aji apnar mnibke apnar kach theke dure niye yaben?"ilisay uttr dilen, "hyam, jani. amake seta mne kriye deben na." eliy tkhn ilisayke bllen, "ekhn tumi ekhanei thakea. prbhu amake yrdn ndite yete nirdes diyeche."kintu ilisay uttr dilen, "ami jibnt prbhu ebm apnar name spth kre blchi ye ami apnake chede yab na!" tkhn tamra dujne ek sngei yete laglen. bhabbadider pray 50 jn sisyer ekdl d tamder pechn pechn yacchilen. eliy ebm ilisay ykhn yrdn ndir samne giye damdalen tkhn ai dl-tio tamder theke bes kichuta durtb rekhe damdiye pdlea. eliy tamr prner sal khule setake bhamj krlen ebm seta diye jle aghat krlen. jldhara danye o bame bhag hye gel. eliy ar ilisay tkhn suknea matir opr diye hemte ndi par hlen. ndi par hbar pr eliy ilisayke bllen, "isbr amake teamar kach theke bicchnin krar age blea, ami teamar jny ki krte pari?"ilisay bll, "ami cai apnar atmar dbigun ams amar opr bhr kruk." eliy bllen, "tumi bd kthin bstu ceyech. amake ykhn teamar kach theke sriye neoya hbe, tkhn ydi tumi amake dekhthe pao tahle teamar mnner iccha purn hbe; kintu ydi dekhthe na pao tahle teamar mnner iccha apurni theke yabe." esb kthabarta blte blte eliy ar ilisay eksnge hamtchilen. hthat keatha theke aguner mtea drut gite gheaday tana ekta rth ese dujnke alada kre dil. tarpr ekta ghurni jhd ese eliyke sbrge tule niye gel. ilisay sbckse e ghtna dekke citkar kre uthlen, "amar mnib! he amar pita! teamra sbai dekh! israyeler rth ar tamr asbbahini!"ilisay erpr ar kkhn eliyke dekhthe pan ni. e ghtnar pr ilisay mnner duhkhe tamr pridhey bstr chimde phellen. eliy salta tkhno matite pde chil, tai ilisay seta tule nilen. tarpr tini ndir jle aghat krlen ebm bllen, "ki, keathay prbhu? eliy isbr ki?" ye muhurte salta giye jle pdl, jlrasi dubhag hye gel, ar ilisay hemte ndi par hlen! bhabbadider sei dlty ykhn yiriheate ilisayke dekhthe pelen, tamra bllen, "eliyar atma ekhn ilisayer opre bhr krechen!" tarpr tamra ilisayer kache elen ebm tamr samne matha nt krlen. tamra tamke bllen, "dekhun, amader niye ekhane 50 jn leak ache, tara sbai yeaddhar jat. apni ydi anumiti kren, ora apnar mniber kheamje yabe. hyeta prbhur atma apnar mnibke tule niyeche ebm kean prbter opr ba kean upitykay phele gchen!"kintu ilisay

blen, “na na, omr kheamje kauke pathaneer pryajin nei!” kintu bhabbadider sei sisyer dl ilisayke emn bhave minti krte laglea ye tini ihtbuddhi hye pdlen. tarpr tini blen, “thik ache. eliyke khumje ber krte kauke pathao.”bhabbadider dlti eliyke khumje ber krbar jny 50 jn sisye pathiye dilen. tindin kheamjakhu-jir preo tamra eliyke khumje pelen na. ateb tamra yiriheate thakakalin smye ilisayer kache phire gelen ebm tamke ekhbr dilen. ilisay tader blen, “ami tea agei teamader yete barn krechilam.” shrer leakra ese ilisayke bll, “mhasy apni tea dekhetei pacchen ye eti shrer jny ekti uttm jagya. kintu ekhankar jl khubi kharap ebm jmi suphla ny.” ilisay blen, “ekta ntun batite kre amake kichuta lbn ene dao.”leakra ktha mtea ilisayke bati ene dite, ilisay setake jler utser kache niye gelen, lbnta tate phele dilen ebm blen, “prbhu ya blen ta hl ei: ‘ami ei jl pbitr krlam! erpr theke ei jl khele ar karaa mrtyu hbe na. ei jmiteo ebar theke phsl hbe.” ilisayer ktha mtea tkhn sei jl bisuddh hye gel ebm aj prynt ta se rkmi ache! sekhan theke ilisay baithel shr gelen. tini ykhn shre yabar jny prbt par hcchilen tkhn shr theke ekdl balk beriye ese tamke niye thatta-tamasa suru krlea. tara ilisayke bidrup krl ebm blla, “ei ye takmatha, tatadadi kr! tatadadi prbte oth! tekea!” ilisay matha ghuriye tader dike dekhlen, tarpr prbhur name tader abhisap dilen. tkhn jngl theke htat dutea bisal bhalluk beriye ese sei 42 jn balkke tibr bhave kst-bikst kre dil. ilisay baithel theke krmml prbt hye smriyate phire gelen.

3

yihuday yiheasapther rajtber 18tm bchr ahaber putr yihearam, smriyay israyeler raja hye bslen. tini 12 bchr rajt krechilen. yihearam prbhur ceakher samne mnd kaj krechilen! tbe tini tamr pita ba matar mtea chilen na, karn tamr pita bal murt-tir aradhnar jny ye smrnstmbh tairi krechilen, tini seta sriye diyechilen. kintu tini pap kaj caliyे gelen ya nbater putr yariyamar krechilen. yariyamar israyelke pap kaj krte badhy krechilen. yihearam ei papacrñ bndh kren ni. meayaber raja mesa chilen ek jn mes bms brddhikark. mesa israyeler rajake 1,00,000 mes o 1,00,000 purus meser ul ditin. kintu ahaber mrtyr pr meayaber raja israyeler rajar biruddhe bidreah krlen. tkhn raja yihearam smriya theke giye israyeler smst basindader jdea krlen ebm yihearam yihudar raja yiheasapther kache bartabahk pathiye blen, “meayaber raja amar biruddhe bidreah kreche. apni ki amar snge meayaber biruddhe yud-dhe yeag deben?”yiheasapth blen, “hyam! amader dujner senabahini smmilit bhave yuddh krbe. amar leak, gheada esbo apnar.” yiheasapth yihearamke prsn krlen, “amra kean pthe yabea?”yihearam blen, “amra ideamer mrubhumir mdhye diye yabea.” israyeler raja tkhn yihuda o ideamer rajar snge yeag dilen. tamra pray satdin clen. pthe senabahini o tamder jntu janeayarder jny upyukt priman jl tamra panni. israyeler raja yihearam blen, “amar mne hy, meayabiyder kache prajit hbar jny prbhu amader tin jn rajake ektrit krechen!” yiheasapth blen, “prbhur kean bhabbadi ki ekthane carpase nei? amra ki krb tamke jijnes kra yak.”tkhn israyeler rajar bhrtiyder ek jn blla,

“sapther putr ilisay, yini eliyr sisye chilen, tini ekthane achen.” yiheasapth blen, “ami sunechi prbhu niye ilisayer mukh diye ktha blen!”tkhn israyeler raja yihearam, yiheasapth o ideamer raja ilisayer snge dekha krte gelen. ilisay israyeler raja yihearamke prsn krlen, “ami apnar jny ki krte pari? apni ken apnar pitamatar bhabbadir kachei yacchen na?”tkhn israyeler raja ilisayke blen, “na, amra apnar snge dekha krte esechi, karn meayabiyder kache here yabar jny prbhu amader tin jn rajake ene ektrit krechen.” ilisay blen, “ami srbsktiman prbhur sebk. tbe ami yihudar raja yiheasapthke srddha kri blei ekthane esechi. yiheasapth ekthane na thakle, ami apnar dike hyt mneyeag ditam na. yai heak ekhn amar kache emn ek jnke niye asun ye bina bajate pare.”binabdk ese bina bajate suru krle prbhur skti ilisayer opr ese bhr krl. tkhn ilisay ble uthlen, “prbhu blen, ndir tldes khatmy kre dao. teamra kean batas ba badla dekhte na peleo, jle bhre utthe bmbhumi. tkhn teamra ar teamader gru, bachur ebm anyany jntu-janeayar khabar jl pabe. prbhur pkse eti khub shj, tini teamader jny meayabiyder prajit krben. prtyekta sudrdh, skt-peakt ar bhalea shr teamra akrñm krbe. kete phelbe prtyekta stej-sbl gach. prtyekta jhrnar uts bndh kre debe ar pathr chumde chumde nst krbe prtyekta bhalea kset.” skal hle, prbhati blidaner smye ideamer dik theke jl ese bmbhumi bhriye dil. meayaber leakra sunte pel, rajara tader biruddhe yuddh krte esechen. tkhn tara meayabe brm prar mtea bys yader hyeche tader sbaike ek jaygay jdea kre yuddh badhar jny simante apeksa kre thaklea. meayaber leakra skal skal ghum theke uthe smtl bhumir upr jl dekhte pel. suryke pub akaser rana aleay rkter mt lal dekhacchil. tara smsbre ble uthl, “dekh, dekh rkt! rajara niscyi eke aprer biruddhe yuddh kre mara pdeche. cl ebar amar giye oder ga theke dami jinisgulea niye nii!” meayabiyra israyeliyder kache astei israyeliyara meayabiy senabahinike akrñm krlea. meayabiyra tader theke dede paliye gel, kintu israyeliyara tader dhaoya kre yuddh krl. eker pr ek shr dhbm kre tara smst jhrnar mukh bndh kre dil. tara urbr kset pathr chumde chumde bhrti kre uthl, “smst stej gach kete phell. hta pth yuddh krte krte tara kir hrast prynt gel. tara shrtake cardik theke ghire phele adhikar krl. meayaber raja dekhlen, tamr pkse ar yuddh kra bmbh na. tarpr tini sble sainybyuh bhed kre ideamer rajake htya krbar jny tamr snge 700 sainik nilen. kintu tara ideamer rajar dhare kacheo pemchte parlea na. tkhn meayaber raja tamr jyesthputr yubrajke shrer baire carpaser deoyaler kache niye giye heambli hisebe utsrg krlen. ete israyeliyara atynt bipryst hl, tai meayaber rajake chede diye tara tader dese phire gel.

4

ek jn bbiahit bhabbadir mrtyu hle tar stri ese ilisayer kache kemde pdlea, “amar sbami anugt bhrtiyer mtea apnar seba krechen. kintu ekhn tini mrt! apni janen amar sbami prbhuke smman kren kintu tini ek jn puruser kache taka dhar krechilen. ekhn sei mhajin eitdas bananear jny amar dñ putrke nite asche.”2 ilisay jijnes krlen, “kintu ami ki kre teamay sahayy kr-bea? teamar badite ki ache blea?”sei strileakti blla,

“amar badite ek jala tel chada ar kichui nei.” tkhn ilisay bllen, “yao teamar pada prtibesider kach theke yta parea khali bati jeagad kre niye esea. tarpr badi giye smst drja bndh kre dao, ghre yen tumi ar teamar puttra chada keu na thake. erpr ai jala theke tel dhele prtyekta bati bhrti kre alada alada jaygay sriye rakhea.” tkhn sei strileakti badi phire giye smst drja bndh kre dil. se ar tar putrrai sudhumatr ghre chil. puttra ektar pr ekta bati anchil. strileakti segueleate tel dhalchil. emni kre kre bhu patr bhra hl. absese se tar putrdr blla, “amake ar ekta bati ene dao.” tar ek putr take blla, “ar tea bati nei.” tksnat jalar tel phuriye gel. strileakti giye isbrer leak, ilisayke ektha janalea. ilisay take bllen, “yao, tel bikri kre dena mitiye phelea. ya baki taka thakbe tate teamar ar teamar putrdr jny ythest hbe.” ilisay ykhn ekdin suneme yan, sekhanekar ek dhnbtu mhila tamke nijer badite khabar jny nemntnn krl. erpr theke ilisay okhan diye gelei ai mhilar badite giye khaoyadaoya krten. sei mhila tamr sbamike bll, “ami jani ini isbrer ekjn pbitr manus. sb smyi tini amader badir samne diye yatayat kren. clea na, omr jny chade ekta cheatea ghr tule dii. sekthane ekta bichana, tebil, ceyar ar batidan rekhe deb. tahle erpr ykhn tini amader badi asben ai ghrkhana nijer jny bybhar krte parben.” ek din ilisay ei mhilar badite elen, tini kkse giye bisram nilen. ilisay tamr bhrtiye gehsike bllen, “ai sunemiy mhillatike dak.” bhrtiyti mhillake deke anar pr, se samne damdale ilisay tamr bhrtiye bllen, “oke blea, dekhea tumi amader dujner ytn nebar jny teamar ythasadyh krechea. ekhn amra teamar jny ki krte pari? amra ki teamar hye raja ba senaptir kache kichu blbea?” tkhn mhila uttr dil, “ami ekhane amar atmij-sbjner mdhye dibyi achi.” ilisay tkhn gehsike jijnies krlen, “amra tahle or jny ki krte pari?” gehsi uttr dilea, “damdan, ami ytdur jani ei mhilar keanea putr nei ar omr sbamiro ythest bys hyeche.” ilisay bllen, “oke deke niye esea.” gehsi tkhn sei mhillake dakte gelea. mhila ese drjar kache damdale gehsi take bll, “pray eki smy, agami bchr tumi teamar nijer putrke adr krbe.” ektha sune mhillati bll, “he prbhu, amar snge mithye chlna krben na!” ilisayer tkhn ktha mteai, sei mhila prer bchr se tar putr snanter jnm dil. cheleti bd hbar pr ekdin mathe tar pitar o anyder snge ssy kata dekhte gel. sekthane giye cheleta hthad ble utth, “oph amar bdd mattha bytha krche!” tar pita bhrtiydr bll, “oke tadatadi or mayer kache niye yao!” bhrtiyra cheletike tar mayer kache niye yabar pr o dupur prynt mayer keale bse theke tarpr mara gel. mhillati tkhn mrt cheletike ilisayer ghre tamr bichanay suiyi diye ghrer drja bndh kre beriye el. sbamike deke bll, “ogea, amay ekta gadha ar ek jn bhrti dao. ami ekbar tadatadi isbrer leaker kach theke ghure asi.” mhilar sbami bll, “aj ken omr kache yete caichea? aj tea amabsyao ny, bisramer dino ny.” se sbamike bll, “kichu bhebea na, sb thik hye yabe.” tarpr gadhar pithe jin capiyi mhila tar kajer leakke bll, “clea ebar tadatadi yaoya yak! kebl matr ykhn ami blb tkhn dhire yeo!” ilisayer snge dekha krte mhila krmil prbte gel. ilisay dur theke sunemiy mhillake aste dekhe tamr bhrtiye gehsike bllen, “dekhea, sei sunemiy mhila aschen! tumi tadatadi dede giye kheamj nao tea, ki hl - sb thik ache ki na, or sbami kemn ache? baccatar srir bhalea ache ki

na?” gehsi mhillake esb jijnies krte se bll, “sbi thikthak ache.” tarpr pahader opre ilisayer samne nt hye tamr pa jdiye dhrlen. gehsi mhillake chadiye nite gele, ilisay bllen, “oke kichu ksn amar snge eka thakte dao! o khubi bhenge pdeche. ar prbhuo amake ekhbr den ni, amar kache geapn krechilen.” tkhn sei sunemiy mhila bll, “ami tea apnar kache kkhno kean putr caini. ami tea apnake blechilam, amar snge chlna krben na!” ektha sune, ilisay gehsike bllen, “keamr bemdhe tairi ho, amar lathita nao ebm eksuni yao. pthe karea snge ktha blar jny themea na. ydi karea snge dekha hy, “ki kemn” prynt blar drkar nei. teamakeo keu ble, kean uttr debe na. mhilar badite pemche amar lathita baccatar mukhe chumiye dio.” kintu cheletir ma bll, “ami jibnt prbhu ebm apnar name sph kre blchi: ami apnake chede yab na!” tai ilisay uthe damdalen ebm take anusrn krlen. edike gehsi mhila o ilisayer age age badite ese sei lathita niye baccatar mukhe cheamyalea, kintu tate kean jibner lksn dekha gel na. gehsi tkhn phire ese ilisayke bll, “cheleta tea utth na prbhu!” ilisay badir bhert tamr ghre giye dekhlen, mrt sisutike tamri bichanay seaoyanea ache. ghre dhuke drja bndh kre dilen ilisay. ekhn sekthane sudhu tini ar sei mrt cheleti, erpr tini prbhur kache prarthna krlen. tarpr bichanay giye suye pdlen sei mrt cheletir deher opr. tini cheletir mukher opr nijer mukh rakhlen, tar ceakher opr nijer ceakh ebm tar hater opr nijer hat rakhlen. ebhabe ai mrt srirta grm hye na otha prynt suye thaklen ilisay. tarpr uthe pde ghrtar carpanse kichuksn heme abar giye ai deher opr sulen tini. obhabe tini suye thaklen, yt ksn na satbar hamcar pr ceakh mele uthe bsl cheleta. ilisay gehsike bllen, “yao giye or make deke niye esea!” gehsi take niye ele, ilisay bllen, “cheleke keale nao.” tkhn sei mhila ghre dhuke bhkti bhre ilisayer paye prnam kre cheleke keale tule beriye gel. gilgle tkhn durbhiks clchil. ilisay abar sekthane gelen. bhabbadider dlti tamr samne bse chil. ilisay tamr bhrtiye bllen, “bd patra agune bsiye eder jny ektu ranna kr.” ek jn mathe saksbji tulte gel. mathe giye ekta phlbhra jngli lta dekhte peye leakta phl chide keamcde bemdhe niye elea. tarpr sei phl kete patre diye dil, ydio bhabbadider dl ade jantea na ota ki dhrner phl. jheal ranna hle patre kichuta dhele sbaike khete deoya hl. kintu skle sei jheal mukhe diyei citkar kre ilisayke blla, “isbrer leak patre bs mesanea achi!” jhealer sbad bisakt hoyar ora keui ta khete parlea na.” ilisay tkhn kichuta myda ante bllen. myda ana hle, tini sei myda patre chumde diye bllen, “ebar ai jheal sbaike khete dao.” ar ascryy byapar, jhealta bse khabar yeagy hye gel. bal-salisa theke ek jn ilisayer jny nbanner phsl hisebe 20 khana yber ruti ar jheala bhre ssy uphar niye esechil. ilisay bllen, “ei sb khabar ekhane yara ache tader khete dao.” ilisayer bhrti blla, “ekhane pray 100 jn leak ache. et jn leakke ami eituku khabar ki kre deb?” kintu ilisay bllen, “ami blchi tumi khete dao. prbhu blchen, sbai khaoyar preo khabar pde thakbe.” tkhn ilisayer bhrti sei sb khabar niye bhabbadider samne dhrlea. tader pet bhre khaoyanear preo, prbhu yemn blechilen dekha gel tkhno khabar pde ache.

aramer rajar senapti chil naman. rajar kache naman chil ek jn mhan ebm khub srrdhe bykti, karn prbhu sb smy tamm madhyame aramke biyyer pthe niye yeten. naman khubi sktisali o mhan hleo tini kushth reagaeant chilten. aramiyra bhubar israyele yuddh krte sena-bahini pathiyechil. ei sb senara ekhankar leakder eidas kreo niye giyeche. ekbar tara israyel theke ekta bacca meyeke tule niye yay. kaleme ei cheat meyeti namaner strir ek dasite print hy. meyeti namaner strike bll, "mnib smriyay baskari bhabbadir sngde dakha krle tini niscyi tamr kusthreag sariye diten." naman tamr mnibke (aramer rajake) giye israyeliy meyeti ki bleche ta bllen. tkhn aramer raja bllen, "thik ache, tumi ekhni yao. ami israyeler rajake ekta cithi dicchi." naman tkhn 750 pound rupea, 6,000 tukrea seana ar ds prsth peasak uphar sbrup nilen ebm israyele gelen. namaner sngde israyeler rajake lekha aramer rajar cithio chil yate lekha chil, "ami amhar sebk namanke kusthreag sarane ar jny apnar kache pathalam." cithita pde israyeler raja mneakste tamr peasak chimde phele bllen, "ami tea ar isbr ni! jibn-mrtyur opr amar ykhn kean hat nei, tkhn ken aramer raja kusthreagaent ek jnke amar kache sariye tealar jny pathalen? eta khubi spst ye tini ekti yuddh badhabar priklpna krchen!" isbrer leak ilisay khbr pelen seakart israyeler raja tamr peasak chimde phelechen. tkhn tini rajake khbr pathalen: "tumi ken peasak chimde kst pacch? namanke amar kache aste dao, tahle o bujhbe israyele styi styii ekjn bhabbadi bas krel!" naman tkhn tamr rth o gheada niye ilisayer badir baire ese damdalen. ilisay ek jnke diye khbr pathalen, "yao yrdn ndite giye sat bar snan krea, tahlei teamar camda thik hie yabe ar tumio priskar pricchnn hie uthbe." naman khubi ruddh hie cle gelen. tini bllen, "ami bhebechilam ekbar antt ilisay baire ese tamr prbhu isbrer nam niye amar gayer opr hat nede amar kusthreag sariye tulben! dmmecker abana ar prpr ndir jl israyeler ye kean jler thekei bhalea! oi sb ndite ga dhule ken hbe na?" naman prcnd rege giye phire yaben ble thik krle. kintu namaner bhrtiya tamke giye blla, "mnib, bhabbadi yai apnake khub skt kichu blten, apni niscyi ta sunten, tai na? uni ykhn apnake khub shj ekta kaj blechen, seta absyi kra ucit. uni tea blei chilten, 'dhulei tumi suci hie yabe.'" naman tkhn ilisayer kthamtea, yrdn ndir jle satbar dub dilen ebm namaner deh priskar-pricchnn o niramy hie uthl. ekebare sisuder thker mteai nrn hie gell naman ar tamr dler sbai tkhn ilisayer kache phire elen. ilisayer samne damdiye naman bllen, "etdine ami bujhlam israyel chada prthibite ar keathao kean isbr nei! ekhn apni anugrh kre amar theke ekta uphar grhn krun!" kintu ilisay bllen, "ami prbhur seba kri ebm amar prtija, ytdin prbhu achen ami kean uphar nite parb na." naman uphar nebar jny ilisayke anek anuny biny kreo tlate parlen na. tkhn naman bllen, "apni ykhn nitanti kean uphar neben na, antt amake israyel theke du-tukri ekhankar dhulea amar dutea khccrer pithe capiyi niye yete anumiti din. karn erpr theke ami ar kean murtitkei heambli ba kean naibedy deb na. ami sudhumatr prbhukei blidan krb. ar ami age thaktei kisma ceye prbhur kache parthna kre nicchi:

bhbisyte amar mnib aramraj ykhn rimmeaner mndirer murtitke pujea dite yaben, tamr opr bhr nambe ble amay sekhane matha nicu krtei hbe. kintu prbhu yen sejny amake kisma kren." ilisay tkhn namanke asirbad kre bllen, "yao sukhe santite thakea." naman ykhn ilisayer kach theke biday niye kichu dur giyechen, ilisayer bhrtiye gehsi bll, "dekhechea, amar prbhu kean uphar na niyei aramiy namanke chede dilen. ami brnc ei bela giye or kach theke kichu hatane ar bybstha kri!" ei ble gehsi namaner pechn pechn dedte lagl. naman ykhn dekhite pelen ekjn keu chutte chutte asche tini tkhn rth theke neme gehsike prsn krle, "ki, sb thik ache tea?" gehsi blla, "hyam sb thiki ache. amar mnib amake ble pathalen, 'iphyrimar parbyti andler bhabbadider dler dujn esche. anugrh kre tader ydi 75 pound rupea ar du-prsth peasak-asak dao tea bd-bhalea hy.'" ektha sune naman bllen, "75 pound ken? 150 pound nao!" tarpr naman dutea bstay 150 pound rupea bhre, tar sngde du-prsth jamakapd diye jear kre tamr dujn bhrtiye gehsir sngde pathalen. bhrtiya ei sb jinis bye pahad prynt niye asar pr, gehsi jinisguli niye oder phert pathiye dil. tarpr o ei smst jinis badite lukiye rakhlea. gehsi ese mniber samne damdane ar pr ilisay jijnes krle, "tumi keathay giyechile?" gehsi uttr dil, "keathao na tea." ilisay tkhn bllen, "sean, naman ykhn rth theke neme teamar sngde dekha kre, tkhn amar hrdy teamar sngde chil, eta takapasa, jamakapd, jlpai kunj, draksa kset, gru, mes, das-dasi nebar smy ny. ekhn namaner reag teamar ar teamader uttrprusrder hbe. teamader kusth hbe." gehsi ykhn ilisayer kach theke cle gelen, tkhn or gayer camda sada hie gel, brphar mt sada.

6

trun bhabbadi ilisayke blla, "amra okhane ye jaygay thaki seta amader pkse bdd cheat. clun yrdn ndir tir theke kichu kath kete ana yak. amra prtayeke ekta kre gumbi niye ese okhane ekta thakar jayga bananea yak." ilisay bllen, "bes tea, yao na." oder ek jn blla, "apnio clun na amader sngde." ilisay bllen, "thik ache, clea amio yacchi." ilisay tkhn oder sngde yrdn ndir tire gelen. sekhane giye trun bhabbadi sba gach kate suru krlea. gach katar smy ek jner kuduler leahar dgata hatl theke piche giye ekebare jle giye pdlea. leakta cemciye uthlea, "yah! ekhn ki hbe? prbhu ami ye any leaker kudul dhar kre enechilam!" ilisay jijnes krle, "thik keathay pdeche ota?" leakta ilisayke jaygata dekhane ar pr, tini ekta chdi kete seta jle chumde phellen. ete kuduler mathata sei chdir sngde bhese uthlea! ilisay bllen, "yao ota tule nao ebar." krtjn citte leakti kuduler mathata tule nil. aramer raja israyeler sngde yuddh krchilen. tini tamr senabahinir prdhander sngde ekti prisdiy baithk krle. tini bllen, "ami ekti nirdist jaygay sibir sthapn krb." kintu isbrer leakti israyeler rajake ekti khbr diye strk kre dilen, "okhan diye yatayat krea na! khub sabdhan! karn okhane aramiy senabahinir leakra lukiye ache!" khbr peye israyeler raja sngde ye jayga smprke ilisay tamke strk kre diyechilen, tamr leakder janiye dilen ebm tini tamr bahinir aneker jibn rkasa krte parlen. eghtnay aramer raja khubi biclit hie tamr senabahinir prdhander ek baithke deke bllen,

“ekthane israyeler hye ke guptcrer kaj krche bl?” tkhn aramiy senaprdhander ek jn bllen, “amar mnib ebm raja, amader mdhye keui guptcr ny! israyeler bhab-badi ilisay, israyeler rajake anak geapn khbri daible janiye dite paren. emn ki apni seabar ghre ye sb kthabarta blen tao uni jante paren!” aramer raja bllen, “ami leak pathachchi. ei ilisayke khumje ber krtei hbe!” bhrtyra rajake khbr dil, “ilisay ekhn deathne achen!” aramer raja tkhn rthbahini, gheada ityadi sh senabahinir ekta bd dl deathne pathalen. tara ratarati sekhane ese shrtake carpas diye ghire phellea. sei din, isbrer leaktir bhrty khub bheare uthe pdl, baire giye dekhe gheada rthsh birat ek senabahini shrer carpas ghire ache! se chute giye isbrer leakke jijnas krl, “prbhu amra ekhn ki krb?” ilisay bllen, “bhy peo na! amader jny ye senabahini yuddh kre ta aramer senabahinir theke anak bd!” ilisay tarpr prarthna kre bllen, “he prbhu, amra bhrtyer kxsu unmillit kr yate o dekhte pay.” yehetu prbhu sei trun bhrtyke alekik drsti dilen, o dekhte pel, geata shrt st shsr gheada ar aguner rthe bhre ryeche! ilisayke ghire ache ei bahini. ei subisal bahini ilisayer adesar apeksay neme ele, tini prbhur kache prarthna kre bllen, “tumi aib senar drstiskti kede nao.” ilisayer prarthna mtea prbhu tkhn aramiy senabahinir drstiskti hrn krlen. ilisay aramiy senabahinike deke bllen, “eta shik pth ba skt shr ny. amar snge snge esea. teamra yake khumjchea, ami teamader tar kache pemche deb cl.” ektha ble ilisay tader smriyay niye gelen. smriyay pemchn-ear pr ilisay bllen, “prbhu ebar oder drstiskti phiriye dao yate ora abar dekhte pay.” prbhu tkhn tader drstiskti phiriye dile aramiy senabahini dekhlea tara skle smriya shrer mdhye damdiye ache. israyeler raja aramiy senabahinike dekar pr ilisayke jijnas krlen, “he amar pita, ami ki eder htia krb?” ilisay bllen, “na, oder tumi htia kr na. yuddhe trbari ar tir-dhnuker ble yader tumi bndi krbe, tader htia krbe na. aramiy senader ekhn ruti ar jl pan krta dao. khaoya-daoya hle oder rajar kache oder badite phert pathiye dio.” tkhn israyeler raja aramiy senabahinir jny anak khabar banalen. aramer senara se sb khabar pr mharaj tader nijeder badite phert pathiye dilen. aramiy senabahini tader mniber kache dese phire gel. erpr ar kkhno aramiyra luthpat calanear jny israyele kean senabahini pathay ni. ei ghtnar pr, aramer raja binhdh tamr smst senabahini jdea kre smriya shrke gherao kre akrmn krte yan. aramiy senara leakder baire theke shre khabar anak dicchil na. phle smriyay bhyabh durbhiks suru hl. khabarer dam etea beisi chil ye gadhar matha kinte dike hcchil 80 tukrea repy mudra, emnki ghughu pakhir bisthao bikri hcchil pamc tukrea repy mudray. israyeler raja shrer carpasrer pracirer opr paycari krchilen, hthak ek mhila cemciye uthlea, “he rajn, dya kre amar pran bamcan!” tkhn israyeler raja bllen, “prbhu ydi nije teamake rkasa na kren, ami ki krte pari bl? teamake debar mtea amar kichui nei. emnki ssy madaiyer jmi-teo kean ssy nei ba draksa pesak ber ynter thekeo draksars nei.” ta yakge, “teamar smsyata ki blea?” mhila uttr dilen, “dekhun ai mhillati amay blechil, ‘ajke teamar cheletake dao, mere khaoya yak. kal amartake khaoya yabe.’ tkhn amra amar cheletake seddh kre khelam. ar prer din ami khabar jny or cheletake ante giye

dekhi, o or cheletake lukiye pheleche!” ektha sune raja atynt mnakeste, seak prkaser jny nijer peasak chimde phellen. deoyaler opr diye yabar smy, leakra dekhite pel mharaj tamr peasaker tlay seak prkaser cter jama pre achen. raja tkhn mne mne bllen, “es-ber preo ydi aj bikel prynt saphter putr ilisayer dhde munduta ast thake, the yen isbr amake sasti den!” raja ilisayer kache ek jn bartabahk pathalen. ilisay ar prbinra tkhn ilisayer badite ek snge bsechilen. ilisay prbinder bllen, “dekhea khunir bera raja, amar mundu katar jny leak pathiyeche! dut ele drjata bndh kre dio, oke kichutei bhete dhukte debe na. or pechn pechn or mniber payer aoyaj pacchi ami!” ilisay ykhn esb kthabarta blchen, bartabahk khabrta niye pemchl. khbarta hl: “prbhu ykhn bym ei bipde deke enechen tkhn ami ken ar prbhur opr bisbas rakhb?”

7

ilisay bllen, “prbhu barta sean! prbhu bllen: ‘agamikal e smyer mdhyei smriya shrer phtkgular passer bajare ek tukri mihi myda athba du tukri yb keblmatr ek sekl diye kinte paoya yabe.’” rajar thir pasei ye senapti chil se ble uthl, “prbhu ydi shrge chemda krar bybsthao kren, tahleo apni ya blchen ta ghta asmbhb!” ilisay bllen, “smbhb ki asmbhb ta tumi nijer ceakhei dekhte pabe. the tumi ai khabar chumteo parbe na.” shrer prbesdbarer kache car jn kushthreage aent hyechil. tara eke aprke bl, “ekthane amra na khye sukiye mrchi ken? smriyay tea ekdana khabaro nei. shre geleo amra mrb, ekthane thakleo mara pdb. tar ceye cl aramiyder tambur dike paoya yak. ora caile amra bemceo yete pari, ar nyeta mrte hbe.” ktha mtea sedin bikelbela kushthreagira aramiyder tambute giye upsthit hl. tambur kachakachi ese ora deklh, dhare kache keui nei! prbhur mhimay, aramiy senabahinir leakra baire rthbahini, gheada-teada niye bisal ek senabahinir egiye asar aoyaj sune bhebechil, “nis-cyi israyeler raja hitti ar misriy rajake amader snge yuddh krar jny bhada kre enech!” tai aramiyra sedin bikel-bikeli tambu, gheada, gadha sb kichu pechne phelei praner daye paliye gel. tarpr seusibire ese kushthreagira ekta tambute dhuke pranbhre khaoya-daoya krl. tarpr carjn mile tambu theke seana, rupea, peasak-asak ber kre niye se sb lukiye rakhil. tarpr car jn arekta tambu thekeo ei bhabbe jinisptr sraneer pr blabli krl, “amra khub anyay krchi. etea bd ekta sukhbr paoyar preo amra cupcap achi. amra ydi ebhabe suryast prynt khbarta cepe thaki, amader sasti pete hbe. ekhn clea giye rajbadir leakder khbarta deoya yak.” ei kushthreagira tkhn ese shrer prhrider dakadaki suru krl. tara prhrider bl, “amra aramiyder sibire giyechilam, kintu sekhane kauke dekhte pelam na. emn ki karea kean sada-sbd abdhi pelam na. kean leak jn sekhane nei. kintu tambur bhete gheada, gadha yemnkarn temn bamdha ache. athc leak jn keu nei, sb phamka.” prhrira tkhn cemciye rajbadir leakder ekhbr dil. kintu tkhn ratri. rajam-sai bichana chede uthe senaptider bllen, “ami aramiy senader mtlibta bujhte perechi. ora jane amra khubi kusdhart. tai tambu phamka kre ghapti mere mathe lukiye bhabche, ‘israyeliya shr theke ese hana dilei oder jyant pakdabea. tkhn abar amader picchu htte

hbe.” rajar ek jn senapti bll, “pamcta gheada niye giye kyek jn byaparta srejmne dekhiei asuk na! ai pamcta gheada tea amader mteai ses abdhi na kh-eye mrbe. kintu asl kthata jana drkar.” tara gheadash duti rth beche nil ebm raja tader aramiy sainybahinir pre pathalen. tini bllen, “yao, dekhe esea ki hyeche.” era yrdn ndir tir prynt aramiy senader sndhane giye dekhil, sarata pthe jamakapd ar astr sstr chdiye ache. tadahudea kre palanear smy aramiy senara ei smst jinis phele geche. skler jny apyapt jinispstr chdiye ache. thik yen prbhu yemnti blechilen, “ek pysay ek tukri mihi myda ar du-tukri yber gumdea paoya yabe!” raja tamr ghnisth ek jn senaptike, sei yini age sbrg chemda krar ktha blechilen, shrer drja aglan-ear dayitb dilen. kintu tiktane leakra seusbir theke khabar anar jny dedeche. unmtt jnta sei senaptike thele, madiye, pise cle gel. rajar badite dekha krte asar pr ilisay ya daibbani krechilen se sbi aksire phle gel. ilisay blechilen, “ye kean bykti smksar prbesd-bare bajar theke ek sekke ek jhudi mihi myda athba dui jhudi yb kinte pare.” kintu ai adhiarik isbrer leakke uttr dil, “emnk prbhu ydi sbrge janala tairi kren, tbu e ghtna ghtbe na!” ebm ilisay adhiarikke bllen, “tumi teamar nijer ceakhe dekhbe, kintu ai khabar tumi khabe na.” adhiarikrer sng eki ghtna ghtl, leakera take dhakka mere phtker upr phele tar upr diye hemte gel ebm se mara gel.

8

ek din ilisay sei mhillatike daklen yar putrke tini bam-ciye tulechilen. take bllen, “tumi o teamar badir sbai ei des chede cle yao, karn prbhu icchanusare ekhane ekhn sat bchr dhre durbhiks clbe.” bhabbadi ilisayer nirdes mtea sei mhila o tar pribarer leakra des chede sat bchr plestiyder dese giye thakl, tarpr sat bchr smy kete gele abar sekhan theke phire el.phire asar pr mhila mharajer kache tar jmi o badi phire pabar bya-pare sahayy prarthnar jny kthabarta blte yay. mharaj tkhn ilisayer bhrtiy gehsir sng e ktha blchilen. tini gehsike jijnas krechilen, “ilisay yesb atiprakt ghtna ghtiyechen, tumi amake se sber ktha bl.” ilisay ki bhabe ek mrt byktike jibndan krechilen gehsi mharaj-ke se ktha blchilen. se smy ei mhila, yar cheleke il-isay bamciye tulechilen, jmi o badir byapare sahayy prarthna krte rajar sng e dekha krte gel. take dekhei gehsi ble uthl, “amar mnib ebm raja e ki kand! ei sei mhila, ar ai sei chele yake ilisay bamciye tulechilen!” raja mhillake, se ki cay ta jijnas krl, mhila tamke sb kichu janal.raja ek rajkrmarike deke nirdes dilen, “seanea, or ya nyayy prapy ta oke phiriye tea debei, ar tachada o yedin theke des chede giyeche, tar prdin theke or jmite utpnn ssyo yen oke deoya hy.” ekbar aramer raja binhdde asusthtar smy ilisay dmmeske asen. binhdde ek jn ektha janale tini hsayelke bllen, “ekta kean uphar niye giye ei bhabbadir sng e dekha kre prbhuke jijnas krte blea, ami susth hye uthb ki na.” hsayel tkhn dmmeske ya ya bhal jinispstr paoya yay uphar hisebe se sb niye ilisayer sng e dekha krte gelen. tini ya uphar niyechilen se sb bye niye yete 40 ta ut legechil! hsayel ilisayke giye bllen, “ap-nar anugami aramer raja binhdde amake pathiyechen. tamr jijnasy, tini susth hye uthben ki na.” tkhn ilisay

hsayelke bllen, “tumi giye binhdde bl, ‘uni bemce thakben,’ kintu ydio prbhu amake blechen, ‘or mr-tyu hbe.’” ilisay tarpr anek ksn ekdrste hsayeler dike takiye thaklen. ete hsayel ljiit beadh krchilen. erpr isbrer leak kamdte suru krlen. hsayel ar thakte na pere jijnas krlen, “mhasy apni kamdchen ken?” ilisay bllen, “ami kamdchi, karn ami spst dekhte pacchi tumi israyeliyder ki ki ksti krbe! tumi tader sudrdh shrgulea pudiyee debe, dharalea trbari diye eker pr ek israyeliy yubk o sisuke htya krbe, or grbhbt mhillader kete du tukrea krbe.” hsayel bllen, “amar se adhiakar ba ksmta keantai nei! amar dbara esb bhynkr kaj kkhno hbe na!” ilisay uttr dilen, “prbhu amake dekhaleen tumi ek din aramer raja hbe.” tarpr hsayel ilisayer kach theke tar rajar kache phire ele, binhdde prsn krlen, “ilisay teamake ki bllen?” hsayel jbab dilen, “apni bemce thakben.” thik tar prer dini, hsayel ekta meata kapd jle dubiye, setake binhdde mukher opr bichiye diye tamr sbasreadh krlen. binhdde mr-tyu hle hsayel ntun raja hlen. yiheasaphter putr yi-hearam chilen yihudar raja. ahaber putr israyeler raja yearamer rajtber pncm bchre yihearam, yihudar simhasne bsen. tini ykhn simhasne bsen tkhn tamr bys chil 32 bchr. yihearam at bchr jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. kintu yihearam israyeler anyany rajader pdank anusrn kre prbhu biruddhe bhu papacrn kren. yihearam ahaber pribarer leakder mteai jib-nyapn krten karn tamr stri chilen ahaberi knya. kintu prbhu tamr das dayudke deoya prtisruti anuyayiyihu-dake dhhms kren ni. prbhu dayudke ktha diyechilen sekhan sb smyi tamr bmser keu na keu raja hisebe sasn krbe. yihearamer rajtb kale ideam yihudar ad-hinta asbikar kre, yihudar rajtb theke bhene beriyee yay ebm sekhanar leakra nijeder alada raja thik kre ney. tkhn yihearam tamr smst rth niye sayire gele, ideamiy sainyra tamder ghire phele. tkhn yihearam o tamr senaptira ideamiyder akrmn krlen ebm paliye gelen. yihearamer senara sb paliye badi phire yay. arthat ideamiyra yihudar sasn theke bhenge beriyee elea ebm aj prynt tara sbadhin ache.eki smy libnao yihudar sasn theke beriyee esechil. yihearam ya ya krechilen se sbi ‘yihudar rajader itihās’ grnthel lipib-ddh ache. yihearamer mrttyur pr tamke dayud ngrite tamr purbpuruder sng e kbr deoya hl ebm ntun raja hlen yihearamer putr ahsiy. ahaber putr yearamer israyele rajtber 12 bchre yihearamer putr ahsiy yi-hudar raja hn. ahsiy ykhn raja hn tamr bys chil 22 bchr. tini ek bchr jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. tamr ma athliya chilen israyeler raja amrir natni. prbhu ya ya nisedh krechilen, ahaber pribarbrger mtea se smst kharap kaji ahsiy krechilen. er karn ahsiy stri chilen ahaber pribarer meye. yearam chilen ahaber prib-arer dsdy. ahsiy yearamke niye rameat-giliyede aramer raja hsayeler sng e yuddh krte giye aht hn. aramer raja hsayeler biruddhe ykhn tini yuddh krechilen, aramiyra rameate tamke aht krechilen. sei aghat theke sere other jny raja yearam israyeler yisriyele cle yan. yihearamer putr yihudar raja ahsiy tkhn yis-riyele yearamke dekhte giyechilen.

kyek jn trun bhabbadike deke ilisay bllen, “tadatadi tairi hye nao ebm ei cheat teler sitisa niye rameat-gilyide yao. sekhane giye nimsir petr yiheasaphter putr yehuke or bhaider mdhye theke tule take bhether ghre niye yabe. tarpr ei cheat teler sitisa or mathay upud kre diye blbe, ‘prbhu blechen, ami israyeler ntun raja hisebe teamay abhisek krlam.’ ektha blei drja khule dede cle asbe. ar apeksa krbe na!” tkhn ei trun bhabbadi rameat-gilyide gel. sekhane senabahnir smst senaptira bse achen. trun bhabbaditi bll, “senaptimsai apnar jny khbr ache.”yehu bllen, “are amra tea ekhane sbai senapti! tumi kar jny khbr enechea?”bhabbadi bll, “apnari jny!” tkhn yehu uthe badir bhetre gelen. trun bhabbaditi sngs sngs yehur mathay tel dhele diye bll, “prbhu israyeler isbr blechen, ‘ami teamake amar israyeler sebkder ntun raja hisebe abhisek krlam. tumi teamar raja ahaber pribarke dhhms krbe. amar bhrttyder, bhabbadider ebm prbhur smst sebkder htya krbar jny ami ei bhabe iselble sasti deb. ahaber bmser sklke mrte hbe. or bmser kean purus sisukeo ami jibit thakte deb na. or pribarer dsa ami nbater putr yabiyam ebm ahiyer putr basar pribarer mtea krb. iselble kbre smadhisth kra hbe na. yisriyeler rastar kukur or deh chimde chimde khabe.”ektha blbar pr, trun bhabbaditi drja khule dede paliye gel. yehu abar rajkrmcarider mdhye phire gele ek jn jines krlen, “ki he sb kichu thik ache tea? ksyapata teamar kache ken esechil?”yehu omr adhinthder bllen, “leakta ye ki sb pagler prlap bke gel!” senaptira skle bllen, “o sb blle hbe na. o ki ble gel amader styi styi blte hbe.”yehu tkhn tamder trun bhabbadi ki bleche janalen, “o bll prbhu blechen, ‘ami teamay israyeler ntun raja hisebe abhisek krlam.’” tkhn sekhane upsthit prtyekti senapti tamder peasak khule yehur payer nice rakhlen. tarpr tara sina bajiyee citkar kre uthlen, “yehu hlen rajal!” athpr nimsir petr o yiheasaphter putr yehu yearamer birud-dhe ceant krlen.se smy yearam o israyeliyra aramer raja hsayeler hat theke rameat-gilyid rkse krte cesta krchilen. raja yearam aramer raja hsayeler birud-dhe yuddh krar smy aramiy senabahnir hate aht hyechilen. tini (e smy) tamr kststhaner sususar jny yisriyele chilen.yehu upsthit rajkrmcarider sbaike bllen, “teamra ydi styi styii ntun raja hisebe amake mene niye theake, tahle kheyal rekhea keu yen shr theke paliye yisriyele giye e khrbe dta na pare.” yearam tkhn yisriyele bisram nichilen. yehu tamr rth cde yisriyele gelen. yihudar raja ahsiyo se smy yearamke dekhte yisriyele esechilen. jnaik prhri tkhn yisriyeler prhra debar ucc kkse damdiyechil. sdble yehuke aste dekhe o cemciye bll, “ami ek dl leak dekhte pacchi!”yearam bllen, “ek jn gheadsoyarke oder sngs dekha krte pathao. ora kiser jny asche kheamj nik.” tkhn gheadsoyar ek jn bartabahk sekhane giye yehuke bll, “raja ei ktha bllen, ‘apni ki santite esechen?’yehu bllen, “santi niye teamar atea math-abytha kiser he? amake anusrn krea.”prhri yearamke blla, “gheada niye ekjn kheamj nite giyeche, kintu ekhno phere ni.” yearam tkhn ek jnke asbareahne pathalen. se ese bll, “raja yearam ‘santi bjay rakhte can.’yehu uttr dilen, “santi niye teamar atea math-

abytha kiser he? amake anusrn krea.” prhri yearamke khbr dil, “prer gheadsoyar ekhnea phire ase ni. edike nimsir putr yehur mt ke yen ekta pagler mt rth caliye asche.” yearam bllen, “amar rth niye es.”tkhn sei bhrtty giye yearamer rth niye ele, israyeler raja yearam o yihudar raja ahsiyo, ye yar rthe cde yehur sngs dekha krte gelen. tamra yisriyeler nabeater smptir kache yehur dekha pelen. yearam yehuke dekhte peye bllen, “tumi bndhur mtea esechea yehu?”yehu uttr dilen, “ytidin teamar ma iselb besyabrtti o dainigiri caliye yabe ttdin bndhuthur keanear prsni othe na.” palanear jny gheadar mukh ghearate ghearate yearam ahsiyke bllen, “e smst ceanti!” kintu tksne yehur sjeare niksipit jyamukt tir giye yearamer pithe biddh hyeche. ei tir yearamer pith phumde hrtipnde giye dhuklea, rther mdhyei yearamer mrtdeh lutiye pdl. yehu tamr rther sarthi bidkrke bllen, “yearamer deh tule nao ebm yisriyeler nabeater jmite chumde phele dao. mne ache, ykhn tumi ar ami ek sngs yearamer pita ahaber sngs gheaday cde aschilam, prbhu bbbisytbani krechilen, ‘gtkal ami nabeat ar or cheleder rkt dekhechi, tai ei mathei ami ahabke sasti deb.’ prbhu ektha blechilen, ateb yao giye tamr icchanuyayi yearamer deh matite chumde phele dao.” esb kand-karkhana dekhe yihudar pita ahsiy baganbadir mdhye diye palanear cesta krte yehu tamr pichu pichu dhaoya krte krte bllen, “etakeo ses kre dii!”rthe kre yibliyer kachakachi gure aste aste ahsiyo aht hlen ebm mgiddeate paliye eleo sekhane tamr mrtyu hl. ahsiy bhrttya rthe kre tamr mrtdeh jerusalem niye giye sekhane dayud ngrite tamr purbpusuder smadhisthle tamke kbr dil. yearamer israyele rajtb kaler ekads bchre ahsiy yihudar raja hyechilen. yehu yisriyele pemchte iselb se khbr pel. se sejeugu cel bemdhe janalar dhare damdiye baire takiye dekhil, yehu shre dhukche. iselb cemciye bll, “ki he simri! tumio eki bhabe mnib khun krle!” yehu opre janalar diti takiye hamk dilen, “ke amar pkse achae? ke?”du-tinjn npumsk prhri janala diye mukh badatei yehu tader hukum dilen, “oke nice phele dao!”tkhn npumsk prhri iselble nice chumde phele dil. iselbrr rkter chite deoyale ar gheadader gaye lagl. gheadara iselbrr deh mdhiye cle gel. yehu badir bhetre giye panahar kre bllen, “ei sapgrstake ebar kbr debar bybsth kra hajar hleo rajknya tea bte.” bhrttya iselble kbr dite giye deher kean hdis pel na. tara kebl iselbrr mathar khuli, payer pata ar hater talu khumje pel. tara phire ese yehuke e khbr dite yehu bllen, “prbhu agei tamr das tisbir eliyke janiyechilen, ‘yisriyeler adhkarkbhukt ancle kukurra iselbrr deh kheyeb nebe. ekta legrabrr mt iselbrr deh yisriyeler pthe pde thakbe, leakra dekhe cinto parbe na.”

10

ahaber 70 jn chele smriyay bas krt. yehu ei smst cheleder yara manus kreche tader, smriyar saskder o yisriyeler netader cithi likhe pathalen. ei smst cithite lekha hl: “e cithi pabar sngs sngsi apnara apnader bhaider mdhye yake yeagytgm ble mne kren, take tar pitar simhasne bsiye pitkrulptider adhiptyer jny smgram suru krar jny prstut hn. rth ar gheada tea apnader ythesti ache, uprntu apnara skleis surksit shrer mdhye bas kren!” kintu yehur pathanea ei cithi peye

yisriyeler neta o saskbrg khubi bhy peye gel. tara ni-
 jeder mdhye blabli suru krl, "yearam ar ahsiy dui rajai
 ykhn yehuke thamate parl na, tkhn amrai ki parb?"
 ahaber badir cekidar, ngrpal, shrer neta o ahaber
 sntander palkpitara yehuke khbr pathal: "amra ap-
 nar ajnadhin dasanudas. apni ya blben amra tai krte
 raji achi. amra nijeder kean raja nirbacn krchi na,
 ebar apni ya bhal mne krben tai krun." yehu tkhn
 ei smst netader dbityi ek cithite nirdes dilen, "ap-
 nara styi ydi amake smrthn kren ebm amar
 bsyta sbikar kren tahle ahaber cheleder mundugulea
 kete agamikal ei smy amar kache, yisriyele niye as-
 ben." ahaber 70 jn chele ai shrei netader snges bas
 krt yara tader prtipaln krechil. shrer netara ei cithi
 peye 70 jn rajputrke htya kre tader mundugulea
 tukrite rakhlen. tarpr sei tukrigulea yisriyele yehur
 kache pathiye dilen. bartabahk ese yehuke khbr dil,
 "tara rajputrke mundugulea niye esechi!" tkhn yehu
 blen, "ai kata mundugulea kal skal prynt shrer ph-
 tke deuta gada kre sajije rakh." skal bela yehu giye
 leakder samne damdiye blen, "teamra sklel nirdes.
 ami amar anndatar biruddhe ceant kre tamke htya
 krechi. kintu ahaber ei smst cheleder ke htya krl?
 teamra! sean, mne rekhea prbhu ya blen ta absyi
 hbe. ahaber pribarer printi smprke prbhu agei eliy
 madhye ei sb ktha bbbisytbani krechilen. ekhn tini
 ta sudhu kaje print krlen." ses prynt yehu yisriyele
 sbaskari ahaber pribarer smst sdsy, ahaber ghnishth
 gurutbpurn byktibrg, bndhubandhb, yajkbrg sklkei
 htya krlen. ahaber kean nikt jni rkspa pel na. erpr yehu
 yisriyel theke smriyay gelen. pthe 'mespalkder adda'
 ble ekta jaygay yekthane mespalkra mesder ga theke
 leam chadat, thamlen. yehu yihudar raja ahsiyer at-
 miysbjnder snges dekha kre blen, "teamra kara?" tara
 uttr dil, "amra sklel yihudar raja ahsiyer atmiy. amra
 skle mharaj ar ranimar chelepuleder snges dekhask-
 sat kre esechi." yehu tkhn tamr dlbke nirdes dilen,
 "eguleake jyant dhr." yehur leakra tkhn ahsiyer 42 jn
 atmiysbjnke bndi kre niye giye mesleamchedk grher
 kuyear kache htya krl, keui rkasa pel na. sekhan theke
 yabar pthe rekhaber putr yiheanadber snges yehur
 dekha hl. yiheanadb tkhn yehur snges dekha kre as-
 chilen. yehu tamke abhibadn janiye jijnas krlen, "ami
 ye rkm apnake bisbasi bndhu ble mne kri, apnio ki
 amake tai kren?" yiheanadb uttr dilen, "absyi! amio
 apnar bisbasi bndhu." yehu blen, "tai ydi hy the apni
 amar hate hat rakhun." ei ble nijer hat badiye diye yi-
 heanadbke nijer rthe tene tullen. yehu blen, "amar
 snges clun. dekhte pacchen prbhur prtii amra abicl
 bhkti ache." yiheanadb tkhn yehur rthe cdei rona hlen.
 smriyay ese yehu ahaber pribarer absist jibit byk-
 tibrgke htya krlen. prbhu eliy kache ye bbbisytbani
 krechilen thik se bhabei yehu ahaber pribarer sbaike
 htya krlen, kauke rehai dilen na. tarpr yehu smst
 leakder jdea kre blen, "ahab ar bal murttir jny ki
 emn kaj krechilen, yehu tar theke anek besi krbe! bal
 murttir smst bhkt, bhabbadi ar yajkder deke niye es,
 yao. dekhea keu abar yen bad na pde! bal murttir
 crne ami ek mharygh blidan krte cai. ei anusthane
 ye asbe na ami take htya krl!" asle eta yehur ekta cal
 chil, tini balpukjder dhhms krte caichilen. yehu blen,
 "bal murttir jny ek pbitr anusthaner ayeajin krea." ya-
 jkra sei yjner din ghasna krl. ykhn yehu smrg is-

rayele e khbr janiye dilen, bal murttir smst pujarira
 sekhanese hajir hl, keui badite pde thakl na. tara
 skle ese bal murttir mdndire upsthit hle baler mdndir
 kanay kanay bhre gel. yehu bstragarer adhykske bal
 murttir smst pujkder jny pujar bises peasak ber krar
 nirdes dite, sei leakti se sb ber kre niye el. tkhn
 yehu ar rekhaber putr yiheanadb dujne mile bal murt-
 tir mdndire gelen. yehu bhktder blen, "dekhea mdndire
 yen sudhumat bal murttir bhktar thake." bal murt-
 tir bhktara yjne ahuti dite o blidan krte sbai mile
 mdndirer bhette geledike mdndirer baire yehu 80 jn
 prhrike damd kriye rekhechilen. tini tader blen,
 "dekhea keu yen palate na pare. karear dease ydi ek
 jno paliye yay tea ami take htya krb." yehu heamblite
 jlsincn kre utsrger kaj ses krlen ebm tamr senaptider
 ar prhrider ades diye blen, "ekhn yao ar bal murt-
 tir pujkder mere phel. keu yen mdndir theke pran
 niye bereate na pare!" tkhn senaptira tader tiksn tr-
 bari diye bal murttir smst pujkder htya krl. tara
 o rksira mile pujkder mrtdehgulea chumde chumde
 baire phell. tarpr prhri o senaptira mdndirer grbhgrhe
 dhuke pathrer phlk o smrn stmbh ber kre ene seg-
 uleake bhene tukrea tukrea kre mdndirtake pudyi dil.
 tarpr tara baler smrnstmbh ebm baler mdndirer bhenge
 phell, tara mdndirtake dhhms kre tar jaygay ekta bis-
 ramagar banalea. leakra ekhno setake secaly hisebe
 bybhar kre. ei bhabe yehu israyele bal murttir puja
 bndh krlen. kintu ta sttbeo, nbater putr yarbiyam ye
 smst pap kaj krte israyeler leakder badhy krechilen
 se smst pap kaj yehu abyahat rakhlen. tini baithel
 o daner sei seannar bachur duteake dhhms kren ni.
 prbhu yehuke blen, "tumi khub bhal kaj krechea. ami
 ya bhal blechilam tumi tai krl. ye bhabe ami ahaber
 pribarke niscinn krte ceyechilam tumi thik se bhabei
 tader dhhms krechea. ei jny teamar uttrpurusra car
 purus dhre israyele sasn krbe." kintu yehu smst hrty
 diye prbhur bidhi-nirdes paln kren ni. yarbiyam is-
 rayeler basindader ye sb papacrne badhy krechilen
 ta tini bndh krte paren ni. prbhu esmy israyel theke
 tukrea tukrea bhukhnd bicchinn krchilen. israyeler
 prtyek simantei aramer raja hsayerel hate israyeliy
 bahini prajit hl. yrld ndir purb tire giliyder smgr
 ancl chadao gadiy, rubeniy o mnhsyider pribageast-
 hir des, arnean upkyar kache areay theke giliyd o
 basn prynt smst ancl hsayerel dkhl kre nilen. yehur
 mrttyu yehu ar ya kichu smriy kaj krechilen se smst
 kichui 'israyeler rajader itihās' grnthel lipibddh kra
 ache. yehu mara gelen ebm tamke tamr purbpurus-
 der snges smriyay smadhishth kra hyechil. tamr mrttyur
 pr tamr putr yiheayahs israyeler uttr raja hlen. yehu
 smriyate israyeler upr 28 bchr rajtb krechilen.

11

ahsiyer ma athliya ykhn dekhlen tamr putr mara
 giyeche, tini tkhn uthe raj pribarer sbaike htya krlen.
 yiheaseba chilen raja yearamer knya, ahsiyer bean.
 tini ykhn dekhlen smst rajputrder htya kra hcche,
 tkhn ahsiyer ek putr yeayaske niye ekta syn ghre
 ek jn prisebikar snges lukiye rakhlen. ateb tamra
 yeayaske athliyar kach theke lukiye rakhlen ebm ei
 bhabe se niht hl na. erpr athliya yihuday ch' bchr rajtb
 kren. se smy yeayaske niye yiheaseba prbhur mdndire

lukiye thaken. sptm bchre prbhur mndirer mhayajk yiheyada rajar bises dehrksider prdhan o prdhan senaptike ek sngē mndire deke pathalen. tarpr prbhur samne geapniyta rksar prtisruti kriye yiheyada tamder rajputr yeayaser sngē saksat kralen. athpr yiheyada tamder nirdes diye bllen, “ekta kaj teamader krtei hbe. teamader dler ek-trtiyams prtyekta bisramer diner surute ese rajake tamr badite pahara debe. ar ek-trtiyams sur drjar kache thakbe. ar baki ek-trtiyams drjar kache prhrider pechne damdiye thakbe. prtyekta bisramer din ses hle teamader dui-trtiyams prbhur mndir o raja yeayaske pahara debe. tini keathao gele teamra sbsmye tamr sngē sngē thakbe. purea dlta yen ssstr thake ebm rajake sbsmye ghire thake. sndeh jnk kauke dekhlei sngē sngē take htya krbe.” senaptira yajk yiheyadar smst nirdes akse akse paln krln. prtyek senapti tamr leakskl niye snibare ekta dl rajake pahara debe ble ktha hl, ar bad-baki sptah arekta dl pahara debar ktha thik hl. ei smst sainik yajk yiheyadar kache gele tini tamder prbhur mndire dayuder rakha brsa o dhal dilen. prhrira skle ssstr absthay mndirer dan kean theke bam kean prynt, bedir carparse ebm raja ykhni keathao bereatan tamke ghire damdiye thakt. era skle yeayaske ber kre tamr mathay mukut priye, tamr hate raja o isbrer kuktip-trti tule dl. tarpr mathay mntpruth tel dhole tamke rajpde abhisek kre hattali diye sbsmre cemciye uthl, “mharajer jy heak!” mharani athliya sainik o leakder kealahl sune prbhur mndire giye dekhlen, sekhane stmbher kache yekthane rajader damdaner ktha, raja damdiye achen ebm netara skle tamke ghire sina bajacchen. skile khub khusi dekhite peye mrmahat rani seak prkaser jny nijer pridhey peasak chimde phele citkar ke uthlen, “bidreah, bidreahl!” yiheyada tkhn senaptider nirdes diye bllen, “athliyake mndir ctbrer baire niye yao. tamr smrtkhder yake khusi tumi marte para, kintu prbhur mndirer baire. karn yajk blechilen, “tamke yen mndire htya na kra hy.” ektha sune sainikra athliyake cepe dhrl. tarpr tini rajprasader gheada dheakar diker drja par hte na htei tamke htya krlea. yiheyada tkhn prbhu raja o prjader mdhye mdhysthta kre ekti kukti krln. ei kuktite bla hl, raja o prja ubhyei prbhur asrit. echadao ei kuktipre raja o prjar prsprer prti krtby nirdharit hl. erpr smst leak ek sngē baldebtar mndire giye baldebtar murti o bedigulea dhhms krl. bediguleake tukrea tukrea kre bhangbar pr, tara baldebtar yajk mtnkneo htya krl.erpr yiheyada mndirer dekhaseana krbar jny adhikarikder rakhlen. sbaike netrth diye mndir theke rajprasade niye gelen. rajar bises dehrksi o senaptira rajar sngē gelen. sbai mile rajprasader prbes pthe pemchale raja yeayas simhasne giye bslen. smst leakra tkhn khubi khusi hl. shre santi phire el. karn rani athliyake trbari diye rajprasader kachei htya kra hyechil. yeayas ykhn raja hn, tkhn tamr bys chil matr sat bchr.

12

israyele yehur rajtber sptm bchre simhasne areahn krar pr, yeayas 40 bchr jerusaleme rajtb kren. yeayaser ma chilen ber-seba nibasini sibiya. yeayas prbhur nirdesit pthe jibnyapn kren. raja yeayas isbrer

samne thik kajguli krechilen ytdin tamke yiheyada nirdes diyechilen. the tinio bhinn murtitr pujear jny umcu jaygay bananea bedigulea dhhms kren ni. leakra sei sb bedigulite blidan kra o dhupdhunea de-o ya caliye gel. yeayas yajkder bllen, “prbhur mndire kean arthabhab nei. mndire jinisptr dan kra chadao, smy smy leakra mndir kro diye esече. khusi mt uphar tara diyeche. apnara, yajkra mndir meramter jny ai arth bybhar krben. prtyek yajk leakeder jny kaj kre, tader kach theke ye dksina pan sei taka diyei tader prbhur mndir smskar kra ucit.” kintu yajkra mndir smskar krln na. yeayaser rajtber 23 bchrer mathayo ykhn yajkra mndir saralen na, tkhn raja yeayas yajk yiheyada o anyany yajkder deke pathiye jante cailen, “apnara ken ekhno mndirta saran ni? abilmbē apnara leakder kaj kre dksina neoya bndh krun. dksinar takao ar baje khrc krben na. ai taka absyi mndir smskarer kaje yaoya ucit.” yajkra leakder kach theke dksina neoya bndh krben ble raji hleo, tamra thik krln ye mndir tamra saraben na. tkhn yajk yiheyada ekta ba) baniye ba)tar opre ekta phutea kre setake bedir dksin dike, ye drja diye drsnarthira mndire dheake, rekhe dilen. kichu yajk mndirer drja agle bse thakten. tara prbhuke prnami hisebe de-o ya taka pysagulea ai ba)tay pure dilen. erpr theke leakrao mndire ele ai ba)tar mdhye taka pysa phelte suru krl. ykhni mharajer scib ebm yajk dekhten ba)tar mdhye anek taka pysa jme giyeche, tamra tkhn smst taka pysa ba) theke ber kre gune gemthe byage bhre rakhten. tamra ai arth diye prbhur mndirer kather mistri, rajmistri, pathr-katiye, kheadaikr o anyany yesb mistrira prbhur mndire kaj krt tader maine diten. echadao ai taka diye mndir saranen jny kather gumdi, pathr theke suru kre ya ya pryajjn kinten. prbhur mndirer jny leakra ye taka diten ta diye kintu yajkra seana o rupear patr, batidan, badyynter esb kinte parten na. karn karigrara yara mndir saracchil tader maine ai arth theke deoya ht. keui pai pysar hiseb niten na ba ‘taka kibhabe khrc hl’- e prsn mistrider krten na. karn smst mistrira khub bisbasi chil. deas meacn o papmeacner naibedyr theke paoya taka karigrder maine debar jny bybhrt ht na karn otate chil yajkder adhikar. aramer raja hsayel gat shrer biruddhe yuddh krte giyechilen. gatder haranear pr hsayel jerusalemer biruddhe yuddh krar priklpna krechilen. yiheasapth, yiheasam, ah-siy prmkh yihudar rajara chilen yearamer purbpu-rus. era sklei prbhuke anek kichu dan krechilen. se sb jinisptr mndire rakha chil. yeayas nijeo prbhuke bu jnyenisptr diychilen. jerusaleme aramer hat theke bamcanear jny yeayas eismst jnisptr ebm tamr ba-dite o mndire yt seana chil, sb kichui aramer raja hsayelke pathiye den. yeayas ye smst gurutbpu-rn kaj krechilen se smst ‘yihudar rajader itihās’ grnthē lipibddh ache. yeayaser krmcarira tamr biruddhe ceant kre tamke silla yabar pthe millea ble ekta ba-dite htya kre. simiyter putr yeasakhr o seamrer putr yiheasabd adhikarik chil. ei dujn mile yeayaske htya krechil. yeayaske dayud ngrite tamr purbpu-rusder sngē smadhisth krar pr tamr putr amtsiy ntun raja hlen.

ahsiyer putr, yeayaser yihuday rajtber 23 tm bchre yehur putr yiheayahs smriyay israyeler ntun raja yehchilen ebm tini 17 bchr rajtb krechilen. prbhu ya kichu krte barn krechilen, yiheayahs se sbi krechilen. nbater putr yariyam ye smst papacrñ krte israyeler leakder badhy krechilen, yiheayahs sei smst papacrñ krechilen. tini sei sb kaj bndh krlen na. prbhu tkhn israyeler prtı birup hye, israyelke aramer raja hsayel o tamr putr binhdder hate tule diyechilen. yiheayahs tkhn prbhur kache sahayy prarthna krle, prbhu sei dake sada dilen. prbhu israyeler bipd scskse dekha chadao aramer raja ki bhabe israyeliyder atyacar krche dekhechilen. tkhn prbhu israyelke bamcanear jny ek byktike pathalen. aramiyder hat theke mukt hye israyeliya ager mt nijeder badi phire gel. kintu ta sttbeo yariyam ye skl pap dbara israyeliyder papacrne badhy krechilen, tamra se skl papacrñ bndh krl na, kintu aserar murtıke smriyate thakte dil. aramer raja yiheayahser senabahinike prajit krechilen. senabahinir adhiakams byktikei hıya krechilen. tini keblmatr 50 jñ asbareahi sainik, 10 khana rth o 10,000 pdatik sainy abisist rekhechilen. yiheayahser badbaki senabahini yen jñder mukhe khđ kutear mt ude giyechil! yiheayahs ye smst gurutbpurn kaj krechilen ta 'israyeler rajader itihās' grñthe lipibđdh ache. yiheayahser mrtyur pr leakra tamke smriyay tamr purbpurusder sñge smadhıstıh krechil. yiheayahser pr tamr putr yeayas ntun raja hlen. yihuday yeayaser rajtber 37 tm bchre smriyay yiheayahser putr yiheayas israyeler ntun raja hlen. tini meat 16 bchr israyel sasn kren. prbhu ya kichu barn krechilen israyeler raja yiheayas se smstı kren. nbater putr yariyam mteai tini israyeler leakder paper ptıhe calit kren. yeayas ye smst gurutbpurn kaj krechilen ebm amtsiyr sñge tamr yuddher bñirn 'israyeler rajader itihās' grñthe lipibđdh ache. yiheayahser mrtyur pr tamke tamr purbpurusder sñge smriyay smadhıstıh kra hy. yiheayahser mrtyur pr yariyam ntun raja hye yeayaser simhasne bsen. ilısay asustıh hye pñlen. pre ei asustıhtay ilısay mara gelen. israyeler raja yiheayas tamke dekhte gelen. sekhane giye kamdte kamdte yiheayas bllen, "he amar pita, amar pita! sbrg theke kkhñ isbrer pathane gheadaytana rth ese teamake tule niye yabe?" ilısay yiheayaske bllen, "tir đhnuk hate nao,"tar kthā mtea yiheayas ekta đhnuk o kichu tir nilen. tkhn ilısay israyeler rajake bllen, "ebar teamar hate đhnuk rakhea." yiheayas đhnuke hat rakhar pr ilısay tar hat rajar hater opr rakhlen. ilısay bllen, "purbđiker janalata khule dao." kthā mtea yiheayas janala khule dilen. ilısay nirdes dilen, "tir niksep kr."yiheayas tir chumlden. tkhn ilısay ble uthlen, "ai tir hl prbhur biy ban! aramer biruddhe biy ban! tumi absyi apheke aramiyder yuddhe harate o đhbms krte parbe." erpr ilısay abar bllen, "tir nao." yiheayas tir nile ilısay israyeler rajake nirdes dilen, "tirguli diye bhumite aghat kr."yiheayas prpr tin bar bhumite tir diye aghat krlen, tarpr tini thamlen. ilısay rege giye bllen, "teamar antt pamch'bar bhumite tir diye aghat kra ucit chil. tahle tumi aramiy senader pureapuri nıscıhn kre dite parte! kintu ekhn tumi oder sudhu matr tin bar yuddhe

harate parbe!" ilısayer mrtyu hle leakra take smadhıstıh krl. ekbar bsntkale, ekđl meayabiy sainy israyel akrññ krl. israyeliy kichu bykti se smye ekti sbdeh smadhıstıh krte yacchil. tara meayabiy senader dekhe ai sbdehti ilısayer kbre chumde phele paliye gel. kintu yeı muhurte ei mrtdehti ilısayer astıh sps krl, sei muhurte sei leakti bemce uthe damđal. yiheayahser rajtber smy aramer raja hsayel nana bhabe israyelke bipake phelechen. kintu israyeliyder prtı prbhur krpa drstı chil. tini krunabstıh israyeliyder pks grññ krechilen. abraham, ishak o yakeaber sñge cuktibđdh chilen ble prbhu israyeliyder đhbmsr mukhe thele den ni. aramer raja hsayeler mrtyu hle binhdđ se jaygay ntun raja hlen. mrtyur age hsayel, yiheayas o yiheayahser pitar sñge yuddh kre bes kyeкта shr jite niyechilen. yiheayas, hsayeler putr binhdđder kach theke segulea punruddhar krlen. yiheayas binhdđke tinbar yuddhe prajit kre, israyeler hrt shrguli punrđkhl kren.

14

yiheayahser putr yiheayahser israyele sasnēr đbitiyy bchre yihuday raja yeayaser putr amtsiyr ntun raja hlen. pmcis bchr byse yihudar raja bhar pr amtsiyr meat 29 bchr jerusaleme sasn kren. amtsiyr ma chilen jerusalemer yiheayđdin. amtsiyr prbhur nirdesit ptıhe cleo tini dayuder mt eknıstıhbabe isbrer seba kren ni. tamr pita yiheayas ya ya krten, amtsiyr tai krten. tini murtıtr ucstıhanguli đhbms kren ni. emñki tamr rajtb kaleo sekhane leakera blıdan krt o đhupđhunea dit. tamr smst bireadhıder sriye diye amtsiyr rajyer opr kđa niyñtrñ rakhlen. ye smst adhiakarıkra tamr pitake hıya krechil, amtsiyr tader prandñ diyechilen. kintu ei smst ghatkder hıya krleo tini tader sñtander nıskrtı diyechilen karn measir bidhipustke likhit ache: "sñtaner apradher jny pitamatake yemñ mrtyuđñđ deoya yabe na, temñi pitamatar apradher jny keañ sñtaner mrtyuđñđ deoyao thik ny. keañ byktike sudhumatar tar krt keañ apradher jnyı mrtyuđñđ deoya yabe." amtsiyr lñn upıtykay 10,000 ideamiy senake hıya kren. tini yuddh kre sela đkhl kre, selar nam palet "yktel" rakhen. ai and ekhnea prynt ei nameı pricit. amtsiyr israyel-rajı yehur petr, yiheayahser putr yiheahamer kache đt pathiye tamke smmukh smre abhan krlen. israyeler raja yiheaham tkhn yihudar raja amtsiyeke khbr pathalen, "libaneaner kamtajıheap libaneaner btgachke blechil, 'amar cheler biyer jny teamar meyeke dao.' kintu se smye ekta bunea jñtu yabar ptıhe libaneaner kamtajıheapke madiye cle yay! ideamke yuddhe harabar pr teamar đb grb hyeche dekchil! besi bađ na bedē cupcap badıte bse thakea. niyer bipđ deke enea na karn, tahle tumi eka no, teamar sñge sñge yihudaro srbnas hbe." kintu amtsiyr yiheayahser strkbanir keañ gurutb dilen na. absese israyeler raja yiheayas yihudar-rama amtsiyr sñge yuddh krt baitsemse gelen. yud-dhe israyel yihudake hariye dile, yihudar smst leak badıte paliye gel. baitsemse israyeler raja yiheayas yihudar raja yeayaser putr amtsiyeke bñđı krlen. tini amtsiyeke jerusaleme niye giye jerusalemer pracirer iphyrimēr đbar theke keaner drja prynt jerusalemer 600 phut deoyal bhene prbhur mñđdirer yabıtiy

seana, rupea, basn, durmulý jinispitr luth kre niye yan. erpr area anekke bndi kre yiheayas smriyay phire gelen. yiheayas ye smst gurutbpurn kaj krechilen ebm amtsiyer biruddhe tamr yuddher bbirn sb kichui 'israyeler rajader itihás' grnthé lipibddh ache. yiheayaser mrtyur pr take tar purbpurusder sngé smriyay smadhishth kra hy. erpr tamr putr yariyam ntun raja hlen. yihudaraj yeayaser putr amtsiy, israyeler raja yiheayahser putr yiheayaser mrtyur pr area 15 bchr bemce chilen. amtsiy ye smst gurutbpurn kaj krechilen se smsti 'yihudar rajader itihás' grnthé lipibddh ache. jerusalemér leakra amtsiyer biruddhe ceant krle tini lakhise paliye yan. leakra tamke lakhise itya kre. leakra gheadar pithe amtsiyer mrtdeh niye ese dayud ngrite tamke tamr purbpurusder sngé smadhishth kre. yihudar sbai mile tkhn asriyke ntun raja banalen. se smy asriyer bys chil matr 16 bchr. arthar raja amtsiyer mrtyu hle ntun raja hlen asriy. tini elt shr punrdkhl kre ta ntun kre banan. yeayaser putr amtsiyer yihuday rajtbkaler 15 tm bchre israyel-raj yiheayaser putr yariyam smriyay ntun raja hlen. yariyam 41 bchr rajtb krechilen ebm prbhu ya kichu barn krechilen tini sei sb kren. tinio nbater putr yariyam israyeler leakder ye smst papacrne badhy krechilen ta bndh kren ni. israyeler prbhu, gat-hephriy, amittyer putr, tamr das, bhabbadi yeanake yemn blechilen se bhabei tini lebea-hmat theke mrt sagr prynt israyeler bhukhnd phert niyechilen. prbhu dekhlen israyeliyra khubi smsyay pdeche. sbadhin ba pradhin emn keui chil na ye israyelke ei dursdar hat theke bamcate pare. kintu prbhu (tao) ektha blen ni, ye tini prthibi theke israyeler nam mucho deben. tini yiheayaser putr yariyamke israyeler leakder ud-dharer jny bybhar krechilen. yariyam ye smst gurutbpurn kaj krechilen se sb 'israyeler rajader itihás' grnthé lipibddh ache. ekthane yariyam ki bhabe yihudar kach theke dmesk o hmat shr duti israyeler jny punrdkhl kren se kthao lekha ache. yariyamér mrtyu hle tamke israyeler rajader sngé, tar purbpurusder sngé smadhishth kra hl. tar mrtyur pr tar putr skhriy ntun raja hlen.

15

yariyamér rajtber 27 tm bchre amtsiyer putr asriy yihudar ntun raja hyechilen. asriy ykhn raja hn, tamr bys chil matr 16 bchr. tini 52 bchr jerusalemér rajtb krechilen. asriyer ma chilen yithliya theke. asriy tamr pita amtsiyer mt, prbhu ceakhe yegulea thik sei ka-jgulea krechilen. kintu tini umcu bedigulea dhubms kren ni. tkhno prynt ei sb bedite leakera blidan krt o dhupdhunea dit. prbhu raja asriyke kushthreagite print krechilen ebm asriy kushthreagi hisebei ses prynt mara yan. tini ekta alada ghre bas krten ebm rajputr yeathm rajprasader dayitb paln kra chadao leakder bicar krten. asriy ye smst gurutbpurn kaj krechilen se smsti 'yihudar rajader itihás' grnthé lipibddh ache. asriy mrtyur pr tamke dayud ngrite tamr purbpurusder sngé smadhishth kra hy. tamr mrtyur pr ntun raja hlen tamr putr yeathm. yariyamér putr skhriy, israyeler smriyay ch'mas rajtb krechilen. tini asriyer yihuday rajtb kaler 38 tm bchre smriyay sask hyechilen. prbhu ya kichu barn krechilen skhriy se

sbi kren. nbater putr yariyam israyeler basindader ye smst papacrne badhy krechilen, tini ta bndh kren ni. yabeser putr slum ceant kre skhriyke ibliyme htya kre nije ntun raja hye bslen. skhriy ar ye smst gurutbpurn kaj krechilen se sb 'israyeler rajader itihás' grnthé lipibddh ache. prbhu 'yehur uttrpurusra carpusar dhre israyele sasn krbe' ble ye bbbisybtani krechilen, ta ei bhabe stye print hl. yihuday usiyer rajtber 39 tm bchre yabeser putr slum israyeler raja hn. tini ek mas smriyay rajtb krechilen. gadir putr mnhem tirsá theke smriyay ese yabeser putr slumke htya kre tamr jaygay ntun raja hye bslen. slum ya kichu krechilen, emn ki skhriyer biruddhe tamr ceanter ktha e sbi 'israyeler rajader itihás' grnthé lipibddh ache. slumer mrtyur pr mnhem tipsh o tar pars-bbirti ancler biruddhe yuddh kre jyi hn. sekhanakar nagrikra shrer drja khule dite asbikar kray mnhem tader prajit kre jear kre shre dhuke sekhanakar smst grbhhti mhlader kete phelen. yihuday asriyer rajtber 39 bchrer mathay israyeler raja hbar pr gadir putr mnhem 10 bchrer jny smriyay rajtb krechilen. prbhu ya kichu krte barn krechilen mnhem se smst kaji krechilen. nbater putr yariyamér mteai tini israyeler leakder papacrn krte badhy krechilen. asur-raj pul israyeler biruddhe yuddh krte ele mnhem tamke 75,000 paund rupea diye nijer pke anar cesta kren. dhni o prtpttisi byktider kach theke kr aday kre mnhem ei taka tulechilen. tini prttyeker kach theke pray 20 auns kre rupea kr hisebe aday kre, tarpr sei arth asur rajer hate tule dile, asur raj israyel chede cle yan. mnhem ya kichu gurutbpurn kaj krechilen se sbi 'israyeler rajader itihás' grnthé lipibddh ache. mnhemér mrtyur pr tamke tamr purbpurusder sngé smadhishth kra hy. erpr mnhemér putr pkhii tamr jaygay ntun raja hn. yihuday asriyer rajtber 50 tm bchre mnhemér putr pkhii smriyay israyeler raja hyechilen ebm tini du bchr rajtb krechilen. pkhii se smst kaji krechilen, yegulea chil prbhu dbara nisiddh. nbater putr yariyamér mti tinio israyeler leakder papacrnér pthe thele diyechilen. pkhiiy senapti chilen rmliyer putr pekh. pekh argb ebm ariy smet giliyder 50 jn byktike tamr sngé niyechilen ebm rajprasader mdhye pkhiiyke htya krechilen. pkhiiy ye smst gurutbpurn kaj krechilen sesb 'israyeler rajader itihás' grnthé lipibddh ache. raja asriyer yihuday rajtber 52 tm bchre rmliyer putr pekh smriyay israyeler raja hn. pekh 52 bchr rajtb krechilen. ebm prbhu ya kichu barn krechilen pekh se sbi krechilen. nbater putr yariyamér mt pekho israyeler leakder papacrne badhy kren. asurraj tigltipiles ese iyeen, abel-bait-makha, yaneah, keds, hatsear, giliyd, galil o nptalir smgr ancl dkhl kre ekhanakar leakder asure bndi kre niye yan. eta hyechil ykhn pekh israyeler raja chilen. usiyer putr yeathm yihuday rajtbkaler 20 bchrer mathay elar putr heasey, rmliyer putr raja pekher biruddhe ceant kre tamke htya kren ebm nije ntun raja hye bsen. pekh ya kichu gurutbpurn kaj krechilen se sbi 'israyeler rajader itihás' grnthé lipibddh ache. rmliyer putr pekher israyeler rajtber dbitiy bchre usiyer putr yeathm yihudar ntun raja hlen. yeathm ykhn raja hn tamr bys chil 25 bchr. tini 16 bchr jerusalemér rajtb krechilen. tamr ma chilen sadeaker knya yirusa. yeathm tamr pita usiyer

mteai prbhu nirdesit kajrkm krechilen. kintu tinio murtti pujeur jny nirmit umcu bedigulea dhhms kren ni. tkhno prynt eisb bedite leakera blidan krt o dhupdhunea dit. yeathm prbhur mndirer oprer dr-jati tairi krechilen. yeathm ye smst gurutbpurn kaj krechilen se sbi 'yihudar rajader itihas' grnthe lipibddh ache. tamr rajtbkale, aramer raja rtsinke ebm rmliy pr putr pekhke prbhu yihudar biruddhe yuddh krte pathiyechilen. yeathmer mrtiyu hle tamke tamr purbpurusder sng dayud ngrite smadhish krar pr tamr putr ahs ntun raja hlen.

krmira bisramer diner jmayeter jny mndirer bhetre ekta dhaka jayga tairi krcuil. kintu ahs sei jaygata sriye den. echadao ahs prbhur mndirer bairer rajader prbesdbarti khule niyechilen. esbi tini asurraj jny krechilen. ahs ye smst gurutbpurn kaj krechilen se sb 'yihudar rajader itihas' grnthe lipibddh ache. ahs mrtiyur pr, tamke tamr purbpurusder sng dayud ngrite smadhish kra hy. tarpr tamr putr hiskiy ntun raja hlen.

17

16

rmliy pr putr pekhkr israyele rajtber 17 tm bchre yeathmer putr ahs yihudar raja hlen. ahs ykhn raja hn se smye tamr bys chil 20 bchr. tini 16 bchr jerusalem rajtb krechilen. ahs tamr purbpurus dayuder mt chil na, tini tamr rajtb kale prbhur abhipret kajrkm kren ni. ahs israyeler rajader mtea jibnyapn krten. emn ki tini tamr nijer putrkeo agune blidan diyechilen. israyeliyder abirbhaber age, prbhu bibhts papacnr jny ye smst des prityag krte badhy hyechilen, ahs sei smst pap kary anusrn krechilen. blidan kra chadao, ahs ucsthane, pahade o prtiti sbuj gacher nice dhupdhunea dit. aramer raja rtsin o rmliy pr putr israyeler raja pekh jerusalem biruddhe yuddh krte ese ahske cturidik theke ghire phelleo sesprynt prajit krte paren ni. kintu, sei smye, aram-raj rtsin yihudar leakder yara sekhane bas krt tader tadiye elt dkhl kren. erpr aramiyra elte bsbas suru kre ebm tara ekhnea sekhane ache. ahs asurraj tiglt-pilsrer kache dut pathiye janalen, "ami apnar dasanudas. amake apnar sntan jnan kre aramer raja ebm israyeler rajar hat theke rkra krun! era amar biruddhe yuddh krte esechel!" prbhur mndirer ebm rajkeaser smst seana rupea niye ahs upharsbrup sesb asurrajke pathiye den. ahs mntite sada diye asurraj dmmesker biruddhe yuddh kre dmmeskr dkhl kren ebm rtsinke htya kre sekhankar leakder bndi kre kire niye yan. dmmeske asurraj tiglt-pilsrer sng saksat krte giye ahs sekhankar bediti dekhe tar ekta nkra yajk uriyr kache pathan. yajk uriy tkhn ahs phire asar agei dmmesker beditir mtea abikl dekhte arekta bedi baniye rakhlen. dmmeskr theke phire ese ahs sei bedite ssy naibedy o heambli dilen. echadao tini oi bedite heambli o ssy naibedy peadalen. tini bedir opr pey naibedy dhallen ebm mngl naibedyer rkt chitiye dilen. mndirer samne prbhur smmukhbhag theke ager pitler bediti ahs tule phelen karn eti tamr bananea bedi o prbhur mndirer majkhane chil. ager beditake ahs tamr nijer bananea bedir uttr dike bsiye den. ahs yajk uriyke nirdes diye blen, "skalr heambli, bikeler ssy naibedy o deser leakeder pey naibedy yen bd bedir opr deoya hy. blidaner pr o heambli naibedy thekeo smst rkt yen bd beditay dhala hy. pitler bedita ami isbrke prsn krar smy bybhar krb." yajk uriy raja ahs nirdes mteai smst kaj krechilen. mndire yajkder hat dheabar jny patatner opr pitle kheap o gamla bsanea chil. ahs sei smst kheap o gamla sriye patatinti kete phelen. tini otar tlay rakha pitler samder sng laganea bd jl rakhar patrao khule san bamdhanea mejhete namiye diyechilen.

raja ahsr yihuday rajtbkaler 12 tm bchre elar putr heasey smriyate israyeler raja hlen ebm 9 bchr rajtb kren. ydio heasey se sb kaj krechilen, prbhur dbara ye sb kaj bhul ble gny ht, tbu tini tamr purbbarti israyeler rajader mt kharap chil na. asurraj slmesr heasey biruddhe yuddh krechilen, yini ekda tamr bhrty chil ebm yini tamke bsytar kr dit. kintu pre tini misrraj sear kache sahayy ceye pathiye asurrajke kr pathanea bndh kre dilen. asurraj, heasey ei ceanter ktha jante pere tamke greptar kre jele atk kren. israyeler bibhinn ancle akrmn krte krte asurraj ses prynt smriyase ese pemchan ebm smriy biruddhe tini tana tin bchr yuddh kren. heasey israyel sasner nbm bchre smriya dkhl kren. asurraj bhu israyeliyke bndi kre tader asur dese niye giyechilen. ei smst bndider tini hlh, habear o geasn ndir tire o madiyder bibhinn shre bsbase badhy krechilen. israyeliya tader prbhu isbrer biruddhe papacnr krechil blei e ghnta ghtechil. athc prbhui tader misr theke uddhar krechilen, misrer phrener hat theke rkra krechilen! kintu tarpreo, israyeliya bibhinn murttir puja suru krechil. isbrke mene clar pribarte, leakra sei sb leakder bidhi, yader prbhu des theke utkhat krechilen ebm israyeliy rajader prbrtit bidhismuh mante suru krl. israyeliya prbhu, tader isbrer biruddhe geapne geapne papacnr krte suru krl yake kean mtei sthik kaj bla yay na. israyeliya cheat cheat shr theke suru kre bd bd shre prtyek jaygay ucsthant tairi krl. pahade o gacher tlay smrstmbh o debi aserar jny khumti bsiyechil. ei sb jaygay tara prbhu krttk bitadit anyany jatir mt dhupdhunea dite suru krechil, yar phle prbhu ruddh hyechilen. tara murtti pujao suru krechil. prbhu bhubar israyeliyder strk kre blechilen, "teamra ei sb papacnr kr na." prbhu prtyekti bhabbadi o drstar madhyme israyel o yihudake papacnr theke dure thakte strk kre diyechilen. tini blechen, "ami amar dasder hat diye teamader purbpurusder ye niym o ades diyechi teamra ta anusrn kre clea." kintu tbuo leakra krnap kreni. tara tader purbpurusder mti geamyartumi kre prbhu, tader isbrer abjna kreche, tamr prt astha rakhani. leakra tader purbpurusder sng prbhur ye cukti hyechil seta ba tamr nirdesit adesguli anusrn kre ni. prbhur sabdhanbani na mene ebm ayeagy murtti puja kre ebm prtibesi dessmuher mt jibnyapn kre tara nijeder apdarth prtippn krechil. athc prbhu tader barbar strk kre diyechilen. prbhu, tader isbrer ades asbikar kre leakra seantar bachur tairi kreche. aserar khumti pumteche; akaser camd, tara, bal murttikre puja diyeche; emn ki tader chelemeyeder heambli diyeche. bhbisyt janar jny tara mntr-tnt, dakini bidya ayt krte cesta kreche. emn

ki papacrner jny deh bikriy prynt kreche. esb kajer jny prbhu tader opr ruddh hye tader nijer ceakher samne theke sriye diyechilen. yihudar pribargeasthi chada ar kean israyeliy pribari prbhur keap drsti theke rkasa payni. yihudar leakrao nirdeas chil na, tarao prbhu, tader isbrer adesgulea maneni ebm israyeler basindader mti papacrne lipt hyechil. prbhu israyeler smgr leakder batil kre dilen o tader kache nana snkt o bipd ene diyechilen. anyany jatider hate tader dhhms kre sesabdi nijer ceakher samne theke dure sriye diyechilen. prbhu israyeliyder dayuder pribar theke bicchinn kren ebm israyeliyra nbater putr yarbiyamke tader raja kren. ar yarbiyam israyeliyder prbhu nirdesit pth theke dure sriye ene bhynkr smst paper pthe niye yan o tader papacrne badhy kren. prbhu tader ceakher samne theke dur na kre deoya prynt tara ei sb papacrni kra bndh kreni. tai prbhu ei smst bipryyer ktha janyeri agei tamr bhab-badider mukh diye bhbisyatani kriyechilen. phls-brup israyeliyra grhcyut hye asur rajye yete badhy hl ebm ekhno prynt tara sekhane bas kre. israyeliyder hat theke smriya adhikar kre niye asurer raja babil, kutha, abba, hmat o sphrbyim theke ntun basinda niye ese tader smriya o tar asepasser shrguleay bsiye dilen. ei smst leak smriyay ese prbhuke abina krle prbhu tader akrmn krar jny simh pathiye dilen. phls-brup simher akrme eder kichu leak mara pdl. kichu leak tkhn asurrajke bl, "apni ye smst leakder smriyar shrguleate bsiye diyechilen tara okhankar debtar niti-nirdesgulea jant na. se karnei sekhankar debta ei smst ajn leakder htaya krar jny simh pathiye diyechilen." tkhn asurraj nirdes dilen, "smriya theke ye smst yajkder dhre ana hyechil, tader ek jnke abar smriyate pathiye dao yate se okhankar leakder ai deser murttir niti-nirdesgulea sikhiye pdiye tulte pare." tkhn ye smst yajkder asurra smriya theke dhre enechil tader ekjnke baithale thakte pathanea hl, yate tini smriyar ntun leakder prbhuke smman jananeer pthguli sekhate paren. kintu ta sttbeo, smriyar leakra bibhinn shre anek ucsthane tairi krechil. sekhane bibhinn prkarer jati bas krt ebm prtyek jatir nijsb debta chil. ei sb leakra tader nijsb debtake yekhane tara bas krt sei sb ucsthane rekhechil. babilen leakra ei bhab theke murtti sukkeat-bneatke sthaphn krl; kuther leakra nergler murtti banalea; hmaten leakra asimar murtti banalea; abbiera sthaphn krlea nids o trttker murtti ar sphrbiyera tader debta adrmmelk o anmmelker uddeyse nijeder chelemeyeder agune bli dite lagl. esber pasapasi ei smst leak prbhuro upasna krtea! sadharn leakder mdhye theke tara bedite puja krar jny yajkder beche niyechil, yara leakder hye mndire o bedite upasna krtea o bli dit. tara nijeder deser ritiniti anuyayinijeder debdebir sngre prbhuro upasna krtea. emnki ekhno atiter mteai ei smst leak prbhur prt ytheacit srrdha o smman na dekhaye bas kre. tara meatei israyeliyder niym ebm adesguli paln kre ni. yakeaber sntander prbhu ye bidhi o ajna diyechilen ta tara paln kre ni. prbhu israyeler leakder sngre ekti cukti krechilen, "teamra any murtismuh puja krbe na, tader smman dekhabe na ba tader jny blidan krbe na. teamra sudhumatir prbhuke, ye prbhu isbr teamader misr theke uddhar krechilen, tamkei anusrn krbe. prbhu teamader uddhar krar jny tamr

ksmta prdrsn krechilen, teamra ek matr tamri upasna krbe ebm tamr uddeyse blidan krbe. teamra absyi tamr niym, bidhi, siksa anusare clbe ebm sb smy tini ye bhab blechen sei bhabe jibnyapn krbe. any deb-tader smman kr na. teamra kkhnea amar sngre teamader cuktir ktha bhule yeo na. any kean debdebir anugty sbikar kear na. teamra teamader prbhu isbrer prt smman dekhao, tahle tini teamader smst seur hat theke, smst bipde-apde rkasa krben." kintu israyeliyra se ktha sunl na. tara ager mteai papacrni kre yete laglea. tai ekhn, anyany jatir leakra prbhur prmsa kre, kintu tara tader nijeder murttio puja kre. ar pitamh-prpitamhder anusrn kre tader chelemeye, nati-natni, purbpurusra ekhno prynt se bhabei puja kre asche.

18

elar putr heaseyer israyele rajtber trtiy bchre ahser putr hiskiy yihudar raja hn. pmcis bchr byse raja hye hiskiy meat 29 bchr jerusalem sasn krechilen. tamr ma abi chilen skhriyer knya. tamr purbpurus dayuder mteai hiskiy prbhur nirdesit pthe jibn katiyechilen. hiskiy ucsthanguli ebm smrn stmbhgulea bhene phellen ebm aserar khumtugilio kete phelechen. se smy israyeler leakra "nhustu" name measir bananea pitler ekta saper murttir samne dhupdhunea dit. hiskiy leakder ei putul puja bndh krar jny pitler saptake tukrea tukrea kre bhene diyechilen. prbhu, israyeler isbrer opr hiskiy smpurn astha chil. hiskiy age ba pre yihudar kean rajai tamr mt chilen na. hiskiy prbhur smpurnrupe anugt chilen ebm tini sb smyi prbhuke anusrn kre clechilen. tini measike deoya prbhur adesgulea mene clechilen. tai prbhuro srbksetre hiskiy shay hyechilen. hiskiy ya kichu krechilen, tatei spl hn. hiskiy asurrajer adhipty as-bikar kre tamr prt anugty prdrsn bndh kren. tini ghosa o tar parsbbrti ancler cheat bd smst plestiy shrguleake yuddhe prajit krechilen. asurraj slmnesr, hiskiy yihuday rajtber cturth bchre ebm elar putr heasiyer israyele rajtber sptm bchre, smriyar biruddhe yuddh krte giyechilen. asurrajer senabahini ctur-dik theke smriya ghire phele ebm trtiy bchre asurraj slmnesr smriya dkhl kren. hiskiy yihuday sasner ssth bchre ebm heasiyer israyele sasner nbm bchre smriya asurrajer pdant hy. asurraj israyeliyder nids o kre tamr sngre asur rajye niye giyechilen. tini tader hlh, habear, geasn ndr tire madiyder bibhinn shre bs-bas krte badhy kren. israyeliyra tader prbhu isbrer prt abina prdrsn kray ebm prbhur sngre tader cukti bhng krar jny e ghtna ghtechil. prbhur das measi ye adesguli diyechilen ba israyeliyder ye niti-siksa diyechilen, ta tara paln na krar jny ei duryeag gh-niye ase. hiskiy rajtber 14 tm bchre, asur-raj shnerib yihudar durg bestit smst shrgulear biruddhe yuddh yatra kren ebm tader prajit kren. tkhn yihudar raja hiskiy lakhise asurrajer kache ekta khr pathalen. hiskiy blen, "ami anyay krechi. apni amar rajtb chede cle gele, apni ya caiben ami tai dite prstut achi." tkhn asurraj hiskiyer kache 11 tn rupea o 1 tn seana ceye pathalen! hiskiy prbhur mndire o rajkease yt rupea chil sbi asurrajke diye den. hiskiy prbhur mndirer drja o drjar thame yesb seana bsiyechilen, se sbo kete asurrajke pathiye diyechilen. asurraj lakhis theke

jerusaleme hiskiyr kache tamr sb ceye gurutbpurn tinjn senapti, rbsaki, trtty o rbsariser adhine ekti bd senabahini pathan. tara dheapader ghatcr kacher rastar oprer khamdir kache damdiye chil. tini hilkiyer putr rajprasader tttbabbhayk iliyakim, scib sibn o ek jn ththsmgrahk aspher putr yeayah tamr sngc dekha krte baire el. tinjn senaptider ekjn, rbsaki bllen, "hiskiye giye janao ye asurraj blechen:teamar atm-bisbaser pechne ki karn ache? tumi blea, "yuddh kr-bar mtea ythest skti teamar ache." kintu se tea kthar ktha matr! kar bhrsay tumi amar adhinta asbikar krech? tumi ki misrer opr, ekti benu bamser tairi clbar chdir opr nirbhr krch? mne rekhea ei chdir opr besi bhr dile, chdi tea bhanbei emn ki tar ceamco teamar hate phute teamay jkhm krte pare! misrer rajar upre tumi nirbhr krte par na. ektha sune tumi hytea blbe, "amader prbhu, isbrer opre astha ache." kintu ami eo jani, teamar leakra prbhuke ye umcu bediguleay upasna krt, tumi sei smst bhene diye yihudar leakder blech, "teamra sudhumatr jerusalemer bedir samne upasna krbe." ekhn asurrajer sngc ei cuktiti kre phelea ebm ami teamake 2,000 bhal gheada deb ydi tumi ttgulea asbareahi jeagate par. karn teamra misrer rth ar asbareahider opr bhrsa kre amader senabahinir ekjn jmadarkeo harate parbe na! amra prbhur bina smmtite jerusalem dhhms krte asi ni. prbhui bym blechen, "yao, ei deser biruddhe yuddh kre ei deske dhhms kreal" ektha sune, hilkiyer putr iliyakim, sibn o yeayah sei senaptike bl, "anugrh kre amader sngc aramik bhasay ktha blen. karn ydi apni ihudider bhasay ktha blen, tahle deoyaler oprer leakra amader kthabarta sunte pabel" kintu ei senapti rbsaki tkhn blen, "amader raja amay keblmatar teamar ba teamar rajar sngc ktha blte pathan ni. ami deoyaler opre bse thaka leakder sngco ktha blchi. karn tadero teamader mtea nijeder bistha khete hbe, ar nijeder mutr pan krte hbe!" tarpr ei senapti umcu glay ihudider bhasay blen, "mhamany asurrajer ble pathanea ei kthagulea mn diye sean! asurraj blechen, 'hiskiyr calakite akrst hyea n! o kean bhabei amar hat theke teamader bamcate parbe na' hiskiyr ktha menea na ebm prbhur opreo bhrsa krea na. hiskiyr ble, 'prbhu amader rkasa krben! asurraj ei shr dkhl krte parbe na' kintu hiskiyr ktha sunea na!" asurraj ble pathiyechen: 'amar sngc sndhi sthapn krea. amar anugty sbikar krle teamra teamader nijeder kseter phsl, badir kumyear jl khete parbe. teamra ydi ami asar pr amar sngc sngc cle asa tahle teamader emn ek dese niye yab, yekhane sbuj kset ssye bhre thake, aparyat draksars ar gach-gachali phle bhre thake. teamra sbacchndye, khabar o bstrsh thakte parbe. kintu hiskiyr kthay teamra kan dio na. o teamader dle tante cesta krche, blech, 'prbhu amader rkasa krben.' kintu bhebe dekhea kean deser debtai ki tamr upaskder asurrajer kbl theke bamcate perechen? na! keathay gel hmat ar arpdcr debtara? kimba sphrbyim, hena ar ibbar ddbl? tamra ki amar hat theke smriyake bamcate parlen? na! any kean debta ki amar hat theke tamder des rkasa krte perechen? na! prbhu kemn kre amar hat theke jerusalem rkasa krben?" kintu ektha sunco leakra niscup hye thakl. tamra ekta kthao ucarn krl na karn mharaj hiskiyr tader ble diyechilen, "or sngc teamra kean ktha blea na." rajprasader ceki-

19

dar, hilkiyer putr iliyakim, sebn o aspher putr, ththsmgrahk yeayah hiskiyr kache el. seakprkaser jny tara chemda jamakapd prechil. asurrajer senapti tader ki blechen, tara sei sb raja hiskiyrke janal.

smst ktha sune raja hiskiyo seakart hye bhal peasak chimde cter peasak pre prbhur mndire gelen. hiskiyr rajprasader tttbabbhayk iliyakim, scib sibn o prdhan yajkder amearer putr bhabbadi yisaiyr kache pathalen. tarao skle seak prkaser jny cter peasak prechil. era skle giye yisaiyke bl, "hiskiyr blechen, 'ei snkter dine amader kra bhul-bhranti o papacnrner ktha smrn kra ucit. kintu abstha ekhn erkm ye nb-jatker jnm dite hbe athc prsutir kean skrt nei. asurrajer senapti ese isbrer astibn niye prsn tuleche, anek kharap ktha suniye giyeche. smbhbt apnar prbhu isbr se sbi sunte peyechen, hytea er jny prbhu tamr seuder ytheacit sastio deben. anugrh kre apni, ye smst leak ekhno jibit ache tader jny prarthna krun." mharaj hiskiyr ucpcdsth rajkrmcara yisaiyr kache gele tini tader blen, "teamader guruke giye khbr dao: 'prbhu blechen: asurrajer krmcara amake apman krar jny ye sb ktha ble giyeche, ta sune bhy pabar kean karn nei! ami or opr bhr krar jny ek apdebtake pathacchi. tarpr dekhea, gujbe bhy peye o niji nijer dese chute palab. sekhane ami tr-barir aghate or mrtuyr jny smst ayeajn kre rakchhi." asur-rajer senapti khbr pelen, tader mharaj lakhis chede giye libnar biruddhe yuddh krchen. itimd-hye asur-raj gujb sunlen, "kusdeser raja tirhkh tamr biruddhe yuddh krte aschen!" tkhn asur-raj hiskiyr kache abar dut marphth khbr pathalen. ei bartay bla hl: yihuda-raja hiskiyr smipesu, apnader isbrer dbara prtartit hye ydi astha rakhen, "asur-raj jerusalemke pdant krte parben na!" tahle bhul krben. apni niscyi anyany deser biruddhe asur-rajer yuddhyatra o tader printir ktha abgt achen. ei smst deske amra sm-purnrupe dhhms krechi. apnara ki bhabchen ye, apnara uddhar paben? ei smst jatir debta tamder nijeder leakder bamcate paren ni. amar purbpurusra, geasn, harn, retsph, thlser edeaneer leakra eder sbaike dhhms krechilen. keathay gelen hmat, arpd, sphrbyim, hena, ibbar rajara? emra sklei mre bhut hye giyechen!" dutder kach theke ei cithi niye pdar pr hiskiyr prbhur mndire giye prbhur samne cithikhana mele dhrlen. tarpr tini prbhur kache prarthna kre blen, "prbhu krub dutder mdhye asin israyeler isbr apni ei prthibir smst bhu-bhag, smst deseri niyamk. sbrg o prthibi apnari hate gda. prbhu, anugrh kre amar ktha sunun, ceakh khule ei cithikhana dekhun. ki bhabe snherib jibnt isbrke apman krechen ta sunun. prbhu iha sty asur-raj esmst des dhhms krechen. tara tader murtismuhke agune chumde phelechen esbi styi ktha. kintu sei sb murti tea asle manuser bananea kath ebm pathrer putul matr chil. ye karne asur-raj oder dhhms krte perechilen. kintu ekhn prbhu, amader isbr asur-rajer kbl theke uddhar krun. tahle prthibir sbair sbai janbe prbhui ekmatr isbr." amearer putr yisaiy, hiskiyrke khbr pathalen, "prbhu israyeler isbr janiyechen: 'tumi snheriber biruddhe amar kache ye prarthna krechea, ami ta sunte peyechi.' "snherib sm-

prke prbhu blen:siyeaner kumari knya mne kre tumi khub ekta gurutbupurn no. tai se teamay titkiri kre, teamar pechne teamay apman krche. tumi kake apman krech ebm isbrer name kake abhisap diyech ble mne kr? tumi kar biruddhe gla tulech ebm grbit bhabe takiyech? seta israyeler sei pbitr ek jner biruddhe. tai tumi teamar bartabahkder ei tkha blbar jny pathiye prbhuke apman krech. tumi blech, "amar ajrs rthbahini niye ami ucctm prbt theke libaneaner gb-hirtm prdes prynt giyechi. sekhankar ucctm debdaru gach theke suru kre sb ceye bhal ar dummuly gacho kete tukrea krechi. libaneaner sbceye umcu prantr theke gbhir jngl prynt cse. ami kuyea khumde nityntun jaygar jl pan krechi. misrer ndir jl sukiye, khtkhte suknea jmite paye hemechei." tumi tea tai blle. kintu prbhu ya blen ta tumi teamar durdese seaneani. "esbi amar (isbr) purb prikpit. sei anadi-anntkal theke amii sb thik kre ghtiye clechi! ye karne tumi eker pr ek sktisali des dhhms kre, tader pathrer bhgn-stupe print krte perech. ei smst deser leak sktihin. ei leakra bhiti ebm bibhrant tara jmite ghas o gachpala ebm badir chader upr ghas o gachpala bd na htei mara yay. ami eta jani tumi kkhn bse thakea, kkhn asea, kkhn yao ebm kkhn tumi amar biruddhe. tumi kkhn amake apman krea, kkhn teamar s?it nasa sunye tule grb kr, se sbi ami kheyal rakhi. ebar tai ami teamar sei s?it nasay ddi bemdde teamay klur blder mtea ghearabea ar jabr katabea, thik ye bhabe teamay tene tulechilam se bhabei ek phumye teamay nice phel-bea." 'eti hbe teamar pkse ekti cihsnpur. ebchr tumi mathe ye ssy apnii jnmay tai khabe. prer bchr tumi bij theke ye ssy hy tai khabe. ar tar prer bchr, trtiy bchre tumi teamar nijer beana bijer ssy theke khete parbe. er thekei, ami ye teamar shay ta prmanit hbe. tumi draksa ksete gach pumte sei draksa niye khabe. yihudar ye smst leak paliye giyeche ebm bemce ache abar smkhyay brddhi pabe. ye smst al smkhyk leak baki ache tara jerusalem theke beriyee asbe ebm kichu smkhyk siyeane prbt chede cle yabe.' "tai prbhu asur-raj smprke janiyeche: 'asur-raj e shre nijer dl niye asrme na ba ekhane ekta tiro chumdde parbe na. e shr akshn kre, deyal bhene dhulear phado banate parbe na. ye pth diye asur-raj esechil, se pthei abar phire yabe. e shre tar dheaka ar hbe na! ami ei shrke rkasa krb ar bamcab. amar nijer jny ar amar sebk dayuder jny ami ei kaj krb." sei ratei prbhur pathaneaa dut giye asur-raj 1,85,000 sena dhhms krlen. skale uthe sbai sudhu mrtdeh dekhthe pel. snherib tkhn ninbite phire giye bas krte suru krlen. ek din tini ykhn tamr iste-debta nireaker mndire puja krchilen, se smy tamr dui putr adrmmelk o sretsr tamke trbarir aghate htya kre arat dese paliye gele, tamr arek putr esr-hddean tamr jaygay ntun raja hlen.

20

ei smy ekbar asusth hye hiskiyr pray mr mr abstha hle amaeaser putr bhabbadi yisaiy tamr sngde dekha kre blen, "prbhu teamay sb hater kaj ar ghr gersthal geachgach kre nite blechen. karn tumi ar bamche na, teamar mrtyu hbe!" hiskiy tkhn deoyaler dike mukh phiriye prbhur kache prarthna kre blen, "prbhu mne rekh ami smst anthkrn diye mne prane

teamar seba krechi. ya kichu bhal kaj tumi krte blech sbi ami krechi." tarpr hiskiy khub kannakati krlen. yisaiy yabar pthe ykhn tini utheaner majhkhan prynt giyeche, se smy prbhur bani tamr kane prbes krl. prbhu blen, "yao, amar leakder neta hiskiyke giye bl, teamar pita dayuder prbhu teamar prarthna sunechen ebm teamar ceakher jl dekhchen. tai ami teamay sariye tulb. aj theke tin diner mathay tumi abar prbhur mndire yete parbe. ar ami teamar prmayu area 15 bchr badiye deb. teamake ar ei shrke asur-raj kbl theke bamciye, ami ei shr rkasa krb. ami amar nijer jny ebm amar sebk dayudke de-oya prtisruti rksarthei ei kaj krb." yisaiy tkhn blen, "dumur phl bte rajar kststthane lagiye dao." ktha mtea hiskiyr kststthane dumurer prlep lagate hiskiy susth hye uthlen. hiskiy blen, "ami ki kre bujhb ye prbhu abar amay sariye tulben, ar tin diner mathay ami tamr mndire yete parb?" yisaiy blen, "tumi ki cao? chay-ata ki ds pa egie yabe, na ds pa pichiye yabe?prbhu ye ktha blechen taha ye splh krben taha ei cihn teamar jny." hiskiy uttr dilen, "na na, chayar pkse egie clatai shj! apni bnrc ahser simdite chayatake ds pa picu htiye din." yisaiy tkhn prbhur kache prarthna krlen ebm prbhu sei chayatake ahser simdipthe ds pa pichiye dilen yekthane seta ektu agei chil." sesmye babiler raja chiln blnder putr breadkblnd. hiskiyr asusthtar ktha sune tini leak marphit tamr jny cithi o ekti uphar pathiyechechen. hiskiyr babiler ei byktider sbagti janiye tamder rajprasader o tamr rajtber seana, rupea, mslapati, durmuly atr, astrsrr o rajkeaser ya kichu smbhar, ta dekhkiyechechen. sara rajye emn kichu chil na ya hiskiy tader dekhkan ni. tkhn bhabbadi yisaiy hiskiyr kache ese prsn krlen, "era keattheke eseeche? ki blche?" hiskiy blen, "era babil leara teamar putrdero sekhane niye yabe ebm tader npumsk kre babiler rajprasade rakha hbe." hiskiy tkhn yisaiyke blen, "khrbta bes bhali! karn tini bhablen, amar jibit kale santi bjay thaklei ami khusi!" hiskiy ya kichu gurutbupurn kaj krechilen, yemn kre tini jler deaba o sudng gdechilen ebm shrer bhette jl enechilen, se sbi 'yihudar rajader itihas' grnthe lipibddh ache. hiskiyr mrtyu hle tamke tamr purbpunder sngde smadhisth kra hle tamr putr mnhsi ntun raja hlen

21

matr 12 bchr byse raja hye mnhsi meat 55 bchr jerusaleme rajtb kren. tamr mayer nam chil hiph-siba. prbhu ye sb papacrn krte barn kren mnhsi sesbi krechilen. itipurbe ye sb bhyknr papacarar jny prbhu bibhinn jatike descyut krechilen, mnhsi sei smst papacrn kren. tamr pita hiskiy ye smst ucsthan bhene diyechilen, mnhsi abar ntun kre sei sb bedi nirman krechilen. bal murttir pujar jny bedi bananea chadao, israyeler raja ahaber mti mnhsi

aserar khumti pumtechilen. tini akaser taradero puja krten. murttsimuher prti anugty dekhiey tini prbhur priy o pbitr mndirer mdhyeo bedi baniyechilen. (ei sei jayga yekhane prbhu blechilen, “ami jerusaleme amar nam sthaphn krb.”) mndirer dutea utheane tini akaser nkstrajir jny bedi banan. tamr nijer putrke tini yjnbedir agune ahuti den. bhbiysyt janar jny tini pretatma o pisacder kache yatayat krten.prbhuke asntust krar mt area anak kaji mnhsi krechilen. phlth prbhu khubi ruddh hyechilen. mnhsi pathr kumde aserar ekta murtti baniye setake mndire bsiyechilen. prbhu dayud o tamr putr sleamnke blechilen, “smst shrer mdhye theke ami jerusalemke beche niyechi. ekhankar ei mndire amar nam cir diner jny thakbe. israyeliyder purbpurusder ami ye bhukhnd diyechilam, israyeliyra ydi amay many kre cle, amar das measir deoya bidhi o adesgulea anusrn kre, tahle sei bhukhnd theke ami kkhno tader utkhat krb na.” kintu leakra isbrer ktha grahy krl na. mnhsi leakder bipthe calna krten, yate tara area besi pap kaj krl sei sb jatismuher ceyeo, yader prbhu dhhms krechilen ebm israyeliyder diye diyechilen. prbhu tamr das bhabbadider madhyme ble pathiyechilen: “yihudar raja mnhsi, imeariyder thekeo bhugune ghrny apradh kreche ebm murttipuja kre yihudakeo paper pthe thele diyechi. tai israyeler prbhu blechen, ‘jerusalem o yihuday ami emn snkt ghniye tulb ye, ye sunbe sei siure uthbe, atnkrit hbe. ami jerusalem-mer opr smriyate ye sutr ebm ahabkule ye oln bybhar krechilam, ta bistrt krb. manus ye bhabhe thala muhe, upud kre rakhe thik se bhabei ami jerusalem-mer sb kichu olt-palt kre khl nlce palet deb. tbe amar kichu bhkt thakbe, yader ami rehais dileo, seur hat theke tara bamcte parbe na. seura tader bndi kre snge niye yabe. tara ye rkm mulyban jiniser mtea yake sainyru yuddhe peye thake. karn ye sb kaj krake ami anyap blechilam ora tai kreche. misr theke oder purbpurusar asar pr theke ei bhabhe eme ora amay ksepiye tuleche. ar mnhsi bhu nirdeas byktikeo htaya kreche. mnhsi jerusalem rkte pripuru kreche. tar ei smst pap, pksantre yihudari paper bhar brddhi kreche. prbhu ya krte barn krechen, mnhsi ta krte yihudake badhy kreche.” mnhsi ye smst kaj krechilen, emn ki tamr smst papacrner kthao ‘yihudar rajader itihas’ grnthe lipibddh ache. mnhsir mrttyur pr tamke tamr purbpurusder snge tamr badir “bagan use” smadhishth kra hl ebm tamr putr amean ntun raja hlen. amean 22 bchr byse raja hye matr du bchrer jny jerusalem sasn krechilen. tamr ma chilien tybath haruser knya msullemt. pita mnhsir mteai ameano prbhur mnhput ny emn smst kajkrm krechilen. tamr pita ye smst murttiguleake puja krten, ameano tader puja krten. amean tamr pitar mteai jibnyapn krechen. tini tamr prbhu purbpurusder isbrer abhipray anuyayijibnyapn na kre tamke prityag kren. ameaner bhrtiya tamr biruddhe ceant kre tamke tamr nijer baditei htaya kre. ruddh sadharn manus ameaner biruddhe ceantkarider htaya kre tamr putr yeasiyke tamr jaygay ntun raja krl. amean ar ya kichu krechilen se smsti ‘yihudar rajader itihas’ grnthe lipibddh ache. ameankeo tamr purbpurusder snge user bagane smadhishth kra hy. erpr tamr putr yeasiy rajy pricalna suru kren.

yeasiy ykhn yihudar simhasne bsen tamr bys chil matr at bchr! tini meat 31 bchr jerusaleme rajib krechilen. tamr ma chilien bsktir adayar knya yidida. yeasiy prbhur abhipray anuyayi, tini ye bhabhe blechilen thik se bhabei rajy sasn krechilen. tini tamr purbpurus dayuder mteai isbrke anusrn krechilen. tamr rajtber 18 tm bchre, yeasiy msullmer petr o atsluyer putr scib saphnke prbhur mndire pathiye chilien. “pradhan yajk hilkiyke leakra prbhur mndire ya prnami dey ta smgrh krte blen. tini blen, “dareayanra drsnarthider kach theke ei prnami niye thake. yajkder ei taka diye mistri deke prbhur mndir saranea ucit. yajk yen absyi ye smst leak prbhur mndir saraneer kajer tdarki krbe, tader hate ei sb takapasa tule den. ei taka diye chutear mistri, pathr kheadaika, pathr katiyeder maine deoya chadao yen pryajin mtea mndir saraneer kath, pathr o anyany jinisptra kena hy. mistrider gunne taka pysa debar kean drkar nei, karn ora sklei khub bhasi.” pradhan yajk hilkiy, scib saphnke blen, “dekhea, ami prbhur mndirer bhetre bidhipustk khumje peyechi!” tini saphnke pustkti dile saphn ta pde dekhlen. athpr scib saphn giye raja yeasiyke mndir smprkrit sb kthabarta blen. tini blen, “apnar krmcarira mndirer smst prnami smgrh kre, prbhur mndir smskarer jny ta yara tdarki krbe tader hate tule diyechi.” tkhn scib saphn rajake bl, “yajk hilkiy, amake ei pustkti diyechen.” ektha ble saphn rajake pustkti pde seanalen. bidhipustke brnit ktha sune mharaj duhhk o seak prkaser jny nijer pridhey peasak chimde phellen. tarpr tini yajk hilkiy, saphner putr ahikam, mikhayer putr akbear, scib saphn o tamr nijsb bhrtiya asayke deke nirdes dilen, “amar hye, amar prjader hye, smgr yihudar hye prbhuke jijnas kr amra ki krb? khumje paoya ei bidhipustker bani smprkeo tamke prsn krea. prbhu amader prti ruddh hyechen karn amader purbpurusra ei bidhipustker ktha amader ya nirdes deoya hyechil ta mene clen ni.” yajk hilkiy, ahikam, akbear, saphn ar asay tkhn mhila bhabbadini huldar kache gelen. hulda chilien bstragarer tttbabdhayk hrhsar petr, tikberer putr o slumer stri, dbitiy bibhage thakten. tamra skle jerusalemre kachei huldar kache giye tamr snge dekha kre kthabarta blen. hulda tamder janalen, “prbhu israyeler isbr blchen: ‘teamake amar kache ye pathiyeche take bl: prbhu blchen: ami ei sthan ebm ekhankar basindader jibne duryeag ghniye tulchi. ei duryeager ktha, yihudar raja itimdhiei ye bi pdechen tate brnit ache. yihudar leakra amay tyag kre any murttir samne dhupdhunea diyechi. tara murtti puja kreche. esb kre amay ruddh kre tuleche. ami tai ei jaygar opr amar readh prkas krb. aguner sikhar mtea amar readhagn keu nirbapit krte parbe na!’ “yihudar raja yeasiy teamader prbhur kache prams nite pathiyechen, tamke giye teamra prbhu israyeler isbr bla ye sb ktha sunle ta janao. teamra sklei ekhane ar ekhankar leakder jibne ki ghtte cleche sunle. teamader hrdy keam, ani jani esb bhyntkr ktha sune teamader khub kharap legeche. teamra teamader peasak chimde, kamdte kamdte seakprkas krech blei ami teamader ktha sunechi, prbhu ektha blen. ‘yao, teamra sklei antt santite mrtte parbe. prbhu blechen,

‘tini jerusaleme ye duryeag ghniye tulben ta teamader dekhde yete hbe na.”tkhn yajk hilkiy, ahikam, akbear, saphn ar asay rajake giye esb ktha janalen.

23

raja yeasiy yihuda o jerusalemer smst netader ese tamr snge dekha krte nirdes dilen. tarpr tini prbhur mndire gelen. yihuda o jerusalemer smst leak o yajkgn, bhabbadign, sadharn manus theke suru kre mhan byktio tamr snge mndire gel. tarpr tini prbhur mndire khumje paoya bidhipustkti sbaike ucchbde pde seanalen. stmbher pase damdiye raja yeasiy prbhur kache tamr smst bidhi o nitiguli mene clben ble prtijna krlen. tini kaymneabakye ei smst o bidhipustke ya kichu brnit ache ta palne prtisrut hlen. smst leak, rajar prarthnay ye tadero mt ache ta dekhate uthe damdalea. tarpr raja yeasiy, prdhan yajk hilkiy, anyany yajkder, mndirer darrksi prbhur mndir theke bal murtti, asera o nkstrder puja o anugty prdrsnr jny bybht smst thala o anyany jinisprr ber kre ante nirdes dilen. erpr tini ei sb kichu jerusalemer baire kidreaner uptykay niye giye pudiye sei chai baithele niye elen. yihudar rajara hareaner pribarer baier kichu kichu sadharn leakke yajk hisebe niyukt krechilen. ei sb bhrant yajkra jerusalem o yihudar srbtr murttidre jny bananea ucsthane bal murtti, suryke, camdke, ebn nkstrra-jir uddesey dhupdhunea ditea. yeasiy ei sb acar bndh kre diyechilen. tarpr prbhur mndir ctbr theke aserar murttir jny peamta smst khumti upde tule shrer baire kidrean uptykay niye giye pudiye chai kre, sei chai sadharn manusder kbre chdiye dilen. erpr yeasiy prbhur mndir ctbrer bhetre bsbaskari purusdeh bybsayider ghrgulea bhene phellen. gnikarao ei sb ghrgulea bybhar krt ebn aserar murttir prt tader anugty janate cheat chea chauni tanatea. se smy yajkra yihudar bibhinn shre chdiye bsbas krt ebn jerusaleme prbhur mndirer bedite blidan na kre murtismuher jny srbtr bananea umcu bediguleay blidan krtea o dhupdhunea dit. geba theke berseba prynt sb jaygatei ei bedigulea chil. yajkra jerusalemer mndire tader jny nirdisti jaygar pribtrt sadharn leakder snge yekhane khusi bse khamirbihin ruti khet. yeasiy smst yajkder jerusaleme aste badhy kre, smst umcu bedi, ngr dbarer bam paser yabtiy bedi sbi bhene diyechilen. hinneam sean uptykar teapthe mealker murttir uddesey leakra bedite nijeder chelemeyeke agune ahuti dit. yeasiy ei papacrn bndh krar jny ei bedi emn bhabe bhene diyechilen yate ta ar bybhar kra na yay. yihudar ager rajara prbhur mndirer prbespthe nthn mealk name ek gurutpurn padhikarir ghrer pase sury debtake smman jananeer jny ekta gheaday tana rth tairi kre diyechilen. yeasiy sei rther gheadagulea sriye rthtake pudiye diyechilen. agekar rajara ahser badir chade ebn mnhsi prbhur mndirer dutya utheanei murtismuher pujear jny ye bedigulea baniyechilen, yeasiy sei sb bedi tukrea tukrea kre bhene, bhana tukreagulea kidrean uptykay phele dey. raja sleamno atite jerusalemer kache binas pahader dksine ei dhnrer kichu umcu bedi baniyechilen, yekhane sideaniyeder ghnrny murtti astearter pujar jny ei sb bedi byb-

har kra ht. echadao mharaj sleamn meayabiyder kmeas o ameaniyder milkm prmkh ghnrny murttir jny ye smst umcu bedi baniyechilen, yeasiy se smsti bhene diyechilen. tini yabtiy smrtiphlk, aserar khumti bhene diye se sb jaygay nrknkal chdiye den. nbater putr yariyiam israyelke papacrner pthe thele diyechilen. tini baithele ye ucsthane banan yeasiy ta bhene dhuleay misiye, aserar khumtite agun dhriye dilen. yeasiy prbter asepare takiye anak kbrkhana dekhate pelen. leak pathiye sekhan theke mrt manuser had tuliye ene, yeasiy sei smst had yjnbedite pudiye, yjnbedi asuci kre den. bhabbadider mukh diye prbhu, yariyiam ykhn sei bedir pase giye damdiyechilen, tkhni ei sb bhbiybtani kriyechilen. yeasiy carpare takiye sei bhabbadider smadhisthl dekhate pelen. yeasiy prsn krlen, “ota kiser phlk?” shrer leakra tamke uttr dilea, “eta sei yihuda theke asa bhabbadin kbr. apni baitheler bedite ya krlen ta tini bhu din agei bhbiybtani krechilen.” yeasiy tkhn bllen, “dekhea omr kbre yen kean rkm hat na pde. omke santite thakte dao.” tkhn leakra smriyar sei bhabbadider smadhisthl ye bhabe chil, se bhabei abikrt absthay rekhe dil. smriyay shrguleay murtismuher bedir asepare ye smst mndir giye uthechil yeasiy seguleao bhene diyechilen. israyeler agekar raja-rajara ei smst mndir baniye prbhuke khubi asntust kre tulechilen. yeasiy ei sb mndirer dsa baitheler bedir mteai krechilen. yeasiy smriyar ucsthaneer smst yajkderi htaya krlen. tini bedir opre manuser asthi peadalen. ei bhabe tini pujar jayga pureapuri nischiñ kre jerusaleme phire gelen. erpr yeasiy smst leakder nirdes dilen, “bidhipustke ye bhabe lekha ache, se bhabe teamra prbhu teamader isbrer jny nistarprb udyapn kr.” israyele bicarkder sasnkaler pr ar keu ebhabe nistarprb udyapn kreni. israyel ba yihudar ar kean rajai age kkhno et smareaher snge nistarprb paln kren ni. yeasiyir rajtber 18 tm bchre leakra ei nistarprb paln krechil. yihuda o jerusaleme leakra pretisadhna, dakini-pisac-ntnrsadhna, murttipuja prbhrti yesb ghnrny papacrñ krt, yajk hilkiy khumje paoya bidhi anusare yeasiy esbi smule utpatn kren. er ager ar kean rajai yeasiyir mt chilen na. yeasiy kaymneabakye, smst hrdo o skti diye prbhu o measir bidhi anusrn kre jibnyapn krechilen. ekhnea prynt kean rajai tamr mt sasñ kren ni. kintu tbuo yihudar leakder opr theke prbhur rag pdeni. mnhsir kra karyklaper jnyi prbhu tkhno tader opr rege chilen. prbhu blechilen, “ami israyeler leakder tader basbhumi chadte badhy krechilam. yihudar sngeao ami tai krb. yihudake amar deukacher samne theke sriye deb. emnki jerusalemkeo ami ar dekhate cai na. hyam, ydio ami nijei ai shr beche niye blechilam, ‘ye okhane amar nam thakbe.’ kintu ami ai mndirtikeo dhbmbs kre phelb.” yeasiy ar ya kichu krechilen, se sbi ‘yihudar rajader itihas’ grnthel lipibddh ache. yeasiyir rajtbkale misrer phren-nkhea phrat ndir tire asurajer snge yuddh krte yan. yeasiy mgiddeate tamr snge dekha krte gele, dekha hoya matr phren-nkhea tamke htaya kren. yeasiyir pdsth adhikarikra rthe kre tamr mrtdeh mgidde theke jerusaleme niye ese tamke tamr pribarer smadhisthle smadhi dilen. erpr leakra yeasiyir putr yiyeayahske ntun raja hisebe abhisek krlen. yiyeayahs 23 bchr byse raja hye matr tin

maser jny jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. tamr ma chilén libnar yirmiyer knyá hmutl. prbhú ye sb kaj krte barn krechilen, yiheyahs se smst kaj krechilen. tini tamr adhikams purbpurusder mti paper pth anusrn kren. phren-nkhea, yiheyahske hmat deser riblate jele atk kren, phlt yiheyahser pkse ar jerusaleme rajtb kra smbh hy ni. tamke, phren-nkhea 7500 pound rupea ebm 75 pound seana dite badhy krechilen. phren, yeasiyr arek putr. iliyakimke ntun raja baniye tamr nam palet yiheyakim rakhen. ar yiheyahske tini misre niye yan. sekhanei tamr mrtyu hy. yiheyakim phrenke seana o rupea dilen. kintu tini sadharn leakke phren-nkheake deoyar jny dese kr dharyy krlen tai prtyek bykti tader seana o rupear ams phren-nkheake deoyar jny raja yiheyakimke dit. yiheyakim 25 bchr byse raja hye egarea bchr jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. tamr ma chilén rumar pdayer knyá sbida. yiheyakimo prbhú ye smst kaj krte barn kren, tamr adhikams purbpurusder mt sei smst kaj krechilen.

24

yiheyakimer rajtbkale babil-raj nbukhdnitsr yihu-day asen. tin bchr tamr bsyta sbikar krar pr yiheyakim tamr biruddhe bidreah kren. prbhú babiliy, aramiy, meayabiy, ammeanidyer dlke yiheyakimer biruddhe yuddh kriye tamke dhbms krte pathiyechilen. prbhú tamr sebk bhbabidder mukh diye kra bhsisytani anuyayiei smst seuder yihuda dhbms krar jny pathan. ei bhabei prbhú yihudake tamr ceakher samne theke sriye debar priklpna kren. mnhsir papacnrner jnyi prbhú e siddhant niyechilen. mnhsi bhu nirih leakke htya kre jerusalem rkte pripuru krechilen ya prbhú kkho ksma kren ni. yiheyakim anyany ye smst kaj krechilen se sbi 'yihudar rajader itihás' grnthé lipibddh ache. yiheyakimer mrtyur pr tamke tamr purbpurusder snge smadhisth kra hy. tamr pre, tamr putr yiheyakhin ntun raja hlen. edike babil-raj misrer khamdi theke suru kre phrat ndi prynt smst ancl dklh kray misr-raj tamr des chede ar bereanear cestai kren ni. ei smst ancli age tamr sasnadhin chil. yiheyakhin 18 bchr byse raja hbar pr matr tin mas jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. tamr ma chilén jerusalemer ilnathner knyá nhusta. yiheyakhin tamr pitar mti prbhú ye smst kaj krte barn krechilen, sei sb kaj krechilen. sei smy, nbukhdnitsrer senaptira ese carpas theke jerusalem ghire phelechilen. tarpr nbukhdnitsr bym shre asen. yihudar raja yiheyakhin tamr ma, senaptider, netader o adhikaridker sklke niye tamr snge dekha krte gele babil-raj tamke bndi kren. nbukhdnitsrer sasn kaler astm bchre ei ghtna ghtechil. nbukhdnitsr jerusalemer prbhur mndir o rajprasad theke smst smdp aprhn kre niye yan. raja sleamn prbhur mndire ye smst seannar thala bsiyechilen, prbhur bhsisytani anuyayii nbukhdnitsr mndir theke se smst thala khule niye giyechilen. nbukhdnitsr neta o dhnileak sh jerusalem theke 10,000 byktike bndi kre niye yan. htdridr leak chada, karigir theke srmik smst leakkei tini bndi kren. raja yiheyakhin o tamr ma, strider, adhikarik o prtptisali byktider bndi kre babile niye giyechilen. meat 7,000 dks sainik o 1,000 kusli karigrke babil-

raj nbukhdnitsr babile bndi kre niye yan. babil-raj nbukhdnitsr, yiheyakhiner kaka mtnniyer nam palet sidikiy rekhe tamke raja krechilen. sidikiy 21 bchr byse raja hye 11 bchr jerusaleme rajtb kren. tamr ma chilén libnar yirmiyer knyá hmutl. yiheyakhiner mti sidikiy, prbhú ya kichu krte barn krechilen se smst kaj krechilen. jerusalem o yihudar opr prbhú et ruddh hyechilen ye prbhú ei dui deske tamr ceakher samne theke muche phelen. sidikiy babil-rajer krtttb asbikar krechilen.

25

tai babil-raj nbukhdnitsr, tamr smst senabahini niye jerusalemer biruddhe yuddh krte elen. sidikiy rajtb kaler nbm bchrer 10 maser 10 dine ei ghtna ghtechil. jerusalem shre yatayat bndh krte nbukhdnitsr shrer carparse tamr senabahini meatayen kre ekta deoyal baniye shrtá breadh krechilen. ei bhabe tamr senabahini sidikiy rajtber ekads bchr prynt jerusalem ghire rekhechil. edike shrer bhette khadyabhab uttreattr brddhi pacchil. cturth maser 9tm diner pr theke shre sadharn manusar khabar mt ekna khabaro ar absist chil na. ses prynt nbukhdnitsrer senabahini shrer pracir bhene bhette dhuke pdle, se ratei baganer guptpther phampa deoyaler mdhye diye raja sidikiy o tamr senabahinir leakra paliye yay. ydio seupkser senabahini sara shr ghire rekhechil, kintu thu sidikiy o tamr parsbcrra mrubhumir pthe paliye yete sksm hn. kintu babiler senabahini tamder dhaoya kre yirihear kache raja sidikiyke bndi kre. sidikiy smst sena tamke ekla phele rekhe paliye yay. babiliyra tamke bndi kre babile rajar kache niye yay ya ekhn chil riblate, yini take sasti den. tara sidikiy samnei tamr car putrke htya kre, tamr ceakh gele diye sikl priye tamke babile niye giyechil. nbukhdnitsrer babil sasnér unis bchrer pncm maser 7tm dine nbusrdn jerusaleme asen. nbusrdn chilén tamr srbapeksa rnkusli sainyder senapti. tini prbhur mndir ebm rajprasad pudiyé phellen. tini cheat bd smst ghr badio dhbms kre diyechilen. erpr, nbukhdnitsrer sainyabhinir senara jerusalemer carpaser pracir bhenge phele absist ye kjn leak tkhn pde chil tader bndi kre niye yay. emnki ye smst leak atmismrpn kre ceyechil tadero rehái deoya hy ni. nbusrdn ekmatr dindridr leakder draksa kset o ssy kseter dekhaseana krar jny phele rekhe giyechilen. babiliy senabahini prbhur mndirer pitler smst jinisptr bhene tukrea tukrea kre. pitler jlasy, sei thelagadita kichui tara bhante baki rakheni. tarpr sei pitler bhana tukreagulea tara babile niye yay. gacher tb, keadal, batidanar sikha uskanear ynter theke suru kre pitler thala, camc, kdai, patr, seana o rupear smst jinisptri nbusrdn snge kre niye yan. tini ya niyechilen tar talika nice deoya hl: 27 phut dairgyher 2ti pitler stmbh, stmbher mathar oprer karukarykhcit 41, 2 phut umcu gmbuj, pitler bd jladhar, prbhur mndirer jny sleamner tairi kra thelagadita; sb miliye egulear ojn sthik kt chil ta blao kthin! mndir theke nbusrdn, prdhan yajk sray, shkari yajk sphniy, prbesdbarer tin jn dareayanke bndi kre niye giyechilen. ar shr theke tini ljn senascib, rajar 5 jn pramsrdata, senaprddhaner byktiscib yini leakder mdhye theke bachai kre sena niyeag krten, era chadiao

60 jn sadharn manuske bndi kren. tarpr nbusrdn eder sbaike hmater riblay babel-rajer kache niye gele, babel-rajsekhanei tader htya kren. ar yihudar leakder bndi kre tamra snge niye yan. babel-raj nbukhdnitr kichu leakke yihuday rekhe giyechilen. tini saphner petr ahikamer putr gdliye ei smst leakder sasn krar jny sask hisebe yihuday bsiye yan. edike e khbr peye nthniyer putr ismayel, kareyer putr yeahann, nteaphatiy tnhumter putr sray ar makhathiyer putr yasniy prmkh senabahinir prdhanra tader dlbl niye mispate gdliyr snge dekha krte gelen. gdliy tader asbst kre blen, "babiliy rajkrmarider bhy pabar kean karn nei. teamra ydi ekhane theke babel-rajer adhine kaj kr tahlei sb thik hye yabe." kintu nthniyer putr ismayel chilen rajpri-barer sdssy ebhave satmas katar pr tini o tamr dler ds jn mile gdliy o smst ihudider htya krlen. mispate gdliyr snge ye smst babiliyra bas krchil tarao rksa pel na. tarpr senabahinir leak theke suru kre cheat bd sbai babiliyder bhye misre paliye gel. prbrtikale ibil-mreadk babiler raja hlen. tini yihudar raja yiheayakimke tamr bnditber 37 bchrer mathay jel theke mukt krlen. mreadker rajtber barea maser 27 diner mathay ei ghtna ghtechil. tini yiheayakimer snge bhal bybhar krechilen ebm rajsbyhay anyany rajader tulnay tamke aro gurutbpurn jaygay bsar adhikar diyechilen. mreadk, yiheayakimer asamir peasak khule diyechilen. ebm jibner baki kta din yiheayakim mreadker snge eki tebile bse khaoya daoya kren. raja ibil-mreadk yiheayakimke erpr theke peasn krchilen.

eta amearer putr yisaiyer drsn. yihuda ebm
 jerusaleme ki ghtbe isbr yisaiyke ta dekhiechilen.
 usiy, yeathm, ahsio hiskiyykhn yihudar raja chilen
 tkhn yisaiyr ei sb drsn hyechil. he sbrg o mrty sean!
 prbhu ktha blchen. prbhu blen, "ami amar sntander
 jnm diyechi. tader lalnpaln krechi. kintu amar
 sntanrai amar biruddhe apradh kreche. ekta gruo
 tar mnibke cene. ekta gadhao jane tar malik take
 keathay khaoyay. kintu israyeler leakra amake cene
 na. amar leakra amake beajhe na." ohe papisth jati,
 apradhe bhargst leakra! tara dust pribarer mnd
 sntander mtea. tara tader prbhuke tyag kreche. tara
 israyeler pbitr jintike batil kreche. tara tamr theke
 nijeder dure sriye niye geche. isbr blen, "ken ami
 teamader sasti dite yab? ami teamader sasti diyechi
 kintu teamader pribtrn hy ni. teamra amar biruddhe
 bidreah krei clech. ekhn teamader prtyeker mn-pran
 asusth. teamader apadmstk kra srirmy sudhui kst,
 dgde gha ar aghater cihn. sei kst sarate keano ytn
 neoya hy ni. kstguli na pti diye bamdha hyechil, na
 tel diye keaml kra hyechil. "teamader des dhhbms
 hyeche. teamader shrguli agnidgdh. teamader seura
 teamader des dkhl kre nyechi. kean des bidesi
 akrmnkarir senabahinir dbara ye bhabe dhhbms
 hy teamader des se bhabei dhhmsprapt hyeche.
 yemn draksakseter ekti kutirke, yemn ekti ssakseter
 calake, yemn ekti shrke seu dbara abruddh rakha hy
 temni bhabe siyeane (jerusalem) knyake phele rakha
 hyeche." eta styi, kintu prbhu srbsktiman gutikt
 leakke jibnyapner anumti diyechen. amra sdeam
 ebm ghmeara ei ngr dutir mt pureapuri dhhms hye
 yai ni. sdeamer sasnkrtara, teamra prbhur barta sean.
 ghmearear adhibasign, teamra isbrer siksamala sean.
 isbr blechen, "teamra ken amar uddeseye et blidan kre
 clech? teamader pamthar blite ebm samd, mes ebm
 chagler mede amar aruci dhre giyeche. ami sntust
 ni. "leakra, teamra ykhn amar kache prarthna krte
 as tkhn teamra amar upasnaly prangner sbkichuke
 pddlit kr. teamader esb ke krte bli? "ei asar naibedy
 ami cai na. amar uddeseye nibedit dhupdhunar
 prjiblnke ami ghrna kri. amabsyar dine, bisramer
 dine teamader bises bheaj ba prarthna sbhake ami
 shy krte pari na. teamader pbitr smabeser dine
 papacarke ami mneprane ghrna kri. ami teamader
 masik (amabsya) anusthanadi o utsbke ghrna kri.
 ogulea amar kache bhari birtiktir. ami ogulea ar shy
 krte pari na. "teamra hat tule amar uddeseye prarthna
 janale ami teamader dik theke ceakh phiriye neb.
 teamra bare bare prarthna krbe kintu ami ta sunb
 na. ken na teamader hat rktmakha. "teamra nijeder
 priskar pricchn kr, suddh kr ebm mnd kajguli
 kra bndh kr. ami teamader mnd kajguli dekhite cai
 na. bhalea kaj krte sekhea. manuser sng e bhalea
 bybhar kr, nyaybicarear anusiln kr, atyacari, anistkari
 leakder sasti bidhan kr, anath chelemeyeder pase
 damdao, bidhbader sahayy kr." prbhu blen, "es, eisb
 bisyguli niye bicar bibecna, alap aleacna kra yak.
 ydio teamader papgulea ujibl lal rner kapder mt,
 ogulea dhuye phela yay ebm teamra tusarer mtea
 sada hye yete para. ydio teamader pap rkter mt lal,
 teamra psmer mtea subhr hye uthte para. "amake

mene cile, amar ktha sunle teamra ei des theke
 anek bhalea bhalea jinis pabe. kintu amar ktha na
 sunle teamra amar biruddhacari hbe ebm teamader
 seura teamader dhhbms krbe." prbhu bym ai kthaguli
 blechen. isbr blen, "jerusalemer dike takao. ei shr
 ek smy amar kthamt clt, amake anusn o bisbas krt.
 kintu ei bisbst ebm anugt shrer pttar mt abstha
 hoyar karn ki? er ektai karn hl ekhankar adhibasira
 ekhn ar amake mene cle na. jerusalemer dharmiktya
 priputn thaka ucit. ekhankar leakder isbrer akankhit
 pthei cla ucit. kintu ekhn ekhane khunira thake.
 "dhrm, sadhuta, mhanubhbta ei gunguli rupear mtea.
 kintu teamader rupea mulyhin hye pdeche. teamader
 draksarse (mhanubhbta) jl mise giye ta durbl hye
 pdeche. teamader sasnkrtara bidreahi ebm cearder
 bndhu hye utheche. tara ghus ney, neamra kajer jny
 taka nite bhaleabase. leakke prtari krar jny tara
 utkeac ney. tara anath chelemeyeder sahayy kre
 na, bidhbader abhab abhiyeage kan dey na. tader
 dekhaseana kre na." ei jny amar guru, israyeler prbhu
 srbsktiman blen, "ami amar seuder sasti deb. tara
 ar amake birtk krbe na. rupeate yemn ksar diye tar
 khad priskar kra hy temni amio teamader sb kukrm,
 pap dhuye muche priskar kre deb. teamader kach
 theke sb asar jinis ami dur krb. teamader jny ager
 mteai nyay bicargn ebm updestagn niyeag kra hbe.
 tkhn teamader shrke 'nyayer shr', 'bisbst ngr' name
 daka hbe." isbr mhan ebm tini sthik kaji kren. sutram
 tini siyeane ebm tar yesb leakra tamr kache phire
 asbe tader tini uddhar krben. kintu smst papi ebm
 duskrtrakarider dhhbms kra hbe. era prbhuke mene cle
 na. teamra ye elabrks ebm bises baganke debtajnane
 pujea krte, bhhisyte tar jny nijerai ljiit hbe. karn
 bhhisyte teamader abstha ela brksr susk patar mtea
 nirjila, mrtprap baganer mtea hbe. ksmataban leakder
 abstha suknea kather tukrear mtea hbe ebm tader
 krtkrm aguner phulkir mtea hbe. ubhyei ek sng
 jblte thakbe ar sei agun keu nebhate parbe na.

2

ameaser putr yisaiy yihuda o jerusalem smprke eisb
 bartar drsn pan. seser dingulite, prbhur mndirer
 prbtke skl prbter mdhye sirssathaniy kra hbe ebm
 otike smst prbt theke ucctr kra hbe. ebm smst desguli
 theke leakra sekhane niymit bhabe prbaher mt yabe.
 bhu deser leak sekhane yabe. tara blbe, "cl, amra sbai
 prbhur prbte, yakeaber isbrer upasnagrhe uthi. tarpr
 tini amader tamr jibnyapner pth sekhaben ebm amra
 jibner sei pth anusn krb." isbrer bidhi, prbhur bar-
 tasmuh jerusalemer siyeane prbt theke suru hbe ebm
 geata prthibite chdiye pdbe. tarpr isbr skl jatir bi-
 cark hben. ebm anek leaker badanubader nisptti kr-
 ben. tara nijeder mdhye ldaiyer smy astrsrtre byb-
 har bndh krbe. tara tader trbari theke lanler phla tairi
 krbe ebm brsar phla diye katari banabe. ek jati any
 jatir biruddhe trbari dhrbe na. prsper mdhye ldai
 bndh hbe. tara kkhno yuddher prsiksne nebe na. yake-
 aber pribar, esea amra prbhur aleakit pthe cli! ami
 teamake ektha blchi karn tumi teamar leakder tyag
 krech. teamar leakra purbdirer leakder dhyan dhar-
 nay priputn hyeche. teamar leakra plestyier mtea
 bhhisyt bkta hbar cesta kreche. teamader leakra bhi-

ragtder sngē khub besi jdiye pdeche. teamader des any deser seana, rupeay pripurn. sekhane dhnsmptrir sima prisema nei. teamader des gheada ebm asmkhy rthe pripurn. teamader des murttite pripurn. nijeder hate gda murttigulir samne leakra ntjanu hye tader pujea kre. leakra khub nic ebm hin hye geche. tai isbr, apni tader nisci ksmā krben na. yao, pathrer pechne abrnar mdhye lukiye thakea. prbhuke teamader bhy paoya ucit ebm tamr mhan prakrm theke teamader lukiye thaka ucit. dambhik leakra ahnkra krbe na. ei sb leakra ljjay matite matha nt krbe. sei smy sudhumatr prbhu eka unnt mstke biraj krben. prbhur ekti bises diner prikpnā ache. sei dine prbhu uddht o ahnkari leakder sasti deben. sei dine aib leakra gurutbpurn ble bibecit hbe na. aib ahnkari leakra libaneaner ucc o unnt ers brkser mtea. tara basner brht ela brkser mtea. kintu isbr ei sb leakder sasti deben. ei sb ahnkari leakra dirgh prbtmala o ucc pahader mtea. ei sb leakra lmba dyog, ucc sktisali pracirer mtea. kintu isbr ei sb leakder sasti deben. ei sb leakra trsiser bd jahajer mtea. (jahajguli gurutbpurn jinise pripurn.) kintu isbr ei sb ahnkari leakder sasti deben. sei smy leakra ahnkari hoyā bndh krbe. ahnkari leakra matite matha nt krbe. sei smy sudhumatr prbhu unnt mstke biraj krben. smst murttiguli spurnrupe adrsy hye yabe. leakra pathr ebm matir phatle lukeabe. leake prbhu ebm tamr mhan prakrmke bhy pabe. prthibike kmpit krar jny ykhn prbhu uthe damdaben tkhni ei sb ghtbe. sei smy leakra tader sbrn o repymurtti-gulike chumde phele debe. (leakra ei sb murttigulike pujea krar jny tairi krechil.) ei sb murttigulike leakra badud o chumcear grte niksep krbe. tarpr leakra prbhu ebm tamr mhan prakrm bhit hye pathrgulear phatle lukeabe. ei sb ghtbe ykhn prbhu prthibike kmpit krben. nijeder rkā krar jny leakder any karo opr astha rkha ucit ny. karn manus mrnsil ebm tara mara yabe. tai teamader eta bhāba ucit ny ye tara isbrer mtea ksmta-ban.

3

ami ya blchi ta anudhabn kr. yihuda ebm jerusalem ye smst jiniser opr nirbhrsil, guru, prbhu srbsktiman se sb jinisgulir ablupti ghtaben. isbr smst jl o khabar sriye neben. isbr skl bir o mhan yeaddha, skl bicark, bhābbadi, yadukrgn, prbingn, samrik netas-muh, srkari prdhangn, dks updestagn, dks karig ebm yara tabij bybhar krte jane tader sbāike sriye deben. isbr blen, “ami balkgnke teamader neta krb. prtiek leak eke aprer biruddhacrñ krbe. cheatra bdder srd-dha krbe na. gurutbpurn byktira sadharn leakder kach theke smman pabe na.” sei smy keu ek jn tari pribarbhukt bhāiyer hat dhre blbe, “teamar keatbstr ache, tai tumi amader neta hbe. ei sb binas teamar aytthe thakbe.” kintu se citkar kre blbe, “ami teamader neta hb na. karn amar badite ythest anni-bstr nei. tumi amake diye leakder netrte deoyabe na.” ei sbi ghtbe karn jerusalem heamct kheyechē ebm yihudhar ptn hyeche. tader kajkrm o kthabarta sbi prbhur biruddhe ydio tini sbi deken. leakder mukhi ble dicche ye tara pap kajer dease dust. ebm tara tader paper jny grbit. tara sdeamer leakder mteai.

ke tader pap dekhche sei byapare tader kean bhruksep nei. eta tader pkse khubi kstikark hbe. tara nijeder bhyank bipd nijerai deke anche. bhalea leakder ble dao ye tader jny bhalea kichu ghtbe. bhalea kajer pursark tara pabe. kintu sytan leakder jny kthin smy asche. tader bhñsn kst o asubidhar smmukhin hte hbe. smst kukrmer sasti tader petei hbe. balkra amar leakder hariye debe. meyerā tader sasn krbe. tader opr krttrb krbe. amar leakra, teamader pth prdrskrai teamader bhul pthe calit krche. tara teamader shkai pth theke bicyut krche. prbhu leakder bicar krbar jny utthan krben. neta ebm pracinder krtkrmer biruddhe tini tamr mtamt deben. prbhu blen, “he amar leakra, teamra draksakset (yihuda) pudiey charkhar kre diyech. teamra grib manusder kach theke jinisptr kede niyech. ebm sei sb jinisptr ekhno teamader baditei ache. amar leakder aghat krar adhikar ke teamader diyech? grib, htdridr manusder neamra-abrnar mdhye thele deoyar adhikar ke teamader diyech?” amar guru, prbhu srbsktiman ei kthaguli blen. prbhu aro blen, “siyeaner meyerā khubi ahnkari hye utheche. tara matha heliye duliye ytrtrt emn bhabe ghure beday yen tara any leakder ceye ythest bhal. ei sb meyerā hasi-mskra, chenāligiri kre ghure beday. ebm tara paye nupurer runujhunu sbd kre, nece nece dikbidik ghure beday.” amar guru siyeaner ei dhrner meyerder mathay dgdge kster srsti krben. phle tader mathay tak pdbe. sei smy tini tader grber smst smpd niye neben. tader payar nupur, tader sury o camder akarar glar har, jhumkeā pasa, cudi, gheamta, latlbhusn, payer ml, ghaghra, sal, msina bstr, bises amti, nth, citrbstr, gemje, ayna, msina bstr, usnis, lmba saler mtea abrk bstrrup besbhūsa khule neben. ebm sugndhir pribre tader kache thakbe durgndh tel, keamrbndhnir bdle thakbe ekti chemda peasak, subinyst kes pricryyar bdle thakbe mathajeadā tak, ketadurst keamrbndhnir pribre thakbe cter tairi keamrbndhni karn sundri hoyar pribre tara hbe kutsit drsn. sei smy teamader purusder trbāri diye htya kra hbe. teamader bir yeaddhara yuddhe mara yabe. ebm tar ngr dbarguli kst pabe ebm bilap krbe ebm se bipryst hye matite bse thakbe.

4

sei smy sat jn mhlā ek jn puruser hat cepe dhre blbe, “amra amader ruti-rui, bstr, bassthan nijeder jny pryējainyi sb kichur bybstha nijerai krb. tumi sudhu amader biye kr. teamar name amader samajik prtistha dao. amader abbiāhit thakar yntnrna, ljjā, apman dur kr.” sei smy, prbhur gach (yihuda) bd hbe ebm sundr hye uthebe. emnki tkhno israyeler udbasura tader dese utpnn ssy niye grb anubhb krbe. ei smy siyeān ebm jerusaleme tkhno bsbas kra leakder pbitr manus ble gny kra hbe. yader nam bises talikay thakbe tarai bhāgyban, pbitr manus ble bibecit hbe. ebm ei talikabhukt leakderi bas kre yaoyar anumiti deoya hbe. prbhu siyeāner mhlāder theke neamra dhuyē muche phelben. tini jerusalem theke rkt dhuyē phelben. prbhu nyāyer nititi bybhar krben ebm nyāy bhar krben. tini prjblit krbar nititi bybhar kre prtiti jiniske suddh kre tulben. tarpr prbhu siyeān prbrter bhittir opr akase ebm tar smābes sthāngulite dine

ekti dheamyar megh o ratreo ekti jblnt agnisikha srsti krben. sekhane prtiti smabeser opr rksar jny ekti acchadn thakbe. smst manuser jny emn ek nirapd sthaner bybsth kra hbe yekthane suryer prkhr tap tader sprs krte parbe na. sb dhrner jhd jhnjha ebm plabn theke tara rksa pabe.

5

ekhn ami amar isbrer uddesye gan krb. draksa kseter (israyeler) prtiti isbrer ye bhaleabasa ache ei gan se sm-prkei. amar isbrer ekti draksa kset chil tai urbr matite. tini tar cardik khumde mathitike bhalea bhabe priskar krlen. tarpr sekhane bhalea jater draksa gach lagalen. tini mather majkhane dekhaseanar jny ekti umcu badi tairi krlen. sekhane tini bhal draksa phlbar asay bse rilen. kintu jnmalea bunea draksa. tai isbr bllen, “yihuda o jerusalem leakra, teamra amar ebm amar draksakseter ktha cinta kr. ami amar draksa kseter jny sadhynt sbkichui krechi. ami tar jny ar kii ba krte partam? ami bhalea draksar asa krechilam. kintu sudhu baje draksa phlechi. ken emnta ghti? ami amar draksa kseter jny ki ki krb ekhn ami teamader se kthai seanab. draksa kseter surksar jny cardike ye kamtar jheapgti ache ta ami tule phele pudiyeb. ami pathrer pracir bhene phelb ebm pathrguli kseter opr phele deoya hbe. ami amar draksa ksete kheala mathe print krb. ai kseter gachguli keu ytn nebe na. keu pricrya krb na. sekhane agacha ar kamta jnmabe. ami meghke hukum deb yate ksete ekpheatma brsti brsit na hy.” israyel jati hl prbhu srbsktimaner ei draksa kset. ar yihudar leakra hl tamr ek kaler adrer draksar cara. prbhu asa krechilen nyay, kintu sekhane chil sudhui htyakand. prbhu asa krchilen sundr jibn, kintu sekhane seana yacche atyacarider endn real. teamra pasapasi bas krch. ghemisaghemi kre badi baniech. teamra kseter sng kseter smyeag emn bhabe krech ye ar ettuku jayga absist nei. kintu prbhu teamader emn sasti deben ye teamader ekaki thakte hbe. smst bhukhndtite sudhu teamrai bas krbe. prbhu srbsktiman amake ei kthaguli bllen ebm ami tamr ktha sunlam: “ekthane anek badi ache, kintu ami angikar krchi ye, smst ghr-badi dhhms kra hbe. ekthane ekhn anek sundr mnearm badi ache. kintu ei sb badiguli khali hye yabe. sei smy ds ekr mathe ye draksa hbe ta theke khub samany draksars tairi kra yabe. bhu bsta bij theke khubi alp ssy utpnn hbe.” teamra skale uthei panjiy hisabe draksarsar kheamj kr. teamra draksars pan krar jny gbhir rat prynt jege thak. teamra draksars, bamsi, dhealk ebm bibhinn badyyntir niye phurti-amead kr. kintu teamra prbhur krmkand dekhte pao na. prbhu nij hate anek jinis tairi krechen. kintu teamra aish jinis dekhte pao na. prbhu bllen, “amar leakder bndi kre anytr nirbasne deoya hbe. kintu ken? karn tara amake prkrtpkse jane na. israyele anek gurutbpurn bykti ryechen. tamra tamder anayas jibnyapn niye stntst. kintu tara khubi trsnart ebm ksudhart hbe. tarpr tara mara yabe. ebm patal mrtdehe bhre yabe. pataler simahin khide o cahida metate nami, sadharn sb manus mrytumukhe ptit hbe ebm ei sb manus kbreye yabe.” aish leakder abdmrit kra hbe. prtyekke binmr kra hbe ebm tader grb kmiye ana hbe. prbhu srbsktiman, nyay-

bicar krben ebm leakra janbe ye tini mhan. pbirtm isbr yeguli sthik o nyayy sei sb kaji krben ebm leakra tamke srddha janabe. isbr israyeler adhibasider deschada krben. des khali hye yabe. mesra icchamtea yekthane khushi ghure bedate parbe. ekda dhni leaker malikanadhin jmi-jaygate mes cre bedabe. ai leakgulike dekh! apryeajniy ddi niye leakra yemn oyagn tane temni ei dhrner leakra nijeder pap, kukrm ebm deaske pechne tene niye beday. ei leakra ble, “amader kamna, isbr ya ya krar priklpna krechen ta tatadadi krben. tarpr amra janb ki ghtbe. amader asa prbhur priklpna khub tatadadi bastbayit hbe. tarpri amra jante parb tamr priklpna ki.” ei dhrner leakra bhalea jiniske kharap ble ar kharap jiniske bhalea ble mne kre. era aleake andhkar ar andhkarke alea ble mne kre. era tkke misti ebm mistike tk bhabe. aish leakra nijeder khub jnani o buddhiman mne kre. ei dhrner leakra draksars pan krar jny bikhayat. era draksarsar misrn tairite ekebare siddhst. tara ghus niye apradhider nirapradh ble ghasna kre. kintu tara bhalea leakke nyayy bicar pete debe na. ei sb leaker kpale khubi durbeag apeksa krche. khdkutea ebm gacher patake agun yemn anayase pudiyeb charkhar kre dey temni eder uttrpurusdero pureapuri dhhms kra hbe. mrt sikt yemn gumdeate print hy, agun yemn phulke pudiyeb tar chait batase udiye dey, eder uttrpurusa se bhabei dhhms hbe. aish leakra prbhu srbsktimaner siksamala mene clen. tara israyeler pbirtjntir (isbr) barta ghra kr. tai prbhu tamr leakder opr khub ruddh hyechen. prbhu tamr hat uttealn krben ebm tader emn kthin bhabe sasti deben ye prbt prynt bhye kampbe. tader mrtdehguli jnjaler mtea rastay pde thakbe. kintu tbuo isbrer readh pde na. tamr hat tader sasti debar jny uttealit theke yabe. dekh! isbr durbrti jatigner prtiti snket dicchen. tini tader dakar jny ptaka tulchen ebm sis dicchen. dekh, seura durdes theke asche. tara acire dese dhuke pde. tara khub drut asche. ei seura kkhno klant hbe na, heamct khabe na ebm ghumiye pde na. tader astrer ktiandhn khule yabe na. tader jutear phite kkhni chimde yabe na. ei seuder tir dharalea hbe. tader sb dhnukguli tir cheamdar jny prstut thakbe. tader gheadar payer pata hbe ckmki pathrer mtea skt. tader rther cakay dhulijhd uthbe. seura simher grjner mtea citkar krbe. tara simh sabker mtea grjn krbe. seura sreadh grjn krbe ebm tader biruddhe yuddhrtder dhre phelbe. leakra ldai kre mukti pete cesta krbe. kintu tader rksa krar keu thakbe na. tai “simh” grjn hbe smudrer dheuyer grjner mtea. ebm bndi abruddh leakra matir dike takabe. kintu dekhbe sudhui andhkar. ghn meghe smst alea andhkare dheke yabe.

6

ye bchr usiy rajar mrttyu hl ami prbhuke ek ucc o mnearm simhasne bse thakte dekhlam. tamr lmbarajapeasak mndirke bhre diyechil. prbhur bises dut srapphra tamr carpanse damdiyechil. tader prtyeker chyti kre dana chil. tara duti dana diye mukh dhake, duti dana diye pa dhake ebm baki duti dana tara odar kaje bybhar kre. ei dutra eke aprke deke blte lagl, “pbitr, pbitr, pbitr. prbhu srbsktiman khubi pbitr.

tamr mhimay prthibi pripurn.” tader citkare djar kathamea kempe uthlea. mndir dheamay bhre yete lagl. tkhn ami hthathi bhsin bhy peye gelam. ami bllam, “hay! ami dhhms hye yab. isbrer snge ktha blar mtea ami ythest suci ni. ebm ami emn leakder mdhye bas kri yara isbrer snge ktha blar mtea ythest suci ny.karn ami rajake, prbhu srbsktimanke dekkechi.” bedite agun jblchil. sraphder ek jn iu akarar ekti cimdi diye agun theke kyla tulchil. ei dutti ekti grm kylar tukrea hate niye amar kache ude el. dutti grm kyla amar theamte cheamyal. tarpr dutti bll, “ye muhurte ei grm kyla teamar theamt sprs krl, teamar smst apradh muche gel . teamar sb pap muche gel.” tarpr ami amar prbhu knthsbr sunte pelam. tini bllen, “ami kake pathab? amader pkse ke yabe?”tkhn ami bllam, “ei ye, ami achi, amake pathan!” tkhn prbhu amake bllen, “yao ebm ei leakder bl: ‘teamra mn diye sean kintu beajha na! kach theke dekh kintu kean kichu sekha na!’ leakke bibhrant kr. leakra ye sb jinis dekhche o sunche ta tader bujhte dio na. ydi tumi eta na kr tahle hytea tara ye jinis kane sunbe ta styi styii bujhte parbe. tara hytea styii tader mne uplddhi krte parbe. ydi tara eta kre tahle leakra hytea amar kache phire aste pare ebm tara areagy (ksma) labh krbe.” tkhn ami jijnasa krlam, “prbhu eta ami ktdin krb?”prbhu bllen, “ytdin prynt skl ngr dhhms na hy ebm leake cle na yae. ytdin na prynt ekti manuso tader badite pde thake ebm geata des dhhmssthan print hy tt din eta kr.” prbhu leakder anak dure pathiye deben. deser ekta birat ams khali pde thakbe. kintu ds bhager ek bhag leakke dese thakar anumti deoya hbe. ei leakguli prbhur kache phire asbe ydio tader dhhms hye yabar ktha. tara ekti ok gacher mtea. ei gachke katar pr gumdi pde thake. ei graudi (absist leakra) ekti bises bij. arthat pbitr leakrai dese thakbe.

7

ahs chilen yeathmer putr. yeathm chilen usiyer putr. rtsin chilen aramer raja.ahser rajtb kale siriyar raja rtsin ebm israyeler raja, rmliyer putr pkeh jerusalem biruddhe yuddh krar jny esechilen. kintu tamra er biruddhe yuddh krte paren ni. yihudar rajbadi dayuder pribarke jananea hl ye, “aram ebm iphryimer (israyeler) senaadi jeatbdhd hyeche. tara eksnge ghamti gedecde.”ei khbr sune raja ahs ebm tamr pr-jara khub bhy peye gelea. bner gachpala yemn batase nde temni tarao bhye kampte lagl. tkhn prbhu yisaiye bllen, “tumi ebm teamar putr sar-yasub yabe ebm ahser snge ktha blbar jny dheapader mather rastar pase yekthane jl ucctr jlasyer mdhye diye biche, sekhane dekha krbe. “ahske bl, ‘sabdthane thekea, kintu sant theka!’ rtsin o rmliyer putrke bhy peyean na, karn tara duti peada kathir mt. atite tara khub grm chil. kintu ekhn tara sudhui dheamya. rtsin, aram ebm rmliyer pukur ruddh hye ryeche. tara teamar biruddhe nana phndi emteche. tara blche: amra yihudar biruddhe yuddh krb. amra nijeder sbarthe yihudake bhag kre tabeler putrke yihudar ntun raja banab.” prbhu amar guru bllen, “kintu tader priklpna sphl hbe na. rtsin ytdin dmmesker sask thakbe, ttdin tader abhisndhi khatbe na. ekhn iphryim(israyel) ekti des, kintu bbbisyte aj theke 6 5 bchr pre seti ar ekti des

thakbe na. ytdin smriya iphryimer (israyel) rajdhani thakbe ebm ytdin rmliyer putr smriyar sask thakbe ttdin tader phndi sphl hbe na. tumi ydi ektha bisbas na kr tahle leakra teamake bisbas krbe na.” tarpr prbhu yihudar raja ahske aro bllen, “prbhu, teamar isbrer kach theke ekti smket cihn ceye nao yate tumi nijer kache prman krte parea ye eguli sb sty. tumi teamar icchemtea ye kean smket cihn caite parea. cihnti mrter alyer mtea gbhir theke athba akaser mt umcu theke aste pare.” kintu ahs bllen, “ami prman shrup kean nidrsn cai na. ami prbhuke priksao krte cai na.” yisaiy bllen, “dayuder putr, ahs mn diye sean. leaker dhairyyer priksa ki teamader kache ythest ny? teamra ki amar isbrero dhairyyer priksa nite cao? isbr amar prbhu, teamader ekta cihn dekhabe:ai yubti mhillati grbhhti hbe ebm dekh se ekti putr sntaner jnm debe. tar nam rakha hbe immanuyel. ytdin na prynt immanuyel kharap kaj prtyakhan kre bhalea kaj beche nite sikhbe ttdin prynt se di o mdhu khabe. kintu cheleti bhalea kaj krbar mt ebm mnd kaj prtyakhan krbar mtea beajhar byse ese pemchbar agei iphryim ebm aram des jnman brjit hye yabe.”teamra ekhn ai dujn rajar bhye bhiti. kintu teamader asle prbhuke bhy paoya ucit. karn tini teamader jny duhsmy anben. ei duhsmy teamar kache, teamar leakder kache ebm teamar pitrkuleo asbe. isbr ki krben? teamader biruddhe yuddh krar jny tini asurer rajake amntrn janaben. “se smy prbhu ‘machi’ (ekhn ‘machiti’ misrer ndir kache ache.) ebm ‘memachike’ (‘memachiti’ ekhn asur dese ache.) dak deben. tara teamar dese ese pemchbe. tara mrubhumir jlsreater pase, pathure gbhir khade, jheapjhade ebm jlmy grter kache cak bamdmbhe. prbhu yihudake sasti debar jny asurke bybhar krben. prbhu asurke bhada krben ebm setike ekti khurer mtea bybhar kra hbe. mne hbe yen prbhu yihudar pa, matha emnki dadi thekeo cul kamiye nichchen. “ei smy ekjn leak ekti yubti gabhi o duti meske bamciye rakhte parbe. era sei leaktike ye dudh debe ta makhn khaoyar pkse ythest hbe. dese yara rye geche tara di ebm mdhu khabe. deser mathe mathe ye 1,000 draksa gach ache tar prtyektir muly hbe 1,000 rupar tukrear sman. kintu ei draksa ksetguli agacha ebm kamtay bhre yabe. des bny hye uthbe ebm sikar ksetre print hbe. yekthane ek smy leake prisrm kre khady utpnrrn krt, sei pahadguli agacha ebm kamtay bhre yabe ebm sekhane ar keu khkho yabe na. sudhumat mes ebm samd sekhane abadhe bicrn krte parbe.”

8

prbhu amake bllen, “bd ekti pakanea kagi niye esea ebm tate ekti bises klm diye lekh: ‘eta mher-sall-has-bseruddesye.’ ami kichu leakke ektrit krlam yader saksi hisebe bisbas kra yay. (era hl uriy yajk o yiberikhiyer putr skhriy.) ami ai ktha lekhar smy era lksy rakhil. pre ami bhabbadinir kaje gelam. se grbhhti hye putr sntaner jnm dil. tkhn prbhu amake bllen, “or nam mher-sall-has-bs rakh. karn cheleti ‘baba,’ ‘mpa’ blte sekhar agei isbr dmmes o smriyar sb dhnsmpd niye neben ebm ta asur rajar hate tule deben.” prbhu abar amake bllen, “ei leakra sileaher mrdru sreatke grhn krte asbikar kreche. tara rtsin o

rmliyer putr pekhke niye khusi hyeche. kintu ami, prbhu asur rajake anb ebm tar smst ksmta teamader biruddhe pryage krb. tara phrat ndr sktisali bnyar jler mtea asbe. jl phule phempe yemn ndr dukul chapiye tede ase se bhabe tara asbe. ei jl ai ndi upce yihuda deske plabit krbe. ei jle yihuda aknth nimijit hbe ebm pray geata des bhese yabe.“he immanuyel teamar geata deske gras na kra prynt, ei bnya tar tandb caliyе yabe.” smst dessmuh, teamra yuddher jny prstut ho. teamra prajit hbe. skl durbtri deser leakra sean! teamra yuddher jny prstut ho. team-rao prajit hbe. teamra yuddher priklpna tairi kr! teamader priklpna pryudst hbe. teamader senabahinike ades dao! kintu teamader ades nis?l hbe. kenna isbr amader sngе achen. prbhu skt hate amar sngе ktha blechilen. prbhu amake strk kre dilen ei leakder pthe na yete. prbhu bllen, “prtyek leuki blche ye any leak tar biruddhe sydntr krche. tumi ei sb jinis bisbas kearea na. ei sb leakra yesb bisyе bhу pay tumi tate bhу peo na!” ek matr prbhu srbsktimankei teamader bhу paoya ucit. tamkei teamader smman jananea ucit. ydi teamra prbhuke smman kr, tamke pbitr ble many kr, tahlei tini teamader pkse ek nirapd asry hben. kintu teamra tamke smman kr na. tai isbr ekta pathrer mtea hben ebm teamra sei pathrer opr achde pdbe. israyeler duti pribar ei pathrer opr heamtk khabe ebm tara aghat pabe. jerusalem srmsst leakke atk krte prbhu ekta phamd sbrup hben. anek leak ei pathrer opr heamtk khabe, tara pde yabe ebm aht hbe. aneke phamde pde dhra pdbe. yisaiy bllen: “ekta kukti kr ebm tate silmeahr diye rakhea. bhbisyter jny amar siksamalake sncy kre rakhea. amar anugamider samne ei kajti kr. kuktiti hl:ami amader rkса krte prbhur jny apeksа krb. tini yakeaber pribarer theke mukh lukeacchen. kintu ami prbhur jny apeksа krb. tini amader rkса krben. “ami ebm amar chelemeyera israyeler leaker cihn ebm prman sbrup. syiean prbntibasi prbhu srbsktiman amader pathiyechen.” ebm tara ydi teamake ble, “madhymder, jyeatisider, gntkar ebm bajikrder prsn kr, “leakder ki tader (ni-jeder) isbrke kheamja ucit ny? mrtder kache ki tara jibitder smprke prsn krbe? siksamala ebm kukti teamader mene cla ucit. teamra ei adesgulea na manle teamader hytea bhul ades anusrn krte hbe. gunin ebm gntkarder kach theke ye ades updes ase segulea bhul. er kean muly nei. ei ades mene cllе teamader kichu labh hbe na. teamra ydi bhul, mithya ades mene cl tahle dese bipd ebm durbhirks dekha debe. ksudhart leak ruddh hye tader raja o tamr deb-tader sap debe. tarpr tara sahayer jny isbrer kheamj krbe. deser cardike takiye dekhle tara dekhte pabe sudhuhi duhkh-daridry, htasajnk andhkar. tader jear kre andhkarer mdhye thele deoya hbe.

9

kintu ye bipde pdechil tar jny kean andhkar thakbe na. leakra atite sbulun des o nptali deske kean gurutbi dit na. kintu prbtri-kale smudrer niktrbtri des, yrdn ndr apr parer des ebm a-ihudider mhmukmatike isbr khub mhan krben. ei sb deser leak andhkarе bas krt. kintu tara mha-aleakti dekhte pabe. aisb leak kbrer mt andhkar jaygay bas krt. kintu “mha-aleak” tader

opr kirn debe. he isbr, apnii jatitike bd hte deben. apnii sekhankar leakder sukhi krben. tara apnar upsthitite yuddh jyer sese luter mal bhager smykar annder mtea, phsl tealar smyer annder mtea sukh bheag krbe. kenna apni tader bharer beajha, tader kamdher bamk, sasti deoyar jny tader upr bybhrt seuder dnd srye neben. yemn midiyinke haranear pre apni krechilen. yuddhe durbarbhabe egiye yaoya prtiti but, yuddhe sijit byktir rkте rnjit saj-peasak agune pudiyе dhhms kra hbe. ekti bises sisu jnmgrhn krar pri eta ghtbe. isbr amader ekti putr deben. leakder netrtb deoyar bhar tar opr thakbe. tar nam hbe “ascryy mntri, ksmtaban isbr, cirjibi pita, santir rajkumar.” nyaypraynta o dharmikta diye tar sasn sthapan kre. ekhn theke ebm cir kaler jny dayud pribar udbhut rajar rajtbe skti o santi biraj krbe. tamr leakder jny prbhur prbl uddipna tamke ei sb kaj krabe. amar prbhu yakeaber smst leakder biruddhe ek ades deben. israyeler biruddhe ei ades paln kra hbe. tkhn israyeler leak emnki smriyar prdhanrao jante parbe ye isbr tader sasti diyechen.ekhn tara ahnkari ebm dambhik. tara ble, “ei imtgulea hytea bhene pdt pare, kintu amra abar sktisali pathr diye seti gde tulb. ei sukmeар gachguli hytea kata yete pare, kintu amra sekhane ntun gach lagab. ebm ei ntun gachguli hbe bd ebm sktisali ers gach.” tai prbhu israyeler biruddhe yuddher jny leaker kheamj krben. prbhu tader biruddhe rtsiner seuder kaje lagaben. prbhu purb theke aram ebm pscim theke plestiyder anben. ai seura tader sainybahini bybhar kre israyelke prajit krben. kintu tbuo israyeler opr theke prbhur readh yabe na. tbuo prbhu ekhankar leakder sasti deoyar jny prstut thakben. isbr israyeler leakder sasti dileo tara pap kaj kra bndh krbe na. tara prbhu srbsktimanke mene clbe na. tai prbhu israyeler matha ebm lejke, brnt o dalpalake ek dinei kete phelben. (ekthane mathar mane hl shrer smmaniу gurutbpurn neta ba prdhan. lej mane hl mithya ktha ble emn habbadi.) ye sb netara leakder bhulpthe niye yacche tader o tader anusrnkarider dhhms kra hbe. esb leakgulea dust. prbhu trunder niye khusi nn. tini tader bidhba ptni o anath chelemeyeder opr kruna krben na. karn leakra dust ebm emn kaj kre ya isbr biruddh. tara mithya ktha ble. tai isbr eder opr ruddh thakben ebm eder sasti cltei thakbe. dust bstu hl cheatt aguner mtea. prthme ei agun agacha ebm kamtajheapke gras kre. tarpr sei agun bner ar bd jheapjhadke bhsmibhut kre. absese eta prkand aguner akar dharn kre sb kichuke gras kre phele. prbhu srbsktiman khubi ruddh hyechen. tai geata des pude charkhar hbe. sei agune smst leak d3 hbe. kean bykti any kean byktike smbedna janabe na, emn ki nijer bhaikеo ny. khider jbalay leakra dan dik theke kichu khabar chiniye nebe, kintu tbu tara ksudhart theke yabe. tara bamdik theke kichu khabar chiniye nebe, kintu tbu tader pet bhrbe na. tarpr prtyekti leak tader nijeder deher mams khete thakbe. er arth hl mnhsi iphryimke o iphryim mnhsike ebm tarpr ubhye ek sngе yihudake akrmn krbe.tbuo israyeler biruddhe prbhur readh mitbe na. tini sekhankar leakder sasti deoyar jny tkhno prstut thakben.

baje, ast bidhi prnyknarider dekh. ei bidhi prnyknarira emn sb bidhi rcna kre ya sadharn manuser jibne durbish kre teale. ei bidhi prnyknarira grib manuser prti nyay sngt ny. tara grib manuser adhikar kede ney. tara bidhba ebm anath chelemeyeder kach theke jinisptr curi kre neoya anumeadn kre. he bidhi prnyknari, teamra ye sb kaj krch sesb kajer kaiphiyt ykhn caoya hbe tkhn teamra ki krbe? teamader durer ekta des theke dhhms asche. teamra tkhn keathay sahayyer jny chutbe? teamader takapysa o dhnsmpd teamader kean sahayr krte parbe na. teamader ek jn bndir piche lukeate hbe athba teamra ekjn mrt deher nice pdbe. isbr tbuo ruddh thakben. tini teamader sasti debar jny prstut hben. isbr blechen, “ami asurke ekta lathir mtea bybhar krb. eadhr bse, israyelke sasti deoyar jny ami asurke kaje lagab. ye sb leakra ast ebm neamra kaj krche tader biruddhe yuddh krar jny ami asurke pathabha. ami ei sb leakr opr bhns ruddh, tai ami asurke tader biruddhe yuddher ades deb. se tader prajit kre tader sb smpd luth kre nebe. asur israyelke rastay kadar mtea madabe. “kintu asur bujhte parbe na ye ami take kaje lagiyechi. asur bhabe parbe na ye se amar astr. se sudhu any leakder htia krte caibe. asur bhu deske dhhms krar priklpna krche. asur mne mne ble, ‘amar sb netara ki rajader mt ny? klna ki krmiser mtea ny? hmat ki arpder mtea ny? smriya ki dmmesker mtea ny? ami ai dust rajyugulike prajit krechi ebm ekhn ami oguli nyntn krchi. ei sb deser leakra yesb murttir puja kre ta jerusalem o smriyar theke besi. ami smriya ebm tar murttigulir ye dsa krechi jerusalem o tar murttigulir dsao tai krb.” siyeen prbt o jerusaleme prbhu nijer priklpna mtea smst kaj ses krar pr tini asurke sasti deben. asurer raja khubi dambhik hye uthben ar ei ahnkarer phle tini anek arthhin ku-kaj krben. tai isbr take sasti deben. asurer raja blen, “ami khubi jnani. ami amar jnan o ksmta diye bhu bd bd kaj krechi. ami bhu jatike prajit kre tader dhnsmpd luth krechi ebm tader eitdas baniyechi. ami khubi prtpalsali leak. kean kean leak yemn pakhir basa theke anayase tader dim niye ney, temni amio nij hate sb deser dhnsmpd anayase luth krechi. ekta pakhi prayi tar dim ebm basake ekle rekhe palay. tai basake agl debar jny ba kicir-micir kre dana, theamt diye ldai kre dimke rkra krar jny kean pakhi na thakay leake anayasei sei dim niye palay. temni geata prthibike nijer adhine anar smy amake nirst krar mtea sahs o skti karo chil na.” ye leak kudul calay kudul ki tar theke nijeke besi sresth ble mne kre? ekta krat ki krat calker theke nijeke sktisali ble mne kre? kintu asur mne kre se isbrer ceye besi ksmtaban o gurutbpurn. kean leak lathi diye kauke sasti deoyar pr lathi nijeke leaktir ceye besi ksmtaban mne krle yemn hy, asurer bhabnao anekta se rkmi. asur nijeke mhan mne kre. tai tar dmbhke khrrb krar jny prbhu srbsktiman asurer biruddhe bhyanak reag pathaben. ek jn asusth yemn kre tar ojn haray thik sei bhabe asuro tar ksmta o prtipiti haraben. tkhn asurer mhtb dhhms hbe. ytksn na sbkichu binst hy ttksn eta ekta jblnt angarer mtea thakbe. israyeler alea (isbr) hbe aguner mtea.

pbitr ek jnti hben aguner sikhra mtea. tini israyeler agacha o kamtajheapke ek dine pudie deben. tarpr agun aro byapkh hye draksakset ebm bd bd gachke pudie chai kre phelbe. absese leak jn smet sb kichu dhhms hye yabe. asur rajy pray dhhmsstupe print hbe. asurer abstha hbe pca meata kather tukrear mtea. bner absist gacher smkhya ekd kme yabe ye ekta cheatt sisur pkseo ta gunte asubidha hbe na. sei smy israyeler abstims ebm yakeab pribarer bemce yaoya leakra tader atyacarider opr ar nirbhr krbe na. tara israyeler pbitrtn prbhu opr ytharthbhabe nirbhr krte sikhbe. yakeab pribarer jibit leakra abar srbsktiman isbrer kache phire asbe. he israyel, teamar leaker smkhya bisal. anekta smudrer baluknar mtea. kintu tader mdhye khub alp leaki bemce thakbe ebm tara isbrer kache phire asbe. kintu prthme, teamader desti dhhms hbe. isbr gheasna krechen ye tini teamader des dhhms krben. tarpr bhukhndtir opr plabnar mtea subicar cle asbe. amar guru, prbhu srbsktiman niscit bhabei deske dhhms krben. ateb amar prbhu, sdaprbhu srbsktiman blen, “siyeen nibasi amar leakra teamra asurke bhy heo na. atite yemn misr krechil temni bhabe asuro teamader prhar krbe. eta thik yen asur teamader lathi diye prhar krche. kintu alp smy pre amar rag pde yabe. mne hbe ye asur teamader ythest sasti diyeche. tai ar sastir drkar nei.” tarpr prbhu srbsktiman asurke cabuk diye marben yemn prbhu atite, raben saile midiyne prajit krechilen. ykhn prbhu asurke akrmn krben tkhn eki rkm ghtna ghtbe. prbhu ekda lathike smudrer opr tule dhre tar leakder misrer hat theke rkra kre misrke sasti diyechilen. eta se rkmi hbe ykhn prbhu tar leakder asurer hat theke rkra krben. ekta dirgh kather dnd kamdhe bile ye kst hy asur teamader jny se rkm asubidhar srsti krben. kintu sei kather dnd teamar kamdh theke sre yabe. ai kather dnd teamar isbrer sktite bhene yabe. senabahini ayater kache prbes krbe. tara migrean hente periye asbe. mikmse senara rsd rakhbe. senara (mabara) “esim” diye ndi par hbe. tara jerusalemer uttrer shr gebate rat katabe. rama shr bhye kampbe. seler gibiyate leakra bhye palabe. ohe ‘bathgllim’ tumi citkar kr! lyisa sean. anatheat uttr dao. mdmenar leakra palacche. gebimer leakra lukeacche. ajke, senara neabete thambe ebm jerusalemer siyeen prbter biruddhe yuddher jny prstut hbe. dekh, amader prbhu, sdaprbhu srbsktiman birat brksti (asur) atnk diye kete phelben. gurutbpurn leak kata pdbe. ebm grbit leakder binit kra hbe. prbhu kuthar diye bn kete phelben ebm libaneaner bd bd brksgulir gurutbpurn leakder ptn hbe.

11

ekti cheat gach (sisu) yisyer geada (pribar) theke badbe. ai sakhati yisyer skidguli theke badbe. ar prbhu atma ei balttir opre bhr krbe. ei atma balttike jnan, buddhi, pthnirdes ebm skti debe. ei atma balttike prbhuke janar ebm tamke smman krar siksa debe. prbhu prti smih dbara baltti anupranit hbe. se bairer chehara diye kean kichu bicar krbe na. kean kichu seanar bhittite se ray debe na. se stta o dharmiktat snged din-drider bicar krbe. se nyayer

snges deser dinhinder bibhinn bisyer nisptti krbe. ydi se kean leakke sasti deoyar siddhant ney tahle tar adesmtea ai leaktike sasti petei hbe. ydi se leakder mrtyur ades dey tahle tader htya kra hbe. subicar, dharmiktai ei sktir anytm uts. ei gunguli tamr keamer bndhnir mtea hbe. se smy nekde bagh ebm messabk ek snges santite bas krbe. bagh ebm chagl chana ek snges santite suye thakbe. bachur, simh ebm samd eksnges santite bas krbe. ebm ekta cheatt sisu tader calna krbe. gru ebm bhalluk eksnges santite bas krbe. tader smst sabkrao eksnges bas krbe. keu karea anist krbe na. simh grur mtea khd khabe. emnki sapo manuske dmsn krbe na. ekta sisuo nibrbhye keute saper grter opr khela krte parbe. bisakt saper grter mdhyeo se nirdbidhay hat dite parbe. ei sb bisyguli asle prman kre keu karo kean ksti na kre prspr santite bas krbe. leakra amar pbitr prbter kean amse himsa kimba dhhmsr asry nebe na. karn ei sb leakra ytharthbhabe prbhuke cene o jane. bhra smudrer jler mtea prbhu bisyk agadh jnane tara pripurn thakbe. se smy yisyer pribarbrg theke ekjn bises bykti thakben. ei bykti leaker ptaka sbrup hben. ei "ptaka" skl deske tamr carparse asar jny pth dekhabe. sb des tamr kache tamder krniy krtbyer byapare jante caibe. ebm tamr bisramsthl mhimanbit hbe. sedin dbhiti (isbr) tamr leakder absist amsk mukt kre ante dbhti barer jny hstkspe krben. (arthat tini asur, misr, pthreas, elm, babel, hmat ebm smudrer cturdiker smst uptyka theke absist leakder anben.) ar tini smst leakder jny "ptaka" tulben. israyel o yihuda theke bitadit leakyara prthibir bibhinn jaygay biksipt bhabe chinmmuler mtea bas krchil tader tini ektrit krben. ei smy iphryimer (israyeler) irsa dur hbe. iphryim ar yihudar irsa krbe na. yihudar ar kean seu thakbe na. ebm yihuda iphryimer asubidhar karn hbe na. kintu iphryim ebm yihuda eksnges plestiyder akrmn krbe. kean cheatt pranir opr duti pakhi ek snges cheam marle yemn hy tader akrmn anekta se rkm hbe. duti des ek snges purber des theke dhnsmpd luth krbe. iphryim ebm yihuda ideam, meayab ebm ammeaner leakder niytrn krbe. prbhu misrer upsagrke sukiye phelben ebm dhhms kre phelben. tini phrat ndir opr tamr hat andealit krben ebm phrat satta cheat cheat ndite bibhkt hbe. ei cheat cheat ndiguli gbhir hbe na. leakra anayasei jutea pre ndigulir opr diye hemte par hte parbe. ar misr des theke israyel beriyee asar smy yemn tar jny pther srsti hyechil temni asure jibit thaka tamr leakder asur tyager jny isbr ekti ntun pther srsti krben.

12

ar sedin tumi blbe: "he prbhu ami teamar prmsa kri! tumi amar prtii ruddh chile. kintu ekhn ar amar prtii rust thekea na! amar prtii teamar bhaleabasa prdrsn kr." isbr amake rkasa kren. ami take bisbas kri. ami bhy pai na. tini amake rkasa kren. prbhu yiheaba amar sktio bte. tini amake rkasa kren ebm ami tamr prmsar gan gai. pritraner jhna theke teamra j] tulbe ebm tarpr teamra anndit hbe. tarpr tumi blbe, "prbhur prmsa kr! tamr nam upasna kr! smst dese tamr krmer ktha bidit kre dao. gheasna kr ye tamr nam mhan!" prbhur prmsar gan gao! ken na, tini mhan

kaj krechen. ei khbr prthibimy chdiye dao. prthibir sb manus ta januk. he siyeانبasigin uccsbre isbrer stbgan kr. israyeler pbitrtrm isbr atynt seyibhabe teamar snges achen. tai skle khusi ho.

13

ameaser putr yisaia isbrer kach theke babel bisyk ei duhhjnk barta pan. isbr blen, "teamra brksuny prbter opre ptaka teal. leakder hat nede citkar kre dak. tader bl, gurutpurn leakder jny ye prbespth sei pth diye prbes krte." isbr blen, "ami aish leakder anyanyder theke alada krechi ebm tader bisye ami niye ades diyechi. ami ruddh. ami leakder sasti deoyar jny amar sktisali yeaddhader ektr krechi, yara amar grb o annd. "prbtguleate ekta birat sbd ache. sei sbdti sean! eta prbtmalay bhra jnsmager sbd. anek rajyer leakra eksnges jdea hyeche. prbhu srbsktiman tamr senabahinike dakchen. prbhu ebm tar senadl asche. dur des theke tara asche, dignter opar theke. prbhu tamr readh prdrsn kre senadlle as-trer mtea bybhar krben, ei senadl geata deske dhhms krbe." hahakar kr, nijeder jny duhhk kr. kenna prbhur bises din agt pray. sei smye asche ykhn seura teamar smpd luth krbe. srbsktimalay isbr bym ta ghtaben. leakra tader sahs harabe. bhy manuske durbl krbe. prtii manusi bhy pabe. ei bhy mhlader prsb bednar mtea tader kst debe. tader mukh hbe agnibrn. leake eke aprer dike bhyatr ceakhe bismye takiye thakbe. dekh, prbhur bises din asche. ei din hbe bhyknr. isbr readh geata deske dhhms krben. isbr ei deser smst papi leakder dhhms krben. sei din akase andhkar ghniye asbe. sury, camd ebm tarara kirn debe na. isbr blen, "ami prthibite bipryy ghtab. ami dust leakder tader paper jny sasti deb. ami ahnkari leakder tader drp hariye deb. ami nisthur leakder grb curn kre deb. sudhumatr alp kyekjn leak bence thakbe. eder smkhya et ngny hbe ye ta seana kheamjar mteai kthin. ebm eish leakera khamti seantar thekeo anek besi dami. readh ami akasmndlle kmpit krb. er phle prthibi te giye sthan bhrt hbe." yedin prbhu srbsktiman tamr readh bhilprkas ghtaben sedin esb ghtna ghtbe. tkhn babel theke leakra aht hriner mtea, mespalkbihin meser mtea nij nij deser dike chute palabe. kintu seura babiler leakder tada krbe ebm ye dhra pdbe takei tara trbari diye htya krbe. tader badiguli lunthit hbe. tader strira dhrrsit hbe. ar tader ceakher samne tader cheat cheat chelemeyerder pitiye pitiye htya kra hbe. isbr blen, "dekh ami madiyeder sena dbara babelle akrmn krab. rupea o seana deoya hleo madiyr senara ldai thamabe na. tirndajra yubkder htya krbe. sisuder tara ksma krbe na. tara cheat cheat chelemeyerder prtio krana krbe na. "isbr babelle dhhms krben thik ye bhabe tini sdeam o ghmeareake dhhms krechilen. ydio babel hcche sb ceye sundr rajy ebm sekhankar nagrikder grbsbrup. kintu babel ar sundr thakbe na. bhbisyste leak sekhane bas krbe na. arbio se sthane tambu phelbe na. mespalkra sekhane mes crabe na. sudhumatr mrubhumir himsr bny jntu janeayarra sekhane bas krbe. babiler badite kean leak bas krbe na. sekhane bny jntura suye thakbe. bny chagla krhela krbe. pemca ebm bd bd pakhite badiguli bhrti hye yabe. babiler sundr prasadeapm

mnearm badigulite bny kukur ebm nekdera citkar krte thakbe. babilke dhhms kra hbe. babiler ses smy ghnije esече. babiler din ar badanea hbe na."

14

bhbisyte prbhu yakeabke punray krana krben. prbhu abar ekbar israyeler leakder beche neben ebm tader des tader phiriye deben. tkhn bidesi leakra yake-
aber pribarbrger sngе smyukt hbe. ebm tara eki prib-
arer leak yakeaber bmseadbhut ble prignit hbe. ai
jafir leakra israyeliyder israyele phiriye anbe. ai jafir
leakra israyeler dase print hbe. tkhn israyele yara
dkhl krechil, israyel tader dkhl krbe ebm yara tader
atyacar krechil tader sasn krbe. prbhu teamader kt-
hear prism dur kre teamader aramer bybstha kr-
ben. atite teamra das chile. leakra teamader khear
prism krte badhy krechil. kintu prbhu teamader kt-
hear prismer absan ghtaben. sedin teamra babiler
raja smprke ei ganti gaitе suru krbe. ganti hl:raja tamr
sasnkale atynt jghny bykti chilen. kintu tamr sasnkale
ekhn ses hye gel. prbhu dust saskder rajdnd bhene
diyechen. prbhu tader ksmta kede niyechen. babiler
raja readh tamr prjader mardhr krten. tini kkhneai
tamr prjader mardhr theke rehai denni. tini eeadh
prjader sasn krechen. tini prjader aghat na kre ksant
thaken ni. kintu ekhn geata des sant o susthir hyeche.
skle annd krte suru kreche. tumi ek jn sytan raja
khibe. kintu teamar sasn ses hyeche. emn ki debdaru
o libeanear ers brksrao teamar ptne khusi. ei gachra
ble: "raja amader kete phelt. kintu rajar ptn hyeche.
se ar kkhnea uthe damdate parbe na." patal teamar
agmne biclit hcche. patal prthibir smst prdhander
pretatmader teamar jny jagiye tulche. patal rajader
tader simhasn theke damd kracche. tara teamar agm-
ner jny prstut. ei sb netara teamar sngе mja krbe. tara
blbe: "tumi ekhn amader mteai ekti mrtdeh. tumi
thik amader mteai." teamar dmbh, teamar ahnkar
patale namiye deoya hyeche. teamar binar sur teamar
sei grbit atmar agmn gheasna krche. peakamakd tea-
mar dehke kure kure khabe. tumi tader opr bichanar
mtea suye thakbe. krmira teamar dehke kmblеr mtea
dheke rakhbe. tumi skalar tarar mtea chile. kintu
ekhn teamar akas theke ptn hyeche. ekda prthibir
smst jati teamar samne matha nt kreche. kintu ekhn
teamake kete phela hyeche. tumi srbda nijeke blte:
"ami hb pratprer mtea. ami sbrgareahn krb. isbrer
nkstrmndlar urddhe amar simhasn unnit krb. ami
pbitr debtader smagn prbte adhisthan krb. ai prbter
opr debtader sngе amar saksat hbe. ami megheг be-
dite uthb. ami pratprer tuly hb." kintu seta ghteni.
tumi isbrer sngе sbрге yete para ni. teamake smad-
histhler gbhir andhkare nimijit kra hyeche. leakra
teamake dekhe teamar ktha bhabbe. dekhbe tumi
sudhui ekta mrtdeh. tara dekhbe ye tumi ekti sbde-
her ceye besi kichu no ebm blbe: "e-i ki sei eki bykti
ye prthibir smst rajyer prcnd bhyer karn chil? e ki
sei bykti ye ngrer pr ngr dhhms kre take mrubhu-
mite print krt? e ki sei bykti ye yuddhbndi leakder
badi phirte dit na?" prthibir sb raja ssmmane mara
gechen. prtyek rajari nijsb smadhi ryechе. kintu tea-
mar mtea atyacari rajake kbro prtyakhyan kreche.
teamar abstha ekhn gacher kata dalar mtea. gacher

dalke kete yemn chumde phele deoya hy temni tu-
mio nij kbrsthan theke dure niksipt hyech. tumi yud-
dhe niht seibс byktir srir diye dhaka yara grter md-
hye pathrer mt gdiye yay. tumi sei mrtdeher mt yake
madiye yaoya hy. anek raja mara giyeche ebm tader
nijsb kbr ryechе. kintu tumi tader sngе yeag dite
parea na. karn tumi teamar nijer deskei dhhms krech.
tumi teamar prjader htya krech. teamar chelemey-
era teamar mtea dhhmskaryy caliye yabe na. tader
birt kra hbe. teamra tar chelemeyeder htyar jny ni-
jeder prstut kr. tader htya kr karn tader pita deasi. tar
chelemeyera ar kkhneai deser sasn krttrt hate nite na
pare. tar chelemeyera abar kkhno prthibitake tader
nijeder shre bhriye phelte parbena. prbhu srbsktiman
blen, "ami bikhyat shr babiler khyatike ses krb. ami
ekhankar leakder biruddhe yuddh krb. ami babiler
smst leakke dhhms krb. ami tader chelemeyeder,
tader petr-petridе ebm tader prpetr-petridе dhhms
krb." prbhu nije ekthaguli blechen. prbhu blen, "ami
babilke psuder (abadh) bicrn bhumite print krb. ei
des (shr) jlabhumite print hbe. ami 'dhhmsеr jhamta'
diye babilke biday krb." prbhu srbsktiman ei kthag-
uli blen. prbhu srbsktiman prtsruti diye blen, "ami
sph krchi ye ei sb ghtnaguli amar bhabna, priklpna
ebm snklp mtea ghtbei. ami amar dese asur rajke
dhhms krb. ami amar prbtgulear opre ai rajar opr
diye hemte yab. ei rajati amar leakder dase print
krechil. se tader diye bhari beajha bhn kriyeche. ei
bhar sriye phela hbe. prthibiyapi amar smst leakder
ami eguli krar priklpna krechi. smst deske sasti de-
oyar jny ami amar ksmtake kaje lagab." prbhu ykhn
kean priklpna kren tkhn karo pksei ta byrth kra
smbhb ny. ykhn prbhu leakder sasti deoyar jny tamr
hat tealen tkhn karo pksei tamke thamanea smbhb ny.
ye bchr ahs rajar mrtуy hy se bchr ei barta prdan kra
hyechil. he plestiy, ye raja teamader opr atyacar krt se
mara yaoyay teamra khubi khusi hyech. kintu teamra
styи styи anndit hyea na. eta styи ye tar sasher absan
ghteche. kintu erpr rajar putr sasn krbe. ebm eta kean
saper aro bisakt saper jnm deoyar mtea byapar. ei
ntun raja teamader kache ekti ati begban ebm bhynkr
saper mtea hbe. the amar dinhin leakra nirapde khete
parbe, ghumate parbe ebm nijeder nirapd mne krbe.
tader chelemeyera nirapde thakbe. amar dridr leakra
sute parbe ebm nijeder nirapd bhabte parbe. kintu
ami durbhiks dbara teamar pribarke tya krb ebm
teamar absist smst leak mara yabe. he purdbarbasi
teamra kamd. he purbasi teamra bilap kr. he plestiy-
basi teamra bhy pabe. teamader sahs grm meamer
mtea gle yabe. dekh, dheamya uttrer dit theke as-
che. asur theke sktisali senabahini asche. ei senara
tader dese bartabahk pathabe. ei bartabahkra tader
leakder ki blbe? tara gheasna krbe: plestiy prajit
hyeche. kintu prbhu siyeankе sktisali krechen ebm
tar din dridr leakra nirapde sekhane asry nebe.

15

eta meayab smprke ekti barta: ek din rate meayaber
ar ngr theke senara smst dhnsmpd luth krl. ai ratei
ngrtike dhhms kra hl. ek din rate senara meayaber
kir ngr luth krl. aidin ratei ngrtike dhhms kra hl. rajar
pribar ebm dibn shrer leakra kannakati krar jny ucc

sthane yacche. meayaber leakra nbea o medba shrer jny kamdche. skle tader seakprkaser jny tader matha o dadi kamiye pheleche. badir chad theke rastaghat prynt srbtri meayaber leakra seaker peasak pre kannakati krche. hisbean o iliyali shrer leakra et jeare kannakati krche ye, sudur yhs prynt tar sbd seana yacche. emnki senarao aksmik bhy peye giyeche. tara bhye kampche. meayaber duhkhe amar hrđy bythit. leakra nirapttar jny chutche. tara seayr, igt-slisiyay prynt yacche. tara luhiter parbtymy pth dhre othar smy bisribhabe citkar kre kamdche. heare-anyimer pthe hamtar smy leakra citkar kre kamdche. kintu nimirer ksudr ndi mrubhumir mtea sukiye giyeche. smst cheat gachpala sukiye giyeche. kean kichui ar sbuj nei. tai, meayab tyag krar age leakra tader nij nij jinisptr smgrh kre jd krche ebm uilea eki er opare niye yacche. meayaber srbtri art-nad seana yacche. iglyim ebm ber-elim shrer leakra kamdche. dimeaner jl rkte priupurn hye giyeche. ebm ami dimeaner jny area duhkh anb. meayaber khub alpsmkhyk leak seuder hat theke rksa peye giyeche. kintu ei sb leakder bhksn krar jny ami anek simh pathab.

16

he leakra, deser sasker jny teamra ekti uphar pathao. sela theke ekti messabk mrubhumir mdhye diye siyeaan knya prbter kache pathiye dao. meayaber meyera arnean ndi par hoyar cesta krche. tara ek jayga theke any jaygay sahayer jny chutche. tader abstha yen nid bhene hariye yaoya cheatt pakhir mtea. tara blche, "amader sahayr kr, ble dao amra ekhn ki krb! yemn kre chaya mdhyahner gngne sury theke amader rksa kre, temni prbhu seuder hat theke amader rksa kr. amra seuder hat theke paliye bem-chei. amader adal kr. amader seuder hate tule dio na." meayaber leakder jear kre badi chada kra hyeche. tai tader teamader dese bas krte dao. seuder ceakh theke tader lukiye rakhea. luthtraj bndh hbe. seura prast hbe. atyacari leakra des chede cle yabe. tarpr dayuder pribar theke ek jn ntun raja asben. tini bisbst hben. tini dyalu ebm premik hben. ei raja nyayy bicar krben. ya kichu bhal ebm sthik se sb kaj tini tatadadi krben. amra meayabbasider ahnkar ebm dambhik-tar ktha sunechi. tara ahnkari ebm himsr. tara dmbh kre, kintu tader dmbhguli sudhui ktguli phamka buli. ei ahnkarer jny geata meayab des bhubge. meayaber smst leak hahakar krbe. tara duhkhit hbe ebm atite tader ya ya chil tara ta phire pete caibe. hisbeaner kset o sibmar draksakset nst hye giyeche. bidesi saskra tader sb draksagach kete pheleche. sudur yaser shr prynt emnki mrubhumir bhetr prynt tader draksa bagan chdiye thakt. tader sakhanguli ekebare smudrer opar prynt chdiye pdt. "ami yaser ebm sibmar leakder snge kamdb karn draksa ksetguli dhhms kra hyeche. ami hisbean ebm iliyalir leakder snge kamdb karn kean ssy smgrh hbe na. kean grismkalin phsl utthe na. tai kean annd ullas hbe na. karmelee kean annd gan hbe na. ssy smgrher smykar annder ami prismapti ghtab. draksars tairir jny ye smst draksa tairi hye ache ta sb nst hye yabe. tai ami meayab ebm kir-hers ei duti shrer jny khubi duhkhit. meayaber leakra

tader upasnalye yabe. leakra prarthna jananeer cesta krbe. kintu tara tader prinam ki hbe ta dekhte peye et durbl hye pdbe ye ar prarthna krte parbe na." prbhu meayab smprke ei ghtnagulir ktha bhubar blechen. ebm prbhu ekhn blen, "tin bchrer mdhye ei bipul jnsmkhye ebm anyany jinis, yar jny meayab grbit, tar bises kichuri astitb thakbe na (thik yemn bhada kra shkarira smy geane). sudhumatr ksinbl gutikt leak pde thakbe."

17

eta dmmesker jny duhkher barta. prbhu blen ei ght-naguli dmmeske ghtbe: "dmmesek ekhn ekti shr. kintu ei shr dhhms hye yabe. shre dhhmsstup chada ar kichui thakbe na. leakra areayer shruguli tyag kre palabe. ei sb khali shre meser pal yekhane sekhane abadhe ghure bedate parbe. tader birk kra ba bhy dekhaneer keu thakbe na. iphryimer durg ngriguli (israyel) dhhms hye yabe. dmmesker srkar ses hye yabe. israyele ye ghtna ghteche arame tai ghtbe. smst gurutpurn leakder aparn kra hbe." prbhu srbstki-man blen ei ghtnaguli ghtbe. yakeaber smst mhima abdmrit hbe. tar smrdhhi ksyalbh krbe. ai smyta rphayim upkyay phsl tealar smyer mtea hbe. srmiakra kset theke phsl tule ta ek jaygay jdea kre, tarpr tara cara gachguli theke ssyer matha kete ney ebm ssy sm-grh kre. se smyta jlpai (alibh) smgrher kaler mtea hbe. leakra jlpai gach theke jlpai teale. kintu kyekta jl-pai sadharnt gacher mathay theke yay. kichu kichu gacher daler mathay car-pamcta kre jlpai pde thake. ekhankar shrugulir absthao serkm hbe. prbhu srb-sktman ei ghtnagulear ktha blen. se smye leakra tader srstiktra isbrer kheamj krben. tader ceakh is-rayeler pbittmter dike ceye thakbe. leakra tader tairi bedigulear dike yabe na. tara tader aserar khumtir kache ebm nijeder hate tairi surydebtar murttir kache bedite yabe na. se smy smst durg shr pritykt hbe. ai shrugulir abstha israyeler leakra asar age deser prbt o jngler pritykt bhumir mtea hbe. atite israyeler leakder agmner smy any smst leakra paliye giyechil. bhhisye ei des abar pritykt hbe. karn teamra tea-mader rksaktra isbrke bhule giyeche. isbr ye tea-mader nirapd jayga ta teamra smrn krch na, teamra anek durdurant theke khub bhalea jater draksa enech. kintu eguleake reapn krle gachgulea jnmabe na. ek din teamra teamader draksa gachguleake reapn krbe. ebm tader bd krar cesta krbe. prer din gachgulea bd hte armbh krbe. kintu phsl tealar smye teamra ykhn draksa tulte yabe, dekhe ye sb gachgulea mre geche. kean reag sb gachke mere phelbe. anek leaker kannar real sean. tara smudrer dheuyar mtea, smudr jleac-chaser sbder mtea grjn krche. leakra ei dheuyar mtea grjn krbe. kintu isbr tader dhmk deben. tai tara dure palabe. tara jhder samne bhusir mtea kimba jhder mukhe cheat sikdoyala gacher mtea ude yabe. ai din rate leakra bhy pabe. skal hoyar agei sbai paliye yabe. kean kichui pde thakbe na. tai seura kichui pabe na. tara amader dese asbe. kintu dese tkhn kichui thakbe na.

kusiy ndigulir dairigh brabr destir dike dekh. desti ptnge bhre giyeche. tumi tader danar bhn bhn sbd sunte pacch. ai desti bhelay kre smudrer opare bartabahk pathacche. he drutgami bartabahkgn, dirghkay o msrntbker leakder kache yao. smst jaygar leakra ei dirghkay ebm msrntbker leakder bhy pay, tara ekti sktisali jati yara any jatider prajit kre. tara ekti dese bas kre yeti ndismuh dbara bibhkt. aish leakder sabdhan kre dao ye tader kean na kean bipd ghtbe. ei deser leakder ye bipd ghtbe sara prthibir leak ta dekhthe pabe. ei sb lmba leakder kpale ya ghtbe ta prthibir sbai prbter opre ptaka odaksr mtea priskar dekhthe pabe. uddher age sina pheamkar sbder mtea prthibir sbai priskar bhabe ta sunte pabe. prbhu blen, "ye jayga amar jny tairi hyeche ami sekhane thakb.kintu 5ami santbhabe eish ghnta prybeksn krb. grismer ek mnearm dupure (ye smye ek pheamta brsti hy na athc bheare sisir pde.) ekta bhylnr kichu ghtbe. eti ghtbe phsl katar smyer age ykhn phulguli phute yabe ebm ntun draksaguli mnjrit hbe ebm badte thakbe; kintu tkhn seura ese gachguli kete phelbe o draksa ltuguli chimde phelbe ebm seguli chumde phele debe. draksa ksetguli prbter pakhi ebm jny jntuder khabar jny pde thakbe. grismkale pakhira draksa-ltay basa bamdhbe ebm sitkale bny jntura draksa-lta khabe." tkhn dirghkay o msrntbker leakra prbhu srbsktimaner jny ekti bises naibedy niye asbe. smst jaygar leakra ei dirghkay, msrntbker leakder bhy pay. ekti ksmataban jati yara any dess-muhke prast kre, tara ekti dese bas kre yeti ndismuh dbara bibhkt. ei naibedy siyeen prbte, prbhu yekthane adhisthan kren, sekhane ana hbe.

19

misr smprke barta: dekhea! prbhu ekta drut dhabman meghe cde aschen. tini misre yaben ebm tamr ei agmne sekhankar murtтира bhye kampbe. sadharnt misrbasira sahsi kintu prbhur agmne tader sahs grm meamer mtea gle yabe. isbr blen: "ami misrer leakder nijeder mdhye maramari krab. bhai ldbe bhaiyer biruddhe. prtibesir biruddhe prtibesi. ek shr any shrer biruddhe. ek rajy any rajyer biruddhe. leakra bibhrant hbe. leakra tader bhrant debta o jnani leakder drbare hajir hye jante caibe tader ki kra ucit. leakra yadukrer kacheo jijnasa krbe. kintu karear upadesi karykri hbe na." guru, srbsktiman prbhu blen, "misrke ami ek kthear prbhur hate deb. ek sktisali raja leakder sasn krbe. nilnd emsh sukkiye asbe. smudr theke jl cle yabe. smst ndir jl durgnidhe bhre yabe. misrer khalguli emsh sukkiye yabe ebm jlhin hye pdbe. smst jljl udbhidgulite pcn dhrbe. nilnder tir dhre yesb cheat gachpala ache segulea mre yabe ebm ude yabe. emn ki nilnd yekthane sbceye besi bistrtr, sekhankar gachpalao mre yabe. "nilnd theke ye smst jelera mach dhrt tara emsh bisnn hbe ebm kamdb. yara nilnder opr jal bichiye jibika nirbah krt tara durbh hye yabe. ye smst manus kapd tairi kre tarao bhisn bisnn. karn kapd tair praejinyi phla) (ek rkmer gach) ar ndir pade jnmacche na. ndir jl dhre rakhar jny yara bamdh tairi krtea, tarao kaj hariye bisnn hbe. "seayn

shrer netara beaka. phrener 'bijndnditra' bhul updes diyeche. ai netara blechen ye tamra jnani o rajari bmsdhr. kintu ytta bijn ble tamra nijeder bhabchen ttta tamra nn." misr, teamar jnani manusra keathay? ai jnani bijn byktider jante hbe ye srbsktiman prbhu misrer jny ki priklpna krechen. ki ghtbe ta jene niye ta tader anyder jananea ucit. seayn shrer netader beaka bananea hyeche. neapher netader bhrant jinis bisbas kriye thkanea hyeche. tai tara misrke bhul pthe niye yae. prbhu, netader bibhrant krechen. tara rasta bhuleche ebm misrke bhul pthe calit kreche. netader sb kaji bhule bhra. tara, matite tader bmir opr mataler mt tml kre hemte beday. netara misrer jny kichu krte parbe na. ei netara hcche "matha ebm lej." tara hcche "gacher matha ebm brntsmuh." misriyara sei smy bhitt-sntst meyeder mtea hye pdbe. prbhu srbsktimaner agmne tara bhy pabe. prbhu leakder sasti deoyar jny tar bahu prsarit krben ebm tara bhitt hbe. yihuda hbe emn ek jayga ya misrer sb manuser kachei atnk sbrup. misrer kean manus yihudar nam sunlei se hthati atnkit hye pdbe. prbhu srbsktiman ei bhabei misriyder sasti deben ble priklpna krechen. ai smy, misrer pamcti shren leakra knan bhasay (ihudider bhasa) ktha blbe. ai pamcti shrer ekti hbe "dhhmsr shr." shrer leakra prbhu srbsktimanke mene neoyar angikar krbe. ai smy misrer majhkhane prbhur ek bedi thakbe. prbhuke snman dekhane jny misrer simanay ekti smrti stmbh thakbe. eguli thakar arth srbsktiman prbhu kt ksmatadhr ta dekhanea. prbhur kache sahayer jny kemde pdlei sahay milbe. prbhu leakder kache ekjn trankrtta pathaben ye tader prtirksa krbe ebm tader pidnkari leakder hat theke uddhar krbe. misrer leakra se smy styi styii prbhuke janbe. tara isbrke bhalebasbe. leakra isbrer seba krbe ebm anek psubli debe. tara prbhur kache prtisruti krbe ebm sei prtisruti paln krbe. prbhu misrer leakder sasti deben ebm tarpr tader ksm krben. pre ai leakra prbhur kache phire asbe. prbhu prtyeker prarthna sunben ebm tader ksm krben. sei smy, misr theke asur prynt ekta rajpth thakbe. tkhn asurer leakra ai pthei misre yabe ebm misrer leakra ai rajpth dhrei asure asbe. misr o asurer leakera mile mise kaj krbe. se smy israyel, misr o asur milit hbe ebm deske niyntrn krbe. eta deser pkse klyankr hbe. prbhu srbsktiman ai smmilit desgulike asirbad krben. tini blben, "misr tumi amar leakr. asur ami teamake srsti krechi. israyel, tumi amar. teamra prtyekei amar asirbadpust!"

20

srgean chilen asurer raja. srgean tamr senapti trttnke asdead shrer biruddhe yuddh krte pathan. trttn sekhane giye shrti dkhl kre nen. sei smy prbhu ameaser putr yisaiyer madhye kthabarta blechilen. prbhu blen, "yao, teamar keamr theke dukhker kapd srao. pa theke jutea khule phel." yisaiy prbhur ades paln krl. khali paye, khali gaye yisaiy cardike ghure bedal. tarpr prbhu blen, "yisaiy tin bchr dhre khali paye khali gaye ghure bediyeche. eta misr ebm kus deser kache ekta nidrsn.4 asurer raja misr o kus-deske prajit krbe. asurra bndider tader des theke dhre niye yabe. brddh ebm yuba bndider khali paye ebm

peasak-asak na priye hamtiye niye yaoya hbe. tara smpurn ulng thakbe. misrer leakra ljiit hbe. tara bhit ebm htas hbe karn tara kus deser kache sahavy asa krechil ebm misr deser mhimay tader astha chil." smudrer dhare bsbaskari leakra blbe, "amra ai desgular kach theke sahavy pabar bhrsa krechilam. amra oder kache chute giyechilam yate asurer rajar hat theke tara amader rkasa kre. kintu oder dike takao. orao bndi. oder des dkhil hye geche. tahle amra ki bhabe mukti pab?"

21

smudrer tirbtri mrubhumismprke duhkha barta: mrubhumi theke kichu bipd asche. yihudar dksine mru anl negebh theke ekti bataser jhtkar mtea eta asche. eta bhylnkr ekta des theke asche. ami dekhchi khub bhylnkr kichu ekta ghtbe. ami dekhchi bisbasghatkra teamar biruddhe. ami dekhchi leakra teamar smpd luth kre nicche. elm yao ebm ai leakder biruddhe ldoi krea. madiya shrer cardike teamar sainyder meatayen kr ebm oder harao. ami shrer smst kharap jiniske dhhms krb. ami aish bhylnkr jinis dekkechi. ekhn ami bhit-sntrst. bhyer karne paksthlite bytha pacchi. ai bytha prsb ytnrnan mtea. ya kichu sunchi tai amake bhy paiye dicche. ya kichu dekhchi tate ami bhye kampchi. ami udbign, ami bhye kampchi. ekhn amar mnearm sndhya bhyer rate prybsit. leakra bhache sb kichui bhal. tara blche, "khabar o pan krar jny tebil prstut kr!" thik ai smy sainyra blche, "rksider niyeag kr. adhikarikgn uthe pd ebm teamader brmk palis kr! amar prbhu amay bllen, "shre njrdari calanear jny ekjn manus khumje anea. ai leakti ya ya dekkeche ta absyi amake janabe. ydi ai rksi asbareahi sainyder, gadha o uter sarike egiey aste dekke tahle khub sntrnp oder kthabarta sunte cesta krbe." tarpr edkin, se strk bani debe: "simh!" "prbhu, prtidin ami prybeksn kendr theke lksy rakhi. prti rate ami amar pahara debar jaygay damdiye pahara dil." kintu ora asche. ami asbareahi sainy ebm leakder sari dekhchi.tkhn ek bartabahk bll, "babiler ptn hyeche. babil matite mukh thabde pdeche. tar smst bhrant debtar murttiguli matite achde tukrea tukrea kre bhana hyeche." yisaiy bllen, "he amar leakra, israyeler isbr, prbhu srbsktimaner kach theke ami ya ya sunechilam ta sbi teamader janiyechi. khamare ssy madai karar mtea teamadero madanea hbe. duma smpkrke barta:seyir (edm) theke keu amay dakl. se bll, "prhri rater ar kttuku baki? ar ktksn ei andhkar thakbe?" prhri uttr dil, "skal asche. kintu tarpr abar rat asbe. erpro ydi teamar kichu jijnasy thake, tahle phire esea. (tkhn abar jijnasa) krbe." arb smbndhe duhkher barta:ddan theke ek dl bybsayi tader bybsar jinispr psur tana gadite (kyarabhan) capiy niye asche. arber mrubhumim kichu gacher kache tara rat katal. tara kichu trsnart bhrmnkarider jl pan kralea. temar leakra ai bhrmnkarider khadyo dil. aish leak trbarir nagal ediy palye bedacche. tirer aota theke tara palye bedacche. bidhbmsi yuddher hat theke bamcte tara palye yachil. sdaprbhu amay blechilen ye ei sb ghtbe. prbhu blechilen, "ek bchrer mdhyei, ye bhabe ekjn bhadate shkari smy geane, kedrer smst gerb

adrsy hye yabe. se smy sudhu kyekjn tirndaj, kedrer mhan sainyra bemce thakbe." karn prbhu, israyeler isbr blechen!

22

drsn uptykasmbndhe duhkher barta:he leakra, teamader ki hyeche? teamar leakra ken chade lukiye thakke? atite ei shrtu khub byst shr chil. ei shr chil sbdmukhr ebm sukhi. kintu ekhn sb kichur pribrtn hyeche. teamar leakra trbarir aghat chadai niht hche. yuddh na kreo mara pdeche. teamader sb netara ek snge palye gel. kintu sklei abar bndi hyeche. ne-tara bndi hyeche dhnuk chadai. tai ami blchi, "amar dike takio na. amake kamdte dao. jerusalem dhhmsr karne amar ei kanna. amake santbna dite teamader chute aste hbe na." prbhu ekta din beche rekhechen. ai dine jatidanga hbe ebm bibhranti chdiye pdbe. leak-era drsn uptykay eke aprke pddlit krbe. shrer deoyal bhenge phela hbe. uptykar leakra parbty shre thaka leakder uddesye sahayer jny citkar krbe. elmer asbareahi sainyra tader tirer byag niye yuddhksetre yabe. kirer leakra tader brm prstut rakhbe. sainyra teamar bises uptykar jmayet hbe. uptykati rth diye bhre yabe. shrer prbespthe asbareahi sainy ni-jeder meatayen rakhbe. ai smye yihudar leakra arnyer prasade mjt yuddhast bybhar krte caibe.sainyra yihudar pracir bhene phelbe. dayuder shrer pracire phatl dhrbe ebm tumi ai phatguli dekte pabe. tai tumi badighrguli gunbe ebm ai badigulir pathr bybhar kre pracirer phatle lagabe. tumi jl dhre rakhar jny duti pracirer majhkhane ekta jayga tairi krbe ebm tumi jl dhre rakhte parbe.teamara aish nijeder rkasa krar jny krbe. kintu ye isbr sb kichu srsti krechen teamra sei isbrke bisbas krbe na. anek din age yini amader jny ei sb kichu krechen sei ek jnke (isbr) teamra dekhbe na. tai, amar sdaprbhu, srbsktiman, leakder tader mrt bndhuder jny kamdte ebm seakprkas krte blben. leakra tader dadi kamiye phelbe ebm duhkher peasak prbe. kintu dekh, leakra ekhn sukhi. tara annnd krche. blche:gadi psu o mesder mar. amra utsb krb. teamra khady khao o draksars pan kr. khao ebm pan kr karn amra tea agami kal mrb. prbhu srbsktiman eguli amake bllen ebm ami ta nijer kane sunlam: "teamra kharap kaj krech tai deasi sabyst hyech ebm ami prtisruti dicchi ei pap ksma krar agei teamra mara yabe." amar sdaprbhu srbsktiman ei kthaguli bllen. amar sdaprbhu, srbsktiman amake ei kthaguli blechilen, "sibne namk ei bhrttyer kache yao. ai bhrtty hl rajprasader adhyks. bhrttyike jijnasa kr 'ekthane ki krch? teamar pribarer keu ki ekthane smahit hyeche? kintu tumi ekthane kbr khumdche?"yisaiy bllen, "ei leaktar dike dekh. se ekti umcu jaygay kbr khumdche. ei leakti pathr kete kete nijer kbr tairi krche. "he manus, prbhu teamay pise marben. prbhu teamake ekta cheat gealay print krben ebm durer ekti bisal dese teamake chumde phelben ebm sekhane tumi mara yabe."prbhu bllen, "tumi teamar yuddhrthrer jny khubi gbit. kintu ai durbrti dese ntun sasker kache teamar thekeo bhal yud-dhrth thakbe. tai teamar rth ai rajprasade bhal gurubh pabe na. ekthane ami teamar gurutbputn kaje badhar srsti krb. teamar ntun mnib ete birtk hye tea-

may gurutbpurn kaj theke sriye deben. ai smy, ami amar das, iliyakimke dakb. iliyakim hcche hilkiyer putr. ar ami teamar alkhallata neb ebm ai daske ta prte deb. teamar sasndndti ami tar hate tule deb ebm se jerusalem o yihuday bsbaskari leakder pitar mt hbe. “ami dayuder badir cabi ai manustar glay jhuliyeb deb. ydi se ekta drja kheale, tahle se drja khealai thakbe. keui ta bndh krte sksm hbe na. ydi se ekta drja bndh kre tahle ai drja bndhi thakbe. keui ta khulte parbe na. ami dastike perekor mtea skt kre gdb yate skt kather bearde hatudir aghate se anayase dhukte pare. ai bhrtyti tar pitar badite ekti smmaner asn pabe. tar patirk badite yt gurutbpurn o smman-jnk bstu ache tar gaye jhuliyeb deoya hbe. bdra ebm cheat cheat chelemeyera tar opr nirbhr krbe. aish leak cheatt thala ebm bd jler beatler mt tar gaye jhule thakbe. “sei smy, perekti (sibne) yeta ekhn ekta khub skt bearder opur hatudi dypir dheakanea hyeche, ta durbl hye yabe ebm pde yabe. ai perekti matite pde ebm or snge jhealanea smst bstu achde pde dhhms hbe. ei hl tar (jerusalem) smbndhe barta, karn prbhu e ktha blechen.

23

sear smbndhe duhkher barta: trsiser jahajsmuh, duhkh kr ebm kamdea! kenna teamader bndrti dhhms hyeche. (kittim des theke asar ptthe jahajtir leakder ei khbr jananea hyechil.) smudrer dhare bsbaskari leakder birt hoyo o bisnn hoyo ucit. sear chil smudr upkulbrti “sideaner bnik.” smudr tirbrti hoyar drun ei shrti tar bybsayider jlpthe bybsa krte pathay ebm dhnsmpd diye destike bhre diyechil. ssyer sndhane ekhankar leakra jlpthe bhrmn kre. nilnder dhare jnmanea ssy searer leakra kine ene any jatir kache ta bikri kre. sidean, teamar bhishn bisnn hoyo ucit, karn smudr o smudrer durg blche:amar kean snntan nei. grbh yntnrna ki ta ami bujhini. ami kean sisur jnm dii ni. ami trun trunider gde tulteo sahayy krini. misr, sear smbndhe emn smbad pabe. ei khbr misrke darun saririk o mansik yntnrny phelbe. malbahi jahajgulike trsise phire astei hbe. smudrer dhare bsbaskari leakder bilap krte hbe. atite sear shr annd, utsebeteche. prthm thekei shrti bd hye cleche. bsti sthapner jny shrtir nagrika dr durant bhrmn kreche. ai shre bas krte dur durant theke leakra esche. sear shre anek neta tairi hyeche. shrer bnikra yen rajputr. ekhankar ye sb leakra nana jinispr kenabeca kre tara sb jaygay smman peyeche. sutram searer biruddhe ke priklpna krechil? prbhu srbskti-mani ei priklpnar nepthy karigr. tini tader gurutbhin krar siddhant nen. trsise theke asa malbahi jahajguli sbdese phire yao. smudrtake cheat ndi mne kre periye yao. kean byktii ekhn teamay thamabe na. smudrer opreo prbhu tamr bahu prsarit krechen. searer biruddhe yuddh krte anyany rajyugulike tini ektrit krchen. prbhu knanke tar nirapd jayga searke dhhms krar ades diyechen. prbhu blen, “he sideaner kumari knya, tumi dhhms hbe! teamar annd kr-bar ar kean suyeag thakbe na.” kintu searer leakra blche, “saipras amader sahayy krbe.” kintu ydi tumi smudr periye saiprase yao, tahle bisram krar kean jayga tumi khumje pabe na. tai searer leakra blche,

“babiler leakra amader sahayy krbe.” kintu kldiyder deser dike takao. babil ekhn ar des ny. asurra babilke akrmn caliyeb shrer caridike durg tairi kreche. sainyara sundr sundr badighr theke sb jinispr luth kre niyeche. asurra babilke ekebare bnypranider thakar jaygay print kreche. tara babilke dhhmsstape print kreche. sutram trsis theke asa malbahi jahajguli duhkhiti ho. teamar nirapd jayga (sear) dhhms hbe. leakra pray 70 bchr pryt searke bhule thakbe. (eta kean rajar rajtb kaler sima.) 70 bchr pr searer abstha thik ei ganer mdhye besyar mt hbe: ohe besya, purusra teamay bhule geche. tumi bina niye shr prikrmay yao. mdhur tale bajao. sundr kre gan gao. teamar gan majhe majhe gao. tahle leakra hyeta teamake abar cinte parbe. sttr bchr pr, prbhu searke smrn krben ebm take tamr siddhant janaben. sear abar ager mtea bybsa suru krbe. sear prthibir smst jatir snge besyabrttite prsry deoya ekti besyar mt hbe. kintu se uparjner takapasya dhre rakhthe parbe na. bybsar labher taka prbhur jny snait hbe. yara prbhur seba krbe tarai lbhyamser taka pabe. sutram prbhur dasra sundr jamakapd prbe ebm as mitiye khaoy-adaoya krbe.

24

dekhea! prbhu ei deske dhhms krben ebm ei des theke tini sb kichu dhuyeb muche destike priskar krben. tini deser leakder sudure tadiye deben. sei smy, sadharn leakra ebm yajkgm smtuly hbe. eitdas o mnib, dasi o krtri, etea o bikritea, rngrakh o rndata skle sman hbe. smst leakke deser baire yete badhy kra hbe. smst smpd niye neoya hbe. karn prbhur adesei aish ghtna ghtbe. desti suny o durbl hye pdebe. ei deser mhan netara ksmtahin hben. ei deser leakrai deser matike neamra kre tuleche. ki kre eta ghtl? isbrer siksar biruddhe leakra bhul kaj krechil. leakra isbrer bidhi maneni. anek din age leakra isbrer snge ekti cukti krechil. kintu sei sb leakrai isbrer snge tader cukti bhng krechil. ei deser leakra tader bhul kajar jny deasi chil. tai ei deske dhhms krar jny isbr prtisrutibddh. leakder sasti deoya hbe. sudhumatr kichu leak bence thakbe. draksa kset mrtpray. ntun draksars apey. atite manus sukhil chil. kintu tara ekhn duhkhi. leakra tader annd prkas kra bndh kre diyechi. smst sundr sbd theme giyeche. khnjr ebm bina theke nigrt mdhur ngit theme giyeche. draksars paner smy leakra ar annder gan gay na. anugr surar sbad ekhn leakder tetea lage. ei shr curn-bicurn hye geche. prtiti badi bndh, tai keu tar nijer badite dhukte parche na. ekhn leakra hate bajare draksarsar kheamj krche. kintu smst sukh uye geche. annd cle geche shsr yeajn dur. shrti dhhms hye pde ryeche. emnki phtkgulio curn-bicurn. ssy smgrher pre jlpai gache yemn gutikt klpai pde thake thiki temni aneguli jatir mdhye ei deso ekaki pde thakbe. bence yaoia leakra citkar krte suru krbe. tader ei citkar smudrer grjner thekeo besi hbe. prbhur mhanubhtay tara sukhil hbe. sei sb leakra bilbe, “pracyer manusra prbhur prmsa kr! dr deser manusra prbhu israyeler isbrer name prmsa kr!” prthibir smst prant theke amra prmsa git sunb. leakra gaibe: “dharmaikjnti, mhimanbit hun.” kintu ami bli, “ami mara yacchi. amar pkse sb

kichu bhyñkr hye utheche. bisbasghatkra manuser biruddhe bisbasghatkta krche. ei deser adhibasider bipd ami ceakher samne dekhthe pacchi. tader jny pete rakha phamd, grt ebm bhy ami dekhthe pacchi. leakra tader bipder ktha sune bhit hbe. kichu leak paliye yaoyar cesta krbe kintu tara grte pde giye phamde bndi hbe. tader mdhye kyek jn grt theke uthe asbe kintu tara any phamde dhra pdbe.” akase bamdher drja khule yabe ebm plabn hbe. prthibir bhitgulea nde uthbe. bhumikmp hbe. prthibi phete cecir hye yabe. ei prthibi pape bharaeant. tai ta bharer tlay capa pdbe. jirn badir mtea ta kempe uthbe, mtt manuser mtea pde yabe. prthibi pde geche ebm ar kkhno uthe damdabe na. sei smyi prbhu tamr bicar suru krben. tini sbrger sbrgy senaderebm prthibir parthib rajader bicar krben. tkhn bhu manus ektrit hbe. tader mdhye keu ache bhugrbhsth kyede bddh. keu ache karagare. kintu abese, anek din pre tader skler bicar hbe. jerusalemey siyeen prbte prbhu rajar mt sasn krben. gnymany leakder upsthitite tamr ujil mhima prkasit hbe. tamr mhima et ujil hbe ye ta dekhe camd bihbl hbe ebm sury lija pabe.

25

prbhu, apni amar isbr. apnake ami smman kri ebm apnar namer prmsa kri. apni bismy srsti krechen. bhudin age apni ya ya blechilen ta brne brne stye print hyeche. apni ya ya ghtar ktha blechilen thik tai tai ghteche. apni shr ddbms krechen. ye shr chil sktisali pracir diye ghera ta ekhn ddbmsstup matr. bidesi prasad sb ddbms hye giyeche. ta ar kean dino nirman kra yabe na. sktiman desguli apnake srd-dha krbe, smman janabe. sktisali shrer ksmtaban leakra apnake bhy pabe ebm smman krbe. prbhu apni dridrdr kache ek nirapd asry. eder prajit krte prbhu smsya suru hbe. kintu apni tader rkxa krben. prbhu, apni leakder kache bnya o dabdah theke rkxa pabar mtea surksit grh. bhyñkr jhd brstir mtea smktsmuh asbe ebm deoyale dhakka marbe, kintu gher bhetrer leakra aghat pabe na. seura ese citkar cemcameci gealmlal suru krbe. bhyñkr seura aro bhyñkr hye uthe abhan janabe. kintu isbr apni tader thamiye deben. ydio grisme mrubhumite kyekti udbhid jmay, priseata tara sukuye yabe ebm bhumite pitit hbe. eki bhabe, apnio apnar seuder prajit krben ebm tader hamtu gede bste badhy krben. ghn meghe yemn grismer prkhr uttapke atke dey thik sei bhabe apnio seuder bhyñkr citkar thamiye deben. sei smy, prbhu srbsktiman ei prbter smst jatike ek bhuribheaje apyayit krben. sei bheaje sera khady o paniy thakbe. mams hbe nrm o susbadu. kintu ekhn, smst jati o leakder ekti gheamta acchadit krche. tini ei gheamta nst kre deben. kintu mrtyu cirtre ddbmsprapt hbe. amar sadaprbhu prtyekti mukh theke prtiti asrukna muchiye deben. atite tamr smst anuragi bhakra chil bisnn. kintu isbr prthibi theke muche deben bisnta. e smsti ghtbe karn prbhu esb ghtnar kthai blechen. se smy leakra blbe, “ei tea amader isbr. tini sei yar jny amra prtiksart. tini amader rkxa krte esechen. amra amader prbhur prtiksay achi. tai tini amader rkxa krar smy amra sukhi ebm anndit hb.” ei prbte prbhur skti birajman. tai meayab prajit hbe. abrnar stupe

khder opr diye hemte yabar mtea prbhu seuder pddlit krben. samtar kata manuser mtea prbhu tamr bahu prsarit kr leake yesb jinis niye grb kre sesb jiniske ektrit krben. tini manuser tairi sundr sundr jinisguleake dure chumde phage deben. prbhu manuser lmba pracir o nirapd jagagulike ddbms kre matir dhuleay misiyeben.

26

se smye yihudar leakra ei gan gaibe:prbhu amader pritrn din. amader ekti sktisali durbhedy ngr ache. phtkguli khealea. ek nyayprayn jati prbes krbe. era isbrer susiksa mene cle. prbhu, yesb leakra apnar opr nirbhr kre ebm apnar opr astha rakhe tader prkrnt santi din. sda srbdta prbhuke bisbas kr. tini teamader cirkaler nirapd asry. kintu prbhu dambhik shrke ddbms krben ebm tar adhibasider sasti deben. dambhik shrke tini matite chumde phelben. sei shr dhuleay mukh thubde pdbe. tkhn dinhin ebm binyi manusra sei ddbmsstup opr diye hemte yabe. sttai bhal leaker bemce thakar pth. ya kichu srl o sty bhal leakra takei anusrn kre. isbr apni sei pthke msrn krun yate shje take mene cla yay. kintu prbhu amra apnar bicarer dike takiye ryechi. amader atmaguli apnake ebm apnar namke smrn krte caiche. amar atma apnar sathe ratribas krte cay. amar atma prtiti ntun diner bheare apnar snge thakte cay. prthibite apnar bicar ykhn neme asbe tkhn manus bemce thakar sthik pth sikhbe. dust leakder prtii ydi apni sudhu dya dekhan tahle tara kean kichu bhal krte sikhbe na. emnki dust leakra bhalea prthibite bas krleo tara kharap kaj krbe. tara kkhno prbhur mhtb dekhthe pay na. kintu prbhu sei sb leakder sasti debar jny prstut hean. niscit bhabe tara eta dekhthe pabe. tara ki eta dekhthe pabe na? prbhu, dustra dekhuk ye apnar leakder jny apnar ye bhalbasa ta khub drdh. niscit bhabe tara ljiit hbe. apnar seuder jny ye agun rakha ache ta oder pudiyese kre pheluk. prbhu, amra ye sb kaj krar cesta krechilam se sb kaje apni sphl hyechen. tai amader santi din.isbr tamr leakder ntun jibn deben prbhu apni amader isbr. kintu atite amra any debtader mene cltam. amra chilam any mnibder. kintu ekhn amra leakder sudhu apnar nami smrn krate cai. sei sb mrt debtara bemce othe na. sei sb pretgn mrtyu theke ar jege othe na. apni tader ddbms krar siddhant niyechilen. ebm tader smbdhe amader bhabna udrek krbar ya kichu ta sbi apni ddbms krechen. he prbhu, ei jatite ara yeag kr. ete yeag kr ebm smmanit ho. destir srbdiker sima brd-dhi kr. prbhu, leake ykhn bipde pde, tkhn apnake smrn kre. apni ykhn tader sasti den, tkhn tara apnar kache nirb prarthna kr. thik yemn ekti grbhbtii mhila jnm dite yacche ebm prsb yntnray citkar kre kamde, temni, he prbhu, amra apnar samne esechi. eki bhabe, amader yntnra ache ebm amra jnm dii, kintu sudhui batas. amra prthibir jny ntun manus tairi krte pari na. amra deser jny mukti ante pari na. kintu prbhu blen, “teamader leakra mara giyeche, tbe tara abar bemce uthebe. amar manusder mrtdehguli mrtyu theke jege uthebe. mrt manusra matite uthe damdabe ebm sukhi hbe. teamader acchadit sisirmsuh ntun diner alear mtea jhlml krbe. er arth

ei- ntun smy asche ykhn prthibi mrt manusder md-hye ntun praner sncar ghtabe.” amar leakra, teamra teamader ghrer bhetre yao. drja bndh kr. ksniker jny lukiye ghre thak. tksn prynt lukao ytksn na is-brer readh ses hy. prthibir leakder kukrmer bicar krte prbhu jerusalem mndir chede cle yaben. prthibi niht leakder rkt prkasit krbe. prthibi ar mrt manusder acchadit krbe na.

27

sei smy prbhu tamr seuder biruddhe mamla ruju krben. tini libiyathn, bamka saptike sasti deben. ai pyamcanea saptike tamr birat ebm sktisali trbari diye sasti deben. ebm tini ai samudrik daityke htya krben. se smy, ekti mnearm draksakset thakbe. sekhankar jmi tairir kaj suru kr. “ami, prbhu, sei bagane thik smye jl deb. din ratri pahara deb, tar ytn neb. keu sei baganer ksti krte parbe na. ami ruddh ni, kintu yuddh krbar jny keu ekti kamtajheaper beda tairi krbar cesta kruk, ami tar opre madiye egiye yab ebm take puiye phelb. tbe keu ydi nirappta o santir jny amar kache ase, tbe take aste dao. ebm amar santi take pete dao. leakra amar kache asbe. sei sb leakra yakeabke drdhml brksr mtea sktisali hte sahavy krbe. tara udbhider phute othar mtea israyeler brddhite sahavy krbe. tkhn desti gacher phler mtea israyeler sisute bhre yabe.” prbhu ki bhabe tar leakder sasti deben? atite seura leakder aghat krechil. prbhu ki eki upaye tader aghat krben? atite anak leakke htya kra hyechil. prbhu ki eki bhabe anak leakke htya krben? israyelke dure sriye diye isbr tar biruddhe mamla dayer krben. tini take tamr jheadea batas diye sriye diyechilen, thik sei diner mt ykhn puber batas by. yakeaber deaske ki bhabe ksma kra hbe? tar pap duribhut ho-yar jny ki ghtbe? eiguli ghtbe: bedir pathrguli curn hye dhuleay print hbe. murttiguli o bediguli dhbms kra hbe. sei smy bisal shrti hbe pritykt. etar ab-stha hbe mrubhumir mtea. smst manus chute pal-abe. shrti hbe carnbumir mt mukt. sekhane gbadi psura ghas khabe. tara draksa gache sriye pata chimde khabe. draksa kset susk hye yabe. tar sakhaguli bhene pdbe. mhilara segulike agun jbalanear kaje bybhar krbe.leakbe bujhte caibe na, tari prbhu, tader srstikrta tader sbsti deben na, tader pti dyaluo hben na. sei smy prbhu tar leakder anyder theke alada krte suru krben. phrat ndir kinara theke tini suru krben.tini tamr leakder ei ndi theke misrer ndi prynt ektrit krben. israyeler leakra ek ek kre smghbddh hbe. asurer hate amar anak leak hariye geche. amar kichu leak misre paliye geche. kintu sei smye beje utbhe ek darun turydhbni. ebm sei sb leakra jerusaleme phire asbe. tara sei pbitr prbter opr prbhu samne ntjanu hbe.

28

smriyar dike takao! iphryimer matal manus sei shrer jny grbit, ye shr urbr upyka bestit pahader opr ab-shthit. smriyar leakra mne kre tader shr phuler sundr mukuter mt. kintu tara draksars pan kre matal hye ryech. ebm ei “sundr mukut” asle ekti mrtpray

gacher mtea. dekh, amar prbhur ekti leak ache ye sktisali o sahsi. sei leakti silabrstir jhder mt deser bhetre asbe. tini jhder mtea edese asben. tini hben banbhasi dese jle bhra khrsreata ndir mtea. tini sei mukutke matite chumde phele deben. iphry-imer matal manusra tader “sundr mukuter” jny gr-bit. kintu tader shr pddlit hbe. sei shr urbr upyka bestit pahader opr abshthit. ebm sei “phuler sundr mukut” hbe thik mrtpray gacher mtea. sei shr hbe grmer prthm dumur phler mtea, yake leake eplk dekhde drut tule niye kheyey. sei smy srbskti-man prbhu i hben “sundr mukut.” tamr absist leakder jny, tini hben “phuler ascry mukut.” tkhn prbhu tamr leakder bicargkne prjna dan krben. ngrdbare tini skti yeagaben. kintu ekhn sei sb netara pan kre bhul kren. yajk o bhabbadirao bhulbhranti kren karn tamra anugr sura o draksars pan kren. tamra heamct khete khete pde yacchen. emnki drsner smyeo bhab-badider bhulbhranti hy. bicarkrao bhul kren karn tara siddhant neoyar smy pan kren. prtiti tebil bmite acchnn. keathao ettuku priskar sthan nei. prbhu leakder ekti siksade beajar cesta krchen. prbhu leakder tamr siksamala beajhanear cesta krchen. leakera yen cheatt sisur mt, sbematr mayer dudhpan kra chedeche. tai prbhu tader sng ekmn bhabe ktha blen yen tara sisujab ljab, jab ljab,kab lkab, kab lkab,ji’ er sam, ji’ er sam. prbhu ascry ei bhasa byb-har krben ebm ei sb leakder sng ekmn ktha blar jny tini anyany bhasao bybhar krben. atite isbr sei sb leakder blechilen, “ekthane ekti bisarmsthl ache. eta santipurn jayga. klant manusder ese bisarm nite dao. eti ekti santir niketn.”kintu leakra isbrer kthay krnpat kreni. tai isbr tader sng ekmn bhabe ktha blen yen tara sisujab ljab, jab ljab,kab lkab, kab lkab,ji’ er sam, ji’ er sam.”yate tara carpase hemte beday ebm heamct kheyey aghat pabe ebm tara phamde pde bndi hbe. jerusalemner netara, teamader prbhur barta seana ucit. kintu ekhn teamra tamr kthay kan dicch na. teamra blch, “mrtyur sng ekmn amader cukti hyeche. pataler sng ekmn amader cukti hyeche. sutram amra sasti pab na. sasti amader aghat na kreie cle yabe. amra amader ksel o mithyar pechne lukiye thakb.” ei sb karnei prbhu, amar mnib blen, “siyeaner matite ami ekti pathr, ekti bhitti prstr sthapn krb. eti ekti mulyban pathr. sei gurutbpurn pathrer opr smst kichu gde utbhe. sei pathrtir kache ese bisbst leakra kkhnea bhy pabe na.” “deoyal srl kina ta janar jny manus ek oln ddi bybhar kre. thik eki bhabe keanta thik tar dekhaneer jny ami bicar ebm dharmmiktake bybhar krb.”teamra sytan manusra yara mithya ebm kleser piche lukeate cao tara sasti pabe. kean jhd athba bnya asche teamader lukiye thakar sthan dhbms krte. mrtyur sng ekmn amader cukti muche yabe. mrtyur sthaner sng ekmn amader cukti kean kajei asbe na.”ykhn sei bhytnr sasti asbe tkhn teamra tar dbara pddlit hbe. yt bar tea-mader sasti asbe, tt bari se teamader niye yabe. tea-mader sasti hbe bhytnr. teamader sasti khub bhear-bela asbe ebm clte thakbe gbhir rat prynt. bartati sud-humatr beajhar pri ta teamake bhye kampiye tulbe. “tkhn teamra ei glpti bujhe: ekti manus tar pkse khubi cheat ekti bichanay ghumeabar cesta krechil. ebm tar ekti kmbl chil ya take acchadit krar pkse ythst chil na. bichana ebm kmbl dutii chil bybharer

ayeagy. teamader cuktigulio thik serkm.” prasim prbte prbhu yemn yuddh krechilen thik temn bhabei yuddh krben. gibiyeaner upkyak prbhu yemn ruddh hyechilen thik temni tini ruddh hben. prbhur ya kichu krbar ache ta tini krben. tini kichu ascryy kaj krben. te tini tamr kaj ses krben. tamr kaj hbe ekjn apriciter kaj. ekhn teamra sei sb jiniser biruddhe l dai krbe na. ydi teamra l dai kr tahle teamader ghire rakha ddigulir bamdhn area skt hye uthbe. ya ami sunechi ta thakbe apribriti. ye sb ktha ami sunechi ta prbhu srbsktiman, prthibir sasnkrtar mukh nihsrt. tai se sb kthar kean pribtrn hbe na. tamr kthit smst byapari ghtbe. ye bani ami teamader seanacchi ta mn diye sean. ek jn krsk ki sb smy tar ksete langl calay? na. se ki sb smy mati tairi kre? na. krsk mati tairi kre. tarpr bij bpn kre. bibhinn pddhtite se bibhinn bij bpn kre. krsk sulphar bij chday, tarpr se jirer bij matite chday. se gmer bij beane saribddh bhabe. ek jn krsk barligach bises sthane bpn kre. ek bises dhrner bij se reapn kre ssy kseter dhare. amader isbr teamader siksa debar jny ei pddhti bybhar krchen. ei udahrn dekhay ye manuske sasti debar smy isbr ksthi upaye sasti deben. sulphar bij madbar jny krsk ki dharalea damtoyal patatn bybhar kre? na! jira bij madbar jny ki krsk kean ctusse skt bybhar kre? na! ei ssyulir bij theke kheasa chadanear jny ek jn krsk ekti cheat lathi bybhar kre. ykhn keu ruti tairi krbar jny syke tairi kre se tkhn gmke atay curn kre. kintu se eta cir kal dhre kre na. se hytea er opr diye tar gheada ebm malbahi gadi caliy niye yete pare kintu eta smpurn curn hbe na. prbhu tamr leakder eki bhabe sasti diye thaken. prbhu srbsktimaner kach theke ei siksa ase. prbhu ascryy sb updes den. isbr styi prjnaban.

29

isbr blen, “ariyeler dike takao! ariyel, sei shr yekthane dayud tambu phelechen. bchrer pr bchr tar chuti abyahrt chil. ami ariyelke sasti diyechi. duhkh ar kan-nay shrtta bhre giyeche. kintu se amar cir kaler ariyel. “ariyel ami teamar caridike sainy meatayen krechi. ami teamar biruddhe yuddher durgsmuh tairi krechi. tumi prajit hle ebm matite mise gele. ekhn ami matite bhuter mtea teamar knthsbr sunte pai. teamar kth-agulea geananir mt dhulear mdhye theke ase.” teamar seura smkhyay ksudr dhuliknar mtea prcur. yara teamar prti nisthur tader smkhyay batase bhese yaoya bhusir mt. hthat erkm ghtbe: srbsktiman prbhu bhumikmp, birpat, hai-hilla diye teamake sasti deben. jhd, tibr batas ar agun sb kichu pudiye debe ar dhubms krbe. anek des ariyeler biruddhe yuddh krbe. ota hbe rater ek duhsbneri mt. sainyara ariyelke sasti debe. kintu ai sainyder kacheo seta sbpn hbe. tara ya cay ta pabe na. yen ek ksudhart manusar aharer sbpn dekha. ykhn manusta jege othe tkhno se ksudhart. yen ek trsnart manusar jler sbpn dekha. ykhn manusta jege othe tkhno se trsnart thake. siyeaner biruddhe l dai smst deser kseter esb ghtna styi hbe. ei smst des ya cay tara ta kichutei pabe na. cntkrt o bi-hbl ho. tumi mdyp hye uthbe kintu draksars theke ny. dekh ebm bibhl ho. tumi heamct khye pde yabe kintu surapane ny. prbhu teamake ghum kature banaben. bndh kre deben teamar duceakh. (bhah-

badira hbe teamar duceakh.) prbhu teamader matha dheke deben. (bhabbadira hbe teamar matha.) ami teamake blchi ye esb ghtnaguli ghtbe. kintu teamra amake bujhbe na. amar kthagulea teamar kache bndh o silmeahr kra bi-er mdhyer kthagulear mt mne hbe. tumi biti emn kauke dite par ye pde pare. kintu take ydi pde bl se blbe, “ami pde par na. karn biti bndh ebm ta ami khulte parb na.” attha tumi kauke biti dite par, ye pde pare na. sei leaktike pde blle se blbe, “ami ei bi pde parb na. karn ki bhabe biti pde hy ta amar jana ne.” amar prbhu blen, “ai manusra amar prti bhaleabasar ktha janiyeche. tader mukh nihsrt sbd amar prti smman janay. kintu tader hrdy amar theke anek dure. amake ye smman tara janay ta tader mukhsth kra manbik bidhismuh chada ar kichui ny. sutram ami amar sktisali o ascryyjn eyi-aklap diye leakeder bismy bihl kra abyahrt rakhb. oder jnani leakra tader jnan hariye phelbe. oder jnani leakra uplddhi krbar ksmtao hariye phelbe.” sei sb manus prbhur kach theke anek kichui lukiye rakhar cesta kre. tara mne kre ye prbhu kichutei bujhte parben na. tara andhkarer mdhye pap kaj kre. tara nijeder mdhye blabli kre, “amader keu dekhte pay na, keu janteo parbe na amra asle ke?” teamra asle bibhrant. teamra mne kr ye mati ar kumear sman. teamra bhabe ye tairi jinisti, ye take tairi kreche take blte pare, “tumi amake tairi krni!” eta asle ekta patrer mt ye tar srstikrtake blche, “tumi beajh na.” styti hl: kichu smy prei libanean uttr israyeler su-abadi krmil prbter mtea urbr caser jmi peye yabe ebm krmil prbt ghn arnyer mtea hbe. bdhir sunte pabe, bi theke pde seananea kthaguli; andh kuyasa o andhkarer mdhyeo dekhte pabe. prbhu grib manusder sukhi krben. israyele grib leakra israyeler sei pbitr ek jner name annd krbe. ykhn nisthur o ud-dht leakra ar thakbe na tkhn eta ghtbe. yara mnd kaj krar jny suyeag khumje beday sei sb leakder ptner pr eta ghtbe. sei sb leak leakder biruddhe mithye abhiyeag niye ase. adalte tara bicarkder jny phamd patar cesta kre. tara ain mene cla leakder biruddhe mithye bicar anar jny tader aini trke bibhranti srsti kre. sutram, prbhu yakeab pribarar sngre ktha blben. (ei sei prbhu yini abrahamke uddhar krechilen.) prbhu blen, “ekhn yakeab (israyeler leak) biibt o ljjit hbe na. tini tamr skl sisuder dekhen ebm blben ye amar nam pbitr, ami sb sisuder nijer hate tairi krechi ebm tara blbe ye yakeaber sei pbitr jnti (isbr) hlen khub bisist. ei skl sisurai israyeler isbrke srddha krbe. yader atma bipthe giyechil tara bujhte parbe ebm yara nalis krechil tara ucit siksa pabe.”

30

prbhu blen, “ei bidreahi sisuder dike dekh. tara amake many kre na. tara priklpna kre. kintu tara amake sahavy krte ble na. tara any deser sngre cukti kre. kintu amar atma ai dhrner cukti cay na. ei sb leakra tader paper sngre area anek pap yeag krche. ei sb sisura sahavyer jny misre yacche. kintu tara kkhnea amake jijnasa kreni, eta tara thik kaj krche ki na. tader asa misrer raja phren tader sahavye krbe. tara cay misr tader rkka kruk. “kintu ami blb misre lukiye thaka teamader pkse shayk hbe na.

misr teamader rkasa krte parbe na. teamader neta misriy shr sayane giyeche. ebm teamader ras-trudtra misriy shr hanese giyeche. kintu tara asaht hbe. tara emn ekta jatir upr nirbharsil yara sahavya krte aparg. misr hcche akrmny. pryajiniy sahavya ora dite parbe na. misr tader kache sudhumatr lija ebm bihbilta anbe.” yihudar dksine mru ancl negebher pranir jny barta. negebh hl ekti bipijink sthan. ei jaygati simh ebm drutgami bisakt sape bhrti. kintu kichu leak negebher mdhye diye misre yatayat kre. ei sb leak tader jinisptr gadhar pithe capiye niye yay. uter pither opr tader dhnsmpiti bye niye yaoya hy sei dese yar opr leake nirbhr kre ache, ye des tader sahavya krte aparg. ei akrmny desti hl misr. misrer sahavya kean kajei lagbe na. sutram ami misrer nam diyechi, “akrmny danb.” ekhn etake kean cihner opr lekh yate smst manus etake dekhte pay ebm eta likhe rakh ekta biyer mdhye. seser diner jny eguli lekh yate eguli sudur bhbisyte saksyispr cirkal thake. ei sb leak sisuder mtea. tara tader pitamatake many krte cay na. tara mithya ktha ble ebm isbrer bidhi sunte asbikar kre. tara bhabbadider ble, “bhbisyd-bani krea na! ya ya amader kra ucit se biyse sbpn dekhea na! amader styi ktha blea na. sundr jiniser ktha amader bl ebm amader mdhye bhal anubhutih sncar kr! amader sudhu bhal bhal jinis dekha! sei sb jinis dekha ya ya ghtbe! segulike amader theke brm dure sriye rakh! israyeler isbrer ktha amader beal na.” israyeler pbitr jnti blen, “teamra prbhur kach theke asa ei barta grhn krte asbikar krech. teamra pidn o mithyar opr nirbhr krte cao. esb kajer jny teamra apradhi. teamra asle phatl dhra umcu pracirer mtea. sei pracirer ptn hbe ebm ta cheat cheat tukreay print hbe. teamra cinamatir basner mtea bhenge cheat cheat tukreay print hbe. ei tukreaguli kean kajei lagbe na. teamra sei tukreaguleake grm kylar tukrea tealar kaje athba jlasya theke jl anar kaje bybhar krte parbe na.” prbhu, amar guru, israyeler pbitr jnti blen, “teamra ydi amar kache phire asa the surksit hbe. teamra ydi amar opr astha rakh tbei pabe asl skti. kintu teamader sant hte hbe.” kintu teamra ta krte cao na! teamra blbe, “na, amader paliye yaoyar jny gheada cai.” niscyi teamra gheaday cepe paliye yabe. kintu seura teamader pechne tada krbe. ebm seura teamader gheadar thekeo drutgami hbe. ek jn seu teamader bhy dekhabe ebm teamader ek hajar leak paliye yabe. ykhn pamcjin seu teamader bhy dekhabe tkhn teamra sbai oder kach theke paliye yabe. teamader senader ye jinista sudhumatr pde thakbe ta hl pahader opr ekti ptakar dnd. prbhu teamader prti tamr krna dekhate can. tini apeksa krchen. tini uthe damdate can ebm teamader aram dite can. prbhu isbr nyayprayn ebm yara prbhur krpar apeksay achen tara sukhi hbe. prbhu leakra siyeen prbter opr jerusaleme bas krbe. teamra endrnt thakbe na. prbhu teamader kanna sunben ebm tini teamader aram deben. prbhu teamader ktha sunben ebm tini teamader krpa krben. atite amar prbhu (isbr) teamader duhkh o durdasa diyechilen- seta chil teamader dainndiner ruti o jler mtea. kintu isbr teamader siksadata ebm tini teamader kach theke cirkal lukiye thakhen na. teamra nijeder ceakhe nijeder sikske dekhte pabe. teamra ydi jibner bhulptha cl, (dandike

athba bamdike) pichn theke ei kthagulea sunte pabe: “etai sthik pth. teamader ei pthei clte hbe.” teamader seana ebm rupeay acchadit murtiti ache. seisb murtismuh teamader papi kre tuleche. kintu teamra sei murtitider seba kra theke birt hbe. teamra eib murtitider neamra abjrnar mt phele debe. sei smy prbhu teamader jny brsti pathaben. teamra jmite bij bpn krbe. ebm sei jmi bhre uthbe teamader khadydrbye. teamader ssy smgrh khub bhalea hbe. teamader gbadipsumuh brht psucarn bhumiguleate carn krbe. teamader cahidamt prcur phsl hbe. teamader gadha o gbadipsu smuh (yegulike teamra jmi krsner jny bybhar kr) prcur primane utkrsttm jab khabe yegulea kamtayukt dnd o kudul diye chdanea. prtiti pahad ar tilay jlprun cheat cheat ndi thakbe. bhu manuser htya o bhu stmbh ddbmsr pr ei sb ghtbe. sei smy camder alea hbe suryer ceyeo ujbl. suryer alea hbe ekhnkar ceye satgun besi ujbltr. suryer ekdiner aleai hbe geata spthar sman. esb ghtbe tkhni ykhn prbhu tamr aht manusder ptti bamdhiben ebm mardhearer phle tader ye kst hyeche ta saraben. dekhea! prbhur nam bhudur theke asche. tamr readh ghn megher dheamyash ekti aguner mt. isbrer mukh readh pirpurn ebm tamr jibha ekti jblnt agnir mt. prbhur atma ekti bd ndr mt bedei cleche ytksn na tini aknth dube yan. prbhu desgulir biruddhe mamlala calaben. ota thik yen tini tader ‘dhibmsr chamknir’ bhetr jhamkacchen. seta hbe yen jatigulike bipthe niye yabar jny tar mukhe lagam deoya ache ya diye psuder niytnrn kra hy. sei smy, teamra sukker ngit geye uthbe. sei smyta hbe ekti chutir surur rater mt. teamra prbhur prbte hamtar smy khubi khushi hbe. teamra ykhn prbhu, israyeler silar kache upasna krte yabe tkhn teamra yatra pthe mdhur gan sune khushi hbe. prbhu tamr mhan sb skl manuske seanaben. prbhu skl manuske tamr readh neme asa sktisali hat dekhte badhy krben. sei bahu hbe mhan agnir mtea, ya kina sb kichukei pudiye phelte pare. prbhur ksmta hbe jhd o silabrstir mt. asur ykhn prbhur rb sunte pabe tkhn se bhiti hbe. ekti lathi diye prbhu asurke aghat krben. 32 prbhu asurke aghat krben ebm tar sngedhak o bina bajanea hbe. prbhu tamr mhan sktisali bahulea asurke prast krben. teaphtkebhu din theke tairi kre rakha hyeche. eti rajar jny tairi hyeche. etake khubi gbhir ebm bistrbhabhe tairi kra hyeche. sekthane prcur kath o agun ryeche. gndhker jblnt sreater mtea prbhur atma sekthane pemcheabe ebm take pudiye debe.

31

sahayyer jny misr abhimukhe yaoya leakder diked takao. tara gheada cay ei mne kre ye gheadara tader rkasa krbe. tara mne kre ye misrer aneguli rth o asbareahi sainy tader rkasa krbe. tara mne kre tara khubi nirapde ache. karn tader senabahini khubi bisal. leakder israyeler isbrer prti astha nei. tara prbhur kache sahavyo cay na. kintu prbhu jnani ebm tini tader smsay phelben. tara prbhur adeser pribtrnt ghtate pare na. prbhu dust leader (yihuda) biruddhe yuddh krben. ebm prbhu duskrtrkarider biruddhe yuddh krben yara tader sahavya krechil. misrer leakra nichki manus, isbr ny. misrer gheadaguli psumatr, atma ny. prbhu tamr bahuake kaje lagaben

ebm sahayyari des misrke prast krben. ebm (yihudar) ye smst leakra sahavy ceyechil tader prajy hbe. tara sbai ek sngle dhhms hbe. prbhu amake blechilen, “ekta simh athba simhsabk ykhn kean psuke khabar jny dhre se tkhn tar sikarer opr damday o grjn kre. tkhn kean kichui simhtike bhy dekhate pare na. ydi manus ase ebm cestao kre simhti bhit hy na. manus ythest hlla judte pare. kintu simh palay na.” eki bhabe srbstkiman prbhu asben siyea prbte. prbter opr prbhu yuddh krben. basar opr udnt pakhir mt srbstkiman prbhu jerusalemere hye yuddh krben. prbhu tamke rkse krben. prbhu jerusalemke prtirkse krben ebm take uddhar krben. 6 teamra israyeler sisura isbre birudhngami. teamader ucit isbrer kache phire asa. tkhni seana rupea diye teamader tairi kra murt-tir puja leakera chede debe. teamra styii aish murtti tairi krbar smy pap krech. eta styi ye asur trbarir sahavye prast hbe. kintu trbariti manuser trbari ny. asur dhhms hbe. kintu sei dhhms manuser trbari diye hbe na. asur isbrer trbari dekhe palabe. kintu yubkra dhra pdbe ebm tader das bananea hbe. tader nirapd shan dhhms hbe. tader netara prast hye tader ptaka tyag krbe. aish ktha prbhui blechen. prbhur agnisthan (bedi) siyeane ache. prbhur unun (bedi) jerualeme ache.

32

ami ya ya bli sean. ekjn rajar emn bhabe sasn kra ucit ya prjader mngl sadhn kre. netara ykhn leakder netrtb dey tkhn tader nirpeks o ucit siddhant neoya drkar. ydi esb ghtnaguli ghte tbe raja sei jaygar mteai hbe yekthane read o brsti theke amra nijeder rkse krte parb. eta hye uthbe suknea jmite jlprabh smuher mtea. eta hbe grm bhukhnde bisal pathr khnder sitl chayar mtea. leakra sahayer jny rajar kache yabe ebm tini ya blben leakra styi styii ta sunbe. ye sb leakra ekhn bibhrant tara sb kichu bujhte sksm hbe. yara spst ktha blte pare na tara spst o drut ktha blte parbe. tader leakder bdany ble daka hbe na. leabhi leakder keu udar blbe na. ek jn dust leak srbdai aru-cikr ktha ble. ebm tar mne pap kaj krar cintai thake. ek jn beaka leak kebl bhul kaj kre. se ykhn isbrer sngte ktha ble tkhnea prtarnapurn ktha ble. ek jn khl leak ksudhartke khabar dey na. isbrer bisye ajn ye manus se trsnartke jl dey na. sei dust leakti pap-buddhike astrer mtea bybhar kre. se grib manuser sb kichu atmsat krar priklpna kre. emnki ykhn grib leakti styi ktha blche sei dust leak grib manusder bisye mithya ktha ble. kintu bhalea neta bhalea ka-jeer priklpna kren ebm sei sb bhalea kaji take mhan netar asne bsay. teamader mhillader mdhye keu keu ekhno sant. teamra nijeder nirapd mne krch. kintu teamader uthe damdiye amar ktha seana ucit. mhi-lara, teamra nijeder nirapd mne krea. kintu ek bchr pr teamra smsyay pdbe. karn prer bchr teamra drak-saphl smgrh krte parbe na. smgrh krar mtea kean draksaphl tkhn thakbe na. mhillara teamra ekhn sant. kintu teamader bhit hoya ucit. mhillara teamra ni-jeder nirapd mne krch kintu teamader udbign hoya ucit. teamra sundr peasak khule duhkher peasak pr. teamra keamre jdiye rakh sei kapd. teamar duhkhe bharaeant stnyuglke sei sb duhkher kapd diye dheke

rakh.kamdea yehetu teamar jmi ssy suny. teamar draksakset ya eksmy phsl dit ta ekhn suny. amar leakder deser jny kamdea. kamdea, karn dese kamta-gach ar agachai jnmabe. kamdea sei sb shr o ghrbadir jny yeguli ek smy annde pripurn chil. leakra rajdhani, shr tyag krbe. prasad o durgguli pritykt hbe. leakra ghre bsbas krte parbe na. tara guhay giye bas krbe. bunea gadha o mes shre bsbas krbe. jibjintura sekhane ghas khete yabe. ytdin na isbr opr theke amader jny tamr atma prern kren ttdin eta clte thakbe. kintu bh-bisye ei mrubhumi uttr israyeler suurb abadi elaka krmile print hbe- sekhane nyaybicar biraj krbe. ebm krmil hbe sbuj bnbhumir mt. subicar sekhane bi-raj krbe. ei dharmikta cir kaler jny santi o nirapta ene debe. amar leakra ei sundr santipurn jaygar bas krbe. amar leakra nirapd tambute bas krbe. tara sant o santipurn jaygar bas krbe. kintu ei skl ghtna ghtar age jngltar ptn ghtate hbe. shrtike prast krte hbe. ei sb leakder mdhye keu keu prtiti jl prbhar dhare phsl bunbe. teamader gadha ebm gbadi psura er cari dike ghure bedabe o sbadhin bhabe khadygrhn krbe. teamra khub sukhi hbe.

33

dekh! teamra yara teamader kach theke kkhno kichu curi kreni, tader sngse jhgda krea ar tader jinis curi krea. teamra sei sb leaker bipkse yabe, yara kkhnea teamader bipkse yayni. tai ykhn teamra curi kra bndh krbe any leakra tkhn teamader kach theke curi krbe. teamra ykhn anyer bipkse yaoya bndh krbe tkhn any leakra teamader bipkse yaoya suru krbe. tkhn leakra blbe, “prbhu amader prtii sdy hean. amra apnar sa-hayyer jny apeksa krchi. prtidin skale amader skti din. amra bipde pdle amader rkse krun. apnar sk-tisali rb leakder bhyckit kre. ebm tara apnar kach theke dure palate cay. apnar mhtb desgulike paliye yete badhy krbe.” yuddhe teamra jinisptr curi krbe. sei sb jinis teamader kach theke niye neoya hbe. anek anek leak asbe. tara teamader dhnsmpd niye yabe. eta anekta sei smyer katha hbe ykhn ptngra ese ssy kseter sb phsl kheyey ney. prbhu khubi mhan. tini khub ucsthane bsbas kren. prbhu siyeanke sadhuta ebm dharmmiktay purn krben. jerusalem ntan khub dhni. jerusalemleer leak, teamra isbrer jnan o bicksnta dbara pripurn. teamra pritrnanprapt. teamra prbhuke srrddha kr ebm etai teamader dhni kreche. sutram teamra jan ye teamra seti kra abyahrt rakhbe. kintu sean! bartabahkra baire kamdche. ye sb bartabahkra santi anche tarai khub kamdche. rasta dhhms hye giyeche. pth diye keu hamtche na. manus tader tairi cukti bhng kreche. leakra saksy, prman kahan kichui bisbas krte caiche na. keu kauke srrddha krche na. des rugn o mrtpray. libanean mara yacche. sarean upitya susk o suny. ekda basn o krmile sundr gach jnmat, kintu ekhn suknea o suny. prbhu blen, “ami ekhn uthe damdab ebm amar mhtb dekhob. ekhn ami manuser kache gurutbpurn hye uthb. teamra aryey-jniy kaj krech. sei sb kaj hl khd ebm khdkutear mtea. sei sber kean muly nei. teamader atma aguner mt hbe ebm ta teamader peadabe. leakder peadanea hbe ytksn na tader had cune print hy. leakra kamta o bunea agachar mt drut pude yabe. “teamra dur deser

leak amar krmer ktha sean, teamra ye sb leakra amar kache achea tara amar ksmta smprke jan.” siyeaner papira bhiti. yara bhul kaj krechil tara bhye kampakhe. tara blche, “ei dhhmsatmk aguner mdhye amader keu ki bamcate parbe? ei annt aguner kache ke bas krte pare?” bhalea st manusra anyer takay leabh dey na. tai tara ai aguner mdhyeo bsbas krte parbe. ye sb leakra ghus ney na, yara any leakke khun krar priklnar ktha sunte cay na, yara kharap kajer priklnpay amsgrrhn kre na. tarao ucsthane nirapde bas krbe. umcu kellar dbara tara surksit thakbe. ei sb leakder kache sb smy jl o khabar thakbe. teamader ceakh rajake tamr sendryye dekhte pabe. teamra anek durer sei bhukhnditi dekhte pabe. teamra teamader atiter smsyar ktha bhabbe. teamra bhabbe, “keathay gel sei bidesira yara ktha blle tader ktha bujhtam na? keathay sei bhindesi krmi o kr adaykarir dli? keathay gel sei crra yara amader prtirksa durggulir gnna krt? tara sbai cle giyeche.” siyeaner dike takao. ei shrti amader dhrmiy chutir diner jny. jerusalemere dike takao ya ekti sundr bisramer jayga. jerusalem eka tambur mtea yake kkhno sranea yabe na. ye perekguli take nirdist jaygay dhre rekheche tader kkhno upde phela yabe na. tar ddiguli kkhnea chimde yabe na. karn prbhu srbsktiman sekhane ryeche. ei des cheat o bd ndi bestit jayga. kintu ei ndigulite seur neka ba sktisali jahaj thakbe na. teamra yara ei nekeaguleate kaj krch, tara ei ddiguli niye kaj kra bndh kre dite para. teamra mastulke ythest sktisali krte para na. teamra teamader pal khulte parbe na. karn prbhu amader bicark. prbhu amader bidhi prnet. prbhui amader raja. tini amader rkasa kren. tai tini amader ythest smpd deben. emnki pngu leakra yuddh theke prcur smpd labh krbe. sekhane bas kra keano leaki blbe na ya “ami rugn.” papmukt leakrai sekhane bas krbe.

34

smst jatismuh, amar ktha sean! khub kache ese teamader ei ktha seana ucit. prthibir ebm prthibir sb leak ei sb ktha sean. prbhu smst jati ebm tader sainyder prtiruddh. tini tader sklke dhhms krben. tini tader htaya kraben. tader dehguli baire chumde phele deoya hbe. tader srir theke durgndh bereabe. tader rkt pahad theke gdiye pdbe. pakanea kagier mt akas gutiye bndh hye yabe. nkstrra mara yabe ebm draksa gacher pata ba dumur patar mtea tader ptn hbe. akaser sb nkstr nst hye yabe. prbhu blen, “esb ghtbe ykhn akase amar trbari rkt dbara pritrpt hbe.”dekh! prbhur trbari ideamke kete dbikhndit krbe. prbhu eisb leakeder opr tamr bicar jari krechen ebm tader absyi mrtyu hbe. karn prbhu mne kren ideam o ideamer shr bsrar dhhmser smy esech. su-tram mes, gbadi psu o sktisali samdder dhhms kra hbe. tader rkte des purn hbe. tader crbite bhumi achadit hbe. ei sb jinisguli ghtbe karn prbhu sastir smy nirdharn krechen. ye sb leak siyeaner biruddhe anyay kreche tader sasti debar jny prbhu ekti bchr beche niyechen. ideamer ndismuh grm alkatאר mtea hbe. ideamer mati hbe peada gndhker mtea. sara dinrat jblbe agun. keu sei agun nebhate parbe na. ideam theke dheamya ber htei thakbe. ei des cir kaler jny

dhhms hye yabe. leakra ar kkhnea ai deser mdhy diye yatayat krte parbe na. pakhi ebm ksudr pranira ei deske dkhil kre nebe. pemca o damdkakra sekhane bsbas krbe. bisrnkhlar phite ebm bibhrantir pathr diye sei deske mapa hbe. okhankar netara ebm smbhrant leakra sasn krbar mt kichu pabe na. tara sbai gt hye thakbe. smst sundr badigulite kamta o bny jheapjhad jnmabe. bny kukur o pemca se skl badite bsbas krbe. bny jntura sekhane bsbas krbe. bd pakhira okhane giye otha ghaser mdhye bsbas krbe. bny bidalra bny kukurer snge ek sathe bsbas krbe. bny chagl tader bndhuder dakbe. nisacr psura sekhane khumje pabe bisramsthl. sekhane sapra basa bamdhbe. tara sekhane dim padbe. tara chayay asry nebe ebm sekhane dim pheateb. kintu bajpakhirao sekhane eker pr ek ese jutbe. prbhur bitir mdhye khumje dekh ebm pd. eka jiniso bad yabe na. sekhane lekha ache ye ai skl pranider ek jno niscihn hbe na. ek jno ngnihn hbe na. isbr ei ades diyechen ebm isbrer anta tader ektrit kreche. isbr siddhant niyechen tader smbdndhe tini ki krben. tarpr isbr tader jny eka jayga nirbactn krben. isbr ekti gndi kete tader jayga dekhiey deben. sutram pranira sei jaygake cirkalir jny dkhil kre nebe. sekhane tara bsbas krbe bchrer pr bchr.

35

susk mrubhumi khusi hye uthbe. mrubhumi andnit hbe ebm bede uthbe phuler mtea. mrubhumi pripurn hbe phuler bagane ebm nijer khisir ktha prkas krbe. mne hbe yen mrubhumi annde nache. mrubhumi uttr israyeler pain gacher jny bikhyat libaneaner bnancer mtea sundr hye uthbe. mrubhumi mnearm hye uthbe krmil pahad o sarean up-tykar mtea. eta ghtbe karn sb leak prbhur apar mhima dekhte pabe. amader isbrer sendry manus dekhte pabe. durbl bahuks sct kr. durbl hamtuke sct kr. leakra bhiti o bibhrant. sei sb leakder bl, “sct ho! bhiti hyea na!” dekh, teamader isbr asben ebm teamader seuder sasti deben. tini asben ebm teamader purskrt krben. prbhu asben ebm teamader rkasa krben. tkhn andh manusra ceakhe dekhte parbe. tader ceakh khule yabe. tkhn bdhirra sunte pabe. tader kan khule yabe. pngu manusra hriner mtea nece uthbe ebm yara ekhn ktha blte pare na tara geye uthbe sukker snagit. bsnter jl ykhn mrubhumite prbahit hbe tkhni esb ghtbe. bsnt neme asbe susk jmite. ekhn leakra mricake dekhche jler mtea kintu sei smy asbe prkrt jl-prbah. susk jmite kuyea thakbe. matir tla theke jl nih-srt hbe. ek smy yekthane bny jntura rajit krt sekhane lmba jlj udbhid jnmabe. sei smy sekhane eka rasta hbe. ei dirgh sdkke “pbitr sdk” name abhihit kra hbe. papi manusher sei pth diye hamtte anumiti deoya hbe na. ye sb nirbeadh leakra isbrer ktha bisbas kre na tara sei rasta diye hamtte parbe na. ek matr bhalea leakrai sei pthe hamtar yeagy hbe. sei rastay kean bipd thakbe na. manuske aghat krar jny sei rastay kean simh thakbe na. sei rastay kean bhyntkr jntu thakbe na. isbr dbara ye sb leakra rkasa peyech tarai ai pth diye hamtte. isbr tamr leakder mukt krben. sei sb leak tamr kache phire asbe. sei leakra ykhn siyeane asbe tkhn tara khusi hbe. manusguli cir kaler mtea sukhi hbe. tader sukh hbe tader mathar rajmukuter

mtea. annd o khusite tara pripurn hye uthbe. duhkh o yntrna tader kach theke dure, anek dure cle yabe.

36

yihudar raja hiskiyer bchrer rajtbkale asurer raja snherib yihudar durbhedy ngrgulite yuddh krte giyechilen. snherib sei shrgulike prast krn. snherib bisal senadl sh tamr senaptike jerusalemer raja hiskiyer biruddhe pathiyechilen. senapti o tar senadl lakhis tyag kre jerusaleme yay. tara dheapar mathe yaoyar pthe ye ucctr puskritini ache tar jler nler kache themechil. jerusalem theke senaptir snge ktha blte tinjn manus yay. era chilen hilkiiyer putr iliyakim, aspher putr yeayah o sibn. iliyakim chilen prasader pricalk. yeayah chilen nthirskk ebm sibn chilen rajpribarar scib. senapti tader blt, "asurer mhan raja ya blen ta hiskiyke giye bl. kthata hl:teamra kader kach theke sahayy pabar asa kr? ami bli, teamra ydi ksmta o supramrser sahayye yuddh krar opr asthasil ho- seta tkhn hbe apryeajniy. osb kichui ny, nichki buli matr. ekhn ami jante cai ye kar opr teamra et nirbhr krch ye amar biruddhe bidreah krte cao? teamra ki mne kr misr teamader sahayy krbe? misr bhana lathir mtea. teamra ydi smrthner jny sei lathir opr bhr dao, tbe eta teamader aghat krbe ebm teamader hater mdhye grter srsti krbe. misrer raja phrener opr sahayyer bisye keui astha rakhte pare na. kintu teamra hyeta blte parea, "amra amader prbhu isbrer opr sahayyer byapare asthasil." kintu ami jani yekthane leakra prbhur upasna krt sei sb bedi ebm pbitr sthangulike hiskiy dhhms kreche ebm hiskiy yihuda o jerusalemer leakder blche, "teamader sudhumatr jerusalemer ei beditite upasna kra ucit." ydi teamra ekhno yuddh krte cao tbe amar mnib asurder smrat teamader snge cuktibddh hben. ami prtisruti krchi teamra ydi gheaday cdar jny ythest manus jeagad krte par tbe ami teamader yuddher jny 2,000 gheada deb. kintu tbuo teamra amar mniber nithstrer kean senanaykkeo prast krte parbe na. tbu ken teamra misrer rthsmuh o asbareahi senabahinir opr nirbhr kr? ekhn teamra ki mne kr ami prbhur sahayy chadaai ei des dhhms krte esechi? prbhu amake blechen, "ei desti akrmn kr ebm etake dhhms kr." tkhn iliyakim, sibn o yeayah senaptike blen, "anugrh kre amader snge aramiy bhasay ktha blun. amra ei bhasa bujhi. yihudar bhasay amader snge ktha blben na, karn shrer deoyalar opr ye leakra bse ache tara apnar ktha sunte pabe ebm bujithe parbe." kintu senapti blt, "amar prbhu sudhumatr teamader o teamader mniber snge ktha blte pathan ni. amar mnib pracire bse thaka leakder sngeo ktha blte nirdes diyechen. aish leakder jny ythest khady o jl thakbe na. teamader mtea, odero nijeder bryj pdarth o nijeder prsrab khete hbe." tkhn senapti ihudi bhasay jeare cemciye uthl, "mhan raja, asurer rajar barta sean:hiskiyke teamader thkabar suyeag dio na. amar ksmta theke se teamader bamcate parbe na. hiskiyer ktha bisbas kr na. se blbe, 'prbhur prt asthasil ho' prbhu amader rkasa krben. prbhu asurder rajake ei shrke prast krte deben na.' esb ktha bisbas krbe na. teamra hiskiyer osb ktha sunea na. asur rajar ktha sean. asur raja blen, "amader cukti kra ucit. teamra shrer baire amar

kache esea. tkhn sb manusi ghre pherar jny mukt hbe. prtyek manus tar bagan theke draksa khaoyar bisye mukt hbe. ebm prtyek manusi tar dumur gach theke dumur khete parbe. prtyek manus tar nijer kuyea theke jl pan krte parbe. yt din prynt ami na asb ebm teamader prtyekke teamader nijeder deser mtea ekti dese niye yete parb, tt din prynt teamra eta krte parbe. sei ntun dese teamra bhal ssy o ntun draksars, ruti o draksar bagan pabe." hiskiyke teamader prtarna krte dio na. se ble, "prbhu amader rkasa krbe." kintu ami teamader jijnasa kri, any des smuher kean debta ki asurder rajar hat theke tader dessmuh rkasa krte sksm hyeche? na! hmatar o arpder debtara keathay? tara prast! sphrbyimer debtara keathay? tara prajit hyeche. tara ki smriyake amar ksmta theke rkasa krechil? na! any dessmuher kean debta ki amar hat theke tader des rkasa kreche? na! prbhu ki jerusaleme amar hat theke rkasa krte paren? na!" kintu jerusalemer leakra nirb hysa thakl yehetu raja hiskiy nirdes diyechen sehetu tara senaptike kichui blt na. karn rajar ades chil, "take kichu bealea na." tarpr prasader pricalk iliyakim (hilkiiyer putr), rajpribarar scib sibn ebm nthirskk yeayah (aspher putr) hiskiyer kache gelen. tamra nijeder duhkh prkas krbar jny tamder jamakapd chimde phellen. tamra hiskiyke asurer yabtiy bktby seanalen.

37

raja hiskiy aish ghtnar ktha sunechilen. tarpr tini tamr duhkh dekhaneay jny nijer peasak chimde phellen. tarpr hiskiy duhkhher bisas peasak prlen ebm prbhur mndire gelen. hiskiy prasader pricalk iliyakim, rajpribarar scib sibn o yajkder mdhye prbinder amearer putr bhabbadi yisaiyr kache pathalen. tamra duhkh prdrsrer jny bisas peasak prechil. emra yisaiyke blen, "raja hiskiy tader ades diyechen ye aj duhkh o kst bheager bisas din. ajker dinti hbe khub duhkhher. ajker dinta hbe sei dintar mtea ykhn kean sisur jnmanear smy hye yabe athc mayer srir theke beriyee asar mtea blsali na hoyay se bereate parbe na. senaptir mnib, asurder raja take jibnt isbrke bidrup krte pathiyeeche. teamader prbhu isbr hyeta aish bisyuguli sunteo paren. prbhu hyeta prmano krben ye seura bhul krche. sutram ye sb leakra bemce ache tader jny prarthna kr." raja hiskiyer adharikara yisaiyr kache upsthit hn. yisaiy tader blen, "teamra teamader mnib hiskiyke janao: prbhu blen, 'senaptir ktha sune bhii hte hbe na' asur rajar 'nabalkra' amar name yesb kutsa kreche seguli bisbas krbe na. dekhea ami asurer biruddhe ekti atma pathab. asurer raja tar deser bipd smprkrit ekti strkbarta pabe. sutram se tar dese phire yabe. sei smy ami take tar desei trbarir aghate htya krb." raja asur ekti khbr pel. sei khbre bla chil, "kusdeser raja tirhkh teamar snge yuddh krte asche." sutram asurraj lakhis tyag kre libna cle gelen. senapti ei barta peye libnate yuddhrt asurrajer kache cle gelen. se hiskiyer kache dutl pathal. dutke blt, "tumi yihuda raj hiskiyke ei kthaguli bl:teamra ye isbrer opr asthasil tar dbara beaka hyea na. ektha bl na ye, 'isbr jerusaleme asurrajer kache prajit hte debe na. teamra sunech asurer raja anyany deser ki abstha kreche. se tader sm-

purn dnbms kreche. tahle teamra ki rehah pabe? na! tader sei debtara ki tader rkasa krechil? na! amar purbpurusrai tader skllke dnbms kreche. tara geasn, harn, retsph ebm tlshr nibasi edner leakder dnbms kreche. hmater raja keathay? arpdar raja keathay? sphrbyim ngrer raja keathay? keathay hena o ibar bara raja? tara sklei binasprapt! tara sklei dnbms hyeche. hiskiy bartabahker hat theke cithigulea niye pdlen. tarpr tini prbhur mdndire gelen. tarpr tini cithigulea khule prbhur samne rakhlen. hiskiy prbhur kache prarthna suru krlen. blen: srbsktiman prbhur, israyeler isbr, apni krub dutder opre rajar mt bse ryechen. apni, ekmatr apnii prthibir sb rajyer sask. apnii prthibi o sbrger srstiktra. prbhur anugrh kre amar ktha sunun. prbhur, ceakh mele bartatir dike takan. jibnt isbr, apnake apman kr-bar jny snherib yesb ktha likhechen seguli dya kre sunun. etai sty, prbhur, asurer raja sei sb desgu-like binas kreche. sei sb desur murtitdore asurraj pudiyechhe. kintu tara styikarer debta chil na. tara chil kebl manusar tairi kath o pathrer murtti. sei karnei asurraj tader dnbms krte perechil. kintu apnii prbhur amader isbr! sutram asurraj kbl theke amader rkasa krun. tahle anyany smst desgulio jante parbe ye apnii prbhur, apnii ekmatr isbr. tkhn amearer putr yisaiy hiskiyer ei barta pathalen. bartatite tini blen, “prbhur israyeler isbr blechen, ‘teamra asurer raja snheriber bartar bisye amar kache ye prarthna krechile ami ta sunechi.’ ‘eta hl snheriber bisye prbhur barta:asurer raja, siyeaner kumari knya (jerusalem) teamake gurtpurn ble mne kre na. teamar jny se hase. jerusalem knya, teamake niye se mja kre. kintu tumi kake apman o bidrup krech? kar biruddhe tumi ktha blech? tumi israyeler pbirtmri bireadhi chile. tumi emn habbbhab krle yen tumi isbrer ceye anek bhalea. tumi teamar adhikarikder prbhur, amar isbrke bidrup krte pathiyechile. tumi blechile, ‘ami khub ksbmtasmpnn. amar bhu yuddhyan ache. amar skti diyei ami libeananke prast krechilam. ami libeananer srbbeacc prbte areahn krechilam. ami libeananer mhan gachgulike kete phele diyechilam. ami uc-tcm prbtgulite ebm arnyer gbhirtm amse esechilam. ami kupsmuh khnn krechilam ebm ntun jayga theke jlpan krechilam. ami amar hater talu diye misrer ndike suny kre diyechilam ebm ai deser opr hemte diyechilam.’ ami ya blechilam tumi ki ta seanni? ‘ami (isbr) anekdin age priklpna krechilam. ami pracinkalei priklpna krechilam. ebm ekhn ami ta ghtab. ami teamader sktisai shrgulike bhene phelte ebm segulike pathrer stupe print krte diyechilam. ei shrgulir leakgulear kean ksmta chil na. tara chil bhut o bibhrant. tader abstha emn hyechil yen ekhuni oder pray ghaser mt kete phela hbe. badir phalte ghye otha ghye yemn bd hbar age mre yay, temnni shrbasider abstha chil. ami teamader yuddher bisy sb jani. ami teamader bisramer bisyeo jani. ykhn teamra yuddhe yao tao ami jani. ami jani kkhn teamra yuddh theke phire as. kkhn teamra amar opr rege giyechile tao ami jani. hyam, teamra amar opr rege chile. ami teamader grbit bidrup sunechi. tai ami teamader nake lagam deb. ebm mukhe lagab dhatb lagam. tarpr teamra ye pth diye esech sei pth diyei teamader pherab.” tkhn prbhur hiskiyke blen, “ami teamake ekti cihn dekhah.

sei cihn prman krbe ye ei kthaguli styi. teamra bij bpn krte sksm chile na, ateb ei bchr teamra gt bchrer ssy theke apnii jmanea ssy khabe. kintu tin bchrei tumi teamar nijer kean bij thekei khabar mtea phsl pabe. tumii sei bijguli lagabe ebm ythest primane khadyssy pabe. tumi draksagach reapn krbe ebm tar phl khabe. “yihuda pribarer sdsyra yara paliye giyechil ebm yara jibit ryeche tara abar badte thakbe. tara hbe sei sb gacheder mt yader sikt matir anek gbhire thake ar phl thake matir opre. karn ekhno keu keu bemce thakbe. tara jerusalemre baire cle yabe. siyeen prbt theke jibitra aste thakbe.” srbsktiman prbhur gbhir bhaleabasa eibsghtabe. tai prbhur asurer raja bisye ektha blen: “se ei shre asbe na. se ei shrer dike tir chumdbbe na. se ei shre tar brm anbe na. ei shrke akrmn krte se dhibi banabe na. se tar asar pthe phire yabe. se ei shre phire asbe na. prbhur ei sb blen! ami ei shrtike nirappta o surksa deb. ami amar nijer jny ebm sebk dayuder jny esb krb.” sei rate prbhur dut asurer sibire giye 185,000 leakke htaya krlen. skale uthe leakera dekhil ye caridike sbdeh chdanea. tai asurraj snherib ninbite phire giye sekhane! sbbas kra suru krl. ek din snherib tar debta nisreaker mdndire giye tar upasna krechil. sei smy tar dui putr adrmmlk o sretsrs tale trbarir aghate htaya krl. tarpr tara arart dese palal. ar snherib putr esrhddean asurer ntun raja hl.

38

sei smy hiskiy asusth hye mrtpray hye pdechilen. amearer bhabbadi yisaiy tamke dekhthe yan. yisaiy rajake blen, “prbhur amake ei kthaguli apnake blte blechen: ‘tumi sigrh mara yabe. sutram tumi teamar pribar prijnke janiye yao teamar mrttyu hle tader ki kra ucit. tumi ar susth hye utthe na.’” hiskiy upasna grher dike mukh kre prarthna suru krlen. tini blen, “prbhur smrn kre dekhun ami srbanthkrne apnar prkrt seba krechi. apni yesb jiniske bhal blechen ami kebl se sbi krechi.” tarpr hiskiy kannay bhene pdlen. yisaiy prbhur kach theke ei barta pelen: “hiskiyer kache giye take bl ye prbhur, teamar purbpurus dayudder isbr blechen, ‘ami teamar prarthna sunechi. ami teamar ceakher jl dekkechi, tai ami teamar ayu area 15 bchr badiye deb. ami teamake ebm ei shrke asur rajar hat theke sksa krb.” 22 kintu hiskiy yisaiyke jines krlen, “prbhur kach theke emn ki snket peyechen ye tar theke prmanit hy ami abar bhalea hye utthb? ki sei snket yar theke beajha yabe ye ami abar prbhur mdndire yete sksm hb?” prbhur ya ya krben blechilen tar jny ei sei prbhur snket cihn: “teamar smy nirnayk serghdi alser simdir dike takao. ds pa pichiye asar jny ami simdite chaya tairi krchi. suryer chaya ds dhap phire yabe yekthane age seti chil.” 21 sei smy yisaiy hiskiyke blen, “tumi dumur phl themtea kre teamar kst ghayer opr rakh. tarpr tumi susth hye utthe.” hiskiy susth hoyar pr cithi lekhen. cithiti hl: ami mne mne blechilam brddh hbar jny bamcb. tbe sei smyta chil amar mrttyupthyatri leakder mtea patalar phtke yaoyar smy. ekhn amar smst smy ami sekhane! atibahit krb. sutram ami blechilam: “jibitder dese ami ar kkhn prbhur iyake dekhthe pabea na. ami ar kkhn prthibite leakder jibit dekhthe pab na. amar jibnke tchnch kre amar kach theke sriye neoya

hyeche. tamti yemn tamt theke kapder tukrea kete ney temn kre ami amar jibne kete cheat krechi. ek dinei apni amay ses kre diyechen. sara rat dhre ami simher mt citkar kre kemdechilam. kintu simher had khabar mt amar sb asa-akankha bhene curmar hye giyechil. matr ek dine apni amar jibner prismapti ghtiyechilen. ami ekthi ghughur mtea kemdechilam, amar ceakhguli klant hyechil, kintu tbou ami sbrger dike takiye chilam. amar prbhu, “matr ekdiner md-hye apni amar jibner prismapti enechen. ami khubi smkter mdhye ryechi. amake sahayyer prtisruti din.” ami ki blte pari? amar prbhu amake blechilen ki ki ghtbe ebm tiniu se bykti yini se sb ghtaben! eisb sm-sya brabari amar atmay ryeche. tai geata jibn dhrei ami ekhn nmr hb. prbhu amar ei kthin smyke amar atmar punrujjibner jny bybhar krun. amar atmake skt o sbasthyban krte shayta dan krun. amake susth hte sahayy krun. amake punray bamcte sahayy krun. dekh amar smsya cle geche. ekhn amar santi ache. apni amake khub bhalbasen. apni amake kbre pcte denni. apni amar sb papke ksma kre diyechen. dure phele diyechen. mrt leakra apnar prmsar gan gay na. patale leakra apnar prmsa kre na. mrt leakra sahayyer jny apnar upr bisbas rakhe na. tara matir bhetre ekta grte cle yay. ar, kkho ktha blte pare na. leakra yara aj amar mt bemce ache, tarai apnar prmsa kre. ekjn pitar tar ntander bla ucit ye apnar prti astha rakha yay. tai ami bli: “prbhu amake rkasa krechen. tai amra prbhur mdndre jibnbhr gan geye ebm gan bajiyee yab.”

39

ai smy, bldner putr mreadk-bldn babiler raja chilen. tini hiskiyer kache cithi o uphar pathan. karn tini sunechilen hiskiy asuth thakar pr susth hye uthchen. ei ghtna hiskiyke khubi khushi kre. tai tini mreadk-bldner dutder tamr keasagarer sb mulyban jinis dekhale. hiskiy tamder dekhale seana, ru-pea, msla o mulyban gndh drby. tini tamr astragaro tamder dekhale. tamr ya kichu chil sbi dekhale. tamr prasade o rajye ye sb jinis chil tini sb tamder dekhale. tkhn bhabbadi yisaiy hiskiyer kache giye jijnasa krlen, “aisb leakra ki bli? tara keatha theke apnar kache el?” hiskiy blen, “sudur babil theke ora amake dekhthe esech.” tkhni yisaiy jante cailen “apnar grhe tara ki ki dekh!” hiskiy blen, “tara amar prasader sb kichui dekkehe. ami tader sb smpti dekhiechi.” tkhn yisaiy hiskiyke blen: “srbsktiman prbhur bani sunun. ‘apnar o apnar purbপুরusder sb smpti ya smgrhit hyechil ebm dirghkal dhre rksit chil ta sei din babile cle yabe. kichui thakbe na!’ srbskti-man prbhu esb blechen. ar apnar nijer cheledero babile niye yaoya hbe. tara babiler rajar prasader krm-cari hbe. kintu tara hbe npumsk.” tkhn hiskiy yisaiyke blen, “prbhur ei bartati khub bhalea.” hiskiy eta blechilen karn tini bhebechilen “ami ytksn raja thakb tksn prkrt santi o nirapta thakbe.”

teamader isbr blen, “sbsti, amar leakra sbstite thakea! jerusalem prti dyalu hye ktha bl. jerusalemke bl, ‘teamar seba khar smy ses. teamar paper muly tumi diyech.’” jerusalem yt pap kreche tar dbigun sasti prbhu take diyechen. sean ekjn manus citkar krche! “mrur mdhyeo prbhur jny pth prstut kr! mrustre amader isbrer jny pth tairi kr! prtyek upytka purn kr. prtyek pahad prbtke kr smtl. amka-bamka ras-take sea ja kr. asman jmike msn kr. tkhni prbhur mhima bujhte parbe. sbai ek sng dekhthe pabe prbhur mhima. hyam, prbhu nijei blechen esb ktha!” ekthi knthsbr bli, “ktha bl!” tkhn leake bli, “amader ki bla ucit?” ai knthsbr bli, “manus cir kal bamce na, tara asle ghaser mtea. tamder dharmmikta bunea phuler mtea. prbhur kach theke asa ekthi sktisali batas ghaser opr diye bye yay. ghas mre yay, bunea phul jhre pde.” hyam smst leak ghaser mtea. ghas mre, bunea phul jhre pde. kintu amader isbrer baky cir kal theke yay.” siyeaner prti susmacarer bartabahk, prbter opr theke citkar kre susmacar ghasna kre dao. jerusalem prti susmacarer bartabahk, bhy peo na, cemciye ktha bl! yihuday smst shre ei khbr ghasna kre dao: “dekh, ekhane teamader isbr achen. prbhu, amar sadprbhu ksmatash phire aschen. sb manuskei sasn krte tini tamr ksmta bybhar krben. dekh, tamr purskar tamr sng ryeche ebm tamr mjuri tamr samne ryeche. mes-palk ye bhabe tar mesder netrb dey prbhuo temni tamr leakeder netrb deben. nijer bahu diye prbhu ektrit krben mesder. tini messabkder keale tule rakhen. tader mayera prbhur picn picn hamtbe. nijer hate ke smudr mepechen? akas mapte ke tamr hat bybhar krechen? prthibir dhulikna mapte ke tamr patr bybhar krechen? ke damdipallay pahad prbt ojn krechen? prbhu esb krechen! prbhur atmar ki kra ucit keu kkho bleni. ye sb kaj prbhu krechen ta kib-habe krte hbe ta kean bykti prbhuke pramrs deyni. prbhu ki karo kache sahayy ceyeche? kean bykti ki prbhuke nyayprayn hte sikhiyeche? keu ki kkho prbhuke jnan dan kreche? keu ki kkho prbhuke jnani kre tuleche? na! ei sb prbhu nijei janten. dekh, prthibir sb desi ekthi baltite cheat ek pheamta jler mt. prbhu ydi tamr durbrti desgulike ene ojn mapar yntre capan tader abstha hbe dhuliknar mt. libaneaner sb gacho prbhur jny jbalaneer pkse ythest ny. utsrger jny bdh hte libaneaner sb psuo ythest ny. isbrer tul-nay, prthibir smst jatugli kichui ny. isbrer sng tulna kr. prthibir sb desi mulyhin. isbrer sng karea ki tulna krte par! na. tumi ki isbrer chbi aamkte par? na. kath athba dhatu diye keu keu murtti banay. ar sei murttikey tara debta ble mne kre. ek jn smrik murtti banay. any srmmikra seana-rupa diye murttir jny alnkar banay. asl amser jny tara beche ney bises kath, karn bises dhnrer kather pcn dhre na. tarpr tara dks kathmistrir kheamj kre. tarpr chuteer mistri ekthi “murtti” tairi kre yeta pde yabe na. tumi niscyi asl styta janea, janea na ki? teamake niscyi anek bchr age keu bleche! tumi niscyi bujhte parch ke prthibita tairi kreche! prbhui styikarer isbr! tini prthibir brt-ter opr bse thaken. tamr tulnay manus ghas phdim-er mtea. bstrkhnder mtea tini akaske mele dhren. akaser tlay bsar jny tini take tambur mt bichiye dhren.

tini saskder gurutbhin kren, tini prthibir bicarkder kren smpurn mulyhin. sei sb saskra cara gacher mtea. tader matite reapn kra hy, kintu sikd gadar agei isbr sei sb cara “gachder” opr diye bye yan ebm sei sb cara gach mre suknea hye yay. batas tader khdkutear mtea udiye niye yay. pbitr isbr blen: “amar snge karo tulna krte parbe ki? na! keu amar sman ny. akaser dike takao. taraguli tairi kreche ke? akaser “senader” srstikrta ke? ke sb tarader nam jane? styikarer isbr prcnd sktisali o ksmataban, tai kean tara hariye yay na.” yakeaber leakra, esbi sty! israyel, teamaro ei sb bisbas kra ucit! tbu ken teamra blch: “amra kemn bhabe jibnyapn krchi ta prbhu dekhte paben na ebm amader sasti dite parben na?” teamra niscyi sunechea ebm janea ye prbhu isbr atynt jnani. tini ya janen manus ta sikhte pare na. prbhu kkhno klant hn na ebm tamr bisramer pryajin nei. prbhu prthibir smst prtynt ancl srsti krechen. tini cir kal bemce thakben. prbhu durblke sbl hte sahavy kren. ksmtahinder ksmataban kren. yubkrao klant hye pde ebm tader bisramer pryajin hy. tarao matite heamct khye pde yay. kintu prbhute bisbasi leakra igl pakhir ntun dana gjanear mtea abar sktisali hye othe. ei sb leakra st dedleo durbl hy na, klant hye pde na.

41

prbhu blen, “durbtri desguli sant ho, amar kache esea. jatiguli punray sktiman hye uthuk. amar kache ese ktha bl. amra ek snge bse thik kre neb ke thik kei ba bethik. amake eib prngulir uttr dao: purb theke asa leaktike ke jagiyechil? tini yekthanei yan, nyay tamr snge ache. tini tamr trbari diye jatigulike prast kren. tara dhulea balite print hy. tini tar dhnuker sahavy rajader prajit kren. tara batase ude yaoya khdkutear mtea paliye yay. tini senader dhaoya kren, kintu kkhno aghat pan na. yekthane tini kkhno yanni se sb sthane yaben. esb ghtnar karn ke? ke ei sb krechen. ke prthm thekei sb manuske dak diyechil? ami prbhu, esb krechilam. ami prbhu, amii prthm, amii ses. teamra, durbtri sthaner leakra takao. bhiti ho! teamra prthibir durbtri sthaner leakera bhye kampea. ekhane ese amar ktha sean.” ebm tara esechil. “srmikera eke anyke sahavy kare. sktisali hte eke anyke utsah dey. ek jn krm murti bananear jny kath kate. se sbrnkarder utsahit kre. any srmik hatudi diye dhatuke msnr kre teale. tarpr sei krmitti any krmike bhari dhatb kheaper mdhye dhatuti dhole take pitiiye bihinn rkmr jinis tairi krar jny utsahit kre. ai ses srmikti dhatb kajer smbndhe ble: “eiti bhalea. eti khule asbe na.” tarpr se murtitike perek diye kean ekti bhittir opr emn bhabe bsiye dey yate seta ndte ba pdte na pare!” prbhu blen: “israyel, tumi amar das. yakeab, teamake ami beche niyechi. tumi abrahamer pribar theke esech ye amake bhalbast. tumi bhu durer dese chile, kintu ami teamar kache pemche yai. ami teamake dursthan theke dekechilam. ami teamake blechilam ye tumi amar sebk. ami teamake beche niyechi ebm ami teamake batil krini. cintit hyea na, ami teamar snge achi. bhiti hbe na, ami teamar isbr. ami teamake sktisali krb. teamake sahavy krb. teamake amar bhal dksin hst diye smrthn deb. dekhea, kichu leak teamar opr ruddh. kintu

tara ljiti hbe. yara teamar snge trk kre tara here yabe ebm adrsy hbe. yara teamar biruddhacrn kre tader tumi khumjbe kintu dekhte pabe na. ye sb leak teamar biruddhe yuddh krechil tara sklei pureapuri bhabe adrsy hye yabe. ami prbhu teamar isbr, teamar dan hat dhre ami achi. ebm ami teamake bli: bhiti hbe na! ami teamake sahavy krb. mulyban yihuda bhiti hbe na! amar priy israyeler leakra bhyckit hbe na! ami styii teamader sahavy krb.” prbhu nijei aib blen. israyeler pbitrtn (isbr) yini rksakrta tinni ei sb blechen: “dekha, ami teamake ekti ntun ssy mada yntner mtea baniyechi. sei yntner anekgulea dharalea churi ache. krskra ei sb bybbhar kre kheasa bhanar kaje, yate tara ssy theke alada hte pare. tumi prbtgulikae ai ssy madar mtea bhene phelbe. tumi tader batase chumde phelbe. batas tader bye niye dure cle yabe ebm biksipt krbe. tkhn tumi khusi hbe ebm prbhur mdhye sthit hye annd krbe. israyeler pbitrtn isbrer jny tumi grbit hbe.” “dridr o abhahi leakra jler jny kheamj krbe. kintu tara khumje pabe na. tara trsnart, tader jihba susk. ami, israyeler isbr, tader prarthnar jbab deb. ami tader tyag krb na, mrte deb na. ami suknea pahader opr diye ndike prbahit krab. uptykay uptykay biye deb jlbhra ndi. mruke kre tulb jle bhra hrd. jlprbah bye yabe suknea bhu-mite. mrubhumite gach jnmabe. sekhan thekbe ers, babla, jlpai, tasur, debdaru o pain gach. leakra ei jin-iguli dekhbe. ebm tara jante parbe prbhui ei krm krechen. manus ei sb dekhte pabe, tara bujhte suru krbe ye israyeler pbitrtn (isbr) eguli srsti krechen.” yakeaber raja prbhu blen, “es. amake teamar yukti bl. amake teamra prman dekhao ebm amra thik kre deb keanta sthik. teamader murtitider ese amader bla ucit ki ghtechi “surute ki ki ghtechil? bhbsiye ki ghtbe? bluk amader! amra tader kach theke sunb. tkhn amra jante parb pre ki ghtbe. pre ki ki ghtbe ta teamra amader janao. tarpr amra teamader styikarer debta ble bisbas krb. kichu kr! bhal na hy mnd kichu ekti kre dekhao! tkhn amra mene neb tumi jibnt ebm teamakei amra mene clb. “dekhea. teamra murt-tira asle kichui no. teamra kichui krte parbe na! ye kean akrmny leaki teamar puja krte caibe.” “ami uttr dike ekti leakke jagalam. se purbdik theke, yekthane suryeady hy, sekhan theke asche. se amar nam jp kre. ye manus ght tairi kre se bhije matir opr diye hamte. thik eki rkm bhabe ei bises leakti rajader pddlit kre.” ke amader ei sb ghtar agei blechil? takei amader isbr bla ucit. teamader mdhye kean murti ki eib blechil? na! sei sb murtitider keui kichu blte pare ni. sei sb murtitira kean kthai blte pare ni. tara teamader kean ktha sunteo pay ni. ami prbhu, srbprthm siyeanke ei sb ghtnar ktha bli. ami jerusaleme ei barta niye ek jn bartabahk pathiyechilam: “dekha teamader leakra phire asche.” ami aib murtitider dekechilam. tara keui kean kichu blar mt ythest jnani ny. ami tader prsn krechilam kintu tara kean uttr dite pareni. ei sb debtara asle kichu ny. tara kichui krte pare na. sei sb murttiguli asle ekebare mulyhin.

42

“ami amar daser dike takai! ami take smrthn kri. se hcche sei jn, yake ami beche niyechilam. ami take

niye sntust. tar opr ami amar atma rekhechi. se nyaysngt bhabe jatismuher bicar krbe. pthe-gbate se citkar krbe na. se tibr citkar krbe na athba tar gla leakder mdhye seana yabe emn krbe na. se bhdr hbe. jlayer dhare giye otha agacha se kkhno bhanbe na. durbl agunkoe se kkhno nibhiye debe na. se nyay bhabe bicar krbe ebm styke ber krbe. prthibite nyay bicar na ana prynt se durbl hbe na, athba nispest hbe na. durbrti sthaner leakra tar siks-samalay asthaban hbe.” prbhhu prkrt isbr, tini ei sb blechen. prbhhu akas banyechen. tini akaske sara bisber opr chdiye diyechen. tini prthibir sb kichur srstiktra. tini prthibir prtiti manuske sbas-prsbas diye bamciye rekhechen. prthibir opr yara hemte beday tader prtyek leakke tini ekti atma den. “ami teamader prbhhu, sthik kaj krte teamader dekechilam. ami teamader hat dhrechi. ami teamader rkasa krechi ebm teamader madhyme ami leakder snge ekti kukti krechi. tumi smst jatigulir jny ekti aleasbrup hbe. tumi andh leaker ceakh khule debe ebm tara sb kichu dekte pabe. bhuleak kyedkhanay bndi; tumi tader mukt kre debe. bhuleak bas kre andhkare, jeler theke baire asbar jny tader tumi netrbt debe. “amii prbhhu. amar nam yiheaba. amar mhima ami aprke deb na. ye mhima amar paoya ucit sei prsma murttider ami nite deb na. surutei ami blechilam, kichu ekta ghtbe. ebm aish jinis ghtechil. ebm ekhn any kichu ghtar agei, teamader ami bbbisye ki ghtbe se smbndhe janab.” prbhur uddesye gao ntun gan. teamra dur deser leakra, teamra dur deser nabikra, teamra smudrer pranira, teamra durbrti jaygar leakra prbhur prsma kr! mrubhumi o shr, purb israyeler kedrer grannguli prbhur prsma kr. selabasira anndgit gao! prbtsrng theke teamra geye oth. tara prbhuke mhimambit kruk. dur deser leakra prbhur prsma kruk. prbhhu blban sainyer mt cle yaben! tini hben yuddh krte prstut manuser mt. tini prcnd uttejtit hye uthben. tini kamdben, uccsbre citkar krben ebm tar seuder prajit krben. “dirghdin dhre ami kichui blini. ami nijeke smyt kre rekhechilam, blini kean kichui. kintu ekhn ami prsb krte yacche emn ek mhi-lar mtea citkar kre kamdb. ami jeare jeare ssbde prsbas neb. ami pahad-prbt dhhms krb. ami sekhane jn-maneya smst gachpalake sukiye deb. ami ndike print krb suknea jmite. ami jlasye sukiye deb. tarpr ami andhder netrbt deb ek ajana pthe ye sb sthane tara kkhno yayni. andhder niye yab sei sb sthane. tader jny andhkarke aleamy kre deb. ruks jmike msrn kre tulb. ami ya prtsrutiti diyechilam ta sbi krb ebm amar leakder chede yab na! kintu keu keu amake mene cla bndh kreche. aish leakder seanay bamdhanea murtti ache. tara aish murttider ble, ‘teamrai amader debta,’ ye leakra tader murttigulite astha rakhe, tara mukh phiriye nebe ebm lja pabe. “teamra, bdhir leakra amar ktha teamader seana ucit. andh leakra, teamader amake dekha ebm amar dike takanea ucit.” sara prthibite amar sebk (israyeler leakjn) sb ceye andh. ye bartabahkke ami prthibite pathiyechi sei sbceye bdhir. ye leaktir snge ami bndeabst krechilam, prbhur das se-i sbceye besi andh. amar das anek mhan jinis dekheche, kintu se sesber prtiti mneayeg dey na. se kane sunte pay kintu se mante cay na.” prbhhu can tamr sebkra bhal heak. prbhhu can tamr ascryyjn sik-

samalakre tara sddha kruk. kintu leakgulike dekhea. any leakra tader prajit kreche. ebm tader jinis curi kre niyeche. prtiti yubb bhit. tara jele bndi. leakra tader sb taka chiniye niyeche. tader rkasa krar keu nei. anyra tader taka niye niyeche. ei taka phiriye diye yao. ektha bla mtea keu nei.” teamader keu ki isbrer baky sunechile? na! kintu teamader ucit kach theke tamr ktha seana, ebm ya ghteche se sm-prke mneayeg deoya. yakeab o israyel theke leakder dhnsmpd nite ke diyechil? prbhui tader esb kaj krar anumti diyechilen. amra prbhur biruddhe pap kaj krechilam. tai prbhhu amader dhnsmpd niye nite leakder anumti diyechilen. israyeler leakra prbhur bidhir prtiti mneayeg dey ni. prbhue ye bhabe ceye chilen se bhabe israyeler leakra jibnyapn kreni. tai prbhhu tader opr ruddh hn. tini tader biruddhe sktisali yuddh ghtiyechilen. emn hyechil thik yen israyeler leakra agun diye ghera chil. kintu tara ki ghtchil ta jant na. ghtnata chil tader pude yaoyar mtea. kintu ya ghtchil tara ta beajhar cesta kreni.

43

ami yakeab, prbhhu, teamar srstiktra! israyel, prbhui teamar srstiktra. ekhn prbhhu blen, “bhith hyea na. ami teamake rkasa krechi. ami teamar nam dhre dekechi. tumi amari. tumi ykhn smsyay pdbe ami teamar pase thakb. ndi par hteo teamar skt hbe na. aguner mdhye diye hamtar smyo tumi d3 hbe na; agnisikha teamake aghat krbe na. karn ami, prbhhu teamar isbr. ami israyeler pbittm teamar rksaktra. ami teamar jny muly dite misrke diyechilam. ami teamake amar krte kus o sba diyechilam. tumi amar kache khubi gurutpurn tai ami teamake smman kri. ami teamake bhalbasi ebm ami sb dessmuh ebm jatiguli teamake deb yate tumi bamcte par.” “sutram bhith hbe na! ami teamar snge achi. ami ektrit krb teamader sisuder ebm phiriyeo deb. ami tader pracy o pascaty theke ene deb. uttrke ami blb: amar leakder amake diye dao. dksinke blb: amar leakder bndi kre rekhea na. durbrti sthan theke amar putrknyader amar kache phert diye dao. amar sb leakder yader kache amar nam ache, amar kache phiriye dao. ami aish leakder nijer jny srsti krechilam. ami tader srstiktra, tara amari.” isbr blen, “ceakh thaka sttbeo yara bdhir tader baire ber kr. kan thaka sttbeo yara bdhir tader baire ber kr. prtyek manuser o prtyek deser ektrit hoye ucit. hte pare, tader karea murtti blte ceyechil prthme ki ghtechil. tader ucit tader saksider niye asa. saksider ucit sty ktha bla. eta dekhabe ye tara sthik.” prbhhu blen, “teamra leakra amar saksi. teamra hchea sei das, yader ami beche niyechilam. ami teamader beche niyechilam yate teama amake jante par ebm amake bisbas krte par. ami teamader beche chilam yate teamra uplddhi krte par ye ‘ami hlam isbr.’ ami styikarer isbr. amar age kean debta chil na ebm amar per kean debta thakbe na.” ami nijei hlam prbhhu. any kean pritrata nei, amii ekmatr pritrata. amii ekmatr isbr ye teamader snge ktha blechilam. ami teamader rkasa krechilam. esb ktha ami teamader blechi. emn ny ye teamader snge keu chil ye ek jn apricit leak. teamra amar saksi ebm ami isbr.” prbhhu nijei ei sb ktha blechen. “ami sb smyi isbr. ykhn ami

kichu kri tkhn amar kajer keui pribrtn ghtate parbe na. emn ki amar ksmta theke keu kean leakke rkxa krte parbe na.” prbhu, israyeler pbitrtm, teamader trankrtta blen, “ami babile teamader jny sena pathab. smst talabndh phtk ami bhenge phelb ebm kldiyder ganguli bilape prybsit hbe. amii teamader prbhu, teamader isbr. ami israyeler srstikrta. ami teamader raja.” prbhu smudrer mdhye diye sdk banaben. ni-jer leakder jny emnki jler mdhye diye tini rasta gde deben. ebm prbhu blen, “yara yuddhyan, gheadso-yar o senable bliyan hye amar biruddhe yuddh krbe tara prajit hbe. tara ar kkhno uthte parbe na. tader binas ghtbe. meambatir sikha yemn kre nibhiye deoya hy sei bhabe tader thamanea hbe. tai surute yesb ghtna ghtechil ta ar mne kearea na. ya bhukal age ghte geche ta ar smrn kearea na. ken na ekhn ami ntun kichu krb. ekhn teamra ntun gacher mtea bede uthbe. teamra niscit bhabei jan eta styi. styii ami mrubhumite rasta banab. susk jmite styii ami ndi tairi krb. mrubhumite jl jeaganeer pr bny jntura, yemn siyal ebm utpakhi amake smman janabe. amar beche neoya leakder jny, amar nijer leakder jny ami jler bybstha krb. ei leakder tea amii srstikrta ebm ara amar prmsa kre gan gaibe. “yakeab, tumi amar kache prarthna krni. ken? karn teamra israyeler leakra amar bisye klant hye pdech. teamra teamader meske amar jny utsrg krte an ni. teamra amake smman janao ni. teamra amar jny bli dao ni. amar uddesye bli debar jny ami teamader badhy krini. ami teamader dhup jbalate badhy krini. tai teamra amake smman janabar jny sangri ey krte arth byy krni. heambli crbi diye teamra amake sntust krni. kintu teamra teamader papsmuh diye amake bharaeant krechile. teamader kukrmsmuh amake khub prisrant kre tuleche. “ami, amii ek matr ye teamader sb pap dhuye muche priskar kre dii. nijeke khusi krte eibb ami kri! teamader paper ktha ami mne rakhb na. amake mne kriye dio (teamader prmsniy guner ktha). amader ek snge bse siddhant neoya ucit keanta thiik. teamader krtkrmer ktha amake bla ucit ebm prman kr ye teamra thiik. teamader prthm pita papi. teamader ain-jibira amar biruddhacrn kreche. ami teamader pbitr saskder apbitr krechi. ami yakeabke dhhmsrer ebm is-rayelke abhisaper sasti diyechi.”

44

“yakeab tumi amar sebk. amar ktha sean. israyel, ami teamake mneanit krechi. ami ya bli ta teamra sean. ami teamader prbhu. amii teamader srsti krechi. teamra ya hye utthechea ami tai kre gde tulechi. teamra ykhn matr grbhe chile tkhn thekei ami teamader sahayy kre aschi. amar das yakeab bhy peo na. yisurun teamake ami mneanit krechi. “trsnart leakder ami jl deb. susk jmite ami jl prbah biye deb. teamader sisunder mdhye ami amar atma dhele deb, mne hbe ynt teamader sntander opr diye jl bye yac-che. ghaser mdhye tara bede uthbe. tara jlsreater dhare giye otha baisi gachder mtea hbe. “ek jn blbe, ‘ami prbhur.’ any ekjn ‘yakeaber’ nam bybhar krbe, any jn tar nam saksr krbe ebm blbe, ‘ami prbhur.’ any jn bybhar krbe ‘israyeler nam.’” prbhu israyeler raja. prbhu srbsktiman israyelke rkxa krben. prbhu

blen, “amii ekmatr isbr. any kean debta nei. amii adi, amii ant. amar mtea any kean isbr nei. ydi keu thaken tahle sei debtar ktha bla ucit. sei debtar ucit chil ekhane ese prman kra ye tinio amari mtea. ami ykhn ei pracin leakder srsti krechilam tkhn ki ghtechil sei debtar amake bla ucit. bhbisyte ki ghtbe tini ye ta jannen ta prman krar jny ai debtar amake kean nidrsn deoya ucit. bhiti hyea na. udbign hyea na! ami srb-dai teamader blechi ye ki ghtbe. teamrai amar saksii! any kean isbr nei. amii ekmatr. any kean ‘sila’ nei. ami jani amii ekmatr!” keu keu murtti banay. kintu tara mulyhin. leake sei murtitke bhaleabase. kintu seiguli mulyhin. sei leakguli murttigulir saksii hleo tara dekhte pay na. tara kichui jane na, tara tader krtkrmer jny ythest ljiti hte jane na. ke tairi krechil ei sb murttigulike? ke tairi krechil mulyhin murttiguli? srmiakra aibb debtader baniyeche. tara sbai manus; debta ny. sei sb leakera ydi ek snge bse ei sb bisyguli niye aleacna kre tahle tara khubi ljiti hbe ebm bhy pabe. ek jn srmiik tar ynter bybhar kre grm kyla diye leaha grm krar kaje. sei leakti hatudi bybhar kre dhatu petaneer kaje. ebm sei dhatui murtti hye uttheche. ei leakti tar bahur skti bybhar kre, kintu khide pele se tar ksmta haray. ydi manusti jlpan na kre tbe se durbil hye yay. ar ek jn srmiik kather opr srl rekha dag tanbar jny bybhar kreche oln o kmpas. ei dagguli dekhe se bujhte pare keathay take katte hbe. tarpr kath katar krat diye kath kete se murtti tairi kre. tarpr kmpaser mt any ekti bises ynter kyalipars diye se murttir map thiik kre. ei bhabe srmiakra kathekre teale manuser mtea dekhte. ei manb murtti kichu krte pare na. sudhu ghre bse thake. ek jn leak ers, trsa athba alean brks kete phele. sei leakti kean gachkei bd krte pare na. gachguli nijeder ksm-tate banacle bd hy. leake ydi kean pain gain lagay tbe ta brstir jle bd hy. tarpr leake sei gachke agun jbalan-ear kaje bybhar kre. leake gachke cheat cheat kather tukreyay print kre. nijeke grm rakhte o rannar jny se kaththi bybhar kre. kichu kath diye se agun jvale ebm ruti semke. tthu se ai eki kather kichu ams bybhar kre ekti murtti banabar jny ebm se sei murttiti pu-jea kre. ai debtati manuser bananea ekti murtti, kintu manus tar samne nt hy. ardhek kath leake agun jbalan kaje bybhar kre. leake mams ranna krte agun bybhar kre. tarpr seta khay pet bhra prynt. leake nijeke grm rakhte kath jbalay. leake ble, “bhalea. ami ekhn usn. agun theke alea asay ami dekhteo pacchi.” kintu alp kichu kath absist thake. tai leake kath diye murtti baniye take debta ble. se ei murttir samne matha nt kre ebm tar puja kre. leake ai murttir kache prarthna krte krte ble: “tumii amar debta. amake rkxa kri!” sei leakra jane na tara ki krche. tara bujhte pare na. eta tader ceakh dheke rakhar mtea abstha yate tara dekhte na pay. tader hrdy beajhar cesta kre na. sei sb leak esb bhebeo dekhe na. ei sb leakra beajhe na tai tara nijeder niyeo bhabe na. “ami agune ardhek kath peadalam. ami grm kyla ruti o mams ranna krte bybhar krlam. sei mams khelamo. tarpr ye kath bamclea tai diye bhyntkr kichu banalam. ami kather khnder puja krchi.” sei leak jane na se ki krche! se bibhrant, tai tar mn take bhul pthe calit krche. se nijeke rkxa krte parbe na. nijer bhulo bujhte parbe na. se blbe na, “ami ye murtitke dhre rekhechi seta

bhrant debta.” “yakeab, ei sb smrn krea! israyel smrn kre dekh tumi amar sebk. teamar srstikrta ami; tumi amar das. tai israyel, tumi amake bhule yeo na. teamar pap bisal megheer mt chil. ami sei pap dhuye diyechi. halka batase yemn meghe adrsy hye yay temni teamar papo cle giyeche. teamake ami rkxa krechi, uddhar krechi, tai amar kache phire esea!” he sbrg, gan kr, karn prbhu mht kajguli krechen. prthibi, emnki prthibir nimnstho annde citkar kr! prbtsnrga! arnyer sb gach gan geye uthche. ken? karn prbhu yakeabke rkxa krechen. prbhu israyele tamr mhima prdrsn krechen. teamra ekhn ya, se srsti prbhur. tumi matr-jthre thakar smyi prbhu ei sb krechen. prbhu blen, “ami prbhu, sb kichu baniyechi! akaske ami nijei tene bichiyechi! bisbke ami ekai chdiye diyechi. amake sahayy krbar jny amar snge ar keu chil na.” bhrant bhabbadira mithya ktha ble. kintu prbhu tader dekhie den ye tader bhbitsybani mithya. tini yadurkder ht buddhi kre den. jnani leakdero tini bibhrant kre den. ydio tara bhaba tara anek kichu jane kintu prbhu tader beakar mtea kre deben. prbhu leakder kache tamr barta pemche dite tamr sebkder pathaben. prbhu sei bartake sty krben! leakder ki kra ucit ta jante tini bartabahkder pathaben. ebm prbhu dekhan ye tader updesti bhalea.jerusalemke prbhu blen, “leake abar teamar mdhye bas krbe!” prbhu yihudar shrgulike blen, “teamra abar punrgthit hbe!” dhbms hye yaoya shrgulike tini blen, “teamader ami abar gde tulb.” prbhu gbhir jlyasye blen, “suknea hye yao! ami teamar jlprbahkeo sukiye deb!” prbhu kearske blen, “tumi amar mespalk, ami ya caib tai krbe tumi. jerusalemke tumi blbe, ‘teamake abar gda hbe.’ jerusalemer mndire tumi blbe, ‘teamar bhitke abar nirman kra hbe!’”

45

tamr mneanit raja kearser bisye prbhu ei ktha blen,”ami kearsar dan hat dhrbea. rajader kach theke ksmta chiniye nite, ami take sahayy krb. kearske ngrdbar atkabe na. ami phtkgulea khule deb ebm kears prbes krbe.” “kears teamar senara yatra krbe. ami yab teamar smmukhe. ami prbtke smtl kre deb. breanjer ngrdbar bhenge deb. dbarer leh-dnd kete deb. ye smpd andhkare rksit chil ta ami teamake deb. ami teamake sb guptdhn diye deb. ami esb krb yate tumi bujhte par, amii prbhu. amii israyeler isbr ebm ami teamake nam dhre dakchi. ami amar das yakeaber jny ei sb kri. ami ei sb kri amar nirbacit leak, israyeler leakder jny. kears nam dhre dakchi teamake, tumi janea na amake, tbu ami teamake nam dhre dakchi. amii prbhu. amii ekmatr isbr. ar kean isbr nei. ami teamake kapd prab. kintu ekhno tumi amake jante parle na! ami ei sb kri, yate leake janbe ye amii ekmatr isbr. purb theke pscim, sb leakra janbe ye amii prbhu. ar kean isbr nei. ami alar srstikrta, srstikrta andhkarero. ami santi srsti kri, ami smktsmuh tairi kri. amii prbhu, ami ei sb kichu kri. “akasere mehgulea brstir mt prthibir buke subicar brsn kruk. prthibi unmukt heak ebm mukti bede uthuk. ebm tar snge dharmikta brddhi pak. ami prbhu, take tairi krechi. “ei leakgulike dekhea! tara tader srstikrtar snge trk krche. amar snge tader trk

lksy kr. tara bhana matir patrere ek ekti tukrear mt. ek jn leak nrm bhije mati diye patr tairi kre ebm kada mati jijnasa kre na, “manus tumi ki krchea?” ye jinisti tairi hcche, setir, ye leakti tairi krche take prsn krbar ebm blar ksmta thake na, “amar ken ekti hatl nei? ek jn pita tar sisuder jibn den. sisura jijnasa krte pare na, “ken tumi amake jibn diyechea.” sisura tar make prsn krte pare na, “ken tumi amake jnm diyechea?” prbhu isbr israyeler pbitrtm. tini israye-ler srstikrta. tini blen,”teamra ki amake amar santander ktha jijnasa krch, atbha ami nijei hate ya tairi krechi ta nijei ki krte hbe ta teamra amay ades dicch? tai dekhea! ami prthibike baniyechi. prthibir basinda sb manuser srstikari ami. nijer hat diye akas baniyechi. ebm ami akaser smst sainysmuhkeades kri. ami kearske tar ksmta diyechi. tai se bhal kaj krbe. ami tar kaj shj kre deb. kears abar amar shr gde tulbe ebm amar leakder mukt krbe. se amar leakder amar kache bikrii krbe na. ei sb kajer jny amake kauke kean muly dite hbe na. leakra mukt hbe ebm amake kauke utkeac dite hbe na. prbhu srbsktiman ei sb kichu blechen.” prbhu blen, “misr o kus des dhn des. kintu israyel tumi ei sb smpd peye yabe. sbayir lmba leakguli hbe teamar adhikarbhukt. tara glay sikl jhuliyee teamar picchu picchu hamtbe. tara teamar samne matha nt kre prarthna krbe.” israyel, isbr teamar snge achen ebm ar kean isbr nei. isbr tumii isbr, tumii israyeler pritrata! leake teamake dekhte pay na. bhu leak murttsmuh tairi kre. kintu tara htas hye, ljjit hye cle yabe bhu dure. kintu israyelke prbhu rkxa krben. pritrant clbe cirkal, kkhni, ar kkhni israyel ljjit hbe na. prbhui isbr. tinii akas o prthibi srsti krechen. prbhu prthibike tar jaygay dhre rekhechen. prthibike tairi krar smy tini ta khali rakhte kanni. prthibite praner snar krechen tini! “amii prbhu, any kean isbr nei. ami geapne kichu bli ni. ami kheelakhuli ktha blechi.ami amar kthaguli prthibir andhkar sthane lukiye rakhi ni. ami yakeaber leakder pritykt jaygay amar khamij krte blini. amii prbhu, ami styi ktha bli, amar mukh nihsrt sb styi.” “teamra anyany jati theke paliye esech. tai ektrit hye amar samne es. ei manusguli bhrant debtar murtti bhn krechil. ei sb leakra asar debtader kache prarthna kre. kintu tara jane na tara ki krche. eder amar kache aste bl. tara tader mamla upsthit kruk ebm updes nik.” anek din age ye ghtna ghtechil se smprke teamader ke blechil? anek anek din age theke ke teamader ei sb jinisgular ktha ble asche? ami, ek o adbitiy isbr sei sb ble chilam. amii ekmatr isbr. ekhane ki amar mtea any kean isbr ache? any kean utkrst isbr ache ki? any kean nyayprayn isbr ache ki ye tar leakder rkxa krte pare? na! any kean isbr nei. durbrti elakar leakra teamra murttir anusrn bndh kr. ni-jeder rkxa krte teamader ucit amake anusrn kra. amii isbr. any kean isbr nei. amii ekmatr isbr. ami amar nij ksmtable ei spth krchi ebm ykhn ami prtisruti kri tkhn ta styi hbei. ami ya prtisruti krechi ta ghtbei ebm amar prtisruti prtyek leak amar samne matha nt krbe. prtyek leak prtisrutibddh hbe ye tara amake anusrn krbe. leake blbe, ‘ek matr prbhur kach thekei ksmta o dharmikta esech.’” se blbe, “suddhumat isbrei bicar ebm skti khumje paoya yay.” keu keu prbhu opr ruddh. kintu tara tamr kache tamr kache ebm tkhn ei sb ruddh leakra ljjit hbe. prbhu israyeler leakder

bhal kaj krte sahavy krben ebm tara tader isbrer jny khub grbit hbe.

46

babiler bel o nbeur murtti amar samne matha nt krbe. eisb bhrant debbara sudhu matr murtti. leakra ei murttiguli psur pithe capay-ei murttiguli asle bhari beajha, bite hy kebl. murtтира kichu krte na parleo manuskle klant kre teale. aisb murttider matha nt hbe. tader skleri ptn hbe. tara keu palate parbe na. bn-dider mt tader dure bye niye yaoya hbe. “yakeaber pribar sean! israyeler ye sb leak ekhno bemce achea sean! ami teamader bye niye yacchi. teamra ykhn mayer grbhe chile tkhn thekei ami teamader bichi. teamra ykhn bhumist hle tkhn theke bichi ebm brddh abstheate ami teamader mibea. teamader cul ykhn dhusr rner hye yabe tkhno ami bibea. ekhno bichi ami. karn ami teamader srstikrta. ami teamader bye niye yabea. rksoa krb. “karo sng ki amar tulna krte par? na! kean bykti amar sman ny! tumi ki keano leak khumje pabe ye hbe amar sdrs? kean kean leak tader thli theke seana ber kre. ebm tara tader rupea damdipallay mape. sei sb leakra murtti banate silpike pysa dey. tarpr tara ei murttigulir samne matha nt kre ebm tader kache prarthna kre. leakra murtitike nijer kamdhe tule ney ebm take bhn kre. ai murttiti aryeyajniy- leakkei bhn krte hy. ykhn leake murttitike matite prtistha kre, se sekhane damdiye thake ebm se ndacda krte pare na. ydi leakra murttir prti citkar kre, seti uttr debe na. eta leakke tader bipd theke mukt krte pare na. “teamra pap krechea. teamader ei sb niye bhaba ucit. puranea diner ktha bhebe skt ho. anek kal age ya ghtechil ta smrn kr. smrn kr amii sei isbr. any kean isbr nei. amar mt keu nei. “sese ki hbe surutei ami teamader ble diyechi. anekdin age, ami ya blechi ta kintu sb ekhno ghteni. amar ya priklna ta kintu ghtbei. ami ya krte cai tai kintu kri. ami purb-dik theke ek jn leakke dakchi. sei leakti igler mtea hbe. se durer kean des theke asbe ebm ami ya krar siddhant neb segulii krbe. ami teamader blchi, ami kintu esb krbeai. ami take baniyechi ebm amii take niye asb! “teamader keu keu mne kre teamader prcnd ksmta ache. kintu teamra bhal kaj kr na. amar ktha sean! ami bhal kaj krb. khub sighri ami amar leakder rksoa krb. ami siyea o amar ascryyjn israyeler jny pritr anab.”

47

“pde yao abrnay ebm sekhanei bse pd! kldiyder (babiler apr nam) kumari knya. knya bse pd matite. tumi ekhn ar sask no! leakra teamake keamla ksinkaya yubti mhila ble mne krbe na. ekhn teamake kthin prism krte hbe. yamtakle khadyssy theke teamake ata banate hbe. teamar abrn sriye dao, khule phel teamar sekhin peasak. teamake teamar des chadte hbe. teamar pa dekhte na paoya prynt tumi teamar ghaghra teal ebm ndi par hye yao. purusera teamar geapn ang dekhbe, teamake bybhar krbe yenkrme. baje kaj krar jny muly dite badhy krbe teamake, keu teamake sahavy krte asbe na. “amar leakra ble,

‘isbr amader rksoa kren. tamr nam hl: prbhu srb-sktiman, israyeler pbitrtn.” “tai babel, yekthanei bse thakea, sant ho. kldiyder knya, andhkare asry nao. ken? karn teamake ar ‘rajyugulir rani’ ble daka hbe na. “ami amar leakder opr ruddh chilam. ai leakra amar smptti. kintu ami tader opr ruddh chilam, tai ami tader asman krechi. ami tader teamar hata tule diyechilam. tumi tader sasti diyech. kintu tumi tader ksma prdrsn kreani- brddhkeo tumi kthin prism krte badhy krech. tumi ble, ‘ami cir kal thakb. cir kal amii thakb mharani.’ sei sb leaker opr tumi ye ap-krm krech, tao tumi lkys krni. ki ghtbe se smprkeo bhabni. tai, ekhn, ‘he bilaslalit rmni’ amar ktha sean! tumi nijeke nirapd bhebe nijer sng ktha ble clech. ‘amii ekmatr gurutbpurn mhila. ar keui amar mtea gurutbpurn ny. ami kkhno bidhba hb na. amar srba chele meye thakbe.’ ei duti ghtna teamar jibne ghtbe. prthmth tumi teamar chelemeyerder harabe. tumi harabe teamar sbamikeo. hyam, esbi teamar jibne styi styii ghtbe. teamar yadubidya, teamar klakesi teamake rksoa krte parbe na. tumi baje kaj kreo nijeke nirapd mne kr. tumi nije nije mne kr, ‘amar apkrm keu dekhte pay na.’ tumi mne kr teamar bicksnta o jnan teamake bamcabe. tumi mne mne bhab, ‘amii annya. keu amar mtea gurutbpurn ny.’ “kintu bipd teamar kache asbe. tumi jan na kkh eta ghtbe. kintu bipryy asche. ei snkt bndh krte tumi kichui krte parbe na. tumi et tadatadi dhhms hbe ye tumi bujhteo parbe na ki ghtl. tumi sarajibn kthear prism kre yadubidya ar chlaka sikhle. tai chlaka ar yadubidya suru kr. hyeta ei kesi teamake sahavy krbe. tumi hyeta kauke bhyckit krte parbe. teamar anek updesta ryeche. tader anek updeste tumi ki klant? teamar jyatisira yara nkstr dekhe tara asuk ebm teamake sahavy kruk. prti mase tara teamake bluk teamar ki ghtbe. “kintu sei leakra nijeder bamcatei sksm hbe na. khder mtea tara pudbe. tara et drut pude yabe ye ruti bananear jny kean kyla pde thakbe na. peadanear jny kean agun pde thakbe na. ye sb byaparer jny tumi et kthin prism krle tar prtiti bisye eti ghtbe. ye sb leakder sng tumi teamar yebnal theke bybsa krech, tarao teamader tyag kre yabe. prtyekle cle yabe tar nijer pth dhre ebm teamake rksoa krar jny keu thakbe na.”

48

prbhu blen, “yakeaber pribar amar ktha sean! teamra nijeder ‘israyel’ bl. teamra eseecha yihudar pribar theke. prtisruti krar jny teamra prbhu nam krea, teamra israyeler isbrer prsmsa kr. kintu esb krar smyo teamra st o antrik no.” hyam, tara pbitr shrer nagrik. tara israyeler isbrer opr nirbhr kre. srbskti-man prbhu hl tamr nam. “ki ghtbe bhudin age ami ta ble diyechi. ebm tarpr hthati ami ta ghtiyechi. ami seta krechilam karn ami jani teamra ekreakha jedi. ami ya blechilam tar kean kichukei teamra bisbas krni. teamra chile bd ekreakha leahar mt yake bamkanea yay na, ekreakha chile breanjer mtea. tai bhudin age ami blechilam ki ki ghtbe. kean kichu ghtar anekdin agei ami teamader sei sb jinisugli ghtar ktha blechilam. ami eta krechilam yate teamra ble na par, ‘amra ye sb debtader tairi krechi tara esb kreche.’ ami eguli krechi, yate teamra blre na para

‘amader prtima, amader murti ei sb ghtiyecheh.” “ki ghteche teamra dekkeheche. sunecheao. tai ei khbr-guli teamader anydero bla ucit. ekhn teamader ami ntun jiniser ktha janab. ya teamra ekhno sean ni. ei sb ghtna age kkhno ghteni, ei sb ghtna ekhni ghte yacche. ajker age esb ktha teamra sean ni. teamra tai blte parbe na ye amra ei sb itimdhyei jenechi. “tbuo teamra amar ktha seanni! teamra kean kichui sekheani! ami ya blechi teamra ta sunte asbikar krech. ami jani suru thekei teamra amar biruddhacrn krbe. jnmabar smy thekei teamra amar biruddhe bidreah krech. kintu ami dhairyysil thakb. ami eta ni-jer jnyi krb. ruddh na hoye ebm teamader dhhms na krar jny leake amar prmsa krbe. “dekhea, ami teamader bisuddh krb. leake rupeake khamti kre tulte aguner bybhar kre. kintu ami yntna diye teamader khamti kre tulb. ami nijer jny eisb krb, nijer jny! karn ami amar namer asmman hte dite pari na. ami any ar kean kichukei amar prmsa o mhima nite deb na! “yakeab ami teamake amar leak ble dekechi. tai amar ktha sean! amii adi! amii ant! ami nijer hate prthibir srsti krechi, amar dan hat srsti kreche akas. deklei tara ek sng ebm amar samne cle asbe. “teamra sbai esea ekhane, amar ktha sean! keanea murti ki bleche ye egulea ghtbe? na!” prbhu yake bhaleabasane, pchnd krech babil o kldiyder prtai ya caibe tai krben. prbhu blen, “ami blechi take ami dakb. ami take bye anb! ami take sphl kre tulb! ekhane es ebm amar ktha sean! babiler jati hisebe utthaner smy ami sekthane chilam. ebm prthm thekei ami spst ktha blechi, yate leak-era bujhte pare ami ki blechi.” tkhn yisaiy blen, “ekhn prbhu, amar sdaprbhu amake pathiyecheh. tamr atma teamader ei sb ktha blbe. prbhu, pritrata, is-rayeler pbtr ekjn blen, “amii prbhu, teamader isbr. ami teamader sei sb jinis sekhai ya shayk. teamader ye pthe yaoya ucit sei pther ami netrth deb. teamra ydi amake mene clte tahle teamader jibne bhra ndir mtea santi asbe. smudrer trnger mtea bhal jinis teamader kache asbe bar bar. teamra ydi amake mante, teamader anek sisu sntan thakt. tara asmkhy balu knar mtea. teamra ydi amake mante, teamra dhhms hte parte na. teamra amar sng e caliyte yete parte.” amar leakra babil tyag krea! amar leakra kldiyder kach theke palao. annder sng e leakder ei smbad dao. prthibir dur dur sthane ei barta pemche dao! leakke blea, “prbhu tamr bhrti yakeabke uddhar krechen! prbhu tamr leakder mrubhumir opr diye niye gelen kintu tara kkhno trsnart hyni. ken? karn prbhu tamr leakder jny pathr theke jlprbaher srsti krechilen. tini pathrti bhanlen ebm jl prbahit hte lagl!” prbhu aro blechen, “sytan leakder jny keathao santi thakbe na!”

49

durbtrti sthaner sb leakra amar ktha sean. prthibibasi sbai amar ktha sean! ami jnmabar agei prbhu amake tamr seba kre amntrn janiyechilen. ami matrjthre thakar smyei prbhu amar nam dhre dak den. prbhu amake tamr ktha blte bybhar kren! tini amar mukhke dharalea trbarir mtea tairi krechen. tini amake nijer hate lukiyer rekhe amake rksao krechen. prbhu amake ekti dharalea tiner mtea bybhar krleo, tini amake tamr tiner thlitle lukiyer rakhen. prbhu amake blen, “is-

rayel tumi amar bhrti! teamar jny ami ya kri tar jny ami smmanit hb.” ami blam, “ami kthear prismm krechi. ami nijeke ksy krechi, kintu kean pryae-jniy kaj kri ni. ami amar smst skti byy krechi. kintu ami styikarer kichui krte parini. tai prbhukei thik krte hbe. tini amake niye ki krben. isbri amar purskarer byapare siddhant neben. prbhu amake amar matr-grbhe srsti krechen, yate ami tamr das hte pari ebm yakeab o israyelke pth prdrsn kre tamr kache phiriye ante pari. prbhu amake smman deben. isbrn kach theke ami amar skti pab.” prbhu amake blen, “tumi amar khubi gurutbpurn das. israyeler leakra ekhn bndi. kintu tader amar kache ana hbe, yakeaber prib-argeasthi amar kachei phire asbe. kintu teamar any kaj ache, er theke besi gurutbpurn sei kaj! ami teamake smst jatir alea hisebe tairi krb. bisbbasike rksa krte tumii hbe amar pth.” prbhu, israyeler pbtr ekjn, israyeler pritrata blen, “amar das ghrnit. se saskder seba kre. leake take ghrna kre. kintu rajara take dekhbe ebm take smman jananeer jny uthe damdabe. mhan netara tar samne matha nt krbe.” ei sb ghtbe karn prbhu, israyeler pbtrtm ei sb can. ebm prbhuke bisbas kra yete pare. tini se jn yini teamake beche niyechilen. prbhu blen, “ekta bises smy asbe, ykhn ami amar dya dekhhab. tkhn ami teamader prarthn jbab deb. bises din asbe ykhn ami teamader rksa krb. ami teamader sahayy krb, ami teamader nirapta deb. leaker sng e amar ye cukti ache tar prman hbe teamra. ye des ekhn dhhmsprapt, sei deske teamra tar nijer jmi phiriye deke. teamra kyedider blbe: ‘kara-gar theke beriye esea.’ andhkare thaka leakder teamra blbe, ‘beriye esea andhkar jgt theke!’ bhrmn krte krte leake khabe. nisphla pahadeo tara khabar pabe. leake ksudhart hbe na, leakra trsnart hbe na. tader tpt sury o batas kst debe na. ken? karn isbr tader aram deben. isbr tader netrth deben. jlprbahgulir kache tini tader netrth deben. “ami amar leakder jny sdk banab. pahadguliye kra hbe smtl ebm nicu rastaguliye kra hbe umcu. “dekhl! dur dur sthan theke amar kache leake cle asche. uttr o pscim theke leakra asche. misrer sinim des theke leak asche.” sbrg o prthibi sukhi ho! pahad cemciye oth annde! ken? karn prbhu tamr leakder aram deben. prbhu grib leakder prtai sdy hben. kintu siyeane ekhn ble, “prbhu amake tyag krechen. amar prbhu amake bhule giyecheh.” kintu ami bli, “kean mhila ki nijer sisuke bhulte pare? na! tar srir theke bhumist hoye sisuke bhulte pare kean nari? na! kean nari tar sisuke bhulte pare na. amio teamader bhule yete pari na. ei dekhea, ami nij hte teamader nam kheadai kra rekhechi! teamader ktha sb smyi bhabi. teamader sisura phire asbe, leakra teamader prajit krbe kintu tara teamader ekaki phele yabe.” takao! nijeder caridike takao! teamader sb chele-meyera ekrit hye teamader kache asbe. prbhu blen, “nijer jibne teamader kache ei prtisruti krchi: teamader chelemeyera hbe rtner mtea. yeta teamra glay bemdhe rakhbe. teamader chelemeyera ek jn bdhur glar mulyban harer mtea hbe. ekhn teamra prajit o teamra dhhms hyechea. teamader des dhhms hyeche. kintu kichu kal pre, teamader dese teamra anek besi leak pabe ebm ye smst leak teamader dhhms krechil tara anek dure sre yabe. teamra hariye yaoya sisur seake duhkhit chile. sei sisurai kintu teamader blbe,

‘ei jayga bdd cheat! amader bsbaser jny bd jayga dao!’ tarpr teamra nijerai blbe, “ke amader eib sisuder diyech? eta khub bhalea! ami bicchinn chilam, nir-jne chilam. prast hye nijeder leak theke dure chilam. tai ei sisuder ke dilen? dekhea, ami eka pdechilam. keatha theke ei sisura esechil?” amar prbhu, sdaprbhu blen, “dek, amar hat jatider opr dheu tulbe. ami sb manuske dekhate ptaka tulb. tkhn tara teamader sisuder niye asbe! tara teamader sisuder kamdhe kre anbe, bahu diye sisuder dhre rakhbe. tader smratra siksk hben. rajkumarira tader ytn krbe. sei sb raja o rajkumarira teamader samne srddhay matha nt krbe . tara teamader payer patar dhulite cumbn krbe. tkhn teamra bujbe ye amii prbhu. tarpr teamra janbe, amar opr asthasil hoye kean leaki htas hbe na.” ykhn kean blban sena yuddh jy kre prcur smpd niye ase, tkhn teamra ta chiniye nite pare na. ykhn kean sktisali sena kean bndike pahara dey, tkhn bnditi paliye yete pare na. kintu prbhu blen, “bndi paliye yabe. keu ek jn bndider sktisali senar kach theke dure niye yabe. ki kre ghte eib? ami teamader hye yuddh kre debea. amii teamader sisuder bamcabea. “teamader yara dabiye rekhechil ami tader nijeder mams khete badhy krb. draksars pan kre matal hbar mt tara tader nijeder rkt kheyte matal hbe. tkhn sbai jene yabe ye prbhu teamader pritrata. prtyekti leak jene yabe ye yakeaber sktisali ‘ekjn’ teamader rkse krechilen.”

50

prbhu blen, “israyelbasira, teamra bl ye ami teamader ma, jerusalem sng bbiah-bicchid krechi. kintu keathay sei prmanpr, ya rsmpr chinn hbar ktha prman kre? amar chelera, ami ki karea kache arth rn krechilam? rn seadh krbar jny ami ki teamader bikri krechi? na! teamra nijeder kharap kajer jny bikri hyechile. teamader kharap kajer jny teamader ma (jerusalem) anak dure cle geche. ami ghre ese dekhi keu nei. ami bar bar daklam. kintu keu uttr dil na. teamra ki mne kr, ami teamader rkse krte parb na? amar sb smsya thekei uddhar krar ksmta ache. dekhl! ami ydi nirdes dii smudr sukiye yao, smudr tkhni sukiye yabe. jl na peye mre yabe mach, machder srir pce yabe. ami seaker kalea kapder mtea akaske andhkar kre dite pari. akaske andharmy kre dite pari.” amar prbhu amake siksa debar ksmta diyechen. tai ami ekhn ei duhkhi leakder siksa dii. prtidin skale tini siksker mtea amake drsn diye siksa den. amar prbhu sdaprbhu amake siksa grhne sahayy kren. ami tar biruddhacrn kri na. tamke anasrn kra ami bndh krb na. ami leakder amake aghat krte deb. ami tader amar dadi theke cul tule nite deb. ykhn tara amar name baje ktha blbe, amar gaye thutu phelbe tkhno ami nijer mukh lukeab na. prbhu amar sdaprbhu amake sahayy krben. tai tader baje ktha amake aghat krbe na. ami sktisali hb. ami jani ami htas hb na. prbhu amar sng achen. tini dekhaben ami nird-eas. tai keu amake deasi sabyst krte parbe na. keu ydi amake bhul prman krte cay the take amar samne ese yukti dekhate hbe. takiye dekhea, amar prbhu sdaprbhu amake sahayy krchen. tai amake keu papi sabyst krte parbe na. tader puranea mulyhin kapder mtea absta hbe. peakamakd tader khabe. isbrer prti

yara srddhasil tara prbhur daser ktha sunbe. ki hbe ta na jenei prbhur das prbhur prti agadh bisbas niye be-mce thake. se styi styi prbhur namer opr astha rakhe ebm se tar isbrer opr nirbhr kre. “dek, teamra tea-mader nijeder mt kre bamcte cao. teamra teamader nijeder agune alea jbalao. tai nijer pthei thakea. kintu teamra sasti pabe. teamra teamader aguner aleate pade yabe. amii seta ghabea.”

51

“teamader mdhye yara bhalea jibnyapn krte ebm bhalea kaj krte cesta kr, yara prbhur kache sahayer jny yao, tara amar ktha sean. ye pathrta kete teamra hyechile, sei pathr, teamader pita abrahamer ktha cinta kr. abrahami teamader pita, tamr dike takanea ucit. teamader jmdatri mata sarar dike takao. abrahamke ykhn ami dekechilam tkhn se eka chil. tkhn ami take asirbad krechilam ebm se ekti mhan prbar suru krechil. o kach theke bhu leak esech.” eki bhabe, prbhu siyeaner opro krpa krben. siyeane o tar leakder tini aram deben. tini siyeaner jny mhan kaj krben. prbhu mrubhumir pribrtn krben. mrubhumi edner baganer mtea sundr hye uthbe. siyeaner jmi chil pritykt kintu ta prbhur baganer mt hye uthbe. sekhankar leakra sukhi, khub sukhi hbe. tara tader annder bhihprkas ghtabe. tara dhnybad o jysuck gan gaibe. “amar leakra, amar ktha sean! amar bidhi amar kach theke yabe. amar bicar hbe alear mt yegulea leakder dekhabe ki bhabe bamcte hy. sighri ami amar nyay prkas krb. sighri ami teamader rkse kr-bea. ami amar ksmta bybhar krb ebm sb jatigulike bicar krb. durbrti elakar leakra amar prtiksay ache. amar ksmta tader rkse krbe, ei bharsay tara apeksay ache. sbgrer dike ceakh melea! caridike ceakh mele prthibike dekhea! dheamyar meghe mt akas adrsy hye yabe. puranea kapder mt prthibi mulyhin hye yabe. prthibite prtyeke mara yabe, kintu amar pritrar cir kaler jny theke yabe. amar dharmikta kkhno ses hbe na. teamra yara dharmikta beajh tader amar ktha sunte hbe. leakra, yader hrnye amar bidhi rakha ache, amar ktha tader sunte hbe. yara teamader biread-hita kre sei kharap leakder teamra bhy peyea na. ab-hisap peye bhy peyea na. ken? karn tader dsa hbe puranea kapder mtea. tader peakamakd kheyte nebe. tader psmer mtea dsa hbe, krmi tader kheyte nebe. kintu amar dharmikta cir kaler jny theke yabe. cir kal thakbe pritrar, cirkal kre yab pritrar.” prbhur bahu (skti) jege othea. jege othea! skt ho! bhudin agekar mt, pracin kaler mtea teamar skti bybhar kr. tumi hcchea sei skti ye rhbke prajit krechil. tumi sei prkand jl-crke prast krechile. smudr sukiye yabar karn hyechile tumi! tumi gbhir jlasye jl sukiye diyechile! smudrer atle pth gde uthechil teamar jnyi! teamar leakra ni-rapde smudr parapar krechil. prbhu nijer leakder rkse krben, tara annder sathe siyeane phire yabe. tara khub, khub sukhi hbe. tader suk hbe cirkalin raj-mukuter mt. tara annde gan gaithe thakbe. sb duhk cle yabe anak dure. prbhu blen, “amii se-i ye tea-mader aram dey. tbuo teamra ken leaker bhie bhiti hye oth? tara tea sudhu matr manus yader jnm mrt-yu ache. tara tea kebli manus- ghaser mteai mre tara.” prbhu hlen teamader srstikrta. nijer ksmtay

tini prthibi srsti krechen. nijer ksmtatei tini akaser srsti krechen. kintu teamra prbhu o tamr ksmtar ktha bhule giyeche. tai teamra sei ruddh leakder bhy pao. tader priklpna hl teamader binas kra, kintu tara ekhn keathay ryeche? kyeder bhitre yesb leak chil tara mukt hbe. tara mrbe na, tbe karagare pcbe. tader jny thakbe ythest khabar. “ami prbhu, teamader isbr. ami smudre nada dii ebm dheu tairi kri.” (prbhu srb-sktiman tamr nam.) “amar dasgn, ye ktha ami teamader blte cai, sei kthagulea ami teamader deb. ami teamader amar nijer hat diye adal krbea ebm teamader niraptta deb. ami sbrger pridhi badate ebm prthibir bhit banate teamader bybhar krb. ‘teamra amari leak’” ektha siyeanke blbar jny ami teamader bybhar krb. jagea! jagea! jerusalem uthe damdao! prbhu teamar opr prcnd ruddh chilén. tai teamra sasti peyechile. ek peyala bis teamader pan krte hyechil ebm teamra pan krechile. teamader se rkmi sasti chil. jerusalemer leak jn anak. kintu tara keu tar neta hte pareni. jerusalem ye sntander paln kreche tader mdhye keui take netrtrbdebar jny neta hye otheni. jerusalemer smsya esechil dubhabe. khadyer bntn ebm curi, durbhiks ebm yuddh. keu teamader kster dine sahavy krte aseni. keu teamader ksma dekhayni. teamader leakra durbl hye giyechil. tara matite pde giye sekhaney suye pde. tara pther anacekanace pdechil. tader dsa hyechil jale pda hriner mtea. ytdin prynt tara prbhur sasti ar nite parchil na ttdin tara chil prbhur ruddh sastir kble. tara tamr kach theke ar tirskar nite parchil na. dridr jerusalembasi, ei kthata sean. teamra draksars pan na krleo teamra matalder mtea durbl. teamader isbr o prbhu, tamr leakder jny ldai kren. tini teamader blen, “dekh, ami teamader des theke ‘biser panpatr’ br kre niye yacchi. amar readhr panpatr theke teamader ar pan krte hbe na. ekhn ami amar readh bybhar krb yara teamader aghat krechil, tader opr. aghat krb tader opr yara teamader htya krar cesta krechil. tara teamader blechil, ‘amader samne matha nt kr ebm amra teamader mathar opr diye hemte yab.’ tara teamader matha nt krte badhy krechil. tarpr tara teamader pither opr diye mylar mtea hemte giyechil. teamra tader paye hamta pther mtea chile.”

52

jage othea! jage othea! teamader cmtkar peasakguli pr! nijeder skti pridhan krea. pbitr jerusalem uthe damdao! sei sb asuci leak ebm yader sunnt hy ni, tara ar teamar kache asbe na. abryna jhede phel! teamra sundr peasak pr! siyeaneer knya jerusalem tumi bndi chile. teamar glay bamdha sikl theke nijeke mukt kr. prbhu blen, “teamra takar jny bikri honi. tai teamader mukt krteo takar pryajni hbe na.” prbhu, amar sdaprbhu blen, “amar leakra prthme misre giyechil. tara sekhaney giye eitdas hye yay. pre asur tader eitdas kre rakhe. prbhu blen, ekhn dekhea ki ghte! any jati amar leakder eitdas kre niye giyechil. amar leakder nebar jny ei jati kean muly deyni. ei jati amar leakder opr sasn kre ebm ta niye bdai kre. tara sb smy amake apman kre.” prbhu blen, “amar leakra amar nam janbe. sei din tara uplddhi krbe ye amii se ye tader sngre ktha blchi. se hl amii!” eta ekta khubi cmtkar bya-

par ye pahad theke bartabahk susmbad niye esech. bartabahker gheasnatio cmtkar, “sekhane santi biraj krche. rkasa pacchi amra. teamader isbr amader raja!” ngrer dbarrksira citkar krche. tara ektrit hye pun-ray annde metech! ken? karn tara sklei siyeane prbhur prtyabrtn dekkechen. jerusalem teamar dhhms hye yaoya badite abar sukh asbe. teamra sbai eksnge anndit hbe. ken? karn prbhu abar jerusalemer prtii udar hben. prbhu tamr leakder uddhar krben. prtyek jatr opr prbhu tamr pbitr ksmta dekhaben. prtyek jati dure thekeo dekhete pabe isbr tamr leakder rkasa krchen. teamader babil tyag kra ucit! ucit ai sthan tyag kra! yajkra teamra teamader upasnar drbhsamgri niye esea. nijeder bisuddh kre teal. asuddh jinis sprs krbe na. teamra babil tyag krbe. tbe tadahudea kre babil tyag krar jny ora teamader badhy krbe na. teamader paliye yete keu badhy krbe na. teamra hemte hemte ke yabe ebm prbhu teamar sngre hamtben. prbhu teamader samne thakben ebm israyeler isbr teamader pichne thakben. “amar daske dekhea. se jnan arjn o siksadane khubi sphl hbe. se khubi gurutbpurn hbe. bhbisye leake take prcur srddha o smman janabe. “kintu amar daske dekhe aneker khub mneakst hbe. se et baje bhabe aghatprapt hyechil ye anekeri take manus ble cinte kst hbe. emnki anek leak bihl hye yabe ebm ekta kthao blte parbe na. rajara take dekhe bihl hye giye ekti kthao blte parben na. tara amar daser glp seaneni, kintu ki ghtechil ta dekkechil. sei glp tara sunte na peleu bujhete parbe ki ghtechil.”

53

ke styii bisbas krechil, amader gheasnar ktha? ke styii styii grhn krechil prbhur sasti? se prbhur samne, cheat gacher mte bd hte lagl. se chil suknea jmite gacher sikder bd hoyar mtea. take dekhte bisas kichu lagt na. tar kean bisas mhima chil na. ydi amra tar dike takatam tbe take bhalea lagar mt bisas kichui ceakhe pdt na. leake take ghrna krechil, tar bndhura take tyag krechil. tar prcur duhkh chil. asusthtar bisye tar abhijnta chil. leakra tar kach theke lukiye thakt. amra take ghrna krtam. amra tar ktha cintao krini. kintu se amader asukhguleake bye bediye-chil. se amader yntna bheag krechil. ebm amra mne krechilam isbr take sasti dicchen. tar kean krtkrmer jny isbr take sasti dicchen ble amra mne krechilam. kintu amaderi bhul kajer jny take aht hte hyechil. amader paper jny se kst-bikst hyechil. amader kankhit sasti se peyechil. tar aghater jny amader aghat sere uthechil. amra sbai hariye yaoya meser mt ghure bediye-chilam. amra sbai amader nijeder pthe giyechilam ykhn prbhu amader sb sasti take diye bheag kracchilen. tar sngre nisthur bybhar kra hyechil ebm se atmsmrpn krechil. se kkhno prt-ibad kreni. meske yemn htyar jny niye yaoya hle se nalis kre na temni seo cupcap chil. mes yemn tar psm katar smy kean sbd kre na, seo temni tar mukh kheale ni. manus skti pryag kre take niyechil ebm tar prtii nyayy bicar kreni. tamr bhbisyt pribar smprke keu kichu bleni. karn se jibitder des theke bicchinn hyechil. amar leakder paper jny se sasti peyechil. tar mrtyu hyechil ebm dhnider sngre take smahit kra

hyechil. take dust leakder sngē smahit kra hyechil ydio se kean himsr kaj kreni. se kkhno kauke prtarna kreni. prbhu take mere pise phelar siddhant nen. ydi se deasmeacner bli hisebe nijeke utsrg kre, se tar sntaner mukh dekhbe ebm dirgh din bamcbe. isbrer abhipray tar hate sphl hbe. tar atma bhu kst peleo se anek bhalea jinis ghta dekhthe pabe. se yesb jinis sikheche ta niye sntust hbe. amar bhalea dasti anek manuske dharmik krbe. se tader apradher drun sasti bheag krbe. ei karne ami take anek leaker mdhye purskrt krb. ye sb leakra sktisali tader sngē smst jinise tar ams thakbe.ami eta tar jny krb karn se leaker jny nijer jibn utsrg kre mara giyechil. take ek jn apradhi hisebe gny kra ht. kintu styta hl se anek leaker pap bhn kre chil. ebm ekhn se papi leakder spkse ktha blche.

54

mhilara sukhi ho! teamader kean sntan nei kintu teamader sukhi hoyā ucit. prbhu blen, “ye mhlā eka ache se bbiahit mhlār ceyeo besi sntan pabe.” teamader tambu bd kr. drja bd kre khule rakhea. ni-jeder ghr bd krbar kaj bndh rekhea na. teamader tambu skt kr. ken? karn teamader drut brddhi hbe. teamader sisura anyany jatider thekeo manus pabe. teamader sisura dhhmsprapt shreo bsbas krbe. bhīt hyea na! teamra htas hbe na. teamar biruddhe leake baje ktha blbe na. teamra kkhno bibrt hbe na. ykhn cheat chile teamra lija pete. kintu ekhn teamra sei lija bhule yabe. sbami hariye teamra ye lija peyechile sei ljar ktha teamra ar smrn krbe na. ken? karn teamar sbami sei ekjn (isbr) yini teamake srsti krechen. tamr nam srbstiman prbhu. tini israyeler pritrata. tini israyeler pbitrmt. takei geata prthibir isbr ble daka hbe. teamra chile sbami pritykta mhlār mt! teamra mne prane khub dukkhi thakleo prbhu teamader tamr manus hbar dak den. teamra chile sbami pritykta yubti strider mtea. kintu isbr teamader dak diyechen. isbr blen, “ami teamader alp smyr jny tyag krechilam. ami teamader nijer asne abar ektrit krb. ami teamader mht udarta dekhabea. ami ruddh hyechilam, tai alp kaler jny ami teamader kach theke amake lukiye rekhechilam. tbe ekhn sdy hye cir kaler jny teamader aram deb.” teamader pritrata prbhu ei sb blechen. isbr blen, “neahr smyer ktha smrn kr. ami prthibike bnya diye sasti dii. kintu ami neahke prtisruti diyechilam punray bnya diye prthibike dhhms krb na. thik se rkm teamader ktha dicchi, teamader opr ar ruddh hb na. teamader ar kkhno baje ktha blb na.” prbhu blen, “prbt adrsy hte pare. pahad curn hte pare. kintu amar dya teamader theke dure yabe na. teamader santi debea ebm ei santi kkhno ses hbe na.” prbhu teamader ksma prdrsn kre ei kthag-uli blechilen. “tumi grib shr! seura jhder mt teamar opr achde pdechil. kean bykti teamader aram dey ni. teamader deoyale pathr gamthbar jny ami ekti sundr mulyban alnkar misrit haman bybhar krb. ebm silanyaser smy bybhar krb nilkantmni pathr. pracirer mathay ye pathr thakbe ta bananea hbe panna diye. phkte bybhar krb ujibl rtn. teamar cari diker pracirer bybhar krb mulyban rtn. teamar sisura isbrke anusrn krbe ebm tini tader siksa deben. sisuder jny thakbe

prkrt santi. teamader dharmikta diye gda o prtistha kra hbe. himsa o bidbes theke tumi thakbe nirupdrb. bhyer kichu thakbe na. kichui teamake aghat krte asbe na. amar kean senadl teamake akrmn krbe na. ydio ba kre tbe tumi tader prast krbe. “dekhea, ami kamarke srsti krechi. se agune phum diye take uttp kre. tarpr se agun bybhar kre grm leahar sahayye nijer icchemt yntn banay. thik se bhabei ami srsti krechi ‘dhhmskarkder’ jinis dhhms krar jny. “manus teamake dhhms krar jny astr banabe. kintu sei astrguli teamake prast krte parbe na. keu keu teamar biruddhe ktha blbe. tbe ye ye leak teamar biruddhe ktha blche tader bhul ble prman kra hbe.” prbhu blen, “prb-hur dasra ki pay? amar kach theke asa bhalea jinis tara pay!”

55

“amar trsnart manusera ese jl pan krea. nijeder arth na thakleo bisnn hyea na. ytksn na ksudha-trsna mete ttksn khao ebm pan kr. khady o draksarser jny kean arth lagbe na. styi khady ny emn jiniser jny teamra ken arth nst krbe? teamader sntst kre na emn jiniser jny ken kaj krbe? amar khub kache ese sean, teamra khub bhalea khabar khahe. teamader atma sntust hbar mtea khady teamra bheag krbe. “amar kache ese sean ami ki blchi, tahle teamader atma bamcbe. ami teamader sngē cir kaler mt ekta cukti krb. dayuder mt teamader sngēo ami cukti krb. dayuder kache ami prtisruti krechi cir kal ami oke bhalbasb. cir kal ami tar prti bisbst thakb. teamra ei cuktir opr asthasil thakte parea. dayudke ami anyany jatir jny saksī baniyechi. ami take prtisruti diyechi bhu jatir sask o senapti baniye deb.” teamader acena stha-neo anek jati ache. teamra sei sb jatider dakbe. tara teamader na cinleo teamader kache chute yabe. esb ghtbe karn teamader prbhu eisb can. esb ghtbe karn israyeler pbitr ek jn teamader smman kren. tai teamader ucit besi deri na kre prbhur dike drsti niksep kra. tini ekhn kache achen teamader ucit ekhni tamke daka. tader leaker dust kaj prityag krte hbe. tader ku-cinta chede dite hbe. tader prbhur kache phire aste hbe. isbr tader opr kruna krben. sei leakder prbhur kache phire asa ucit; karn amar isbr ksma kren. prbhu blen, “teamader cinta ar amar cinta ek ny. teamader rasta amar rastar mt ny. prthibir theke sbrg anek umcute. thik se rkmī teamader theke amar ptho anek umcu ebm cintao anek umcute bicrn kre.” prbhu nije nijei ektha blen. “brsti o brph kna akas theke pde. ebm ta ar akase phire yay na, ytksn na tara mati sprs kre matike bhejay. tkhn mati gachke ankurit kre bd kre teale. ei gachguli krskder jny bij banay. ar leake ei bij bybhar kre khabar ruti banay. thik se bhabei amar mukh nihsrt bani nijeke bastbayit na kre phire ase na. ami ya krte cai amar ktha tai kre. ami ya krte pathai amar ktha sphl bhabe tai kre phire ase. teamra annder sngē cle yabe ebm santite phire asbe. pahad-prbt teamader samne annde gan geye uthte suru krbe. mather sb gach hattali diye uthbe. yekthane yekthane jheapjad chil sekthane sekthane bede uthbe bisal bisal debdaru gach. agachar sthane gjeye uthbe gulmemdi gach. ei sb ghtna prbhuke bikhyat kre tulbe. ei sb ghtna prman krbe ye prbhu sktisali ebm ei prman

kkhni nst hbe na."

56

prbhu eiguli blechen, "sb leaker prtii nyayprayn ho. sthik kaj krea. ken? karn amar pritrani sigrh teamader kache asbe. geata bisb dekhbe amar dharmikta." ye ei rkm krbe se anndit hbe ebm ek jn leak absyi etake dhrh rakhbe. ye isbrn bisramer diner bidhi manbe se asirbadprapt hbe. ye kean kukrm krbe na seo sukhi hbe." kichu leak yara ihudi ny tara prbhur snge yukt hbe. ai leakder bla ucit ny, "prbhu amader tamr leak hisebe grhn krben na." ai bises ktkguli eitdas yader npumsk kra hyeche tader bla ucit ny, "ami ekta suknea kather tukrea matr, amar kean sntaner jnm deoyar ksmta nei." ei npumskder ektha bla ucit ny. karn prbhu blen, "ei npumskder mdhye aneke amar bisramer diner bidhi mene cle. tara amar pchnder kaj kre. tara styii amar cukti mene cle. tai tader jny ami mndire smark sthaphn krb. tader nam amar shre smrn kra hbe. hyam, ami ei sb npumskder chele-meyeder ceyeo bhal jinis deb. ami tader emn ekti nam deb ya cir kal theke yabe. amar leakder kach theke tader bicchinn kra hbe na." ihudi ny emn keu keu prbhur snge yeag debe. tara ki sb krbe prbhur sebar jny ebm tara prbhur namke bhalbase ble tara prbhur snge yeag debe tar das hoyar jny. tara bisramke bises upasnar din hisabe rakhbe ebm amar cukti bidhi mene clbe. prbhu blen, "ami tader amar pbitr prbte niye asb. amar prarthnagrhe tader sukhi kre tulb. tader naibedy o utsrge ami khusi hb. ken? karn amar mndirke bla hbe sb jatir prarthnagrh." prbhu, amar sdaprbhu ei sb blechen.israyeler leakder destyage badhy kra hbe, kintu prbhu tader abar ektrit krben. prbhu blen, "ami ei leakder abar ektrit krb." arnyer bny psura ese khao! ei rksira (bhabbadi) sbai andh. tara nijerai jane na ye tara ki krche. tara sei nirb kukurer mtea, yara gheu gheu krte pare na. tara matite suye ghumieye pde. hay! tara ghumeate bhalbase. tara ksudhart kukurer mtea, tara kkhni sntust hy na. mespalkra jane na tara ki krche. pth bheala bibhrant mesder mteai tader abstha. tara leabhi. tara nijerai nijeder sntust krar cesta krche. tara ese bl, "amra kichuta draksars pan krb. amra kichuta sura pan krb. eki jinis krbea agami kalo. ek matr draksarsi pan kre yab area besi kre."

57

sb bhalea leakra ses hye geche kintu keu lkysy kreni. smst hbal leakder sriye neoya hyeche, kintu keu jane na. ken. er karn hl mnd kaj, yar jny dharmik leakder sriye neoya hyeche. kintu santi asbe. ei leakra nijeder mrtyu syay bisram khumje nite parbe. isbr ye bhabe can tara sei bhabei jibnyapn krbe. "teamra, dainir bacchara, ekthane esea. ei ye byabhicarir o gnikader bacchara! teamra ekthane esea! teamra papi o mithyebadi sisu. teamra amake niye mja kr. teamra amake mukh bhena. amake dekhe jibh bhena. prtiti sbuj gacher nice teamra murttir puja krte cao. teamra sisuder htia kr ebm tader utsrg kr pathure jaygay. teamra ndir msrn pathrke puja krte bhalbas. teamra

tader puja krte tader opr draksars dhalea. teamra tader jny psubli dao. kintu teamra ya pabe ta hl sudhu ei pathrgelea. teamra ki mne kr ete ami sukhi hi? na! eisb amake sukhi kre na! teamra prtiti pahad prbte sya petech. yeguli hl murttir upasna ksetr. teamra sekhane giye sya grhn kre aish murttigulear puja kre amar biruddhe pap kr. teamra ai murttider bhaleabase; oder ulng deh dekhe mja pao. teamra amar snge thakleo ekhn teamra amake tyag krechea ai murttigulear kache thakar jny. amake smrn krar jny ye sb jinis teamader sahayy krt sesb teamra lukiye rekhechea. teamra aish jinisgulike drjar pichne lukiye rekhech. tarpr teamra sei murttigulear snge ekti cuktibddh hyechea. teamader murtti mealeker jny teamra teamader prsadhni tel ebm anyany jinis bybhar kr yate teamader sundr dekhay. teamra teamader bartabahkr dur dese pathiyechile. teamra emnki tader patale pathiyechile, eta teamader mrtyur sthl. "ei sb jinisguli krte tumi kthear prism krechea. kintu teamra kkhno klant honi, teamra ntun skti peyechea. karn teamra aish jinisgulike upbheag krechile. teamra amake smrn krni, teamra amake lkysy krni. tahle, kar jny teamra cintay chile? kar bhye bhit chile? ken mithyar asry niyechile? dekh, ami anekdin dhre sant ryechi kintu tumi amake srddha krni. ami teamader blte partam teamader 'bhalkaj' o 'dhrmiy kaj' er bisye. blte partam kintu aish apreyajiniy. ykhn teamader sahayyer drkar ht tkhn teamra murttir samne, yader teamra teamader carpase jdea krech, kannakati krte. tader teamader sahayy krte dao. kintu ami bli, batas tader anek dure niye cle yabe. aksmik bayuprbahe tara sb cle yabe dure bhudure. kintu ami prtii asthasil leakra amar prtisruti mtea des peye yabe. amar pbitr prbt tader jny thakbe. rasta priskar krea! rasta priskar krea! amar leakder rasta theke badha sraro. isbr opre, area opre. tini thakben cirkal. tamr nam pbitr. isbr blen, ami anek umcu o pbitr sthane bas krleo yara duhkhit o binit tader sngeo ami thaki. yader atma anistkari tader ami ntun jibn deb. yader mne duhkh ryechi ami tader ntun jibn deb. ami cirkal yuddh krb na. sb smy ami ruddh thakb na. ami ydi sb smy ruddh thaki tahle manuser atma, ye jibn ami tader diyechi seta amar samne mre yabe. ami tader tea ntun jibn diyechi. ei leakra kharap kaj krechil ble amii ruddh hyechilam. tai ami israyelke sasti diyechilam ebm israyel amake tyag krechil. se tar icche mtea yekthane khusi cle giyechil. israyel keathay giyechil ami dekhechi. tai ami israyelke ksmra krb. ami israyel ebm yara tar jny bilap kre tader netrbt ebm aram deb. ami tader ntun sbd sekhav 'santi.' ami amar kacher o durer leakeder santi deb. ami tader ksmra kre debea! prbhu nije nijei ei ktha blen. kintu dust leakra thik ekti ruddh smudrer mtea. tara sant o santipriy hte pare na. tarao smudrer mtea ruddh. ebm smudrer mtea tarao kadake aleadit kre. amar isbr blen, "dust leakder santi nei."

58

yt jeare parea citkar krea! nijeke thamiyea na. sinar mtea cemciye othea. manuske tader bhul kajer ktha ble dao. yakeaber pribarke tader paper ktha janiye

dao! tara amar khamje prtidin ase ebm amar pth sikhthe cay, yen tara sthik pther jati, yara tader isbrer bidhi anusrn kra bndh kreni. tara amar kache tader nyayy bicar cay. tara isbrke kache pabar iccha kre. ekhn tara ble, "apnake smman janate, amra khaoya chade diyechi. apni ken amader dike takacchen na? amra apnake smman janate amader srikrke aghat krchi. apni ken amader lksy krchen na?" kintu prbhu blen, "upbaser dungulite teamra teamader ya icche tai krea. ebm teamra teamader bhrtiyder kst dao; nijer srikrke ny. teamra ksudhart, kintu khadyer jny ny. teamader khide trk ar yuddh krar jny, rutir jny ny. teamra teamader sytan hat diye leakke aghat krar jny ksudhart. teamra ykhn khaoya bndh krea seta amar jny ny. teamra amar prsmar jny teamader knthsbr bybhar krea na. teamra ki mne kr aish bises dine ami cai teamra upbas kre nijeder srikrke kst dao? teamra ki mne kr, ami teamader dukhki dekhthe cai? teamra ki mne kr ami teamader ekti ghaser mt matha neayate cai? teamra ki mne kr ami teamader seakbstr prate cai? teamra ki mne kr ye ami cai leakra chaiyer opre bse tader dukh dekhak? khabar na kheyte teamra teamader bises dine tai krea. teamra ki bhabea ye styii prbhu esb can? "ami teamader janabea kean dhrner bises din ami cai, eta leakder mukt krar din. ami ekta din cai yedin teamra leakder tader beajhar bhar theke mukti debe. ami cai ekta din, ye din teamra leakke kst mukt krbe. ami cai ekta din yedin teamra manuser beajha namiye debe. ami cai teamra teamader khady bhag kre nebe ksudhart manuser sng. ami cai teamra grhhinder khumje nijer ghre niye ese rakhea. kean manuske bstrhin dekhle take nijer peasak debe. tarao teamader mt, tader dekhre nijeke lukiyer rekhea na." teamra ydi ei sb krea tbe teamader alea bhearer alear mtea kinn dite suru krbe. tkhn teamader sb kst niramy hbe. teamader "dharmikta" (isbr) teamader samne diye hamtbe, ebm prbhur mhi-maateamader pechn pechn clbe. tkhn teamra prbhur sng kthabarta calate parbe. prbhu teamader prsear jbab deben! teamra prbhur jny citkar krbe ebm tini blben, "ami ei khane." teamader ucit anyer smya o beajha bananea bndh kra. teamader anye aghat kre ba deasareap kre ktha bla bndh kra ucit. ksudhart manusder jny dukhki hye tader khady de-oya ucit. yara smsay pdeche tader pryaejn mtea teamader sahayy kra ucit. tahle andhkarer mdhye teamra alear disa pabe ebm teamader kean dukh thakbe na. dupurer suryaleaker mtea ujil hbe teamra. prbhu teamader srbda netrtrb deben. suknea jmi-teto tini teamader atmake snstut krben. prbhu teamader hadke skti deben. teamra ythest jl paoya baganer mtea. teamra hbe srbda jle bhra jhrnar mtea. bhu bchr dhre dhhms hleo teamra teamader shrguli purngthn krbe ebm bhu bchr dhre theke yabe. teamader bla hbe "yara beda meramt kre" ebm "yara rasantmuh o badiguli tairi kre." isbrer bisramer biruddhe pap bndh krlei ei sb ghtbe. teamader bndh krte hbe bises dine nijeder khusr jny kajkrn. teamader bisramer dinke sukher din bla ucit. prbhur bises dinke teamader smman jananea ucit. anyany dine teamra yesb ktha blea o yesb kaj krea sei sb bises dine teamader ta bndh rakha ucit. tkhn teamra prbhuke teamader prti sdy hte blte parbe ebm tini tea-

mader prthibi theke anek umcute niye yaben. tea-mader pita yakeabke tini ya ya diyechilen teamadero tai deben. prbhu nijei ei sb blechen.

59

dekhea, teamader rkasa krar jny prbhur ksmtai ythest. teamra ykhn tamr sahayy caibe tkhni tini ta sunte pan. kintu teamader pap isbr theke teamader bicchinn kreche. prbhu teamader pap dekhe teamader kach theke dure cle yan. teamader hat neamra ebm rkte bheja. teamader angulguli apradh diye acchadit. teamra teamader mukh diye besi mithya ktha blea. teamader jihba ku-ktha ble. keu anyer name styi ktha ble na. eke anyer biruddhe adalte ldoi kre ebm nijeder mamla jitte bhuyea trker opr nirbhr kre. eke anyer biruddhe mithya ktha ble. tara sb smsay bhra ebm tara sytanir jnm dey. tara bisakt saper dimer mtea sytanir jnm dey. teamra ydi ai dimgulir ektio khaio the mrtyu anibary ebm ydi ekti dim bhanea tahle bisakt sap beriyee asbe. mithyabadir ktha makdsar jaler mtea. ei jal kapd bananear kaje bybhar kra yay na. teamra ei sb jal diye nijeder abrt krte par na. kichu leak dust kaj kre ebm any leakder aghat krar jny tader hat bybhar kre. tara tader pa sytanir pichne dedbar kaje bybhar kre. yara kean bhul kaj kreni tader htya krbar jny tara tadahudea kre. tara sudhui dust cinta kre. himsrta, curi-jeaccuri hl tader ek matr bamcar pth. tara jane na santir pth. tader mdhye ek jno st ny. tara khub asadhu jibnyapn kre. ebm yara ei sb leakder mtea jibnyapn kre tara sara jibn kkhno santi pay na. sb stta o dharmikta adrsy hyeche. amader kachakachi ryeche kebli andhkar. tai amra alear jny apeksa kri kintu tar pribarte amra andhkar pai, amra asa kri ujibl alea asbe, kintu amra andhkare pth cli. amra ceakhhin manuser mtea. andh leakder mt amra deoyale dhakka khai. amra rater mtea heamct kheyte pde yai. emnki dibaleakeo dekhthe pai na. din dupure mra manuser mtea pde yai. amra sbai khub dukhkit, ghughu o bhalluker mtea dukhker sbd kri. amra manuser nyaybeadher jny apeksa krchi. kintu ekhno prynt kean nyaybeadher lksn nei. amra rkasa pabar jny apeksa krchi. kintu pritrar ekhno anek dure. ken? karn amra amader isbrer prti anek anek kharap kaj krechi. amader pap dekhiye dicche ye amra bhul krechi. amra jani esb kre amra deasi hyeche. amra pap kre prbhur kach theke sre giyechi. amra tamr theke dure cle giyechi, tamke tyag krechi. amader pap prman kre ye amra deasi. amra jani ye ei sb kaj kre amra deas krechi. amra pap krechi ebm prbhur biruddhacr krechi. amra tamr biruddhacr kre tamke tyag krechi. amra isbrer biruddhe kharap kajer priklpna krechi. amra ei sb jinisgulir ktha bhebechi ebm mne mne tar priklpna krechi. amra bicarbeadsuny hye pdechi. nyaybeadh cle geche anek dure. sty rastay heamct kheyte pdeche. dharmik-take shre prbes krte deoya hcche na. sty anrhit hyeche. yara bhal krte cay tader akrmn kra hcche. prbhu lksy rakhleo tini kean nyay dekhthe pacchen na. prbhu ei sb pchnd kren na. prbhu dekhre abak hcchen ye manb jatir sbpkse blbar jny keu damdacche na. tai prbhu tamr nijer ksmta o dharmikta dbara bi-jiy hcchen. tini smrthn pacchen, tamr nijer mhttber

dbara. prbhu yuddher jny prstut hcchen. tini pren dharmiktar brm, muktir sirstnar, sastir peasak-smuh o tamr drdh aghrsiltar abrn. prbhu nijer seuder prtí ruddh. ateb tini tader upyukt sasti deben. prbhu tamr seuder opr ruddh. tai tini durbrti elakar leakder sasti deben. pscimer leakra prbhuke bhy pabe ebm prbhur namer prtí sdrdhasil hbe. purber leakra take bhy pabe ebm tara prbhur mhimate sdrdha krbe. prbhu isbrer bataser jeare bhman khrsreata ndr mtea drut asben. tkhn siyeane ek jn pritrata asbe. tini yakeaber leakder kache asben yara pap kaj kreio isbrer kache phire esече. prbhu blen, “aisb leakder snge ami ekta cukti krb. ami prtisruti krchi ye, amar atma o amar baky yeguli ami teamader mukhe dicchi seguiea teamader tyag krbe na. se sb teamader snan o tader snander mdhyeo theke yabe. seisb teamader mdhye ekhn theke cir kal theke yabe.”

60

“jerusalem, amar alea uthe pd! teamar alea (isbr) aschen. teamar upr prbhur mhima prtibhat hbe. andhkar prthibike dheke diyeche. leakra andhkaracchn. kintu prbhu teamar upr tamr kirn bikirn krben. tamr mhima teamar upr dekha yabe. sb jati teamar alear kache asbe. rajarao teamar ujbl alear (isbr) kache asben. teamar car pase dekhea! dekh, leakra teamar carpase jdea hcche ebm teamar kache asche. teamar putdrer snge dur durant theke knyarao asche. bhbsiyte esb ghtbe ebm sei smy tumi teamar leakder dekhte pabe. teamar mukhe sukher bhilprkas thakbe. prthm tumi bhit hleo pre ucchsit hye uthbe. sagr parer smst dhnsmpd teamar samne rakha hbe. jatismuher dhnsmpdo teamar kache pemchbe. midiyi o aipha theke uter dl teamar jmi par hbe. siba theke dirgh uter sari asbe teamar kache. tara bye anbe seana o dhuip. tara prbhur prsmsa kre gan gaibe. leakra kedrer smst meske ektrit kre teamake ene debe. nbyeat theke tara meso anbe. tumi seguli amar bedite naibedy hisabe debe. ebm ami ta grhn krb. ami amar mndir aro sundr kre baniye tulbea. leaker dike takao. akase drut par hye yaoya megheer mtea tara teamar dike agrsr hcche. tara hl khub drut basay ude yaoya ghughu pakhider mt. durbrti elakay leakra amar jny apksa krche. bisal yatrib-ahi jahajguli jlyatrar jny prstut. ei jahajguli teamader chelemeyeder durdes theke anar prtiksay ryeche. tara tader isbr israyeler pbitr ekjnke sdrdha jananeer jny seana ebm rupea niye asbe. prbhu teamader jny cmktar kaj krben. any deser chelemeyera teamader pracirgulea abar gde tulbe. tader rajara teamader seba krbe. “ami ykhn teamader upr ruddh chilam, tkhn ami teamader sasti diychilam. kintu ekhn teamra amar sbpkse, ebm ami teamader jny krunamy hb. teamar phkt sb smy kheala thakbe. seguli dinrat kkhni bndh hbe na. sb jati o rajara teamake tader smpd debe. kean jati ba des ydi teamar seba na kre the tara ddbms hye yabe. libaneaner sb mht drbyi tumi pabe. leakra teamake pain, phar o saipraser mtea mulyban gach debe. ei gachguli jerusalemle amar jerusalemsthit upasnagrhke aro sundr kre tairi krte bybhrt hbe. ei jaygata amar simhasner samne cekir mtea hbe. ebm ami ei jaygatie ythest smman deb. atite yara teamake kst

diyeche tara ekhn teamar samne matha nt krbe. atite yara teamake ghrna krt tara ekhn teamar paye matha nt krbe. tara teamake dakbe, ‘prbhur ngri!’ ‘israyeler pbitr ek jner siyeane.’ “tumi ar kkhno pritykt hbe na. tumi punray ghrnar patr hbe na. tumi kkhno suny hbe na. ami teamake cir kaler jny mhan kre deb. tumi cir kaler jny ekhn thekei sukhi hbe. jatiguli teamar ryeajniy sb kichui debe. tumi hbe matrud3payi sisur mtea. kintu tumi rajar dhn ‘pan’ krbe. tkhn tumi bujhbe ye tini ami, prbhu, yini teamake rkasa kren. tumi jante parbe yakeaber mhan isbr teamar pritrata. “ekhn teamar tama ryeche. ami teamake seana ene deb. ekhn teamar leaha ryeche. ami teamake deb rupa. ami teamar kathke tamay print krb. ami teamar pathrke leahate print krb. ami teamar sastike santite rupantrit krb. ekhn teamake leakra kst dileo pre tarai teamar jny bhal bhal kaj krbe. “teamar dese ar kkhno himsatmk ghtnar khbr thakbe na. leake ar teamake ba teamar deske akrmn krbe na. tumi teamar pracir smuher nam debe ‘pritrar’ ebm teamar phktgulin nam debe ‘prsmsa.’ “diner belay sury ar kkhno teamar alea hbe na. ratre ar kkhno camd teamar alea hbe na. karn prbhui teamar cir kaler alea. teamar isbri teamar jyeati. teamar ‘sury’ kkhno astmit hbe na. teamar ‘camd’ ar kkhno andhkar hbe na. karn prbhu cir kaler jny teamar alea hben ebm seaker smy ses hbe. “teamar sb leak bhal hbe. tara prthibike cir kaler jny pabe. tader ami srsti krechi. tara amar nijer hate gde teala cmktar brks. sb caite cheatt pribar hbe bd pribargeasthi. ksudrtm pribar hbe sktisali jati. sthik smye, ami prbhu drut cle asb. ami ei sb ghtnagulea ghtab.”

61

prbhur das blen, “prbhu, amar sdaprbhu, tamr atma amar mdhye diyechen.’ gribder snge ktha blbar jny, tader bhgnhrdyer kste bndhni jdarab jny ebm duhkhike aram debar jny prbhu amake mneanit krechen. isbr amake pathiyechen niryatitder o bndider janate ye, tara mukt hcche. isbr amake pathiyechen tamr udarta kkhndekha yabe se smyer ktha gheasna krar jny. dust leakder tader sastir smy gheasna krbar jny prbhu amake pathiyechen. isbr amake pathiyechen duhkhider sbsti dite. isbr amake siyeaner bims leakder kache pathiyechen. ami tader ta bheag krar jny prstut kre tulb. ami tader mathar chai dure sriye deb. ami tader rajmukut deb. ami tader duhkhike sriye diye suker tel deb. ami tader duhkh dr krbe ebm upacarer bstr deb. isbr amake pathiyechen ei sb leakder ‘bhal brks’ ebm ‘prbhur bismykr cara gach’ hisebe nam dite. “sei smy ye sb puranea shruguli ddbms hyechil ta abar ntun kre gde uthbe. sei shruguli prarmbhik srstir smyer mt abar ntun hye uthbe. shruguli bhukal age ddbms hyechil. kintu abar ta ntun kre gde uthbe. “tkhn teamar seura teamar kache ese mesder ytn nebe. teamar seuder sisura teamar mathe o bagane kaj krbe. teamake bla hbe ‘prbhur yajk.’ ‘amader isbrer das.’ prthibir sb jatider dhnsmpd tumi pabe ebm er jny tumi grbit hbe. “atite, leake teamake ljay phelt ebm teamar kache kharap ktha blt. tumi any leakter ceye anek besi ljit hyechile. tai tumi anyder tulnay teamar bhukhnde dbigun subidha pabe. tumi cir kaler

jny sukh pabe. esb ken ghtbe? karn ami prbhur dharmikta o nyaybeadhke bhalbasi. ami curi kra ebm anyany mnd kajke ghrna kri. tai ami leakeder tader prapy purskar deb. ami cir kaler mtea amar leakder sng ekti cukti krb. sb jatir priti leak amar leakder janbe. yarai tader dekhbe, jante parbe ye prbhui tader asirbab krechen.” prbhu amake khub sukhi krechen. amar smgr stba amar isbre sukhi. isbr amake pritrane bstr priyechen. eta hcche yemn ek jn biyer br nijeke mala diye sajay sei rkm. isbr amar opr dharmiktar abrn bstr priyechen. yen biyer bduh bbiaher cmtkar peasak preche. prthibii gachder jnmanear karn. leakra bagane bij lagay ebm bagan tader bd kre teale. eki rkm bhabe prbhu dharmikta brddhi krte sahayy krben. prbhu smst jatir samne prmsake brddhi krben.”

62

“siyeanke ami bhalbasi, tai ami tar jny ktha ble yab. jerusalemke ami bhalbasi, tai ami ktha bndh krb na. ytksn na dharmikta ujibl alear mtea kirn dey tksn ami ktha ble yab. agnisikhar mt pritrane jble na otha prynt ami ktha blb. tkhn sb jati teamar dharmikta dekte pabe. smst rajara teamake smman dekhabe. tkhn teamar ntun nam hbe. prbhu nije sei nam deben. prbhu teamar jny grbit hben. tumi hbe prbhur hater sundr mukuter mt. teamake ar keu tyajy leak blbe na. teamar bhumike keu ‘dhhmssthan’ blbe na. tara teamake blbe, ‘bhaleabasar leak.’ teamar deske bla hbe, ‘kne.’ ken? karn isbr teamader bhalbasen. teamader des bbiahit hbe. ykhn kean yubk kean yubtiti bhalbase tkhn se take biye kre ebm yubtiti biyer pr tar stri hy. eki pthe teamar jmi hbe teamar sisuder. ek jn leak tar ntun strike peye khub khusi hy. eki rkm bhabe, isbro teamader niye khub sukhi hben.”

“jerusalem, teamar pracire ami rksi meatayen krb. sei rksira nirb thakbe na. tara din rat prarthna krbe.” rksira, teamra prbhur prti prarthna abyahat rekhea. teamra absyi take tamr prtisrutir ktha smrn kriye debe. kkhni prarthna thamabe na. ytksn na prbhu jerusalemke leaker prmsar shr kre tulchen tksn tumi prarthna calabe. prbhu ekti prtisruti krechen. prbhu prman hisebe tamr nijer ksmta pryag krben. ebm prtisruti palne nijer ksmta bybhar krben. prbhu blechen, “ami ar kkhno teamar khady seuder debea na. ami prtisruti krchi teamar tairi draksars seura ar nebe na. ye sb leakra ssy smgrh krbe tarai ta khabe ebm ei sb leakra prbhur prmsa krbe. ye sb leakra draksa smgrh krbe tarai draksa theke utpnn draksars pan krte parbe. ei sbi amar pbitrsthane ghtbe.” phtk diye esea! phtake leakder jny priskar krea. rasta prstut krea. rasta pathr sriye dao. mnusyati jny prtik hisabe dhhjati odao. sean, prbhu durbtri degulir leakder blechen, “siyeane leakder bl: dekh, teamader pritrata aschen. tini teamader purskar anchen. tini sei purskar sng kre anchen.” tamr leakder bla hbe “pbitr leak.” “prbhur rksa kra manus.” jerusalemke bla hbe, “akankhit shr.” “sei shr ya prityag kra hyni.”

63

ideam theke ke asche? tini aschen bsra shr theke. ebm tamr bstr ujibl lal rne rnjit. tamke tamr bstre mhimanbit dekhacche. tini tamr mhan ksmtable matha umcu kre hamtchen. tini blen, “teamader rksa krar ksmta amar ache ebm ami sty ktha blb.” “ken apnar bstr lal?” draksaphl theke yara draksars banay tader mt lal?” tamr jbab, “ami draksars banabar jaygay, yekhane draksaphl pa diye ctkiye rs ber kra hy, sekhane hemtechi. amake keu sahayy kreni. ami ruddh chilam ebm draksar opr diye hemte yai. sei rsamar kapder opr chke pdechil. tai ekhn amar bstr neamra. ami leakke sasti dite ekta smy beche niyechi. ekhn amar leakder rksa krar smy esechi. ami cari dike takalam. kintu amake sahayy krar mt kauke dekhlan na. ami eta deke ascryy hye gelam ye keu amake smrthn krl na. tai ami amar leakder rksa krte amar nijer ksmta bybhar krechilam. amar nijer readh amake smrthn krechil. ykhn ami ruddh chilam, tkhn manuser opr diye hemte giyechi. ami ykhn rage unmtt chilam ami tader sasti diyechi ebm tader rkt matite phelechi.” ami smrn krb ye prbhu udar. ami tamke prmsa krbar ktha smrn krb. israyeler pribarke prbhu anek bhal jinis diyechen. prbhu amader opr khub sdy. prbhu amader ksmta prdrsn krechen. prbhu blen, “era sbai amar leak. era styi amar sisu.” tai prbhu eder rksa krechen. tader smst bipde, tinio tader sathe udbign chilen. prbhu ei sb leakder bhalbasten ebm tader jny dukkh beadh krten. tai prbhu tader rksa kren. tai tini tader rksa krte tamr bises dut pathiyechilen. tini tader uthiye bye niye yan ebm cir kaler jny tamder ytn nen. kintu manus tamr biruddhacrn kre. tara tamr pbitr atmake dukhki kre tulechil. tai prbhu tader seu hye giyechilen. prbhu tader biruddhe yuddh kren. kintu prbhu ekhno smrn kren bhukal age ki ghtechil. tini smrn kren measi o tamr leakder. prbhu sei ek jn yini manuske smudrer mdhy diye niye esechen. prbhu tamr leakder netrtb debar kaje mespalkder bybhar krechen. kintu measir mdhye tamr atma snar kari prbhu ekhn keathay? prbhu tamr dan hat diye measike netrtb diyechilen. prbhu manuske smudrer mdhye diye hamtar jny jlke dubhag kre den. ei sb mht kaj kre prbhu nijeke bikhyat kre tealen. gbhir smudrer mdhye diye prbhu tamr leakder netrtb diyechilen. gheadara yemn kre mrubhumi par hy, temni kre leakra pde na giye hemtechil. mathe bicrner smy gru yemn pde yay na temni smudrer mdhye diye yaoyar smyo leakera pde yayni. leakder bisramsthlr dike prbhur atma niye yay. srbadi leakra sekhane nirapde chil. prbhu sei pthei tamr leakder netrtb diyechen. apni netrtb diye nijer namke cmtkrt kre tulechen. prbhu, sbgr theke nije takiye dekhun. ekhn ki ghte cleche? apni sbgrsthit apnar pbitr abas theke amader dekhun. amader prti apnar sei gbhir prem keathay? apnar bhitr theke ber hye asa sktisali krmkand keathay? amar jny apnar ksmta keathay? amar theke ken apnar udar prem sriye rekhechen? dekhun, apni amader pital abraham amader jane na. israyel (yakeab) amader sbikar kre na. prbhu, apni amader pital? apni amader isbr yini srbadi amader rksa kren. prbhn, ken apni amader apnar kach theke dure

thele dicchen? ken apni apnake anusrn kra amader pkse kthin kre tulechen? prbhu amader kache phire asun. amra apnar das. amader kache ese amader sahayy krun. amader pribarsmuh apnar adhikarbhukt. apnar pbitr leakra matr kichu smyer jny tader jay-gay bas krt. tkhn amader seura apnar pbitr mndirer opr diye hemte giyechil. bhu kal dhre amra sei leak chilam yara apnar dbara sasit chilam na. yader apnar name daka hyni. ken apni akas chinn kre neme asen na? tahle prbtguli apnar samne kampbe.

64

apni ydi akas chimde khule phele prthibite ese pden tbe sb pribtrn hye yabe. pahad apnar samne gle yabe. jblnt gulmltar mtea pahad pudbe. aguner opr jler mtea pahad seddh hbe. tkhn apnar seura apnar bisye jante parbe. tara ykhn apnake dekhbe tkhn prtyek jatii bhy pabe. kintu styii amra esb cai na. apnar samne pahad gle yabe. apnar leakra styii apnar ktha seaneni. apnar leakra kkhno apnar ktha seaneni. keu kkhno apnar mtea ek jn isbr dekhene. apni ekmatr, ar kean isbr nei. ydi leakra dhairyry shkare apnar sahayyer jny apeksa kre tbei apni tader jny mhan kaj krben. yara bhal kaj kre tader sngei apni thaken. ye pthe apni can sei pthei tamra jibnyapn kren. kintu atite amra pap krechi ebm tai apni ruddh chilen. kintu ekhn amra ki bhabe rkasa pabea? amra sbai paper jny neamra hye uthechi. emn ki amader bhal kajo asuddh. amader bhalea kajgulea rkte rnjit peasaker mt. amra sbai mra patar mt. amader pap amader bataser mtea bye niye cleche. amra apnar upasna kri na. amra apnar name bisbas rakhi na. amra apnake anusrn krte utsahit ni. tai apni apnar mukh amader kach theke lukiye rekhechen. apni amader paper jny amader gliye diyechen. kintu prbhu apni amader pita. amra matr pinder mtea ebm apni mrtisilpi. apnar hat amader srsti kreche. prbhu, amader opr readh puse rakhben na. amader pap cir kal mne rakhben na. amader dike dya kre takan! amra apnari leak. apnar pbitr shrnguli pritykt. sei shrnguli ekhn mrubhumir mtea. siyeano ekta mrubhumi! jerusalem dhhm-sprapt! amader purbপুরusa apnar pbitr mndire apnar upasna kreche. amader mndir chil cmtkar. kintu sei mndir pude giyeche. amader smst muly-ban bisy smpdguli dhhms hye geche. ei sb jinis ki apnake amader prti apnar bhalbasa dekhanea theke dure rakhbe? apni ki nirtba caliyi yaben? apni ki amader cir kal sasti deben?

65

prbhu blen, “yara amar kache updes nite aseni ami tadero sahayy krechi. amake yara peyechi tara keu amar dike takiye chil na. ami ekta jatir snge ktha blechilam yara amar name namankit ny. ami blechilam, ‘ami ekhane! ami ekhane!’ yara amar biruddhe giyechil emn leakder grhn krar jny ami saradin prstut hye damdiyechilam. tara amar kache asuk- am tader apeksay chilam. kintu tara amar kach theke dure chil. tara ast pthe jibnyapn caliyi giyechil. tader hrady ya krte ceyechil tara tai krechil.

tara amar samne amake srbda ruddh krechil. tara tader bises bagane psbul dit o dhunea jbalat. tara kbrsthane bse thake. tara mrt manusder kach theke bhal barta pabar jny prtiksay thakt. mrtder sngeo tara sbbas krt. tara suyearer mams khet. tader churi o kamtacamc baje mams khey neamra hye giyechil. “kintu tara anyder blt, ‘amar kache asbe na! ami ytksn na teamader priskar krchi ttksn teamara amake sprs krbe na.’ era amar ceakhe dheamryar mt ebm eder agun srbdai jble.” “dekh, ekhane hisab ache. metate hbe. hisab anuyayitumi teamar paper jny deasi. ei hisab na metanea prynt ami sant hb na ebm teamake sasti diyei hisab priseadh krb. ‘teamar o teamar pitar pap sbi sman. prbhu blen, ‘prbter opr dhup jbalabar smy teamader pitara pap kreche. tara ai prbt-gulear opr amay abmanna kreche. ebm amii prthm ye tader sasti diyechilam. ami tader ucit prapy sasti diyechilam.’ prbhu blen, ‘draksati ykhn ntun sura thake manus tkhn ta ber kre ney. kintu tara draksagula-like pareapri dhhms kre na. tara ei sb kre karn draksa erpepo bybhar kra yay. ami amar dasder prti thim emi jinis krb. tader ami pareapuri dhhms krbea na. yakeaber (israyel) kichu leakke ami rkasa krb. yihudar kichu manus amar pahad pabe. amar dasra sekhane bas krbe. ami pchnd kre thim krb kara okhane bas krbe. tkhn plestiy smgn sarean upitya hbe mesder math. jerusalem uttrer ds mail akhear upitya hbe grur paler bisramsthl. ei sb hbe amar leakder jny- yesb leakra amar kheamj kre. “kintu teamra prbhuke tyag krechea, tai teamra sasti bheag krbe. teamra amar pbitr siyeen prbter ktha bhule giyechea. teamra “bhagy” o “adrst” murtiguleake piaiea krte suru krechile. teamra tader naibede diyechile. kintu ami teamader bbbisyt nirny krechi. teamra trbarir dbara ses hbe. teamra sbai khun hbe. ken? karn ami teamader dakleo teamra uttr dite asbikar krechile! ami ktha blleo teamra sean ni. ami ye sb kajke apmrm blechilam teamra segulii krechea. ami ya pchnd kri na tai teamra krbe ble thim krechile.” tai prbhu, amar sdaprbhu blen, “yidio amar dasra khabe, teamra ksudhart theke yabe. amar dasra pan krte parleo teamra trsnart thakbe. amar dasra sukhi hleo teamra dust leakra ljiit hbe. amar dasra annde mateahara hbe kintu teamra dukkhe kemde bhasabe. teamader hrdy bhenge yabe ebm teamra khubi dukkhit hbe. teamader nam amar dasder kache baje sbder mtea seanabe.” amar prbhu teamader htia krben. ar tamr dasder deben ntun nam. leake ekhn prthibir kache asirbad plarthna kreche. kintu bbbisyte tara asirbad caibe asthaban isbrer kache. ekhn yara prthibir nam niye kean prtisruti kreche tara bbbisyte isbrer name prtisruti krbe. ken? karn, atter smsyar ktha sbai bhule yabe. tara amar cksur antrale ache. “ami ntun prthibi o ntun sbrg tairi krb. leakra atter ktha mne rakhbe na. sei sb ktha tara meatei cinta krbe na. amar leakra sukhi hbe. ekhn theke cirkal tara annd krbe. ken? ami tai krb. jerusalemke ami tairi krb annd ngri ebm sekhankar leakder ami krb khub sukhi. “tarpr jerusalem jny amio sukhi hb. ami amar nijer leakder jny sukhi hb. shre ar kean kannna athba kannar sbd ebm dukkh thakke na. du-cardiner ayu niye kean sisu jmmabe na. alp smy bemce theke keui mrbe na. prtiti sisu o brddh bhu bhu bchr bamcbe.

100 bchr bemce thakar pro ye kean byktike yubkder mt lagbe. emjn leak ydi 100 bchr bys prynt na bamce leake take abhispt manus ble bibecna krbe. "shre keu ydi badi banay se sei badite bsbas krte parbe. keu ydi bagane draksa cas kre tbe se sei draksa phl khete parbe. ar kkhno emn hbe na ye emjn badi tairi krbe ar any jn tate bas krbe. ar kkhno emn hbe na ye emjn bagan tairi krbe ar any jn tar phl khabe. amar leakra gacher mt dirgh jibn pabe. amar mneanit leakra ya kichu krbe ta upbheag krbe. emti mrt sisuke jnm debar jny mhilara ar kkhno prsb yntna bheag krbe na. sisur jnm dite giye mhilara prsb yntnray ar bhit hbe na. prbhu amar sb leakder o tader sisuder asirbad krben. tara caibar agei jante parbe tader cahida ebm tara caibar agei sahayy pabe. nekde bagh ebm messabk emsnge khabe. simh cheatt blder snge emsnge bicali khabe. amar pbitr prbte sap thakleo se kauke kamdabe na. emnki karo bhyero karn hbe na." ei sb prbhu blechen.

66

prbhu ya blechen ta hl, "akas amar simhasn. ar prthibi hl amar padani. tai teamra ki mne kr amar jny ekta badi banate parbe? na, parbe na. teamra ki amar jny ekti bisramsthl banate parbe? na! parbe na! ami nijei ei sb srsti krechi. ya kichu ekhane ryeche ta sbi amar srsti." prbhu nije theke blechen eisb ktha. "amake bl, ami kean dhrner leakder jny cinta kri? ami gribder prti ytnban. yara khub duhkhi ami ytn nii tader. ar yara amar ktha many kre ami tadero ytn kri. kean kean leak blir jny samd htaya kre kintu tara manuskeo niryatn kre. tara mesbli dileo kukurer ghad mtke dey! tara ssy naibedy dileo suyearer rkto naibedy dey. sei manusguli dhup jbalaleo bhalbase mulyhin murttiguleake. tara nijeder pthe clte bhalbase ebm bhalbase tader bhykr murttigulike. tai ami thik krechi oder nijeder kesli bybhar krb. mane ami blte caichi ora ye sb jiniske bhy pay sei sb jinis bybhar krei oder sasti deb. ami oder dekechilam. kintu ora seane ni. ami ktha blechilam. ora seane ni. tai ami tader prti eki jinis krb. ami yake kharap bli tara sei sb jinishi krechil. amar ya apchnd ora sei kaji krte mnsth krechil." teamra yara prbhur ades many kr tader ucit prbhur ktha seana. "teamader bhaira teamader ghrna krechil. teamra yehetu amake anusrn krechile sehetu tara teamader biruddhacr n krechil. teamader bhaira blechil, 'prbhuke smman janabar smy amra teamader kache asb. tkhn teamader snge amrao sukhi hb.' ai baje leakguli sasti pabe. sean! shr o mndir theke ekta jearalea sbd asche. sei sbd seuder prbhur sasti prdaner. prbhu nijer seuder prapy sasti dicchen. "yntna bheag krar age ekjn mhila sisur jnm dite pare na. yake jnm dicche take dekhar agei ek jn mhila absyi yntna bheag kre. eki bhabe kean leak ki ek dine ntun prthibi srsti hte dekheche? kean leak ki ek dine ekti ntun jatir srsti hte dekheche? prsb yntnray mt ai destiro prthm yntna thakbe. jnm yntnray pri desti tar chelemeyeder arthat ekti ntun jatir jnm debe. eki bhabe kean ntun jiniske jnmgrhner anumti na diye ami kauke yntna deb na."prbhu blen, "ami prtijna krchi, kean ntun jiniske jnm deoya bytireke ami teamader prsb yn-

trna deb na." jerusalem sukhi ho. jerusalemke yara bhalbase tara sukhi ho. duhk jnk ghnta jerusaleme ghteche. tai teamader keu keu bisnn. kintu ekhn teamader khushi hoye ucit. ken? karn tar stn theke dudh beriye asar mtea teamra krna pabe. sei dudh styi teamader stntust krbe. teamra sei dudh pan kre tar smrrddithe nijeder stntust krbe. prbhu blen, "dekhea! ami teamader santi deb. santi asbe ndir mtea. prthibir sb jatir kach theke asbe aisbry. aisbry asbe bnyar jler mtea. teamra sisur mtea sei 'dudh' pan krbe. ami teamader keale tule neb, hamtute bsiye deal khaoyab. ma yemn tar cheleke aram dey, ami teamader sei bhabe aram deb ebm teamra jerusaleme aram pabe." teamra ya dekhbe tatei annd pabe. teamra ghaser mt mukt ebm bd hbe. prbhur dasra dekhthe pabe tamr ksmta kintu seura dekhthe pabe prbhur readh. takao, prbhu agun niye aschen. jhder mtea prbhur rth asche. prbhu sei sb leaker opr tamr sasti prdan krben. ykhn tini ruddh, tkhn tini oisb leakder aguner sikha diye sasti deben. prbhu leakder bicar krben. tarpr tini leakder agun ar trbari diye dhhms krben. bhu manuseri tini binas ghtaben. sei sb leakra tader bises bagangulite pujear age nijeder suddh krbar jny snan kre. nijeder bises bagane tara eke anyke anusrn kre. ykhn tara tader murttir puja kre tarpr prbhu aisb leakder dhhms krben."aisb leakra suyear o imdurer mams ebm anyany neamra jinis khay. tbe tara sbai eksnge dhhms hbe." prbhu bym ektha blechen. "aisb leakder cintay o kaje ryeche apkrm. tai ami aschi oder sasti dey. ami sb jatir sb manuske ektrir krb. sb leakra eksnge ese amar ksmta dekhbe. ami kauke kauke bises cihn diye rakhb ebm tader rkxa krb. yara rkxa peyeche tader kyek jnke ami trsis, libiya, lud, tubl, gris o anyany durbti dessmughe pathab. "aisb leakra kkhno amar smrbndhe seaneni. tara kkhno amar mhima dekhni. tai rkxa paoya oi sb leakra anyany jatigulike amar mhimar ktha janabe. tarai teamader bhaibeander anyany smst jati theke niye asbe. tara teamader bhaibeander anbe jerusaleme, amar pbitr prbt siyeane. teamader bhaibeandra asbe gheada, gadha, ut, yuddhe bybhrt cheat cheat yan prbhrtite cepe. prbhur mndire israyeler manusra yemn uphar niye yay temni teamader bhai-beandra uphar hye asbe. ami beche kauke yajk ebm kauke yajkrar sahayykari banabea." ta prbhu bym ekthaguli blechen. "ami ekti ntun prthibi tairi krb ebm ei ntun prthibi o ntun sbrg thakbe anntkal. eki bhabe teamader nam o teamader sisura amar snge thakbe srbksn. sb leakra prarthnar dine amar upasna krte asbe. tara prti maser prthm din ebm bisramer din amar upasna krte asbe. "aisb leakra thakbe amar pbitr shre ebm tara shrer baire gelei amar biruddhe pap kaje lipt manusder mrtdeh dekhthe pabe. sei dehe krmi thakbe ebm sei krmiira kkhno mrbe na. agun pudyiye debe dehgulike ebm ai agun kkhno nibhbe na."

eguli hl yirmiy bartasmuh. yirmiy chilen hilkiyer putr. yajk pribarer snan yirmiy binyamin prib-
argeasthir ancl anatheat shre bas krten. yihudar raja
ameaner putr yeasiyr tryeads bchrer rajtbkaleprbhu
prthm yirmiy sngre ktha blechilen. yeasiyr putr
sidikiyr ekads bchrer rajtbkal prynt arthar ai bchrer
pncm mase bndider jerusalem theke niye asar smy
prynt yirmiy isbrer kach theke barta peyechilen. yir-
miyr kache prbhur barta pemchalea. prbhur barta
chil ei rup: “teamake ami teamar matrgbhe rup de-
bar agei jantam. teamar jnmr age thekei ami tea-
make ekti bisas kajer jny nirbacn kre rekhechilam.
ami teamake jatismuher sekhabadi hisebe mneanit
krechilam.” yirmiy tkhn bllen, “kintu prbhu srbskti-
man, ami tea kthai blte jani na. ami ek jn balk matr.”
kintu prbhu amake bllen, “nijeke balk bl na, yekhane
ami teamake pathabea sekhanai teamake yete hbe.
ami teamake ya ya blte blb tumi kebl tai-i blbe. kauke
kkhno bhy pabe na. ami sb smy teamar sngai achi
ebm amii teamake rkasa krbea.” ei hl prbhur barta.
tarpr prbhu tamr bahu psarit kre ami teamat sps
kre bllen, “yirmiy, ami amar sbd teamar theamte
sthapn krlam. aj theke ami teamake ei jatigulir ebm
rajyugulir bhar dilam. tumi tader utpatn krbe ebm
tader chimde phele debe. tumi tader dhhms krbe ebm
ksmtacyut krbe. tumii srsti krbe ebm bpn krbe.” prb-
hur ei barta amar kache el: “yirmiy, ki dekhte pac-
chea tumi?” ami prbhuke bllam, “badam kather tairi
ekti lathi dekhte pacchi.” prbhu amake bllen, “tumi
thiki dekhech ebm teamar prtii amar kthagulea yate
sty hy tar smbndhe niscit hbar jny ami lkisy rakhchi.”
abar prbhur barta amar kache ese pemchalea: “yir-
miyr, ebar tumi ki dekhte pacchea?” ami uttr dilam,
“ekti phutnt grm jlbhrti patr dekhte pacchi. patrtir
uttr diker agrbhag uthle pdche.” prbhu amake bllen,
“uttr dik theke bhyank kichu ghtte cleche. eti ei deser
smst leaker opr ghtbe. khub alp kaler mdhye, ami
uttr diker desgulir smst leaker dakb.” prbhu ei kth-
aguli bllen. “oi desgulir rajara ese jerusalem phtker
kache simhasn prstisha krbe. tara jerusalemr pracir
akrmn krbe. tara pasapasi yihudar prtiti shr akrmn
krbe. ebm ami amar leaker biruddhei ray gheasna
krb. ami erkm krb karn ora kharap manus ebm ora
amar biruddhe cle giyeche. amake chede giyeche.
ora any debtarer prtii utsgr nibedn kreche. nijeder
hate gda murtitke puja kreche. “sutram yirmiy tairi
ho. uthe damdao ebm leaker sngre ktha blea. ami
teamake ya ya blte blechi tader tumi tai blbe. tader
samne bhy peyea na. ei leaker smbndhe bhy peyea
na, nahle ami kintu oder bhy paoyar jny teamake ekti
bhal karn deb. ar ami aj theke teamake durbhedy ek
ngrir mtea tairi krb. tumi leh-stmbher mtea kthin,
pitler deoyaler mtea niret. ei yihuda deser prtyeker
biruddhe damdate tumi sksm hbe. se yei heak, raja
athba neta, yajk athba sadharn manus, sbar caite tu-
mii hbe srbsresth sktidhr. kara deser manus teamar
sngre ldai krlre, teamake keu harate parbe na. karn
ami sb smy teamar sngre achi. amii teamake rkasa krb.”
ei hl prbhur barta.

prbhur barta pemchechil yirmiy kache. prbhur barta
chil: “yirmiy yao ebm jerusalemr leaker sngre ktha
bl. tader blea: “ykhn teamra ekti nbin jati chile, tkhn
teamra amar prtii khub bisbst chile. amake anusrn
krte ntun kner (premer) mtea. mrubhumir majheo
teamra amake anusrn krech. anusrn kre giyechea
mrttikar mdhye diye- athc ye mrttikay kkhnea cas
kra hyni. israyeler leakra chil prbhur pbitr uphar.
tara chil prthm phl yeguli isbrer dbara phlabar ktha
chil. yara tader ksti krte cait, tara deasi sabyst ht. ei
sb dust leaker jibne kharap ghtnasmuh ghtechil.” ei
chil prbhur barta. he yakeaber pribar, israyel pribarer
skl geasthi prbhur barta sean. prbhu ya bllen ta hl,
“teamra ki mne krea ye ami teamader purbpuseder
prtii subicar ki ni? sei jny ki tara amar kach theke
dure sre giyeche? teamader purbpusura mulyhin
murttismuher puja krechil ebm nijerai mulyhin hye
pdechil. teamader purbpusura bleni ye, “tini keathay
yini amader susk pathure jmir mdhy diye, andhkar
bndhya jmir mdhy diye ebm bipjjnk rastar mdhy diye
mrubhumi par kre enechilen?” prbhu bllen, “amii sei
ye teamader ei bhalea urbr dese niye esechilam yate
teamra er phl o ssysmuh khete pao ebm khady jagate
parea. teamra amar matike ‘neamra’ kre dile. ami tea-
mader ekti bhalea jmi diyechilam, kintu teamra take
ekti kharap jaygay print kre dile. “yajkra prsn kreni,
‘keathay sei prbhu?’ yara bidhti jant tara amake jante
cayni. israyeler netara amar biruddhacrn krechil.
bhahbadign bal murttir nam niye bhahbani krechil.
tara mulyhin murttigular puja krechil. tara murt-
tir ajuhar dekhiye israyeler leaker pujay bsiyeche.
israyelbasi bhebechil ei murttii tader jny phlnsil jmi
tairi kreche. tara bisbas krechil, murttii bujhi jhd,
brsti ene diyeche.” prbhu bllen, “tai ami teamader
abar abhiyukt krchi. abhiyukt krb teamader putr
petrgndero. yao, smudrer opare kittiyder dbipe. kean
ek jnke kedrer dese pathao. dekh ar keu kkhno
erkm kreche kina. sekhanee dekheka keu teamader
mtea ei kaj krche kina. keano des ki tader puranea
debtake chumde phele ntun debtar upasna kreche?
kintu tader sei debtar styikarer debta ny. kintu
amar leakra tader mhimamy isbrer pribarte mulyhin
murttigular puja suru krechil. “he akasmdl, ya sb
ghtechil tate ascry ho! prcnd bhye kampte thakeal!”
ei chil prbhur barta. “amar deser leakra duti bhul
kaj kreche. prthmth ydio ami ekti jibnt jler jhrna
tbu tara amar kach theke dure sre giyeche. amii jler
astitb. dbitiyth tara nijeder jny kup khnn kreche.
(tara bhinn debtar upr astha rekheche), kintu seguli
bhanga kup, jladhar hte pare na. “israyelbasira ki das
hye giyeche? tara ki sei leaker mt hye geche ye das
hyei jnmehil? leakra ken israyeliydr dhnsmpd niye
niyechil? simh sabkra (seura) israyeler prtii grjn kre
uttechil. tara tar prtii humkar kreche. Tara israyel
destike dhhms kreche. emnki shrgulike peadanea
hyechil ebm sekhanee kean manus pde chil na. mis-
rer duti shr neaphe ebm tpnheser leakrao teamader
mathake gumdiye diyeche. ei kstir karn teamra ni-
jerai. kenna prbhu teamar isbr ykhn teamader sthik
pthe niye yacchilen tkhn teamra nijerai tamke tyag
kre dure sre giyeche. yihudar leakra, ebar bhabea: oti

ki teamader misre yete sahavy krechil? oti ki teamader sahavy krechil nil nder jl pan krte? na! seti ki teamader asure yete sahavy krechil? oti ki teamader sahavy krechil phrat ndir jl pan krte? na! na! teamra kharap kaj krechile ebm sei jny teamader sasti pete hbe. teamader biksumh asbe ebm sei smkt teamader ucit siksa debe. teamra ekbar bhebe dekhea, tahlei bujhte parbe isbrer kach theke dure sre yaoyar prinam ki maratmk. amake bhy na paoya ebm smman na kra nitanti murkhami.” ei chil prbhu srb-skتمانer barta. “yihuda, anekkal age tumi teamar jeayal bhengechile. tumi amake teamay niytnr krte asbikar krechile. tumi amake blechile, ‘ami teamar anugami ni.’ sei smy theke, prtiti prbter cuday ebm prtiti gacher nice tumi besya brittite lipt chile. yihuda, ami teamake bises draksa gach hisebe bpn krechilam. teamar bije tea kean deas chil na. tahle ki kre tumi ekti bhinn jater draksa kunje print hle, yeti sudhui baje draksa dharn kre? tumi ydi bar bar saban diye nijeke dhuye phel, tbuo ami teamar deas dekhte sksm hbea.” ei chil prbhu isbrer barta. “yihuda, ki kre tumi blte parle, ‘ami asuci ni. kintu tumi ki bal murttir pechne chute bedao ni?’ ekbar bhabea ei uptykay tumi ar ki ki krechile. tumi ek jayga theke ar ek jaygay dede bedanea ekti stri-uter mt. tumi ekti bny grddbhier mtea ye mrubhumite bas kre. kamabese se ykhn bataser gndh seamke tkhn ke take thamate pare? smst purus yara take cay, tader nijeder klant krbar drkar nei karn kameyiar smy tara take shjei khumje pabe. yihuda murttir pichne cheata bndh krea. ai debtader jny pipasit hoya bndh krea. kintu tumi blle, ‘ami phirte parb na. ami ai debtader bhaleabasi. ami oderi puja krte cai.’ ‘ek jn cear curi krbar smy manuser hate dhra pdle yem lija pay, temni israyeliyra ljiti, israyeler rajara, yajkra ebm bhabbadiraol ljiit. bstut, tara ekti kather tukreake ble, ‘tumi amar pital’ tara ekti pathrke ble, ‘tumi amake jnm diyech.’ tara amar dike takay na. tara amar dike tader pechn phiriyech. kintu bipde pdle ei yihudar leakrai ljiit hye amake blbe, ‘esea, amader uddhar krea.’ dekha yak, teamader tairi kra murtтира ese bipd theke teamader uddhar krte pare ki na? yihuda teamader yt shr, tt debta. dekhi tara ki bhabe teamader bipd theke uddhar kre. “ken amar snge trk krchea? teamra sbai amar biruddhe cle giyechea.” ei chil prbhur barta. “ami teamader, yihudar leakder sasti diyechilam, kintu seti sahavya kreni. teamra kean siksa pao ni. ye sb bhabbadira teamader kache esechil tadero trbari diye htya krechea. teamra himsr simher mtea bhabbadira htya krechea.” ohe, ei pr-jnmer leakra, prbhur barta mn diye sean! “ami ki israyeliyder kache mrubhumir mtea susk chilam? ami ki tader kache sudhui andhkar ebm bipder purbabhas chilam? amar leakra bleche, ‘amra sbadhinbhabe nijeder mtea clte pari. amra ar teamar kache phire asb na prbhu!’ tara ekthagulea ki kre blte parl? kean yubti tar ghnake bhulte pare na. kean kne tar biyer peasaker ktha bhule yay na. kintu amra leakra amake bhubar bhule giyeche. “yihuda, tumi khub bhalea kre janea kbhabe premikder (murttir) pechne dedte hy. tumi kukrm krte sikhe giyechile. tai teamar hate nirihi grib manuser rkter dag. sadharn manuser opr atyacar kreo teamar santi hy ni. tumi tader teamar badite curi krte dekhni. tumi tader bina karne mere phelechile.

(et kichur pro) tumi kintu blchea, ‘ami nirdeas. isbr amar prtii ruddh nn.’ tai amio teamake mithye blar jny deasi sabyst krlam. kenna tumi blchea, ‘ami kean anyay kri ni.’ tumi shjei nijer mn bdlaol. asur teamay htas krechil ble tumi asurke tyag krechile. ebm tumi sahavyer jny misrer dike ghurechile. misro teamake niras krbe. tai tumi misro tyag krbe. ebar tumi lijay mukh lukeale. tumi ye smst desgulike bisbas krechile tara keui teamake jetar jny sahavy krte pareni. karn prbhu sei desgulike batil krechilen.

3

“ekjn sbami-strir mdhye bicched ghte yaoyar pr, sei stri ydi any ek puruser snge punray ghr bamdhe, tahle ki sei sbami abar tar praktn strir kache phire yay? na. kintu se ydi ai mhlitar kache abar phire yay tahle sei des apbitr hye yabe. yihuda tumio pti-tar mtea. tumi et jn premikder (murttir) snge chile, tumi ki ekhn amar kache phire asbe?” ei chil prbhur barta. “yihuda brks suny prbtsrnggulear dike takao. sekhane emn kean srng ache ki yekthane tumi teamar premikder (murttir) snge yenkrme lipt ho ni? teamar stitb lnight hyni? arbbasi yemn mrubhumite apeksay bse thake temn tumio prtyekti rastay apeksa krechea. teamar ei sb priy premikder jny. tumii asmkhy kharap kaj ar bybhicarer madhyme deser matike apbitr krech. tumi amar snge bisbasghatkt krechea. teamar paper karne des jude khra dekha diyeche ebm bsntkalin brsti aseni. tbuo teamar lj-jahin mukhe ptitar kamuk drsti. krtkaryer jny teamar keano lija nei. anuseacna nei. kintu tumi amake ‘pita’ ble dakchea. tumi blch, ‘cheatbela thekei tumi amar bndhu.’ tumi eo blechile ye, ‘isbr amar prtii sb smy ruddh hye thakben na. isbrer readh cirkal thake na.’ “yihuda, tumi ektha bleol yt rkm sytani kaj kra smbbh tumi krech.” yihudar raja yeasiyer smye prbhu amar snge ktha bllen. prbhu bllen, “yirmiy, israyel ye sb kharap kaj kreche ta ki tumi dekhech? tumi ki dekhech se amar prtii ktta abisbasi chil? prtyekti murttir snge se bybhicare mete uttechil. bybhicarer saksi ryeche prtiti prbtsrng, prtiti gacher chaya. ami nijer mne bhebechilam, ‘eibare niscyi israyel tar smst kharap kaj kre amar kache phire asbe.’ kintu se phire aseni. israyeler mtea bisbasghatkar tar bean yihudao sbckse dekhechil tar didir bybhicar. israyeler ei bisbasghatktar jny ami take tyag krechilam. israyeler ei dsa dekhe tar bisbasghatkt bean yihuda kintu ettuku snkit hyni. amar bidhane yihuda bhait bhav prbtrte se didir prdrsit pthei clte suru krechil. seo absese pti-tar mtea acrn suru krl. bybhicaritay lipt hye yihudao tar deske klnkit krl. se kather ebm pathrer murt-tismuh pueja kre bybhicar krechil. yihuda, israyeler bisbasghatkt bean amar kache kkhneai srbanthkrne phire aseni. sudhu barbar phire asar chl krechil.” ei chil prbhur barta. prbhu amake bllen, “israyel amar prtii bisbst chil na. kintu bisbasghatktar prsean yihudar ceye tar ajuhat apeksakrt utkrst chil. yirmiy uttr dike takiye dekh ebm ei barta bl’ohe bisbashin israyelbasi, teamra phire esea.” ei chil prbhur barta. “ami teamader prtii ar kthear hbea na. ami dyar sagr.’ ‘ami cirkal teamader prtii ruddh thakb na. ei chil prb-hur barta.’ teamader papke teamader uplbdi kra ebm

sbikar kra ucit. teamra prbhu, teamader isbrer biruddhe giyechile- setai hl teamader pap. teamra prtiti gacher nice any jatismuher murttider pujea krechile. teamra amake many kreani. tader prtistha krechile prtiti gacher tlay.” ei chil prbhur barta. “he leakra, teamra bisbst no. kintu phire esea amar kache!” ei chil prbhur barta. “ami hlam teamader prbhu. edeser prttyekti shr theke ek jn ebm prttyekti pribar theke dujnke ami siyeane niye asb. tarpr ami teamader ntun saskgeasthi nirbacn kre deb. sei saskbrnd amar prtii bisbst thakbe. tara jnan ebm bibecnar sngre teamader netrtb debe. se smy teamra smkhyay badbe. anekei tkhn se dese bas krbe.” ei chil prbhur barta. “keu sei smy ar blte parbe na ye amar mne pde seib diner ktha ykhn amader kache prbhur saksysinduk chil.” emn ki tara ar sei pbitr sinduk niye bhabbeo na. tara sei sindukke mneo rakhte parbe na. tara seta hariyeo phelbe na. tara ar kkhno any ekti pbitr sinduk tairi krbe na. sei smy ei jerusalem shr ‘prbhur simhasn’ hisebe prcirit hye uthbe. ebm prbhur namke smman janate smst jati ektre jerusaleme egieye asbe. tara ar tader uddht, jedi ebm sytan hrdayke anusrn krbe na. sei dingulite yihuda ebm israyeler pribarbrg eksnge milit hbe. ebm tara eksnge uttr diker des theke, ye des ami adhikarer jny tader purbpurusder diyechilam se dese asbe. “ami, prbhu mne mne bllam, ‘ami teamader sngre nijer sntaner mtea bybhar krte cai. ami teamader ekta mnearm des uphar dite cai, yeta any skl deser ceye sera.’ ami bhebechilam teamra amake ‘piti’ ble dakbe. amakei ksma krbe. kintu teamra ekta narir mtea ye tar sbamir prtii abisbst. israyeler pribarbrg, teamra amar prtii bisbst thakle na.” ei chil prbhur barta. teamra bndhya pahadguli theke kanna sunte pabe. israyeliyra kamdche, tara ksma prarthna krche. tara sytan hye uthchil. tara bhule giyechil tader prbhu isbrke. prbhu aro bllen, “he israyeliyra, teamra amar prtii bisbst no. tbu teamra amar kache phire esea ami teamader ksma kre deb.” israyeliydar bla ucit, “tumii prbhu amader isbr. amader teamader kachei phire asa ucit. pahader upr murttipujea ebm ucchrnkh anusthan kre amra bhul krechilam. israyeler mukti prbhu, amader isbrer kach theke ab-syi ase. ai bal murtti amader purbpurusder smst dhnsmpd kheyee pheleche. se tamder mes, gbadipsu, putr o knyadar kheyee pheleche. lijay amader mre yete icche krche. amader lija amader kmblor mt dheke pheluk. amader srbsktiman prbhur biruddhacrn kre. amader pitrpurusder mtea amrao pap krechi. cheat-bela thekei amra amader prbhu isbrke amany kre esechi.”

4

ei barta prbhur kach theke elea. “israyel, ydi tumi phirte cao tahle amar kache phire esea. bhrant deb-tader murttigulea chumde phele dao. amar kach theke cyut hye biphthgami hyea na. ydi keblmtr eguli kr tahlei kean prtijna krbar smy teamra amar nam bybhar krte parbe. prtisruti grhner smy blte parbe, ‘prbhur niscit astitber diby.’ ei kthagulea teamra sty, ucit ebm sthikbhabe bybhar krte parbe. tahle jatismuh tamr asirbad pabe. tarpr tara tamke prsmsa krte parbe. teamar desbasi prbhur karyklap ghire grb

anubhb krbe.” yihuda ebm jerusalemer manuske ei kthaguli prbhu blechilen: “teamader jmguli csa hyni. jmite lanl dao! nijeder ptii jmi cas krea. bij beanea sei jmite. kamtabne bij bpn krea na. prbhur leak hye yao! teamader hrdayguleake pribtrn krea. atmake suddh krea. he yihuda o jerusalemer manus, teamra ydi ni-jeder na seadhrna tahle ami ruddh hye yabea. amar readh aguner mtea drut gtite teamader sbaike baliye pudiey chai kre debe. sei agun nebhanear ksmta karea hbe na. teamader ast karyklaper jnyi egulea hbe.” “yihudar leakder ei khbr bl:jerusalem shrer prttyekti byktike bl, ‘deser srbrt sina bajao.’ jeare citkar kr: ‘es, amra ektr hi ebm prtirkar jny durgbisist shrugulite yai.’ siyeaner dike nisan ptaka odao. bamcte cao tea tadatadi krea. apeksa kearena na. ya blchi tai kr karn ami uttr dik theke bipryy bye anchi. ami ek bhyknr dhhms ghtabea.” ek “simh” tar guha theke berieye esechi. dessmuher ek binaskra tar yatra suru kreche. teamader deske dhhms krte se badi chede berieye pdeche. bhyknr bipryy ghniye asche ei deser opr, kean manus jibit thakbe na, sb kti shr dhhmsstup hye yabe. sutram seaker peasak pre teamra citkar kre kamdea! karn prbhu amader opr ksudbh hyechen.” prbhu bllen, “ykhn eguli ghtbe, tkhn raja ebm tamr parisdra tader sahs hariye phelbe, yajkra darun bhy peye yaben ebm bhabbadira ytpreanasti bihhl hben.” tkhn ami, yirmiy bllam, “he prbhu amar mnib, apni absyi yihuda o jerusalemer leakder ei ble prtarna krechen: ‘teamra santi pabe.’ kintu ekhn trbariti tader glar dike lkys kre ryeche.” eki sngre sei smy yihuda ebm jerusalem basider jny ei barta prerit hbe: “he amar leak, anabrt prbtsrng theke tpt batas bye asbe. ei jhd chute asbe mrubhumi theke. e jhd kean mrdud batas ny, yar dbara krskra tader ssykna bhumi theke jhede alada kre ney. ei jhd anek besi sktisali ebm eta amar kach thekei ase. ekhn ami amar bicarer ray gheasna krb yihudabasider biruddhe.” dekhea. megher mtea seu nde uthche. tar rthsmuhke dekhacche yen bhyabh jhd. tar gheadagulea iglder caiteo drutgami. eti amader pkse khubi kstikark. amra niscihn hye yabea. he jerusalembasi, ku-mtlb tyag krea. hrde theke smst sytani dhuye muche priskar kre dao. atmake suddh krle tbei teamra rkasa pabe. dan desersmprdayer bartabahker ktha se. iphry-imer prbtalma theke keu durghtnar khbr niye asche. “sara jerusalembasike sei khbr janiye dao. bhudurer des theke seura yihudar biruddhe yuddh krte asche. ai seura citkar kre yihudar shrugulir biruddhe yuddher dhhni dicche. jerusalemkre tara smprnurnpe ghire pheleche. yemn ekta mathe leakra lkys rakhe. yihuda tumi amar biruddhe giyechile tai seu pks teamar biruddhe yuddh gheasna kreche.” ei chil prbhur barta. “teamar jibnyatra ebm karyklapi ei smsya srsti kreche. teamar sytani teamar jibnke khub kthhear kreche. ei muhurte teamar sytanii teamar yn-trnar karn. yeta teamar hrdayer gbhire aghat krche.” hay! duhk, yntrna ebm cintay ami kumkde yacchi, hay! ki duscinta! ki bhy. ami antre bythit. amar hrde dhuk dhuk krche. na, ami ar cup kre thakte parchi na. karn ami seu pkser sina sunечи. ai sina dhhni yuddher abhan janacche. bipryy bipryyke anusrn kre. ei purea destai dhhms hye geche. hthai amar tambu dhhms hye gel. amar prdagulea chimde geche. prbhu,

ar ktdin ei uuddher ptaka amake dekhthe hbe? ktdin ami ar ei uuddher damama sunb? isbr blen, “amar leakra hl murkh. tara amake jane na. tara hl nirbeadh balk. tara bujhte parche na. tader bibecna skti nei. tara sytanite ptu kintu tara jane na ki kre bhal kichu krte hy.” ami prthibir dike takalam. kintu dekhlam prthibi suny. prthibite kichui chil na. ami akaser dike takalam. dekhlam smst alea nibhe giyeche. ami prbter dike takalam. dekhlam prbt kampche. smst pahadguli bhye kampche. ami dekhlam kintu kean manus khumje pelam na. akaser smst pakhi muhurte udhao hye giyeche. ami bhalea deser dike takalam ebm dekhlam ta mrubhumite print hyeche. ai dese smst shrgulea dhhms hye giyechil. prbhur bhyntkr readhi ei dsa. prbhu eiguli blen: “ei purea destai dhhms hye yabe. kintu ami smpurnbhabe ta dhhms krb na. jibit leakra artnad kre mrt leakeder jny kamdbe. akas emsh kalea hye uthbe. ami ya blb tar ndcd hbe na. ami amar siddhant bdlabea na.” yihudar leakra sunte pabe asbareahi o tirndaj sainybahinir hunkar ebm bhye tara dede palabe. keu lukeabe guhar bhethre, keu jheapjhade, keu ba pathrer adale. yihudar smst shrguli jnmanbhin hye yabe. sekhan keu bamche na. yihuda tumi dhhmsprapt hyech. tahle, ekhn tumi ki krch? ai smst premikder jny tumi teamar sb ceye bhalea peasak precha, nijeke alnkare sajiyechea, ceakhe diyech kajl, sundr dekhavar jny ni-jeke sajiyechea. kintu tate kean labh nei karn teamar premikra ekhn teamake ghra na. tarai teamake marte cesta krche. ek jn mhila prsb bednay yemn kre temni ekti kanna ami sunte pacchi. ei kanna ekjn mhilar tar prthm sntan prsb krbar kannar mt. ei mhila hl siyea kny. se hat jdea kre prarthnar bh-ngite blche, “oh, ami ajan hye yab! ghatkra amake cardik theke ghire dhreche!”

5

prbhu blen, “jerusalem rastay hamtea. shrer sarb-jnin prangnugulite khumje dekhea. ydi ekjno st o bhal manuser sndhan pao ye antt styer kheamj krche, ydi erkm ek jno manus thake tahle jerusalemke ami kma kre deb. leake sudhu ei ble prtisruti ney: ‘prbhur astitb yemn niscit tar diby, kintu tara asle ta ble na.’ prbhu, ami jani apni kan manus apnar anugt thakuk. apni yihudabasike aghat krlen. kintu tara kean bedna anubhb kre ni. apni tader dhhms krlen. kintu ta theke tara kean siksa neyni. tara bhisin ekgumye, jedi. kharap kaj krechil ble tara kean rkm dukh-prkas prynt kre ni. kintu ami (yirmiy) amake mne mne blam, “tara et dridr ebm nirbeadh ye tara prbhur jibnyatra sekhe ni. isbrer siksa bisyeo tara kichu jane na. sutram ami yihudar tntbrnder kache yab ebm tader snge ktha blb. netara niscyi prbhur acar bidhi janbe. ami niscit ye tara tader isbrer bidhismuh jane.” kintu netara sb ektr hl ebm prbhur sebar kaj theke dure sre gel. tara isbrer biruddhe cle giyeche. tai bn theke ek simh ese tader akrmn krbe. mrubhumi theke ek nekde bagh ese sbaikere mere phelbe. tader shrer kache ek cita lukiyee ache. shrer baire keu berlei take tukrea tukrea kre chimde khabe. yihudar leakra bar bar pap krar phlei eguli ghtbe. prbhu bar bar strk kre kean phl pan ni. prbhur kach theke

tara bar bari dure thekeche. isbr blen, “he yihuda, amake ekti sthik karn dekhao yar jny ami teamader kma krb. teamar chelemeyera amake tyag kre murt-tir kache prtisruti niyeche. athc teamar sntander ami cahida mtea sb kichui diyechilam. tbu ora amar prtii bisbst thakeni. ora bybhicarinider snge anek besi smy nst kreche. tara bhaleabhabe khaoya-daoya kra gheadar mtea, yara kamabeser jny tairi. ora sei smst gheadar mtea yara prtibesider strike ghre deke ane. “tahle ami ki ai sb kajer jny yihudar leakder sasti deb na?” ei hl prbhur barta. “hyam, tumi janea ye des ei bhabe bemce thake take amar sasti dite hbe. ami tader yeagy sasti deb. “yao yihudar smst draksa gach kete dao. (kintu tader kkhno pureapuri dhhms kr na.) kete dao draksa gachguli sakhaprasakha. karn ei sakhaprasakha prbhur ny. yihuda ebm israyeler pribarguli amar snge prtii bhabei bisbasghatka kreche.” ei chil prbhur barta. “ai desbasira prbhur birud-dhe mithye prcar kreche. tara bleche, prbhu amader kichui krte parbe na. amader akrmn krte asche emn kean sainy amra kkhno dekhb na. keandin anahare marao yab na.” bhrant bhabadira hl ekti phamka batas. isbrer baky tader mdhye nei. tadero kpale durbheag ghtbe.” prbhu isbr srbsktiman ei kthaguli blechen: “oi leakra blechil ye ami tader sasti deb na. sutram yirmiy, ami teamake ye sasti deb ta aguner mtea hbe. ai leakguli hbe kather mtea. sei agun oder pudiyee charkhar kre debe.” israyeler pribar, ei barta hl prbhur, “ami sighiri teamader akrmn krbar jny bhu dur theke ekti pracin deske niye asb. bhu pracin sei des. sei deser manuser bhasa teamra bujhte parbe na. tader tirer thliguli kheala kbrer mtea. tara sbai blban sainy. ai sb sainyara teamader mjud kra smst khady khey phelbe. dhhms krbe teamader sntander. teamader mne o rakkhal balkder tara khey phelbe. draksa ar dumur phl khabe. tara teamader smst bisbst durbhedy shrgulike dhhms krbe.” ei hl prbhur barta, “kintu yihuda, ykhn ei bhyntkr dingulea teamader jibne asbe tkhn kintu ami pureapuri teamake dhhms krb na. yirmiy, teamake yihudar leakra jijnasa krbe, ‘ken prbhu teamar isbr amader prtii emn kharap bybhar krlen?’ tkhn tumi (yirmiy) tader uttr debe: ‘teamra prbhur dik theke mukh phiriye niyeche, teamader dese bidesi murtismuh baniyeche ebm tader seba krech. sutram teamara ekhn bidese bidesider seba krbe.’” prbhu blechen, “ei barta janiye dao yihuda ebm yakeaber pribargeasthike: ei hl barta: ‘he nirbeadh manus teamader kean buddhi nei. teamader ceakh ache athc dekhthe pao na! kan ache kintu sunte pao na.’ niscyi teamara amake bhy pao.” ei chil prbhur barta. “amar samne teamader bhye siure uththe hbe. amii sei ekjn ye ttbhumii diye smudrke simayit kreche, yate jl tar baire na bite pare. jler dheu hyete balutte achde pdbe. kintu kean kichuke dhhms krte parbe na. dheu grjn kre balutte achde pdte pare. kintu kkhno balutter simana pereate parbe na. kintu yihudar leakra bhisin ekgumye ebm jedi. tara srbda amar biruddhe yabar chk kse giyechil ebm abese amake chedeo giyechil. yihudar leakra kkhno bleni, ‘prbhu amader isbrke bhy paoya ebm smman jananea ucit. tinnii amader srt ebm bsntlake sthik smy brsti ene diyechen. tinnii amader phsl tealar smy nirdist kre diyechen.’ yihudar leakra, teamra anek bhul kaj

krech. tai smy mtea brstir dekha pacchea na. teamra ythest phsl phlaoni. teamader papsmuh prbhur kach theke bhalea jinis paoya theke teamader birt kreche. amar desbasir mdhye kichu sytan lukiye ache. yara pakhi dhrbar jny khamca tairi kre, tara tader mt. pakhi dhrbar pribrte tara manus dhrbar phamd pate. ei sb dust leakder, yara mithyay bhra, tader badigulea hl pakhite bhra khamcasmuher mtea. tader mithyag-uli tader dhni o sktisali kreche. tara tader ast krm diye meata ebm sbasthyban hye utheche. asubh upaye tara hye utheche sbasthyban. tader sytanir kean ses nei. tara anath sisuder byapare kean minti kre ni. tader dikte sahayyer hat badiye dey ni. tara grib leakder prtii kkhno subicar kreni. aib kajer jny ami ki yihudar leakder sasti deb na?" ei chil prbhur barta. "tumi janea ei dhrner desguleake ami ucit sasti diye thaki. amake tader yeagy sastii dite hbe." prbhu bllen, "yihuda dese ekta samghatik ebm reamanckr ghtna ghte giyeche. bhabbadira mithye ktha ble ebm yajkder ya krar ktha ta tara kre na. amar leakra, bhabbadira ebm yajkra ya kre tai bhaleabase. kintu he amar leaksmuh, teamader ykhn sasti pabar smy asbe tkhn teamra ki krbe?"

6

binyaminer leak, prane bamcte caile jerusalem shr chede cle yao. tkeay shre yuddher damama baije dao. strkta suck ptaka odao bait-hkerm shre. karn uttr dik theke amngl o dhhms asche. bhylnr ek dhhm-slila teamader jny apeksa kre ache. siyea kumari, tumi hle sundri ebm keamla. mespalkra tader mepal niye jerusaleme elea. tara sei trnbhumir caridike tambu gadlea. prtyek mespalk tar nijer mespalk dekhasaana krbe. "jerusalemke akrmn krar jny tairi ho. uthe pdea. aj dupurei amra ei shrke akrmn kr-bea. kintu itimdhyei khanikta der hye giyeche. sndhyar andhkar ghniye asche. sutram aj ratei ei shrer opr jhampiye pdar jnye prstut ho! jerusalemer durbhedy pragir bhenge gumdiye dao." prbhu srbsktiman ei kthaguli bllen: "jerusalemer carpaser smst gach kete phelea. pathr ar mati diye emn stup tairi krea yar sahayye e shrer pragir ati shjei atiem krte parbe. ei shre seasn chada ar kichu nei. tai ei shrke sasti pete hbe. ekti kuyea yembbabe jlke taja rakhe, thik temn bhabei jerusalem tar pappurn krmgulike taja kre rekheche. ami ei shrer luthtraj o himsar ghtnar ktha sb smy sune esechi. eder ytnra ar asusthta dekhechi. jerusalem bhar strk ho. ydi teamra ekhno sabdhan na ho tahle ami teamader dik theke mukh phiriye neb. teamader deske mrubhumite print krb. kean manusi ar okhane bas krte parbe na." srbsktiman prbhu aro bllen: "ye smst israyeliyara ekhno tader dese pde ache tader ektrit krea. ye bhabe teamra draksakseter ses draksagulike ek ekti kre tule niye ektrit krea thik se bhabe tader ektrit krea. yemn bhabe draksa cyn krbar smy ek jn srmi krptiti drak-salta punkhanupunkhrup dekhe thik se bhabe israyeliyader khumje ber krea." ami kader sng ktha blb? ami kader strk krb? karai ba amar ktha sunbe? israyeliyara amar strkbani sunte pacche na karn tader kan bndh. tara prbhur ktha sunte anicchuk. tara tamr barta sunte pchnd kre na. kintu ami (yirmiy) prb-

hur readh bhn krte krte klant. "ye smst sisura ras-tay khela krche tader opr brsit heak prbhur ei readh. yubkder smabeser opreo brsit heak ei eadhd. ekti leak o tar stri, dujnkei greptar kra hbe. smst pracin leakder greptar kra hbe. tader ghr-badi, jmi-jma emn ki tader strider prynt biliye deoya heak any leakder kache. ami amar hat tule neb ebm yihudar leakder sasti deb." ei chil prbhur barta. "israyeler smst leak abaidh up-aye area besi besi pysa cay. sb ceyen niththeke sb ceye gurutbpurn manye, tara sbai airmk leabhi. bhabbadi theke yajk prtyeke sudhu mithyacar kre giyeche. amar leakera kthin aghat peyeche. bhabbadi ebm yajkder ucit chil tader sei aghater kste mlm lagiye deoya. kintu tara ei kstke kean gurutb deyni. Tara ei kstike ekti cheat acmd ble gny kreche. bhabbadira ebm yajkra ble: 'sb kichu thik ache.' kintu prkrk pkse, sb thik nei. yajk ebm bhabbadider tader krtkaryer jny ljiit hoya ucit. kintu tara bindumatr ljiit ny. tara jane na paper jny tader ktkhani bibrt hoya ucit. tai tara any-der sathe ekti sasti pabe. ykhn anyder sasti deb, tkhn tadero matite achde phela hbe." prbhu ei kthaguli bllen. pasapasi prbhu janalen: "raster meade damdiye takao. jijnasa krea keanta puranea raster ar keanta ntun. sei rastay pa badao ye raster bhal. bhalea ras-tay hamtle nijer jny santi khumje pabe. kintu teamra blechile, 'amra bhalea rastay hamt na.' ami teamader opr njrdari krar jny ek jnke beche niyechi. ami tader blechilam, 'yuddher damama sean.' kintu tara blechil, 'amra sunb na!' sutram smst desguli sean, ei desgulir leakra teamra mn diye sean. kan pete sean ei prthibir manus, ami yihudar leakder jny dhhms ante yacchi. ken? karn tara sudhu kharap kajer chk kse giyeche ebm tara amar bartake agrahy kreche. asbikar kreche amar bidhike." prbhu bllen, "teamra amar kache siba des theke ken dhup niye asea? teamra ken ekti dur des theke amar kache mist gndhi bc niye asea? teamader heambli amake sukhi kre ni. teamader ei ut-srg amake khusi krte pareni." tai prbhu ya bllen ta hl eirkm: "ami yihudar leakder samne prtibndhk prstr pete deb. tara pathr hye nice gdiye pde. pita ebm tar puttra heamct khey pde tader opr. bndhu bandhb ebm prtibesira mara yabe." prbhu ya bllen ta hl: "uttr dik theke sainydl asche. ei bisal des uttrter bhudur theke egiye asche. sainyara bye anche tirdhnuk ebm brsa. tara prcnd nisthur. prbl sktisali. tara ghea-day chute asche smudrer mtea grjn krte krte. siyea knya, ai senara teamakei akrmn krte asche." amra tader smprkit khbr sunechi. ashay beadh krchi. ek jn ansthtba mhilar sisuke jnm debar smyer mt amra ashay ebm bythay katr ryechi. badir baire ba rastay yeo na. ken na seuder hate uddht trbari ebm sb jay-gay bipd apeksa krche. amar leakra, seak peasakguli pre nao. sidy ekmatr snan haranea jnnir mtea bhgn hrdaye ctkar kre kamdea, karn amader sigihri dhhm-skarir mukheamukhi hte hbe ye hthad amader opr ese pde. "yirmiy, ami (prbhu) teamake ekjn dhatu priksk hisebe tairi krechi. tumi amra leakder priksa kre dekhebe. tader jibnyatra smprke lksy rakhbe. tara bhin jedi. ebm prtyekei amar biruddhe cle giyeche. tara leakder smbdndhe baje ktha ble. tara hl mrce pda leahar mt ebm klnkit pitler mtea. tara hl aguner mad-hyme rupake khamti krbar cestay tr srmiidkr mt. hapr khub jeare batas srsti krl, tap brddhi pel, kintu

agun theke kebl sise beriyē elea. smst kajtai hl ektā pndsrn. eki rkm bhabe, amar leakder kach theke sytani sranea hl na. eder 'batil rupea' ble abhihit kra hbe. karn prbhu eder grhn kren ni."

7

e hl yirmiy prti prbhur barta: yao yirmiy, prbhur grher drjay damdiye ei dhrmēapdes dao."yihudar leakra, ei sei prbhur barta. teamra sbai yara ei ph-tkgulear mdhye diye prbhuce upasna krte aseā, tara ei barta sean. israyeler leakder kache prbhui hlen isbr. prbhu srbksktiman bllen: 'teamra teamader jib-nyatra bdle phel. st kaj krea. ydi teamra ta krea tahle teamader ami ekhane bas krte deb. mithye-badider bisbas kr na. tara ble, "ei hl prbhur mndir sthan." teamra ydi styii teamader jibn dhara bdlaō ebm bhalea krmsmuh kr ebm teamra ydi prsprer prti st o pkspathin thakea, ami teamader ekhane thakte deb. bidesi byktider prtio st thekea. bidhba ebm anath sisuder upkar krea. tader prti subicar krea. nirih manusder htya krea na. ar any kean debtader anusrn kearea na. karn tara teamader jibn dhbm̄s kre debe. ydi teamra amake mene clea tahle ami teamader ekhane bas krte deb. ami teamader purbpurusder cirkal sbbaser jny ei jmi diyechilam. "kintu teamra mulyhin mithyay teamader astha sthapn krea. teamra ki khuni athba cear hte cao? teamra ki bybhicarer pap gaye makhte cao? teamra ki mithye abhiyeage anyder phamsate cao? teamra ki baler murtti ebm any debtader yader teamra janea na tader puja krte cao? teamra ydi e sb paggulea krea, tahle ki teamra ei grher bhetr, yeti amar name abhihit sekthane aste parbe ebm amar samne ese damdate parbe? teamra ki mne krea amar samne damdiye teamra blbe, "amra surksit." tai amra ei dhrner bhylnr kaj krb?" aradhnar ei jagyati amar name namankit. ei mndir ki teamader kache dakatder geapn deba chada ar besi kichu ny? ami teamader lksy kre yacchi." ei chil prbhur barta. "yihudar leakra, teamra ekhn silea shre cle yao. sei sthane yao yekthane ami amar prthm namankit baditi tairi krechilam. yao, giye dekhe esea, amar leakder, israyeler leakder mnd kajer jny ami ai jagyar ki ab-stha krechi. ebm ami egulea krb karn teamra egulea sb krchile." ei hl prbhur barta. "ami teamader sngē bare bare ktha blechi. kintu teamra amar ktha sunte cao ni. ami teamader dekechilam kintu teamra kean uttr dao ni. tai jerusalemē absthit amar namankit grh ami nijiē dhbm̄s kre deb, thit silea shrer upasnalyer ksetre yemn ami krechilam. jerusalemē sei mndirke, yeti amar name abhihit, setike teamra bisbas kr. ami sei jagya teamader ebm teamader purbpurusder diyechilam. iphryim theke teamader sb bhader yemn chumde phelechilam temni teamadero amar kach theke dure chumde phele deb." yirmiy, kkhno tumi yihudar leaker hye prarthna krbe na. oder sahayyer jny amar kache prarthna krea na. ami tahle icche kre teamar sei prarthna sunb na. ami jani tumi lksy rakhchea yihudar shrulgutē ebm jerusalemē rastay tara ki kre. yihudar leakra ya kreche ta hl ei rkm: chelemeyera kath jdea kreche. ar pitara sei kath diye agun jbalacche. mhilara myda makhche, pitha, ruti banacche sbrger ranike naibedy utsg krar jny. yihu-

dar eib manus any murttider pujar jny pey naibedy dhalche. tara eguli krche amake ruddh krar jny. kintu ami styii se jn ni yake yihudar leakra dukh dicche." ei hl prbhur barta. "tara prkrtpkse nijederi aghat krche ebm nijeder ljjay phelche." tai prbhu bllen, "ami amar readh ei jagyar biruddhe dekhabea. ekhankar prtyek manus ebm psuke sasti deb. sasti deb gach ebm kseter ssyke. amar readh hbe tpt aguner mtea, ya nebbahar ksm̄ta karea nei." israyeler isbr, prbhu srbksktiman bllen: "yao teamra ytkhusi cao heambli ba ut-srg kr. yt khusi ai utsgrgulear mams khao. amii misr theke teamader purbpurusder niye esechilam. ami tader sngē ktha blechilam. kintu tader heambli ba ut-srger ades diini. ami sudhu tader ei ades diyechilam ye, 'amake many krea ebm amii teamader isbr hb ebm teamra hbe amar leak. amar ades paln krea ebm teamader bhalea hbe.' "kintu teamader purbpurusra amar ktha seaneni. tara amar prti ekebarei mneayeag deyni. tara chil ekmgye, jedi. sutram tara ya khusi tai krechil. tara kkhni bhal hyni. tara aro sytan hye samner dike na hemte pichner dike hemtechil. teamader purbpurusra misr chede yabar din theke ekhn prynt ami teamader kache bhrtyader pathiyechilam. amar bhrtya hl bhabbadi. ami tader bar bar teamader kache pathiyechi. kintu teamader purbpurusra amar ktha seaneni. amar kthay mneayeag debar jny tader kan pateni. jeder bse tara tader pitader ceyeo aro besi kre ast kaj kreche. "yirmiy, tumi yihudar leakder ei kthaguli blbe. kintu tara teamar ktha sunbe na. tumi tader dakle tara uttr debe na. sutram teamake bltei hbe: ei des prbhu isbrer ades mene clenī. ei jatir leakra isbrer siksamala seaneni. styikarer siksa kake ble eja rane na. "yirmiy, tumi teamar cul kete phel ebm ta chumde phele dao. tarp ar anabrt pahader cuday oth ebm arttnad kre kamdea. karn, prbhu ei prjnmer leakder prtyakhyan krechen ebm eder dik theke mukh phiriye niyechen. prcnd ruddh hye tini tader sasti deben. tumi egulea krea karn ami dekhechi ye yihudar leakra sytani kaj kre cleche." ei hl prbhur barta. "tara tader murtti prtistha kreche. ebm ami sei sb murttider ghrna kri. tara amar namankit mndire ei murttiguli prtistha kreche. tara amar grh apbitr kreche. tara benhinneam upkyay teapht namk suucc sthan nirman kreche. ei sb jagyar leakera tader nijeder chelemeyeder htya kreche. tara tader heambli hisebe utsg kreche. kintu ami tader ei dust kaj krte ades diini. ami emn ekta jiniser ktha kkhno bhabiini. tai ami teamader strk kre dicchi. emn din asche yedin leake ei jagyake teapht ba benhinneam upkyay ble ar dakbe na. tara eke gnhtyar upkyay ble dakbe. tara erkm ekti namkrn krbe karn tara teaphte mrtdeh kbr debe ytksn prynt ar kean mrtdeh kbr deoyar jagya na thake. mrtdehguli kheala akaser nice ped thakbe. ar sei mrtdehguli chimde khabe akaser skun o bner psura. ai skun o psuder tada krar mtea keu bemce thakbe na. ami jerusalemē rasta theke ebm yihudar shruguli theke smst sukh ebm annd kede neb. ai jagyagultē ar kkhno br o kner gla seana yabe na. desti mrubhumite print hbe."

ei hl prbhur barta: “sei smy yihudar raja ebm gu-
ruthpurn krmcarider asthismuh, yajkn o bhab-
badigner asthismuh ebm yerusalem leakder asthis-
muh tader kbrgular theke ber kre ana hbe. tarpr
tara smgrh kra smst asthi chdiye debe akasbhra sury,
cndr ebm tarader nice ei matite. jerusalem leakra
sury, cndr, tarader bhaleabastea. tara oder seba krtea,
anusrn krtea, updes caitea ebm puja krtea. kintu keu
sei asthi ektrit kre punray smadhisth krbe na. su-
tram sei asthigulea psuder bishar mtea chdiye chitiye
pde thakbe. “ami jear kre yihudar leakder bhitmati
chada krb. tader bideser matite pathiye deb. yuddhe
ye smst yihudar manus bemce giyeche tarao mrtyu
kamna krbe.” ei chil prbhur barta. yirmiy ei kthag-
uli yihudar leakder ble dao: prbhu ei kthaguli bllen:
“ydi kean manus pde yay, se abar uthe damday ebm
ydi keu bhul pthe yay se abar sthik pthe phire ase.
yihudar leakra bhul pthe giyechil. kintu jerusalem-
mer aish leakra ken sei eki bhul pthe cle lagl? tara
phire el na, brm tara nijeder tairi mithyekei bisbas
krl. ami tader ktha mn diye sunechi. kintu tara
sttar sngel ktha ble na. tader paper jny tara duhkh
prkas krl na. tara cinta krl na tara ktkhani ast. tara
cinta na kre kaj kre. tara yuddhksere chute bedanea
gheadader mt. emn ki akaser pakhirao kaj krbar
sthik smyti jane. sars, payra, begban ebm gayk pakhi-
rao jane ntun basay kkhin ude yete hye. kintu amar
leakra janena prbhu tader kach theke ki can. “teamra
ble clechea, ‘teamra prbhur siksas jnani hye uthech!’
kintu ta styi ny. karn sastrbidra mithya likhechilen.
ai ‘jnani byktira’ prbhur siksamala mene cle asbikar
kreche. sutram tara prkrtpkse jnani bykti ny. sei
‘jnani byktider’ phamde phela hyechil. tara bihbl ebm
lijit hyeche. tai ami tader strider any purusder hate
lutte deb. ami tader jnismuh dan kre deb any ma-
likder. ksudr theke gurutbpurn sbai sudhu besi pysa
cay. bhabbadi theke yajkder prtyekei mithya ktha
ble. amar leakra khub baje bhabe aht hyeche. kintu
bhabbadi o yajkra kstgulte ptti bemdhe debar bdle
oguleake samany amcd ble gny kreche. tara ble, ‘sb
kichu thikthak ache!’ asle kichui thik nei! mnd ka-
jer jny tader lijit hoye ucit. kintu tara ettuku lijit ny.
tara tader paper byapare ythest bibr ny. tai anyder
mtea tarao sasti pabe. ykhn ami anyder sasti deb tkhn
tadero chumde phelb matite.” prbhu ei kthaguli bllen.
“teamader phsl ghre tealar utsb ar palit hbe na. ami
teamader smst phl o ssysmuh kede neb tai ar phsl
teala hbe na.” ei chil prbhur barta. “draksa-ksete kean
draksa thakbe na. thakbe na kean dumur gach. emn
ki gacher pata prynt sukiye yabe. ami teamader ya
diyechilam sb kichu niye neb.” “ken amra ekhane bse
achi? asryer jny amader durgbisist shrkulite yaoya
yak. ydi amader prbhu isbr martei can, tahle sekhane
mrar amader pkse bhal. amra prbhur biruddhe pap
krechi. tai isbr amader bisakt jl pan krte diyechen.
amra santi asa krechilam kintu kichui bhalea hl na.
amra asa krechilam tini amader ksma krben. kintu
sudhui bipryy asche. dan pribargeasthir des theke
seupsker gheadader hresa dhnbi amra sunte pacchi.
mati kempe utheche tader payer ksurer sbde. tara ei
deser sb kichu dhhms krte asche. tara dhhms krte as-

che ei shr ebm shrer leakeder. “yihudar leakra, ami
teamader akrmn krar jny bisdhr sap pathacchi. yihu-
dar ei sapeder keu niytnrn krte parbe na. sapra tea-
mader cheabl marbe.” ei chil prbhur barta. isbr, ami
bhish duhkhit o prm bednay achi. amar leakder ktha
sunun. edeser srbtr manus sahayer jny art citkar
kreche. tara blche, “prbhu ki siyeane ekhno achen?
siyeane raja ekhno ki sekhane achen?” kintu isbr
bllen, “yihudar leakra bhindeser murttri puja kre es-
eche. seta amake prcnd ruddh kre tuleche. ken tara
ei kaj krechil?” ebm leakra bll, “phsl katar smy periye
giyeche. grismo cle giyeche. tbuo amra rksa pelam
na.” amar leakra kst peyeche ble amio bythit. duhkh
amar ktha bndh hye giyeche. gilyide niscyi daktar
ebm osudh ache. tahle amar leakder aghat ken sare
ni?

9

ydi amar matha bhrti jl thaktea, ydi amar ceakh asru-
jler jhrna htea tahle ami amar leakder dhhmsr jny
sara dinrat kamdtam. mrubhumir majhe amar ydi
ekta cheatt badi thaktea, yekthane pthik klant hye rat
katay, tahle ami amar leakder tyag krte partam. tader
kach theke sre yete partam. karn tara isbrer prti bis-
bst ny, tara prtyeke isbrer biruddhacrn kreche. “jihba
hl tader dhnuker mtea. ar sekan theke tirer mtea
ude ase ek rasi mithye. ei deser sty ny, caridike kebl
mithyeri jyjykar. ekhankar leakra ekta pap theke arek
paper pthe hemteche. tara amake jane na.” prbhu ei
kthaguli bllen. “prtibesider lksy kr! nijer bhaikao bis-
bas krea na. karn tara prtyeke thg, prtark, prtyek
prtibesii or pichne ktha ble. prtyeke tar prtibesike
mithye ble. keu styi ktha ble na. yihudar leakra sudhu
mithyei blte sikheche. ytksn na tara khub klant hye
phire elea tktsn tara papacar caliyel giyechil. mnd
mndkei anusrn kre ebm mithye anusrn kre mithyake.
leakra amake cinte asbikar krechil.” prbhu ei kthag-
uli bllen. sutram prbhu srbsktiman bllen: “khamti
dhatu ki na ta beajhar jny ek jn smrik agune galiye
dekhe. yehetu amar ar any kean biklp nei tai ami
yihudar leakder ei bhabei priksa krb. amar leakra
pap kreche. tiksn tirer phlar mtea tader jihba. Ta
theke sudhu mithyei uccarit hye. prtyek bykti tar prt-
ibesir sngel bndhubhabe ktha ble, kintu se geapne take
aghat krbar priklpna kre. yihudar leakder ami sasti
debi.” ei hl prbhur barta. “tumi janea ei dhrner leake
amar sasti deoya ucit. tader yeagy sastii ami deb.”
ami (yirmiy) pahadder jny art citkar kre utheba. suny
jmir jny seaker gan gaib. karn jibit sb kichu sriye
neoya hyeche. kean manus ekhn sekhane hamte na.
kean gbadi psur aoyaj sekhane seana yabe na. psu
ebm pakhira dure keathao cle giyeche. “ami (prbhu)
jerusalem shrke jnjaler stupe print krb. e hbe seyaldar
des. yihudar smst shrke ami dhhms krb yate sekhane
keu bas krte na pare.” ei jinisguli beajhar mtea kean
ythest jnani bykti ache ki? prbhur dbara siksnprrt
emn kichu leak ache ki yara prbhur barta byakhya
krte parbe? ken sei desti dhhms hye gel? ken ta suny
mrubhumite print hyechil? sekhane kean manus ken
yete pare na? prbhu prsngulir utti diyechen. prbhu
blechen, “esbgulea ghteche karn yihudar leakra amar
siksamala anusrn kra chede diyechil. ami tader sik-

samala diyechilam. kintu tara amar ktha sunte as-bikar krechil. tara amar siksamalake anusrn kreni. ekgumye, jedi, yihudar leakra nijer mtea kre clechil. tara baler murtti anusrn krechil. murttider anusrn krar siksa tader pitarai diyechil." tai prbhu srbsktiman! israyeler isbr blen: "sighri ami yihudar leakder tikt khady khete badhy krb. ami tader bisakt jl pan krte badhy krb. any smst dese ami yihudar leakder chdiye deb. abdhut desgulite tara bas krbe. tara ebm tader pitara kkhneai ai sb deser ktha seanen ba jane na. ami leakder trbari hare pathabea. tara yihudar sb leakder htaya krbe." srbsktiman prbhu blen: "ekhn eguli niye bhabea! antyesti eyiay kamdar jny bhadate mhlader dakea (rudali). ye mhlara bhalea kamdte pare tader pathao. leakra bil, 'tadatadi sei mhlara asuk ebm tader amar jny kamdte dao. tader kanna dekke amadero ceakh theke jhrna bye yabe.' "siyean theke citkar kre kannar sbd seana yacche. 'amra styii dhhms hye giyechi! amra styii ljlit! amader des chede amader cle yetei hbe, karn ghrbadi sb dhhmsstupe print hye giyeche." yihudar mhlara ebhn prbhur barta sean. sean prbhur mukh nih-srt sbd. prbhu blchen, "teamra teamader meyeder sekhaio ki kre citkar kre kamdte hy. prtyek mhi-lakei ei seek ngit gaoya sikhte hbe. 'mrtyu esech. prtiti ghrer janala diye mrtyu bhrete esech. mrtyu amader prasagulte esech. mrtyu esech rastay khelte thaka amader sntander kache. mrtyu esech yubkder prkasy smabese." 'yirmiy, ei ktha bl: 'prbhu blen, geabrer mtea mrtdehguil mathe chdiye chitiye thakbe. casider kata sseyer mtea matite pde thakbe mrtdeh. kintu keu tader ektrit krbe na." prbhu blen, "bijn byktider tader jnaner bdai kra ucit ny. siktisali byktider tader sktir bdai kra ucit ny. dhni byktider tader dhn niye bdai kra ucit ny. kintu ydi keu bdai krte cay tahle tader egulir jny bdai krte dao: ye se amake jante sikheche ta niye se bdai kruk. take bdai krte dao ye se beajhe ye ami prbhu, ami dyalu ebm nyaynisth ebm amii prthibite bhalea kaj kri. ogulike ami bhaleabasi." ei hl prbhur barta. ei bartati prbhur kach theke esech, "smy asche ykhn ami sasti deb smst leakder yara sudhumatr saririkbhabe sunnt kreche. ami misu yihuda, ideam, ammean, meayab ei smst desgulir leak ebm mrubhumite bas kra leakder ktha blchi. ai sb desgulir leakra srire styikarer sunnt kreni. ar israyeler pribarbrger leakra tader hrdyer sunnt kreni."

10

israyeliyara, prbhur ktha sean! prbhu ya blechen ta hl: "bhindesiyder mtea bas kearena na. akase bises cihn dekke bhiti hye na. any deser leakera ei cihn dekke bhiti. kintu teamra esb dekke bhy peyea na. any deser riti kean kichur yeagy ny. karn tader debta kichu ny, sudhu murtti matr. tader murtti prtima cheatt kather tairi. srnikra jngle kath ketechil, tarpr tara ta enechil ebm take murttismuher rup diyechil. sei murttikte sundr kre tealar jny kather murttite seana rupea lagiyeche. tarpr sei murttir yate pde na yay tar jny tara hatudi o perekar sahayye tader matite abdh kreche. anyany jatismuher murttigulea trmuj ksete kaktaduyar mt. ai murttir ktha blte pare na. tara

nijer paye hamtte pare na. tai leakra tader kamdhe kre bye niye beday. sutram ai murttider bhy peo na. tara teamader yemn sahayy krte parbe na, temn kean kstio krte parbe na." prbhu apni mhan! apnar mtea ar keu nei. apnar nam hl mhan ebm skti-man! he isbr, prtyeker apnake smman jananea ucit. apni hlen smst deser raja. apni tader smman paoyar yeagy. jatigulir mdhye anek bijn bykti achen, kintu keu apnar mtea bijn ny. any deser smst leakra hl nirbeadh. tader siksamala ase mulyhin kather murt-tismuh theke. tader debtara hl sudhu matr kather murtti. tara sei murtti tairi krte trsiser rupea ebm upsher seana bybhar kreche. chutear mistri ebm sbrnkar srnikra tader sei murttider tairi kreche. tara sei murttider beguni o nil rner peasak priyeche. "dks karigrra" ai "debtader" tairi kreche. kintu prbhui hlen styikarer isbr. tinii ek matr isbr yini jibit. tini hlen srbkaler raja. isbr ruddh hle prthibi kempte othe ebm sei eeadh thamaneer ksmta ai bhindesider nei. prbhu blen, "ei barta ai leakder janiye dao. 'ai bhrant debta prthibi o sbrgke tairi kreni. tara dhhms hbe ebm tader sbrg o mrtye theke adrsy kre phela hbe." isbr hlen sei ek jn yini ei prthibi tairi krte tamr skti bybhar krechilen. isbr tamr jnan diye ei prthibike tairi krechen. tamr jnan o beadhskti diye prthibir opre akaser aachadn tairi krechen. isbri uc bjrnmghreas, bnya o brstir karn. tinii prthibir srbtr megher srsti krechen. tinii brstir sng bidyut pathan. tinii haoyar srsti kren. manus etea beaka! nijer hate tairi murt-tider kachei sbrnkar srnikra beaka bne gel. ai murt-tira mithye chada ar kichu ny, ora beadhbuddhihin. ai murttira kean kichur yeagy ny. oder niye ketuk kra yay. bicarer smy ai murttider dhhms kra hbe. kintu yakeaber isbr ai murttider mtea ny, isbr sb kichu srsti krechen. israyeler pribarbrgke tini tamr nijer leak ble nirbaen krechilen. isbrer nam hl "prbhu srbsktiman." teamader ythasrbsb niye cle yabar jny tairi ho. yihudar leakra teamra shrer mdhye bndi hye achea ebm teamader caridike seura ghire ryeche. prbhu blen, "ei bar ami yihudar leakder ei deser baire ber kre deb. ami tader kache yntna o asanti anb. tara yate ucit siksa pay tar jny ami eguli krb." hay ami (yirmiy) khub bajebhabe aghat peyechi. ei aghate ami aht ebm sere uthte parb na. tbuo ami nijeke blam, "eta amar asukh ebm er mdhye diyei amake kst pete hbe." amar tambu dhhms hye giyeche. tambur smst ddi chinn bhinn hye giyeche. amar sntanra amay tyag kre cle giyeche. amar tambu khatiye debar jny kean leak nei. amake sthayi ekta astana gde debar jnyo keu nei. mes-palka (netrbnd hl nirbeadh. tara prbhuke kheamjar cesta kreni. tara jnani ny, tai tader meser pal bicchinn hye geche ebm hariye giyeche. sean! uttr dike prcnd seargeal utheche. ekti sainybahini yihudar shrgulike dhhms kre debe. yihuda suny ek mrubhumite print hbe. sekthane sudhu seyal cre bedabe. prbhu, ami jani ye leakra styi styi jane na ki kre tader bhagy niytrn krte hy. leakra styi styi jane na ki bhabe sthik pthe jibnyapn krte hy. prbhu, amader seadhn krun, kintu nyaynisth hean. readh amader ar sasti deben na! ydi apni ruddh hn tahle any desgulike sasti din. tara apnake cene na. smman kre na. tara apnar upasnao kre na. oi desguli yakeaber pribarke dhhms krechil. dhhms krechil israyelke. tara dhhms krechil israyeler

11

prbhur ei barta yirmiy kache ese pemchalea: “cuk-tir bhasa sean yirmiy. tumi ya sunbe ta yihudar leakeder blbe. jerusalem basidero blbe. prbhur, israyeler isbr eiguli blen: ‘yara ei cukti manbe na tader amngl hbe.’ teamader purbpurusder sng e ami ye cukti krechilam tar smbndhe blchi. misr theke ykhn tader ami niye esechilam tkhni ei cukti krechilam. misrer prcur smsya chil leaha glanea grm chil sekhane. ami oder blechilam, amake mene clea ebm amar adesmta kaj krea. ydi ta krea tahle teamra hbe amar leak. ami hb teamader isbr. “ami teamader purbpurusder kache ye prtisruti krechilam ta bjay rakhte eta krechilam. ami ktha diyechilam ye, tader emn urbr jmi deb ya theke dudh ar mdhu smgrhit hbe. ebm teamra ekhn sei dese bas krchea.”ami (yirmiy) uttere janalam, “amen, prbhur.” prbhur amake blen, “yirmiy, ei barta tumi yihudar shrgulite ebm jerusalem rastagulite dhrmeapdes dbara prcar krea. ei hl barta: cuktir byan sean ebm bidhigulike many krea. ami teamader purbpurusder misr theke niye asar smy strkbani diyechilam. sei din theke aj prynt bare bare ami tader strk kre esechi. ami tader amake mene clar ktha blechilam. kintu teamader purbpurus amar ktha seaneni. tara chil ekmgye, jedi. tara tader dust antre ya bhabt tai krt. cuktite bla hyeche ye ydi tara isbrke amany kre tahle tader amngl hbe. ami tader ades diyechilam ei bndeabst mante. kintu tara ta maneni. tai ami tader amngl ghtabea.” prbhur amake blen, “yirmiy, ami jani yihuda o jerusalem leakra geapn chk kseche. tara tader purbpurusder mtea pap kaj krche. tader purbpurusra amar barta sunte asbikar krechil. tara any debtar puja krechil. ami tader purbpurusder sng ye cukti krechilam ta yihuda o israyeler pribar bhng krche.” tai prbhur blen, “ami khub sighri yihudar leakder bhynkr anist krb. tara palate parbe na. tara anutpt hbe ebm tara amar kache ese citkar kre sahayr caibe. kintu ami tader ktha kanei tulb na. yihuda o jerusalem shrer leakra tkhn sahayyer prarthnay chute yabe tader murtitider kache. ai leakra murtitider samne dhupdhunea jbalabe. kintu sei bhynkr smy ykhn asbe tkhn murtitira yihudar leakder kean sahayyi krte parbe na. yihudar leakra, teamader asmkhy murti ache. yihudar yt shr ache tnguli smkhyk murti ache. teamra ai birkrti murti ‘bal’ er jny bhu bedi tairi krechile. jerusaleme ytguli smkhyk rasta ache tnguli bedi tairi krechile. “yirmiy teamay blechi yihudar leakder jny prarthna keara na. tader jny kichu ceyea na. tader jny prarthna krle ami sunb na. ora kst pabei. kst pele tkhn tara amar sahayyer jny kamdbe. kintu ami tader ktha sunb na. “amar premika (yihuda) amar upasna grhe ken? tar okhane thakar kean adhikar nei. se anek pap kaj krche. yihuda tumi ki mne kr bises prtisrutismuh o psblismuh teamake dhhmser hat theke bamcate parbe? tumi ki mne kr amake naibedy ut-srg kre tumi sastir hat theke rehah pabe?” prbhur teamake ekti nam diyechilen. tini teamake ‘mnearm ek hritprn jitrks’ ble dakten. kintu ek prbl jhder sahayye prbhur ai gache agun lagiye tar sakhaprsakha

pudiye chai kre deben. prbhur srbsktiman teamake reapn krechilen ebm tini blechilen ye bipryy teamar kache asbe. karn israyel o yihudar pribar anek kstikr anist kaj krche. tara bal murttir uddesyey bli diyechi ebm amake ruddh krche.” prbhur amake dekhale anatheater manus ki bhabe amar biruddhe ceant krche. prbhur amake eib dekhale, yate ami jante pari ye tara amar biruddhe. amar biruddhe leakder ei sdyntrer ktha prbhur amake janabar age ami chilam ekjn nirih messabker mt, jbai er apeksart. ami ei sdyntrer ktha ghunaksreo ter paini. tara amar smbndhe ei kthaguli blechil: “clea ai gachke ebm gacher phlke amra dhhms kre dii. clea take hya kri. tahle manus take bhule yabe.” kintu prbhur apni hlen nirpeks bicark. apni janen kibhabe manuser hrdy o mner priksa nite hy. ami apnake amar yuktigulea sajije deb ebm apni amar hye oder yeagy sasti deben. anatheater manus yirmiyke htayar priklpna krechil. tara yirmiyke blechil, “prbhur hye bhabbani krle teamake amra hya krb.” prbhur sei anatheater leakder byapare ekti siddhant nilen. prbhur srbsktiman blen, “ami anatheater sei leakguleake khub sighri yeagy sasti deb. tader yubkera yuddha mara yabe. tader chelemeyera khadyer abhabe mara yabe. anatheater shrer keu bemce thakbe na. ami tader sasti deb. amii oder amngl ghtabea.”

12

prbhur, ami ydi apnar sng trk kri, tahle apni srbdha sthik, dhrmmy. tbuo ami apnar kache kyekti bhulbhranti smbndhe prsn krte cai. ken dust leakrai splhta prapt? ken bisbasghatkra santite thake? apni sei ek jn yini dust leakder ekhane rekhechen. brkser mtea, tara ekhn tader sidd matir anek gbhire bistar krche. phule phempe uttheche phlmul. mukhe tara ble beday apni oder khubi kacher ebm priy. kintu hrdey ora apnar kach theke bhudure. kintu prbhur, apni amar hrdy janen. apni amake dekhechen ebm amar hrdy o mner priksa niyechen. jbai krar age mesder yemn tante tante niye yaoya hy, temn kre ai papi leakder tadiye niye yan. jbaiyer dine oder jbaiyer jny beche nin. ktdin ar ei des susk thakbe? ai dust leakder karne ei deser psu ebm pakhira mara giyeche. kintu tbuo dust leakra ble, “amader ki dsa hbe ta dekar jny yirmiy ttdin prynt jibit thakbe na.” “yirmiy, tumi ydi leakder sng ded prtayeagitay klant hye pdea, tahle ki kre tumi gheadader sng prtayeagita krbe? tumi ydi nirapd sthane hampiye othea, tahle bipd snkul jaygay ki krbe? yrdner ndi tire bede otha kamta jheape pde tumi ki krbe? teamar biruddhe yara ceant krche tara hl teamar nijer bhayera ebm teamar nijer pribarer leakra. teamari pribarer leakra teamar biruddhe grje uttheche. ora teamar sng bndhur mtea ktha blleo oder bisbas krea na.” “ami prbhur amar smst ghrbadi ebm amar smst smpttipriyag krechi. ami yake bhal-basi sei take (yihuda) ami tar seuder take diye diyechi. himsr simher mtea amar leakra amar biruddhe cle giyeche. tara amar dike takiye grjn krechil tai ami tader chede cle giyechi. amar leakra skun pribrt mrt pray jntur mtea hye uttheche. tader ghire pak khache leabhi skuner dl. bny jntura esea, esea kichu khabar teamader jny pde ache. bhu messabk (netara)

amar draksakset nst kre diyeche. tara amar ksete cara gachgulike paye madiye giyeche. tara amar sbuj ssye bhra ksetke mrubhumite print kreche. amar mathke tara mrubhumi baniye pheleche. sbuj kset ekhn smpurnrupe suknea. sekhane keu bas kre na. purea destai ekhn suknea. ai deske ytn krbar jny keu sekhane pde nei. sainyra ai mrubhumite esechil jin-isprr luth krte. prbhhu sei sainyder bybhar krechilen ai deske sasti debar jny. destir ek prant theke apr prant prynt leakera sasti peyechil. kean bykti nirapd chil na. manus gmer cas krbe. kintu phsl katar dine gache sudhu kamtai khumje pabe. ydi tara smpurnrupe prisrant hye yaoya prynto kaj kre, tbu tara tader kthin prsrmer muly pabe na. tara tader ssy dekhe ljiit hbe. prbhur readhi eguli ghtar karn." prbhhu ya bllen ta hl: "israyeler carpaser desgulite yara bas kre tader snge ami ki krb ta ami teamake ble deb. tara dust leak. ami israyeler leakder ye des diyechilam ta tara dhhms kre diyechil. amio ai papider des theke chumde baire ber kre deb. tader snge yihudar leakdero eki abstha krb. des theke tader tadiye deoyar pr ami tader jny smbythit hb. ami prtyek pribarke tader smpttite ebm tader dese abar phiriyen anb. ami cai tara bhal kre siksa nik. atite tara amar leakeder bal murttir name prtis-ruti nite sikhiechil. ekhn ami cai tara tader ntun siksa eki bhabe pak. ami cai tara amar nam bybhar krte sikhuk. ami cai tara bluk, 'yemn prbhhu achen.' ydi ora erkm kre tahle ora saphly pabe ebm ami oder amar leakder snge thakte deb. kintu ydi ai jatiti amar bani na seane tahle ami tader pureapuri dhhms kre deb. ami tader mrt gacher mtea upde phelbea." eti hl prbhur barta.

13

prbhhu amake ya blechen ta hl: "yirmiy, yao ekti ksem kti bstr kine anea ebm oti teamar ktideser carpase skt kre jdao. otike bhijite dio na." sutram ami ekti kti bstr kine anlam. prbhur ktha mtea keamre jdiye nilam. dbitiybar prbhur barta amar kache elea. ei chil barta: "yirmiy, kine ana ktiti pre tumi phrat ndir kache yao. sekhane ktiti ekti pathrer phamke lukiye rakhea." sutram ami prbhur ktha mtea pshu ndir kache giye ktiti lukiye rakhlam. anekdin pre prbhhu amake blen, "yirmiy, ekhn tumi abar phrat ndir kache giye lukeanea ktiti niye esea." tkhn ami abar phrater kache giye pathrer phamk theke ktiti ber krar pr dekhlam ye ota nst hye giyeche. ar kean mtei ota prar mtea absthay nei. tkhn abar prbhur barta amar kache elea. prbhhu ya blechilen, "yemn ai ktiti nst hye giyeche thik temni ami yihuda ebm jerusalemer ahnkari manusder dhhms kre deb. tader drp curn krb. ami yihudar smst dust o ahnkari leakder dhhms kre deb. tara amar bartasmuh sunte asbikar krechil. tara ekgumye, jedi. tara nijer mtea kre cleche. tara any debtader puja kreche. yihudar leakder abstha hbe ai ktir mtea. tara dhhms hbei. ek jn bykti yemn kre keamre kti bstr jday thik temn kre ami israyel ebm yihudar smst leakke amar keamrer carpase jdiye nilam. eti hl prbhur barta. "ami ai sb manusder nijer leake print krar jnyi eta krechilam. ora amar nijsb leake print hle ami man smman khyati sb kichu petam. kintu ora amar ktha sunl na." "yirmiy, yihudar

leakder blea: 'prbhhu, israyeler isbr ya bllen ta hl: camdar tairi prtyekti draksars rakhar thli draksarse bhre thaka ucit.' ora teamake mrdu hese blbe, 'amra ki jani na ye prtiti camdar tairi draksars rakhar thli draksarse purn thaka ucit.' tkhn tumi tader blbe, 'prbhhu ya blechen ta hl: ami ei deser smst leakke arthat dayuder simhasne upbist rajader, yajkder, bhabbadider ebm jerusalemer smst leakder mtttay purn krb. yihudar leakra amar karne heamct khabe ebm prsprer ghade pdbe. pitaputr mileo pa jdajdi krbe ar heamct khye achde pdbe.'" ei hl prbhur barta. "amar smbednake ami yihudar leakder dhhms kra theke birt krte deb na. yihudar leakder dhhms krar ksetre ami bindumatr biclit hb na." mneayeag diye sean. prbhhu teamader snge ktha blechen. teamra grb krea na. teamader prbhhu isbrke smman krea. tamr prsmsa krea. na hle tini andhkar bye anben. yekhane teamra alear jny apeksa krch ebm asa krch, sei andhkar pahadgulite heamct khabar age ebm pdbar age prbhur prsmsa kr, nahle tini setake bhyabh andhkare print krben. tini aleatike gadh andhkare pribrtit krben. ydi teamra prbhur ktha na sean, teamader ahnkar amake bhish duhkh debe. ami mukh lukiye citkar kre kamdb. amar ceakh diye ajheare asru-dhara bite thakbe. karn prbhur palke bndi kre niye yaoya hbe. raja ebm tamr strike blea, "simhasn theke neme esea. teamader ceakh dhamdhanea rajmukut matha theke khse pdche." negebher mru shrgulite tala laganea hyeche ebm kean bykti ta khulte parbe na. yihudar smst manuske nirbasne pathanea hyeche. tader jeler kyedider mtea bye niye yaoya hyeche. jerusalem dekh! uttr dik theke seura asche. teamar meser palkeathay? isbr teamader ai cmtkar meser palti diyechilen. teamader otar dekhaseana krbar ktha chil. prbhhu ykhn teamar kache teamar meser paler hiseb dite blben, tkhn tumi ki blbe? ktha chil tumi teamar leakder isbr smndhe siksa debe. teamar netader tader netrth debar ktha chil. kintu tara tader kaj kreni. tai teamake besi duhkh yntrna shy krte hbe. se yntrna hbe ekjn mhi-lar prsb yntrnar mtea. tumi hytea nijeke jijnas krbe, "amar ksetre eisb kharap byapargulea ken ghti?" teamar anek paper jny ai sb ghteche. teamar peasak chimde phela hyeche ebm teamar juteakei niye cle geche. tara teamake biibt, birkrt krar jnyi ogulea kreche. ek jn kalea camdar manus kkhno tar gayer rkt paltate pare na. ebm citao tar gayer gad paltate pare na. sei rkm bhabe jerusalem tumi keandin paltate na ebm bhal kaj krte parbe na. tumi srbdai kharap kaj krbe. "ami teamake jear kre ghr chada krbea. tumi dikbidik cheatachuti krbe. tumi bhusir mtea mru jhde ude yabe. esbi teamader bhagyge ghtbe. teamader byapare amar etai priklpna." ei hl prbhur barta. "ken eta ghtbe? karn tumi amay bhule giyechile. tumi murttider bisbas krechile. jerusalem ami teamake ulng kre chadb. sbai teamake dekhbe. tumi ljiit hbe. teamar bhyabh kaj ami dekkechi. ami teamake ekjn byabharinarin mt hasimukhe teamar premikder snge yenshbas krte dekkechi. ami teamake mathe-ghate ebm pahad cuday besyar mt bybhar krte dekkechi. jerusalem! er jny teamar jibne crm durdin gniye asbe. ami abak hye bhabchi ar ktidin tumi eisb neamra pap kaj kre yabe."

khra smbdndhe yirmiyr prtí prbhur barta: "yihudar leakra mrt byktider jny citkar kre kamdb. yihudar shrgtule leakra area besi durbl hye pdbe. tara matite suye pde thakbe. jerusalem basi isbrer kache citkar kre sahayy prarthna krbe. netara tader pricarkder jl ante pathabe. jladhare pricarkra ese jl dekhthe pabe na. suny patr niye phire yabe, tara lijay matha dhakbe. casira crm bedna pabe o ljit hbe. keu phsl beamar jny mati krsn kre ni. ek pheamta brstir dekha nei tai ljay tara matha dhakbe. trner abhabe hrini tar sdyat nntanke ekaki mathei rekhe kade yabe. bny gadhara pahade damdiye seyalor mtea ghran nebe. kintu tara kean khabarer sndhan pabe na. karn mathe kean sbujer cihn thakbe na." "amra amader bhulgulea bujhte perechi. amra amader paper jny kst pacchi. he prbhu, apnar namer deahai, amader sahayy krbar jny kichu krun. amra sbikar krchi amra papi, amra bar bar apnar biruddhe giyechi. isbr, apni israyeler asa bhrsa. er ageo bhubar apni israyelke smsay hat theke bamciyeche. kintu ekhn apni ekjn bidesir mtea bybhar krchen. apni yen pthiker mtea ek ratri thakar jnyi ekhane esechen. apni yen stmbhit ek manus. apni yen ekjn sainik yar pran bamcaner kean ksmta nei. kintu prbhu, apni amader sngei achen. apnar nam dhrei amader daka hy. sutram amader sahayy na kre apni cle yaben na." yihudar leakder smbdndhe prbhu ya blechen ta hl: "yihudar leakra amake chede dite bhaleabase. tara amake tyag kra theke nijeder nibrtt kreni. sutram ekhn prbhuo tader grhn krben na. prbhu ekhn tader sb baje kaj krar ktha smrn krben. prbhu tader paper sasti deben." prbhu amake blechilen, "yirmiyr, yihudar leakder jny bhal kichu ceye amar kache prarthna kearea na. khub smprtí hyeta yihudar leakra upbas krte ebm amar kache prarthna krte suru krbe. kintu ami tader prarthna sunb na. emnki tara ydi amake heambli ebm ssy naibedy dite cay tao ami grhn krb na. yuddh deke ene yihudar leakder ami dhhms krb. ami tader khady sriye niye yab. ebm tara durbhikser samne pdbe. mhamari deke ene ami tader dhhms krb." kintu ami prbhuke blechilam, "prbhu, amar malik, bhabbadira leakra any kichu blchil. tara yihudar leakder blchil, 'seur trbari teamader ksti krbe na. teamra anahare kst pabe na. prbhu teamader ei dese santi ene debe.'" tkhn prbhu amake blechilen, "yirmiyr, ai bhabbadira amar nam niye mithye dhrmeapdes prcar krche. ami ai bhabbadider pathai ni. ami tader amar ktha diye adeso diini. ai bhabbadira mithye drsn, mulyhin yadu ebm jagrn-sbpn prcar krche. seta tader nijsb dhyandharna. ye dharna antharsuny bheajbaji chada ar kichu ny. ai bhabbadira, yara amar nam niye dhrmpcar kre tader name ami e-i bli. ami tader pathai ni. ai bhabbadira blechil, 'kean seu ei des akrmn krte parbe na. ei dese anahar ble kichu thakbe na.' ai bhabbadira anahare mara yabe ebm seur trbarir aghate tader mrtyu ghtbe. ebm leakder, yader bhabbadira dhrmeapdes dit, tader rastay chumde phele deoya hbe. anahare ebm seur trbarite tader mrtyu ghtle keu tader kbr dite egiey asbe na. keui asbe na, emn ki tader stri putr knyarao ny. ami tader sasti deb. "yirmiyr, yihudar leakder kache ei bani uc-

carn krea: 'amar ceakh jle bhre giyeche. din ratri ami sudhui kamdb. ami amar akst yeani knyar jny kamdb. kamdb amar leakeder jny. karn keu tader aghat kreche. tara gurutrbbabe aht. ydi ami sei destite yai the ami trbarir aghate niht manusder dekhthe pab. ydi ami sei shre yai tahle khadyer abhabe bhu asusth manuske dekhthe pab. yajk ebm bhabbadider keano bhindese niye yaoya hyeche.'" leakra bli, "prbhu apni ki yihudake pureapuri batil kre diyeche? prbhu apni ki siyeanke ghrna kren? apni amader emn aghat krechen ye amra ar kkhno susth hye uthte parbea na. ken apni erkm krlen? amra santir asay bse thakleo bhal kichu ghtche na. amra sere othar apeksay bse rilam kintu sudhui sntras elea. prbhu, amra jani amra kharap leak. amra jani amader purbপুরসরো অনেক খারাপ কাজ ক্রেচিল. হ্যাম আমরা অপার বিরুদ্ধে অনেক পাপ ক্রেচি. অপার নামের দেহাই, আমরা তেলের স্রীয়ে রাখবেন না. অপার ম্হমানবিত সিমহাসনে অসমান অন্যদের পাত্র করবেন না. অপার স্গে আমরা কুত্মি কথা স্মরণ ক্রুন. অপনি সেই কুত্মি ভংগ করবেন না. বিদেশি মূর্ত্তিদের ব্রস্টি আর কস্মতা নেই. অকাসের ব্রস্টি জ্বরণের স্ক্টি নেই. অপনি আমরা একমাত্র অসা ব্রহ্মা. অপনি স্ধ কীচুর স্রস্তা."

15

prbhu amake blechilen, "emn ki ydi measi ebm smuyel amar kache yihudar leakder hye prarthna kre tahleo ami tader prtí kruna krb na, yirmiyr. yihudar leakder amar kache aste dio na. oder cle yete blea. ora hyeta teamake jines krbe, 'amra keathay yab?' tumi oder ektha blea: prbhu ya blen, 'ami kichu leakke mrtyur jny mneanit krechi. tara mrbe. ami trbari diye niht hbar jny kichu manuske nirbacn krechi. tara trbarir aghatei mara yabe. ami kichu leakke nirbacn krechi anahare mrtyur jny. tara anahare mara yabe. ami kichu leakke bndi kre bidese pathabar jny nirbacn krechi, tara bidese kyedider mtea bndi thakbe. ami tader biruddhe car dhrner dhhmskarkke pathab.' ei hl prbhur barta. 'ami trbari hate seuke pathab tader marte. ami sei mrtdehguli tene niye yete kukur pathab. ami cil, skun ebm bny jntuder pathab tader mams khaoyar jny. ami yihudar leakder bhynkr ek udahrn hisebe sara bisber samne khada krb. yehetu yihudar raja hiskiyer putr mnhsi jerusaleme kukrm krechil tai amio yihudar snge sei eki jinis krb.' 'jerusalem shr keu teamar jny duhkhn anubhb krbe na. keu duhkhe teamar jny kemde uthebe na. emn ki tumi kemn achea e ktha jijnasa krbar day karea thakbe na. jerusalem, tumi amay chede cle giyechile.'" ei hl prbhur barta. "barbar tumi amake chede cle giyechea. tai ami teamake sasti deb ebm dhhms krb. teamar sasti picheate picheate ami klant. yihudar leakder ami amar kamtayukt dnd diye tule alada kre deb. shrer phtker samne thekei tader bicchinn kre deb. amra leakra bdlay nei. tai ami tader dhhms krb. ami tader chelemeyerder sriye niye yab. anek stri tader sbamikyare harabe. smudreyt bali ache tar thekeo besi smkhyar bidhba sekhan bas krbe. ami dupure bye anb ek dhhmskrtake. sei dhhmskrtayihudar yubkder make htya krbe, yihudar leakder jny ami sudhu bhy ar yntrna bye anbea. khub sighri ami eti ghtabea. tader seur trbari hate akrmn

kre htya krbe. yihudar jibit smst leakke tara htya krbe. ek jn mayer hyt sat jn putr thakbe, kintu tar sb putri mara yabe. sei mhila sudhu kamdtei thakbe ytksn prynt na tar nihsbas bndh hye yay. se man-sik bhabe smpurn bipyrst hye pdbe. tar ujbl dingu-li duhkher andhkar gras kre nebe." ma, ami (yirmiy) duhkhit ye tumi amay jnm diyechea. amii hc-chi sei bykti yake purea destike abhiyukt o smaleacna krte hbe. ami dhardatao ni, dhargrahko ni. tbu amake prtyeke abhisap dicche. prbhu, ami styii apnake bhal bhabe seba krechi. amar seura ykhn amay bipde ph-elechil tkhn ami apnar kache prarthna krechi. "yirmiy tumi janea ye keu Leahae curn krte pare na. emn ki pitlke ny. ami uttrelleahar ktha blchi. yihudar leakder pcrur dhnsmppti ache. ami sei sb smptti any-der mdhye biliye deb. ai leakder ai sb smptti kinte hbe na. ken? karn yihudar leakra anek anek pap kreche. tara yihudar srbrtr pap kreche. yihudar leakra, teamader ami teamader seur kache das kre rakhbe. acena ek dese teamra dastb krbe. ami prcnd ruddh. amar readh hl tpt aguner mteai ebm teamra tate pude mrbe." prbhu, apni amake bujhte perechen. amake mne rekhe amake rksa krun. leakra amake aghat kre cleche. oder yeagy sasti din. oder prtii apni ye dhairyer priksa dicchen tate ami yen ddbms hye na yai. amar smbdndhe bhabun. apnar jny ye kst o yn-trna ami bheag krchi se byapare ektu bhabun prbhu. apnar barta amar kache pemchechil. apnar kthag-ulea amar kache esechil ebm seguli ami hjm kre phel-lam. apnar barta amake khushi krechil. amake apnar name dakte parbar jny ami khushi hyechilam. apnar nam hl: "prbhu srbsktiman." ami kkhno jntar sngs bsini. yehetu tara amake niye hasahasi krechil. ami nijeke niye bsechilam, karn apnar prbhab amar opr ryeche. amar carpase asttar jnyii apni amake eeadh diye bhre diyechilen. ami bujhte pari na ken ekhno ami byatha beadh kri. ami bujhte pari na ken amar kst sere othe na. prbhu, amar mne hy apni bdle giyechen. apni hlen sukiye yaoya jhrna. kimba hthat jler prbhab theme yaoya ekti jhrna. tkhn prbhu blechilen, "yirmiy, tumi nijeke bdliye amar kache phire esea tahle teamake sasti deb na. tumi ydi nijeke pribtrn kre amar kache phire as tahlei tumi amar seba krte parbe. aish mulyhin ktha na ble ydi tumi gurutbpurn ktha blte parea tbei tumi amar hye ktha blte parbe. yihudar leakder nijeder bdle phele teamar kache phire aste hbe yirmiy. kintu tumi nijeke tader mtea kre bdlio na. ami teamake emn sktisali kre tulb ye leake bhabe tumi pitler deoyaler mtea kthin. yihudar leakera teamar sngs yuddh krleo teamake ora prajit krte parbe na. karn ami teamar sngs achi. ami teamake sahavy krb ebm amii teamake rksa krb." ei hl prbhur barta. "ami teamake aish dust leakder hat theke rksa krb. ora teamake bhy dekhabe. kintu ami teamake oder hat theke rksa krbea."

16

prbhur barta amar kache esechil: "yirmiy tumi biye krte parbe na. ekhane teamar kean snatan thakbe na." yihudar chelemeyeder smbdndhe prbhu eguli bllen. ebm sei smst chelemeyeder pita o matar smbdndhe prbhu ya bllen: "ai leakgular bhyntkr mrtyu asbe.

keu tader jny kamdbe na. tader jny keu cita jbal-abe na. mrtdehguli bisthar mtea chdiye chitiye pde thakbe. oder mrtyu ghtbe ekjn seur trbarir aghate athba tara mara yabe anahare. mrtdehguli skun ebm bny psuder khady hbe." sutram prbhu bllen, "yirmiy kean sraddh badite yeo na. teamar tader jny duhkhr prkas krar drkar nei. karn ami amar asirbad phiriye niyechi. ami yihudar leakder prtii dya dekhhab na. ami tader jny duhkho prkas krb na." ei hl prbhur barta. "yihudar sadharn ebm gurutbpurn manus sklei mara yabe. keu tader sbdsh kbr debe na, keu kamdbeo na. keu tader jny seak prkas kre mathar cul kamiye phelbe na. endnrt leakder jny keu khabar niye asbe na. ye smst leakra tader abhibhabker mrttyute seak krche tader kean bykti aram debe na. yara kamdbe tader jny panii jler bybsthao keu kre debe na. "yirmiy, kean utsb mukher badite yabe na ebm sei badite kean kichu khetu bsbe na. prbhu srbsktiman, israyeler isbr ei kthaguli bllen, 'khub sighri ami smst annd kealahler sbd bndh kre deb. ekti bbiah sbhay leakera ye sb sbdismuh kre ami se sb bndh kre deb. teamar jibn kalei eguli ghtbe. ami ei kajguli drut krb.' "yirmiy, yihudar leakder tumi ei kthaguli janiye dao. tara teamake jijnes krbe, 'prbhu ken amader smbdndhe ei bhyntkr kthaguli blechen? amra ki anyay krechi? amader prbhu isbr birud-dhe amra ki pap krechi?' tkhn tumi eguli tader ab-syi blbe: 'teamader purbपुरusa amake tyag krechil blei teamader jibne esb bhyntkr jinis asbe.' ei hl prbhur barta. 'tara amake tyag kre ani debtader seba krechil. tara ani debtader puja krechil. teamader purbपुरusa amar bidhanke asbikar kre amake tyag krechil. kintu teamra ye sb pap kaj krech ta teamader purbपुरusader papkaj theke anek kharap. teamra ekgumye, jedi. teamra amake amany kre ya khushi tai krechea. tai teamader ami edeser baire chumde phelb. ami teamader jear kre bidese pathab. emn ek dese pathab ya teamader purbपुरusader acena. sekhane teamra anyany murtitder seba krte parbe. ami teamader kean rkm sahavy krte yab na.' 'leakra prtisruti krea ebm blea, 'prbhur astitb yemn niscit, yini amader misr theke ber kre enechen, sei rkm niscitrupe. kintu smy egiye asche.' ei hl prbhur barta, "ykhn manus ar ai ktha blbe na. leakra tkhn ntun kichu blbe. tara blbe, 'prbhur astitb yemn niscit yini amader uttder des theke bar kre enechilen, sei rkm niscitbhaba.' tini tader niye esechilen sei sb deser baire theke yekthane tader tini pathiyechilen.' ken tara ektha blbe? karn ami israyeliyeder purbपुरuser matite phiriye anb. "khub sighri ami anek jeleke edese pathab" ei hl prbhur barta. ai jelera yihudar leakder dhrbe. tarpr ami anek sikarike edese pathab, tara pahade, prbte, pathrer khamje yekhanai yihudar leakder dekhthe pabe, sekhanei tader sikar krbe. tara ya kre tar sbi ami dekhthe pacchi. yihudar leakra ya kreche ta amar kache geapn kra smbbh ny. tader pap amar kache ajana ny. tader dust kajer jny ami tader dbigun priman phert deb. tader prtii pap-er jny ami tader dbigun sasti deb. karn tara amar deske apbtr kre diyechi. tara tader bhyntkr murtitder diye amar deske apbtr kre tuleche. ami ai murtitder ghra kri. sei jny ami tader sngs erkm bybhar krb." prbhu, apni amar skti, apni amar rksk. apni bipder

smye asry neoyar jny ek nirapd jayga. prthibir smst des apnar kache asbe. tara blbe, “amader pitader dese chil murtti. tara ai smst asar murttider puja krechil. kintu ai murtтира ettukuo sahayy kreni.” manus ki tar nijer jny prkrt debtake tairi krte pare? na tara sudhu murtti banate pare. kintu ai sb murtтира prkrt debta ny. prbhu bllen, “yara murtti banay sei sb leakder ami siksa deb. oder ami amar ksmta o sktir sambndhe siksa deb. tahle tara uplbdi krte parbe ye amii isbr. tara janbe amii prbhu.”

17

“yihudar leakder pap ek jaygay lekha ache yekhane seigulea meacha yay na. leahar klm diye ebm dgay hiredeoya klm diye ai pagulea patherer opr lekha hyeche. ebm ai sb pathrguli hl tader hrdy. ai sb pap lekha hyeche tader utsrger bedir srnge. tader snanra mne rakhe sei utsrger bedir ktha ya murttismuhke ut-srg kra hyechil. tara mne rakhe sei kather khumtigu-like yegulea utsrg kra hyechil aserake. tara sei sb jinis mne rakhe pahad cuday ebm gacher nice. tara mne krbe unmukt prantre prbter opre ki hyechil. yihudar leakder prcur dhnsmppti. ami ei sb any leakder biliye deb. sei leakra teamader dese murttismuher smst ucc sthanguli dhhms kre debe. teamra sei smst jaygay puja krechea. ebm seta ekta pap. ami teamader ye des diyechilam ta teamra harabe. teamader seuder ami teamader des niye nite deb ebm teamader tader das hte deb emn ek dese yeta teamra janea na. karn ami bhishn ruddh. amar readh hl gngne aguner mtea ebm teamra sei aguner lelihan sikhay cir diner jny pude chai hye yabe.” prbhu eguli bllen, “yara anyder bisbas kre, tader jibne amngl ghtbe. anyder sktir opr yara bharsa kre thake tader ksetreo amngl ghtbe. karn ai leakra prbhur prti bisbas hariyeche. ai smst leakra hl jnmanbhishn mrubhumir kamta jheaper mtea. tpt, susk ebm anurbr matiteo tara jnmay. sei sb jheapijhad jane na isbr kt bhal jinis dite paren. kintu ye bykti prbhute bisbas rakhbe, se prbhur asirbad theke bncit hbe na. karn prbhu take dekhaben ye tamke bisbas kra yay. ei bykti jler dhare reapn kra gacher mtea sk-tisali hye uthbe. ye gacher lmba sikd jler sndhan pabe, grismer smy sei gach bhite hbe na. sei gacher pata srbda sbuj thakbe. khar bchreo se niscint thakbe. phldan theke se kkhno birt thakbe na. “manuser mn khubi keslpurn. tar asusth absthar kean cikitsa nei. kintu amii prbhu ebm ami manuser hrdyo priskar dekhte pai. ami ek jn manuser mnke priksa krte pari. ami nirdharn krte pari kar ki thaka ucit. ami ek jn manuser krmer phl nirdharn krte pari. kkhnea kkhnea ekta pakhi anyer dime ta diye take pheatay. thik eki bhabe ekjn manus thkay ebm anyer taka atm-sat kre. sei taka se tar ardhek jibne udiye dey. jibner ses pryaye se bujhte pare ye se kt bd nirbeadh.” ekdm prthm thekei amader upasnagrhe chil isbrer mhi-manbit simhasn. ta bhishn gurutbupurn sthan. prbhu apnii israyeler asa. prbhu apni jibnt jhrnar mt. ydi ekjn manus apnar kach theke mukh phiriye ney, tar jibn hye yabe khubi cheat. prbhu, amake sariye tulun ebm ami styi styii sere uthb. amey rkasa krun, tahle ami styii rkasa pab. prbhu, ami apnar prsmsa kri! yihudar leakra amake prsn kre! cleche. tara blche,

“yirmiy, prbhur bartar ki hl? amader dekhte hbe ai barta styi hbe.” prbhu, ami apnar kach theke dede palai ni brm ami apnakei anusrn kre clechi. ami ap-nari icche mtea mespalk hyechi. ami kkhnei caini bhynkr din asuk. prbhu ami ya blechilam, ta sb apni janen. ya ghteche tar sb kichui apni nijer ceakhe dekkechen. prbhu amake dhhms krben na. ami as-antir smygleate apnar opre nirbhr kre thaki. leakra amake niryatn krche. oder ljjit krun. kintu amake ni-ras krben na. ai manusder bhy petye din. kintu amake bhite kre tulben na. prlyer sei bhynkr dingulea amar seuder jibne asuk. tader curn krun. barbar tader curn krun. prbhu, amake ei kthaguli bllen: “yirmiy, yao leakder phtker kache giye damdao yetar mdhye diye yihudar raja bhetre dheaake ebm baure may. leakder amar barta seanao ebm tarpr jerusalem prtyekti phtke giye eki kaj krea.” “ai leakder blea: ‘prbhur barta sean. sean yihudar raja ebm yihudar sadharn manus. ei phtk diye jerusalem yatayat kra prtyekti manus amar ktha sean! prbhu ei kthaguli blechen: strk thekea, teamra bisramer dine jerusalem phtk diye kean malptr niye yatayat krte parbe na. bisramer dine ghrer malptr niye yatayat krte parbe na. sedin kajeo yete parbe na. bisramer din teamra pbitr din hisebe yapn krbe. ami teamader purbपुरusdero ei ades diyechilam. kintu tara amar ktha seaneni. teamader purbपुरusra amake amany krechil. teamader purbपुरusra chil ekgumye o jedi. ami tader sasti diyechilam kintu tate kean phl hyni. tara amar kean ktha seaneni. kintu teamra mn diye amar ktha sean. amake many krea.” ei hl prbhur barta: “bisramer din jerusalem phtk diye kean malptr bye enea na. bis-ramer din kaj kra bndh rekhea ebm ai dinti pbitr bhabe katao. “ydi teamra amar ades many krea, tahle dayuder simhasne upbist rajgn jerusalem phtk diye prbes krbe. rthe cde, gheaday cde bibhinn rajara asbe. yihuda ebm jerusalem netara hbe sei raja ebm jerusalem cirkaler jny bsbaskari leak pabe. yi-huda shr theke leakra asbe jerusaleme. jerusalemer aspaser cheatt gram theke, binyamin pribargeasthir des theke, pscim pahader paddes theke ebm negebh theke leakra asbe jerusaleme. ora sbai sngi neye asbe dhupdhuna, heambli, ssy naibedy. tara sei smst uphar ebm naibedy anbe prbhur upasna grher jny. “kintu ydi teamra amake amany krea ebm amar ktha na sean tahle amngl ghniye asbe. ydi teamra bisramer din jerusalem phtk diye beajha bhn krea ebm take apbiter krea, tahle ami jerusalem phtkguleate agun baliye deb, sei agun ya nebhanea yay na. sei agun jerusalem phtk theke suru kre sb kichu pudiyе chai kre phelbe.”

18

yirmiyr kache prbhur ei barta esechil: “yirmiy yao, kumearer badi yao. kumearer ghre ami teamake amar barta janab.” tai ami kumearer badi giyechilam. ami dekkechilam kumear tar cakay kadamatni niye kaj krche. kadamatni diye se ekti patr tairi krchil. kintu keathao kean gndgeal hcchil. tai kumear abar kadamatni dcacchil ntun patr tairir jny. mner mtea kre hat diye se patrer akar gdte caichil. tkhn prbhur barta ese pemchalea amar kache: “israyeler pribar,

teamra janea ye ami (isbr) teamader sng e rkmi krte pari. teamra hle kumearer hate rakha kadamati ar ami hlam kumear. hytea emn smy aste pare ykhn ami teamader ekti des athba ekti rajyer sambndhe ktha blb. ami hyt blte pari ye ami ai destike gde tulb. abar eo blte pari ye ami ai desti o tar rajdhanike dhhbms krb. kintu ai jatir leakra hytea tader hrdy o mner pri-brtn krte pare. hytea tara ar pap kajsmuh krbe na. tkhn amio mt pribtrn krb. tahle ai jatir jny ami ar dhhbms bye anb na. abar sekhane any ek smy aste pare ykhn ami arekti jatir ktha bllea. ami hyt blb ye ami ai jatitike gde tulb ebm sthapn krb. kintu ami ydi dekhii ai jati kharap kaj krche ebm amake amany krche, tahle amakeo ai jatir jny bhal kaj krbar ye priklpna krechilam tar sambndhe abar bibecna krte hbe. "ateb, yirmiy, yihuda ebm jerusalemer leakder eta blea, 'prbhū ya blechen ta hl: ei muhurte ami teamader jny asanti tairi krchi. ami teamader biruddhe priklpna krchi. sutram ast kaj kra bndh krea. prtyeke bhalea hoyar cesta krea.' kintu yihudar leakra uttr debe, 'cesta kre amader bdlate caile kean labh hbe na. amra ya caichi tai kre yab. prtyeeki tar sytan hrdy ya caiche tai kre yacche.'" prbhū ya blechen sean: "any desgulike ei prsngulea krea: 'israyel ye kharap ka-jgulea kreche seigulea any kean leakke kkhno krte sunech?' israyel hl isbrer bises keu. israyel hl is-brer kner mtea. teamra janea ye prstrkhdn kkhno nijer icchey math chede yete pare na. teamra janea ye libaneaner prbt srnger brph kkhneao gle yay na. teamra janea ye saity prabh kkhno susk hye yay na. kintu amra leakra amake bhule asar murtider samne naibedy sajacche. amar leakra tader ei krtkaryer jny heamct khaacche. tara tader purbpurusder tairi pu-ranea ptheo heamct khaacche. amar leakra amake bhalea rastay anusrn krar ceye brm pichner rastay ebm kharap rasta diye hamtbe. sutram yihuda suny mruhmumite print hbe. leakra tader deser ei krun ab-stha dekhre prcnd aghat pabe. tara sudhu sis dite dite matha nadbe. ami yihudar leakdero chdiye deb. tara tader seuder kach theke paliye yabe. ami purbdiker jhder mt yihudar leakder chtrbhng kre deb. dhhbms kre deb oder. ora dekhnte pabe ami oder sahayy na kre dibyi oder chede cle yacchi." tkhn yirmiy seura bl, "esea amra ektre mile yirmiy biruddhe ceanter upay ber kri. yajker deoya anusasner siksa niscyi hariye yabe na ebm jnanider updes amader sng eache. bhab-badider kthao amader sng eakhno ache. sutram clea yirmiy biruddhe amra syua prcar calai. ei prcari take ses kre debe. tar kean kthakei amra patta deb na." prbhū amar ktha sunun! amar yukti smy unse bicar krun ke sthik. ami leakder sng e bhalea bybhar krechilam, kintu tara amake kharap jinis prtidan dicche. tara amake phamde phelte caiche ebm htya krte caiche. prbhū, ai leakder bhalea krbar jny ebm oder opr rag kra bndh krbar jny apnar kache kt bhiksa krechilam mne krun. sutram oder chelemeyera khray anahare mrl. seura oder prajit kruk. tader mhlara snatan harak. tara bidhbao hye yak. yihudar smst puruske htya kra heak. oder strira bidhbhar jibnyapn kruk. yuddhe mara yak yihudar smst yubk. ghre ghre kan-nar real utthuk. ykhn apni hthat oder biruddhe seur akrmn ghtaben tkhn ora kamduk. ei sb kichu ghtuk karn amar seura amake phamde phelte ceyechil. tara

amar jny phamd pete rekhechil tar mdhye pdbar jny. prbhū, amake htya krbar jny ora ye priklpna krechil apni ta janen. oder ei apradh ksma krben na. oder papke muche deben na. amar seuder dhhbms kre din. ykhn apni ruddh hben tkhn oder sasti deben!

19

prbhū amake blechilen, "yirmiy, yao kumearer kach theke emta matir patr kine anea. khrtrr phstker kache ben-hinneam uptykay yao. sng e kichu neta o yajkke nao. sekhane tader ami ya blechi ta blea. tader blea, 'yihudar raja ebm jerusalemer manus, prbhur barta sean! prbhū srbsktiman, israyeler isbr ya blechen ta hl ei: ami khub sighri ei sthane bhyntkr kichu gh-stabea. prtyeke ei ghnstnar ktha sune htbak hye yabe, bhy pabe. yihudar leakra amake prityag kreche ble ami egulea ghstabea. tara ei destake bidesi debtader jayga baniye tuleche. yihudar leakra any debtader jny ei jaygay heambli diyeche. tara anek age ai murtir puja krt na. tader purbpurusrao ai ntun murttir puja krt na. eguli sb anyany deser ntun debta. yihudar raja ei deser mati nirih sisuder rkte bhijiyeche. yihudar rajara ei ucc sthanguli bal murttir jny tairi kreche. sei sthanke tara nijeder ntander bal murt-tike heambli utsrg hisebe bybhar krt. baler murt-tike heambli deoyar jny tara nijer ntander puidiye mereche. ami tader ei sb krte blini. ami blini tader snantke ebhabe naibedy hisebe bli dite. ami kkhnea emtha bhabteo pari na. ekhn manus ei jaygake teapht o hinneam uptyka ble dake. kintu ami teamader sab-dhan kre dicchi. ei bartati hl prbhur kach theke: "din asche, ykhn manus ei jaygake nidhn uptyka ble sm-beadhn krbe. ei jaygatei ami yihuda ebm jerusalemer leakder priklpnaguli dhhbms krb. seu ei leakder tada krbe ebm ami trbarir aghate tader mrttyu dekhb. tader mrtdeh skun ebm bny jntura chimde khabe. ami ei shr pareapuri dhhbms kre deb. jerusalemer pas diye yabar smy leakra sis dite dite matha nadbe. ykhn tara dekhbe ei shr ki kre dhhbms hyechil tkhn tara as-cryy hye yabe. seu tar sainyabahini niye e shr ghire phelbe. sainyra leakder khadyer sndhane shrer baire yete debe na. phle tara anahare kst pabe. anahare yntnrny tara tader nijer ntander srir chimde khabe. ebm tarpr tara nijeraie eke anyer mams chimde khabe.' yirmiy, leakder ei kthaguli blea. ebm ykhn tara tea-make lkys krbe tkhn tumi patrtike bhenge phelbe. sei smy ei kthaguli blea: 'prbhū srbsktiman blen, ei matir patrer mteaai ami yihuda ebm jerusalemer bhenge gumdiye deb. yemni ai matir patrtike abar ager abstay phiriye ana yabe na. yihudar sambnd-heo sei emi byapar hbe. yihudar smst mrt leakder teaphte kbr deoya hbe ytksn sekhane kbr deoyar mtea jayga absist thakbe. ami yihudar manusder absthao teaphter mtea krb.' ei hl prbhur barta. 'jerusalemer prtyekti badi teaphter mteaai apbitr hye giyeche. emn ki rajader plasadgulo teaphter mtea dhhbms hye yabe. kenna, ai sb badir chade bse manus murtismuher puja kreche. tara nkstrdero puja kreche ebm tader smman janate tader uddyese heambli diyeche. tara murtismuher pedy naibedy utsrg kreche.'" erpr yir-miy teapht chede cle gel, sei jayga yekthane prbhū take bhabbani krte pathiyechilen. yirmiy prbhur upasna-

grhe gel ebm upasnagrher ctbre unmukt jmite giye damdal. yirmiy smst manuske bl: “prbhu srbskti-man, israyeler isbr ei ktha blen: ‘ami blechilam, ami jerusalem ebm tar carpaser gramgulite anek durbipak anb. khub sighri ai ghistna ghistabea. karn ai leakra bhisn jedi. ora amar ktha sunte asbikar kreche ebm amake amany kreche.”

20

pshur chil ek yajk. prbhur upasnagrher se chil prdhan yajk. pshurer pitar nam chil immer. pshur sunte pel prbhur upasnagrher ctbre yirmiy dhrmeapdes prcar krche. tai se bhabbadi yirmiyke prhar krechil. se yirmiy hat ebm paguli kather gumdir majkhane bemdhe rekhechil. eta ghtechil prbhur mdire binyaminer ucctr phtke. prdin ykhn pshur yirmiyke sei kather khnder bhetr theke ber kre anl tkhn yirmiy pshurke blechil, “teamar, pshur namti prbhur deoya ny. ekhn prbhu teamar nam dilen srbdiker sntras. eta teamar nam, karn prbhu blechen, ‘sighri ami teamake teamar nijer kachei ekti sntrase print krb. tumi teamar smst bndhu-bandhber kacheo sntras hisebe priciti pabe. tumi lkxy krbe seur trbari teamar bndhuder htia krche. ami yihudar smst leakder babiler rajake diye deb. tini tader babile niye yaben. tamr sainyra tader trbari diye mere phelbe. dhnsmpd arjn krte jerusalem manus prisrm krechil. kintu ami tader smst dhnsmpd seuder diye deb. yihudar rajadero prcur aiscry chil. ami sei aibryio seuder diye deb. seubahini sei sb dhnsmpd aibryio smet yihudar leakdero babile niye yabe. pshur, tumi ebm teamar pribaro er theke mukti pabe na. teamake badhy kra hbe babile cle yaoyar jny. teamar mrtyu hbe babile. sekhane teamake smahit kra hbe. tumi teamar bndhuder kache mithya dhrmeapdes prcar krechile. tumi blechea eta ghtbe na. kintu teamar bndhurarao babile mara yabe ebm sekhane tader smahit kra hbe.” prbhu, apni kesi krechilen ebm ami prtari-tahyechilam. apni amar ceye sktisali tai apni jite gelen. ami manusker kache hasykr hye gelam. ora amake niye saradin dhre hasahasi krl. ami ykhni ktha bli, himsa o dhmser biruddhe cemcai. prbhur barta ami leakeder janiye esechi. kintu leakra amake apman leakeder, amake niye uphas kreche. kkhnea ami nije nije blechi, “ami prbhuke bhule yab. prbhur nam kre ar ktha blb na.” ykhn ami ektha bli tkhni prbhur barta amar srirer bhetre aguner mtea jbalay peaday. hader bhetr sei jbala peada emnbhabe chdiye pde ye ami ar thik thakte pari na, klant hye pdi. prbhur barta srirer bhetre ar dhre rakhte pari na. ami sunte pacchi leakra amar biruddhe phisphis kre ktha blche. sb jaygay eki ktha sune ami bhy pai. emn ki amar bndhurarao amar biruddhe ktha blche. leakra amar bhul kr-bar apeksay ryeche. tara blche, “clea amra ekta mithye ktha bli ye se ekta bhisn kharap kaj kreche. ast kaj kri. amra hyeta yirmiyke prtarnapurk kesi kreb parb. tahle prisese amra tar hat theke mukti pabea. tarpr amra take bndi krb ebm prtiseadh neb.” kintu prbhu amar snge achen. prbhu ekhn sktisali sainyer mt. tai leakra yara amake tada ktha tara heamkt khabe. tara amake harate parbe na. tara nijerai here giye htas hbe. tara emn apmanit hbe ye sei lja tara kkhnea bhulte

parbe na. srbsktiman prbhu tumi st leakder priksa krea. tumi amader hrdayer ebm mner bhetr gbhirb-habe dekh. ami teamar samne ai sb leakder birud-dhe yuktismuh enechilam yate hyt ami dekhte pai ye tumi oder sasti debe. prbhur kache gan kr! tamr prsma kr. prbhu ashay manuske kstikr manuser kbl theke rkasa kren. abhisap dao sei dintike yedin ami jnm niyechilam. yedin amar ma amake peyechil sei dintike asirbad kearea na. abhisap dao sei manustike ye amar pitake amar jnm smbad diyechil. se blechil, “teamar ekti putr snatan hyeche.” se amar pitake ei smbad diye khushi krechil. ai manustiro dsa heak sei sb shrer mtea yegulea prbhu dhbms krechen. prbhu ai shrgulir opr kean kruna dekan ni. ai manusti yen prtyekdin skale yuddher artnad sunte pay. dupur belay se yuddhnad sunuk. karn se amake matrgrbhe thakakalin htia kreni. se ydi amake htia krt tahle amar kbr ht. amar matrgrbh ebm ami kkhno jnm-grhni krtam na. amake ken amar matrgrbh theke baire aste hl? ami ei prthibite ya kichu dekhechi ta hl duhkh ebm smsyasmuh. ebm amar jibn ses hbe duhkhe o apmane.

21

yirmiy kache ei barta esechil ykhn yihudar raja sidikiy yirmiy kache dujn leakke pathiyechil: pshur ebm yajk sphniy tkhn ei barta yirmiy kache esechil. pshur chil mlkiyur putr ebm sphniy chil maseyer putr. pshur ebm sphniy yirmiy jny ekti barta bye enechil. pshur o sphniy yirmiyke blechil, “amader jny prbhur kache prarthna krea. prbhuke jijnas krea ki ghtte cleche. amra jante cai karn babiler raja nbukhdritsr amader akrmn kreche. hyeta prbhu amader jny atite yemn krechilen temni cmtkar o sktisali jinisguli tini krben. prbhui hyeta nbukhdritsrke amader prti akrmn theke bri krben.” tkhn yirmiy, pshur ebm sphniyke uttre bl, “raja sidikiyke blea: prbhu israyeler isbr ya blechen ta hl: ‘teamar astr smbhar ache. ebm sei astr smbhar diye tumi babiler raja ebm babil-basider akrmn theke nijeke rkasa krechea. kintu ami teamar smst astr smbhar nst kre deb. ogulea ar kean kajei lagbe na.” babiler rajar sainyra shr ghire phelche. sighri ami tader jerusalem abhyntre niye asb. bym ami teamader biruddhe yuddh krb. yihudar leakeder, ami amar sktisali ei hat diye teamader biruddhe yuddh krb. ami teamader opr prcnd ruddh ebm ami ktkhani ruddh ta beajhanear jnyi ami teamader biruddhe kthin yuddh krben. ami smst jerusalem basike htia krb. htia krb psudero. tara ekti bhynkr reage mara yabe yeti sara shre chdiye yabe.” aiti ghtbar pr, ei hl prbhur barta, “ami babiler raja nbukhdritsr hate yihudar raja sidikiy o tar mntri mdlike tule deb. jerusaleme yara mhamari, yuddh ebm anaharer pro jibit thakbe tadero ami tule deb nbukhdritsrer hate. raja nbukhdritsrer senabahini yihudar leakke htia krte caibe. tai yihuda ebm jerusalem leak mara yabe trbarir aghate. nbukhdritsr absy kean dya dekhabe na. se ai leakder jny kean rkm duhkho anubhb krbe na.” “jerusalem leakke etao ble dao. prbhu ei kth-aguli blen: ‘ami teamader jibn ebm mrtyur mdhye bachte deb. jerusaleme yara bas kre tara mrbe. tara mara yabe trbarir aghate, nahle mhamarite nyeta ana-

hare. kintu keu ydi jerusalem theke beriyi giye babil sainya der kache atmsmrpn kre tahle se bemce yabe. purea shrtai babiliy sainya ghire rekheche. keu baire yete parbe na ebm shrer bhetr khabar ante parbe na. kintu keu ydi baire yay ebm babiler sainya kache atmsmrpn kre, se tar jibn rkse krbe. ami thik krechi jerusalem shrke bipde jrjrit kre deb kintu kean sahaya krb na.” ei hl prbhur barta ‘ami jerusalem shr babiler rajake diye deb. se ei shre agun lagiye debe.’” ei barta yihudar rajpribarke janiye dao: prbhur barta sean. dayud pribar, prbhu ei kthaguli blechen: ‘tumi prtidin leakder nyayprayntar snge bicar krbe. abhiyuktder apradhider hat theke bamcabe. ydi tumi ta na krea tahle ami ruddh hb. amar readh hl aguner mtea. ek-bar sei readhr agun jble keu ar ta nebhate parbe na. eti ghtbe karn teamra pap kaj krechile.’ “jerusalem, ami teamar biruddhe. tumi pahader cuday bse thakea. tumi ei uptykar opr ranir mt bse thakea. jerusalem leakra teamra blchea, ‘keu amader akrmn krte pare na. keu amader ei durgsmnbit shrulgulite prbes krte pare na.’ kintu prbhur ei barta sean. ‘tumi yeagy sasti pabe. ami teamar arnye agun lagabea. sei agun teamar caridiker sb kichu pudiyi debe.”

22

prbhu blen: “yirmiy, rajprasade yao. yihudar rajar kache giye ei dhrmeapdes prcar krea: ‘yihudar rajar, prbhur barta sean. tumi dayuder simhasn theke sasn krch, tai sean he rajar, tumi ebm teamar sbha prisdgno sean. jerusalem prtk diye asa teamar leakdero is-brer barta sunte hbe. prbhu blen: ya thik tai krea. dakatke ny, yar dakati hyeche take rkse krea. bidhba mhlader ebm anath sisuder kean ksti krea na. nirih leakder merea na. ydi ei nirdegulea teamra mene clea tahle eguli ghtbe: dayuder simhasne ye sb rajara adhithit ryeche tara jerusalem shrer phtk diye asa caliyi yabe. snge thakbe tader sbha prisdgn. tara sbai rthe gheaday cde asbe. kintu ydi ei nirdeguli mana na hi, tahle prbhu blechen: ami, prbhu, prtisruti dicchi rajar prasad dhhms hye yabe ebm sb kichu jnjaler stupe print hbe.” yihudar rajar rajprasader sambndhe prbhu ya blechen ta hl: “ei prasad hl giliydr arnyer mtea ucc. ei rajprasad hl libaneaner prbter mtea ucc, kintu ei prasadek mruhbumite print krbi. ei prasad nirjn shrer mtea ekaki damdiye thakbe. ami dhhm-skarider ei prasad dhhms krte pathab. tara prasader sudrsy ers kdikathgulea kete phelbe ebm seguleate agun dhriye debe. “anek jatir leakra ei shrer pas diye yete yete eke anyke prsn krbe, ‘mhan shr jerusalem opr prbhu emn ekta samghatik kand ken krlen?’ ei hbe tader prseanr uttr: yihudar leakra tader prbhu isbrer snge ye cukti hyechil ta tara amany krechil ble isbr jerusalemke dhhms krechen. yihudar leakra murtti puja krechil ble tader ei bhyank phl bheag krte hl.” mrt rajader jny na kemde brm ye rajake ei jayga chede cle yete hbe tar jny kamdea. karn se ar kkhnea phire asbe na. ar kean din se nijer matrbbhumike dekhte pabe na. yeasiyer putr slum (yeheayaj) smbndhe prbhu ya blechen ta hl, (yeasiy mara yabar pr tar putr slum yihudar rajar hyechil.) “yeheayaj jerusalem chede cle giyechil. se ar kean din jerusalem phire ase ni. misrer leakera take yekthane dhre niye giyeche

sekhanei tar mrtyu hbe. se ar keandin ei deske dekhte pabe na.” rajar yiheayakimer jibne kharap smy ghniye asche. se tar rajprasad tairi krte bhu ast kaj kreche. leak thkiye prasader ghr smet uccta badiyeche. tar prjader diye bina parisrmike se kaj kriye niyeche. yiheayakim bl, “ami nijer jny ekti bisal prasad tairi krb. sei prasader oprer tlay bd bd ghr thakbe.” tai se bd bd janala tairi krl. ers brkser kath diye tairi janalar caridike se lal rn krl. yiheayakim, teamar prasade asmkhy ers brkser kath teamake mhan rajar kre dite parbe na. teamar pita yeasiy khady o paniy peye sntust chiln. tini sthik pthe sthik kaj krechilen. ateb tamr ksetre sb kichui bhalea hyechil. yeasiy grib duhkhi leakder pase damdiyechil ble tar snge kharap kean ghtna ghteni. yiheayakim, ‘isbrke janar arth stb-habe jibnyapn kra ebm yara grib o artt tader sahaya kra.’ ei hl prbhur barta: yiheayakim, teamar ceakh dutea sudhu teamar labher diktai dekhe. teamar smst bhabna hl labh niye ebm ki kre area besi kichu pabe tai niye. tumi iccha kre nirih manuske htaya krechea. sbecchay anyer jinis curi krechea. sutram yeasiy putr yiheayakimke prbhu ei kthaguli blen: “yihudar leakera kkhno yiheayakimer jny kamde na. tara eke aprke blbe na; ‘he amar bhai, ami yiheayakimer jny khub duhkhit! he amar bhgini, ami yiheayakimer jny khub duhkhit!’ tara yiheayakimer jny duhkhit hbe na. tara tar smbndhe blbe na, ‘he mnib, amra duhkhit! he rajar amra mrmahit!’ jerusalem leakra yiheayakimke kbr debe ekti mrt gadhar stkarer bhngite. tara tar mrtdeh tene himcde niye giye jerusalem prtkr baire chumde phele debe. “yihuda, yao libaneaner pahade uthe citkar kre kamdea yate teamader sei kan-nar real bsner pahad theke seana yay. abarim pahad theke cemciye othea. karn teamar ‘premkira’ sbai dhhms hye yabe. “yihuda, tumi nizeke nirapd mne krechile kintu ami teamake strk krechilam! teamay strk krechilam kintu amar ktha seanni. chelemanus chile ble tumi bhulpthe jibnyapn krechile. yihuda, tumi teamar yebnkale theke amake amany krech. yihuda ami teamake ye sasti deb ta asbe jhder mtea ebm sei jhd teamar smst mespalkder udiye niye yabe. tumi bhebechile anyany jatiguli teamake sahaya krte egiye asbe, kintu tarao prajit hbe. tkhn tumi styi styi niras hye pdbe. ljiit hbe nijer atiter krtrkmer ktha bhebe.” “rajar, tumi pahader ekebare opre ers brkser tairi sudrsy prasade bas krea. eta anekta teamar kache libaneane bas krar mteai yekhan theke ai kath ase. yehetu pahader opr bisal prasade tumi bas krea tai tumi nizeke nirapd bhabchea. kintu ykhn sasti teamar kache asbe tkhn tumi aghat pabe ebm prsb yntnray katr mhilar mt artnad krbe.” prbhu blen, “ami achi eta yemn niscit,” ei hl prbhur barta, “temni bhabe ami eta krb. yiheayakimer putr yiheayakin, yihudar rajar, tumi ydi amar dan hater meahr kra amtioho, ami teamak chumde phele deb. yihudaraj kniy, tumi yader bhye bhiti sei babiler rajar nbukhdritser o babiler leakder hate ami teamake tule deb. tara teamake htaya krte cay. ami teamake o teamar make emn ek dese pathiye deb yeta teamader kareari jnmsthan ny. teamra sekhane mara yabe. yiheayakin tumi ydi sb-des katr hye yao ebm teamar nijer dese phireo yete iccha kr, tumi kkhno phire yabar anumti pabe na.” kniy hl ek bhanga patrner mt yake kean manus batil

kre phele diyeche. se emni ek patr yake keu cay na. yiheyakin o tar sntander ken phele deoya hbe? ken tader any dese nikspt kra hbe? bhum, yihudar des, prbhur barta sean. prbhu blen, "knii smbdndhe ei kthagulea likhe nao. 'se hbe emni ek manus yar ar kean sntan thakbe na. se kkhnea jibne sphl hbe na. tar kean sntan kkhnea dayuder simhasne bste parbe na. tar kean sntan kkhnea yihudar rajtb krbe na."

23

"yihudar mespalkderpkse eta kharap hbe. ei mespalkra amar mesder aht krche. tara cardik theke ei mesder tadiye amar ssyer kach theke dure niye yache." ei hl prbhur barta. ei mespalkra (netbrnd) amar mesder (leakder) jny dayi ebm prbhu israyeler isbr ai mespalkder blen: "teamra mespalkra amar mesder cturdike tadiye niye geche. ebm teamra tar rk-snabeks krni. kintu ami teamader dekhe neb. teamader mnd kajer jny ami teamader sasti deb." ei hl prbhur barta. "ami amar mesder any dese pathiye deb. tarpr ai bidesgular theke ami amar baki mesguleke jdea krb ebm ye smst mesra pde thakbe, tader ami ektrik kre tader sbdese phiriye anb. tara ykhn sbdese phirbe tkhn tader sntanra smkhyay brddhi pabe. ami tader rksnabeksner jny ntun mespalk rakhb ebm tahle amar kean mesi bhy pabe naba hariye yabe na." ei hl prbhur barta. prbhu ei barta blen, "sei smy asche ykhn ami ekti bhalea 'nbeadgm'uttealan krb. se buddhimttbar sngesasn krbe ebm dese ya nyayy ebm thik tai krbe. se susthu bhabe des sasn krbe ebm sthik siddhant nebe. tar rajtber smy, yihuda rkasa pabe ebm israyel nirapde thakbe. ei hbe tar nam: prbhui amader dharmikta." "sei smy asche," ei hl prbhur barta, "ykhn leakra ar prbhur puranea prtisrutir ktha blbe na. puranea prtisrutir hl: 'yehetu prbhur astitb niscit, prbhu tini, yini smst israyelbasike misr theke niye esechilen.' kintu leakra ekhn ntun ktha blbe. tara blbe, 'prbhur astitb yemn niscit, tini hlen sei ekjn yini smst israyeler leakder uttrdes theke ber kre enechilen. tini tader ye sb dese pathiyechilen, sekhan theke uddhar kre niye esechilen.' tkhn theke israyelbasi tader nijeder dese sbas suru krl." bhabbadider uddesye ekti barta: amar hrdy bhenge geche. prbhu ya blechen tade bhye amar hade prynt kampuni dhreche. prbhur pbitr bartatir drun ami ek jn bddh matalar ml blchi. yihudar mati byabharicader dbara smpurnrupe bhre geche. tara nana bisye abisbst. prbhur abhisape ei deser mati susk hye yabe. sukiye yabe gacher pata. sukiye yabe psucarner trnbbumi. ssybhumi sukiye mrubhumi hye yabe. bhabbadira heal sytan. tara tader prbhab prtptiti ebm ksmta bhul bhabe bybhar krechil. "bhabbadira tea btei, emn ki yajkrao sytan. ami tader amar mndire kharap kaj krte dekhechi." ei hl prbhur barta. "ami ydi bhabbadider ebm yajkder amar barta deoya bndh kri, tahle tader picchil pthe, andhkarer mdhye hamtte hbe. tara ai andhkare pde yabe. ami tader opr durbipak anb. ami sasti deb ai smst bhabbadi o yajkder." ei hl prbhur barta. "smriyar bhabbadider anyar krte dekhechi. ami ai bhabbadider bal murttir name bhabbani krte dekhechi. ai bhabbadira mithya siksa diye israyelbasike prbhur kach theke dure sriye niye giyechil.

ekhn dekhchi yihudar bhabbadira sei sb grhit kajguli jerusaleme krche. ei bhabbadira pap o bybharic kre bedacche. tara mithyekei prsy diye esecche ebm tara bhul siksaguleke paln krechil. ast leakder tara ekta na ekta grhit kaj krar byapare utsah diye esecche. tai yihudar manus sdeamer manuser mtea pap theke birt thakeni. ekhn jerusaleam amar kache ghmear mtea." sutram prbhu srbsktiman bhabbadider smbdndhe ya blen ta hl ei: "ami ai bhabbadider sasti deb. bisakt khady o jl pan krar mtea sasti deb. bhabbadira atmik asukhe bhugte suru krechil ebm sei asukh sara dese chdiye pdechil. tai ami ai bhabbadider sasti deb. ai asukh bhabbadider madhyeme jerusaleme esechil." srbsktiman prbhu ei kthaguli blen: "bhabbadira ya bleche tar dike teamra mn dio na. tara teamader beaka banate caiche. ai bhabbadira sbpndrsn smbdndhe ktha blche. kintu tara amar kach theke kean sbpnades pay ni. ai sbpndrsngulea tader nijeder mner sbpndrsn. kichu leak prbhur sty bartake ghrna kre tai bhabbadira ai leakder bhul barta dey. tara ble, 'teamra santite biraj krbe.' kichu manus bhisen ekgumye, jedi. tara nijeder icche mtea kaj kre. tai sei suyeag niye bhabbadira ai jedi leakder blt teamader snges kharap kean ghtna ghtbe na!' kintu ai bhabbadider keui sbrgiy sbhay damdayni. tader keui prbhuke dekhni ba prbhur barta seaneni. ekhn prbhur kach theke jhder mtea sasti asbe. prbhur readh hl ghumrijhd. sei jhd ast leakeder mathar opr hudmud kre bhenge pdebe. prkilpna maphik kaj ses na kre prbhu tar readh prsmit krben na. sei dinti ykhn asbe tkhn teamra priskar bhabe eti bujhte parbe. ami ai bhabbadider pathaini. athc tara dede bedalea nijeder tairi barta niye. ami tader snges ktha blini. athc tara amar nam kre prcar krechil tader bhrant dhrmeapdes. tara ydi amar sbrgiy sbhay damdatea, tahle tara amar barta yihudar leakder kache prcar krte partea. tara part manuske kharap kaj krar theke birt krte. tara part manuske ast hoya theke birt krte." "amii isbr. ami bhudure ny, khub kachei achi." ei hl prbhur barta. keu geapn jaygay lukiye thakleo ami kintu shjei take dekhte pai. ken? karn ami sbrg ebm mrty srbrt birajman" prbhu ektha blechen. "ai bhabbadira amar nam diye mithye dhrmeapdes prcar kreche. tara bleche, 'ami sbpnades peyechi! ami sbpnades peyechi!' ami tader ai kthagulea blte sunechi. ar ktidin ebhabe clbe? ai bhabbadira mithya rcna kre ebm leakder mithya siksa dey. ai bhabbadira cesta krl yate yihudar leakra amar nam bhule yay. tara tader mithye sbpnadeser ktha ble bedate lagl. ye bhabe tader purbপুরসা amake bhule giyechil, sei bhabe tara amar leakder amake bhule yaoyate cesta krche. tader purbপুরসা amake bhule bhrant debtar puja krechil. khd ar gm yemn ek jinis ny, temni bhabbadider sbpnades ar amar bartao ek ny. keu ydi nijeder dekha sbpnke ble bedate cay ta se bluk. kintu ejn leak ydi amar barta seane, take se ktha styi kre blte hbe. amar barta hl aguner mtea." ei hl prbhur barta. "amar barta hl pathre achde pda hatudi, ya pathrkeo gumdiye dey. "sutram ami ai kpt bhabbadider biruddhe." ai bhabbadira eke anyer kach theke amar banismuh curi kre cleche. ei hl prbhur barta. "ami mithya bhabbadider biruddhe." ei hl prbhur barta, "tader nijeder kthaguleake amar barta ble

tara leak thkacche.” ami ai kpt bhabbadi ebm tader mithye sbpn o mithye dhrmeapdes prcarer birud-dhe.” ei hl prbhur barta. “tara tader mithye chl-na o bhrant siksa diye amar leakder bhul pthe niye yac-che. ami ai bhabbadider leakke siksa dite pathai ni. ami tader amar jny kichu krar nirdes diini. tara yihudar leakder kean bhabei sahayy krte parbe na.” ei hl prbhur barta. “yihudar leakra bhabbadi athba kean yajk hytea teamake jijnes krbe, ‘yirmiy, prbhur gheasna ki?’ tumi oder uttre blbe, ‘teamra hle prbhur kache bhari beajha ebm ami ai bhari beajha chumde phelb.” ei hl prbhur barta. “kean bhabbadi, kean yajk athba kean ek jn sadharn leak hytea blte pare, ‘ei hl prbhur gheasna.’ ye ektha blbe se mithyebadi ebm ami take o tar pribarke sasti deb. teamra eke aprke blbe: ‘prbhu ki uttr dilen?’ athba ‘prbhu ki blen?’ kintu teamra ar kkhno ei abhiyaktiti bybhar krbe na: ‘prbhur gheasna (bhari beajha.)’ ektha khbrdar uccarn kearea na karn prbhur gheasna kkhno karo ksetre bhari beajha hy na. kintu teamra amader is-brer kthay pribtrn ghtyech. tini jibnt isbr, tini prbhu srbsktiman. “teamra ydi isbrer barta jante cao tahle kean bhabbadike jijnes krea. ‘prbhu apnake ki uttr diyechen?’ athba ‘prbhu ki blechen?’ kintu ektha blea na, ‘prbhur gheasna (bhari beajha) ki chil?’ ydi teamra abar ei kthar punrabrtti krea tahle prbhu teamader uddesey eguli blben: ‘teamra amar bartake bhari bea-jha ble ullekh krbe na.’ ami teamader ei sbd byb-har krte barn krchi. kintu teamra ydi amar bartake bhari beajha ble ullekh krea tahle amio teamader ebm ai shrtike bhari beajha ble mne kre amar kach theke dure chumde phele deb. ami teamader purbpuruske ei jerusalem shr diyechilam. kintu ami teamader ei shr theke chumde phele deb. ami teamader cir kaler jny apdsth krb ebm teamra kean din teamader bibrt absthake bhulte parbe na.”

24

prbhu amake ei jinisguli dekhiye chilen: ami dumur bhrtti duti jhudi dekhchilam prbhur mndirer samne rakha ache. babiler nbukhdritsr ykhn yikniye bndi krea niye giye chilen tkhn amar ei sbpnrdsn hyechil. raja yiheyakimer putr yikniy o tar gurutbpurn sbhasdbrndder jerusalem theke greptar kre babile niye yaoya hyechil. yihudar smst chutear o kanadero nbukhdritsr babile niye esechilen. ekta jhudite chil khub bhal dumur. ai dumurguli chl mrsumer su-rute paka dumur. kintu apr jhudite chil pca du-mur. ya ekebarei khaoyar ayeagy. prbhu amake jij-nasa krechilen, ‘yirmiy, tumi ki dekte pacch?’ ami uttr diyechilam, “ami dumur dekte pacchi. bhal du-murgulea khubi bhal. ar pca dumurgulea eteai pca ye ogulea khaoya yabe na.” tarpr ami prbhur kach theke barta peyechilam. prbhu, israyeler isbr amake blechilen: “yihudar leakder tader des theke seura ba-bile niye giyechil. sei leakguli hbe ai bhal dumur-gulear mtea. eder prtii ami dyalu hbea. ami tader rk-sa krb. ami tader yihuday phiriye anb. ami tader chinnbhinn na kre gde tulb. ami tader uddhar kr-bea. ami tader prtistha krbea. yate tara bede uthte pare. ami tader ekti hrdy deb yeta amake jante ic-ha krbe. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu. tara hbe

amar leak. ami hb tader isbr. ami eta krbea karn babiler bndira smprn bhabe tader hrdy amar kache smprn krbe. “kintu yihudar raja sidikiy hbe ai khaoy-ar ayeagy pca dumurgulir mtea. sidikiyr uccpdsth parisdgn, jerusaleme pde thaka smst leak o misre bs-baskari yihudar leakra hbe ai pca dumurer mtea. “ami ai leakder emn ekti sasti deb yeta prthibir smst leakke bismyabhibhut krbe. yihudar ai sb leakera hbe any-der uphase samgri. ami tader yekthanei chdiye deb sekhankar leakra tader sap debe. tader biredhita krar jny ami trbari, anahar ebm reag pathab. ami tader ytksn prynt na prtyeke mara yay ttksn akrmn krb. tahle tara ei des ya ami tader ebm tader purbpu-rusder diyechilam sekhan theke niscihn hye yabe.”

25

yihudar leakder smbndhe yirmiyr kache ei barta es-echil. yihudar raja hisabe yiheyakimer rajtb kaler cturthtm bchre ei barta esechil. yeasier putr yi-huda rajt yiheyakimer rajtb kaler cturth bchr chil ba-biler raja nbukhdritsrer rajtb kaler prthm bchr. ei barta bhabbadi yirmiy, yihuda o jerusalemer smst manuske suniyechil: bigt 23 bchr dhre ami bar bar teamader kache prbhur bani diye esechi. ameaner putr yeasier yihudar raja hbar tryeads bchr theke ami ek jn bhabbadi. amar bhabbadi praptir smy yihu-dar raja chilen ameaner putr yeasier. sei smy theke aj prynt ami teamader kache prbhur barta prcar kr-aschi. kintu teamra keu ta seanni. prbhu tar bhrty-der o bhabbadider bar bar pathanea sttbeo, teamra, tara ki blechil ta seanni ebm tader dike mneyeag daoni. ei bhabbadira blechil, “teamader jibnyatra bd-lao ebm kharap kaj kra bndh krea! nijeder jibnya-tra paltale tbe teamra prbhur dese phirte parbe yeta prbhur dbara bhu kal age teamader purbpurusder de-oya hyechil ebm cir kaler jny ekhane thakte deoya hyechil. any debtader anusrn kearea na. manuser tairi murttigulear pujea athba seba kearea na. ydi ta krea tahle ami ruddh hb. ar amar readh teamaderi ksti krbe.” “kintu teamra amar ktha sean ni.” ai mur-tider puja kre teamra amake ruddh krech ebm seta teamaderi ksti kreche.” ei hl prbhur barta. prbhu srbsktiman ya blen ta hl, “teamra amar kthagulea seanni. tai sighri uttrer smst pribargeasthike ebm babiler raja nbukhdritsrke yihudar leakder biruddhe pathab. nbukhdritsr hl amar anucr. ami tader yihu-dar car paser smst jatir biruddhe anb. ami yihuda o tar carpaser smst desgulike dhhms krb ebm tader ekti cirkalin suny mrubhumite print krb. manus sis dite dite dekhbe ki bhabe sei sb des dhhms hbe. ai desgulite ar kean anndmukhr dhhnir utptti hbe na. biyer sanai beje utthe na. ssydana pesaiyer kean aoyaj thakbe na. ami rate smst batigulear alea kede neb. purea elakati dhhms hye yabe ebm ekti suny mrub-humite print hbe. ar smst manus agami 70 bchrer jny babiler raja nbukhdritsrer dastb krbe. “kintu 70 bchr purn hbar pr babiler rajakeo ami sasti deb. sasti deb smgr babilbasike tader paper jny.” ei hl prbhur barta. “babilo suny mrubhumite print hbe. yirmiyr bhabbanir madhyme ami ai bidesgulir smbndhe yesb kharap ghtna ghtbe ble age blechilam seigulea sty hbe. ei biye ai smst strkbani lekha ache. ebm ei biye ye

smst strkbani lekha ache seguleao prcar krea. hyam, babiler leakder bhu jatider ebm mht rajader seba krte hbe. tader krtkaryer yeagy sasti ami deb.” prbhu, is-rayeler isbr amake ei kthaguli blen: “yirmiy, amar hat theke ei peyala bhrti draksars nao. ei draksars hl amar readh. ami teamake any jatider kache pathacchi. anyany desgulike ei peyala theke cumuk deoyao. tara ei draksars pan krbe. tara bmi krbe. pagler mtea acrn krbe. tara erkm bybhar krbe karn ami sighri tader biruddhe trbariti pathab.” sutram ami prbhur hat theke draksa bhrti peyala tule nilam. ami sei smst dese gelam ebm tader sei peyalar draksars pan kralam. ami jerusalem ebm yihudar leakder jny ei draksars dhole dilam. ami yihudar raja ebm tar ne-tader ei draksars pan kralam. ami emn krechilam karn yate tara mrubhumir mtea sukiye yay. jerusalem o yihuda yate emn bhabe dhhms hy ya dekke leakra sis diye abhisap dite pare. ebm tai ghtechil ble yihudar ekhn ei durbstha. misrer raja phrenkeo ami ai peyalar draksars pan kralam. rajar sbhasd, netrbrnd ebm tar smst leakra prbhur readhr peyala theke draksars pan krl. smst arber leak ebm us deser smst rajakeo ei draksars pan kralam.ami plestiy deser smst rajadero er theke pan kralam. era chil askilean, ghsha, ieean shrer ebm asdead shrer bemce yaoya amser rajagn. tarpr ami ideam, meayab ebm ammean deser leakdero ai draksars pan kralam. sear ebm sideaner shrer rajader ai peyalar draksars pan kralam.bhu durer desgulir rajadero ai draksars pan kralam. ddan, tema, chinnungph ebm bus er leakdero ai draksars pan kralam. yara tader mndire cul keteche tadero ai peyalar draksars pan kralam. arber smst raja yara mrubhumite bas kre tadero pan kralam. simri, elm ebm madiyder rajadero ai peyala theke pan kralam. ami uttrer rajader kache, yara kache ebm dure chil tader kache giyechilam. eker pr ek rajake ami ai draksars pan kralam. ai draksarser peyala theke prbhur readh pan krabar jny ami prthibir prtyekti rajye gelam. kintu babelerraja ar smst rajyagulir pre ei draksars pan krbe. “yirmiy, ai smst desgulike blea, srbsktiman prbhu, israyeler isbr blechen, ‘amar readh bhrti ai draksars pan kr ebm tarpr bmi kr. tarpr suye pdea ebm uthe damdio na. karn erpr ami teamader htia krar jny trbari pathacchi.’ ‘teamar hat theke ai draksars pan krte ye smst leakra asbikar krbe tader blbe, ‘prbhu srbsktiman ei kthaguli blen: prkrtpkse teamra ei peyalar draksars pan krbe! amar namankit jerusalem shre ami itimdhyei kharap ght-naguli ghtacchi. ydi teamra bhebe thakea ye teamra hytea sasti pabe na, tahle bhul bhabbe. sasti team-rao pabe. prthibir smst manuske ami trbarir dbara akrmn krb.” ei hl prbhur barta. “yirmiy, tumi amar barta tader debe: ‘opr theke, tamr pbitr mndir theke prbhu tamr pscucarn bhumir (tamr leak jn) prti citkar kre uthlen. draksars tairir smy srmikra yemn drak-sar upr diye hamtte hamtte smsbre citkar kre temni jeare citkar krchen prbhu. prthibir smst leaker md-hye ei aoyag chdiye pdlea. eta kiser aoyag? prbhu smst deser manusder sasti dicchen. leaker biruddhe prbhu tar yukti dekhacchen. tini tader bicar krchen ebm ekhn tini smst ast leaker ekhti trbari diye htia krchen.” ei hl prbhur barta. prbhu srbsktiman ya blechen ta hl: “sighri ek des theke ar ek dese bipryy

chdiye pdbe. bhyndr jhder mtea sei prly prthibir bhu dure dure chdiye yabe.” mrt dehguli deser ek prant theke any prante chdiye chitiye pde thakbe. keu seak prkas kre kamdbe na. keu sei mrtdehguli ektrit kre stkar krar bndeabst krbe na. mrt dehguli psur bisthar mtea matite pde thakbe. mespalkra (netara) teamra mesder (leakder) netrtr debe. mhan netrbrnd ebar kamdte suru krea. mesder (manusder) netara yntr-nay matite chtpht krea. ken? karn ekhn teamader jbai krar smy esече. ami teamader chdiye deb, thik yemn ekti matir patr bhenge tukrea tukrea hye geche temn kre. sekhane mespalkder lukanear kean jayga thakbe na. ai netara palate parbe na. ami sunte pacchi mes-palkra citkar krche. kannakati krche. prbhu tader geacarn bhumiguli (des) dhhms krchen. prbhu ruddh hyechen ble egulea ghtche. prbhur readhr jny ai san-tipurn geacarn bhumiguli ekti suny mrubhumir mt. prbhu hlen guha theke beriya asa ekti bhyndr simher mt. tamr readh leakra aht hbe. ei des mrubhumite print hbe.

26

yihudar opr raja yiheayakimer sasner prthm bchre ei barta prbhur kach theke esechil. yiheayakim chilene yeasiyer putr. prbhu blechilen, “yirmiy, prbhur mndir ctbre damdao ebm yara ei mndire upasna krte ase sei smst yihudar leakder ei bartati blea. ami teamake ya blechi sb tader blea. amar bartar kean ams bad dio na. tara hytea amar ktha sunbe ebm paln krbe. tara hyt ast kajkrn theke nijeder sriye nebe. ydi tara amar barta mene cle, tahle hyt ami tader sasti deb na. anek kharap kajkrn krechil blei ami tader sasti debar prikpn krechilam. tumi tader blbe, ‘prbhu blechen: ami amar siksamala teamader diyechi. teamader ucit amar badhy hoye ebm amar siksamala anusrn kra. amar bhrtiya ya ble ta teamader sunte hbe. (bhabbadira hl amar bhrti) ami barbar teamader kache bhabbadider pathiyechi. kintu teamra tader kean ktha sean ni. ami ei mndirtike silear mt kre krb. ebm leakra ei shrtike ekti udahrn hisebn gny krbe ykhn tara anyany jaygay kharap ghtnasmuh gh-tate icche krbe.” yirmiy ei kthaguli prbhur mndire upsthit yajk, bhabbadi ebm smst manus sunechil. prbhu yirmiyke ya kichu blar ades diyechilen se ta bla ses krechil. tkhn yajk, bhabbadi ebm sadharn leak yirmiyke jear kre cepe dhre blechil, “ei bhyndr kthaguli blar jny ebar teamar mrtyu hbe. prbhur nam kre ei dhrmeapdes prcar krar teamar ki kre sahs hl? silear mtea ei mndiro dhhms hye yabe ektha blar sahs teamar ki kre hy? kean sahs tumi ble ye jerusalem jnmanbhin ek mrubhumite print hbe?” prbhur mndirei sbai yirmiyke ghire dhrl. yi-hudar saskbrnd sunlen ki ki ghtechе. tai tamra r-jprasader baire beriyе ese prbhur mndire giyechilen. tamra ntun phtkr prbesdbarer mukhe, yeta prbhur mndirer dike yacche sekhane bslen. ai ntun phtkd-barer pth prbhur mndirkei nirdes kre. tkhn yajk-brnd bhabbadign ebm smst sadharn manus saskbrn-der snge ktha bl. tara bl, “yirmiyke htia krtei hbe. se jerusalem smbndhe amngljnk kthabarta ble be-diyechе. apnarao se sb sunechen.” tkhn yirmiy yi-hudar saskbrnd o sadharn leakder snge ktha blechil.

se bll, "prbhu amake ei mndir ebm ei shr smbdndhe ei kthaguli bllar jny pathiyechilen. ami ya kichu bllam seguli amar ktha ny, segulea hl prbhur bk-tby. apnara nijeder jibnyatra bdle phelun. bhal kaj krte suru krn. apnara apnader prbhu isbrke many krn. ydi apnara ta kren tahle prbhu tamr mt pr-btrn krben. tini ye amngljnk kthabarta blechilen seg-uli tini tahle bastbe rupantrit krben na. ar amar kse-tre blte pari, ami hlaml apnader ksmtar antrgt. ya bhal ebm thik bujbben tai amar snge apnara krte paren. kintu ydi apnara amay htya kren tahle ekta byapare niscit hye yan, ye apnara ek jn nirih leakke htya krte clechen. ei deaser bhagidar hbe ei shr ebm ei shrer prtyek basinda ebm tar jny dayi hben apnara. prbhu styii amake apnader kache pathiyechen. apnara ya sunechen ta pureatai prbhur prerit barta." erpr yihudar saskbrnd ebm sadharn leak yajkder ebm bhabbadider bllen: "yirmiy emn kichu kreni yate or mrtyudnd prapy hte pare. yirmiy amader ya ya blechil ta tar nijer bhasa ny, ta chil prbhu, amader isbrer bktby." tkhn sirssthaniiy kichu neta uthe damdiye sadharn manusder snge ktha blechilen. tamra bllen, "mearestiy shre mikha namer bhabbadi chilen. mikha ykhn bhabbadi chilen, tkhn yihudar raja chilen hiskiy. yihudar leakder mikha ei kthaguli blechilen: srbsktiman prbhu blechen."siyea dhhms hye yabe. jerusalem print hbe ekti pathrer stupe. mndirer cuda hye yabe ekti matir tibi, jheapjhade abrt." "hiskiy yihudar raja chilen ebm tini mikhake htya kren ni. mikhake yihudar sadharn leakrao htya kre ni. teamra janea ye hiskiy prbhuke bhy peten ebm smman krten ebm tamke khusi krte caiten. prbhu blechilen, tini yihudate aghtn ghtaben. kintu hiskiy prbhur kache prarthna krechilen ebm prbhu tamr mt prbtrn krechilen. prbhu ar tarpr yihudar kean amngl ghtan ni. amra ydi yirmiy kean ksti kri tahle amra ni-jerai nijeder opr asanti tene anb." atite uriy name ek jn prbhur barta prcar krechilen. uriy chilen smyiyer putr. uriy bas krten kiriyt yiyarimsth shre. ei shr ebm ei deser biruddhe yirmiy mt uriy eki barta prcar krechilen. raja yiheyakim, tamr sena prdhanra ebm netara uriy dhrmeapdes sune rege giyechilen. raja yiheyakim uriyke htya krte ceyechilen. kintu uriy sunte peyechilen ye raja yiheyakim tamke htya krte caiche. uriy bhit hye misre paliye giyechilen. kintu raja yiheyakim ilnathn sh area kyek jnke uriyke dhre anar jny misre pathiyechilen. ilnathn chilen akbearer putr. uriyke tara misr theke dhre bemdhe enechilen. tarpr tamra take rajar samne niye esechilen. raja yiheyakim uriyke trbari diye htyar ades diyechilen. uriyke htya krar pr tamr mrtdeh kbrsthan chumde phele deoya hyechil. sei kbrsthan sudhu grib leakder mrtdehi kbr deoya ht. yihuday ahikam name ek bykti chilen. ahikam chilen saphner putr. ahikam yirmiyke smrthn janiye chilen. tini yirmiyke yajk ebm bhabbadider htyar ydyntr theke bamciye chilen.

27

yihudar raja sidikiyer sasnkale yirmiy kache prbhur ekti barta elea. yeasiyer putr sidikiyer rajt kaler cturth bchre ei barta esechil. prbhu amake ya blechilen ta hl ei: "yirmiy ekti jeayal tairi krea

ebm sei jeayaltike teamar kamdher opr sthapn kr. tarpr ideam, meayab, ammean, sear ebm sideaner rajader kache khbr pathiye dao. ei sb bartaguli dutder marpht sb rajader kache pathiye dao, yara yihudar raja sidikiyke jerusaleme dekhte esechil. ei bartabahkder blea tader mnibke giye blte prbhu srbsktiman israyeler isbr blechen: teamader mniguli giye blea ami ei prthibi ebm tar manusder srsti krechi. ei prthibir smst psu pakhio amar srsti. ami amar skti ebm sktisai bahu diye ta srsti krechi. ami yake khusi ei prthibi diye dite pari. ekhn ami prthibir smst des babiler raja nbukhdritsrke diye dilam. se hl amar anucr. smst bny jntudero ami take many krte badhy krbea. sgulea jati nbukhdritsr tamr putr ebm tamr petrer seba krbe. tarpr babiler prajy ghtbe. anek rastrer mhan rajara mile babilke tamder dase print krben. "kintu kyekti des hyt babiler raja nbukhdritsr seba krte asbikar krbe. tara tar jeayal tate asbikar krbe. ydi ta hy tahle ami ai desgulike sasti deb. tara sibe trbarir aghat, anahar ebm mhamarir yntna." ei hl prbhur barta. "ytskn na desguli dhhms hy tksn ai sasti bhal rakkh. ami nbukhdritsrke diye yuddh kriye ai jatigulike dhhms krabea. su-tram teamra bhabbadider ktha sunbe na. sunbe na smst leakder ktha yara bheajbaji dekiye bhbsytbani kre. yara sbpn byakhya krte pare ble dabi kre tader ktha suna na. yara mrtder snge ktha ble athba yadu ksl kre tader ktha suna na. tara prtyeke blbe, "babiler rajar dastb teamader krte hbe na." kintu tara teamader mithye krbe. tarai teamader destyagi hbar karn hbe. ami teamader jear kre matrbbumi chede yete badhy krabea ebm teamra bideser matite mrtyubrn krbe. "kintu desgulear smst leakra yara babiler rajar kache atmsmrpn krbe, take seba krte raji hbe ebm tar jeayale nijeder gla debe, tara bamcbe. ami sei leakder tader sbdese bas krte deb ebm tader jmi cas krte deb." ei hl prbhur barta. "ami yihudar raja sidikiyer kacheo ei barta pathiyechi. ami take blechi, "teamake jeayaler nice kamdh rakhte hbe. teamake babiler rajake seba krte hbe o tar badhy hte hbe. ydi tumi babiler raja o leakder seba krea tahle jibit thakbe. ar ydi tumi raji na ho tahle tumi o teamar deser manus mara yabe seur trbarir aghate athba anahar o mhamarir dapte. prbhu ullek krechilen ye yara babiler rajake mante asbikar krbe sei dese eguli ghtbe. kintu bhrant bhabbadira blte thakle: teamra kkhno babiler rajar das hbe na. ai kpt bhabbadider mithye prcare kan dio na. ami tader pathai ni. "tara mithye blche ebm blche ye ei bartaguli amar kache theke esechi. tai, yihudar leakra, ami teamader dure pathiye deb. teamader mrtyu ghtbe ebm ai mithyuk bhabbadidero mrtyu ghtbe." ei hl prbhur barta. tkhn ami (yirmiy) yajk ebm sadharn leakder blechilam, "prbhu blechen: ai kpt bhabbadira ble bedacche, 'babiler leakara prbhur mndir theke anek kichu niye giyeche. ai jinisguli khub sighri niye asa hbe.' ai bhabbadider kthay teamra kan dio na. karn tara mithya prcar kre bedacche. ai bhabbadider ktha suna na. babiler rajar seba kr tahle teamra bemce thakbe. jerusalemer shr ken dhhms hbe ebm ken suny hye yabe? ydi ai manusguleai bhabbadi hy ebm tarai ydi prbhur barta peye thake tahle taderi prarthna krt dao. prbhur mndirer badbaki jinisguler smbdndhe tara prarthna kruk. tara prarthna kruk ye

mdirer, jerusalem shrer ebm prasader jinisptr babile bye niye yaoya hbe na. ai bhabbadider prarthna krte dao yate ar kean jinis tar jny babile niye yaoya na hy.” prbhu srbsktiman blen ye, jerusalemer mndire kichu jinisptr ache: pde thaka jinisgular mdhye ache stmbhgulea, pitler smudr, asthabr dndsmuh ebm anyany jinisptr. babiler raja nbukhdritsr oguli ar niye yay ni tai rye giyeche. yihudar raja yikniye ykhn babiler raja nbukhdritsr bndi kre niye giyechil tkhn se ar ai jinisgulea niye yay ni. yiknyi chil yiheayakimer putr, nbukhdritsr yihuda ebm jerusalemer bes kichu gurutbpurn byktidero dhre niye giyechil. srbsktiman prbhu, israyeler isbr blen ye prbhur mndire, rajprasade ebm jerusaleme pde thaka jinisptr babile niye yaoya hbe. ytdin na sei dinti ase yedin ami yab ebm seguli niye asb ttdin prynt ei sb jinisguli babile thakbe.”

28

yihudar raja sidikiyer rajtb kaler cturth bchrer pncm mase bhabbadi hnaniy amar sng ktha blechilen. hnaniy chilen asurer putr. hnaniy chilen gibiyean shrer basinda. prbhur mndire jajgn o area aneker upsthitite hnaniy amar sng ktha blechilen. hnaniy ya blechilen ta hl: “israyeler isbr, srbsktiman prbhu blechen: ‘babiler raja yihudar leakder kamdhe dastber ye jeayal capiyechen ta ami bhene deb. babiler rajar dbara prbhur mndir theke ye smst jinis luth hye giyechil tar prtyekti jinis ami dubchrer mdhye tader jaygay phert niye asb. nbukhdritsr babile ya kichu niye giyeche ami segulea jerusalem dese phert niye asb. yihudar raja yiheayakinke, ye yiheayakimer putr, takeo ekhane phiriye anb. babiler raja yihudar ye smst manuske jear kre dhre niye giyechil tader sbaike ami abar yihudar phiriye anb. ami yihudar leakder babiler rajar dastb theke mukti deb.” prbhur mndire damdiye jajk o anyany leakder upsthitite bhabbadi yirmiy, bhabbadi hnaniyke uttr dil. yirmiy hnaniyke bl, ‘amen!’ ami asa kri tumi prbhur name ye barta prcar krechea ta prbhu styi kre tulben. ami asa kri prbhu sb kichu abar phiriye anben. asa kri tini phiriye anben upasnagrher lunthit jinisptr ebm babile dastb kra yihudar smst leakder. ‘kintu amake ya bltei hbe ta sean, hnaniy sean, sean upsthit leakra. hnaniy teamar anak age aro anak bhabbadi chilen ebm ami bhabbadi hte partam. tara prcar krechil anak desgulike yuddh, anahar, mhamari gras krbe. anak mht rajyer biruddheo tara edhrner bhabbani diyechil. kintu ye bhabbadira santir bhabbani prcar kre, sei bhabbaniguli priksa kre dekhthe hbe ye styii seguli prbhur pathanea kina. styi hlei beajha yabe ye sei bhabbadi styi styii prbhur dbara prerit. ydi kene bhabbadir bani sthik hy tahle manuske bujhte hbe ai bhabbadi prbhur dbara prerit.” yirmiy ekti jeayal tar nijer kamdhe capacchil. ar tkhn sei jeayal bhabbadi hnaniy yirmiy kamdh theke sriye niye bhene phell. hnaniy citkar kre sbaike suniye ble uttechilen, “prbhu blechen: ‘ei bhabe thik ami babiler raja nbukhdritsr dastber jeayal bhene phelb. smst prthibir kamdhe se ye dastber jeayal capiyechi ami ta du bchrer mdhye bhene phelb.” hnaniy ei ktha ses hoyar pr yirmiy upasnagrher tyag kre cle gel. hnaniy yirmiy kamdh theke jeayalti

tule neoyar pr ebm seti bhangbar pr prbhu yirmiy sng ktha blen. prbhu yirmiyke blen, “yao hnaniyke giye blea prbhu blechen: ‘tumi ekti kather jeayal bhenech. ebar ami leahar jeayal tairi krb.’ israyeler isbr srbsktiman prbhu blen, ‘ami prtyekti deske leahar jeayale bamdhib. tarpr ami ei sb jatigulike diye babiler raja nbukhdritsrke seba krab. ami nbukhdritsrke bny psudero sasn krar ksmta deb.” bhabbadi yirmiy tkhn bhabbadi hnaniyke blechil, ‘sean hnaniy! teamake prbhu pathan ni. kintu tumi yihudar leakder mithyake bisbas kre sikhiyechea. tar prbhu blechen, ‘sighri ami teamake ei prthibir baire sriye deb hnaniy. teamar ebchrei mrtiyu hbe. ken? karn tumi leakder prbhur biruddhe yabar siksa diyechea.” hnaniy sei bchrei sptm mase mara giyechilen.

29

yirmiy ihudider kache, yara babile bndi chil, ekti cithi pathiyechil. ekti cithi se babile bas kra netader, jajkder, bhabbadider ebm sadharn leakder pathiyechil. eder sbaike babiler raja nbukhdritsr jerusalem theke dhre niye giyechil. (raja yikniy, rani ma, sbhaprisd, yihuda ebm jerusalemer netrbrndke, chutear mistrider ebm kamader jerusalem theke nirbasit hisebe niye yabar pr ei cithi pathanea hyechil. eder sbaike jerusalem theke sriye niye yaoya hyechil.) yihudar raja sidikiy nbukhdritsrer kache iliyasa ebm gmriyke pathiyechil. iliyasa chil saphner putr ebm gmriy chil hilkier putr. yirmiy ai dunjke babile pemchiye deoyar jny ekti cithi diyechil. cithir bk-tby chil ei: israyeler isbr, prbhu srbsktiman ei kth-aguli blen tader sbaike yader tini jerusalem theke babile nirbasne pathiyechilen: “okhanei teamra sthayi bhabe ghrbadi tairi kre bsbas suru krea. cas abad kre nijeder khadyssy nijerai phlao. bbiah kre teamra ntander jnm dao. putr knyadero bbiah dao. tarao yen sntan utpadn kre yate babile smkhyay brddhi pay. prjnmke badao. kkhno smkhyalghu hye peadea na. ye shre ami teamader pathiyechi sei shrer untntir jny bhalea kaj kr. shrer jny prbhur kache prarthna krea. karn shre ydi santi biraj kre tahle teamrao santipurn jibnyapn krte parbe.” israyeler isbr prbhu srbsktiman blechen: “bhabbadider ebm yadukrder teamader thkate dio na. tader sbpdnsrer kthay kan dio na. tara mithye prcar kre beday. tara nijeder banike amar name calay. kintu ami tader pathai ni.” ei hl prbhur barta. prbhu ya blechen ta hl ei: “70 bchrer jny babiler ei ksmta o adhipty thakbe. tarpre ami teamader kache yara babile bas krch tader kache asbea ebm amar prtisruti mtea teamader jerusalem phiriye niye asb. ami amar priklpnagulea ki ta jani. tai egulea teamader blam.” ei hl prbhur barta. “ami teamader suniscit nirapd bhbsiyt dite cai. teamader jny amar bhal bhal priklpna ache. teamader aghat krbar kean priklpna amar nei. ami teamader asa ebm subhsiyt dite cai. tkhn teamra leakra, amar name minti krbe, amar kache ese prarthna krbe. ami teamader ktha sunb. teamra amake khumje bedabe ebm ykhn teamra antr diye amake anbesn krbe tkhni amake khumje pabe. ami teamader amake khumjte deb.” prbhu blen: “ami teamader nirbasn theke ei jaygay phiriye anb. amii sei jn ye teamader bndirupe pathiye

chilam. kintu ami teamader smst des theke ebm smst jayga theke yekthane ami teamader bndirupe pathiye chilam sklle ektrit krb." ei hl prbhur barta. teamra hyt blbe, "kintu prbhu tea amader ei babile bhabbadider diyechehen." kintu prbhu eiguli blechen teamader atmiyder smbndhe yader babile niye asa hyni. ami blchi dayuder simhasne bsa brtman raja ebm sei sb leakder smbndhe yara ekhno jerusaleme pde ache. srbsktiman prbhu blen: "jerusaleme yara rye giyeche tader biruddhe sighri ami trbari, anahar o bhyndkr reagsmuh pathab. ami tader sei smst baje dumurer mtea kre deb yegulea khaoya yay na yehetu segulea pca. ami tader trbari, anahar o reagsmuh diye tada krb. ami tader dudsagrst abstha emn bhyabh kre tulb ye prthibir smst desguli bismy bihbl ebm bhlt hye yabe. tara dhbms hye yabe. tader namgulea abhisap hisebe bybhrt hbe. smst jatiguli, yekthane ami tader pathab, oder apman krbe. jerusalemer manus amar barta seaneeni ble ami tader ei durbstha krb." ami amar anucr ebm bhabbadider marpht bar bar amar barta pathiyechi. kintu tara seaneeni." ei hl prbhur barta. "teamra leakra yara nirbasne ryeche, sean! amii se jn ye teamader jerusalem chede babile yete badhy krechilam. sehetu teamra prbhur barta sean." kealayer putr ahab ebm maseyer putr sidikiy smbndhe srbsktiman prbhu ei kthaguli blechen: "ei dujn teamader kache mithya prcar kreche. tara ble bedacche ye tara amar bani prcar krche. kintu tara mithya blche. ami ai bhabbadider babiler raja nbukhdrtsrke diye deb ebm nbukhdrtsr ai dui jn bhabbadike babile nirbasit smst leakder samne htaya krbe. smst nirbasitder kache ei htaya sastir udahrn hisebe mne thakbe. ai bndi yihudar anyder blbe: 'prbhu teamader sngao sidikiy ebm ahaber mtea bybhar krte paren. babiler raja oi dujnke agune pudiyere mereche.' ai dui bhabbadi israyeler leakder sngae khub kharap bybhar krechil. tara tader prtibesider strir sngae pap o bybhicare mete uthechil. tara mithye prcar kre ta amar name caliyechil. ami tader osb krte blini. ami jani tara ki krechil. ami tar ek jn saks." ei hl prbhur barta. smyiyeko ekta barta dao. smyiy nihilamiy pribarar. israyeler isbr srbsktiman prbhu blen: "smyiy tumi jerusalembasike cithi pathiyecheile ebm maseyer putr yajk sphniyeko cithi pathiyecheile. any smst yajkdero cithi pathiyecheile. tumi teamar name se sb cithi pathiyecheile, prbhur name ny. smyiy tumi teamar cithite sphniyke ya likhecheile ta hl: 'sphniy, prbhu teamake yiheayadar jaygay yajk hisebe niyeag krechen. tumii prbhur mndirer dayitbe thakbe. keu bhabbadi hbar paglami krle tumi take bndi krbe. tumi sei bndike kasthdnde pa bemdhe tar ghade leahar sekl priye debe. ekhn yirmiy bhabbadider mtea bybhar krche. sutram ken tumi take bndi krchea na? yirmiy babile amader kache ei kthaguli pathiyeche: "babile teamader dirghdiner jny bas krte hbe. sutram teamra sekhane ghrebadi tairi kre thayi bhabe sbas suru krea. cas-abad kre nijerai nijeder khadyssy utpadn krea." bhabbadi yirmiyke yajk sphniy cithi pde seanal. tkhn yirmiy kache prbhur barta elea: "yirmiy ei kthaguli, babile yara nirbasit, sei smst leaker kache pathiye dao. smyiy nihilamiyti smbndhe prbhu ya blechen ta hl ei: smyiy teamader kache barta prcar kreche kintu ami take pathai ni. smyiy teamader

mithiyake bisbas krte sikhiechil. sighri ami smyiyke sasti deb. smyiyer pribarkeo dhbms kre deb ebm ami amar leakder ya kichu bhal krb tar thekeo se bncit hbe." ei hl prbhur barta. "ami smyiyke sasti deb karn se leakder prbhur biruddhe yabar siksa diyechil."

30

isbrer kach theke yirmiy kache ei barta esechil. israyeler isbr prbhu blen, "ami ya blechi, yirmiy, tumi ta ekti khatay likhe rakhea. tarpr ta diye tumi nijer jny ei biti likhea. ya blchi ta kr karn emn dui asbe yedin ami israyel ebm yihudar leakder nirbasn theke phiriye anb." ei hl prbhur barta. "ami tader purbpuruder ye des diyechilam sekhane tader phiriye deb. tkhn amar leakra ar ek bar sei jmir malikana pabe." prbhu israyeler ebm yihudar leakder smbndhe ei barta uccarn krechilen. prbhu ya blechilen ta hl: "amra sunte pacchi bhy peye leakra kamdche! leakra bhlt! sekhane kean sasti nei! "ei prsnti krea ebm tar smbndhe bhabe: ekjn purus ki ekti sisuke jnm dite pare? niscyi ny. tahle ken ami dekhthe pacchi prtyekti sktisali purus prsb bednay katr ekjn mhi-lar mtea pete hat diye ache? ken prtyekti manuser mukh mtr byktir mtea pamsute brn dharn kreche? karn tara prtyeke hthat bhishn bhy peyeche." "yake- aber jny eta ekta bhishn gurutbpurn smy. ei smyta ekta khub bd asantir smy. ar kkhno erkm smsya skul smy asbe na. kintu yakeab rksa pabe. ei hl srbsktiman prbhur barta: "sei smy ami israyel o yihudar leakder kamdhe capanea jeayal sriye neb. teamader ddir bamdhn khule deb. any jatir leakra ar kkhno amar leakder dastb krte badhy krbe na. tara ar kean bidesi rajyer seba krbe na. tara sudhu prbhu tader isbrer seba krbe ebm tara tader raja dayuder seba krbe. ami rajake tader kache pathab. "sutram yakeab, amar bhrtiyder bhy peo na!" "israyel bhy peo na. ami teamake rksa krb. rksa krb bndider prbrti uttrpurusdero. ami tader nirbasn theke phiriye anb. abar yakeab santi phire pabe. leakra take ar birtk krbe na. sekhane ar kean seu thakbe na yake amar leakra bhy pabe." ei hl prbhur barta. yihuda o israyeler leakra ami teamader sngae achi." ei hl prbhur barta. "ami teamader rksa krbea. ektha styi ye ami teamader any dese pathiyechilam. ami aish desgulike dhbms krb, kintu teamader ami dhbms krb na. kharap kajer sasti teamader petei hbe. ami teamader nyayyabhabe siksa deb. ami teamader sasti na niye yete deb na." prbhu blen: "emn kean aghat ache ki ya sare na? israyel ebm yihudar leakera, teamader kst emn ye ta sarbe na. emn kean bykti nei ye teamader kster ytn nite pare. tai teamader aghat sarbe na. teamra bhu deser sngae bndhuth pathiyecheile kintu teamader dike tara pryajner smy phireo takayni. teamader bndhura teamader bhule giyeche. ami teamader seur mtea kthin aghat krechilam. ami teamader ktheer sasti diyechilam. teamra bhu maratmk pap krechile ble teamader sngae ami ai bybhar krechi. israyel o yihudar leakra ken teamra teamader kst niye etea citkar krechea? kster yntna tea hbei ebm keu ta sarate parbe na. ami prbhu, teamader bhu bhyndkr paper phlsbrup ei sasti diyechi. ami prbhu, teamader dhbms krechilam. kintu ekhn oder dhbms

hbar pala. israyel o yihuda teamader seura ebar bndi hbe. ora teamader jinis curi krechil. ebar anyra oder jinisptr curi krbe. ora yuddher smy teamader jinis niye giyechil. ebar yuddher smy oder jinis anyra niye yabe. ami teamader abar sbasthyban kre tulb. ami teamader kst sariye deb.” ei hl prbhur barta. “ken? karn leakra teamader jaticyut ble ullekh kreche. ora blechil, ‘siyeanke dekhaseana krbar keu nei.” prbhu blechen: “yakeab pribargeasthir leakra brtmane nirbasit hleo tara phire asbe ebm ami yakeaber badigulir opr kruna dekhabe. ekhn shrti dhhmsprapt grhguli dbara abrt ekti suny pahad matr. kintu ei shr abar punrnimit hbe ebm abar rajprasad tairi hbe nirdist sthane. abar shrti gmgm krbe leakder gane o prsm-say. keu tader uphas krbe na. ami yihuda o israyeler leakder anek sntan deb. ami tader jny gerb anb. keu tader nic njre dekhbe na. “anek age yemn israyeler pribar chil temni hbe yakeaber pribar. yihuda o israyeler yemn pribar chil temni hbe yakeaber pribar. yihuda o israyelke ami sktisali kre tulb. ebm yara tader ksti krar cesta krbe ami tader sasti deb. tader nijeder ek jni netrtd debe. sei sask amari leaker theke asbe. tara amar kacher leak hbe. ami tader netake amar kache aste blb ebm se hbe amar kacher leak. teamra hbe amar leak ar ami hb teamader isbr.” prbhu bhishn ruddh chiln! tini dust byktider sasti diyechilen. tar sasti esechil ghurni jhder mtea. prbhur readh prsmrit hbe na ytksn na yerkm priklpna krechen sei bhabe sasti den. seser dingulite teamra esb bujhte parbe.

31

prbhu ei kthaguli blechilen, “se smy ami israyeler smst pribarbrger isbr hb. ebm tara hbe amar leak.” prbhu blechen: “yara seur trbarir akrmn theke paliye bemcheil tara mrubhumitei aram khumje pabe. israyel sekhane bisramer jny yabe.” bhudur theke prbhu leakder drstigeacre asben. prbhu blechen, “ami teamader ekti aphurnt bhalbasa diye bhalbese chilam. sei jny ami teamader prt diya dekhanea caliye giyechilam. “israyel, amar kne, teamake abar ntun kre tairi krb. tumi abar ekti des hbe. punray tumi teamar khnjnismuh tule nebe. khusir jeayar bhasa leakder sngt tale tal miliye tumio nece uthbe. israyeler krsk, teamra abar draksa cas krbe. smyiyr shrer carpaser pahad ghire teamra draksakset tairi krbe. krskra sei draksakset theke utpn hoya draksar phsl tulbe ebm ai draksa kheyie upbheag krbe. ekta nirdist smye paharadar ei bani citkar kre blbe: ‘clea, siyeane giye amader prbhu, amader isbrer upasna kri!’ emn ki iphryim parbty prdese paharadarrao ai bani citkar kre blbe.” prbhu blen, “sukhi ho! yakeaber jny gan gao! israyeler jny citkar krea. israyel hl mhan rastr. prsmra kr ebm citkar kre blea: ‘prbhu tamr leakder rkasa krechen! israyeler yara bndi hyechil tader sbaike prbhu rkasa krechen.” mne rekhea, ami israyelke ai uttrer des theke phiriye niye asb. ami uttrer bhu durer jagga theke israyeliydr ektrit krb. tader mdhye kichu leak thakbe andh o pngu. kichu mhila thakbe grbbhti. kintu anek anek manus phire asbe sekhane. tara kamdte kamdte phire asbe kintu ami tader smst rkm suyeag subidha deb. ami tader jl-

prbaher pas diye netrtd deb. ami tader msrn rastar opr netrtd deb yate tara heamct na khay. ami erkm krb yehetu ami israyeler pita ebm iphryim amar prthm sntan. “jatismuh, prbhur kthaguli sean! smudrer dhare dur desgulite ei barta bl. isbr israyeler leakder chdiye diyechilen, kintu tini tader ektr kre phiriye anben. ebm tini tar mspalr (leakeder) opr njr rakhben mspalker mtea.” prbhu yakeab pribarke phiriye anben. tini tamr leakder tader ceye sktisali leakder had theke rkasa krben. siyeaner sikhre uthe asbe israyeler manus. tara annde ullas krbe. tader mukhmndler opr annd o sukher dipti dekha debe. prbhu ye smst bhalea jinisguli tader deben se smbdhe tara khusi hbe. prbhu tader ssysmuh, ntun draksars, jlpaier tel, mes ebm grusmuh deben. israyeler leaker ar kean smsa thakbe na. tader jibn hye uthbe ekti baganer mt yate anek jl ache. yubtira annde nrty krbe. yubk o brdhrhao sei nrtye ams nebe. ami tader seakke annde print krb. ami israyeler leakder aram deb ebm dukkher bdle tader annd deb. ami tader yajkder prcur khady deb. amar leakra, ami tader ye bhalea jinisguli deb tate sntust hbe.” ei hl prbhur barta. prbhu blen, “rama theke kanna o dukkher sbd seana yabe. rahelatar sntander jny kamdte. mrt sntander jny rahel aram nite asbikar krbe.” kintu prbhu blen, “kanna thamao. ceakher jl muche nao! tumi teamar krtkaryer jny purskrt hbe. ei hl prbhur barta. “israyeler leakra tader seur des theke phire asbe. israyel, teamar jny asa ache.” ei hl prbhur barta. “teamar sntanra tader sbdese phire asbe. iphryimer kanna ami sunte peyechi. iphryim kamdte kamdte blche: ‘prbhu apni amake styi sasti diyechen ebm ami amar siksa peye giyechi. ami chilam ekni bachurer mtea yake kkhno siksa deoya hyni. apni amar prbhu isbr. anugrh kre amar sasti tule nin. ami apnar kache phire asb. prbhu ami apnar kach theke dure sre giyechilam kintu ami amar bhuul bujhte perechi. tai ami amar hrdy ebm amar jibn pribtrn krechi. ami amar beakamite nije bhishn ljjit. amarn yebner kharap kajgulea aj amakei asbstite phele dicche.” isbr blen, “tumi ki janea iphryim amar priy putr? ami take bhaleabasi. bhishn bhaleabasi ebm ami take sty sbacchndy dite cai.” ei hl prbhur barta. “israyelbasi, rastar smket cihngulike sthaph kr. pth cihnguli tule dhrea yeguli badir dike nirdes kre. ye rastay tumi hemte esech tal lksy krea ebm mne rekhea. israyel, amar kne, ghre phire esea. phire esea teamar nijer shrngulite. abisbst knya, ktdin tumi ebhabe ghure bedabe? kbe tumi ghre phirbe?” “prbhu ykhn dese kean ntun kichu srsti kren (tkhn) ek jn puruske ek jn mhila ghire thake.” israyeler isbr prbhu srbskrtiman blen: “yihudar leakder jny ami abar bhal kichu krb. yader bndi kre niye yaoya hyechil tader ami phiriye anb. sei smy, yihuda shrngulir leakra abar ai kthaguli blbe: ‘dharmik bassthan o pbitr prbt, prbhu teamader asirbad krun.’ “yihudar smst shre santi biraj krbe. krsk ebm mspalkra ubhyei santite sbbas krbe. yara klant ebm asusth tader ami bisram o skti yeagab ebm yara dukkhit chil tader icchas-muh purn krb.” ektha seanar pr ami (yirmiy) jege uthe cari dike takalam. amar khub bhal ghum hyechil. ei hl prbhur barta. “sei din asche ykhn ami yihuda o israyeler leakder tader smkhyay brddhi pete sa-

hayy krb. ami tader sntan o gbadi psuder smkhyay bede uthte sahavy krb eta hbe gach peamta o tar dekhaseana krbar mt. atite ami israyel o yihudar opr njr rekhechilam kintu seta chil tader bhenge phelbar jny. ami tader ddbms krechilam. ar ekhn tader gde tealbar jny ebm tader sktisali krbar jny tader opr njr rakhb.” ei hl prbhur barta. “leakra ar kkhno blbe na: pitamata tk draksa kheyechil, kintu tader sntanra tk sbad peyechil. na, prtyek bykti tar nijer paper jnyi mara yabe. ye bykti tk draksa khabe se nijei tk sbad pabe.” prbhu ei kthaguli blechen: “smy asche ykhn ami ntun ekti cukti krb yihuda o israyeler pribarer sng. ami tader purbpusuder sng ye cukti krechilam eta serkm ny. tader misr theke baire niye asar smy ami ai cukti krechilam. ami chilam tader prbhu, kintu tara sei cukti bhene phelechl.” ei hl prbhur barta. “bhbsyete, ami ei bndeabst israyeliyder snge krb.” eti hl prbhur barta. ami amar siksamala tader mne gemthe deb ebm tader hrdye likhe deb. ami hb tader isbr ar tara hbe amar leak.” “leakder tader prtibesider athba tader atmiyder prbhuke jante sekhabar kean pryajjn pde na. karn ksudrtm theke sbceye gurutbpurn prynt sb leakra amay janbe. ami tader dust kajguli ksma kre deb ebm tader papsmuh mne rakhb na.” ei hl prbhur barta. prbhu blen: “diner redr kirn prbhur srsti ebm prbhu srsti krechen camd, tarader aujibj. prbhu srsti krechen smudrtt yekhane dheu ese achde pde. tamr nam hl srbsktiman prbhu.” prbhu ekthaguli blen, “israyeler uttppurus ekti jati hoya theke birt hbe, tara ekti jati hoya theke birt hbe tkhni ydi ami sury, cndr, tara ebm smudrer opr theke amar niytnr harai.” prbhu blen: “israyeler uttppuruske ami kkhno asbikar krb na. tader tkhni batil krb ykhn tara akaser primar krte parbe ebm prthibir nicer smst geapn tthy jante parbe. ek matr tkhni ami tader ast krmsmuher jny batil krb.” ei hl prbhur barta. ei hl prbhur barta, “din asche ykhn prbhu jny jerusalem shr purnnimit hbe. hnneler durg theke keaner phtk prynt shre prtiti jiniske abar gde teala hbe. shrer simantrekha tana hbe prantik phtk theke seajasuji gareb pahad prynt, tarpr sei rekha ghure yabe geaya pdsu3. uptykati, yekhane mrtdehguli o chai iststh chdane ryeche, prbhur kache pbitr hye utthe. kidrean uptykar ekebare nic prynt smst chadguli, asbptkter kean prynt smst rastagوليو prbhur kache pbitr hye utthe. jerusalem shrke ar kkhnea ddbms kra hbe na athba bicchinn kra hbe na.”

32

yihudar raja sidikiyer rajtb kale prbhur barta el yirmiyr kache. nbukhdritsr ykhn raja hisebe 18 bchr purn krechen tkhn sidikiy raja hisebe 10 bchre pa diyeche. sei smy babiler sainyra jerusalem shrer cardike ghire dhrechil ebm yirmiy kyed hisebe rk-sider utheane chil. ei utheanti yihudar rajar prasade chil. (yihudar raja yirmiyke sekhane karabndi kre rekhechil karn se tar purb theke kra bhabhani pchnd krt na. yirmiy blechl, “prbhu blechen: ‘ami sikhri babiler rajake jerusalem diye deb. nbukhdritsr ei shrke adhigrhn krbe. yihudar raja sidikiy, babiler sainyder hat theke palate sksm hbe na. sainyra take nbukhdritsrer hate tule debe. ebm dui raja

mukheamukhi ktha blbe. sidikiy sbckse nbukhdritsrer dekhete parbe. babiler raja sidikiyke babile niye yabe. ami take sasti na deoya prynt sidikiy babilei thakbe.” ei hl prbhur barta. “teamra ydi babiler sainyder biruddhe yuddh kr, teamra tader opr jitte sksm hbe na.”) yirmiy ykhn bndi chil tkhn se blechl, “prbhur barta amar kache esechil. ei hl sei barta: yirmiy, teamar khudtutea bhay, hnmel sikhri teamar kache asbe. hnmel hl teamar kaka slumer putr. hnmel ese blbe, ‘yirmiy, anatheat shrer kache amar jmita tumi kine nao. tumi amar nikt atmiy blei teamake ei prstab dicchi. jmita kenar adhikar ebm dayitb teamar.” “prbhu ya blechilen tai ghtl. amar khudtutea bhay hnmel rksider utheane amar kache elea ebm bl, ‘yirmiy tumi amar anatheat shrer kache binyamin pribargeasthir simanar antrbhukt jmita kine nao. eta teamar adhikar o dayitb. tai tumi teamar jny jmita kine nao.” “sutram ami jantam ye prbhur barta ki chil. ami hnmeler kach suk anatheat shrer jmita kinlam. jmir dam hisebe ami hnmelke 17 skel repymudra diyechilam. ami sei jmi bikiriir cuktiptre si kre ta ytn kre tule rekhe dilam. jmi bikiriir smy ami kyejnkne saksi hisabeo upsthit rekhechilam. dam metanear smy, ykhn ami rupati ojn krcchilam tarao upsthit chil. tarpr ami silmeahr kra ekti prtyyit nkl prmanpr nilam ar ekti silmeahr bihin prttilipi nilam. ebm seguli ami baruker hate tule dilam. baruk hl neriyer putr. neriyer chil mhseyer putr. silmeahr kra prttilipite amar jmi kenar smst cukti o srt lekha chil. ami ykhn barukke sei silmeahr kra dliler prttilipi dicchilam tkhn sekhane hnmel sh anyany saksirao upsthit chil. saksirao jmi kenar cukti ptre si krechl. yihudar aro anek leak sekhane upsthit chil. “tader prtyeker upsthitite ami barukke blam: ‘israyeler isbr, prbhu srbsktiman blechen: ‘silmeahr kra o silmeahr bihin duti prttilipi nao ebm duteakei ekti matir patre rakhea. ebhabe rakhle jmi bikiriir dliler prttilipiguli dirghdin thik thakbe, nst hbe na. srbsktiman prbhu, israyeler isbr blen, “bhbsyete amar leakra abar israyele badi, jmi o draksakunj kinbe.” “baruker hate ai dlil tule debar pr prbhur kache prarthna kre blechilam: “prbhu isbr apni apnar birat skti diye srsti krechen ei akas o prthibi. apnar pkse kichui kra khub ekta skt ny. prbhu apni hajar hajar leaker prtii bisbst o dyalu. kintu abar apni seijn jini pitader papsmuher jny tader sntander sasti dicchen. hbe mhan o sktisali isbr, apnar nam hl prbhu srbsktiman. apni priklna mt mhan kaj krechen. prbhu, leakra ya kre apni ta sbi dekhete pan. st manuske pusrkt krchen abar ast manuske tar yeagy sasti dicchen. prbhu apni misre sktisali alekik ghtna ghtiyeechen. emnki ajo apni apnar sktir mhima prkas krchen. israyeleo ghtiyeechen alekik ghtna. yekhane manus sekhane apni apnar alekik sktir prkas ghtiyeechen. apni apnar ei melik ksmtar jnyi bikhyat. apnar ksmta klpnatit. apni apnar sktisali alekik ksmta o bismykr bhynkr ksmta pryeg kre misr theke apnar leakder israyele niye esechilen. “prbhu apni israyeler leakder ei des diyechen. ei sei des yeti bhu bchr age apni tader purbpusuder deben ble prtisruti diyechilen. eti ekti des yekhane dudh o mdhu bye yacche. israyeler leakra ei dese ese destike nijeder kre nijechil kintu apnake tara many kreni. tara apnar path o siksake anusrn kreni. tara

apnar nirdes mene clen. tai israyeler leakder opr apni ei sb samghatik byaparguli smgthit kriyechen. "ebm tkhn ei shr seu pribestit. sainyra jangal nirman krche yate tara jerusalem shrer pracirgulear opr cdte pare ebm take abreaddh krte pare. trbari, anahar ebm bhytnkr mhamari chdiye babiler sainyra jerusalemke prajit krbe. babiler sainyra ekhn akrmn krte egije asche. prbhu, apni blechilen ei ghtna ghtbe. ekhn dekhun ki ki ghtche. "prbhu amar caridike emn durbstha kintu apni amake blechen, 'yirmiy, saksir upsthitite repy mudrar binimye ai jaita kine nao.' apni amake e ktha blchen ykhn babiler sainydl shr akrmn krbar jny prstut. "tahle ken ami ei absthay jmi kine arth nst krb?" tkhn prbhur barta el yirmiy kache: "yirmiy, ami prbhu, ami prtiti jibnt bstur isbr. yirmiy, tumi jan, amar pkse kean kichui asmbhb ny." prbhu area blechilen, "sighri ami babiler raja nbukhadrts-krche jerusalem diye deb. babiler sainyra jerusalem shr adhighrhn kre nebe. babiler sainyra itimdhryei akrmn kreche. tara jerusalem shre agun baliye dhhms kre debe. ei shrer leakra tader badigulir mathay baler murttiguli rekheche, take naibedy utsrg kreche, pujea kreche ebm anyany debtader pey naibedy utsrg kre amake ruddh kre tuleche. babiler sainyra sei imartgulike pudiye chai kre debe. ami sbkicu lkisy rakhchi. dekhchi yihuda o israyeler leakra asmkhy pap kaj kre yacche. yebn thekei tara kharap kaj kre asche. tader ei kaji amake ruddh kre tuleche. tara tader nijeder hate tairi mulyihn debtader pujea kreche. sei karne ami khub ruddh hyechi." ei hl prbhur barta. "jerusalem nirmitt hbar smy theke aj prynt sekhankar leakra amake ruddh kreche. ami etea ruddh ye ami ar jerusalemke shy krte parchi na. ateb otake amar ceakher samne theke amay srate hbe. ami jerusalemke dhhms krb karn yihuda ebm jerusalemke leakra anak ast kaj kreche. yihuda ebm jerusalemke manus, raja, netrbrnd, yajk ebm bhab-badira pryteake amake ruddh kre tuleche. "amar kache sahayyer jny oi leakder asa ucit chil. kintu tara amar kach theke mukh ghuriye niyechil. ami tader bar bar sekhavar cesta krechilam. kintu tara amar ktha seane ni. ami cesta krechi tader sudhre dite. kintu tara amar ktha sunte cay ni. tara tader murttiguli gdechil yeta ami ghrna kri. tara tader murttiguleake amar namankit mndire prtistha krechil. ei bhabe tara amar mndir apbitt kre tulechil." "tara bin-hinneam uptykay bal murttir jny ucsthansmuh gdechil. pujar ai sb jaygagulte mealker murtti ke haembli naibedy debar jny tara tader ntander peadat. ami tader esb krar nirdes diini. ami kkhnea bhabteparo ni ye yihudar manus erkm bhytnkr kaj krte pare. teamra blchea, 'babiler raja jerusalem adhighrhn krbe. trbari, anahar o bhytnkr mhamarir aghate jerusalemke prajy ghtbe.' kintu prbhu, israyeler isbr blechen: 'ami yihuda, israyeler leakder tader des chede cle yete badhy krechi. tader opr ami prcnd ruddh chilam. kintu amii abar tader ekhane phiriye anb. ami abar tader smst desguli theke, yekthane ami tader yete badhy krechilam, sekhan theke smgrh krb ebm tader ekhane phiriye anb ebm tader santipurn o nirapd jibnyapn krte deb. yihuda ebm israyeler leakra hbe amar leak ar ami hb tader isbr. ami ai sb leakeder mdhye ek hbar iccha areap krb. tader skler ektai lkisy thakbe ebm

ta hl amake sara jibn upasna kre yaoya. amake upasna krar phle ebm smman krar phle tader ebm tader ntander bhalea krbe. "yihuda o israyeler manuser sngre ami ekti cukti krb. ei cukti cir kaler jny bhal thakbe. ei cuktite ami oder kach theke nijeke kkhnea sriye neb na. ami tader prtii srbda mnglkr thakb. tara yate amake smman krte cay ami tader tai krb. orao kkhno amar kach theke dure sre yabe na. tara amake khusi krbe. amio annder sngre oder jny bhalea kaj krb. ami niscit bhabe oder ekhane niye ese deb tul-bea. ami egulea krb amar hrdy o atma diye." prbhu ya blen ta hl ei: "thik yemn ami israyel o yihudar leakder jibne bipryy enechilam sei bhabei ami tader bhaleao krb. ami tader jny bhal kaj krar prtisruti dilam. teamra blchea: 'babiler sainy edeske ekti suny mrubhumite print kreche. ekhane kean praner spndn nei.' kintu bhbiysite manus ekhane bas krar jny jmi kinbe. manus arth byy kre jmi kinbe. tara tader cuk-tigulite si krbe o silmeahr lagabe. jmi kenar jny dlile si krbar smy saksismuh upsthit thakbe. binyamin pribargeasthi yekthane thaktea sekhankar jmi manus abar kinbe. tara jerusalemke carpsar jmi ebm yihudar shrkulir, parbty deser, pscim paddeser ebm dksiner mrubhumi elakar jmi kinbe. erkmi ghtbe karn ami sbaike ghre phiriye anb." ei hl prbhur barta.

33

prbhur kach theke dbitiy barer jny ei barta elea yirmiy kache. yirmiy tkhno rksider utheane kararuddh. prbhui bisbke srsti krechilen ebm tini bisbke rkasa krechen. prbhu hl tar nam. prbhu blechen, "yihuda amar kache prarthna krea, ami teamar prarthnar uttr deb. ami teamake gurutbpurn geapn ktha blb. ye ktha er age tumi sunte paoni. prbhu hlen israyeler isbr. yihudar rajprasad ebm jerusalemke ghrbadi smbdhe prbhu ei kthaguli blechen. seura ai smst ghrbadi bhene phelbe. seura ai smst shre pracir bhene phele trbari hate shrer abhynter basindader sngre yuddh krbe. jerusalemke leakra asmkhy kharap kaj kreche. ami tader prtii ruddh. ami tader biruddhe cle giyechi. tai ami asmkhy manuske htya krb. ykhn babiler sainydl jerusalemke biruddhe yuddh krte asbe, tkhn jerusalemke badiguleate mrtdeh pde thakbe. "kintu tkhn ami tader sariye deb. phiriye deb tader annd o santipurn jibn. tarpr ami yihuda o israyeler leakder tader dese phiriye anb. atiter mtea abar ami tader sktisali kre tulb. tara amar biruddhe ye pap krechil sb pap ami dhuye deb. tara amar biruddhe yuddh krechil kintu ami tader ksma kre deb. tkhn jerusalem abar apurb hye uthe. sekhane leakra khusite annd krbe. anyatir leakera ykhn bhalea kajguli ktha, yegulea ami jerusalem jny krchi sunte pabe, tkhn tara amar prmsa krbe. ami jerusalem ye smrdhi o santi anchi tar jny jatiguli amake bhy o sddha krbe. "leakra, teamra blchea, 'amader destea ekhn suny mrubhumi. ekhane praner kean cihn nei.' jerusalemke pth smuhe ebm yihudar shrkulite kean sbd seana yacche na. kintu khub sighri teamra ei jaygagulte sbd sunte pabe. ganer sbd ebm utbsr sbd seana yabe. br o kner annd-purn kealahl seana yabe. leakra tader uphar samgri niye mndire asbe. tara blbe, 'srbsktiman prbhur

prmsma krea karn tini bhalea. tamr stykar bhalbasa cirkal prbhma. ora ektha blbe karn ami abar yihudar bhalea krb. se jagya ager mt hye yabe." prbhu ei kthaguli bllen. prbhu srbsktiman bllen, "ekhn ei jagya suny. ekhane ekhn kean prani yabe na. kintu yihudar prtyekti shre leak bas krb. sekhane thakbe mes-palkra. thakbe psucarner trnbhumi. sekhane mes-palkra meser palke crabe. mespalk yemn tar mes geane, leakra temni srbrt tader mes gunbe- pahadi dese, psimer paddese, negebbe ebm yihudar anyany sb shrguliteo." ei hl prbhur barta: "ami yihuda o is-rayeler leakder kache ekti bises prtisruti diyechilam. amar sei prtisruti palner smy asche. ami dayuder pribar theke ekti bhalea 'sakhake' brddhi krb. sei 'sakha' bede uthbe ebm deser jny sthik ebm bhal kasmuh krb. ei 'sakhar' smy yihudar leakra bemce yabe. jerusalemle leakra nirapde bsbas krte parbe. sei 'sakhar' nam hl: 'prbhu mnglmj.' prbhu blechen, "dayud pribarer ek jn israyeler simhasne srbda sasn krb. ebm yajkg n hbe srbda lebiy pribar theke. ai yajkgn srbda amar samne damdiye amar uddeyse heambli, ssy naibedy ebm bli debe." prbhur ei barta elea yirmiy kache. prbhu bllen, "din o rattrir sng e amar ekti cukti ache. tara ekibhabe brabr ghure phire asbe. teamra ei cukti bdl krte parbe na. din o rattri sthik smyei asbe. teamra ydi ei bndeabst bdl krte parea tahle teamra dayud o lebiy pribarer sng e amar ye cukti tao bdle dite parbe. tkhn ar dayud o lebiy pribarer uttrpurusra raja ba yajk hbe na. kintu amar sebk dayud o lebiy pribargeasthir asmkhy uttrpurus deb. tara smkhyay akaser tarader mtea agnit hbe, hbe smudrprsther nicer baluknar mtea ya keu keandin gune ses krte parbe na." prbhur ei barta yirmiy grhn krl: "yirmiy, tumi ki sunte pacchea leakra ki blche? ai leakra blche, 'prbhu israyel o yihudar dui pribarer kach theke dure sre giyechen. prbhu tader nirbacn krechen, kintu ekhn tini tader ekti jati ble grhn kren na.' prbhu blechen, "din o rattrir sng e amar bndeabst ydi na sthayi hy ebm ydi ami prthibi o akaser jny bidhi tairi na krtam, tahle hyeta ami ai leakder tyag krtam. tahle yakeaber uttrpurusder kach thekeo sr yetam ebm tahle hyeta ami dayuder uttrpurusder abraham, ishak ebm yakeaber uttrpurusder sasn krte ditam na. kintu dayud hl amar sebk ebm ami ai leakder prti dya dekhab. ami oder jny bhalea kichu ghtiye deb."

34

prbhur barta elea yirmiy kache. babiler raja nbukhdritsr ykhn jerusalem ebm tar carpaser smst shrgulir biruddhe yuddh krcbil tkhn prbhur barta yirmiy kache esechil. nbukhdritsr sng e chil tar smst sainy ebm tar samrajy. tar nasadhin smst rjyer sainysmuh ebm leakra. ei hl barta: "prbhu is-rayeler isbr blechen: yirmiy yihudar raja sidikiyke giye take ei barta dao: 'sidikiy, prbhu ya blechen tl hl: ami khub sighri babiler rajake jerusalem diye deb. ebm se jerusalemke pudiye debe. sidikiy, tumi palate parbe na, dhra pdbei. teamakeo babiler rajar hate tule deoya hbe. tumi babiler rajake sbckse dekte pabe. rajar sng e teamar mukheamukhi ktha hbe ebm teamake babile niye yaoya hbe. kintu yihudar raja sidikiy, prbhur prtisruti sean. prbhu teamar smbndhe

ei ktha blechen: teamar mrtyu trbarir aghate hbe na. teamar mrtyu hbe santite. atite antyeasti eyia yatrar smy teamar purbpurusder jny, teamar purbe ye raja sasn krechil tader ye bhabe leake smman dekhichechil, eki bhabe tarao teamar antyeasti eyiay teamake smman janabe. tara teamar jny ceakher jl phelbe ebm bisnbbhabe blbe, "he mnbl!" ami nije apnar kache prtisruti krcbi." ei hl prbhur barta. tai yirmiy prbhur ei barta pemche diyechil jerusalemle sidikiyer kache. tkhn babiler raja jerusalemle biruddhe sainysamnt niye yuddh krcbe. yihudar ye smst shrguli tkhno adhikrt hyni seguli adhikar krbar lkxy niye babiler sainydl yuddh krcbil. ai shrguli chil lakhis ebm aseka-duti shr yeguli durgdbara rkst chil. ibriy dasder muktir jny raja sidikiy jerusalemle leakeder sng e ekti cukti krechil. sidikiy cukti krbar pr yirmiy kache isbrer kach theke ekti barta esechil. prtyekei tar ibriy daske mukti debe. stri o purus ibriy das dasira dastb theke mukti pabe. keu yihuda pribargeasthir kauke dastber srnkhl prate pareni. sutram smst netr-brnd o leakra ei cukti grhn krechil. prtyekei raji hyechil tader dasder mukti debar prsean. ebm tai prtyek dasi sbadhin hye giyechil. kintu tarpr yader das chil tara mt pribtrn kre sei sb dasder dastber jny dhre enechil. tkhn prbhur barta elea yirmiy kache: yirmiy prbhu israyeler isbr ya blechen ta hl: "misr theke ami teamader purbpurusder niye esechilam. tarao sekhane dastb krt. ykhn ami tader niye esechilam tkhn ami tader sng ekti cukti krechilam. ami teamader purbpurusder blechilam: 'prti 7 bchr pr prtyekke tar ibriy daske mukti dite hbe. kean ibriy ydi nijeke teamar kache bikrio kre dey tahleo 6 bchr pr take tumi mukti diye debe.' kintu teamader purbpurusra amar ktha seaneni. kichu din age teamra teamader mn pribtrn krechile ebm amar mte, teamra thik kaj krechile. teamar ibriy dasder mukt krechil. emn ki teamra mndiroe esechile yeti amar name namankit ebm amar samne ekti cukti krechile. kintu ekhn abar teamra teamader mn pribtrn krechea ebm amar namke asman krechea. ki kre teamra eta krl? teamra abar sei sb ibriy nari purusder jear kre dhre ene teamader das krl thec ederi kichu din age teamra mukt kre diyechile. "tai prbhu ya blechen ta hl: 'teamra amake amany krechile. teamra teamader ibriy dasder mukti dao ni. teamra cukti rkasa krea ni. kintu ami teamader "sbadhinta" deb.'" ei hl prbhur barta. trbarismuh, anahar ebm maratmk reagsmuh dbara mrbar jny ami teamader "sbadhinta" deb. sara bisb janbe teamader durbsthar ktha. yara kukti bhng krechil ami tader seuder hate tule deb. tara ye bachurti du-khnd krechil ebm sei du-khnder mdhy diye hemtechil, ami tader sei rkm kre deb. cukti bhngkarira amar samne bachurke du-khnd kre bli diyechil. tbu ora sei cukti mane ni. yihuda o jerusalemle netrbrnd, rajsbar gurutbprtr sbhaprisd, yajkg ebm sadharn manus, prtyeke amar samne cukti krbar smy bachurtir dui khnder majkhkan diye hemtechil. tai ami tader mrtyuudnder jny seubahinir hate tule deb. tader mrtdeh hbe psu o skuner khady. yihudar raja sidikiy o tar netrbrndke ami seubahinir hate tule deb. ydio babiler sainydl jerusalem shrti chede geche, ami sidikiy ebm tar netader tader hate tule deb. kintu ami ades deb babiler senader abar jerusalemle phire

ese uuddh krar jny. tara jerusalemke kbtra kre agun baliye debe. ebm ami yihudar shrgulikeo dhhms kre deb. ai shrguli ekti suny mrubhumite print hbe.” ei hl prbhur barta.

35

yihudar raja ykhn yiheyakim tkhn yirmiy kache prbhur barta elea. yiheyakim chilen yeasiyer putr. ei hl prbhur barta: “yirmiy, yao rekhbiy pribarke mndirer passer ghrgulir kean ekti ghre asbar jny amntrn janiye esea. tader draksars paner prstab dao.” sutram ami (yirmiy) yasiniyer kache giyechilam. yasiniy chil yirmiy namk ek byktir putr ebm hbsiniyer petr. ami yasiniy any bhaider ebm tar sb cheleder rekhbiy pribarer skl dsdyder peyechilam. tarpr ami rekhbiy pribarke prbhur mndire niye elam. amra hanner putrer ghre gelam. hann chil isbrer priy manus. tar pitar nam chil yigrlly. passer ghre thakten yihudar yubrajn. nicer ghre thaktea slumer putr masey. masey chil mndirer prhri. tkhn ami (yirmiy) rekhbiy pribarer amntrit dsdyder samne draksars patr rekhe bllam, “samany draksars pan krun.” kintu tara uttr dil, “amra kkho draksars pan kri na, karn amader purbpurus rekhbiy putr yiheanadb amader ei nirdes diyechilen: ‘teamra ebm teamader uttrpurus keu kkhnea draksars pan krbe na. teamra ghrbadi tairi krbe na, phsl bunbe na, draksar cas krbe na. teamra kebl tambute thakbe. teamra ydi eguli mene clea tahle teamra yayabr mtea sthan pribtrn kre dirghdin jibit thakbe.’ tai amra rekhbiy pribarer dsdya amader purbpurus yiheanadber nirdes aksre aksre mene cli. amra keu draksars pan kri na. amader stri, chelemeye keu draksars pan kre na. amra kkho bas krar jny badi tairi kri na. draksar cas kri na, phsl phlanean jny bij buni na. amra amader purbpurus yiheanadber nirdes paln krechi ebm amra tambutei bsbas krechi. kintu ykhn nbukhdrits, babiler raja yihuda akrmn krechil, amra blechilam, ‘babiliy ebm armeniy sainyder hat theke rkxa pabar jny amader jerusalem shre yaoya yak.’ tai amra jerusalemale paliye giyechilam ebm tarpr theke okhanei thekechi.” tkhn prbhur barta elea yirmiy kache. prbhu srbsktiman israyeler isbr bllen: “yirmiy yao. yihuda o jerusalemle leader giye blea: teamader siksa hoya ucit ebm teamra amar barta paln krbe.” “rekhb tar uttrpuruder nirdes diyechil draksars pan na krte. ebm sei nirdes ajo rekhbiy pribarer dsdya paln kre asche. kintu ami prbhu ebm ami yihudar leakra, teamader barbar barta pathanea sttbeo teamra amake agrayh krech ebm amany krech. yihuda o israyeler leader kache barbar amar anuc ebm bhabbadider pathiyechi. tara teamader bleche: ‘ast hoya bndh krea. bhalea kaj kr. any debtader anusrn krea na o tader seba krea na. teamra ydi amake mene clte tahle teamra ei dese bsbas krte parte, ye des teamader purbpuruske ami diyechilam.’ kintu teamra amar bartake pattai dile na. yiheanadber nirdes tar uttrpurusa mene clechil kintu yihudar leakra amake many kreni.” tai prbhu srbsktiman, israyeler isbr bllen: “ami blechilam yihuda o jerusalemle leakeder opr bhu maratmk ghtna ghtbe. sighri ami seguli ghtabea karn ami oi leakeder snge ktha blechilam

kintu tara amar ktha sunte asbikar krechil. ami tader citkar kre dekechilam kintu tara sada deyni.” yirmiy, rekhbiy pribarke blechil, “srbsktiman prbhu israyeler isbr blechen: ‘teamra teamader purbpurus yiheanadber sb nirdes mene clechea. teamra yiheanadber siksa kei anusrn kre giyechea. tai srbsktiman prbhu israyeler isbr blechen sekhane srbdai rekhber putr yiheanadber uttrpurusder kean ek jn amake seba krbar jny amar samne thakbe.”

36

yihudar raja yeasiyer putr yiheyakim ykhn tar rajtbkaler cturth bchre pa diyeche tkhn prbhur ei barta yirmiy kache esechil. ei hl prbhur barta: “yirmiy, ami teamake ye smst bani suniyechi ta sb ekti pakanea pumthite likhe rakhea. yihuda, israyel ebm anyany desguli smdbndhe ya ya blechi tao likhe rakhea. yeasiyer rajtbkal theke aj prynt ye ktha blechi tar sb aksre aksre likhe rakhea teamar khatay. yihudar pribarer jny ami ye smst baje jiniser priklpna krechi ta hytea tara jante parbe ebm hytea tara kharap kaj kra bndh krbe. ydi tara tai kre tahle ami tader kisma krb. kisma kre deb tader smst pap.” tai yirmiy barukke dakt. baruk chil neriyer putr. yirmiy prbhur barta blchil. yirmiy ykhn sei bartaguli blchil tkhn baruk ta khatay likhe nicchil. tkhn yirmiy barukke blechil, “ami prbhur upasna grhe yete parb na. amar sekhane yaoya nisedh. tai ami cai tumi prbhur upasna grhe yao. sekhane ekti upbaser din yao ebm ei pumthi theke prbhur kthaguli leakeder pde seanao. ami ya blechi tumi ta likhechea egulea sbi prbhur barta. yao giye yihudar bibhin shr theke jerusalemale asa smst leakke ei barta khata theke path kre seanao. hytea leakra prbhur kache ese sahayy caibe. hytea tara tader ast kajguli kra bndh krbe. prbhu agei gheasna krechilen ye tini tader opr prcnd ruddh hye achen.” sutram baruk tai krl ya take bhabbadi yirmiy krte blechil. suruk prbhur upasnaghe khatay lipibddh kra prbhur barta uccsbre path krte lagl. yiheyakimer rajtbkaler pncm bchrer nbm mase upbaser ekti din gheasit hyechil. jerusalemle nagrik ebm yihudar smst shr theke jerusalem shre asa prtyek leakke prbhur samne upbas krte hbe. se smy baruk khatay lekha yirmiy mukh theke uccarit prbhur barta pde seanacchil upasna grhe upsthit leakeder. baruk tkhn thaktea gmriyer ghre. ghrti chil upasnagrher ntun phtker kache. gmriyer pita chil saphn. gmriy upasnagrher lipikar chil. baruk ykhn pdchil tkhn gmriyer putr mikhay sunchil. gmriy chil saphner putr. mikhay ykhn pumthir sb barta sunl, tkhn se rajprasader sciber ghre gel. sei ghre tkhn rajpribarer smst sbhasdra upsthit chil. upsthit sbhasdder namguli hl: rajar apt shayk ilisama, smiyer putr dlay, akbearer putr ilnathn, saphner putr gmriy, hnaniyer putr sidikiy ebm anyany rajsbar sbhasdrao sei ghre upsthit chil. pumthi theke baruk ya kichu pde suniyechil ta sb mikhay giye sbhapparidder blechil. tkhn sei sbhasdra baruker kache yihudike path. yihudi chil nthniyer putr ebm selimiyer petr. selimiyer pitar nam chil kusi. yihudi barukke blechil: “tumi ye khatati path krechile sei khatati niye amar snge clea.” baruk sei khata snge niye

yihudir sngē sbhaprisdder kache gel. rajar sei sbhasdra barukke bllen, “ekthane bseā ebm pumthite lekha baniguli pde seāno.” sutram baruk khatay lekha baniguli path krte suru krl. rajar sbhasura smst baniguli sunlen ebm tarpr tara bhye eke anyer dike takalen. tamra barukke bllen, “raja yiheayakimke amader ei khatar smbndhe jananea ucit.” tkhn tamra barukke ekti prsn krlen, “accha baruk blea tea ei khatay ye bani tumi likhechea ta tumi keattheke pele? yirmiy teamake ye sb jiniser ktha blechil se sb ki tumi likhechile?” baruk uttr dil, “hyam! yirmiy amake ble giyeche ar kali diye sei bani khatay ami likhe niyechi.” tkhn rajar parisdra barukke bllen, “tumi ar yirmiy giye atmgēapn kre thakea kintu keathay atmgēapn krbe ta kauke janio na.” tkhn parisdra ilisamar ghre sei khatati tule rekhe raja yiheayakimer kache giye sb khule bllen. sb sune raja yiheayakim khatati niye asar jny yihudike pathalen. yihudi ilisamar ghr theke pumthiti niye elea. tarpr se rajake ebm tar car paser damdiye thaka krmcarider pumthite lekha baniguli pde seānate lagl. eta ghtechil nbm mase, sutram raja yiheayakim tamr sitkalin abase bsechilen. ghreke usurakhar jny tar samne tkhn agun jblche. yihudi aste aste khata theke lipibddh kra bani pde yete thakl. kintu se dui ba tin anucchē pdar pri raja tar kach theke khata chiniye niye churi diye khata theke pataguli kete kete agune chumde phele dite laglen. ei bhabe purea khatatai pude chai hye gel. ebm raja yiheayakim o tamr anucrra ei bani suneo bhit hl na. seaker cihn hisebe tara tader kapd-ceapd chimde phell na. ilnathn, dlay ebm gmriy cesta krechil rajar sngē ktha blar yate tini khatati na peadan. kintu raja tader ktha seānenni. brm ulet raja yirhmel, sray ebm selimiyke ades dilen bhabbadi yirmiy ebm lipikar (lekhk) barukke greptar krte. yirhmel hl yubraj o sray hl asriyeler putr ebm selimiy hl abdiyeler putr. kintu tara keui baruk ebm yirmiyke khumje bar krte parl na. karn prbhu tader lukiye rekhechilen. yiheayakim khatati pudiyē phelar pr prbhur barta elea yirmiy kache. ai khatatei lipibddh chil prbhur smst barta ya yirmiy ble giyechil ar baruk lipibddh krechil. ai khatar priti patay ei chil sei barta ya punray prbhu yirmiyke bllen: “yirmiy arekti khata nao ebm smst bartaguli punray lipibddh krea. yirmiy, abar yihudar raja yiheayakimke ekthaguli blea. prbhu ya bllen: ‘yiheayakim tumi khatati pudiyē phele blechile, ‘yirmiy ken ektha likhlea ye babiler raja niscitbhabei ese ei des dhbm kre debe? ken se likhl ye babiler raja ei deser manus ebm psu prani sbaike htya krbe?’” tai prbhu yihudar raja yiheayakim smbndhe bllen: yiheayakimer uttrpurusra keu dayuder simhasne bste parbe na. emnki yiheayakim tar mrtyr pre stkarer smy rajkiy mryadao pabe na. tar mrtdeh chumde phele deoya hbe mather mdhye. diner prkhr tap o rater prbl thandar mdhye kheala mathe tar mrtdeh pde thakbe. ami prbhu, yiheayakimke tar sntander ebm tar parisddero sasti deb. ami tader prtyekke sasti deb karn tara ast ebm mnd. ami prtisrutiki kachi tader sasti deb. ami prtisrutibddh jerusalem ebm yihudar leakder jibne bhyenkr prly ghtaneā jny. smst amngl bye anb tader jibne. tara amar ktha seāneni.” tkhn yirmiy any ekti pumthi nil ebm seti neriyar putr, lekhk barukke dil lipibddh krar jny. yirmiy ya ya ble yete

thakl baruk ta lipibddh krte thakl. raja yiheayakim ye bartaguli pudiyē diyechil seguli abar ntun khatay lipibddh krte thakl baruk. eri sngē yeag hl area ntun ntun barta.

37

nbukhdritsr chil babiler raja. yiheayakimer putr yikniyer pribte sidikiyke yihudar raja hisebe niyukt krechil nbukhdritsr. sidikiy chil raja yeasiyer putr. kintu sidikiy bhabbadi yirmiy marphr prcarit prbhur bartake guruth deyni. ebm sidikiyer bhrtygn o yihudar leakrao prbhur bartake guruth deyni. sidikiy yihukhl ebm yajk sphniyke yirmiy kache pathiyechil ekti barta diye. yihukhl chil selimiyer putr ebm sphniy chil maseyer putr. bartati chil: “yirmiy, amader jny prbhu, amader isbrer kache prarthna krea.” sei smy yirmiyke tkhno karagare bndi kra hyni, tai leakder mdhye ye kean jaygay yete tar badha chil na. eki smy phrener sainyara misr chede yihudar dike rona diyechil. ebm babiler sainydl jerusalemke adhikar krbar jny take ghire phelechil. kintu ykhn tara sunl phrener sainyara misr chede tader dike egie asche tkhn tara jerusalem tyag kre misrer sainydr sngē yuddh krar jny aguyan hyechil. bhabbadi yirmiy kache prbhur barta elea: “prbhu israyeler leakder isbr ya blechen ta hl: ‘yihukhl o sphniy, teamader ye raja sidikiy amar kache pathiyechi ta ami jani. yao sidikiy kache phire giye blea: phrener sainyara misr chede babiler sainydr hat theke teamader bamcate leo tara kintu abar misrei phire yabe. tarpr babiler sainy abar ekhane ese jerusalem akrmn krbe. tkhn babiler sainy jerusalem dkhl kre nebe ebm tate agun lagiye debe.’ prbhu erpr ya bllen: ‘jerusalem leakra, teamra nijerai nijeder beaka banio na. nijeder ektha blea na, ‘babiler sainyara niscit bhabe amader ekla chede cle yabe.’ tara ta krbe na. ohe jerusalem basi, teamra ydi babiler sainydr yuddhe prajito krte parte talhao tader tambute kichu aht sainik pde thaktea. emnki sei aht sainikrai uthe ese ei jerusalem shr pudiyē dite skms htea.” babiler sainyara ykhn jerusalem tyag kre misrer phrener sainydr sngē yuddh krte giyechil tkhn binyamin deseyabar jny yirmiy jerusalem tyag krl. se ei shre bhrmn krar iccha prkas krechil. se sekthane yete ceyechil paribarik smptti bhag bateayarar jny. kintu yirmiy ykhn jerusalem binyamin phike pemchechil tkhni take ai phktar dayitbe thaka prdhan rkisi greptar krechil. sei prdhan rkisir nam chil yiriy. yiriy chil selimiyer putr ebm hnaniyer petr. yiriy yirmiyke greptar krar pr blechil, “yirmiy tumi amader tyag kre babiler pkse yeag dite yachhile.” yirmiy yiriyke blechil, “teamar abhiyeag styi ny, ami babiler pkse yeag dite yachilam na.” kintu yiriy yirmiy sei aptti sunte asbikar krechil ebm se yirmiyke greptar kre rajar sbhaprisdder samne ene hajir krechil. 5ai sbhaprisdra yirmiy prti prcnd ruddh hyechilen. sbhasdra yirmiyke prhar kre karagare bndi krar nirdes diyechilen. yeānathn namk ek byktir baditikei karagar hisebe bybhar kra hyechil. yeānathn chil yihudar rajar ajnabahi lekhk yirmiyke tara sei badir bhugrbhst ekti andhkar kra kkse bndi kre rekhechil. kksti chil matir nice. yirmiyke sekthane dirghdin rakha hyechil. dirghdin pr

raja sidikiy yirmiyke tamr prasade niye ese ekante tar sngre ktha blechilen. raja tamke jijnse krechilen, "prbhur ar kean barta ache?" yirmiy uttr diye blechil, "hyam, prbhur barta hl, sidikiy teamake babiler rajar hate tule deoya hbe." yirmiy erpr raja sidikiyke blechil, "amar anyayta ki? amake karagare niksep kr-bar mt ki emn bhul kaj krechi apnar biruddhe, apnar krmcarider biruddhe athba jerusalem leakter biruddhe? raja sidikiy keathay ekhn apnar bhab-badira? ei bhabbadira apnar kache bhul barta prcar krechil. tara blechil, 'babiler raja apnake ebm ai des yihudake akrmn krbe na.' kintu amar prbhu, yihudar raja ekhn anugrh kre amar ktha sunun. amake anugrh kre anureadh krte din. ei hl amar anureadh: amake ar ei lekhh yeannathner badite karabndi kre rakhbena na. ydi apni abar amake sekthane pathan, ami sekthane mara yab." sutram raja sidikiy ades diyechilen ye, ebar theke yirmiyke prhsur paharay mndir ctbre bndi hye thakte hbe ebm rajar ades chil yirmiyke ruti deoya hbe rastar hkarder kach theke. shre ytdin prynt ruti paoya yabe ttdin prynt yirmiyke ruti deoya hbe. tai yirmiyke utheane rksir adhine rakha hyechil.

38

yirmiy ye bartaguli prcar krechil seguli rajar kyekjn sbhaprisdra sunte peyechilen. tamra hlen: mtnner putr sphtiy, pshurer putr gdliy, selimiyer putr yihukhl ebm mlkiyer putr pshur. yirmiy smst leakter ei bani blechil: "prbhu ya blechen ta hl ei: 'jerusaleme sbaskari prtyeke hy trbarir aghate ny anahare ba bhylnr mhamarite mara yabe. kintu ye bykti ni-jeke babiler sainyabhinir kache atmshrpn krbe se be-mce thakbe.' ebm prbhu ya blechen ta hl: 'jerusalem shr babiler rajar sainyabhinir diye deoya hbe ebm babiler rajai dkh krbe ei shr.'" rajar ai smst sbha-parisdra yirmiyer prcarit ai bani sune raja sidikiyer kache giye bll, "yirmiyke abilmb mrtiyudnd deoya ucit. se amader sainyeder nirutsahit krche. tar ktha diye se smst nagrikke nirutsahit kreche. yirmiy cay na amader bhal kichu heak. se sudhu jerusalem leakter ksti kamna kre." ei sb ktha sune raja sidikiy ai sbhaprisdder bll, "yirmiy pureapuri teamader niyn-trnadhin. sutram teamra kichu krte caile ami tea-mader thamate pari na." sutram sbhasdra yirmiyke niye gel mlkiyer cebaccay phele desuar jny (mlkiy chil rajputr). cebaccati chil upasnaly ctbre, sekthane thakteja rajar prhrira. sbhasdra yirmiyke ddi diye bamdhl ebm jldhare phele dhl. jldhartite jl chil na, chil sudhu kada. ebm yirmiy sei kadar bhetre dube gel. kintu ebd-melk namk ek bykti sunte peyechil ye sbhasdra yirmiyke jldhare phele diyechil. ebd-melk chil ekjn kus desiy (ithiopyar) bykti ebm se chil rajar prasader sebk, ekjn npusmk. raja sidikiy tkhn bsechil binyamin phtke. tai ebd-melk rajar sngre dekha krar uddeyse rajprasad chede rona dil. rajake se blechil, "amar mnib ebm mharaj, ai sbhasdra ast upay ablmbn kreche bhabbadi yirmiyer biruddhe. tara yirmiyke jldhare chumde phele diyechil. tara take sekthane mrbar jny chede rekheche." tkhn raja sidikiy ebd-melkke ades diyechil, "ebd-melk rajprasad theke tin jnke sngre kre niye yao ebm jldhar theke yirmiyke se mre yabar age tule nao." ebd-melk tinjn leak sngre nil

kintu tar age se rajprasader nice bhamdar ghre giye kichu purane bstr o kichu jirn bstrkhdn jeadg kril. tarpr jldharer kache giye se ai jirn bstrkhdnguli ddir sngre nice namiye diye yirmiyer uddeyse bll, "yirmiy ei jirn bstrkhdnguli tumi teamar kamdher nice bhal kre jdiye nao. amra ykhn ddir sahaye teamay tene tulb tkhn ai bstrkhdnguli ddir aghat theke teamay rkasa krbe." ebd-melker ktha mteai yirmiy bstrkhdnguli bahute jdiye nil. tarpr tara take ddigulea diye tene tull ebm jldharer theke baire anl. yirmiyke amare rk-sider adhine utheane rekhe deoya hyechil. raja sidikiy bhabbadi yirmiyke tar kache niye asar jny ek jnke pathal. yirmiyke prbhur mndirer trtiy prbes pthe ana hyechil. raja bllen, "yirmiy ami teamake kyekti ktha jijnse krb. tumi kintu amar kache kean kichu lukeabe na, sb ktha amake khealakhuli blbe." yirmiy sidikiyke bll: "ami ydi apnar kthar uttr dii, apni hyt amay mere phelben. ami ydi apnake updeso dii, apni amar ktha sunben na." kintu raja sidikiy geapne ei ble yirmiyer kache ekti prtisruti krlen, "yirmiy, prbhu hcchen sei jn yini amader jibner ruti den. ami prbhur name spth krchi, ami teamay mere phelb na ebm yara teamay marte cay sei krmcarider hateo tule deb na." tkhn yirmiy raja sidikiyke bll, "prbhu srbsktiman, israyeler isbr blechen, 'ydi apni babiler rajar sbhas-dder hate atmshrpn kren tahle jibn rkasa pabe ebm jerusalemkeo agune peadanea hbe na. apnar pribaro jibit thakbe. kintu ydi apni atmshrpn na kren, babiliy sainydl jerusalemke puidiye chai kre debe ebm apni tader dbara bndi hben.'" kintu raja sidikiy yirmiyke bllen, "kintu ami bhy pacchi yihudar sei smst leakter yara itimdhaye babiler pks niyeche. ami bhit karn ba-biler sainyara amake dhre niye giye yihudar ai manus-gulear hate tule debe. tara amar opr nidarun atyacar calabe." kintu uttre yirmiy bll, "babiler sainyara apnake yihudar leakter hate tule debe na. raja sidikiy, ami ya blchi ta kre prbhuke many krn. tahle apnar bhal hbe. apni rkasa paben. kintu apni ydi babiler sainy-der kache atmshrpn krte asbikar kren tahle ki hbe ta prbhu amake agei dekhiyechen. prbhu blechen: rajbadir smst mhalake babiler gurutbpurn sbhasdder kache niye yaoya hbe. rajmhalagn apnake niye mja kre gan gaibe. ora gaibe: 'teamar bndhura yader tumi bis-bas krte, teamake bhul pthe calit kreche. teamar pa kaday atke giyechil ar tara teamay eka phele paliye giyeche.'" teamar strider o ntander babiler sainyara dhre niye asbe. tumio palate parbe na. tumi bndi hbe ar jerusalemke puidiye chai kre deoya hbe." tkhn sidikiy yirmiyke ble uthl, "kauke blea na ye ami tea-mar sngre ktha blechi. ydi tumi ble dao tahle hytea teamake hyta kra hbe. ai sbhasdra hytea jante parbe ye ami teamar sngre ktha blechi. tara teamar kache ese blbe, 'yirmiy rajake ki blechea ta amader blea ebm raja teamake ki bleche tao amader blea. sthabe amader sb kichu janao na hle teamake hyta krb.' ydi sbhasdra erkm ble, tahle teamar tader bla ucit: 'ami rajar kache bhiksa krechilam amake abar yeannathner badir nice andhkar karagare niksep na krte, nahle ami sekthane mara yab.'" tai ghtl. ai sbhasdra jijnasabad krar jny yirmiyer kache elea. sutram yirmiy tader tai bl ya raja take blar jny ades diye chilen ykhn ai sbhasdra yirmiyke eka chede dil. keu jante parl na raja ebm yirmiyer mdhye ki ktha hyechil. absese yirmiy mndir

ctbre prhrider njrbndi hye rye gel ytdin prynt na jerusalem dkhl hy ttdin prynt.

39

ei bhabé jerusalem dkhl hl: yihudar opr raja sidikiyr nbm bchrer rajtber dsm mase babiler raja nbukhdritsr tamr sainybahinish jerusalem shr ad-highrner jny beriyechilen. tara shrtike adhiakar kbar jny take ghire phelechil. ebm sidikiyr rajtb kaler ekadstm bchrer cturth maser nbm dine babiler sainyra jerusalemer pracir bhene phelechil. tkhn babiler rajar sbhasdra jerusalem shre prbes krechil. tara ese bsechil shrer majhkaner phtke. sei sbhasdder nam chil: smgr jelar rajypal nergl-sretrs, smgrnbea namer ek uccpdsth rajrkmari ebm aro anyany anak gurutbpurn parisdrndo sekhane upsthit chil. babil theke asa ai sbhasdder sidikiy dekhechilen. ateb, sei ratrei tini ebm tamr bisbst sainyra rajar baganer mdhye diye ekti geapn phtk periye, duti pracirer mdhye diye jerusalem theke paliye giyechilen. tamra yrdn uptykar dike paliyechilen. babiler sainydl sidikiy o tamr sainyder tada krechil ebm tader yirihaer smtlbhumite geprar krechil. greptarer pr tader niye asa hy babiler raja nbukhdritsrer kache. nbukhdritsr tkhn chilén hmat prdeser ribla shre. sekhane tini thik krechilen sidikiyr prti ki kra hbe. ei ribla shrei sidikiyr ceakher samnei sidikiyr putdrer nbukhdritsr htya krechilen. ebm yihudar rajsbhar smst sbhapisdrndkeo htya kra hyechil. nbukhdritsr sidikiyr ceakh dutea upde phelechilen, take pitler sekl diye srnkhlit krechilen ebm take babile niye giyechilen. babiler sainyra rajprasad ebm sadharn manuser ghrbadi baliye diyechil ebm tara jerusalemer pamcil bhene gumdiye diyechil. babiler rajar bises rksider prdhan nbusrdn yara tkhno bemce chil tader sbaike bndi krechil ebm babile niye giyechil. yara agei atmsmrpn krechil tadero nbusrdn bndi kre babile niye giyechil. kintu yihudar kichu grib leakke nbusrdn bndi kre niye na giye brm tader se jmi o draksakset dan kre diyechil. kintu nbukhdritsr yirmiyr byapare nbusrdnke kichu ades diyechilen. nbusrdn chil nbukhdritsrer bises dehrksider prdhan. ades chil: “yirmiyke khumje ber krea ebm bhalea kre tar dekhaseana kr. take aghat krea na. se ya cay tai take dao.” sutram nbusrdn, nbukhdritsrer bises rksider prdhan, babiler bises rkssud mukhy adhiakar nbussbn, uccpdsth rajrkmari nergl-sretrs ebm anyany uccpryayer adhiakarider yirmiyr sdhane pathane hyechil. tara yirmiyke upasnal cybre khumje peyechil. sekhane take njrbndi kre rekhechil yihudar rajar rkisra. ai adhiakarika yirmiyke gdliyer hate tule diyechil. gdliy chil ahikamer putr ebm saphner petr. gdliye nirdes deoya chil yirmiyke tar ni-jer badite pemche deoyar jny. sutram yirmiy tar ni-jer badite pribarar kache phire esechil. mndir ctbre prhrider paharay yirmiy ykhn bndi chil tkhn tar kache prbhur barta esechil. ei chil sei barta: “yao ebm kusiy ebd-melke bl: ‘prbhu srbsktiman israyeler isbr blen: jerusalem smbndhe amar bani khub sighri ami styé print krb. amar barta sty hbe bipryyer mdhye diye, bhalea jinis diye ny. teamra ta teamader nijeder ceakhei dekhte pabe. kintu ebd-melk, ami teamake

sedin rkasa krb.’ yader tumi bhy pao teamake tader hate tule deoya hbe na. ami teamake rkasa krb. tr-barir aghate teamar mrtuy hbe na. kintu tumi paliye yabe ebm bamcbe. tumi amar opr teamar bisbas rekhechile blei tumi bemce yabe.” ei hl prbhur barta.

40

eti hl prbhur ekti barta yeti yirmiyr kache esechil ykhn prdhan dehrksi nbusrdn take rama shr theke bitadit krechil. eta ghtechil ykhn nbusrdn yirmiyke sekse bamdha absthay jerusalem ebm yihuda theke asa anyany bndider sngé peyechil yader pre babile niye yaoya hyechil. nbusrdn yirmiyke khumje pao-yar pr blechil, “yirmiy, prbhu, teamar isbr gheasna krechilen ye ei bipryy ei sthaner opr asbe. ebm ekhn tini ye bhabé yeti hbe blechilen sei bhabé prtiti jinis krlen. yihudar leakra isbrer icchar biruddhe bhu pap kaj smgthit krechil blei ei bipryy ghtechil. tara prbhuke amany krechil. yirmiy ekhn teamake ami mukt kre dicchi. ami teamar hatkda kumle dicchi. tumi ydi amar sngé babile aste cao aste para. ami teamar sb rkm kheyal rakhb. ar ydi na yete cao esea na. eta kean byapar ny. teamar jny sb rasta kheala. yekthane khusi tumi yete para. athba tumi giye saphner petr ahikamer putr gdliyr sngé thakte para. babiler raja gdliye yihudar rajypal hisebe niyukt krechen. sutram yihudar leakder kacheo phire yete par, gdliyr sngé thakte para athba yekthane khusi tumi yao.” erpr nbusrdn yirmiyke kichu khabar ebm ekti uphar diye mukt kre diyechil. sutram yirmiy mispate giyechil ahikamer putr gdliyr kache. yihuday pde thaka leakgulea sh yirmiy gdliyr sngé bas krechil. jerusalem ykhn ddbms hyechil tkhn yihudar kichu sena adhiakarik ebm tader sainyra kheala destite rye giyechil. tara sunlea ye babiler raja ahikamer putr gdliye, yara khub grib chil ebm yader bndi hisebe babile niye yaoya hyni sei sb purus, strileak ebm sisuder rajypal hisebe niyukt krechen. yihudar grib leakder babiler sainyra bndi kre niye na giye nbusrdner nirdese sekhane jmi-jma diye tader prtisthit hbar suyeg diyechil. sutram yihudar sainyra mispate ese gdliyr sngé dekhda krte suyeg diyechil. sainyder mdhye chil: ntthiyar putr ismayel, kareher dui putr yeahann o yeannathn, tnthumer putr sray nteapha theke eph-er putrra ebm makhathiyer putr yasniy ebm tader leakra. gdliy ai sainyder nirappta debar jny ekti spth niye blechil: “sainygn teamader kean bhy nei. teamra ekhane theke yao, bsti sthaphn krea ebm babiler rajar seba kr. babilei teamra giye sthayibhabe bsbas suru krea. teamader tate mngl hbe. ami bym mispate thakb. ami teamader hye kldiy adhibasinder kache blb. ota teamra amar opr chede dao. kintu teamader draksa theke draksars tairi krte hbe. grismkalin phler ebm tailbijer cas krbe. caser phsl mjut kre rakhb. teamra ye smst shrer dayitb niyech sekhane theka.” yihudar ye sb manus meayab, ammean, ideam ebm anyany dese cle giyechil tara sunte pelea ye babiler raja yihudar kichu grib leakke bndi kre na niye giye yihudatei bas krte diyeche ebm tara jante parl ye se gdliye sei leakder rajypal nirbacit kreche. yihudar leakra ykhn ei khbr pelea tkhn tara ei smst des-guli theke yihuday phire esechil. tara phire esechil

gdliyr kache mispate, bsti sthapn krechil, prcur primane draksars tairi krechil ebm grismkalin phler phsl smgrh krechil. kareher putr yeahann ebm yihudar sainyder adhikarikra mispate gdliyr kache abar esechil. tara gdliyrke blechil, “apni ki janen ye, ammeaner leakder raja balis nthniyer putr ismayelke pathiyeche apnake htaya krar jny?” kintu ahikamer putr gdliyr tader ktha bisbas kreni. tkhn yeahann byktigt bhabe ktha blechil gdliyr snge mispate. yeahann blechil, amra apnake htaya krte deb na. “apni ydi amay anumiti den, ami ismayelke putr yaha krb ebm phire asb. keu e smbdndhe jante parbe na. ismayel er hate apnake htaya hte deoya amader ucit ny. amra apnake harate cai na karn apni ydi niht hn tahle yihudar leak abar bibhinn desgulite chdiye pdbe. ebm phlsbrup, yihudar pde thaka leakgulea pran harabe.” kintu gdliyr yeahannke blechil, “na ismayelke htaya krea na. teamra ismayel smbdndhe ya blchea ta styi ny.”

41

sat maser mathay nthniyer putr, ilisamar petr ismayel esechil gdliyr kache. ismayel snge niye esechil area ds jnke. ai ds jn leak, ismayeler sngrira ese chil mispa shre. ismayel chil rajprabar ek jn dsdy. se chil yihudar rajar rajsbhar ek jn sbhasd. ismayel o tar sngrira gdliyr snge ek snge khaoya-daoya krechil. ykhn tara ek snge khaoya-daoya krchil, tkhn ismayel o tar ds jn sngrira tader trbari ber krechil ebm gdliyr opr akrmn kre take htaya krechil. gdliyr chil sei jn ye babiler rajar dbara yihudar rajypal niyukt hyechil. ismayel htaya krechil gdliyr snge mispay bas kra yihudar leakder ebm babiler sainyero. gdliyr niht hbar prer din 80 jn manus mispa shre esechil. tara prbhur upasnalye esechil ssy naibedy o heambli niye. ai 80 jn manus tader dadi kamiye phelechil, tader jamakapd chimde chil ebm tader nijeder kbstikre krechil. ai leakra esechil sikhim, silea ebm smriya theke. tader mdhye keui jantea na ye gdliyr niht hyeche. ismayel mispa chedechil ebm ai leakder snge dekha krte beriyecheil. hamtbay smy se kamdchil.ai leakder snge dekha hoyar pr se citkar kre blechil, “amar snge clea teamra gdliyr snge dekha krte.” tara ykhn gdliyr snge sak-sater uddeyye shre esechil, ismayel o tar sngrira ai 80 jnke htaya kre ekti gbhir jladhare phele diyechil. kintu htyar age ismayelke ai 80 jner 10 jn blechil, “amader antt tumi htaya kearee na. amra mather mdhye kichu jinis lukiye rekhechi. amader gm ache, yb ache, tel o mdhu ache. ei sb teamake amra deb.” tai ismayel anyder htaya krar smy ai 10 jnke htaya kreni. ismayel gbhir jladharti mrtdehe bhriye phelechi. jladharti chil bisal. jladharti nirmit hyechil yihudar raja asar dbara. asa jladharti tairi krechil yate yuddher smy jler abhab na hy. israyeler raja basar hat theke rkasa paoyar jny asa ai jladharti tairi krechil. ismayel mispa shrer leakder jear kre tar snge niye giyechil ndi par kre ammean smprdayer leakder dese pemchbar jny. (ai leakder mdhye chil rajknyagn, ebm sadharn manus yader nbukhdrits bndi kre ni. nbusrnd, rajar bises rkisder adhikarik, gdliyrke ei leakder rajypal krechil.) kareher putr yeahann ebm tar sngrer sena adhikarikra ismayeler dust krmsmuher ktha sunechil. tara yuddher jny sainy-

bahini niye rona diyechil. tara ismayelke dhrechil gibliyeane ekti bisal jlasyer kache. ismayeler bndira yeahann ebm tar snge sena adhikarikder dekhe khub khushi hyechil. tarpr mispate ismayel krtrkr yader bndi kre neoya hyechil sei smst leakra kareher putr yeahanner kache chute elea. kintu ismayel kean mte tar 8 jn sngrira dede lukiye pdechil ammean deser manusder mdhye. ateb gdliyrke htaya krbar pr ismayel yader mispa theke bndi krechil tader sbaike yeahann o tar sena adhikarikra uddhar krechil. yara pde chil tara hl sainygn, mhillagn, cheat cheat baccara ebm raj sbhar uccpdsth krmcarign. gibliyeane shr theke ei sb leakder yeahann phert enechil. yeahann ebm tar sena prdhanra kldiyyer bhye bhit hye pdechil. gdliyr yihudar rajypal hisebe babiler raja nbukhdrits dbara niyukt hyechil, kintu pre ismayel take htaya kre. tai yeahann bhebechil ye ei khbr peye kldiyr rege yabe. karn ismayel tader pricit. tai tara drut misr tyag krar siddhant niyechil. misr yaoyar pthe baitleham shrer kache geruth kimhmer ye sraikhana ache sekhane tara theke giyechil.

42

tara ykhn geruth kimhmer bas krchil, tkhn yeahann ebm heasyiyer putr yasniy smst sena adhikarik ebm ksudrtm theke sb ceye gurutbpurn sb leakder niye bhabbadi yirmiyar kache giyechil. tader snge chil smst sena adhikarik, gurutbpurn o sadharn leakrao. tara prtyeke giye yirmiyke blechil, “yirmiy, anugrh kre amader ktha sean. prbhu, teamar isbrer kache ddbms hye yaoya yihudar kean mte jibit ei samany kyek jn leakder jny prarthna krea. yirmiy tumi dekhte pacchea ye ekta smy amra smkhyay anek thakleo ekhn amra samany kyek jne ese thekechi. yirmiy prbhu teamar isbrke prarthna kre ble dite blea amra ekhn ki krb, keathay yab?” tkhn bhabbadi yirmiy uttr diyechil, “ami bujhte parchi teamra amake ki krte blchea. ami teamader icchamtea teamader prbhu isbrke prarthna kre sb blb. ebm prbhur uttro geapn na kre teamader janab.” tkhn tara yirmiyke blechil, “prbhu teamar isbr amader ya krte blben ta ydi amra na kri tahle amra asa kri prbhu hben amader birud-dhe ek jn styabdi bisbst saks. amra jani prbhu, teamar isbr teamake pathiye amader ki ki krte blben. amra bani pchnd kri ki na kri seta kean byapari ny. amra amader prbhu isbrke many krb. amra teamake prbhur kache pathacchi tamr ekti banir jny. tini ya blben ta amra mene clb tkhn amader mngl hbe. hyam, amra amader prbhu isbrke many krb.” ds din pr prbhur barta esechil yirmiyar kache. tkhn yeahann o tar sena adhikarikder ebm anyany smst leakke deke yirmiy blechil, teamra amake prbhuke jijnasa krte pathiyechele, “prbhu, israyeler isbr ya blechen ta hl ei: teamra ydi yihuda dese bas krea, ami teamader sktisali kre tulb- ami teamader ddbms krb na. ami teamader caragacher mtea bpn krb ebm teamader agachar mtea upde phelb na. ami eta krb karn ami dukkhit ye ami teamader jibne maratnki bipryaguli enechilam. babiler rajake ekhn ar teamra bhy peo na. karn ami teamader snge achi. ami teamader rkasa krb. tar hat theke ami teamader uddhar krb. ami teamader prt krna krb ebm babiler rajao teamader prt krpa

prdrsn krbe. ebm se teamader sbdese phiriye anbe.' kintu teamra hytea blbe, 'amra yihuday thakb na.' ydi teamra ektha blea tahle teamra teamader prbhu isbrke amany krbe. teamra hytea blbe, 'na, amra misre giye bsbas krb. sekhane yuddher sina beje uthbe na. yuddher prkeape amader sekhane anahare yntna bheag krte hbe na.' ydi teamra ei ktha blea tahle prlyer rkxa paoya yihudar leakra, sean, prbhur barta sean. prbhu srbsktiman israyeler isbr blechen: 'teamra ydi misre giye thakar siddhant niye thakea tahle ei ght-naguli ghtbe: teamra trbarike bhy pao. kintu misre teamra trbari dbara prajit hbe. teamra ksudhar cinta kr, kintu misreo teamra anahare thakbe. teamra sekhane mana yabe. ye smst leak misre yete ebm sekhane bas krte sthir krechil tader mdhye ek jno beme thakbe na. trbarir aghat, anahar ebm mhamarir prkeape prtyeke mana yabe. amar tandb theke keu paliye bamcte parbe na.' 'prbhu srbsktiman, israyeler isbr blechen: 'ami jerusalem biruddhe amar readh dekhiechilam. jerusalem basider ami sastio diyechi. eki bhabe misre yete icchuk prtyek byktir biruddheo ami amar readh drsn krabea. leak kharap ghtnar udahrn hisebe teamader ktha ullekh krbe. teamra hbe abhispt. leakra teamader jny ljit hbe. teamader apman krbe. ebm teamra ar kean din yihudake sbkse dekhte pabe na.' yihudar bemce yaoya leakra, prbhu teamader blechilen: 'misre yeo na.' ekhn ami teamader strk kre dicchi, teamra ekta bhul krchea yeta teamader mrtyu anbe. teamra amake pathiyechile prbhu teamader isbrer kache. teamra amake blechile, 'prbhu, amader isbrer kache amader jny prarthna krea. prbhu amader ki krte blechen ta sb amader janao. amra prbhuke many krb.' tai aj ami teamader prbhur bartaguli blechi. kintu teamra prbhu teamader isbrke amany krechea. ami tamr kach theke ye baniguli niye esechi ta teamra sune clchea na. sutram ekhn niscitbhabe teamra ektha bujhe nao: teamra yara misre yete cao tader jibne duryeag asbei. teamader mrtyu hbe trbarir aghate, anahare atbha bhyntkr mhamarir prkeape."

43

sutram yirmiy, prbhu tader isbrer sb barta tader ble ses krechil. yirmiy sbuchu tader blechil ya ya prbhu take ai leakder blte pathiyechilen. heasyier putr asriy o kareher putr yeahann ebm aro kichu manus bhisan ahnkari ebm ekgumye o jedi. tara yirmiy prtj ruddh hye uthechil. ruddh jnta yirmiyke blechil, "tumi mithye blchea yirmiy. prbhu, amader isbr teamake amader kache ektha blte pathanni ye, amra yen misre na yai. yirmiy, amader mne hcche neriyer putr baruk teamake utsah yeagacche amader biruddhacrn krar jny. baruk cay amader babiler leakder hate tule dite. se cay amader ora htya kruk. kimba amader bndi kre babile niye yak." tarpr yeahann, sena prdhanra ebm smst leak prbhur ades many krl na ebm yihudar leakder niye misre cle giyechil. atiteo seubahini ai leakder yihuda theke anyany dese niye cle geleo tara abar yihudatei phire esechil. ebar yeahann o tar sena prdhan smst purus, mhila, sisu ebm rajknyader misre niye gel. (babiler rajar bisas rksider prdhan, nbusrdn, gdliye ai leakder ttbbabdhan rekhechilen.)

se bhabbadi yirmiy ebm neriyer putr barukkeo misre niye giyechil. prbhur barn na sune tara giye uthl misrer uttr purbancaler tphnhes shre. tphnhes shre yirmiy prbhur barta peyechil. ei hl prbhur barta: "yirmiy, yao kichu bd akarer pathr jeagad kre anea. tphnhes shre phrener prasader samne mati o imter tairi phutpate ai pathrguli pumte phel. yihudar leakder ceakher samnei tumi ai pathrguli matite pumtbe. sei smy tumi ai leakder uddesye blbe: 'prbhu srbsktiman israyeler isbr blechen: ami amar bhrti babiler raja nbukhdritsrke ekhane anb ebm tar simhasne ye pathrguli ami pumtechi tar opr rakhb. nbukhdritsr ekhane tar mathar opr camdeaya khatiye simhasne bsbe. se asbe ebm misr akrmn krbe. kauke mere phela hbe, kauke bndi kra hbe ebm apr kauke yuddhe niht kra hbe. misrer mulyhin murttigulea se niye cle yabe. tarpr se bhrant debtader smst mndirguleate agun lagiye debe. ek jn mespalk yemn tar peasak theke charpeaka beche tar peasakadi priskar kre temn krei nbukhdritsr misrke priskar krbe. tarpr se nirapde misr tyag krbe. sury debater mndire smst smrnstmbhuguli nbukhdritsr bhene debe. ebm se misrer murtismuher smst mndire agun lagiye debe. tarpr se nirapde misr chede cle yabe."

44

misre bsbakari yihudar leakder jny prbhur barta esechil yirmiy kache. yihudar leakra tkhn misrer migdeale, tphnhese, neaphe ebm dksin misrer shrgulite bsbas krchil. prbhur barta chil: prbhu srbsktiman israyeler isbr blechen, "teamra itimdhye dekhte peyechea jerusalem o yihudar shrgulike ami ki bhabe ddbmsstupe print krechi. ai shrgulir leakra ast karyklapsmuher mdhye lipt chil, sei karnei ami ai shrgulike ddbms kre diyechi. ai shrgulir leakra any debtader naibedy diye amake ruddh kre tulechil. yader tader purbpurusao pujea kreni ebm tatei amar rag hye giyechil. ami tader kache bar bar amar bhabbadider pathiyechilam, bhabbadira amari anucr. ai bhabbadira amar barta ai leakder kache blechil. bhabbadira blechil, 'ei bhyntkr kaj krea na. any murtitider pujake ami ghra kri.' kintu ai leakra bhabbadider ktha mn diye seane ni. tara ast pth theke sre aseni. murtitider naibedy sajije pujea kra bndh kreni. tai ami amar readh dekhiechilam. sasti diyechilam yihudar shrgulike ebm jerusalem rastagulike. amar readh brsner phlei aj yihuda o jerusalem shr ddbmsstupe print hyechi." tai prbhu srbsktiman israyeler isbr blechen, "ken teamra murtitider puja kre nijeder srbnas deke anecha? teamader jny yihudar pribar chinnnml, teamader jny stri, purus ebm sisuder yihuda theke alada kra hyeche. ebm sei jny yihudar pribar theke jibit keu baki thakbe na. ken teamra murtti tairi kre amake ruddh kre teal? ekhn abar teamra misrer murtitike naibedy sajije pujea kre amay ruddh kre tulechea. teamra teamader nijeder deasei ddbms hbe. anyany desgulir leakder kache teamra hbe abhisap ebm uphaser patr. teamra ki teamader purbpurusra ya ast krmguli krechil ta bhule giyechea? bhule giyechea yihudar raja o ranira kt pap kaj krechil? yihuda dese o jerusalem rastaguleay teamader strira o teamra ye pagulea krechile

segulear ktha ki bhule giyechea? emn ki aj prynt yihudar leakra nijeder nmr binit kre tull na. tara amake kean rkm smman janay ni. ebm tara amar siksamalake anusrn kreni. many kreni bidhike ya ami prnyn krechilam tader o tader purbpurusder jny." sutram prbhu srbsktiman israyeler isbr blechen: "ami teamader jibne bhynkr kichu ghtaneer siddhant niyechi. ami smgr yihuda pribarke dhhms kre deb. samany kichu yihudar jibit manus (yihuda dhhmsr pr yara bemce giyechil) rye giyechil tarai misre cle esech. tadero ami dhhms kre deb. tader mrtyu hbe trbarir aghate athba anahare. yihudar absist ei leakder jibne emn duryeag asbe ya dekke any deser leakrao bhye siure uthbe. abhispt hye uthbe misre cle asa yihudar manusgulear jibn. any deser manus tader niye hasahasi krbe, apman krbe. misre yara cle esech tader ami crm sasti deb. tader sasti debar jny ami trbari, anahar ebm maratmk reagsmuher bybhar pryaeag krb, thik yemn ami jerusalemke sasti diyechilam. misre cle asa yihudar jibit manusra keu amar sasti theke paliye bamctre parbe na. yihuday keu bemce phire yete parbe na. yihuday phire yete caileo tara phirte parbe na tbe hytea kyek jn paliye yeteo pare." misre bas kra yihudar adhikams mhila naibedy sajiye murti puja krtea. athba tader sbamirao jantea kintu barn krtea na. yihudar bhu leakage, yara dksin misre bas krt ektrit hyechil. tara tader strider any debtader naibedy sajiye pujea deoyar bisyti niye yirmiyke blechil, "tumi ye prbhur barta amader blechile ta amra sunb na. amra sbrger ranike amader naibedy utsrg krar jny prtisrutibddh. ebm amra amader prtisrutitei kaj krb. amra amader pey naibedy takei utsrg krb upasnar mdhye diye. amra amader purbpurus, amader rajara o tar sbhasdera atite tai kre esech. amra yihudar shrgulite ebm jerusalemre rastagultite eki jinis krechi. amra ykhn sbgrger ranike puja krechi tkhni amra prcur khadye peyechi. amra saphly peyechi. ebm amader jibne kean kharap ghteni. kintu amra ykhn tar puja bndh krechi tkhni amader jibne smsya ghnibhut hye uthche. amader manus mara giyeche trbarir aghate o anahare." ekhn ei sbamider strirao yirmiyke ble uthl. "amader sbamira jantea ye amra ki krchi. tader smmtiemei amra sbrger ranike utsrg o pey naibedy utsrg krechilam. tara eo jantea ye amra tar mukher adle kek banatam." tkhn yirmiy sei purus ebm mhlilader snge ktha blechil. yirmiy tader blechil, "prbhu sb kichu mne rakhen, yihuda o jerusalemre rastay teamra any debtader ud-desye bli diyechile. teamra teamader purbpurus teamader raja o tar sbhasdera ebm ai deser smst manus ki ki krechil sb prbhu mne rekhechilen. teamader pap kajguli prbhu ar shy krte parchilen na. teamader maratmk kajguli jny tini teamader deske akti suny mrubhumite print krechilen. kean bykti ar sekhanne ekhn bas kre na. any deser leakra ai deser ninda kre. teamra any debtader ud-desye utsrg krechile ble, prbhur biruddhe pap krm krechile ble, prbhuke many krni ble, prbhur siksamala anusrn krni ble ebm tamr cuktite teamra teamader prtisrutitei rkasa krni ble teamader jibne ai bipryy ghtechil." tkhn yirmiy ai purus o mhlilader blechil: "yihudar leakra yara aj misre ese thakchea tara mn diye prbhur barta sean: prbhu srbsktiman israyeler isbr blechen: 'he nari

teamra blechile, "amra amader prtisrutitei bhng krb na. amra sbrger ranike pey naibedy utsrg krar byapare prtisrutibddh." sutram yao teamra teamader prtisrutitei mtea kaj krea. misre bas kra yihudar leakra prbhur barta sean: ami amar mhan namer spth nicchi: misre bas kra yihudar kean manus ar kkhnea amar name prtisrutitei krte parbe na. tara ar kkhnea ble uthbe na, "jibnt prbhur diby." "yihudar sei leakgulike ami lkisy krchi. tader bhalea krbar jny ami eta krchi na, krchi tader aghat krbar jny. misre sbas kra yihudar leakder anahare o trbarir aghate mrtyu hbe. kichu leak paliye yabe. trbarir aghate mara yabe na. tara pran niye misr theke yihuday phire asbe. kintu tader smkha khubi samany. tkhn tara bujhte parbe kar ktha styi hl, amar na tader ktha. prbhu blen: 'ami ye teamader ekhane, ei misre, sasti deb tar ekta prman deb. tkhn teamra janbe ye teamader aghat krbar ye spth ami niyechilam ta priprun hyech. etai teamader kache prman krbe ye ami ya kichu bli ta sty hbe. misrer raja phren hphrake tar seura htya krte cay. ami phren hphrake tar seuder hate tule deb. yemn kre ami yihudar raja sidikiyke tar seupks babiler raja nbukhdritsrer hate tule diyechilam, thik eki rkm bhabe phren hphrakeo ami tar seuder hate tule deb."

45

yeasiyer putr yiheayakim tkhn yihudar raja. yiheayakimer rajtbkaler car bchrer mathay bhabbadi yirmiy neriyer putr barukke ei bartaguli blechil. baruk akti khatay seguli likhechil. yirmiy barukke blechil, "ei hl prbhu israyeler isbr, teamader smbndhe blechen. 'baruk tumi blechile: seta amar jny khub kharap. prbhu amar yntnrnay duhhk yeag krchen. ami amar yntnrnar drun klant ebm bisram pacchi na.'" prbhu blechilen, "yirmiy, barukke ektha janiye dao: 'prbhu ya blen ta hl, ami ya bpn krechi ta amii abar upde phelb. ami ya srsti krechi amii abar ta nst kre phelb. yihudar srbrt ei ghtna ghtabea. baruk, tumi teamar nijer jny birat ekta kichur kheamj krch. kintu emn birat jinis khumjea na. karn ami smst leaker opr maratmk ghtna ghtabea.' kintu teamake ami jibit chede deb, tumi yekhane khusi paliye yete paraa.'" prbhu ei kthaguli blechen.

46

anyany jatiguli smbndhe bhabbadi yirmiyer kache ei bartaguli esechil. ei barta hl misr o misrer raja phren-nkhear sainyabahirin jnye. nkhear sainyara phrat ndir tire krkms shire babiler raja nbukhdritsrer kache prajit hyechil. raja yeasiyer putr raja yiheayakim ykhn tar rajtber cturth bchre chil sei smy nbukhdritsrer phren-nkhear sainyader prajit krechil. ei hl misr smprkrit prbhur barta: "teamra cheat ebm bl dhal niye yuddher jny egiye yao. sainyara, teamra teamader asbder prstut krbe ebm tader opr bsbe. yud-dhksetrer bhette durbarbhabe egiye yao. teamader sirstran pre nao; teamader brsakhe ghsa-maja kre nao ebm teamader brm pre nao. ami ki dekhte pacchi? sainyara bhiti sntrst hye chute palacche. tader sahsi

sainyra prajit. tara drut dedcche, pichn phire takache na. sekhane cturdike bipd." prbhu ei kthaguli blen. "drutgami leakra ar dedte parche na. sktisali sainyra palate parche na. tara heamct khey pde yacche. phrat ndir tire, uttrdike ei ghtna ghtbe. nil nder mtea ke egiye asche? ke egiye asche drutgami sktisali ndir mtea? misr nil nder mtea jege othea, ekti begban o sktisali ndir mt. sktisali drutgami ndir mtea ye asche smisr. misr blil, 'ami asb ebm prthibike gras krb. ami dhhms krb shrugulike ebm sei shrer manuske.' asbareahi sainyra yuddhe jhampiye pdea. rthcalkra, drut cheatao rther caka. bir yeaddha egiye clea. kus ebm putiy sainygn, teamader brmguli bhn kr. ludiy sainygn, teamader dhnukgulea bybhar kr. "kintu se smy amader prbhu srbsktiman jyi hben. sei smy tini tader yeagy sasti deben. prbhur trbari ttksn htya kre yabe ytksn na tader rkter jny tamr trsna nibarn hy. eta hbe karn amader malik, prbhu srbsktimaner jny ekti utsg ache. phrat ndir dhare ai deser uttr dike misrer sainydl hl sei utsg. tai eguli ghtbe. "misr tumi teamar ryeajniy osudher jny giliye yabe. tumi prcur osudh pabe kintu tate teamar kaj hbe na. tumi kkhno susth hye uthbe na. teamar kst keandin sarbe na. anyany jagtugli teamar kanna sunte pabe. teamar kanna seana yabe smgr prthibi jude. karn ekjn 'biryeadha' arek jner opr humdi khey pde. kintu tara dujnei ek sng matite achad khabe." nbukhdrits asche misr akrmn krte. ei byapare prbhur barta el bhabbadi yirmiyr kache. "misre, migdeal shre, neaphe ebm tphnhes shreo ei barta gheasna kre dao. 'yuddher jny prstut ho. ken? karn teamader carpaser smst jatismuh trbari dbara niht hcche.' 'misr, teamar sktisali sainyra niht hbe. tara ar uthde damdate parbe na. karn tara uthde damdate gelei prbhu tader dhakka mere phele deben. ai sainyra bar bar heamct khey eke anyer ghader opr pde. tara blbe, 'clea othea amra phire yai nijeder dese, nijeder leaker kache. seura amader prajit kreche sutram amader tea cle yetei hbe.' tader sbdese phire giye sainyra blbe, phren sudhu mukhe bd bd ktha ble. rajar gerber smy phuriye geche." e hl rajar bani. rajai hlen prbhu srbsktiman. "ami achi eta yemn niscit, ami prtsruti dicchi, ek ksm-tasali neta asbe. se hbe smudrer snnikte sthir bhabe damdiye thaka tabear ebm krmil prbter mtea bisal. misrer leakra, jinispr guchiye niye nirbasne yabar jny prstut ho. karn neaphe o anyany shrguli dhhms hye suny mrubhumite print hbe, keu sekhane bas krbe na. "misr hl ekti rupsi gaiyer mtea, kintu take birt krte uttr dik theke gheada dmsk machi asche. misr senabahinir bhadata sainyra hl truni gab-hir mtea. tara kkhnea sktisali akrmnir biruddhe ldte parbe na. tara dede palabe. tadero ses hbar smy gh-niye asche. sighri tara sasti pabe. misr sudhu saper mtea hishis sbd kre phumsbe ar palaneer cesta krbe. seupks emsh tar kache egiye asbe. ebm misrer sainyra sudhu apran cesta kre yabe ki kre paliye yaoya yay. seudl kuthar niye misrke akrmn krbe. tara yen gach kete phelche ebn leakder mt." prbhu ei kthaguli blen, "arnyer gach katar mtea tara misrer sainynder kete phelbe. misrer sainy smkhyia asmkhyi hleo tara keu chada pabe na. seupkser sainyra hl pngpaler mtea agunti. misr ljjit hbe. uttrer seupks take prajit krbe." prbhu srbsktiman, israyeler isbr blen, "khub sighri

ami thibdsder debta, ammeanke sasti deb. ebm ami phrenke, misrke o tar debtadero sasti deb. phrener opr nirbhrlil leakdero ami sasti deb. seupkser kache ami ai leakder prajit krb. seusena tader htya krte cay. ami ai leakder babiler raja nbukhdrits o tar anucrder hate tule deb." "atite misre santi biraj krtea. ebm ei smst smyaguli kete yabar pr misre abar santi phire asbe." prbhu ei ktha blen. "yakeab, amar anucr, amar sebk, bhiti hyea na. bhy peo na israyel. ami teamake ai sb dur deser hat theke rkasa krb. teamar nirba-sit ntander ami rkasa krb. yakeabe abar nirappta o santi phire asbe. keu ar take bhy dekhate parbe na." prbhu ei kthaguli blechlen, "yakeab amar sebk, bhy peo na. ami teamar sng e achi. ami teamake bhinn jay-gay pathiyechi kintu teamake pureapuri dhhms krini. athc ami anyany desguleake dhhms kre deb. kharap kaj krar phlsbrup tumi aj saja prapt. ami teamake sasti na diye chede dite pari na. ami teamake sasti deb, kintu ami seti nyaypraynbhabe krb."

47

plestiyder smbndhe bhabbadi yirmiyr kache prbhur barta esechil. phren ghsha shr akrmnir age ei barta esechil. prbhu blechen: "dekh, seupkser senara ut-tre ektrit hcche. tara egiye asche kulchapanea prbl ndir mtea. ai sainydl smgr destike ebm tar smst shrguleake ek sktisali bnyar mt dheke debe. smst shrer ebm geata deser manus sahayer jny citkar kre uthbe. "tara sunte pabe chutnt gheadar ksurer sbd. sunte pabe tibr gtite chute asa rther cakar sbd. pitara tader ntander rkasa krte parbe na. tara et durbl hye pdbe ye sahayy krar sktio tader mdhye absist thakbe na. "plesty leakder dhhmsrer smy asche. yara sear o sideaner leakder sahayy krechil tader dhhmsrer smy asche. sighri prbhu plesty leakder dhhms krben. tini dhhms krben kptear dbiper jibit absist leakdero. gh-sar leakra tader matha kamabe ebm seak prkas krbe. askileaner leakra cup kre thakbe. uptykay bemce yaoya leakra, teamra ar kt din nijeder aht krbe? "prbhur trbari, tumi ekhnea phire yaoni. ar ktdin ei bhabe yuddh kre yabe? yao ebar teamar khape phire yao ebm sthir ho. he prbhur trbari, ki kre tumi prbhur ades agrahy krte parea ebm teamar khape phire giye bisram niye parea? prbhui tamr trbarike ades diyecheen askilean shr ebm smudr upkulbrti anclke akrmn krar jny."

48

meayab des smbndhe hl ei barta. prbhu srbsktiman, israyeler isbr blen: "nbea prbter jny khub kharap hbe. nbea prbt dhhms hye yabe. kiriyathyimke apdsth kra hbe ebm take dkhl kra hbe. ai sktisali jay-gatik e abdmrit o dhhms kra hbe. meayaber ar kkhnea prmsa kra hbe na. hisbeaner leakra meayaber prajyer priklpna krbe. tara blbe, 'esea, amra ai desti ses kre dii.' mdmena, tumio niscup hye yabe. prbhur trbari teamakeo tada krbe. heareanyim theke kannar real uthche sean. tara bisrnkhl abstha o dhhms dekke kamdche. meayab dhhms hbe. tar sntanra sahayer jny citkar kre kamdhe. meayaber

leakra kamdte kamdte luhiter phutpat diye hamtbe. tader sei bednabidhur kannar aoyaj seana yabe heare-anym shrer rasta theke. bamcar jny palao. dedeao! jheaper cheat cheat sekd yemn mrujhde ude yay sei bhabe paliye yao. "teamra ya tairi krechile tate teamader bisbas ache, bisbas ache teamader smpde. tai teamra bndi hbe. teamader debta kmeaske nirbasne pathanea hbe bndi kre niye giye. tar yajk ebm ad-hikarikdero bndi kre niye yaoya hbe. ddbms asbe prtyek shrer bibrudde yuddh krte. kean shr palate parbe na. ei upytka ddbms hye yabe. ucc smtlbhu-mio ddbms hbe. prbhu yehetu blechen eguli ghtbe, tai eguli ghtbei. meayaber smst jmite nun chdiye dao. ei des suny mrbhumite print hbe. meayaber shrguli suny shrsmuhe print hbe. ydi kean bykti prbhur nirdes mtea tar trbari bybhar na kre ebm htya kre tahle sei byktir jibne bipryy asbe. "meayab kkhno asanti ki ta jante pareni. meayab chil nirdist sthane snct rakha surar mtea sthir. take kkhno ek patr theke any patre dhalal hyni. take kkhno nirbasner jny bndi kre niye yaoya hyni. tai tar sbad ager mteai abhinn ebm tar gndhero pribtrn hyni." prbhu blechen, "kintu sighri ami kichu leak pathay yara teamake surar mtea ek patr theke any patre dhalbe. tarpr tara suny patrer mtea achad mere teamake tukrea tukrea krbe." tkhn meayaber leakra tader murti kmeaser jny ljjit hbe. baithele israyeler leakrao murtitke bisbas krechil ebm ykhn ai murti tader kean bhabe! sahayy krte pareni tkhn tara htubuddhi hye pdechil. meayaber sei rkmi hbe. "tumi blt parena na, 'amra bhalea sainy. amra yuddhksere sahsi.' seupks meayab akrmn krbe. tara meayab shrgulir bhete dhuke segulike ddbms kre debe. gn htyar smy meayaber sbc-eye sktisali yubkra mara yabe." ei barta hl rajar. rajar nam hl prbhu srbsktiman. meayaber ddbms hbe sighri. meayaber prismapti khub kache egieye asche. meayaber prtibesi leakra, teamra ai deser jny citkar kre kamdea! leakra, teamra janea ye meayab ktkhani bikhyat tai tar jny kamdea. ei bilap git gao: 'rajar sasn ses. meayaber skti o gerb ses hye geche.' teamra dibeaner leakra, teamader srrdhar jagya theke neme esea. karn ddbmskari asche. se ese teamader smst sktisali shrguleake bhenge gumdiye debe. areayer leakra, rastay damdiye lksy kre dekhea ek jn purus o nari dede palacche. oder jijnas krea ki hyeche. meayab ddbms hbe ebm ljjay bhre yabe. meayab sudhu kamdbe ar kamdbe. arnean ndite gheasna hcche meayab ddbms hye giyeche. uccsmtl bhumir leakrao sasti pabe. healn, yhs, mepath shre sastir bidhan ese giyeche. bicar dnd upsthit hyeche dibean, nbea ebm bait-diblathyim shre. bicar dnd upsthit hyeche kiriyathyim, baitgamul ebm bait-miyeas shre. bicar dnd esече kriyeat ebm bsra shrgulite. bicar dnd esече meayaber kacher o durer smst shrguliteo. meayaber smst skti chinn kra hyeche. meayaber bahu bhene deoya hyeche." prbhu ei ktha blechilen. meayab nijeke prbhur ceyeo besi gurutbpurn bhebechil. ateb meayabke sasti dao ytksn na se mataler mtea tlte tlte hamte, ytksn na se bmi kre ebm tar opr nijej dgadgi khay! manus meayabke niye uphas krbe. meayab tumi sb smy israyelke niye hasahasia kreche. israyel ykhn ekdal ceaser hate dhra pdechil tkhn tumi take niye uphas krechea, mja krechea. tumi sb smy

nijeke israyeler theke sresth ble dabi kre esechea. yt-bar tumi israyeler smdbndhe ktha blech, tumi sb smy emn bybhar krech yen tumi tar ceye bhalea. teamra, meayaber leakra, teamder shrguli tyag kr ebm pathr smuher majhe bas kr yemn kre ekti ghughu pakhi ekti guhar prbesmukhe tar basa tairi kre." "meayaber at-mmbhritar ktha amra sunechi. se chil bhisan ahnkari. hambda bhah dekhiye se nijeke keu keta prman krar cesta krtea." prbhu blen, "ami jani ye meayab khub tatadati rege yay. se nijej nijer bdai kre beday. kintu tar sb bd bd kthai mithye. se ya ble tar kichu kre dekhate pare na. tai ami meayaber jny kamdi. kamdi tar leakder jny. ami kamdlam kir-hereser leakder jny. yaser leakder jny ami yaserer snge kamdlam. sibma atite teamar draksa kset smudr upkul ghire bistr chil yaser prynt. kintu ddbmskari teamader phsl o draksa niye giyeche. meayaber bisal draksak-setgular theke smst annd o hasi adrsy hye giyeche. ami draksar theke srer prbah bndh kre diyechi yate ar kkhno draksars na bananea yay. keu ar ogulear opr diye nacte nacte ebm gaita gaita na hamte. sekhane kean annder kealahl thakbe na. "hisbean o iliyali shrer manus kamdche. sudur yhs shr thekeo tader kanna seana yacche. tader kanna seana yacche seayr, hearesuym amr iglt-slisiya shr thekeo. emn ki nimir ndir jl sukmi giyeche. ami meayabke smst ucc shthangulite heambli utsrg kra theke birt krb. ami meayabke tader debtdader prtai naibedy deoya theke birt krb." prbhu eguli blen. meayaber jny ami khubi dukkhit. sbyatra kase seaksngiter sur teala bamsir mtea amar hrdy kamdche. ami kir hereser leakder jnyo dukkhit. sudr smst dhnsmpiti luth hye giyeche. prtyekei seak palner uddesye matha nyada kreche, dadi keteche, hat kete rktpat ghtieche. prtyeke seaker peasak preche. meayabe mrtder jny prtyek jagay leakera, prtyek badir mathay ebm smst jnsad-harnye kamdche. ami meayabke suny patrer mtea achad mere bhenge tukrea tukrea krechi blei caridike et seak." prbhu ei kthaguli blechilen. meayab curn bi-curn hye giyeche. manus kamdche. meayab atmsm-rpn kreche ebm ekhn ljjay pde geche ble any deser manus take niye uphas krche. kintu meayabe ya ghtechе tate tara atnke purn." prbhu blen, "dekh! ekti igl pakhi akas theke nicer dike dhye asche ar tar danar pridhi bistr hcche meayaber opr. meayaber shrguli adhkirt hbe. durg diye ghara jagyagulo prajit hbe. sei smy meayaber sainyara prsb bednay katr mthilar mtea bhiti hye pdebe. purea meayab destai ddbms hye yabe. kenna tara bhebechil ye tara prbhur thekeo besi gurutbpurn." prbhu ei kthaguli blen: "meayaber leakra, bhiti ho, gbhir khad ebm phamd teamader jny apeksa krche. leakra bhye dedbe ebm gbhir khadgulite pdebe. keu ydi sei khad beye baire uthe ase, se mukt hbe na karn take dhrbar jny phamd pata ache. ami meayabe sastir bchr niye asb." prbhu ei kthaguli blen. "seubahinir bhye manus nirapttar jny hisbean shrer dike chutbe kintu sekhane tara nirapd ny. hisbeane agun jltre suru krecheo. siheaner shr theke ei aguner utptti. ai agun meayaber netader pudiey marbe, pudiey marbe ahnkari leakguleake. meayab teamar styii duhsmy ghniye asche. teamar debta kmeas o tar leakra ddbms hye giyeche. teamar chelemeyeder bndi kre dhre niye yaoya hyeche

nirbasne. “meayaber leakder nirbasne pathanea hleo emn ekin asbe yedin tader sbaike abar ami meayabe phiriye anb.” ei chil prbhur barta.meayaber bicardnd ekhane ses.

49

ei hl prbhur barta ammeaner leakder jny. prbhu blechen: “ammeaner leakra teamra ki bhabea ye israyeler leakder kean snan nei? teamra ki bhabea sekhane kean uttrpurus nei yara tader pita matar mrtuyr pr deser bhar nite pare? hytea ei karnei ki milkm gader des niye niyechil?” prbhu blen, “smy asbe ykhn rbba ammean deser rajdhani, leakrao yud-dher sbd sunte pabe. rbba shro dhhms hbe. shrer suny pahadgulir mathay pde thakbe dhhmsstupr jn-jal. ei shrer leakra israyeliydr des chadte badhy krechil kintu pre israyel tader des punray adhikar krbe.” prbhu ei kthaguli blechen. “hisbeaner manus kamdea! karn ay shr dhhms hye giyeche. rbba ebm ammeaner knyara kamdea! seak peasak pr kamdea. chute yao nirapd shrer kheamje. karn seubahini asche. tara debta milkmke ebm tar yajk o krtader dhre niye yabe. teamra teamader skti niye bdai krchea kintu teamra sei skti harabe. teamra bhe-bechile teamader arth teamader rkasa krbe. teamra bhebechile teamader akrmnner ktha keu klpnao krte pare na.” kintu prbhu srbsktiman blechen: “teamader ami caridike theke smsay jrjrit kre tulb. teamra dede palabe ebm keu teamader ar phiriye ante parbe na.” “ammeaner leakder bndi kre nirbasne pathanea hleo smy asbe ykhn ami abar tader phiriye anb.” ei hl prbhur barta. ei barta hl ideam smbdndhe.prbhu srbsktiman blen: “taimne ki ar kean jnan nei? ideamer jnani byktira ki updes dite sksm ny? tara ki tader jnan hariye pheleche? ddaner leakra, dede giye lukiye pdea. karn eseke tar paper jny ami sasti deb. “sr-mikra, yara draksakset theke draksa smgrh kre, tara ksete kichu draksa chede rekhe yay. ratre ydi cear ase tara curi kre, kintu tara sbkichu curi kre na. kintu ami eseyer sb kichu niye yabea. yekthane se lukiye thakuk ami take khumje bar krbi. eseyer snan, at-miysbjn ebm prtibesider htya kra hbe. tar sntander dekhaseana krbar jny keu pde thakbe na. tar strira kaukite pabe na yar opr nirbhr kra yay.” prbhu ya blen ta hl ei: “kichu manus sastir yeagy na hleo tader ei kst bheag krte hbe. kintu ideam, tumi sastir yeagy ebm teamake styii sasti pete hbe. tumi sastir hat theke palate parbe na.” prbhu blechen, “ami amar sk-tir dbarai ei prtisruti krchi: ami prtisruti krchi ye bsra shr dhhms hbe. ai shr dhhmsstupe print hbe. bsra shrke leakra dhhmsr udahrn hisabe nebe ykhn tara any shrgulite kharap ghtna ghtabar icche krbe. any deser manus ai shrke apman krbe ebm bsra shrer ase-paser shrgulio cirdiner jny dhhmsstupe print hbe.” prbhur khal theke ei barta ami sunechi. ebm des-gulite tini ekti bartash tamr dut pathalen: “sainydr ektrit kre yuddher jny prstut ho! sainybahini smet ideamer dike egie clea. “ideam, ami teamake guruth-hin kre deb. manus teamake ghraa krbe. ideam, tumi any desgulike bhy dekhieyechile. tumi nijeke bhe-bechile gurutbpurn keu ekjn. kintu asle tumi teamar ahnkar dbara beaka hye giyechile. teamar ahnkar

teamar kal hl. ideam, tumi pahader cuday ekti surksit badi tairi krechile. kintu tumi ydi igl pakhira yekthane tader basa bamdhe sei ucctay ekti badi tairi krte ebm sekhane thakte, tahleo teamake ami tene nice namatam.” prbhu ei kthaguli blechilen. “ideam dhhms hye yabe. shrer durbstha dekhe leakra seakaht hbe. dhhmprapt shrguli dekhe leakra bismy bihbl hye yabe. tara dhhmprapt shrgulir dike bismy bihbl hye sis debe. sdeam ghmeara ebm tar aspaser shrer mtea ideamo dhhms hye yabe. kean manus ar sekhane jibit thakbe na.” prbhu ei kthaguli blen. “yrdn ndir tirbtri jheap theke kkhnea kkhnea ekti simh beriye asbe. sei simh hana debe mes o bachurer astanay. amio sei simher mtea hana deb ideame. bhy dekhah ai leakder. tara dede palabe. tader kean yubk amake thamte parbe na. amar mt ke ache? ke amar prtisthit krbe? tader kean mespalk (netara) amar biruddhe damdate pare na.” ideamer leakder niye prbhu ki krben tar priklpna sean. sean taimner leakder niye prbhu ki siddhant niyechen. seura ideamer paler (leakra) cheat cheat chelemeyeder jear kre tene niye yabe. ideamer trnbhumi sukiye yabe tader krkrmer jny. ideamder ptner sbde prthibi kempe uthbe. tader kanna sei suph sagr prynt seana yabe. prbhu hben tar sikarer opr udnt ekti igl pakhir mt. tini hben bsra shrer opr tar dana chdanea ekti igl pakhir mt. sei smy ideamer sainyara bhy peye yabe ebm sisu prsbrt ekti mhlilar mt kamdbe. ei bartati dmmesk smbdndhe: “hmat ebm arpd shrguli atnkit karn tara kharap khrtri sunte peyeche. tara nirutsah hye pdeche. tara asant smudrer mt asant hyeche. dmmesk shr durbl hye giyeche. shrer manus palate cay. tara atnkit. karn tara anubhb krche yntnrn kst. se yntnra yen prsb bednay katr mhlilar mtea.” “dmmesk hl sukker shr. ekhnea sekhankar manus ai ‘mjar shr’ chede cle yayni. sutram shrer yubkra mara yabe cerastar opr. sainikdero eki smye htya kra hbe. prbhu srbsktiman ei kthaguli blechen. “ami dmmesk shrer pracire agun lagiye deb. ai agun binhdder sktisali durgguleake smpurnrupe pudiye debe.” ei barta hl kedr pribargeasthi ebm hatsearer saskbrnder smbdndhe. babilar raja nbukhdrits tader yuddhe prajit krechil. prbhu blechen: “yao kedr pribargeast-hike akrmn krea. dhhms kre dao purber leakder. tader tambu ebm meser palke niye yaoya hbe. tader dhnsmpd o smst tlpit-ploa niye neoya hbe. seupks tader uto niye yabe. leakra citkar kre blbe: ‘amader caridike bhyknr sb ghtna ghtche.’ hatsearer leakra, tatadati palao lukeaner geapn jayga khumje nao.” ei hl prbhur barta. “nbukhdrits teamader prajit krar jny ekti bednadayk priklpna kreche.” “sekhane ekti des ache ye nijeke nirapd mne kre. ai deser kean phtk nei, simanay kean kamta tarer bedajal nei. sei deser asepare kean manus thake na. prbhu blen, ‘ai deske akrmn krea.’ seubahini tader bachur o ut curi kre niye yabe. tara tader rutir keana kate. bes, ami tader ded kriye niye yab prthibir arek prante. ebm prtyek jay-gatei tader jibn smsay jrjrit kre tulb.” ei hl prbhur barta. “hatsear namer ei destite sudhu kukur ghure bedabe. ekhane kean manus thakbe na. cir kaler jny ei des suny mbrubhumite print hbe.” yihudar raja sidikiyr rajtber surute bhabbadi yirmiy prbhur khal theke ekti barta peyechil. bartati chil elm smbdndhe. prbhu

srbstkitman blechen, “elmer sb theke sktisali astr hl dhnuh. ami sei dhnuh sighri bhene deb. ami elmer biruddhe karti bayusmuhke pthab. ami ai leakgulike prthibir prtyekti jaygay pathab yekthane carti bayusmuh by. tarpr tader bndi kre bibhinn dese nirbasne pathaneah hbe. ami tader seuder ceakher samne elmke tukrea ktreka kre katb. ami elmer opr maratmk asanti anb. ami amar readh tader dekhhab.” ei hl prbhur barta. “elmke tada krar jny ami amar trbari pathab. elmer leakder ses na kra prynt ami amar trbari phire asbe na. ami elmke dekhhab ye amar dmn ktrtrtb ashe. ami elmer raja o tar sbhasdder dhhms krb.” ei hl prbhur barta. “kintu bhbiisye abar ami elmer jny subh khbr bye anb. bhal ghtna ghtabea ekhanei.” ei hl prbhur barta.

50

prbhur ei bartati babil des o babiliyder smprke. yirmiyur madhye prbhu ei bartaguli janiyechen. “smst jatigulir mdhye ei gheasna kre dao! purea bartati pde bl ‘babilers jatike bndi kra hbe. bel murtti ljiit hbe. mreadk murtti khubi bhiti hye pdbe. babiler debmurtitder ljiay pdte hbe. tar debmurtitguli prcnd bhy pabe.” uttner ekti jati babilke akrmn krbe. ei jatir akrmne babil ek susk mrubhumite print hbe. kean manusi sekhane bas krte parbe na. sudhu manusi ny jibjnturao ai jayga chede paliye asbe.” prbhu blen, “ai smye israyel o yihudar adhibasira ektr milit hbe. kamdte kamdte leakera ektre khumje phirbe prbhu tader isbrke. aishb leakra siyeane yaoyar pth jante caibe. tarpr tara siyeaneer uddesye rona hbe. yete yete tara eke aprer uddesye blbe, ‘es, amra prbhur snge milit hi. esea, amra ek cukti kri ya sirkal sthayi hbe. ekta cukti kra yak ya amra kkhno bhulb na.’” amra leakra hariye yaoya meser mtea. tader mespalkra (netara) tader bhuelpthe calit kreche. nana pahade prbtmalay tader pthhara kreche. leakra udbhranter mtea ek prbt theke any prbte bhrmn kreche. tara tader bisramer jayga bhule giyeche. yara amar leakder dekkeche tarai tader aghat kreche. ebm aishb seura bleche, ‘amra meatei anyay krini.’ aishb leakra prbhur biruddhe pap kaj kreche. ei prbhui tader styikarer bisramsthl. ei prbhui tader isbr ya tader pitarao bisbas krt. “babil chede paliye es. babilder des tyag kr. ebm paler aguyan chagler mtea ho. (prkrt netar mtea jngnke netrtrb dao.) ami uttre anek trjatike ektrit krb. ei milit jatir dl babiler biruddhe yuddh krte prstut hbe. uttr diker leakrai babiler dkhl nebe. ai sb jatir leakra babiler dike anek tir chumdbe. ai sb tirguli yuddhksatr theke khali hate phire na asa sainyder mtea hbe. arthar prtiti tiri tar lksybstuke aghat krbe. seura kldiy leakder smst dhnsmnd piye nebe. sainyara ya khusi tai nebe.” prbhu eiguli blen. “babil teamra ullsit ebm khusi. teamra amar des adhiakar krech. ssy ksetrgulite cheat cheat grur mt teamra caridike nrty kre bedacch. teamader ullas yen gheadar sukhi daker mtea.” ekhn teamar ma htbuddhi hye yabe. ye ma teamar jnmadatri se bibr hbe. babil smst jatigulir mdhye km gurutbpurn hbe. tar abstha hbe susk, pritykt mrubhumir mtea. prbhu tamr readh prkas krben. phle kean manusi sekhane bas krte parbe na. babil pureapuri pritykt hbe. “babiler opr diye yarai

yabe tarai bhitsnstr hye pdbe. babiler dhhmsstup dekke prtyekei matha nadbe. “babiler biruddhe yuddher jny prstut ho. tirndaj sainyara babiler dike tir cheamd. ekta tiro rekhe dio na. karn babil prbhur biruddhe pap kaj kreche.” babilke caridik theke ghire rakha sainyara yuddh bijyer nad grjn krl. babil atmmsrpn kreche. tar pracir ebm dainrguli bhene phela hyeche. ei sb leakder ya sasti paona chil prbhu ta dicchen. any jatigulir prti babil ye kaj kreche jatigulir ucit babil tar jny yeagy sasti deoya. babiler leakder casbas krte dio na. tader ssy smgrh krte dio na. babilers sainyara anek bndike tader shre enechil. kintu ekhn seu sainyara esech. tai ekhn aishb bndira tader ghre phire yacche. aishb bndira tader nijeder dese phire yacche. “israyel sara dese chdiye chitiye thaka meser paler mtea. simshmuher tada khaoya meser mt israyel chdiye pdche. prthm akrmnkari simh hl asurer raja. ebm ses akrmnkari ye simh israyeler hadgead gumdiye debe se hl babiler raja nbukhdritsr.” tai prbhu srbstkitman israyeler isbr blen, “ami khub sighri babil ebm tar rajake sasti deb. asurer rajake ami yemn sasti diyechi babilke ami temni sasti deb. ami israyelke tar nijer ssy ksete phiriye anb. krmil pahader opr ebm basner smtle ye smst ssy jnmay, israyeliyara tai khabe. iphryim ebm giliyder parby desgulite tara pet bhre khabe.” prbhu blen, “sei smy leakra israyeler deaseuti khumjte jeardar bhabe cesta krbe. kintu khumje paoyar mt kean deas thakbe na. leakra yihudar papo khumje ber krte cesta krbe. kintu tara kean pap khumje pabe na. ken? karn amii israyeler o yihudar kichu bemce yaoya leakder papsmuh ksa krb ebm ami tader rkasa krb.” prbhu blen, “mrathyim akrmn kr. pkeader leakder akrmn kr. tader htya kre pureapuri dhhms kr. ami ya ades krchi tai kr. “geata des jude yuddher damama seana yacche. eta byapk dhhmsr damama. smgr prthibir hatudi bl pricit chil babil. “kintu ekhn ei hatudii khnd bikhnd.” smst jatigulir mdhye babilu sb ceye besi dhhmsprapt hyeche. babil, teamar jny ami ekta phamd petechilam. ebm ta janar agei sei phamde tumi dhra pdech. teamra prbhur biruddhe yuddh krech. tai teamader khumje bndi kra hyeche. prbhu tamr astr bhandar khullen. prbhu tamr readhr astrguli ber kre anlen. prbhu isbr srbstkitman aishb astrguli anlen karn kldiyeder dese tamr kichu kaj ache. “dur deser leakra, teamra babiler biruddhe damdao. babiler ssy bhandar bhenge khule phel. babilke pureapuri dhhms krea. kauke jibit rekhea na. anek ssyke yemn stupikrt kra hy, temn babilbasider mrtdehuli stupikrt kr. babiler smst yubk samdder (leakder) htya kr. jntuder mt tader bdh kr. tader prast krar smy ese giyeche. tai eta tader pkse khubi kharap hbe. tader sasti paoyar smy hyeche. babil theke leak chute palacche. tara ai des theke paliye yacche. ei sb leakra siyeander dike asche. tara prtyekke prbhur dhhmslilar ktha blche. tara leakder blche ye, prbhu babilke upyukt sasti dicchen. babil prbhur upasnagr dhhms krechil tai prbhu babilke dhhms krechen. “tirndajder dakea. tader babilke akrmn krte bl. ai sb tirndajder shrer caridike ghire phelte bl. kauke palate dio na. babilke tader aprkmer upyukt sasti dao. se any jatider jny ya krechil, takeo tai krea. babiliyara prbhuke smman kreni. tara israyeler pbitr ek jner snge khub rudh bybhar kreche.

ateb babilke sasti dao. babiler yubkder rastay htya kra hbe. tar smst sainy aidin mara yabe." ei hl prbhur barta. "babiler leakra, teamra khubi ahnkari. ebm ami teamader biruddhe." amader malik, prbhu srbsktiman ei kthaguli blen. grbit babil heamkt khabe ebm pde yabe. keui take tute dhrte egieye asbe na. ami tar shrgulite agun dhriye deb. ei agun shrer prtyekke ebm tar carpaser prtyekti jiniske smpurnrupe pudiye debe." prbhu srbsktiman blen: "israyel ebm yihudar leakra hl das. seura tader niye giyechil. ebm seura israyeler leakder yete deyni. kintu isbr aisb leakder phiriye anben. tamr nam hl prbhu isbr srbsktiman. tini aisb leakder srbskti diye rkasa krben. tini tader rkasa krben yate tini destike bisram dite paren. kintu babilbasider kean bisram thakbe na." prbhu blen, "trbari, babiliyder tumi htya kr, rajar sbhasdder ebm jnani leakder htya kr. trbari babiler yajkder htya kr. aisb yajkra beaka leakder mt hye yabe. trbari, babiler sainyader tumi htya kr. aisb sainyara bhye purn hye yabe. trbari babiler gheada ebm yuddhrthder htya kr. trbari any des theke bhada kre ana sainyder htya kr. aisb leakra bhayrt mhi-lar mtea hbe. trbari babiler smpd dhhms kr. aisb smpd niye yaoya hbe. trbari babiler jlke aghat kr. aisb jl sukiye yabe. babiler askmhy murtti ache. babiler leakra ye beaka aisb murtтира setai prman kre. tai aisb leakder bhagye aghtn ghtbe. "babil ar kkho leake pripurn hbe na. bny kukursmuh, utpakhira ebm mrubhumir anyany jntu janeayarra sekhane bas krbe. kintu kean leaki ar sekhane kean diner jny bas krbe na. isbr sdeam ebm ghmearakre tader cardiker shrgulish pureapuri dhhms krechen. ebm kean leaki aisb shrgulite ekhn bas kre na. eki bhabe kean leaki babile bas krbe na. ebm kean leaki ar sekhane keandin bas krte yabe na. "dekh, utttr leakra asche. tara ekti sktisali jati theke asche. prthibir caridik theke anek rajara eksnge asche. tader sainyder tirblm ache. sainyara nisthur. tader kean maya mmta nei. uttal smudr grjner mtea sainyara tader gheaday cde asche. babil shr, sainyara teamake akrmner jny prstut. tara tader jaygay damdiye yuddher jny prstuti nicche. babiler raja aisb sainyader smbndhe sunl. ebm se bhisn bhyckit hye pdl. se eti bhit hye pdl ye tar hat abs hye pdl. tar bhy take prsb bednay katraneam mhi-lar mtea yntnra dite thakl." prbhu blen, "majhe majhe yrdn ndir pasbbrti ghn jheapijhad theke ekti simh asbe. yekhane leakra jntu janeayarr rekheche sei mather opr diye simhti hente yabe. ebm smst jntura bhye palabe. ami ai simhtir mtea hb. ami babilbasider tader des theke tada krb. eta krar jny ami kakei ba mneanit krte partam? keui amar mtea ny. amake meakabila krar ksmta karear nei. tai ami eta krbi. kean mespalki amake dhaoya krte asbe na. ami babiler leakder tada kre niye yab." babiler prti prbhu ya krar siddhant niyechen sei priklpnar ktha sean. sean, babiler leakder prti prbhur siddhanter ktha. seura babiler paler (leak) cheat chelemeyeder jear kre tene niye yabe. tader krtkrmer jnyi babiler carnbhumi suny hbe. babiler ptn hbe. ebm sei ptne prthibi kempe uthbe. smst jatir leakra babiler ei dhhmsr ktha sunbe.

prbhu blen, "ami sktisali batas prbahit krb. ami ei sktisali bataske babiler biruddhe ebm 'leb-kamai'er leakder biruddhe boyabea. ami babilke sye theke tus jhede phelbar mt krbar jny leak pathab ebm tara babilke tuser mt kre debe. tara babil theke sbkichi niye nebe. senara shr ghire rakhbe ebm bhynkr dhhms ghtbe. babiler senara tader tir dhnuk bysbar krbe na. tara emn ki tader astrsstro tulbe na. babiler yubkder jny dukkhit hyea na. tar senader pureapuri dhhms kr. kldiyder dese babiler sainyader htya kra hbe. babiler rastay tara gurutrbbabe aht hbe." prbhu srbsktiman israyel ebm yihudake bidhba mhi-lader mtea ekaki phele cle yan ni. isbr aisb leakder tyag kren ni. na! ai leakra deasi. tara israyeler pbitr ekjnke tyag krechil. tara tyag krleo isbr tader tyag kren ni. babil theke paliye yao. palao nijeder jibn bamcate. babiler paper jny sekhane theke niht hyea na. tader apkrmer jny isbrer babiliyder sasti debar smy esече. babil tar yeagy sasti pabei. babil chil prbhur hater sbrn peyalar mtea. babil geata prthibike mdyp baniyeche. jatiguli babiler md pan kreche. tai tader mstisker ei bikrti. babiler hthat ptn hbe. chinn bhinn hye yabe. tar jny kamdea. tar yntnra upsmr jny osudh dao! se susth hteo pare. amra babilke susth krar cesta krechi. kintu se susth hte parbe na. tai amader prtyeker ucit take tyag kre nijeder dese phire yaoya. sbrger isbr thik krben tar sasti. tinihi thik krben babile ki hbe. prbhu amader jnyo prtirksar bybstha krechen. esea, siyeam sei sb ktha blea. ekhn blea, prbhu amader isbrer krt krmer ktha. tirguli tiksn krea. brm tulo nao. isbr madiy rajader uttejit kre tullen. tini tader uttejit kre tulben. karn tini babilke dhhms krte can. babiler leakder prbhu tader paona sasti deben. jerusaleme prbhur upasnagrhguli dhhms krechil babil. er jny ye sasti tader paoya ucit prbhu tai deben. babiler pracirgular biruddhe ekti dhhja teal. aro rkasi anea. njrdar niyeag krea. tairi ho geapn akrmner jny. prbhu nijer priklpna mt kaj kre yaben. babiler leakder biruddhe tini tamr ktha mt sbkichi krben. babil tumi gbhir jler kache bas krea. keasadhysder snge snge tumio dhn. teamar smapti smagt. etai teamar dhhmsr smy. prbhu srbsktiman ei prtisrutir smy tamr nam bybhar krechilen: "babil ami teamake bhu seu sainy diye bhre deb. tara drut ssy binaskari kiteder mtea hbe. tara teamar biruddhe yuddh jy krbe ebm teamar opr damdiye bijy ulla krbe." prbhu tamr mhan ksmtable prthibir srsti krechen. ei bish gdte tini tamr jnanke bybhar krechilen. akaske bistrt krte tamr nijer buddhi bybhar krechen. ykhn tini bjr nirgheas kren, akaser jl grjn kre othe. tinihi prthibir opre megh pathan. tini brstir snge bidyuter jhlkani pathan. tinihi tamr gudam theke ene den batas. kintu manus eti beaka ye tara bujhte pare na isbr ki krechen. dks karigrra bhrant debtar murtti banay. sei murtti ekmatr bhrant debtari. seguli ye kreche sei karigrr beakami tara dekhiye dey. sei murtti jibnt ny. sei murttiguli mulyhin. yara baniyeche tara nijerai hasir khearak hyeche. tader bicarer smy asbe ebm murttiguli dhhms hbe. kintu yakeaber niyti (isbr) ai mulyhin murttigulear mt ny. manus isbr banay na, isbri manus banay. sb kichur srstikrta isbr. tamr

nam prbhu srbsktiman. prbhu blen, “babil, tumi amar gda. jatigulike dhhms krte ami teamake bybhar krechi. bybhar krechi teamake rajyuguli dhhmsr kaje. asb o asbareahike dhhmsr kaje teamake bybhar krechi. ami teamake rthsmuh o tader calkder dhhms krbar jny bybhar krechi. tumi amar dbara bybhrt hyechea purus o mhila dhhmsr kaje, ami teamake bybhar krechipurus, brddh o yubkder binaser kaje. trun trunider binaser kaje teamake bybhar krechi. ami teamake mespalk o tar palke sm-purnrupe dhhms krbar jny bybhar krechi. krskder o gruder sm-purnrupe dhhms krbar jny teamake bybhar krechi. rajypal o gurutpurn adhikarikder curn-bicurn krte teamake bybhar krechi. kintu babilke tader upyukt sasti deb. siyeaner prtj ye smst kukr-mguli tara krechil tar jny ami tader muly dite badhy krb. yihuda ami teamar samne oder sasti deb.” ei sb prbhu blechen. prbhu blen, “babil, tumi dhhmskari pahader mtea ebm ami teamar biruddhe. babil, tumi geata deske dhhms krechea, ami teamar biruddhe. ami teamar biruddhe hat rakhb, ami teamake durareah pahadgular theke gdiye phele deb. ami teamake pude yaoya pahade print krb. manus badi tairi krte babil theke pathr nite parbe na. bhitti prstrsmuher mt bybhar krbar jny ythest bd pathr smuho paoya yabe na. ken? karn teamar shr cir kaler mt bhanga pathrer kucir mtea hbe.” ei sb prbhu blechen. “hate yuddh dhhja tule nao! smst jatigulir mdhye bheri bajao. babilir biruddhe yuddher jny sb jatike prstut krea. babilir biruddhe yuddh krar jny arart, minni o askins rajyke dakea. tar biruddhe yuddher jny senanayk beche nao. et besi gheada pathao yate ora sy binaskari ptng paler mt hye othe. jatigulike tar biruddhe yuddh krbar jny prstut krea. madiy rajader tairi krea. tader rajypalder o gurutpurn adhikarikder prstut krea. desta yntnray katranear mtea kampbe. babilir jny prbhur ye priklpna krche segulea palner smy kempe utthe. babilke pritykt mrute print krar priklpna ryeche prbhur. babilir senara yuddh thamiye durge theke yabe. tader skti cle giyeche. tara hl bhit mhillader mtea. babilir badiguli jblche. tar ph-tkuljir aglsmuh bhenge giyeche. ek jn bartabahkke any jn anusrn krche. bartabahkrai bartabahkder anusrn krche. tara babilir rajake ble ye tar smgr shr adhikrt hye giyeche. ye jagya diye manus ndi par hy sei jagyao adhikrt. ndr dhar brabr ghaser nmi pudche. babilir sb leakrai atnkit.” srbsktiman prbhu, israyeler isbr blen, “babil heche ekti madanea bhumir mtea. phsl katar smy leakra sy jshade take tus theke alada krbar jny. babilke marbar smy khub sighri asche.” siyeaner leakra blbe, “babilir raja nbukhdritsr atite amader dhhms kreche. atite nbukhdritsr amader aghat kreche. amader leakder dure niye giye amader khali patrer mtea kre chedeche. se amader smst bhalea jinisguli niye giyechil ebm amader chumde phele diyechil. se ek jn daityakar danb ye bhrpet na hoya prynt sb kichuke kheyey ney. se amader ya kichu bhalea chil ta niye niye amader dure chumde phele diyeeche. babil amader aghat krte bhynkr jinis ghtiyechil. ekhn amra cai ye babile aish ghtna ghtuk.” siyeaner leakra aish jinisgulir ktha blbe: “amader leakder htya krar jny babilir leakra deasi. ekhn apkrmer jny tader sasti heche.” jerusalem shr aish jin-

isgulir ktha blbe. tai prbhu blen, “yihuda, ami teamake rkasa krb. babilir sasti prdan ami niscit krb. ami babilir smudrer jl sukuiye deb ebm tar jler prbah bndh kre deb. babil dhhmsstupe print hbe. babil bny kukurer bassthan hbe. dhhmsstup dekhe leakra abak hye yabe. babilir ktha bhabar smy leakra tader matha nadbe. babil emn ekta jaggay print hbe yekthane kean leak bas krbe na. “babilir leakra grjnt simher mt. tara simhsabker mt grjn krche. aish leakra sktisali simher mtea acrn krche. ami tader jny ekti bheajsbha deb. ami tader draksars pan krab. tara susmyer mtea hasbe ebm tarpr tara cir diner jny ghumiye pdbe. tara ar kkhno uthe damdabe na.” prbhu ei kth-aguli blen. “babilir leakra bdh hoyar jny apeksart mes ebm chagler mt hbe. ami tader ksai-khanay niye yab. “sesk” prajit hbe. prthibir sb ceye grbit shr bndi hbe. anyany jatir leakra babilir dike takabe. ebm tara emn sb jinis dekhbe ye bhy pabe. smudr babilir opr diye bye yabe. er grjnt dheu take acchadit krbe. babilir shruguli dhhms prapt hbe ebm suny hye yabe. babil susk mrubhumite print hbe. eta jnmanbhin ekta dese print hbe. leakra babilir opr diye clacro krte parbe na. ami babile bel murtitke sasti deb. ai murtti tader gile kheyeeche bmi kriye tader ber kre anb. babilir cari diker pracir bhenge pdbe. ebm any jatir leakra babile asa bndh krbe. amar leakra, teamra babil chede beriyee es. nijeder jibn bamcete dede paliye es. prbhur bhynkr readh theke dure sre es. “amar leakra, asa hariyee na. gujb chdabe kintu teamra bhitt hbe na. ekta gujb asbe echhre. any gujb asbe prer bchre. dese bhynkr yuddher gujb asbe. saskra eke aprer biruddhe ldoi krche ei gujbo asbe. babilir murttiguleake sasti deoyar smy niscit bhabei asbe. ami tader niscyi sasti deb. ebm geata babil des tate ljiit hbe. rastar opre anek mrtdeh pde thakbe. tkhn sbgr o mrt ebm tar mdhye yt kichu ache babilir byapare annde ullas krbe. tara ullas krbe karn uttr theke ekti senabahini ese babilir biruddhe yuddh krche.” prbhu ei kthaguli blen. “babil israyeliyder htya krechil. babil prthibir prtyekti jaggar leakder htya krechil. tai babilir ptn absyi hbe. teamra leakra, yara trbarir hat theke paliye esche, teamra ydi bamcte cao the teamader babil prityag krte hbe. tadatadi kr. apeksa krea na. teamra durbriti dese ach. kintu yekthanei thak na ken prbhuke smrn kr. ebm sei sngre jerusalemkeo smrn kr. “amra yihudar leakra ljiit. amader apman kra hyeche. ken? karn bidesira ese pbitrsthan prbhur upasna-grhe dhuke pdeche.” prbhu blen, “babilir murttidder amar sasti deoyar smy asche. se smy ai deser srbrt aht leakra yntnray kamdbe. babil hytea akas na cheamya prynt uthte pare. babil tar durgguleike hytea sktisali krte pare. kintu ami ai shrer biruddhe yuddh krar jny leak pathab. ebm ai sb leakra take dhhms krbe.” prbhu ei kthaguli blen. “amra babilir leakder kanna sunte pab. leakra babilir smst jinisprtr dhhms krche. sei dhhmsr sbd amra sunte pab. prbhu babilke khub tadatadi dhhms krben. tini shrer citkar sbd thamiye deben. seura smudr grjner mtea citkar krte krte asbe. leakra cardik theke se sbd sunte pabe. senara asbe ebm babilke dhhms krbe. babilir sainyder bndi kra hbe. tader dhruk bhenge deoya hbe. ken? karn prbhuk ekhankar leakder tader apkrmr sasti dicchen. prbhuk tader yeagy sasti pureapuri deben. ami babilir smst

jnani manus ebm gurutbpurn pdadhikarider matal krb. ami rajypal, adhikarik ebm senadero matal krb. tarpr tara cir kaler jny ghumiye pdbē. tara ar kkhno jege utbhe na.”raja ei kthaguli bllen. tamr nam prbhu srbstkiman. prbhu srbstkiman bllen, “babiler meata sktisali deoyal bhenge phela hbe. tar umcu phtkguli pudiyē deoya hbe. babiler leakra kthear prism krbe. kintu eta tader keano kajei asbe na. shrke rkxa krar cesta krte giye tara khubi klant hye pdbē. kintu tara sudhumat jblnt sikhar jbalani hbe.” eta hl sei barta yeta yirmiy uccpdsth krmcari srayke diyechēla. sray hl neriyer putr. neriy hl mhseyer putr. sray yihudar raja sidikiyer sngē babile giyechil. eta sidikiyer rajtb kaler cturth bchre ghtechil. se smye yirmiy srayke ei barta diyechil. babile ye sb bhykr ghtna ghtbe ta yirmiy ekta bises dhrner khatay likhechil. babil smprke yabtiy ghtnar ktha se likhechil. yirmiy srayke bll, “sray babile yao. bartaguli sekhane path krbe. sbai yen niscit bhabe ei bartaguli sunte pay. tarpr bl: ‘prbhu apni blechilen ye apni babilke dhhms krben. apni babilke emn bhabe dhhms krben ye sekhane kean jnprani bemce thakbe na. ei desti cir kaler dhhmsstupe print hbe.’ ei khatati path krar sese, er sngē ekti pathr bamd hbe. tarpr ei khatati phrat ndir jle chumde phele debe. tarpr blbe, ‘ēki bhabe, babilo dube yabe. babil ar kkhno uthe damdabe na. babil dube yabe karn bhykr sb ghtna ami ekhane ghtab.”yirmiyer ktha ekhane ses hl.

52

sidikiy 21 bchr byse yihudar raja hn. tini 11 bchr jerusaleme rajtb kren. sidikiyer ma hlen hmutl. tini chilēn yirmiyer knya. libna namk shre hmutl thakten. sidikiy pap kaj kre bedaten. anekta raja yiheayakimer mtea. sidikiyer eisb ast krmsmuh prbhu pchnd kren ni. prbhu jerusalema o yihudar tati et rege gelen ye absese tini tader tamr samne theke chumde phele dilen. sidikiy babiler rajar biruddhe bidreah gheasna kren. sutram sidikiyer sasner nbmtm bchrer dsm maser dsm dine babiler raja nbukhdritsr jerusalema akrmn kren. babiler rajar sngē tamr smst senabahini chil. tara jerusalemer baire asthayi sibir gde. tarpr tara umcu pracirer mt bamdh tairi krl yate ei pracirguli opr uthe anayase jerusaleme prbes kra yay. jerusalema shr babiler senader dbara sidikiyer rajtb kaler pray ekads bchr prynt abruddh chil. ai bchrer cturth maser nbm dine shrer smst khadyi nhsest hye gel. leakder jny ar kean khadyi ril na. ksudhay pagl pray abruddh shrbasider thik ai smyi babiler sainyra akrmn krl. yirmiyer sainyra rater andhkare dui pracirer mdhybrti prbesdar diye palate lagl. babiler senara caridik ghire thakleo rajar baganer kacher get diye jerusalemer senara shr chadte thake. ei playnrt senader gntbysth chil durbrti mrubhumi. babiler sainydl sidikiyke tada krl. absese yirihear smtlbhumite tara take dhrte sphl hy. sidikiyer sb sainyra paliye yay. bndi sidikiyke ribla shre babiler rajar kache hajir kranea hy. hmat desei ribla shr. ekhane babiler raja sidikiyer sasti nirdharn kre. babiler raja prthme sidikiyer putrke htia kre. nij sntaner emn mrmantik mrtyuke prtyks krte hyeche sidikiyke. babiler raja sidikiyke tamr putrder htia saksi hte badhy

krechilen. tini yihudar rajkrmcaridero riblate htia krechilen. er pr babiler rajar nirdese sidikiyer dui ceakh upde neoya hy. pitler cene bemdhe sidikiyke babile ene kararuddh kra hy. mrtyur din prynt sidikiy ei karagarei chilēn. babiler rajar bises rkxi chil nbusrdn. raja nbukhdritsrer sasner unbimsti bchrerpncm maser dsm dine nbusrdn jerusaleme asen. prbhur upasnal ye pudiyē dey. jerusaleme smst badismuh ebm rajprasad nbusrdn nirdese pudiyē phela hy. babiliy sainydl jerusalemer caridiker pracirgulea bhene diyechil. ei senader nettrbe chilēn nbusrdn. smst leakra yara jerusalema shre bndi hyechil, tader babil niye yaoya hyechil. tachada agei yara atmshrpn krechil tadero bndi kre babile niye ase nbusrdn. dks karigrero se babile ane. kintu nbusrdn kichu khub grib leakeder phele rekhe yay. se tader ksetgulte ebm draksa ksegulte kaj krbar jny rekhe yay. babiler senara upasnalayer pitler tamar bhene dey. tara prbhur upasnagrhe khumtigli o pitler tyanko bhene dey. smst pitli tara babile bye niye giyechil. babiler senara upasnalayer bybhrt pitler smst mulyban samgri luth kre ney. dhatur tairi cheat bd maper patr, belca, meambatidan tara niye yay. rajar bises rkksider neta ei sb jinisguli luth kre niye giyechil: lunthit samgrir mdhye besin, batidan, aguner patr, bd akarer patr, pey naibedyr saj srnjam prbrhti ullekhyeagy. se seana o rupear tairi smst jinispr luth krechil. se area niyechil: stmbh duti, nice 12 ti samdsh smudrti ebm asthabr khumtigli. egulea sb raja sleamn tairi krechilen. etao se luth kre. pitler tairi ei sb jinisguli et bhari chil ye ta ojn kra yet na. stmbhgulir uccta chil 27 phut. prtiti stmbh chil 18 phut coda o phampa. prtiti stmbher deoyal 4 inci puru chil. stmbher oprer pitler coda chil 71,2 phut umcu. ota ekti jaler mt nkxa o pitler tairi bedana diye sajanea chil. stmbher deoyale 96 ti ebm sb miliye meat 100 ti kheadai kra bedana dekha yet. nbusrdn o tara bises rkxi bahini sray ebm sphniyke bndi kre. sray chilēn prdhan yajk. sphniyr pd chil prbrti ucctm yajk. upasnalayer tin dbarrksio bndi hy. bises rkksikbahinir prdhan yuddhrt leakder bharprapt adhikarikke bndi krl. rajar sat updesta bndi hy. 60 jn sadhar leaksh ek jn lekhk yini leakder senabibhage debar bharprapt chilēn, sbai bndi hyechil. smst bndider jerusalema theke babile niye yaoya hyechil. nbusrdn, sainyadhks ai smst leakeder ribla, yekthane babiler raja chilēn sekhane niye gel. bndider niye nbusrdn ribla shre ase. ribla hmat dese absthit. ei shrei babiler raja abstan krechilen. rajar nirdese smst bndider htia kra hy. eki bhabe yihuda theke leakeder bndi kre ene htia kra hl. tai, yihudar leakder tader des theke nirbasn deoya hl. ei bhabe nbukhdritsrer anek leakke bndi kren: nbukhdritsrer rajtb kaler sptm bchre yihuda theke 3,023 jnke bndi kre ana hyechil. tamr rajtb kaler astads bchre jerusalema theke neoya bndider smkhya chil 83 2 jn. raja nbukhdritsrer tryeabimstitm bchrer rajtber smy nbusrdn yihuda theke 745 jnke bndi kre anen. meat 4,60 0 manus bndi hyechil rajar ei nirdese. eder bndi krechil bises rkksibahinir neta nbusrdn. yihudar raja yiheayakhin 37 bchr babiler karagare bndi chil. yiheayakhiner karabaser samitristm brse babiler raja ibil mreadk krna kre take mukti den. tini dbads maser 25 tm dine yi-

heayakhinke mukti den. ibil ai bchrei babiler raja
hyechil. raja ibil-mreadk yihudar raja yiheayakhiner
prti dyaprbs hye bhal bybhar kren. any rajara yara
tamr snge babile chil, tader tulnay yiheayakhinke uc-
ctr pde smmanit krechilen. yiheayakhin tar kara-
bstr khule phelechil ebm take ntun peasak deoya
hyechil. sudhu tai ny se jibner baki smy rajar tebile
bse khaoya daoya krechil. babiler raja prtidin yi-
heayakhinke anudan dit. ei anudan yiheayakhiner
mrtyur age prynt calu chil.

ami yajk busir putr yihiskel. ami kbar ndi tire babile nirbasne chilam. se smy akas khule giyeichil ebm ami isbriy drsn peyechilam. eta chil trism bchrer cturth maser pncm din. yiheayakhin rajar rajtber smy nirbasner pncm bchrer ai maser pncm dine prbhur ei kthaguli yihiskeler kache esechil. prbhur ksmtao ai jaygay tar opr el. ami (yihiskel) dekhlam uttar dik theke ekta bd jhd asche. jearalea bataser snge ek bd meghe, meghe mdhye theke agun jhlse uthchil. tar cardike alea cmkacchil; mne hcchil yen uttpt dhatu agune jblche. meghe mdhye chil carti psu yader manuser mt rup. prtyek psur carti kre mukh o carti kre dana chil. tader pagulea seaia, dekhte yen grur payer mt. ar ta palis kra pitler mt ckck krchil. tader pakhar tlay manuser hat chil. carti psur prtyeker carti kre mukh o carti kre dana chil. danaguli prsprer snge yukt chil. yabar smy sei psura pichn phereni. tara seaia samner dike egieye yacchil. prtyek psur carti kre mukh chil. prtyeker samner mukhta chil manuser mukher mt, dandiker mukhta chil simher mt, bam diker mukhta chil grur mt, ar pichner mukhta igler mt. psugulir dana tader upr chdiye chil. prtyek psu apr psuke sprs krar jny duti kre dana badiye rekhechil. ar any duti dana diye nijer deh dheke rekhechil. prtyek psu ye dike dekhche sei dikei yacchil. ar batas ye dike tader udiye niye yacchil sudhu sei dikei yacchil. kintu clar smy tara ye dike yet sei dike takacchil na. psugulea dekhte eki rkm chil. psuder mdhye birti sthanti dekhte agune jbla kylar abhar mt lagchil. ei cheat cheat msaler mt agungulea psuder mdhye diye tader cari dike ghurchil. agun ujibl bhabe jblchil ar tar theke bidyut cmkacchil! sei sb psura samne pechne bidyuter mt dedechil! ami psuder dike takalam ebm sei smy ami dekhlam carti caka mati sprs kre ryeche. prtyek psur ekti kre caka chil. prtyeka caka dekhte eki rkm, dekhe mne hcchil yen sbch hlud rner kean alnkar theke tairi. dekhe mne hcchil yen cakar bhete caka ryeche. cakaguli ye keane dike yabar jny ghurte part, kintu clbar smy cakagulea tader dik pribrttn kreni. cakar dhargulea chil lmba ebm bhyknr! car cakar dhar chil ceakhe purn. cakaguli sb smy psuder sngei yacchil. psura akase gele cakagulio tader snge snge yacchil. batas yekthane tader niye yete caichil tara sekthanei yacchil, ar cakaguleao tader snge yacchil. karn cakar mdhye psugulear atma chil. tai psura cle cakaguleao clchil, thamle cakaguleao thamchil. cakagulea sunye gele psuraao tader snge yacchil. karn cakagulir mdhyei batas chil. psugulir mathar opr khub ascry kean ekta jinis chil. seta chil olthane ek patrer mt kean ekta jinis ar sei olthane patr chil suphutiker mtea sbch. ei patrer thik nicei ekti psur danasmuh prbrti psuke sprs krar cesta krchil. duti dana ek dike chdiye thakchil ar any duti anydike chdiye dehke dheke rekhechil. tarpr ami ai danagulear sbd sunlam. prtyekbar bhrmner smy psuder ai danagulea khub jeare sbd krt, yen ekti bisal jlprbah bye yacche. tara srbsktiman isbrer sbder mteai ucc chil. seta sainylder aoyajer mt jear chil. ar cla ses hle psugulea tader danagulea namiye dicchil. psura cla bndh kre tader danagulea namal. tarpr arekti sbdti seana gel; ai sbd tader mathar oprer patr theke

esechil. sei patrer opre simhasner mt ekta kichu yen dekha gel. ar ta chil nilkant mnir mt nil. sei simhasne manuser mt ek jnke bse thakte dekha gel! ami tar keamrer oprta dekhte pelam. take dekhte yen grm dhatur mt, yen tar caridike agun! ar ami tar keamrer niceo takalam, dekhlam tar caridike tapuyukt agun. tar cari diker jayblyman alea chil meghe mdhye ekti dhnur mt. yeta prbhur mahatbyer citr. ami ta dekhamatr matite pde prnam krlam. tarpr sunlam ekti sbd amay kichu blche.

2

sei sbdti amay bl, “mnusysntan, uthe damdao, ami teamar snge ktha blb” ye smy tini amar snge ktha blen, tkhn atma amate prbes kre amake amar paye bhr diye damd kralea, tkhn ami tamke amar snge ktha blte sunte pelam. tini amay blen, “mnusysntan, ami teamake israyel pribarer kache ktha blte pathacchi. ai leakera bhubar amar biruddhacrn kreche. tader purbपुरasao amar biruddhacrn kreche. tara amar biruddhe bhubar pap kreche. ar ajo amar biruddhe pap kre cleche. ami teamake ai leakder kache ktha blte pathacchi. ora khub ekgunye kthin mna. kintu tumi absyi tader snge ktha bl. blbe, ‘prbhu, amader sdaprbhu ei ktha blechen.’ tara bidreahi, kintu tara teamar ktha sunuk ba na sunuk, teamake absyi oder kache ogulea blte hbe yate tara jante pare ye tader mdhye ek jn bhabbadi bas krche. “mnusysntan, aisb leakder bhy peo na. ydi mne hy tumi kamtajheap, kamta ebm kamkda bicher sthara ghire ryeche tao tara ya ble tate bhy peo na. eta styi ye tara teamar biruddhe yabe ebm teamay aghat krte cesta krbe. tara teamar kache kamtar mtea mne hbe. teamar mne hbe yen tumi kamkda bicher mdhye bas krch. kintu tader kthay bhy peo na. tara bidreahi. tader mukh dekhe bhy peo na. ami ya bli ta tumi absyi tader blbe. ami jani tara teamar ktha sunbe na. tara teamar biruddhe pap krao chadbe na! karn tara bidreahi bms. “mnusysntan, ami ya bli ta absyi sean. ai bidreahider mt amar biruddhe uthea na. teamar mukh khaal ebm ami ye baky dicchi ta grhn kr, tarpr ta leakder bl. ei bakyguli bheajn kr.” ekhn ami (yihiskel) dekhlam ekta hat amar dike egieye asche. sei hate ekta baky lekha geatanea pumthi chil. ami yate pde pari tar jny ai hatti geatanea pumthiti khule dhrl. ami samne ebm pechner lekha dekhlam. tate chil bibhinn dhrner duhkher gan, duhkher glp o sabdhan banismuh.

3

isbr amay blen, “mnusysntan, ya dekhch khao. ei geatanea pumthi bheajn kr, ebm ei smst ktha israyel pribarke giye bl.” tai ami amar mukh khullam ebm tini sei geatanea pumthiti amar mukhe dilen. tkhn isbr blen, “mnusysntan, ami teamay ei geatanea pumthi dicchi. eta gile phel! ei geatanea pumthi teamar udr purn kru.” tai ami sei geatanea pumthi khey phelam ar tar sbad amar mukhe mdhur mt misti lagl. tkhn isbr amay blen, “mnusysntan, israyel pribarer kache yao. tader kache amar baky bl. ami teamake emn bidesider kache pathacchi na yader tumi bujhbe

na. teamake arekta bhasa sikhte hbe na. ami teamake israyel pribarer kache pathacchi! ami teamake bibhinn des bidese pathacchi na yader bhasa tumi bujhbe na. tumi aish leaker kache giye ktha ble tara teamar ktha sunt. kintu teamay aish kthin bhasa sikhte hbe na. na! ami teamay israyel pribarer kache pathacchi. kebl ei sb leaker mn kthin, tara bd ekgumye. ar israyeler leakra teamar ktha sunte asbikar krbe. tara amar kthao sunte cay na. kintu ami teamake tader mdei ekgumye krb. teamar kpal tader kpaler ceyeo drdh krl! hir k ckmki pathrer ceyeo drdh. sei bhabei tader ceyeo teamar kpal drdh hbe. tumi area ekgumye hbe ar tai ai leakder bhy krbe na. sb smy amar biruddhacrnkari ai leakder tumi bhy krbe na." tkhn isbr amay bllen, "mnusysntan, amar prtiti ktha teamar seana ucit, ar segulea mne rakha ucit. nirbasne ryeche emn leakter kache yao. tader kache giye bl, 'amader prbhu sdaprbhu ei ktha blen.' tara sunuk ba na sunuk, tumi tader ei kthagulea blbe." tarpr batas amay opre uthiye dil ar ami amar pechne ekta sbr sunte pelam. seta chil bjrer mt jearalea. sbdti bl, "yekhane oti chil sei jayga theke uthe asa prbhur mhima." tarpr psura sei dana jhaptate lagl ar tara prsprer gaye lagl bhishn sbd hl. ar tader samner cakaguleao jeare sbd krte suru krl- ta bjrer mt jearalea. atma amay tule niye gel. ami sei sthan prityag krl khub dukhkit o atmay usthign hlam. kintu ami amar mdhye prbhur skti anubhb krlam. ami israyeler sei leakter kache gelam yader kbar ndir dhare tel abibe bas krte badhy kra hyechil. ami giye tader majhe sat din dhre stbhdh hse rilam. sat din pr prbhu amay bllen, "mnusysntan, ami teamake israyeler prhri niyukt krchi. ami teamake ya kichu blb, tumi sei sambndhe israyeliyder sabdhan kre debe. ydi ami bli, 'ei mnd leakti mara yabe!' tkhn tumi absyi take sabdhan keare! tumi take absyi blbe tar jibndhara pribtrtn krte o mnd kaj ar na krte. sei byktike sabdhan na krl se mara yabe bte kintu tar mrtyr jny ami teamake daji krl! karn tumi tar pran bamcate tar kache yaoni. "hte pare tumi kean byktike tar jibn pribtrtn o pap hte birt hbar ktha blleo se sei sabdhan bani sunte asbikar krl; se ksetre sei bykti mara yabe. se pap kreche blei mara yabe kintu tumi take sabdhan krechile ble nijer pran bamcabe. "ek jn bhalea leak ydi ar bhalea hte na cay, ar ami ydi tar samne emn ekti bik rakhi ye se mara yabe tahle se mara yabe karn se pap kaj krechil ebm tumi tar mrtyr jny daji hbe karn tumi take sabdhan kreani ebm se ye skl bhal kaj krechil ta ar smrn kra hbe na. kintu tumi ydi sei bhalea leaktike pap kaj theke birt hte bl ebm se ydi ar pap na kre bte se mrbe na. karn tumi take sabdhan krl se teamar kthay kan diyechil. ei bhabe tumi teamar pran bamcale." prbhur prakrm amar kache ele tini amay bllen, "othea, sei upytkay yao. ami sei jaygay teamar sng ktha blb." tai ami uthe sei upytkay gelam. prbhur mhima sekhane chil- yemnti ami kbar ndir dhare dekhechilam. tai ami matite upud hye prnam krlam. kintu ekti batas ese amar paye bhr diye damd kralen. tini amay bllen, "yao badi giye nijeke ghre talabndh kr. mnusysntan, leake ddi niye ese teamake bamdhbe. tara teamake leakter mdhye yete debe na. ami teamar jibh teamar talute atke deb, tumi ktha blte parbe na. tai, ei leakra ye bhul krche se sambndhe tader siksa debar jny keu thakbe na. karn ai leakra srbadi

4

amar biruddhacrn kre. kintu ami teamar sng ktha blb ar teamake ktha blte deb. kintu tumi absyi tader blbe, 'prbhu amader sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blen,' ydi keu sunte cay bhalea; ydi keu na sunte cay tao bhalea. karn ai leakra sbmsy amar biruddhe yay.

"mnusysntan, ekti imt nao ar tar opr amcd kete jerusalem shrer ekta chbi amkea. tarpr emn abhiny kr yen tumi ekti shr dkhkari sainydl. shrer pracirgulear opr uthe yate seu sainyara shre prbes krte pare tar jny stmbhsmuh ebm ekti jangal tairi kr. pracir bhedk ynter niye es ebm shrer caridhare sainy sibir bsao. tarpr ekta cyapta leahar catu niye es ebm se-take teamar ebm shrer majkhane rakhea. seta teamar o shrer mdhye ekta leahar pracirer mt heak. ei bhabe tumi dekhabe ye tumi ai shrer biruddhe. tumi sei shr ghire ta akrmn krbe. karn ta hbe israyel pribarer samne drstansbrup. "tarpr bam pas phire suye pd. tumi emn acrn krbe yate dekhabe ye israyeler pap teamar ghade. sei deas tumi tt din dhrei bibe yt din bam pas phire suye thakbe. tumi absyi 390 din dhre israyel jatir deas bibe. eibhabe ami teamay blchi kt din dhre yihuda sasti pabe; ek din ek bchrer sman. sei smyer pr tumi 40 din dhre danpas phire suye thakbe. ei smy tumi yihudar pap 40 din dhre bibe. ek din ek bchrer sman. ami blchi yihuda kt kal sasti bheag krbe." isbr abar bllen, "ekhn, teamar hater astin geatao ebm ittar upr teamar hat othao. abhiny kr yen tumi jerusalem shr akrmn krch. shrtir biruddhe bhabhani kr. ekhn dekh ami ddi diye teamake bamdhchi. tumi ek dik theke any dike gdiye yete parbe na, ye prynt na shrer biruddhe teamar akrmn ses hy." isbr aro bllen, "tumi absyi kichu ssy niye ese ruti tairi kr. gm, barli, bin, msur, bhutta o kaju ei sb kichu kichu priman nao. ei smst ekti patre niye mesao, tarpr ta gumdea kre ta diye ata tairi kre ruti banao. tumi 390 din dhre kebl sei ruti khabe. prtidin kebl 1 peaya myda niye ruti banabe. sara din dhre majhe majhe sei ruti kheo. ar prtyekdin kebl 3 peyala jl pan krae. smy smy smst din dhrei ta khete par. prtidin, nijer ruti tairi krbe. kichu manusar ml niye ta agune pudio. tarpr seta ykhn pudche tkhn rutita semkea. yekhane leakra teamake dekhthe pabe sekhane rutita khabe." tarpr prbhu bllen, "eta beajhabe ye israyel pribar bidese asuci ruti khabe. ami tader israyel tyag kre seisb dese bas krte badhy krechi! tkhn ami bllam, "hay, prbhu amar sdaprbhu, ami kkho asuci khabar khaini. reage mara geche emn kean psu ba bny psute mere pheleche emn kean psuo ami kkho khaini. ami sisukal theke aj prynt kkho asuci mams khaini. kkhi aish mnd mams amar mukhe prbes kreni." tkhn isbr amay bllen, "thik ache! ruti pak krar jny geabrer ghumte bybhar krea. manusar ml bybhar krar drkar nei." tarpr isbr amay bllen, "mnusysntan, ami jerusalem rutir yeagan nst krchi. leake alp priman rutai ahar krar jny pabe. tara tader khadyer yeagan sambndhe udbign hbe. ar pan krar jlo alp thakbe. ar jl pan krar smy tara bhishn bhiti hbe, karn leakter ahar o pan krar jny ythest khabar o jl thakbe na. leakra eke aprer dike sudhu takabe karn tara jane na ki krte hbe. tara eke aprke tader paper jny ksin hte dekhbe."

"he mnusysntan, ekti dharalea trbari nebe ebm ta napiter ksurer mt bybhar krbe. teamar mathar cul o dadi kumari seita ekti ojn patre ojn krbe. teamar cul sman tin bhage bhag kr. tarpr teamar shr dkh! kra smpurn hle teamar culer ek- trtiyams 'shre' pudiye phel.er arth hl, kichu leak shrer mdhye mara yabe. tarpr trbari bybhar kre culer any ek trtiyamske shrer baire katbe. er arth hl, kichu leak shrer baire mara yabe. tarpr ek-trtiyams cul batase chumde dao-yate batas ta bhu dure niye yay. ete beajhabe ye ami amar trbari ber kre kichu leakke khub durer shr prynt tada kre niye yabea. kintu tumi tar mdhye absyi kichu cul niye teamar peasaker bhamje rekhe debe. ete beajhabe ye ami amar kichu leakke pritrn krb. tumi absyi aro kichu cul niye agune chumde phele debe. er arth hbe ye ekta agun utpnn hye ta israyeliy pribarsmuhke dhhms kre debe. tarpr prbhu amar sadprbhu amay blen, "itti jerusalemere citr. ami jerusalemke any jatir mdhye rekhechi, ar tar caridike any jatismuh ryeche. jerusalemere leakra amar ajnar biruddhacrn kreche. tara any ye kean jatir ceye adhik mnd! tara tader car dharer deser ye kean leaker ceye amar deoya bidhi anek besi kre lngn kreche. tara amar ajna sunte asbikar kreche. tara amar bidhiguli paln kreni!" tai prbhu amar sadprbhu blen, "teamara amake many krni. teamader car dhare bs-baskari leakder ceyeo teamara amar ajna anek besi amany krech ebm tara yesb jinis mnd ble bibecna kre tao krech!" tai prbhu amar sadprbhu blen, "amio teamader biruddhe! ar ai leakder ceakher samne ami teamader sasti deb. ami teamader prti emn kand ghtab ya age ghtai ni ar preo ghtab na! ken? karn teamra bhu bhynkr kaj krech. jerusalemere leakra et ksudhartt hbe ye pitamata tader nijeder sntander ebm sntanra tader pitamatader mams khabe. ami teamader bhu bhabe sasti deb. ar absist yara bemce thakbe, tader ami batase chdiye deb." prbhu amar sadprbhu blen, "jerusalem, amar praner diby diye blchi ye ami teamay sasti deb! ami prtijna krchi ye teamay sasti deb! ken? karn tumi amar pbitr sthaner prti bhynkr kaj krech. tumi emn bhynkr kaj krech yate ta myla hye geche! ami teamay sasti deb, dya krb na. duhkh beadh krb na! shrer mdhye mhamari ebm durbhikse teamar ek-trtiyams leak mara yabe. shrer baire ek-trtiyams leak yuddhe mara yabe. tarpr ami amar trbari ber kre baki ek-trtiyamske dur des prynt tada kre niye yab. kebl tarpri amar prjader prti amar readh ksant hbe. tara amar prti ye mnd kaj kreche tar jnyi ye tara sasti peyechse seta ami janab. ar tarao janbe ye amii prbhu, ebm tader prti amar gbhir bhalebasar jnyi ami tader kache ktha blechilam!" isbr blen, "jerusalem, ami teamay dhhms krb- teamay imt pathrer dhibi chada any kichu ble mne hbe na. teamar car paser leakra teamake niye thatta krb. yarai teamar pas diye hente yabe tarai teamake niye mja krbe. teamar car dharer leak teamake niye mja krleo tader kache tumi ek siksa sbrup hbe. tara dekhbe ye ami eadhd teamake sasti diyechi. ami atynt eadhd krechilam. sabdhano krechilam. amii prbhu janiye chilam ami ki krb! teamay blechilam ye bhyank durbhiks pathab. blechilam emn bisy pathab ya tea-

may dhhms krbe. ami teamay blechilam ye teamar khabarer yeagan ses kre deb ar sei durbhiks smy smy asbe. ami teamake blechilam ye teamar biruddhe ksudha o bny jntuder pathab ya teamar sisuder htya krbe. ami blechilam shrer srbtr reag ebm mrtyu bi-raj krbe. ami blechilam seusenake teamar biruddhe yuddh krte aste. ami prbhui teamake blechilam ye ei sb ghtbe."

6

tarpr prbhur baky abar amar kache el. tini blen, "mnusysntan, israyeler prbtguli dike pher. amar jny tader kache bhabhani bl." aish prbtgulike ei kthaguli bl: israyeler prbt amar prbhu o sadprbhu kach theke ei barta sean! prbhu amar sadprbhu pahad, prbt o up-tykagulike eish ktha blen. dekh! amii (isbr) teamar biruddhe yuddh krar jny seu anchi. ami teamar ucc sthanguli dhhms krb! teamar bediguli bhenge tukrea tukrea kre deb. teamar dhupdhunear bedi gumdiye deoya hbe. ar teamar neamra murttigular samne ami teamar mrtdeh chumde phelb. israyeler leakder mrt-dehgulio ami neamra murttigular samne chumde deb. ami teamar hadguli bedir cardhare chdiye deb. yekhane teamar leak bas krb sekhane amngl ghtbe. tader shrnguli pathrer dhibite print hbe. tader ucc sthangulea dhhms kra hbe. yen aish pujar sthanguli ar kkhno bybhar kra na hy. ai bediguli dhhms kra hbe ar leakra kkhno ai neamra murttigular pujea krbe na. dhupdhunear bediguleao gumdiye deoya hbe. ya kichu teamra gdechile tar sbi smpurnbhabe dhhms kra hbe. teamar leakder htya kra hbe ebm tkhn tumi janbe ye amii prbhu!" isbr blen, "kintu ami teamar kichu leakke palate deb. tara alp kaler jny any dese bas krbe. ami tader chdiye deb ebm any dese bas krte badhy krb. tarpr ai absistder bndi kre niye yaoya hbe. tader any dese bas krte badhy kra hbe. kintu ai absist-ra amay smrn krbe. ami tader atma bhgn krb. tara ye mnd kaj krechil tar jny nijederi ghraa krbe. atite tara amar kach theke mukh phiriye niyechil, amay tyag krechil. tara neamra murttir pechne dedechil. tara emn strir mt bybhar krechil ye nijer sbamike tyag kre any puruser pechne deday. tara bhu bhynkr kaj kreche. kintu tara janbe ye amii prbhu. tara eo janbe ye ydi ami bli kichu krb the ta krei thaki. tara janbe tader prti yesb amngl ghtech tar sb amii ghtiye chilam." tarpr prbhu, amar sadprbhu amay blen, "hattali dao o pa dapao. israyeler leakra yesb bhyank kajguli kreche tar biruddhe ktha bl. tader sabdhan kre bl ye reage, trbarir dbara ebm ksudhay tara mara yabe. tader bl ye tara yuddheo mara yabe. durer leakra reage mara yabe. kacher leakra trbarir aghate mara yabe ebm tarpr yara bemce thakbe tara ksudhay mara yabe. kebl tkhni amar readh prsmrit hbe. ar kebl tkhni teamra janbe ye amii prbhu. teamra eta tkhni janbe ykhn dekhbe teamader dehguli neamra prtimaguli samne o tar bedir cardhare pde ache. teamader prtiti puja sthaner kachei ebm prtyek prbt pahader nice sbuj brkser tlay o spt ok brkser tlay ai dehguli paoya yabe. ai smst jaygay teamra teamader sugndhi naibedy utsrg krechile. aish teamader neamra murttigular jny sugndhsbrup chil. kintu ami teamader biruddhe amar hat othab ebm teamake o

teamar leakeder sasti deb, ta tara yekhanei thakuk na ken. ami teamar des dhhbms krb ar ta dibla mrubhumir thekeo suny hbe. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu!”

7

tarpr prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, “ekhn, mnusysntan, prbhu amar sadprbhur kach theke ei barta esech. ei bartati israyel deser jny ses kal, ses smy asche, smst des dhhbms hye yabe. teamar ses dsa ebar asche! ami dekhabye ami teamar opr kt ruddh. tumi yesb mnd kaj krech tar jny ami teamay sasti deb. tumi ye sb jghny kaj krech tar jny ami teamay tar muly dite badhy krb. ami teamar prti kean dya dekhabye na. ami teamar jny dukkh anubhb krb na. tumi yesb mnd kaj krech tar jny ami teamake sasti dicchi. tumi emn jghny kajguli krech. ekhn, tumi janbe ye amii prbhu.” prbhu amar sadprbhu ai kthaguli blechilen. “eker pr ek amngl ghtbe! ses kal asche ar ta khub sighri asbe! teamara yara israyele bas krch teamader antimkal asche. sastir sei din khub sighri ghniiye asche. prbter opr kealahl eme eme bedei cleche. ekhn khub sighri ami dekhabye ami kt ruddh. ami teamader biruddhe amar smst readh prkas krb. teamader smst mnd kajar jny ami teamader sasti deb. teamara ye smst ghrnit kaj krechile tar jny teamader ami sasti deb. ami teamader prti kean dya dekhabye na. teamader jny dukkhithb na. teamara yesb mnd kaj krech tar jny ami teamader sasti dicchi. teamara emn smst ghrnit kaj krech. ekhn, janbe ye amii prbhu. “sastir ai smy, yemn kre udbhider ankureadgm, mukulayn o kusum prspthutit hy, sei rkm bhabe esech. isbr snket diyechen, seu tairi, grbit raja nbukhdnitr prstut. sei leak aish mnd leakder sasti debar jny tairi. israyele anak leaki ryeche kintu se tader ekjno ny. se ai jntar bhider keu ny. se ai leakder kean gurutpurn netao ny. “sastir sei smy esech. sei din ekhane leake yara jinis kenakata kre tara anndit hbe na, ar yara jinis bece tarao becte kharap beadh krbe na. karn sei bhyank sasti sbar prtii ghtbe. leake yara tader smptti bikri krechil tara ar tar kache phire yabe na. emnki ydi keu jibit o paliye yao tao se nijer smpttir kache phire yabe na. karn ei drsn smst jntar jny. tai ydi kean bykti jibit palay tate anyera bhal beadh krbe na. “tara leakder sabdhan krte sina bajabe. leakra yuddher jny prstut hbe. kintu tara yuddh krte yabe na. karn ami smst jntake dekhabye ami kt ruddh. seu tar trbari niye shrer baire ryeche. reag o ksudha shrer mdhye. ydi kean leak theke yab the ek seuena take htya krbe. ydi se shre thake the ksudha o reag take dhhbms krbe. “kintu kichu leak palabbe. ai absistra pahade dede yabe. kintu tara sukhi hbe na tader paper jny dukkh beadh krbe. tara ghughur mt geanabe. leake tader hat tulte klant o dukkh beadh krbe. tader pa jler mt sithil mne hbe. tara seakbstr prbe ebm bhye acchnn hbe. tumi tader mukhe lja dekhthe pabe. tara tader seak bykt krte matha kamabe. tara tader rupea rastay chumde phelbe. tader seanagulikeneamra bstar mt jnan krbe. karn prbhu readhnbt hbe aish jinis tader rksa krte parbe na. aish jinis ar kichui na kebl leakke pape phelar phamd. aish jinis leakder pran trpt krbe na athba tader peto bhrate parbe na. “ai leakra tader sundr alnkar bybhar kre prtima gdechil. tara ai prtimar bisye grb krechil.

tara tader bhyank prtima gdechil, aish neamra jinis banyechil. tai ami (isbr) tader neamra bstar mt chumde phelb. ami agntuk leakdero tader dghsmnd niye yete deb. ai agntukra tader niye thatta krbe. ai dust leakra tader seana o rupea niye cle yabe. ami tader theke amar mukh phiriye neb, tader dike takab na. ai agntukra amar mndir dhhbms krbe, tara pbitr grher geagsthane dhuke ta asuci krbe. “bndider jny sekl tairi kr! karn htya krar jny ebm anyayer apradhe bhu leakke sasti deoya hbe. ei karne ami any jatir mnd leakder niye asb. ar ai mnd leakra israyeliyder smst badighr adhikar krbe. ami blban smst leakder grb curn krb. any jatir ai leakra teamader pujar smst sthan adhikar krbe. “teamara bhye kampo. teamara santir anbesn krbe kintu santi pabe na. teamara ek tar pr ekta dukkher ghtna sunbe. teamara duhsmbad chada ar kichui sunte pabe na. teamara bhabbadir kheamj krbe ebm tar kache drsn caibe, kintu pabe na. yajkra teamader siksa debar jny kichui khumje pabe na. prbinerao siksa debar jny kean bhal updes khumje pabe na. teamader raja mrt leakder jny kamdbe. ne tara seakbstr prbe. sadharn manus atnkrst hbe. ken? karn tara ya kreche tar jny tader priseadh krte ami badhy krb. tader sasti ami thik krb. ar ami tader sasti deb. tahle ai leakra janbe ye amii prbhu.”

8

ekdin ami (yihiskel) amar badite bsechilam ebm yihudar prbinra amar samne bsechil. eta chil nirbasner ssth bchrer ssth maser pncm diner ktha. hthat amar prbhu sadprbhur skti amar opr el. ami aguner mt kichu ekta dekhlam. dekke mne hl yen kean manuser deh. keamrer nic theke aguner mt. keamrer upr theke tini agune rakha uttpt dthatur mt ujbbblbhabe cmkacchilen. tarpr ami hater mt kichu ekta dekhlam. sei hat beriyee ese amar mathar cul tene amay dhlr. tarpr batas amay sunye tule nil ebm tini amake jerusaleme isbriy drsne niye gelen. tini amake abhynter phtk, arthat uttr diker phtkr kache niye gelen. ye murtti isbrke irsanbit kre ta sei phtke ryeche. kintu israyeler isbrer mhima sekhane chil. smsthlite kbar ndir dhare drsne ami yemn dekkechilam, ei mhima sei rkmi dekhthe chil. isbr amay blen, “mnusysntan, seaja uttr dike dekh!” tai ami uttr dike takalam. ar sekhane bedir uttr diker drjay sei murtti chil ya isbrke irsanbit kre. tkhn isbr amay blen, “mnusysntan, israyeler leakra ye bhyank kaj krche ta ki tumi dekhch? tara amar pbitr sthaner thik paseiai jinista gdech. ar tumi amar snge ele er thekeo aro bhyank ghrnit jinis dekhthe pabe.” tai ami prangner mdhye prbes pth diye gelam ar deoyale ek grt dekhthe pelam. isbr amay blen, “mnusysntan, deoyale ekta grt tairi kr.” tai ami deoyale ekta grt tairi krlam. ar sekhane ami ekta drja dekhthe pelam. tkhn isbr amay blen, “yao, leakra ekhane yesb mnd o bhyank ghrnit kaj krche ta dekh.” tai ami bhette gye takalam ar dekhlam bibhinn dhrner srisrp o jntuder murtti yader ktha cinta krteo gharna jnme sei sbgulea ebm israyeliyder smst murttiguli dekhlam. sb deoyale aish psuder chbi khadaa kra chil. tarpr ami lkisy kre dekhlam ye saphner putr yasniy o israyeler area 70 jin prbin se sthane leakder snge puja krchil. tara leakder

samnei damdiyechil. ar prtyek netar kache chil tar nijer dhupdani. jbla dhuper dheamyr sei sugndh upre uthchil. tkhn isbr amay bllen, "mnusysntan, is-rayeler netara andhkare ki kre ta ki tumi dekkech? prtyek jner tar nijer murtti pujar jny alada kks ryeche. ai leakra nijeder mdhye blabli kre, 'prbhu amader dekhthe paben na. prbhu ei des tyag kre gechen.'" tkhn isbr amay bllen, "erpro tumi ei sb leakder ora kt ghrnit kaj dekhthe pabel!" tkhn isbr amake prbhur mndirer prbes pther dike niye cllen. ei drjati uttr dike absthith chil. sekhane ami mhlader bse bse kamdte dekhlam. tara tmmuser murttir jny seak krcihil! isbr amay bllen, "mnusysntan, tumi ki ei sb bhyunkr bisyguli dekhch? amar snge ele er ceye ara kharap bisy dekhbe!" tarpr tini amake prbhur mndirer bhitrer prangne niye gelen. sekhane, ami 25 jn leakke upud hye puja krte dekhlam. tara chil mndire dheakbar jaygata. kintu tara bhul dike mukh phire chil! purbdike udit surryer upasna krbar smy tader pscaddes amar mndirer dike pheranea chil. tkhn isbr bllen, "mnusysntan, tumi ki esb dekhthe pacchea? tara ei smst neamra jinis ekhane krche eta ki bhalea? ei shr himatmk ghtnay purn. ar amake birkrt kre tulte tara srbdai byst. dekh, ora amay aslil ingit krche. ami tader amar readh ki ta dekhlab. tader prtii dya krb na. tara amar kache artnad krbe kintu ami sunte asbikar krb!"

9

tkhn ami sunte pelam ye, ye netara shrke sasti debar dayitbe chil, isbr tader dakchen. prtyek netar hate chil tar najsb marnastar. tarpr ami ucctr phtk theke chynke hamtte dekhlam. ei phtkti chil uttr-mukhi. prtyeker hate chil tar najsb maratmk astr. ek jn manuser prne chil msinar kapd. tar keamre geamja chil ekti lekhnii o kalir ekti deayat. ai leakra mndirer pitler bedir kache giye sekhane damdal. tarpr is-rayeler isbrer mhima krub dutgner mdhy theke uthe el. sekhanei tini chilen. tarpr sei gerb prakrm mndirer drja prynt gel. cekather kache giyei tini thamlen. tarpr prbhur mhima msina kapd pra ebm lekhnii o deayat keamre bamdha leaktike daklen. tkhn prbhu (mhima) take bllen, "jerusalem shrer mdhy diye yao. sei sb leak yara shrer leakder bhyunkr kajkrmer jny duhk krbe ebm mmra tader prtyeker kpale dag dao." tarpr ami sunlam isbr any baki leakeder blchen, "ami cai teamra prthm manustike anusn kr. ye sb byk-tir kpale cihn nei tader teamra absyi htya krea. tara prbin heak, yubk ba yubti, sisu ba mayera heak tate kichu ase yay na. kean rkm dya dekhio na. kean byk-tir jny duhk beadh krea na. ekhane amar mndir thekei suru kr." tai tara mndirer samne ye prbinra chil tader diyei suru krl. isbr tader bllen, "ei mndir asuci kr. er prangn mrtdeh diye purn kr! ekhnii yao!" tai tara giye shrer leakder htia krl. ei leakra ykhn shr giye leak htia krcihil se smy ami sekhanei chilam. ami matite upud hye pde kemde blam, "he prbhu, amar sdaprbhu, jerusalemer prtii teamar readh prkas krte ki tumi israyeler absist sbaikei htia krbe?" isbr amake bllen, "israyel o yihuda pribar bhu jghny pap kaj kreche. deser srbtr, leakder htia kra hyeche. ar shr apradhe purn hye geche! ken? karn leakra nijeder mdhyei blabli kre, 'prbhu ei shr tyag krechen ebm cle

gechen. tai amra ki krcihi ta tini dekhthe paben na.' ar amio kean dya dekhlab na. ei leakder jny ami anuse-acnao krb na. tara nijerai nijeder opr osb eneche. ami kebl ai leakder tader paona sasti dicchi." tarpr sei msina kapd pra ar lekhnii o kalir deayat keamre bamdha leakta bllen, "apni ya ajna krechen ta ami krechi."

10

tarpr ami krub dutder mathar oprer patrer dike takalam. patrlike nilkant mnir mt priskar nil dekhac-chil. ar sei patrer opre simhasner mt kichu ekta dekhthe pelam. tkhn ye bykitti simhasne bsechilen tini msina kapd pra manustike bllen, "krub duter nice ye cakaguli ryeche tar mdhye dhuke yao. krub dutder majkhane theke muthea kre jblnt kyla tule niye ta jerusalem shrer upr chumde dao."manusti amay atiem kre gelen. manusti ykhn tader dike hemte gelen se smy krubdugn mndirer dksin dike damdiyechilen. meghe bhitrer prangn priprun krl. tarpr prbhur mhima mndirer drjar cekather kache sthith krub duteder mdhye theke uthe el. ar ai meghe mndir purn krl ar prbhur gerber ujbbil alea smst prangn purn krl. krub duteder dana jhaptanear sbd emnki ekebare bairer prangneo seana yete lagl. sei sbder prcnd aoyaj- yemn isbr srbsktikan bjrer rbe ktha bllen. isbr, sei msina kapd pra leaktike ek ajna diyechilen. isbr blechilen cakaguli mdhye krub dutder majkhane giye kichu grm kyla niye aste. tai leakti sekhane giye cakar pase damdalen. krub dutder ek jn hat badiye tader mdhyer ancl theke uttpt kyla tule nilen. tarpr ta se manustir hate dhele dilen. ar manusti sthan tyag krlen. (krub duttir danar tlay manuser hater mteai dekhthe kichu chil.) tarpr ami sekhane carti caka dekhthe pelam. prtii krub duter pase ekti kre caka. cakagulike sbch hlud rner baiduryymnir mtea dekhacchil. carti caka chil ebm tader prtyek-eri ek rup. dekke mne hcchil yen cakar mdhye caka ryeche. tara gmn krar smy ye kean dike yete part. kintu gmn krar smy krub dutera mukh ghearat na. tader matha ye dike mukh kre thakt sei dikei yet. clar smy pase phirt na. tader deher srbtr ceakhe purn. tader pithe, hate, danay o cakay ceakhe purn. hyam, car cakao ceakhe purn chil! ami sunlam sei cakagulike keu citkar kre blil, "ghuryanman caka." prtyek krub duter carti kre mukh chil. prthm mukhti kruber mukh. dbitiyrti manuser mukh. trtiyrti simher mukh, ar cturthti igler mukh. tkhn ami bujhlam drsne ye psuder ami kbar ndir dhare dekkechilam ta krub dut chil!tarpr sei krub dutra akase uthl. ar cakagulio tader snge uthl. ykhn sei krub dutguli dana tule batase udl tkhn cakaguli paseo ghurat na. krub dutra akase udele cakagulio tar snge yet. krub dutera sthir hye damdale cakagulio sthir ht. karn ai cakagulite sei pranider atma chil. tarpr prbhur mhima mndirer cekath theke uthe ese krub dutder upre absthan krl. krub dutra dana tule akase ude gel. ami tader mndir tyag kre cle yete dekhlam. cakagulio tader snge gel. tarpr tara prbhur mndirer purbdiker drjay ese thaml. israyeler isbrer mhima sunye tader upre chil. tkhn ami kbar ndir dhare dekhla drsner sei psuder ktha smrn krlam; yara israyeler isbrer mhimar nice chil. ar bujhte par-

lam ye tara krub dut chil. arthat prtyek psur carti kre mukh, carti dana ar danar tlay manuser hater mt dekhte hat chil. krub dutgular mukhguli chil drsne kbar ndir dhare dekha carti psur mukher mt. ar tara ye dike yet seaja sei dikei takat.

11

tarpr atma amake prbhur mndirer purbdiker drjay bye niye gel. ei drjar mukh purbdike yedike sury othe sei drjar mukhe ami 25 jn purus dekhte pelam. asurer putr yasniy ei sb leakder snge chil. bnayer putr prtij sekhane chil. ei dui jn chil leakder adhyks. tkhn isbr amay bllen, “mnusysntan, erai sei leak yara ei shrer mdhye mnd priklpnaguli krche. tara sb smyei leakder mnd kaj krte ble. ei leakera ble, ‘amra khub sighri amader badighr banab. amra hlam rannar hamdir bhetr mamser mtn.’ tai tumi ab-syi amar hye leakeder kache blbe. mnusysntan, yao leakeder kache giye bhabhani kr.” tkhn prbhur atma amar kache el. tini amay bllen, “tader bl prbhu ei kthaguli blechen: israyeler grh, tumi bd bd priklpna krch. kintu amij jani tumi ki cinta krch. ei shre tumi anek leak htya krech. shrer rasta mrtdehe bhriye diyech. ekhn prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blchen, ‘ai mrtdehra mams ar shrta patr. kintu nbukhdnitr teamader er mdhye theke ber kre ana hbe! teamra tr-barir bhye bhit. kintu ami ar karea ny, sudhu teamar biruddhei trbariti anchi.” prbhu, amader sadprbhu ei kthaguli blechen. isbr aro bllen, “ami teamader shrer baire niye yab. ar bidesider hate tule deb. ami teamader sasti deb!” teamra trbarir ghaye mara yabe. ami ei israyeler simate teamader sasti deb, yen teamra jan ye amii teamader sasti dicchi, amii prbhu. hyam, ei jayga rannar patr hye uthbe na. ar teamra tar mdhye pak kra mams hbe na. ami ei israyeler simatei teamader sasti deb. tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu. amar ajna teamra lnghn krechile. teamra amar pth anusrn krni. priborte, teamra teamader car diker jatider pthi anusrn krechile!” ami yei isbrer ktha bla ses krlam, bnayer putr pltij mara gel. ami matite pde gelam. upud hye matite mukh thekiye jeare kemde uthe ami bllam, “he prbhu, amar sadprbhu, apni ki absist israyeliyder sbaikei smpurnbhabhe dhhms krben?” kintu tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini bllen, “mnusysntan, israyeler pribarguli arthat teamar bhayeder, yara israyel desti chadt badhy hyechil tader smrn kr. kintu ekhn jerusalemre adhibasira blche, ‘prbhur kach theke tara bhu dure cle giyechil. ei des amader deoya hyechil- eta amaderi!’ ‘tai ai leakder ei bisyguli bl: prbhu amar sadprbhu blen, ‘eta sty ye ami amar prjader durer dese yete badhy krechilam. amii tader bhu dese chdiye diyechilam. kintu alp smyer jny aish dese amii tader mndir hb. kintu tumi aish leakder absyi blbe ye prbhu amar sadprbhu tader phiriye anben. ami teamader bhu jatir mdhye chdiye diyechi. kintu ami teamader abar ek jaygay smgrh krb ebm aish jatir mdhye theke phiriye anb. israyeler bhumi abar teamader kache phiriye deb!’ ar amar prjara phire ele tara ekhane ekhn ye sb bhyinkr neamra murti ryeche se sb dhhms krbe. ami tader ektr krb. ami tader ntun atma deb. ami tader pathrer hrdy sriye sekhane prkrt hrdy sthapn krb.

tkhn tara amar bidhiguli paln krbe. tara amar ajnaguli paln krbe. ami tader ya blb tara tai krbe. tara prkrti amar leak hbe, ar ami tader isbr hb.” tkhn isbr bllen, “kintu ekhn tader mn adhikar kre ache aish bhyinkr neamra murtiara. ar ai leakra ye mnd kaj kreche tar jny absyi ami tader sasti deb.” prbhu amar sadprbhu aish ktha blechen. tarpr krub dutra tader dana othal ar akase ude gel. cakagulo tader snge gel. ar israyeler isbrer mhima tader opre chil. pre prbhur mhima ngrer majkhkan theke uthe giye ngrer purbdike pahader opre giye theme gel. tarpr atmati amay tule niye abar babilne sei sb leakder kache, yara israyel chadt badhy hyechil, sekhane phiriye anl. ami aish isbriy drsne dekhlam. tarpr yake ami amar drsne dekkechilam tini sunye uthe cle gelen. tkhn ami nirbasne yara chiln tader kache prbhu amay ya ya dekhiechilen ta bllam.

12

tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini bllen, “mnusysntan, tumi bidreahider mdhye bas krch! tara sb smyi amar biruddhacrn kre. ami tader prtij ya krechi ta dekhare ceakh tader ryeche, kintu tara se sb dekhbe na. ami tader ya blechi ta seanbar kan tader ryeche kintu tara amar ades sunbe na. karn tara bidreahi. tai, mnusysntan, teamar jinispr geatao. emn abhiny kr yen tumi bhudur dese yacch. dekh, leake yen teamake ta krte deke. hyt tara teamay dekhbe kintu tara bidreahi. “diner belay teamar jinispr baire ber kre enea yate leake dekhete pay. tarpr bikele emn abhiny kr yen nirbasit hye bhudur dese cle yacch. leakra ykhn dekhche se smy deoyale ekta grt kr ar sei grt diye baire beriye yao. rate sei jinispr kamdhe kre cle yao. mukh dheke phel yate desti dekhete na pao. karn ami teamake israyel pribarer kache udahrn hisabe bybhar krchi.” tai amake yerkm ajna kra hyechil ami sei mt kaj krlam. diner smy ami amar jinispr tule niye emn abhiny krlam yen bhu durer dese cle yacchi. sei sndhyay ami hat diye deoyale ekta grt krlam. rater belay ami jinispr ghade kre sthan tyag krlam. ami sb leaker samnei ta krlam. prer din skale prbhur baky amar kache el. tini bllen, “mnusysntan, tumi ki krch ta ki ai bidreahi israyel sntanera jijnasa krechi! tader bl ye prbhu, tader sadprbhu ei sb ktha blechen. ei bartati jerusalemre netader jny ebm israyele baskari smst leakder jny. tader bl, ‘ami teamader skler samne ek udahrnsrup. ami ya krechi ta styii teamader prtij ghtbe, bndi hisabe styii teamader dur dese yete badhy kra hbe. teamader neta tar kamdhe tar tlpigulea rakhbe. se rater belay deoyale ekta grt kre paliye yabe. se tar mukh dhakbe yate leake take cinte na pare. se ceakhe dekhete pabe na se keathay yacche. ami take dhrb. se amar phamde dhra pdbe. ar ami take babile kldiyder dese niye asb. seura tar ceakh dutea upde nebe. tai se dekhete pabe na keathay cleche. se babil mara yabe. ami rajar leakder israyeler cardharer anyany desgulte thakte badhy krb. ami tar sainyder batase chdiye deb ar seu senara tader pechne dhaoya krbe. tkhn leake janbe ye amii prbhu. tara janbe ye amii tader any dese yete badhy krechilam. “kintu tthu ami tader mdhye kichu leakke jibit rakhb. keu keu pleger hat theke rkse pabe. kichu leak anahare

mara yabe na. keu ba abar yuddhe bemce yabe. ami tader bamcab yate tara anyder blte pare tara amar biruddhe ki bhyknr kaj krechil. ar sudhumat tkhni tara janbe ye amii prbhu.” tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, “mnusysntan, emn abhiny kr yen tumi bhisn bhiti. teamar khady ahar krar smy bhye kampbe ebm ubdign o cintit absthay jl pan krbe.” tumi sadharn leakder esb absyi blbe. blbe, ‘prbhu amader sdaprbhu jerusaleme o israyeler anyany amse baskari leakder blechen. teamra teamader khady bheajn krar smy khubi duscintagrst thakbe. jl pan krar smy bhiti hbe. karn teamar deser sb kichui dhhms kra hbe. sekthane bsbaskari sbar prtii seura atynt nisthur hbe. teamader shre ekhn anekei bas kre, kintu aish shr dhhmsprapt hbe. teamader smst deskei dhhms kra hbe. tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu.” tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, “mnusysntan, israyele leake ken ei chdati ble: durdsa asbe na ct kre, drsngulea phlbe na re. “ai leakder blea ye prbhu tader isbr tader chdati thamiye deben. israyel smbndhe ar tara osb blbe na, kintu ekhn ei chdati abrtti krbe: durdsa asbe sighri. drsngulea sb phlbe ore. “styj styii israyele ar kean mithya drsn thakbe na. ar kean jadukr thakbe na yara mithya kre bhbisyt smbndhe ble. karn amii prbhu ami ya blte cai ta blb, ar tai ghtbe. ar ami smy dirgh hte deb na. aish durbheag khub sighri asche teamader jibn kalei. ohe bidreahi bms ami ykhn kichu bli, ta ghte.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blen. tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen: “mnusysntan, israyeler leakra mne kre ye sb drsn ami teamay dicchi ta sudur bhbisyer. teama mne kre tumi emn bisye ktha blch ya ekhn theke bhu bchr pre ghtbe. tai tumi absyi tader ei sb ktha blbe, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen: ami ar deri krb na. ydi ami kichu ghtbe ble bli tbe ta ghtbe!” prbhu amar sdaprbhu aish ktha blechen.

13

tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, “mnusysntan, tumi amar hye israyeler bhabbadider absy ei ktha blbe. ei sb bhabbadira prkrtpkse amar hye ktha ble na. ei sb bhabbadira nijera ya blte cay tai-i ble. tai tumi tader absyi ei ktha bealea, ‘prbhur ei barta sean! prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen. ohe murkh bhabbadira, teamader prtii amngl ghtbe. teamra nijer nijer atmar anugmn krch. teamra drsne prkrtpkse ya dekhch ta leakder kache blch na.’ “israyel teamar bhabbadira peadea badir mdhye dede yaoya siyaler mtea hbe. teamra bhanga pracirer kache sainy meatayen krni. israyel pribarke rksa krte pracir tairi krni. tai ykhn prbhur kach theke sastir din neme asbe teamra yuddhe harbe. “mithya bhabbadira ble tara drsn dekheche. tara tader jadu kre mithye mithye osb ghtbe ble bleche. tara ble prbhui tader pathiyechen- kintu ta mithya ktha. tara ekhni tader mithya ktha sphl hbe bhebe bse ache. “mithya bhabbadir dl, teamader dekha drsn styi ny. teamra teamader jadu bybhar kre bhbisyte ki ghtbe blech. sb mithye ktha. teamra blech prbhui aish ktha blechen. kintu ami teamader kean kthai blini!” tai ekhn prbhu, amar sdaprbhu blen, “teamra mithye ktha blech. teamader dekha drsn styi ny. tai ami ekhn teamader

biruddhe!” prbhu, amar sdaprbhu eigulea blechen. prbhu blen, “ye sb bhabbadi mithya drsn dekheche o mithya bleche ami tader sasti deb. ami tader amar prjader mdhy theke ucched krb. israyeler pribarar namer talikay tader nam thakbe na. tara kkhno israyel dese ar asbe na. tkhn teamra janbe amii prbhu ebm sdaprbhu! “bar bar aish bhabbadira amar prjader kache mithya bleche. ai bhabbadira bleche santi asche, kintu santi aseni. pracir meramt kre leakder yudher jny prstut hoyu ucit. kintu tara bhanga pracire kebl kunkam kreche. ode blea ye ami sila o prbl brsti pathab. batas prblbhabe bibe ar ghurnijhd asbe. tkhn pracir bhenge pdbe. pracir bhenge pdle leake bhabbadider jijnes krbe, ‘cunkam kra deoyaler ki hl?” prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “ami readhnt ebm teamader biruddhe jhd pathab. readh ami prbl brsti pathab. eeadh ami akas theke sila brsti pathab ebm teamader smpurnbhabe dhhms krb. teamra deoyale cunkam krech kintu ami smst deoyaltakei dhhms krb. ami ta matite phele deb. sei pracir teamader oprei pdbe. tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu. ami sei pracirer prtii o ye leakra tar opr prlep lagiyeche, tader prtii amar readh prkas ses krb. sekthane ami blb, ‘deoyalo nei ar tar opr prlep laganearo keu nei.” “israyeler mithya bhabbadider prtii ai sbkichi ghtbe. ai bhabbadira jerusalemer leakder kache ktha ble. ai bhabbadira ble santi hbe kintu santi hy na.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu aish ktha blechen. isbr blechen, “mnusysntan, israyeler bhabbadinider dike dekh. ai smst bhabbadinira amar hye ktha ble na. tara nijera ya cay tai ble. tai tumi absyi amar hye tader biruddhe ktha blbe. tumi absyi ei sb ktha tader blbe. ‘prbhu, amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blen: bhabbadinira, teamader prtii amngl ghtbe. leakder hate bamdhar jny teamra kapder tabij baniyeche, leakder mathay bamdhar jny teamra ekti bises mathar pagdi tairi kr. teamra ble thak aish jiniser yadur mt ksmta ryeche. yen teamra any leakder jibn calna krte par. kebl nijeder pran bamcate teamra aish leakder phamde phel! teamra leakder bhabte sekhae ye amar ade kean guruth nei. kyek muthea barli o rutir tukrear jny teamra amake asman kr? teamra amar prjader kache mithya bl ar tarao mithya ktha sunte bhaleabase. yader bamca ucit tader teamra mere phel ar yader mrtyu hoyu ucit tader teamra bamcao. tai prbhu amar sdaprbhu teamader ei ktha blen: teamra aish kapder tabij leakder phamde phelte tairi kre thakea. kintu ami tader mukt krb. teamader hat theke aish tabij chimde neb, ar leakra mukt hbe. tara phamde theke ude yaoya pakhir mt hbe! ar ami aish mathar abrn chimde teamader hat theke amar prjader bamcab. ai leakra teamader phamd theke palabe ar teamra janbe ye amii prbhu. “teamra bhabbadira mithya ktha bl. teamader mithya bhalea leakder aghat kre. aish bhal leakder ami aghat krte caini! teamra mnd leakder pks smrthn kr ar tader kharap kaj krte utsah dao yate tader pranhani hy. tai teamra ar aytha drsn dekhbe na, ar jadu krbe na. ami amar prjader teamader hat theke bamcab. ar teamra janbe ye amii prbhu.”

israyeler kichu prbin amar kache ese amar sngē ktha blar jny bsl. prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, "mnusysntan, ei leakder hrdye ekhno tader neamra murttigulea ryeche. ye jinisguli tader paper pthe niye giyechil segulea tara ekhno rekhe diyeche. tara ekhno ai murttigulear pujea kre. sutram pramrser jny ken tara amar kache esechē? tader prsner uttr deoya ki amar ucit? na! kintu ami tader ekti uttr deb. ami tader sasti deb. aish leakder tumi esb kthagulea absyi blbe: prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen: ydi kean israyeliy, ye ai neamra murttiguli rakhe ebm pujea kre, ekjn bhabbadir kache yay ebm amar kach theke pramrs nebar ktha ble, ydio tara ai neamra murttiguli rakhe tbu ami tader uttr deb. tader kache sei sb neamra murtti thakleo ami tader uttr deb. karn ami tader hrdy sprs krte cai. ami dekhate cai ye ami tader bhaleabasi, ydio tader neamra prtymar jny tara amay prityag kreche." "tai israyel pribarke ei sb ktha blea. tader blea, 'prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen: teamra neamra murtti chede amar kache phire esea. aish bhykr murtti theke dure sre yao. ydi kean israyeliy, athba israyele bs-baskari amake prsn krbar jny kean bidesi bhabbadir kache kay, ami take uttr deb. ydio se amake tyag kre thake ebm ye sb neamra murttiguli take paper pthe thele niye giyechil seguli rakhe ebm puja kre tbuo ami take uttr deb. ar ami take ei uttr deb. ami sei byktir biruddhe uthe damdad. ami take dhhms krb, any leakeder kache se udahrn sbrup hbe. leake take dekhe hasbe. ami take amar prjader mdhy theke ucched krb. tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu! ar ydi kean bhabbadi prtarit hy ebm any kichu ble, tar mane, ami, prbhu, ai bhabbadike thkiyeche. ami take sasti deb. ami take dhhms krb ebm ami take amar prja israyeler mdhy theke sriye neb. tai sei pramrs prarthi prsnkark o uttkari bhabbadi dujnei eki sasti pabe. ami eta krb yate israyeliya amake ar chede na yay. ar tahle amar leakra tader pape ar neamra hbe na. tkhn tara amar bises leak hbe. ar ami tader isbr hb." prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blechen. tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen: "mnusysntan, ye jatii amake prityag krbe o amar biruddhe pap krbe takei ami sasti deb. ami tader khadyer yeagan bndh kre deb. ami durbhiks ene sei des theke leakin o psudero dur kre dite pari." ydio neah, daniyel o iyeab sekhane bas krechil tbu ami sei deske sasti deb. aish manus tader dharmiktar jny prane bemcheil, kintu tara smst des bamcate pareni." prbhu amar sdaprbhu eish blechilen. isbr blen, "athba ami bny jntuder sei dese pathate pari ar tara deser sb leak htya krte pare. phle kean leak bny jntuder jny sei deser mdhy diye yabe na." ydi neah, daniyel o iyeab sekhane bas krt tbe ami oi tinjn dharmikke bamcatam. ai tin bykti tader nijer pran bamcat. kintu amar jibner diby tara any leakder pran bamcate part na. tader nijer chelemeyedero na! sei mnd des dhhms hteai." prbhu amar sdaprbhu aish ktha blechen. isbr blen, "athba ami ai deser biruddhe ekti seusena pathate pari. ai seura desti dhhms krb. sei des theke ami smst leakin o psu sriye deb. neah, daniyel o iyeab sekhane bas krle ami ai tin dharmikke rkasa krtam. ai tinjn tader nijer nijer pran bamcat kintu amar jibner diby tara anyder

pran bamcate part na. emnki tader chelemeyedero na. sei mnd des dhhms hteai." prbhu amar sdaprbhu aish ktha blechilen. isbr blen, "athba ami deser biruddhe kean reag pathate pari. ami ai leakder opr amar readh dhele deb. ami smst leak o psu sei des theke dur krb." ydi neah, daniyel o iyeab sekhane bas krt, tbe ami ai tin jnke bamcatam karn tara dharmik. ai tinjn nijer pran bamcate part. kintu amar jibner diby tara any leakder jibn bamcate part na. emnki tader chelemeyedero na." amar prbhu sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blechilen. tkhn prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, "bhebe dekh tahle jerusalemke pkse ta kt amngljnk hbe: ei carti sastir sb ktai ami tader biruddhe pathab. ami ai shrer biruddhe sainya, kusudha, reag o bny psu ei sb ktii pathab. sei des theke ami leakin o psupakhi ucched krb! sei des theke keu keu palabe. tara tader putr, knya niye teamar kache sahayer jny asbe. tkhn tumi dekhte pabe ye ai leakra prkrtpkse kt mnd ebm jerusalemke biruddhe ami ye sb amngl enechi ta teamar kache ytharth mne hbe. tumi tader jibnyapn o tader mnd kajguli dekhte pabe. ar tkhn tumi bujhbe ye ami ytharth karnei ai leakeder sasti diyeche." prbhu amar sdaprbhu aish ktha blechen.

15

tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen: "mnusysntan, draksaltar kather khndgulea bner brkser cheat kamta daler theke kean amse uttm?" draksaltar sei kath ki kean kichu tairi krar jny bybhar kra yay? na! sei kath diye ki thala jhealanear jny kilk tairi kra yay? na! leake sei kath kebl jbalani hisabe bybhar kre. kathguli kichu kichur samne pichne agun dhre. majhkaner amso agune kalea hye yay kintu kathiti smpurnrupe peade na. sei peada kath diye ki kichu tairi krte para? na! ydi peadabar age ta diye kean kaj na hl the eta niscit ye peadabar preo ta kean kaje lagbe na. tai draksaltar kather tukreagulea bner brkser kather tukrear mti. leakra sei tukreagulea agune phele dey ar agun ta pudiyē dey. sei-bhabe, ami jerusalemke baskari leakder agune chumde phelb." prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blechen. "ami ai leakder sasti deb. kintu kichu leak sei lathir mt hbe ya smpurn dhy na- tader sasti hleo tara smpurnrupe dhhms hbe na. teamar dekhe ye ami ai leakeder sasti diyeche, ar teamra janbe ye amii prbhu." ami ai des dhhms krb karn leakra amay prityag kreche." prbhu amar sdaprbhu esb ktha blechen.

16

tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen: "mnusysntan, jerusalemke leakra ye smst ghnrnt kaj kreche se smbdhe tader bl. tumi absyi blbe, 'prbhu amar sdaprbhu jerusalemke ei sb ktha blen: teamar dike dekh. tumi jnmehile knane. teamar baba chilē imeariy, teamar ma hittiya. jerusalem ye din teamar jnm hy, teamar nadi katar jny kean jagya chil na. keu teamar gaye lbn chdiye teamake priskar krar jny snan kray ni. keu teamay kapde meadayni. jerusalem, tumi smpurn eka chile. keu teamar jny duhkh beadh kreni, teamar ytno neyni. jerusalem teamar jnm-

dine, teamar pitamata teamake ksete chumde phele diyechil. tara erkm krechil karn tara teamake ghra krte. "tkhn ami (isbr) sekhan diye yacchilam. ami teamay rkte mdhye chtpht krte dekhlam. tumi rkte dhaka chile kintu ami bllam, "bamc!" hyam, tumi rkte dhaka chile kintu ami bllam, "bamc!" ami teamake mather gacher mt bede uthte sahayy krlam. tumi badle, bede uthe ekjn yubti hle: teamar masik hte lagl, stn duti bede uthl, cul bd hl. keu teamar prtí snehbhre takiye teamar prtí maya kre teamar kean ytn neyni. kintu tbuo tumi ulng o bbistra chile. ami teamar dike takiye dekhlam, teamake prem krbar smy hyeche. tai ami teamar opr amar kapd bichalam ebm teamar ulngta abrt krlam. teamake biye krar prtijn-ao krlam. teamar snge biyer kuktio hl, ar tumi amar hle." prbhu amar sdaprbhu esb blechen. "ami teamay jle snan kralam. teamar rkt dhulam o teamar gaye tel malis krlam. teamay sunder peasak o paye camdar juta pralam. ami teamar mathay msinar ptti o silker matha dhaka dilam. tarpr teamay kichu alnkar dilam, teamar hate bala o glay har dilam. teamar nake dilam nth, kane dul, ar sunder mukuto prte dilam. teamay rupea o seanao ghnay bes sunder dekhacchil; emnki teamar msina silk o kaj kra sijay sajle. tumi sb theke uttm khabar khete. tumi khub sundri hye uthle. tumi rani hle! teamar rupey jny tumi hle bikhyat karn amii teamay sundri krechilam." prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blechilen. isbr bllen, "kintu tumi teamar sendryer opr nirbhr krte suru krlle. teamar sunam bybhar krte suru krlle o amar prtí abisb-ht hle. yei yay tar snge tumi besyar mt bybhar krlle. tumi tader skler kache nijeke bikiye dile! tumi sei sunder kapd niye teamar pujar sthan sajale. ar sesb jaygay besyar mt acrn krlle. erkm ekta byapar age kkhno hyni, preo ar kkhno hbe na. tarpr ami teamay ye sunder alnkar diyechilam ta tumi nile. tarpr sei rupea o seana bybhar kre purus manuser murti tairi krlle. tarpr tader sngeoy jny kaj krlle! tarpr tumi sei sunder kapd niye aish murtir jny kapd banale. ami teamay ye sb sugndhi o dhunea diyechilam ta tumi aish murtir samne rakhle. ami teamay ruti, mdhu o tel diyechilam, kintu tumi ogulea aish murtitider nibedn krlle. tumi sesb teamar murtitider stntust krbar jny utsrg krlle. hyam, tumi tai krechile." prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blechen. isbr blechen, "teamar ebm amar sntan chil. kintu tumi amar sntander niye gele. emnki tumi tader htaya krlle ebm tader aish murtitider dile. ai sb murtitider kache yaoya ebm tader snge besyar mt acrn krbar ceyeo eta nikrst kaj chil. tumi amar sntander bli dite tader ei murtitider uddesye aguner mdhye diye atiem krale. tumi amay prityag krechile ebm aish bhyntkr kaj krechile. tumi kkhno teamar yebnkai smrn krni. smrn krni ye teamake ykhn ami khumje peyechilam tkhn tumi rkt jdanea absthay ulng hye pdechile ebm sunye pa chumdechile. "aish mnd kajer pr, hay jerusalem, e teamar pkse bhisn amngldayk hbe!" prbhu amar sdaprbhu eish ktha blechen. "aish krar pr tumi ai dhibi tairi krlle murti puja krar jny. prtí rastar keane aish murtir upasnar sthan tairi krlle, prtyek rastar mathay mathay ai dhibi tairi krlle. ei bhabe teamar sendryy nst krlle. pthikke dhrar jny tumi ta bybhar krlle. tumi teamar kapder nicer bhag othale yate teamar pa dekh-

yay; tarpr tumi aish leakder snge besyar mt bybhar krlle. tarpr tumi teamar prtibesi misre gele yar yenang bd bd. tarpr amake ruddh krte bhubar tar snge yen eyia smpnn krlle. tai ami teamay sasti dilam! teamar jmir adhikarer ams niye nilam. ar teamar seu plestiyder knyader shr teamader prtí tader yar iccha tai krlle dilam. emnki tarao teamader mnd kaj sune cmke uthechil. tarpr tumi asuriyder snge yen eyia krlle gele. teamar trpti kichutei hl na. tai tumi knaner dike phirle, tarpr babiler dike. tbu teamar mn bhl na. teamake diye osb kaj krabar jny teamar hrdyke absy durbl hte hbe. tumi ekjn daptmyi besyar mt acrn krlle." prbhu amar sdaprbhui aish ktha blechilen. isbr blechilen, "kintu tumi thik ekebare besyar mt chile na. tumi prtyek bd rastar mathay o prtyek glir keane upasnar jny dhibi tairi krechile. aish leaker sathe yeneyia krechile kintu besyar mt tader kach theke betn nao ni. tumi bybhicari nari. teamar sbamir sathe ny kintu agntukder sngei sute tumi bhaleabasea. besir bhag besyai purusder betn dite badhy kre; kintu tumi teamar premikder arth dile. tumi cardharer smst leakder betn dile teamar snge yen kajer jny. besir bhag besyar biprit tumi. adhiakams besya purusder betn dite badhy kre kintu ye purusera teamar snge yen eyia kre tader tumi betn dao." besya, prbhu barta sean. prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha bllen: "tumi teamar taka khrc kre teamar premikder o neamra debtader teamar ulngta dekhieych ebm tader snge yen kaj krech ebm tader teamar chele-meyeder rkt diyech." tai ami teamar sb premikder jdea krb. tumi yader bhaleabesechile o yader ghra krechile sei smst leakder ami jdea krb ar teamar ulngta dekhbab. tara teamake smpurn ulng dekhbe. tarpr ami teamay sasti deb. ami teamay nrghatker o bybhicarinir upyukt yen paper sasti deb. tumi ek readhnbt o irsanbit sbamir dbara sasti pabe. ai smst premikder hate teamake deb. tara teamar dhibigulea dhibns krbe. teamar pujar sthangulea baliye debe. tara teamar kapd chimde phele teamar sunder alnkar niye nebe. tara teamay nihsb o ulng kre chede yabe sei absthay ye absthay ami teamay peyechilam. tara jntar bhid jdea kre pathr chumde teamay mere phelbe. tarpr tader trbari dbara teamake tukrea tukrea kre katbe. tara teamar grh (mndir) baliye debe. teamay sasti debe yate any mhilara ta dekke. ami teamar besyar mt jibnyapn bndh krlle. teamar premikder betn deoya bndh krlle. tarpr amar readh o irsa nibrtt krlle. ami sant hb. ar readh krl na. ken ei sb ghtbe? karn teamar yebnkale ki ghtechil tumi ta mne rakheani. tumi aish mnd kajer dbara amake ruddh krechile. tai teamar ei sb mnd kajer jny amake teamay sasti dite hl. kintu tumi aro bhyabh bisyer priklpna krlle." prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blechen. "teamar bisye yesb leake ktha ble tader arekta ktha blar thakbe. tara blbe, 'ta yemni, meye temni.' tumi teamar mayer meye. tumi teamar sbami ebm sntander jny kean cinta krea na. tumi teamar beaner mteai. teama dujnei teamader sbami o sntander ghra krte. teama teamader ma babar mteai. teamar ma chilén ekjn hittiya ar baba chilén ekjn imeariy. teamar bd bean smriya tar knyader niye teamar uttr dike thakt. ar teamar cheat bean sdeam tar knyaderniye teamar dksine thakt. tara yesb bhyntkr kaj krechil tar sbguleai teamra krechile.

emnki tader thekeo kharap kaj krechile! amii prbhu ebm sadprbhu. amar jibner diby, tumi o teamar knyara yesb mnd kaj kreche, teamar bean sdeam o tar knyara o tar kreni." isbr blechilen, "teamar bean sdeam o tar knyara grbit hyechil, pet bhre khete peyechil ebm tader hate prcur smy thakt. tara grib, ashay leakder sahayy krt na. sdeam o tar knyara khubi grbit hye uthechil ebm amar samne ebm bhyndr sb kaj krtu suru krechil. ar ami tader ta krtu dekke tader sasti diyechilam." isbr blechen, "ar tumi yesb mnd kaj krech, smriya tar ardheko kreni. teamar bhyndr kajgulea smriyar kajer ceye anak besi kharap!" teamar mnd kajguli asle teamar bean smriyake bhalea hisebe dekhay. tai tumi teamar lija bibe. tumi teamar beanke teamar ceye uttm prman krech. tumi bhyndr kaj krech tai teamake absyi lija pete hbe." isbr blechilen, "ami sdeam o tar carpaser shr dhhms krechilam. ar tar paser smriyao dhhms krechilam. ar jerusalem ami teamay dhhms krb. kintu ai shrguli abar nirman krb. ar jerusalem teamakeo ami abar nirman krb. ami teamay santna deb. tkhn tumi teamar kra bhyndr kajgulea mne krbe ar ljiit hbe. tai teamake o teamar beanke abar ntun bhabe gda hbe. sdeam o tar carpaser shrgulike ebm smriya o tar carpaser shrgulike ebm teamake o teamar carpaser shrgulike abar gda hbe." isbr blechen, "atite tumi grbitmna chile o teamar bean sdeamke niye thatta krtu kintu tumi ar ta krbe na. sasti pabar age tumi ta krechile, teamar prtibesira teamake niye mja krar age krechil. ideam o plestiyer knyara, yara teamake ghrna kre, tara ekhn teamake niye thatta krche. ekhn tumi absyi teamar krt bhyndr kajguli jny sasti pabe." prbhui ei ktha blechen. prbhu amar sadprbhu blen, "tumi amar snge yerup bybhar krech amio teamar snge seirup bybhar krb! tumi teamar bbiaher prtisruti bhengech. tumi sei krt cuktir smman krni. kintu teamar yebner smy ye cukti hyechil ta ami smrne rekhechi. teamar snge ami ek sirkalin cukti krechilam! ami teamar beander, cheat o bd ubhykei teamar kache anb ebm tader teamar knya krb. eta cuktite chil na kintu ami eta teamar jny krb. tkhn tumi teamar bhyndr kajguli smrn krbe ar ljiit hbe. sutram ami teamar sathe amar cukti krb ar tumi janbe ye amii prbhu. ami teamar prt sdy hb sutram tumi amay mne krbe, ebm teamar mnd kajer jny ei ljiit hbe ye kichui blte parbe na. kintu ami teamake suci krb, tumi ar kkhno ljiit hbe na!" prbhu amar sadprbhui ei ktha blen.

17

tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen: "mnusysntan, israyel pribarke ei glpta bl. tader jijnasa kr er arth. tader bl: ei hcche ya amar prbhu, amar sadprbhu blen:ekta bd igl tar bd bd pakha smet libaneane el. sei igler danaguli bhu brne rnjit chil. sei igl ers gacher matha bhenge ta knane niye el. sei igl bybsayider shre sei sakha rakhl. tarpr iglti knan theke kichu bij niye el. se tader bhal jmite reapn krl. se tader ekti bhalea ndir tire ekti baisti gacher mt reapn krl. uttm ndir tire lagal. bij theke cara bede draksalta hl. se ek uttm draksalta, ya khub umcu chil na kintu anak jayga jude bistrtr hl. Itagulea kande print hl. er dalpalagulea dirgh hl. tarpr dirgh dana bisist ar ekti igl

sei draksalta dekke pel. ei igler dehe chil asmkhy palk. ai draksalta cail yen ntun iglti tar ytn ney. tai se tar mul ei igler dike badte dil. tar sakhaiguli sei igler dike seaja hye gel. ye jmite reapn kra hyechil sekhan theke sakhaigulea anak dure cle gel. draksalta cail yen ntun igl tate jl sec kre. sei draksalta uttm bhumite reapn kra hyechil. prcur jler kache ta reapn kra hyechil. tate sakha o phl hte part. ta uttm draksalta hte part." prbhu amar sadprbhu ei kthaguli blechen: "teamar ki mne hye sei gach krtkary hbe? na! ntun iglti ta mati theke tule phelbe. ar pakhisti sei gacher mulgulea bhenge phelbe. se sb draksagulea kheye nebe. tkhn ntun pataguli kumked yabe. gachti khubi durbl hye pdbe. gachitike sikk smet upde phele dite blban bahur ba prakrmi jatir pryajn hbe na. yekthane reapn kra hyeche sekhan ki gachti badbe? na! purbiy bayu bibe ar sei gach sukiye mre yabe. yekthane seta reapn kra hyechil, yekthane peamta hyechil sei khane ei mara yabe." prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, "ei ghtna israyeler leakder kache bujhiye bl: tara sbmsy amar biruddhacari. tader ei kthaguli bl: babiler raja jerusaleme esechilen ebm raja o anyany netader niye gelen. tini tader babile anlen. tarpr nbukhdnitr raji pribarer ek jn leaker snge cukti krlen. raja jear kre sei leaktike diye prtisruti kralen. tarpr ai leakti nbukhdnitr prt biisbt hbar prtisruti krl. tini tamke yihudar raja krlen. tarpr se yihuda theke smst sktisali leakder ber kre dil. tai yihuda durbl rajye print hl, ya raja nbukhdnitr biruddhe yete pare na. nbukhdnitr yihudar ei nutn rajar snge ye cukti krtader leakera ta mante badhy hl. kintu, yai heak ei ntun raja yemn kre heak, babiler rajar biruddhe bidreahi hbar cesta krl. se misre sahayer jny dut pathal. ntun raja bhu gheada o sainy cail. ekhn, tumi ki mne kr ye yihudar ntun raja krtkary hbe? tumi ki mne kr ye ei ntun raja sei cukti bhenge phele sasti edate ythest sktiman hbe?" prbhu amar sadprbhu blen, "amar jibner diby, sei ntun raja ye bykti take raja kreche se yekthane thake, sekhan mara yabe. kintu sei raja tar cukti bhng kreche. ei ntun raja tar prtisruti bhng kreche. misrer raja yihudar rajake bamcate smrth hben na. tini anak sainy pathaleo misrer mhashti yihudake bamcate parbe na. babiler rajar sainyara shr ghire rekhe shrti abreadh krbe ebm shrer pracirer opr prynt ekti matir rasta baniye shre prbes krbe. anak leaker mrtuyoo hbe. kintu yihudar raja palabe na. ken? karn se tar cukti upeksha krechil. se tar cukti bhng krechil. prbhu amar sadprbhu ei prtisruti kren: "amar jibner diby diye blchi ye ami yihudar rajake sasti deb. karn se amader cukti agrahy krechil. se amader cukti bhengechil. ami amar phamd path ar se tate dhra pdbe. ar ami take babiline phiriye ene sekhan take sasti deb. se amar biruddhe geche ble ami take sasti deb. ar ami tar sainy dhhms krb. tar birder dhhms krb. ar abstidter haoyate chdiye deb. tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu ar amii ei sb blechilam." prbhu amar sadprbhu ei sb blechilen: "ami lmba ers gacher ek sakha neb. sei lmba gacher theke ek cheat sakha neb. ar ami ta nije khub umcu prbte pumth. ami nije ta israyeler umcu prbte reapn krb. sei sakha brkse print hbe. tate sakha utpnn hbe o phl dhrbe. ar ta sundr ers brks hye utthe. tar sakhay bhu pakhira ese bsbe. tar sakhar chayay bhu pakhi

bas krbe. “tkhn any gachra janbe ye amii anyany umcu brksder matite phelechi, ar cheat gacheder bd brkse print krechi. sbuj gachder ami suknea krechi ar suknea gacheder sbuj krechi. amii prbhu, ydi ami kichu krb ble thaki tbe ta krb!”

18

prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen: “teamra ken israyel desti smbndhe ei prbad baky bl? teamra ble thak: pitamatara tk draksa phl kheyechil? kintu tar phle ntander damt tkeche. kintu prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “amar jibner diby ye israyeler leakra ar ei prbad bakyke sty ble manbe na. prtyek jner sng e ami eki rkm bybhar krb. se bykti pita heak athba putri heak na ken. ye bykti pap kre se mara yabe. “ydi keu st hy tbe se bamcbe. sei bhal leak ble takei bea-jhabe ye prtyek byktir sng nyayy acrn krbe. prt-mader uddesye utsrgikrt khadyer bhag pabar jny se prbte yay na. israyeler neamra murttigulear kache se prarthna kre na. prtibesir strir sng se bybhicar kre na. masiker smy se tar strir sng yen kaje lipt hy na. sei leak aprer absthar suyeag ney na. keu dhar caile se bndhk niye take dhar dey. ar dhar seadh krle take sei bndhk phiriye dey. se kusdhartke khady dey. bstrhinke bstr dey. se kauke taka dhar dile sud ney na. sei st leak khl hte asbikar kre. prtiti byktir sng se nyayy acrn kre. nyayybhabe jghdajhamti mitiye debar jny leake tar upr nirbhr krte pare. se amar bidhiguli paln kre. amar siddhantguli se cinta krbe ebm nyayy o nirbhryeagy hte siksa krbe. se st leak, tai se bamcbe. prbhu, amar sdaprbhu eigulea blechen. “kintu sei st leaker kean putr thakte pare ye ai st kajer keantii kreni. se cear ba nrghatk hte pare. athba sei putr ei mnd kajgular kean ekti krte pare yemn murt-tider uddesye utsrgikrt khady khete prbte yaoya, prt-ibesir strir sng bybhicare lipt hoya, grib ashay leaker sng anyay bybhar, aprer absthar suyeag neoya, keu dhar seadh krle tar bndhk phiriye na deoya. se mnd sntan neamra murttir kache prarthna janate o jghny kaj krte pare. sei dust sntan suder leache nr diye sud dite badhy krte pare. se ksetre sei dust putr bamcbe na. se jghny kaj kreche ble take mrtyudnd deoya hbe. ebm tar mrtyur jny sei dayi hbe. “ekhn sei dust leaker kean sntan thakte pare ye pitar mnd kaj dekhe seibhabe jibnyapn krte asbikar krche. sei bhal sntan hytea nyayy bybhar kre. se hytea murttidider uddesye utsrgikrt blir ams khete prbte yay na. prt-ibesir strir sng bybhicare lipt hy na. sei bhal sntan hytea aprer absthar suyeag ney na. bndhk diye dhar dey abar dhar seadh krle bndhk phiriye dey. se hytea kusdhart leake khady dey ebm bstrhinder bstr dey. se hytea gribder sahavy kre, keu dhar caile take dhar dey ebm sud cay na, se hytea amar bidhiskl paln o tar anudhabn kre, sei uttm sntan tar pitar paper jny mrtyudnde dndit hbe na, se bamcbe. tar pita leaker aghat o curi kre thakte pare, amader prjader prt kean mngljnk kaj na kre thakte pare. sei pita tar nijer paper jnyi mara yabe. “teamra prsn krte par, ‘ken pitar paperjny putr mara yabe na?’ er karn, sei putr st jibnyapn o bhal kaj krechil. khub sabdhanash se amar bidhiguli paln kreche tai se bamcbe. ye bykti pap kre kebl sei mara yabe. putrke tar pitar paper jny sasti

bheag krte hbe na; abar pitakeo tar putrer paper sasti bheag krte hbe na. bhal leaker dharmikta tar nijer hate; temni mnd leaker mndtao kebl tari adhikargt. “ekhn ydi kean mnd leak tar jibn pribtrn kre, tbe se mrbe na, brm bamcbe. sei bykti mnd kaj theke birt hye ytn shkare amar bidhi paln kra suru kre nyayban o bhal hye uthte pare. se ksetre isbr tar krt mnd kajguli mne rakhben na. kebl tar uttmata smrne rakhben ar tai sei bykti bamcbe!” prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “dust leaker mrn heak e ami cai na. ami cai tara yen jibn pribtrn kre ebm bamce. “kintu ydi kean bhal leak bhal hoya theke birt hye dustleaker mt acrn kre, anyay kre, nana ghrnit kaj kre tahle se ki bamcbe? se ksetre isbr tar purber stkajugli smrne anben na. se ye sty lnghn o pap kreche tar jnye mara yabe.” isbr blen, “teamra ye ble thak, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu nyayban nni’ kintu he israyel pribar sean: amii nyayban, team-rai tara yara nyayban no. ydi kean bhal leak pribtr-tit hye dust hye othe, tbe se tar mnd kajer jny ab-syi mara yabe. ar ydi kean dust bykti pribtrtit hye bhal o nyayban hy tbe se tar jibn bamcabe. se bamcbe! sei bykti nijer mndta dekhe bujhe amar kache phire esechil. se atite ye sb mnd kaj krt ta ar kre na, tai se bamcbe, mrbe na.” israyeler leakra ble, “eta thik ny! prbhu amader sdaprbhu nyaybicar krchen na.” isbr blen, “amii nyayban! teamrai nyaybicar krch na!” karn israyel pribar, ami prtyek byktike tar kr-manusare bicar krb. prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “tai amar kache phire es, mnd kaj ar kr na! aish bhyrn murtti yen teamader pape na phele. teamra ye sb mnd jinis krech ta chumde phele dao. teamader hrty o atmar pribtrn kr. he israyelbasira, ken teamra ni-jeder mrtyu deke anbe? ami teamader htaya krte caina. teamra phire esea, bamcea. prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen.

19

isbr amay blen, “israyeler netader smbndhe tumi ab-syi ei seaker gan gaibe. “teamar ma yen simhder majhe suye thaka ek simhi. se yub simhder majhe sute gel ar anek sabker ma hl. tar ek sabk uthe damdal, se hye uthl ek skt smrth yub simh. se tar khabar sikar krte sikhe gel. se ekti leacke marl ebm take khel. leake tar grjn sunl ebm take ekti khamcay bhrl. tara yub simhtir nake ekti amta pral ebm take misre niye gel. “ma simhir asa chil ye tar sabk neta hye uthbe. kintu ekhn se tar sb asa hariye pheleche. tai se tar sabkguli theke arekti sabkke nil. take simh hbar prsiks dil. se purnang simhder sng sikare gel. se ekti sktisali yub simh hye uthl. se sikar dhrtre sikhl ebm ekti leacke khel. tarpr rajbatigulea akrmn krli. se shrguli dhbms krli. ai deser prtyeke ktha blte bhy pet, ykhn tara tar grjn sunt. tarpr tar car dharer leakra tar jny ekti phamd patl ebm tara tader phamde take dhrl. take amta pral ebm tala bndh kre rakhhl. tara take tader phamde atkal. tai tara take babil rajar kache niye gel ebm take sekhane rekhe dil yate israyeler kean prbte tar grjn sunte na paoya yay. “teamar ma ekti draksalta mtea, ya jler kache reapi. tar kache chil anek jl. tai se anek sbl draksalta jnmate perechil. tarpr se bd bd sakhasmuh jnmalea. tara chil clar chdir mt skt. tara chil rajdnder mt. draksalta emei bede

uthte lagl. tar anek sakha-prsakha chil ebm tara megh prynt pemche gel. kintu rage draksa-ltatike sikh smet upde phela hl. ebm matite phele deoya hl. purbiy usnbayu tar opr bye gel ebm tar phl sukiye gel. ykhn sbl sakhagulea bhenge gele tader agune phele deoya hl. ekhn sei draksalta reapit hieche mrubhumite. seti ekti atynt susk o trsnart bhum. birat sakhagulite agun lagl ebm ta chdiye gel ebm anyany sakhagulike o phlgulike dhhms krl. tai sekhane ril na kean skt hamtar chdi. sekhane ril na kean rajdnd. eti chil mrtyu niye ek seak gatha ar ta seaker mt kre gaoya hl.”

20

ek din kyekjn prbin prbhur pramrs jante amar kache ese amar samne bslen. eta chil nirbasne thakar sptm bchr pncm maser dsm din. tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini bllen, “he mnusysntan, israyeler prbinder kache ei ktha bl, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen: teamra ki amar kache pramrser jny esech? ydi ese thak tbe ami ta deb na,’ prbhu amar sdaprbhui ei ktha blen.’ tumi ki tader bicar krbe? he mnusysntan, tumi ki tader bicar krbe? tbe tader pitara ye jghny kajguli kreche tar ktha niscyi tader bl. teamra absyi tader blbe, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen: yedin ami israyelke beche nii, ami yakeab pribarer opr amar hat tule misre tader kache prtisruti krechilam ebm blechilam, ‘ami teamader prbhu o isbr. ami tader misr theke ber kre niye yabar ebm ye des tader ami deb sei bhumite niye yabar prtisruti diyechilam. sei des bhu uttm bisye pripurnebm any bhudeser ceye bhalea! ‘ami israyel pribarke tader jghny murttigulea chumde phelte blechilam. blechilam misrer aismst neamra murtti dbara tara yen nijeder asuci na kre. ami teamader prbhu o isbr.’ kintu tara amar biruddhe giyechil, amar ktha sunte cayni. tara tader jghny murttigulea pheleo deyni, misre chedeo aseni. tai ami (isbr) tader misrei dhhms krar priklpna krlam- yen tara amar readhr purn matra bujhte pare. kintu ami tader dhhms krini. ami amar sunam rkasa kre ceyechilam. ami caini ye amar nam tader carpaser jatigulea mdhye klnkit heak. ami ceyechilam ye ai jatiguli januk ye ami israyeliyder misr theke ber kre anchilam. ami israyel pribarke misr theke ber kre enechi, tader mrubhumir mdhye pricalit krechi. amar bidhiguli tader diyechilam, ye smst bidhi amake jante tader sahayy krbe segulea tader blechilam. ydi kean bykti sei smst niym paln kre tbe se bamche. ami tader bisramer bises bises diner kthao blechilam. sei smst chutir dingulea tader o amar mdhye bises cihnsbrup chil. tara ei beajhat ye amii prbhu ar ami tader amar bises prja kre tulechi. “kintu israyel pribar mrubhumite amar biruddhe gel. tara amar bidhiguli manl na, amar bidhi mante asbikar krl. aish bidhi paln krl leakra bamche. tara amar bisramer bises dingulike many kreni, aish dine aro besi kaj kreche. ami tader mrubhumite dhhms krar priklpna krechilam, yen tara amar readhr purn matra bujhte pare. jatign amay israyelke misr des theke ber kre ante dekechil. ami amar sunam nst krte caini tai israyelke ai leakder samne dhhms krini. ai leakder snge mrubhumite ami ar ekti prtisruti kre blechilam: ye des ami tader dicchi tate tara pa rakhte

pabe na. sei des uttm ebm bhu uttm bicare pripur, sb deser ceye sundr! “israyeler leakra amar bidhi mante asbikar krechil, tara amar bidhiski paln kreni, bisramer dinke kean gurutbi deyni. tara ei sb kreche karn tader hrdy sei sb neamra murttri adhiakare. kintu ami tader jny duhkh beadh krechi tai tader mrubhumite smpurnrupe dhhms krini. ami tader snntander kache blechilam, “teamra teamader pitamatar mtea hyea na. tader neamra murttri dbara teamader klusit kearea na. tader ajnar anusrn o ades paln kear na. ami prbhu teamader isbr, teamra amari bidhi paln kr o ades rkasa kr. teamader ya bli tai- kr. amar bisram dinke gurutb dio. mne rekhea ye, sb teamar o amar mdhye bises cihnsbrup hbe yen teamra jante par ye amii teamader prbhu.” “kintu ai snntanr amar biruddhacrn krl. tara amar bidhi paln o ades rkasa krl na. ami tader ya blechi tara ta kreni. aish bidhi mngler jny. ydi kean bykti ta paln kre se bamche. tara amar bisramer bises dinke kean gurutbi deyni. tai ami tader mrubhumite smpurnrupe dhhms krar siddhant niyechilam yen tara amar readhr purn matra bujhte pare. kintu ami thamlam karn any jatign amay israyelke misr theke ber kre ante dekechil. ami caini ye amar uttm nam dhhms heak tai aish jatir samne israyelke dhhms krini. tai mrubhumite tader snge ar ekti prtijna kre blechilam tader ami bibhinn dese, bibhinn jatir mdhye chdiye deb. “israyeler leakra amar bidhi paln kreni. tara ta agrahy krechil. tara amar bisramer bises dinke kean gurutbi deyni. tara tader pitader neamra murttiguli puja kreche. tai ami tader emn ajna dilam ya mngljnk ny. emn ades dilam ya jibndayi ny. tader upharei tader asuci hte dilam. emnki tara tader prthmjat putrdr bli dite suru krl. yen ami tader dhhms krl ar tara jane ye amii prbhu.’ tai, he mnusysntan, ekhn tumi israyel pribar smuher kache ei ktha bl, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen: israyeler leakra amar smbdhe bhynkr sb ktha blche ebm amar biruddhe bidreah kreche. kintu tbu ami tader ye des deb ble prtijna krechilam sekhane enechi. tara yekthane yekthane pahad o sbuj brks dekeheche sekhane sekhane puja krte geche. tara tader bli o readh uttejk naibedyniye aish sthane geche. tara ai sthane serbh utpnn kre emn bli diyeche o pey naibedyo utsrg kreche. ami israyeler leakder jijnes krechilam ken tara aish ucc sthane yay? kintu sei sb ucc sthan ajo ekthane ryeche.” isbr blechen, “israyeler leakra aish mnd kajguli kreche. tai israyel pribarer kache bl, prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, ‘teamra teamader purbpusuder mt kaj kre nijeder neamra krech, teamra besyar mt bybhar krech ebm amake chede teamader purbpusuder ei sb jghny deb- tader mdhye thakte geche. teamra sei eki dhrner uphar dicch. teamader debtader kache upharsbrup teamra teamader snntander agune dicch. teamra ajo aish neamra murttri dbara nijeder neamra krch. israyeler pribarsmuher, teamra ki mne kr updes caibar jny ami teamader amar kache aste deb? amii prbhu o sdaprbhu; amar jibner diby, ami teamader prseannr uttr deb na; kean updeso deb na. teamra bl ye teamra any jatir mtea hte cao ebm teamra tader mt jibnyapn krte cao. teamra kath o pathrer debtar seba kre thak.” seta absyi hoye ucit ny!” prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “amar jibner diby, ami teamader opr raja hye rajtb

krb. ami amar blban bahu uthiye teamader sasti deb. teamader prti amar readh prkas krb! ami teamader aish jatider mdhye theke bar kre ene jatigner mdhye chdiye diyechilam. kintu amii abar sei sb des theke teamader smgrh kre anb; tbe amar blban bahu dbara tader sasti deb. teamader prti amar readh prkas krb. ami ager mt teamader mrubhumite calit krb, e sei jayga yekhane jatign bas kre. ami samnasamni hye teamader bicar krb.” teamader purbpurusder misrer lageaya mrubhumite ami ye bhabe bicar krechilam, se bhabei teamader bicar krb.” prbhu, amar sdaprbhui ei ktha blechen. “ami bicare teamader deasi sabyst krb o bndeabst anusare teamader sasti deb. ye sb leak amar biruddhe utheche o pap krebbe, tader sbaike ami dur kre deb. tader ami teamader des theke dur krb. tara ar kkhno israyele phire asbe na. tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu.” ekhn he israyel pribar, prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, “ydi keu tar neamra murti puja krte cay tbe se tar puja kruk kintu yen mne na kre ye pre se amar kach theke pramrs pabe! teamra ar amar pbitr nam apbitr krb na emnki teamader neamra murttiguleake uphar dan dbarao ny.” prbhu, amar sdaprbhu blen, “leakra absyi israyeler pbitr umcu prbte amar seba krte asbe! smst israyel pribar tader bhumite thakbe ar tara amar kache updes caite pare. sei shthanei teamra teamader naibedye amar kache anbe. teamader phsler prthm ams o smst pbitr uphar sei shthane amar kache anbe. ami teamader bhu jatir mdhye chdiye diyechilam kintu amii abar teamader smgrh kre amar bises prja kre tulb ebm tkhn teamader sugndhyukt blir mt grazy krb ar aish jati ta dekhbe. ami teamader purbpurusder ye des deb ble prtisruti krechilam sei israyel dese ykhn ami teamader anb tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu. sei dese teamra teamader kra mnd kajer ktha mne krbe ar ljiit hbe. aish mnd bisy teamader asuci krt. israyel pribar, amar sunam rksar jny ye sasti teamader prapy ta ami teamader deb na. tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu. prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen. tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, “he mnusysntan, dksiner dike mukh krea, ebm negebher biruddhe ktha bl. negebher bnbhumirbiruddhe bhabbani kr. ‘prbhur baky sean. prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, ‘ami bne agun jbalabar jnye tairi. sei agun smst sbuj o susk brks dbhms krbe. prjibblit sikha nebhanea hbe na. dksin hte uttr diker smst bhumii agune jble yabe. tkhn leake dekhbe ye bym prbhui agni prjibblit krechen. sei agni nebhanea hbe na!” tkhn ami blam, “he prbhu, amar sdaprbhu! ydi ami esb ktha bli, leake blbe ye ami dhamdham tairi krechi!”

21

prbhur baky abar amar kache el. tini blen, “he mnusysntan, jerusalemere dike takao o tar pbitr shangulir biruddhe ei ktha bl. amar hye israyel deser biruddhe ktha bl. israyel deser prti bl, ‘prbhu ei sb ktha blen: ami teamar biruddhe! ami khap theke trbari khule bhal o mnd sb leakkei teamar kach theke dur krb! ami ykhn bhal o mnd ubhy prkar leakkei teama hte ucched kri tkhn khap theke trbari ber kre ta dksin theke uttr diker leakder biruddhe bybhar krb. tkhn smst leak janbe ye amii prbhu. ar eo

janbe ye amii khap theke trbari ber krechi. amar trbari kaj ses na kra prynt tar khape phire yabe na.” isbr blen, “he mnusysntan, mn bhenge geche emn manus yebhabe seak kre, leakder samne sei bhabe seak kr.” tkhn tara teamay jijnres krbe, ‘ken tumi ei sb aoyaj krch?’ tkhn tumi blbe, ‘seaker smbad asche ble.’ bhye prtyeker atma durbl hye yabe, smst hat durbl hye pdbe, prtyek atmao durbl hbe ebm sbar hamtu jler mt hye pdbe.’ dekh sei kharap smbad asche. esb ghtnao ghtbe. prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb blen. prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, “mnusysntan leakder kache amar hye ei ktha bl, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen:’ei dekh, ekti trbari ebm trbaritite san deoya hyeche o palis kra hyeche. htyar jny sei trbari dharalea kra hyeche. tate dhar deoya hyeche emnbhabe yen ta cmkay. “he mnusysntan amar sasti debar lathir kach theke teamra dede paliyeche. beter aghat khete teamra asbikar krech. tai trbaritike ghshamaja kra hyeche ebm dhar deoya hyeche, ekhn ta bybhar kra yabe. trbari ghse meje dhar deoya hyechil. ar ekhn ta ghatker hate deoya yabe. “he mnusysntan, citkar kr. tiksn sbde citkar kr! karn amar prjader o israyeler saskder biruddhe sei trbari bybhar kra hbe. ai saskra yuddh cait, tai trbari ele tara amar prjader snge thakbe. duhhk prkas krbar jny teamar jange cd mere aghat kr. ar teamar seak prkas krte ucc sbd kr! eta kebl priksa ny. teamra chdir dbara sasn agrahy krechile tai teamader sasti dite ami ar ki bybhar krtam? trbari.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blen. isbr blen, “mnusysntan, hattali dao, amar hye leakder kache bl.” hyam, trbarike dubar, emnki tin bar aste dao. ei trbari manus htyar jny, ta mhahtyar jny. ei trbari tader tukrea tukrea kre phelbe! tader hrdy bhye gle yabe ar bhu leak pti hbe. ngrer drjar kache khg dbara bhuleak ht hbe. hyam, khg bjrer mt cmkabe, htyar jnyi tate san deoya hyeche! trbari sanit ho! dandike ched kr. seajasuji kete cl, bam dike ched kr. teamar trbari ye dike cay yak! “tkhn amio amar hate tali deb. amar readh nibrtt krb. ami prbhui ektha blchi.” prbhur baky amar kache el, tini blen, “he mnusysntan, duti rasta aamk ya diye babiler rajar trbari israyele aste pare. duti rastai ai eki ngri babil theke esechi. tarpr rastar matha theke shr prynt ekta cihn aamk. cihnta bybhar kr trbari kean rasta bybhar krbe ta beajhate. ekta rasta ammeanyi-der shr rbbar dike geche. any pthti geche yuhadar diker surksit shr jerusalem! ye jaygay dui rasta alada hye geche sekhane babiler raja esechi. babiler raja bhbsyt janar jny yadu cihn bybhar kreche. se tir niye nadacada kreche, paribarik dehtar kache prsn jijnasa kreche ebm ykrter dike takiyeche. “ai cihnguli take dandiker pth dhrtte bleche, ye pth jerusalemere dike yacche! se pracir-bhedk yntar anar priklpna kreche. ajna pelei tar sainyara htya krte suru krbe. tara yud-dher simhnad krbe ebm tarpr shrer cardhare matir pracir gdbe. pracir prynt yabar ekta jangal tairi krbe. shr akrmner jny ekta kather minaro tairi krbe. israyeler leakra aish yadu cihner mane bujhe na. tara tamr kache ekta prtisruti krechil, kintu tini tader pap smbdnde smrn kraben. tkhn israyeliyara bndi hbe.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, “teamra anek mnd kaj krech. teamader pagulea priskar bhabei dekha yacche. teamra amake smrn krte badhy krech ye

teamra deasi; tai teamra seuder hate dhra pdbe. ar ohe israyeler dust netara, teamra hl hbe. teamader sastir smy eseché, ses dsa ghníye asche!“ prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “sirstran khule phel! mukut khule nao! pribtrner smy eseché. gnymany netader nt kra hbe ar yara sadharn tara gnymany neta hbe. ami shrti smpurnrupe dhhbms krb. erkmti age kkhno hyni, kintu ami emn ek jnke shrti deb yar eti dabi kr-bar adhiakar ache.” isbr blen, “mnusysntan, leakder kache amar hye ei ktha bl, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu am-meaner adhibasi o tader ljjakar debtader uddeyye ei sb ktha blen: ‘trbari! ekti trbari! sei trbariti tar khaper baire ache. take priskar kre ghsa maja hyeche. trbariti htya krar jny prstut! bidyut cmker mt take palis kra hyeche! teamar drsngulí kean kajar ny. teamar yadu teamay kean sahayy krbe na. ta kebl mithyar jhudi. khg ekhn dust leaker glay. sighri tara mrt-dehe print hbe. tader smy ghníye eseché. mnder ses hbar smy hyeche.” “‘trbari (babil) tule ta khape phiriye rakh. babil tumi yekthane srsti hyechile, ye dese teamar jnm hyechil, sekhanéi ami teamar bicar krb.” teamar biruddhe amar readh dhole deb. grm bataser mt amar readh teamay baliye debe. ami teamake himsr, htyay ptu emn leakder hate tule deb. teamra jbalanir mt hbe. teamader rkt prthibir gbhire bibe; leake ar teamader smrn krbe na. amii prbhu ei ktha blechi!”

22

prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, “mnusysntan, tumi ki nidhn shrgulir bicar krbe? tara yesb bhyñkr kaj kreche se smbdndhe ki take blbe? tumi absyi blbe, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, ei shrti nrghatke purn, tai tar sastir smy asbe. se nijer jny neamra murtismuh tairi krechil ar se isb murtitti take neamra kreche! “jerusalem nibasira, teamra bhuleakke htya krech, neamra murti tairi krech. teamra deasi ar tai teamader sasti debar smy eseché. teamader ses dsa upsthit ei jny any jati teamader niye thatt krbe o teamader dekhe hasbe. durer o kacher leakra teamake niye mja krbe karn tumi bisrnkhltay purn hye teamar sunam nst krech. ai dekh ucc hasir sbd seana yay. “dekh! jerusaleme israyeler prtiti sask apr leakke htya krar jny nijeke blban kreche. jerusalemer leakra tader pita-matake smman kre na; tara sei shrer bidesider aghat kre o anath ebm bidhbader thkay. teamra amar pbitr bisyguli ghrna kre thak o amar bisramer bises dinke kean mryadai dao na. jerusalemer leakra nird-eas leakder htya krbar jny tader smbdndhe mithye ktha ble. leakra murttir puja krte prbtgultie yay ar shbhagitar bheaj khete jerusaleme ase.” jerusaleme leake anek yenmulk pap kaj kre. tara tader pitar strir snge yen pap kaj kre, masiker smy tader strider opr blatkar kre. keu keu prtibesir strir biruddhe bhyñkr pap kaj kre; keu tar putrbdhur snge yen kaj kre take asuci kre; abar keu keu tar nijeri beaner opr blatkar kre. “jerusalemer leakra, teamra htya krar jny arth niye thak, dhar diye tar opr sud niye thak, samany arther jny prtibesike thkiye thak. teama amay bhule geche. prbhu amar sdaprbhui eish ktha blechen. “isbr blen ‘ekhn dekh! ami ssbde hat namiye teamar thamab; leak thkanea o htya krar jny teamay sasti deb. se smy teamar ki sahs hbe? ye smy ami sasti dite asi se

smy ki teamra blban thakbe? na! amii prbhu, amii ektha blchi ar ya ya blechi tai siddh krb. ami teamader bibhinñ jatir mdhye chdiye deb, bhu dese yete badhy krb. shrer neamra bisygulike ami smpurnrupe dhhbms krb. kintu jerusalem tumi ei sb dease apbitr hbe ar jatigner samnei eish ghtbe; tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu.” prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, “mnusysntan, rupear tulnay pitl, leaha, sisa ebm tin mulyhin. sbrñkar agun diye rupea khamti kre; rupea tape gle gele ta theke khad alada kre. israyel jati amar kache sei abybhary khader mt hye utheche.” prbhu, amar sdaprbhu blen, ‘teamra mulyhin jñjaler mt hye geche, tai ami teamader jerusaleme jdea krb. sbrñkar rupea, pitl, leaha, sisa o tin agune phele phum diye ta grm krle dhatur yemn glte suru kre, sei eki bhabe ami teamader amar readhrup agune phele glab. ami teamader amar sei eadhrup agune phele tate phum deb ar teamra glte suru krbe. rupea agune gle gele sbrñkar yebhabe ta smgrh kre, sei eki bhabe teamra shre gle yabe. tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu ar eo janbe ye amii teamader biruddhe amar readh dhole diyechi.” prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, “he mnusysntan, israyelke bl ye se suci ny. ngrer upre amar readhr dine ta brsti dbara suci hyni. jerusalemer bhabbadira dust priklpna kreche; tara grñkari simher mt sikar dhre bhu pran nst kre; bhu muly-ban bisy hrñ kre; sekhanakar bhu mhillake bidhba kre. “yajkra styii amar siksake aghat kreche; tara amar pbitr bisygulike ytharth mryada dey na, gurutbo dey na. tara pbitr bisygulike mnei kre na pbitr ebm suci bisygulike asucir mteai dekhe. tara leakeder e bisye siksao dey na. tara amar bisramer bises dinke smman dey na ebm emn acrn kre yen amar kean gurutbi nei. “jerusalemer netara nekter mt sikar dhre khacche. ei sb netara dhner leabhe leakeder akrmn o htya kre. “bhabbadira leakder sabdhan kre na. tara sty dheke rakhe. tara sei rkm krmir mt yara deoyal meramt kre na, kebl grt beajay. tara kebl mithya drsn pay; mnt pde mithya bhabe bhbisyt ble. tara ble, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blechen’ kintu se sb mithya ktha-prbhu tader snge kthai blen ni! “sadharn leaker absthar suyeag niye eke aprke thkay o curi kre, tara grib ashay bhikharider sahayye dhni hy, bidesider thkay; tader sathe nyay bybhar kre na! “ami leakder tader jibñ dhara pribtrñ krte ebm ngr rkasa krte blechilam. ami tader deoyal meramt kre o deoyaler aish grter samne damdiye ngr rksarthe yuddh krte blechilam kintu sahayyer jny keu aseni. ei jny ami tader opr amar readh dhole deb; tara ye mnd kaj kreche tar jny tader sasti deb karn esb tader deas.” prbhu amar sdaprbhui ei sb ktha blechen.

23

prbhur baky amar kache el, tini blen, “mnusysntan, smriya o jerusalemké niye ei glpta sean. dui bean chil, tara eki mayer meye. tara misre yebñ kalei besya hyle uthl. misrei prthm tara prem krl o purusder diye tader cucuk tepat o stñ dhrté dit. bd meyer nam chil ahlaar tar beaner nam chil ahliha. tara amar stri hl ar amader sntansnti hl. (ahla prkrtpkse smriya ar ahliha prkrtpkse jerusalemké beajhay.) “tarpr ahla amar prtí abisbsta hl. seo ekñ besyar mt jibnyapn

krt. se tar premikder caite lagl; nil peasak pra asuriy sainyder prtí se kamaskta hl. ai asbareahi yubkra sbai tar akankhit bisy hl. tara sbai chil hy neta nytea adhyks. ahla nijeke aib sbaykder kache diye dil. ai asuriy sainyara sbai chil bacha bacha sainy. se tader sbaike aib ebm tader neamra prtímadar dbara klusit hl. echadao misrer sathe tar prem theke se pichpa hl na. misrer jnyí yebnkale tar prem esechil, misrei chil sei prthm premik ye tar yebner stn sprs krechil. misr tar prtí tar mithya prem dhole diychil. tai ami take tar premikder hate chede dilam. se asuriyke ceyechil, ami take ta dilam. tara take blatkar krl, tar sntander niye gel ar khg bybhar kre take htya krl. tara take sasti dil yar bisye mhilara ekhno aleacna kre. "tar cheat bean ahliba esb ghtte dekhao tar beaner caite besi pap kre cll, ahlar caiteo se aro abisbst hl. se asuriy netader o adhyksder cail; asbareahi nil peasak pra ai sainy-dero cail. ei sb yubkra sbai chil tar ipist bstu. ami deklam ai dui mhilai ek bhul dbara tader jibn dhibms krte cleche. "ahliba amar prtí abisbst hyei cll. babile se deoyale kheadit puruser akrti deklh. ei akrtiguli chil lar peasak pra kldiy puruser. tader keamre chil keamrbndh, mathay chil pagdi. aib leakder deke mne ht yen asbareahider adhikarik; tara chil kldiy, babile tader jnm. ar ahliba tader cail. se babile tader kache dut pathal. tai aib babiler purusra tar prem syyar pase ese tar sathe sbhas krl. tara take bybhar kre et neamra krl ye se tader prtí birtk hye uthl. "prtyekei deklh ye ahliba abisbst. tar ngn dehke se et jnke upbheage krti dil ye ami tar prtí birtk hye uthlam, yemn tar beaner prtí hyechilam. bar bar ahliba amar prtí abisbst hl. tarpr se misre tar yebn kaler premer ktha smrn krl. se gadhar mt sisn o gheadar mt bhasiye deoya biry smprn premikder ktha smrn krl. "ahliba, tumi teamar yebn kaler sbpn dekhle, ye smy teamar premikra teamar stner beamta sprs krt o yebner stn dhrt. he ahliba, prbhu amar sdaprbhu tai ei sb ktha blechen, "tumi teamar premikder prtí nidarun birtk, kintu ami sei premikder ekhane anb ar tara teamay ghire phelbe. ami ai smst puruser babil theke anb, bises kre sei kldiyder. ami pekead, seaya ebm keaya thekeo leakder anb. ar asuriy thekeo leakder arthat sei netader o adhikarikder anb. asbareahi adhikarikra o bachai kra asbareahi sainyara sbai chil teamar akankhit yubk. ai jntar bhid teamar kache asbe. tara gheady o rthe cepe teamar kache asbe. bhu leak tader dhal o sirstran niye teamar caridike idea hbe. ami tader blb tumi amar prtí ki krech ar tara tader icche mt teamake sasti debe. ami ye kt irsan-bit ta teamay dekhbar. tara teamar prtí ati ruddh hye aghat kre teamar nak, kan kete phelbe. tara teamay khg dbara htya kre, teamar sntander dhre niye yabe ebm abist yar thakbe tate agun lagiye debe. tara teamar bhal bhal kapt o alnkargulea niye yabe. ar misre bsbaser smy theke tumi ye smst kukrm o bybhicar krechile ami tar smapti ghtab. tumi ar kkho tader kheamj krbe na, ar kkho misrke smrn krbe na." prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blen, "tumi yader ghrna kr ami tader hatei teamay tule dicchi. yader niye tumi atisth, tader hatei tule dicchi. ar tara ye teamay kt ghrna kre ta dekhabe. teamar prisrmer dbara uparjit sb kichui tara niye yabe ar ulng o bbiistr asththay teamake prityag krbe. leake spsti teamar pap

dekhte pabe. teamar besyar mt bybhar o dust sbpn drsno tar dekhbe. amay tyag kre any jatir pechne pechne chute yabar smy tumi aib mnd kaj krt. tader neamra murtti puja krte armbh krar prei tumi aib baje kaj krl. tumi teamar beaner pth anusrn kre tar mteai jibnyapn krech. tai ami, tar bhagy yemn hyechil seirkm kst teamake paoyab." prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen: "tumio teamar beaner peyala theke pan krbe. sei peyalati mape bes bd o gbhir. teamar pan kra dekhle leake hasbe ar teamake uphas krbe. tumi ek jn matal leaker mt tibe. teamar srir murchit hye pdbe. ai peyala dhibms o uccheder jny. teamar bean smriya yate pan krechil eta tari mt. sei peyalar bis tumi pan krbe, tar tlaní prynt pan krbe. tarpr sei patr chumde phele bhenge tukrea tukrea krbe ar kste teamar stn chimde phelbe. ami prbhu o sdaprbhu blchi eta ghtbe, ar amii esb blechi." "tai prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, "jerusalem, tumi amay bhule gech. tumi amay dur kre ekaki rekhe gech. amake prityag krar jny o besyar mt jibn yapn krar jny teamay tai kst bheag krte hbe. teamar dekhla dust sbpn jnyo teamay kstbheag krte hbe." prbhu amay blen, "mnusysntan, tumi ki ahla o ahlibar bicar krbe? tbe tara ye bhyank kajguli kreche ta tader bl. tara bybhicarmulk pap kreche. tara dndarh apradhe apradhi. tara ek jn besyar mt acrn kreche. tader neamra murttigulear sngre thakbar jny amake tyag kreche. tader kache amar ye sntanera chil, tader tara jear kre aguner mdhye diye hamtte badhy kreche yate tara tader neamra murttiguleake khady yeagate pare. tara amar bisramer bises din o pbitr sthanke kean gurutb dey ni. tara tader murttigulear jny tader sntander htya kreche ebm sei eki dine amar se jaygatake asuci kreche. dekh, tara esmsti amar mndirer mdhye kreche! "tara durer puruser deke enech. tumi ai leakder kache dut pathiyechile ar tara teamake dekhbar jny esechil. tumi tader jny snan krle, teamar ceakhe kajl dile o gyna prle. tumi rakjiy bichanay bse tar samner tebile amar deoya sugndhi o tel sajiye rakhle. "jerusalem sdb sune mne hl yen bheaje amntrit jntar bhid. sei bheaje aneke el; leake mbruhumi theke aschil ble pan krte krtei aschil. tara sei strileakke bauti o sundr mukut dil. tkhn ami bybhicare ye strileakti jirn hye pdeche tar sathe ktha blam. take jijnes krlam, 'tara ki tar sngre ei yen pap kreí clbe ar seo ki tader sngre krbe?' kintu leake yemn besyar kache yay sei bhabei tara tar kache yete thakl. hyam, tara barbar ai dusta strileak ahla o ahlibar kache yete thakl. "kintu dharmik leakra tader deasi krbe. tara ai dui strileakke bybhicar o htyar pape deasi krbe. karn ahla o ahliba bybhicarmulk pap kreche ebm ye sb leakder tara htya kreche tader rkt ekhno tader hate lege ryeche!" prbhu amar sdaprbhui ei sb ktha blechen, "leakder ek jaygay idea kr, tara ahla o ahlibar sasti dik. ai leakra ai dui strileakke sasti debe o tader niye byng krbe. tarpr tara pathr chumde tader mere phelbe ar khg diye ai dui strileakke tukrea tukrea kre katbe. tara ai strileakke sntander htya kre tader ghrbadi baliye debe. ei bhabe ami ai deser lja dur krb ar tara ye kaj kreche any strileakra sei ljjajnk kaj hte sabdhan hbe. teamar krt mnd kajer jny tara teamay sasti debe. teamra neamra murtti puja krar jnyo sasti bheag krbe. tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu o sdaprbhu."

prbhur kthaguli amar kache el. eta chil nirbasne thakar nbm bchrer dsm maser dsm din. tini bllen, “mnusysntan, ajker diner tarikho o sei kthaguli lekhn: ‘ei dine babiler rajar sainyra jerusalem ghire phelechil.’ ei ghtna sei pribarke bl yara badhy hte asbikar kre. tader ei bisyuguli bl, ‘prbhu amar sadprbhu ektha blen:’ hamdita agune bsao, hamdita bsao. ar tate jl dhalea. mamser tukreagulea tar mdhye dao. prtyekta bhal tukrea tar mdhye dao, uru o ghader mamser tukreaguli. sb ceye bhal hader tukrea diye hamditi bhrti kr. paler sera psugulea nao. hamdir nice kathgulea jdea kr. mams seddh kr, emn bhabe seddh kr yen hadguleao pripkk hy!” “prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen: ‘jerusalemke pkse eta prannask hbe. nidhn shrer pkse eta hbe amngljnk. jerusalem mrce pda hamdir mt. mrce ai dagguli meacha yabe na! sei patr priskar ny. tai tumi absyi hamdir bhetrer prtyekta mamser tukrea ber kre nebe! ai mams kheo na! ar yajkdero sei mnd mams bachte dio na. jerusalem mrce pda hamdir mt. karn htyakarider ht-yar rkt ekhno sekhane ryeche. se ai rktkheala pathrer upr rekheche, matite dthe ta mati capa deyni! ami tar sei rktkheala pathrer opre rekhechi yen ta dhaka na hy. ami emnta krechi yen leake ruddh hye nird-eas leakke htya krar sasti take dey.” “tai prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen: ‘htyakarider shrer pkse e hbe amngljnk. ami aguner jny prcur kath jdea krb. p-trer tlay kath beajhai kre rakhb. agun jbalao, bhalea kre mams ranna kr! msla mesao emnki hamdiguleao pude yak. tarpr khali patrtike kylar opr rakh. otake emn emn bhabe utptt hte dao yate tar dagguleao agun dhre yay. ai daggulea gle yabe o mrce pde ddbms hbe. “ai daggulea dhuye phelte jerusalemke prcur khatte hbe. kintu sei mrce yabe na! kebl aguni (sasti) sei mrce dur kre sksm hbe. “tumi amar biruddhe pap kre paper dage dagyukt hyechile. ami teamay priskar krar jny dhute cailam. kintu sei dag utlh na. ami ar dheabar cesta krb na, ytksn na amar prcnd eadhd teamar upre ses na kri!” “amii prbhu, ami blechilam teamar sasti asbe ar amii ta ghtab. ami sasti deoya theke birt hb na. teamar jny anuseacnao beadh krb na. teamar mnd kajer jny ami teamay sasti deb.” prbhu amar sadprbhui ei kthaguli blechen.” tarpr prbhur ei baky amar kache el, tini bllen, “mnusysntan, tumi teamar strike khubi bhalbas, kintu ami teamar kach theke take niye neb. teamar stri hthat mara yabe kintu tumi teamar duhkhr prkas krbe na, jeare jeare kemdea na. ceakher jl phelea kintu nihsbde. mrt stir jny uccsbre kemdea na. sadharnth ye kapd pre thak tai pr. teamar pagdi bamdh, jutea pr. seak prkas krte teamar geamph dheke rekhea na ar manus mara gele leake sadharnth ya khay tao kheyee na.” prer din skale isbr ya blechilen ta ami leakder bllam. sei bikele amar stri mara gel. prer din skale isbr ya ades krechilen ami sei anusare kaj krlam. tkhn leake amay jijnes krl, “tumi ken esb krch? esber arth ki?” tkhn ami tader bllam, “prbhur baky amar kache el; israyeler pribargulike ei ktha blea. prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen: ‘dekh, ami amar pbitr sthan ddbms krb. tumi ei sthan smbndhe grbit o er smbndhe prshti git geye thak. teamra sei sthan dekhte bhalbas o styi take bhaleabas. kintu

ami sei sthan ddbms krb ar yuddhe ye sisuder teamra chede esechile, tara ht hbe. kintu teamra sei eki kaj krbe yemnti ami amar mrt stirr bisye krechi. teamra teamader seak prkas krte geamph dhakbe na. manus mara gele leake sadharnth ya khay ta khabe na. teamra teamader pagdi bamdhbe, jutea prbe kintu seak prkas krbar jny kemdea na. teamra teamader paper karne ksin o durbl hye pdbe. eke anyer kache gbhirbhabe artnad krbe. yihiskel teamader kache ekti cihsnburp. se ya ya kreche teamrao tai krbe. sastir sei smy ykhn asbe tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu.” “mnusysntan, ami leakder kach theke sei nirapd sthan (jerusalem) chiniye neb. sei sundr sthan tader annd dey, tara ta dekhte cay o take prkrti bhalbase. kintu sei smye ami ai leakder kach theke ei shr o tader sntansnti chiniye neb. jerusalem jny duhsmbad niye absist keu ek jn teamader kache asbe. sei smy, teamra ai leaktir snge ktha blte sksm hbe ebm cup kre thakbe na. ei bhabe, tumi tader kache ekti cihsnburp hbe. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu.”

25

prbhur baky amar kache el. tini bllen, “mnusysntan, ammean ntander dike dekh ar amar hye tader biruddhe ktha bl. ammean leakder bl: amar prbhu, amar sadprbhur baky sean! amar prbhu sadprbhu ei ktha blen: ykhn amar pbitr sthan ddbms hyechil tkhn teamra anndit hyechile. israyeler bhumii klusit hle teamra tar biruddhe gele. yihuda pribarer leakder bndi kre niye yabar smye teamra tader biruddhe gele. sei jny ami purber leakder hate teamader smpe deb ar tara teamader bhumii adhikar krbe. tader sainyra teamader dese tader sibir gdbe. tara teamader mdhye bas krbe, teamader phl khabe o teamader dudh pan krbe. “ami rbba shrtike uter carnsthan o ammean deske mesra yekhane bisram ney seirkm ekta sthane print krb. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu. prbhu ei kthao blen, “jerusalem ddbms hle pre teamra anndit hyechile. teamra hattali diyechile o pa dapiyechile. teamra israyeler bhumike niye abjnash thatt a krechile. sei jny ami teamader sasti deb. teamra yuddhe luth kra mulyban sangrir mt hbe. teamra teamader adhikar harabe. bhu dur dese teamader mrtyu hbe. ami teamader des ddbms krti tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu.” prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen, “meayab o seyr ble, ‘yihuda pribar any jatider mti.’ ami meayaber kamdh kete neb. tar simar shrguli niye neb, bhumir gerb bait-yisimeat, bal-miyeao o kiriyathyim. ar sei shrgulea purb deser leakder deb. tara teamader bhumii adhikar krbe ar ami purb deser leakder dbara ammeaner leakder ddbms krb. tkhn sbai bhule yabe ei ktha ye ammean ble ek jati chil. tai ami meayabke bicar anusare sasti deb. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu.” prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen, “ideamer leakra yihuda pribarer biruddhe uthe prtiseadh nite gyechil, tai tara deasi.” prbhu amar sadprbhu aro blen, “ami ideamke sasti deb, tader leakjn o psuder ddbms krb. ami taimn theke ddan prynt smpurn ideam desti ddbms krb ar ideamiyder yuddhe niht krb. ami ideamer biruddhe prtiseadh nite amar prja israyeliyder bybhar krb. ei bhabe israyeler leakera ideamer biruddhe

amar readh prkas krbe. tkhn ideamer leakra janbe ye amii tader sasti diyechilam.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei kthaguli blechen. prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei kthaguli blen, “plestiyra prtiseadh nebar cesta krechil, tara atynt nisthur hyechil ebm readh bhu smy jbleche!” tai prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “ami plestiyder sasti deb; hyam, ami ai krethiy leakder dhhms krbe deb. smudrer upkule bsbaskari ai leakder ami smpurnrupe dhhms krb. ami ai leakder sasti deb- prtiseadh neb. amar readh tader siksa debe ar tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu!”

26

nirbasner ekadstm bchrer maser prthm dine prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, “he mnusysntan, sear jerusalem biruddhe baje ktha bleche, bleche ‘sabas! ngrer leak jn rkasa kre ye drja ta dhhms hyeche. ai drja amar jny khule geche. shr tea dhhmsprapt, tai tar theke mulyban jinisguli ami ante pari.” tai prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “sear, ami amar biruddhe. ami yuddh krar jny teamar biruddhe bhu jatike anb, tara smudrer tte phire asa dheuyer mt bar bar asbe.” isbr blen, “sei seu senara searer pracir dhhms krbe o tar stmbhguli tene matite namabe. amio tar bhumir oprer matir str cemce phele searke ekti ngn pasane print krb. sear smudrer dhare macher jal bichabar jayga hbe. amii ektha blechi!” prbhu amar sdaprbhu aro blen, “sear yuddhe luth kra mulyban samgrir mt hbe.” tarpr tar knyara yara mathe thakbe tader htya kra hbe. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei kthaguli blen, “ami uttr dik theke searer biruddhe ek seu anb. sei seu nbukhdritsr, babiler mhan raja! se tar snge anbe birat sainybahini ar tate asb, asbareahi sainy o anek pdatik sainy thakbe! ai sainyara any anek jati theke asbe. nbukhdritsr teamader nikter (cheat cheat shruguli) dhhms krbe. se shr akrmn krbar jny bhu minar gdbe. teamader akrmn krbar jny se ekti jangal tairi krbe. se tar sainydlke dhal diye rkasa krbe. sei jangalti pracir prynt yabe. se pracir-bhedk yntnr niye asbe o tiksn astr diye teamader minargulea bhenge phelbe. tar asber smkhya et hbe ye tader payer dhulea teamay dheke phelbe. babiler raja ngrer dbare prbes krar smye asbareahi sainyer, skt o rther sbde teamar pracir kample. babiler raja gheaday cde teamar shrer mdhye diye asbe ar tar gheadagulear sbde smst pth dlit hbe. se trbarir dbara teamar leakder htya krbe, teamar shrer drdh thamgulea bhumisat hbe. nbukhdritsr leakra teamader dhn delt chiniye niye yabe. teamra ya bikrii krte ceyechile tao tara niye yabe. tara teamader pracirgulea o mnearm badiguleake dhhms krbe ebm teamader pathr, teamader kath ebm teamader mati smudre phele debe. ami teamar annder gan thamiye deb, leake ar teamar binar sbd sunte pabe na. ami teamay ekti ngn pasane print krb. tumi smudrer dhare ekti jal bistar krbar jaygar mt hbe! teamake abar gda hbe na! karn ami, prbhu ei ktha blchil!” ei kthaguli prbhu, amar sdaprbhu blechen. prbhu amar sdaprbhu searer prti ei ktha blen: “bhumdhsyagr upkuler desgulea teamar ptner sbde kample. teamar mdhykar leakra aghat pele o ht hlei ki ta ghtbe na? tkhn upkuler desgulir netara tader simhasn theke

neme ese duhkh prkas krbe. tara tader sundr raji ky bstr tyag kre ‘traser bstr’ prbe. tara matite bse bhye kample. teamra kt ct kre dhhms hle sei bhebe tara cmke uthbe. teamar smbndhe tara ei seakgatha gaibe: “sear, tumi ekti bikhyat shr chile. tumi bikhyat chile ekhn tumi sb hariyech! tumi smudre blban chile ar teamar mdhye bsbaskari leakrao tai chil. mul bhukhndebaskari sbai teamar bhye bhiti chil.” ekhn teamar ptner dine upkuler desgulea bhye kample. tumi upkule bhu upnibes sthapan krechile. bhiti hbe ai leakra teamar ptn hle!” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, “sear ami teamake dhhms krb ar tumi puranea suny shre print hbe. keu sekhane bas krbe na. ami smudrke teamar opr diye bye yete deb, prcnd dheu teamay acchadn krbe. ami teamay gbhirtm grte pathab- yekthane mrtera ryeche. bhu purbe yara mara geche, tumi tader snge yeag debe. ami teamay adheha sthaner jgte sei puranea suny shre pathab. tumi any any patalgamider sathe yeag debe. tumi ar kkho jibitder dese phire asbe na! ami teamake dhhms krb ebm tumi cirtre bigt hye yabe. leake teamake khumje kintu tara ar kkho teamake khumje pabe na!” ei ktha prbhu amar sdaprbhui blechen.

27

prbhur baky abar amar kache el, tini blen, “mnusysntan, sear smbndhe ei seaker gan gao. searer smbndhe ei kthaguli blea: “sear, tumi hle smudrer dike egiye yaoya pth. smudrer upkul brabr bhu upjatir jny tumi bnik. prbhu, amar sdaprbhu ei kthaguli blen: “sear tumi nijeke khub sundri bhab! bhumdhsyagr teamar shrer sima. teamar nirmatara teamake styii sundri kre gdechil. sei jahajgulear mtn, yara teama hte padi dey. teamar nirmatara tkta tairi krar jny snir prbt theke ers kath ene bybhar krt. tara libaneaner ers gach bybhar kre teamar masul tairi krt. tara baitha tairi krte basner ok kath bybhar krechil. jahajer kuthuri tairi krar jny saipraser pain kath bybhar krechil. tara thakar jaygata sajieychil hatir damte. teamar pal tairi krte bybhart hyechil misrer tairi rningin msina. sei pali chil teamar ptaka, teamar kuthurir acchadn chil nil o beguni rner. osb saipras ilisa upkul theke esechil. sidean o arbdre leakra teamar jny neka beye esechil. sear, teamar jnani leakra jahajer nabik chil. gbaler prbinra o jnanban leakra tk tar majhe chemda meramter jny jahaje chil. smudrer sb kti jahaj o tader nabikra teamar snge bybsa krar jny esechil. “pars, lud o puter leakra teamar senadde yeaddha hyechil. teamar deoyale tara tader dhal o sirstran jhuliyer rakht. tarai smman o gerb ene teamar shrer seabha brdhn krechil. arbd o helekher-leakra teamar shr ghire ye pracir, take pahara dit. teamar cudeagulea chil gamader adhikarbhukt. teamar shrer cardharer deoyale tara tader dhal jhuliyer rakht. tara teamar sendryke purn rup diyechil. “teamar uttm bnikder mdhye trsis chil ekjn. tara rupea, leaha, dsta o sisa diye teamar apurb jinisguli kint. gris, tubl ebm mesk-er leakra teamar snge bybsa krt. tara eitdas o pitler binimye teamar jinis kint. teagrm jatir leakera asb, yuddher asb o grdhbh diye teamar jinis kint. ddaner leakrao teamar snge bybsa krt. teamar jinisprr tumi bhu jaygay becte. leake hatir damt o ablus

kath diye teamar dam metat. teamar bhu uttm drbyer jny aramo teamar sathe bybsa krt. tara panna, beguni kapd, buti deoya kapd, mihi msina, prbal o pdm-rag mni diye teamar jinis kint. “yihuda o israyeler leakrao teamar snge bybsa krt. gm, jlpa, kci dumur, mdhu, tel o mlm diye tara teamar jiniser dam metat. dmmsk teamar ek jn bhal etea chil. teamar kach theke bhu cmtkar jinis niye se teamar snge bybsa calat. aish jiniser jny tara hilbean theke draksars o sada psm niye ast. dmmsk ebm usl theke grisiy leakra teamar kach theke jinis kint. tara peta leaha, kas o akh niye ast. ddaner jny bhal bybsa ht. tara teamar sathe jiner nicer kapder bybsa krt. arb o kedrer netara messabk, mes o chagl diye teamar drby kint. siba o ramahar bnikra teamar sathe bybsa krt. tara smst uttm msla, mulyban pathr o seana diye teamar jinis kint. harn, knni, edn ebm siba, asur o kilmder bnikra teamar snge bybsa krt. tara sumcer kaj kra nil kapd, bhu rner galica, skt kre pakanea ddi ebm ers kather gudi diye bybsa krt. teamar bece deoya jin-isguli trsiser jahajguli bye niye yet.”sear tumi ai mal-bahi jahajer ektir mt. tumi smudre bhu dhner bhare bhari. teamar damdira teamake gbhir smudre niye geche. kintu prbl purbiy bayu dbara smudrei teamar jahaj dhhms hbe. teamar dhnsmppti sb smudre chitiye yabe. teamar dhnsmppti- ya tumi becea kenea ta smudre chdiye yabe. teamar nabikra, krndharra o chidr meramtkarira sb smudre chitke pdbe. teamar shrer bnikra o sainyra sbai smudre dube yabe. teamar dhhmser dinei eta ghtbe. “teamar nabikder kanna sune prdhan bhukhndti bhye kempe uthbe! teamar jahajer smst krmira smudre jhamp debe. damdira o nabikra jahaj theke jhamp diye pader dike samtar katbe tara teamar smbndhe duhkh krbe. tara kannakati kre tader mathar upr dhulea chitabe o chaiye gdagdi debe. tara teamar jny matha kamabe o seek bstr prbe. mrt byktir jny seek krar mt teamake niye seek krbe. “tader sei bhari kannar mdhyeo tara teamay niye ei seek gatha gaibe o kamdbe.”searer mt ar ke ache! tbu sear hl dhhms smudr majhe!” teamar bybsayira smudr parapar krl, teamar bipul dhne o pnye tumi bhuleakke tust krle. prthibir rajader dhni krle! kintu ekhn tumi smudr o tar gbhir jler dbara curn hyech. teamar banijiyk pny o teamar smst nabikdl teamar snge dube geche. upkule baskari sb leake teamar smbndhe bismit. tader rajara bhyankb-habe bhit. tader mukh sei bismy prkas kre. any deser bnikra teamake niye sis dey. karn tumi ses hye gech, ar kkhno teamay paoya yabe na.”

28

prbhur baky amar kache el; tini bllen, “mnusysntan, searer saskke bl, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei kthaguli blen.”“tumi bhnis grbitmna! ble thak, “ami debta!”“ ami smudrer majhe debtdar asne bsi.” kintu tumi isbr no, manus! tumi kebl nijke debta bhab. tumi nijke daniyeler ceyeo jnani mne kr! mne kr sb gupt bisy tumi ber krte par! drsn o jnan dbara tumi teamar dhn uparjn krech. teamar dhnbnhandare seana o rupea jma krech. teamar mha prjna o bybsa dbara tumi dhnsmppti badiyech. ar ekhn aish dhner jny teamar mn grbit.” “tai prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha

blen: sear tumi nijke debtar mt mne krte. ami teamar biruddhe yuddh krbar jny bidesider anb. tara jatigner mdhye bd bhyenkr. tara khap theke trbari tene ber krbe ebm teamar sundr jinisguli opr, yeguli teamar prjna theke arjit, tar opr bybhar krbe. tara teamar gerbo dhhms kre debe. tara teamay tene kbre namabe. tumi smudre mara geche emn nabiker mt hbe. sei bykti teamay htia krbe. tao ki tumi blbe, “ami debta?” na! se teamake tar sktir adhin krbe. tumi dekhte pabe ye tumi isbr no, manus! teamar snge bidesidermt acrn kra hbe ebm tumi apricidter mdhye mara yabe. ei smst ghtnagulea ghtbe karn ami erkmi ajna diyechilam!” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb blechen. prbhur ei baky amar kache el. tini bllen, “mnusysntan, searer rajake niye ei seaker ganta gao. take bl, “prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei kthaguli blechen:”“tumi ek jn adrsban leak chile, prjnar purn o srbang sundr. tumi isbrer udyan edne chile. teamar kache sb dhrner mulyban pathr- cuni, pitmni, hire, baiduryymni geamedk surykant, nilkant, hrmmni o mrkt chil. prtiti pathri sbrnkchit chil. teamar srstir dine tumi ai sendryye bhusit hyechile. ami bises bhabe teamar jny ekjn krubke teamar ekjn abhibhabk hisebe niyukt krechilam. ami teamake isbrer pbitr prbter opr sthapan krechilam. aguner mt ckcke ai mni manikyer mdhye diye tumi yatayat krte. teamake ykhn srsti krechilam tkhn tumi dharmik o st chile. kintu tarpr teamar mdhye dustta paoya gel. tumi bybsa kre birat dhn labh krle. kintu ta teamake hims kre tull ebm tumi pap krle. tai ami teamake ekti asuci bstur mt bybhar krlam. ami teamake isbrer prbt hte chumde phellam. tumi krub dutder bises ekjn chile. teamar dana amar sumhasn dheke rakht. kintu ami teamake aguner mt ckmkkari ai mni maniky theke jear kre ber kre dilam. teamar sendryyi teamake grbit krechil. teamar gerbi teamar prjna nst krl tai ami teamake matite achad marlam. ekhn any rajara teamar dike takiye dekhe. asadhu bybsayi hisabe tumi bhu anyay kaj krechile. ei bhabe pbitrsthanguli asuci krle. tai ami teamar mdhye thekei agun bar krlam. ar ta teamake baliye dil o tumi pude khai hle. ar ekhn sbai teamar lja dekhte pacche. teamar ya abstha hl ta dekhe any jatir leakra bismit. tumi lkisy krechile, bhy peye giyechile ebm ses hye giyechile.” prbhur baky amar kache el; tini bllen, “mnusysntan, sideaner dike takiye amar hye sei sthaner biruddhe ktha bl. bl, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei kthaguli blen.”“sidean ami teamar biruddhe! teamar leakera amay smman krte sikhbe! ami sideanke sasti deb. tkhn leake janbe ye amii prbhu, amii pbitr. ar sei bhabe amar snge bybhar krbe. ami sideane reag o mrtyu pathab ar shrer mdhye bhu leak mara yabe. khg seu sainy shrer bairer bhu leakkeo htia krbe. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu!”“ israyeler car dharer desgulea yara tader ghra krechil, tara israyelke aghat krte ar jbalajnk hul ba kamtar mt hbe na. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu, tader sdaprbhu.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei kthaguli blen, “ami israyeler jngnke anyany jatir mdhye chdiye diyechilam, kintu amii abar tader pribarke emtr krb. tkhn ai jatira janbe ye kebl amii pbitr ebm amar sathe sei anasare bybhar krbe. ami amar das yakeabke ye des diyechilam, israyeler jngn tkhn sei dese bas krbe. tara sei dese ni-

rapdei bas krbe, ghrbadi banabe o draksa gach lagabe. car paser ye jatira tader ghrna krt, ami tader sasti deb. tkhn israyelbasi nirapde bas krbe, ar janbe ye amii tader prbhu o isbr.”

29

nirbasner dsm bchrer dsm maser (januyari) dbads dine prbhur, amar sdaprbhur ei baky amar kache el. tini blen, “mnusysntan, misrer raja phrener dike takiye tar biruddhe o misrer biruddhe amar hye ei ktha bl. bl, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen.’” misrer raja phren, ami teamar biruddhe. tumi nilnder majkhane suye thaka sei samudrik danb. tumi ble thak, “eta amar ndi! amii er srstikrtal!” kintu ami teamar ceayale bmdsi diye bimdhiye deb. nilnder machra teamar aamse dhra pdbe. “ami teamake machsuddh ndi theke dangay tule anb. ami teamake sbege nirjn prantre chumde phele deb. tumi matite pde thakbe, keu teamay tule kbr debe na. ami teamake khadysbrup bny psu o pakhidre kache deb. tkhn misre bsbaskari sbai janbe ye amii prbhu. “ami ken esb krb? karn israyeler leakra sahayyer jny misrer opr nirbhr krechil. kintu misr hcche ekti patla khager lathir mt. ykhn israyel teamar sngc lege ril, tkhn tumi bhenge pdle ebm se teamar ghad mtke dil. ykhn israyel teamar opr helan dil, tumi bhenge pdle ar oder phele dil. kintu misr kebl tader hat o kamdh biddh kreche. tara sahayyer jny teamar opr bhar diyechil, kintu tumi tar kamdh mucde bhenge diyech.” tai prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen: “ami teamar biruddhe trbari anb, ebm teamar smst leakjn o psupakhi ddbms krb. misr suny o ddbms hbe, tkhn tara janbe amii prbhu.” isbr blen, “ken ami esb kaj krb? karn tumi blech, ‘ei ndi amar, amii er nirmata.’ tai ami (isbr) teamar biruddhe. ami teamar nilnder bhu sakha-prsakhaguliro biruddhe. ami misrke smpurnrupe ddbms krb. migdeal theke asoyan prynt emnki kus deser simana prynt shrguli suny hbe. kean leak emnki psuo misrer mdhiye diye yatayat krbe na. 40 bchr dhre keu tar mdhiye diye yabeo na, bsbaso krbe na. 40 bchr dhre shrguli ddbmsstup hye pde thakbe ami misr ddbms krb. shrgulea 40 bchr dhre ddbmsr mdhiye pde thakbe. ami jatigner mdhiye misriyder chdiye deb, bidese tader agntuker mt krb.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, “ami misrer leakder bhu jatir mdhiye chinn bhinn krb. kintu 40 bchr pr ami ai leakder abar smgrh krb. ami misriyder bndi dsa pherab, tader jnmbhumi pthrease phiriye anb kintu tader rajyo tar gurutb harabe. anyany rajyer theke sei rajy sb ceye km gurutbpurn hbe. seta ar kkhno anyany jatir upre nijeke unnt krbe na. ami tader emn nyun krb ye tara ar jatigner upre krtrtb krbe na. israyel pribar ar kkhno misrer upre nirbhr krbe na. israyeliyra tader pap smrn krbe- tara smrn krbe ye tara misrer dike sahayyer jny phirechil (isbrer dike ny). ar tara janbe ye amii prbhu ebm sdaprbhu.” nirbasner satastm bchrer prthm maser prthm dine prbhur ei baky amar kache el. tini blen, “mnusysntan, nbukhdritsr babiler raja searer biruddhe prblb- habe tar sainydar diye yuddh kriyechilen. tara prtyek sainyer matha kamiyechil. bhari mal bhn kra kalin ghrsn dbara prtyek sainy ngn hyechil. nbukhdritsr

o tar senadl searke prajit krte kthear prisrm krechil kintu tara sei sb kthear prisrm dbara kichui labh kreni.” tai prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, “ami misr des babiler raja nbukhdritsrke deb ar se misrer leakder bhn kre niye yabe. setai hbe nbukhdritsrer senadler betn. ami nbukhdritsrke tar kthear prisrmer purskar hisabe misr des diyechi. karn tara amar jny kaj kreche.” prbhu amar sdaprbhui esb ktha blechen! sei din ami israyel pribarke saktisali krb, tkhn he yihiskel ami teamake tader kache ktha blte deb ar tara janbe ye amii prbhu.”

30

prbhur baky abar amar kache el, tini blen, “mnusysntan, amar hye bhabhani kre bl, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei kthagulea blen.’” citkar kre bl, “sei bhynkr din asche.” sei din nikt! hyam, prbhur sei bicarer din niktai. sei din hbe megachchn ek din, seta hbe jatigner bicarer din! misrer biruddhe ekti trbari asbe ebm tar ptn hbe. tai dekke, kus deser leakra bhye kampbe. babiler sainyra misrer leakder bndi kre niye yabe. misrke tar bhitti theke utpatn kra hbe! “bhu leak misrer sngc santi cukti krechil, yemn kus, put, lud-er leakra, arbiyra sbai, ebm libiyar leakra. kintu tara ddbmsprapt hbe ebm yara cukti krechil sei smst leakraadhbmsprapt hbe! prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei kthaguli blen: “yara misrer stmbher mt tara ptit hbe. tar prakrmer ye grb tar ses hbe. migdeal theke siben prynt misrer leake yuddhe ht hbe.” prbhu amar sdaprbhui ei sb ktha blechen! ye sb des ddbms hyechil misr tader sngc yeag debe. misrer shrgulea ai suny shrgulear mdhiye thakbe. ami misre ek agun lagab, ar tar smst sahayykarira ddbms hbe. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu! “sei smy ami bartabahk pathab, yara jahaje kre sei duhsmbad niye kus dese yabe. kus ekhn nijeke nirapd hbahe kintu misrke sasti pete dekke kus bhye kampbe. sei din asche!” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen: “ami misr ddbms krar jny babiler raja nbukhdritsrke bybhar krb. nbukhdritsr o tar leakra smst jatir mdhiye bhyabh. ami misr ddbms krar jny tader anb. tara misrer biruddhe tader khg ber kre des sbe purn krbe. ami nil ndke susk bhumite print krb. tarpr sei susk bhumu ami dust leakder kache bece deb. ami sei des suny krte bidesider bybhar krb. amii prbhu ei ktha blechil!” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen: “ami misrer murtitidero ddbms krb. ami neaph thekeo murtitigulea dur krb. misre kean neta thakbe na ar ami misr dese bhy srsti krb. ami pthreske suny kre deb. ami seayne agun lagab. ami thibske sasti deb. ebm ami misrer durg bestit shr siner biruddhe karn readh dhele deb. ami thibs-er leakder ddbms krb! ami misre agun lagab. sin shr bhye chtpht krbe. sainyra thibse prbes krbe ar prtidin neaphe ntun ntun smsya dekhade. aben o pi-bester yubkra yuddhe mara pdbe. ar strileakder bndi kra hbe. sei din, diner belay tphnhese andhkar neme asbe. karn ami sei sthane misrer ksmta bhenge deb. misrer nirbhiktat grb ses hbe. ekta megd misrke dheke debe ar tar knyader bndi kra hbe. sutram ami misrke sasti deb. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu.” nirbasner egareatm bchrer prthm maser sptm dine prbhur ei baky amar kache el; tini blen, “mnusysntan, ami misrer raja phrener bahu

bhgn krechi. pti diye keu tar sei hat bemdhe debe na. ta areagyo hbe na tai sei hat trbario dhrte parbe na." prbhu amar sadaprbhu ei ktha blen, "ami misrer raja phrener biruddhe. ami tar dutea hati bhenge phelb, skt hatta ar ye hatta itimdhyei bhenge phela hyeche setakeo. ami tar hat theke khg phele deb. ami misriy-der jatigner mdhye chinn bhinn kre deb. ami tader bibhinn dese chdiye deb. ami babiler rajar hat skt kre tar hate amar trbari deb. kintu ami phrener hat bhenge deb. tkhn phren bythay citkar kre kamdbem yenn ek jn mrtyu pthyatri aht manus kamde. tai ami babiler rajar hat drdh krb kintu phrener bahu khse pdbe ebm tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu."ami babiler rajar hate khg deb ar se misr deser biruddhe ta bybhar krb. ami misriyder jatigner mdhye chdiye deb ebm tader bibhinn dese chdiye deb. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu!"

31

nirbasner egareatm bchrer trtiy maser prthm dine prbhur ei baky amar kache el. tini bllen, "mnusysntan, ei kthaguli misrer raja phren o tar prjader giye bl."tumi et mhan! teamar snge ami kar tulna krb? asuriy hl libaneaner ekti ers brkser mt.tar sakhaskl sundr, ghn chaya bisist ar dairyghe bes lmba hoyay tar matha chil meghe mdhye! jle sei gacher brddhi ht. gbhir ndi sei brkske area lmba krechil. yekthane brksti reapn kra hyechil sei jaygari kachakachi nditi bye yet. ebm nditir sei bhag theke cheat cheat jldhara ai jmir anyany gachgulir kache bye yet. tai sei brks ksetrer anyany brkser ceye ucctay lmba chil. ar tate anek sakhaoinmal. anek jlo chil tai gacher sakhaguli chdiye gel. akaser smst pakhi sei gacher dale basa bamdhl. ar mather smst psu sei sakhar tlay sntan prsb krl. smst mhan jati sei gacher chayay bas krl. sei brks ati sundr, ati brht o lmba dal yukt chil. tar mulguli prcur jlo pet! emnki isbrer baganer ers brkso et bd chil na. debdaru gachero etgulea sakha chil na. emnki ammean brksero et sakha chil na. isbrer baganer kean brksi et sundr chil na. ami take anek sakha bisist o sundr krlam. ei dekhe, edner brksguli, yeguli isbrer bagane chil, irsanbit hye uthl." tai prbhu amar sadaprbhu ei ktha blen: "sei gach bd hl, tar matha meghe chumlea ar ta et umcu ble tar mne grb hl! sei jny ami ekjn sktisali rajar hate sei brkser opr niyn-trnbhar dilam. sei sask tar mnd kajer jny sei brkske sasti dil. ami sei brkske amar udyan theke tule phellam. bidesira prthibir bhylnkr leakra ta kete tar sakhaguli pahade o uptykay chdiye dil. tar bhanga dalguli sei deser mdhy diye prbahit ndi bhasiye niye gel. sei gacher tlay ar chaya na thakay leake take prityag krl. ekhn sei ptit brkse pakhira bas kre; bny psura tar ptit sakhaguli madiye yay. "ekhn, jler dharer ar kean gach airkm bdai krbe na. tara ar meghe prynt pemchate caibe na. yesb brks jl pan kre, tader keu ar lmba ble bdai krbe na. karn tara sbai mrtyur jny nirupit. tara sbai siole cle yabe. anyra, yara mrtyur pre agadh grte nemeche tader snge tara yeag debye." prbhu amar sadaprbhu ei kthaguli blen, "sei din ykhn sei brks siole gel, ami leakder kamdiychilam. ami take gbhir smudr dbara dheke phellam, ndigulir prbah bndh kre dilam yate jl ar prbahit hte na pare.

ami libaneanke tar jny seak kralam, any sb gachgulea bd gachtir jny duhkhe asuth hye pdl. ami sei brkser ptn ghtalam ar jatign tar ptner sbde bhye kempe uthl. ami sei brkske mrtyur sthane pathalam yen ta giye, yara patale prbes kreche emn sb leaker snge yeag dite pare. atite, edner sb gach, libaneaner srbeatkrstra sei jl pan krt. sei smst brks agadh ghbre santi peyechil. hyam, bd brkstir snge ai brksrao mrtyur sthane neme gel. tara yuddhe niht leakeder sathe yeag dil. sei bd brksti any brksder blban krl. ai brksguli jatigner mdhye bd brkser chayay bas krechil. "he misr, edne anek bd o blban brks chil. tar mdhye kean brkstir snge ami teamar tulna krb? tara sbai atl ghbre cle geche ebm tumio patale ai bidesidersnge yeag debe. tumio sekthane yuddhe ht leakder mdhye pde thakbe."hyam, phrener prtii eta ghtbe ar ta ghtbe tar snge thaka leaker opr!" prbhu, amar sadaprbhui ei sb ktha blen.

32

dbadstm bchrer nirbasner dbadstm maser prthm dine prbhur ei baky amar kache el. tini bllen: "he mnusysntan, misrer raja phrener smdbndhe seaker ei gan geye take bl:"tumi nijeke upjati mdhye diye hemte yaoya yub sinmher mt mne krt. kintu asle tumi hrder danber mt. tumi jlsreater mdhye pth kre niye egiye yete, teamar pa diye tumi jl kadamy kre tulte. tumii ndigulike aleadit kre dite." prbhu amar sadaprbhu ei kthaguli blen:"ami bhu leak jn ektr krechi. ebar ami teamar upre amar jal chumdb. tarpr leake teamay tene tulbe. tarpr ami teamay matite phele deb. ami teamay mathe chumde phelb. akaser smst pakhi yate teamar opr bisram kre sei bybsthai ami krb. smst bny psura ese trpt na hoya prynt yate teamake kheyey ney tar bybsthai ami krb. ami teamar deh prbter upre chdiye deb. uptykaguli ami teamar mrtdehe purn kre deb. ami teamar rkt prbter upr dhele mati bhijiye phelb. ndiguli teamar dbara purn hbe. ami teamake adrsy kre deb. ami akas dheke phele taragulike andhkarmy krb. ami suryke meghe pechne lukiyer rakhb. ami teamar smst aleake andhkar kre deb. kyekti alea ache ya akaske aleakit kre, kintu teamar kache segulea yate andhkar dekhyami tar bybsthai krb. ami teamar smst desgulike andhkarmy kre deb." prbhu amar sadaprbhu ei sb ktha blen. "ami ykhn teamader bndi hisebe ye des teamra jan na emn ek dese pathab tkhn bhu leak duhkhit o cintagrst hbe. upjati teamay dekke abak hye yabe. ami ykhn amar trbariti tader samne dealab tkhn tara teamar drun bhye kampbe. teamar ptner dine, prtii muhurte rajara bhye kampbe, prtyeke tar nijer jibner jny bhit hbe." karn prbhu amar sadaprbhu blechen: "ye babiler rajar trbari teamar biruddhe yuddh krt asbe. ami teamar leakder htaya krar jny aish sainyder bybhar krb. ai sainyara bhylnkr jatir leak; misr ya niye grb kre ta tara ddbms krbe. misrer leak jno ddbms hbe. misrer ndir dhare yt psu ache ami tader sb ddbms krb. phle leakra tader paye paye ar jl gheala krbe na, psuder ksurer dbarao jl ar gheala hbe na. arthar ami misrer jl sant krbe. tader ndigulea aste aste teler mt bibe." prbhu amar sadaprbhui ei ktha blechen. "ami misrke ekte suny sthane print krb. desti sb kichui harabe. misre baskari smst leakkei ami sasti deb. tkhn

tara janbe ye amii prbhu. “any jatir leakra o knyara ei seaker gan gaibe. misr o misrer leakeder smbndhe tar seaker ei gan gaibe.” prbhu amar sdaprbhui ei sb ktha blechen. nirbasner dbadstm bchrer prthm maser pncds dine prbhur ei barta amar kache el. tini blen, “mnusysntan, misrer leakder jny kamd. misr ebm sei sktisali jatider kbrer dike pricalit kr; tader pataler dike pricalit kr. yekthane tara anyany utrgamider kache yabe. “misr tumi any karo ceye utkrst no! mrtyur sthane yao, ai smst bidesider snge giye seao. “yuddhe yara niht hyechil misr tader kache yabe. yuddhe misr nijei niht hyechil. seura take ebm tar smst leakke tene niyeche. “blban o sktisali leak yuddhe ht hyechil. aish bidesi leakra mrtyur sthane neme giyechil. ai sthane yara ht hyechil tara misr ebm tar sahayykarir sathe ktha blbe. “mrtyur sei sthane asur o tar smst sainyara ryeche; tader kbr ryeche sei gbhirtm grte. aish asuriy sainyara yuddhe ht hyechil ar tader kbrguli tar ai kbrer pasei ryeche. jibit kale tara leakder bhit krt kintu ekhn tara sbai sant tara sbai yuddhe niht hyeche. “elm sekhane ryeche; tar sainyara tar kbrer carparse ryeche; tader sbai yuddhe niht hyechil. ai bidesira gbhirtm grte giyeche. jibit kale tara leakder bhit krt kintu tara tader lija smet ai gbhir grte giyeche. yuddhe niht smst sainy o elmer jny tara bichana peteche. elmer sainyara tar kbrer carparse ryeche. aish bidesira yuddhe niht hyechil. jibit kale tara leakeder sntrst krt kintu tara tader lija smet ai gbhir grte giyeche. tara niht anysb leakeder snge ryeche. “mesk, tubl ebm tader sb senara aikthane ryeche; tader kbro tari pase. aish bidesira yuddhe niht hyechil erai jibit kale leakder bhit krt. ekhn tara bhu purbe ye sb sktisali leakra mara giyechil tader sathe sayit. tara tader yuddher astr smet kbrst. tader astrguli tader mathar nice kintu pap tader hader mdhye karn tader jibn kale tara leakder bhit krechil. “misr, tumio dhibms hbe ebm aish bidesider pase syn krbe. tumi aish any sainyara, yara yuddhe niht hyechil tader sathe syn krbe. “ideamo sekhane ryeche; tar rajara any netader snge sekhane ryeche. tarao sktisali sainy chil kintu ekhn tara yuddhe ht anyany leakder snge sayit. tara aikthane ai bidesider pase sayit. gbhirtm grte yara geche tader sathe tara sekhane ryeche. “uttrer saskra sbai sekhane ryeche. sideaner sb sainyara sekhane ryeche. tader skti leakeder sntrst krechil kintu ekhn tara sbai ljjit. ai bidesira yuddhe niht any leakder sathe sayit. tara tader lija smet ai gbhirtm grte giyeche. “yara mrtyur sthane giyeche phren tader dekhbe. phren o tar leakra dekhe santna labh krbe. hyam, tar smst sainy yuddhe niht hbe.” prbhu amar sdaprbhui ei ktha blechen. “phren tar jibdsay leakder bhya dekhiechil. kintu ekhn se ai bidesider snge syn krbe. phren o tar sainybahini yuddhe niht any sainyder snge syn krbe.” prbhu amar sdaprbhui aish ktha blechen.

33

prbhur baky amar kache el, tini blen, “mnusysntan, teamar leakder kache ei ktha bl, ‘ami ei deser birudhe yuddh krar jny seušana anle leakre prhri hisabe ek jnke mneanit krbe. seu aste dekhle sei prhri sina bajiyi leakder sabdhan krbe. kintu sei sabdhan bani

sune ydi keu ta agrahy kre tbe sainyara tader bndi kre niye yabe ar sei manusti nije tar mrtyur jny dayi hbe. se singlar aoyaj sunao ta upeksa krechil tai tar mrtyur jny takei dayi kra hbe. kintu se ydi sei sabdhan banir dike mneayeg dit tbe tar jibn bamcate part. “kintu eo hte pare ye prhriti seu sainy dekho sina bajayni. sei prhriti leakeder sabdhan kre dey ni. sainyara ydi leakder bndi kre niye yay tahle seta tader paper karnei hbe kintu seksetre tader mrtyur jny prhri dayi hbe.” “ekhn he mnusysntan, israyel pribarer jny prhri hisabe ami teamakei mneanit krchi. tumi ydi amar mukh theke kean barta sean, tbe amar hye leakder strk krea. ami hyt teamay blb, ‘ei mnd leakra mrbe.’ tkhn tumi absyi sei byktike sabdhan krbe. ydi tumi sei dust byktike sabdhan na kr o tar jibndharar pribtrtn krte na bl tbe sei dust leak tar papei mara yabe; kintu ami teamake tar mrtyur jny dayi krb. kintu tumi ydi sei dust leakke sabdhan kre ebm jibndharar pribtrtn krte o pap hte birt hte bleo ydi sei dust leak pap krte theke, the se tar papei mrbe kintu tumi teamar pran rkse krbe.” “sutram he mnusysntan, amar hye israyeler pribarer kache ktha bl. ai leakera hytea blbe, ‘amra pap krechi o bidhi amany krechi. amader pap bhner pkse atynt bhari. ai paper jny amra ksy pacchi. bamcte hle amra ki krb?’ ‘tumi tader blbe, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhui blen: ‘amar jibner diby, leam leaker mrtyute ami kean annd anubhb kri na; emnki ek jn dust leaker mrtyuteo ny. ami cai na ye tara mara yak. ami cai yen ai dust leakera phire ase. ami cai ye tara tader jibn dharar pribtrtn kruk ebm ekhti styikarer jibnyapn kruk! ai amar kache phire es! mnd kaj kra theke birt ho! ohe israyeler pribar, teamara ken mrbe?’ “mnusysntan, teamar leakder bl: ‘atite kean manus ydi bhal kaj kre theke the pre se mnd hleo pap krte suru krleo atiter sei bhal kaj take rkse krbe na. kintu ydi kean manus mnd hte phere the atiter kra mnd kaj take dhibms krbe na. sutram mne rekhea pap krte suru krle atiter krt bhal kaj kauke rkse krbe na.’ ‘ami ydi kean dharmik leakke bli ye se bamcbe kintu ydi sei bykti mne kre atiter krt bhal kaj take rkse krbe ar mnd kaj krte suru kre tbe ami tar atite kra bhal kaj smrn krbe na. se mnd kaj krte suru kreche ble mrbe! “athba ami ek mnd leakke blte pari ye se mrbe kintu se tar jibn pribtrtn krte pare. se pap kra theke birt hye sthikbhabe jibnyapn krte pare ebm dharmik o nayayprayn hte pare. taka dhar kra smy ye jinis bndhk rekhechil ta phiriye dite pare. se curi kra jiniser muly phert dite pare. ye ajna jibn dey, ta paln krte pare. eish mnd kaj theke birt hte pare se ksetre sei bykti absyi bamcbe, se mrbe na. atite se ye mnd kaj krechil ta ami mne rakbh na. se bemce thakbe karn se ekhn sthik pthe clche o nayay kaj krche! “kintu teamar leakera ble, ‘ota kra thik hyni. amader prbhu kkhni emn hte paren na!’ kintu ai leakra nayay arbn krche na. ydi ek jn dharmik leak bhal kaj kra bndh kre pap krte suru kre tbe se nijer papei mrbe. ar ydi ek mnd leak mnd kaj kra theke birt hye st o nayaypraynbhabe jibnyapn kre, tbe se bamcbe! kintu teamara tbu bl ye amar pth nayay ny kintu ami teamader styi blchi, he israyel pribar prtyek leak tar krt krmer dbara bicarit hbe!” nirbasner dbadstm bchrer dsm maser pncdm dine jerusalem theke ek jn leak amar kache el. se yuddhksetr theke paliye sekhane esechil. se bl, “shrti dhibmsprapt hyeche!”

sei leakti amar kache asar purbei bikel bela prbhu amar sadprbhu skti amar opr el. isbr amar beabar mt krlen ye smy sei bykti amar kache el se smy prbhu amar mukh khule diye abar ktha blte dilen. tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el, tini blen: "he mnusysntan, israyeler dhhmsit shre kichu israyeliy bas krche. sei leakera blche, 'abraham kebl sei ekjn yake isbr smst des diyechilen. ekhn amra bhujn, sutram niscybhave ei des amader!" "tumi absyi tader blbe ye prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen, 'teamra rkt suddh mams kheyee phel, sahayer jny murttri dike ceye thak o htya kre thak, sutram ami ken teamader sei des deb? teamra teamader tbarir upr nirbhr kr. prtyeke bhyank kaj kre, prtibesir strir sathe bybharjaty pap kaj kre, sutram teamra destir adhikar pabe na." "teamra absyi tader blbe ye prbhu o sadprbhu ei ktha blen, "amar jibner diby diye ami prtijna kre blchi ye ai leakra trbari dbarai ai dhhmsit ngrer mdhye ht hbe! ydi keu ngr theke mathe yay tbe ami psuder dbara take htya krb ar tara take khabe. ydi keu durger ba guhar mdhye lukay tbe sekhane se reage asusth hye mara yabe. ami sei deske suny o nst krb. des tar smst grb krar bisy harabe. israyeler prbtguli suny hye yabe. sei jagya diye ar keu yabe na. ai leakra bhu bhyank kaj kreche. sei jny ami sei deske suny o abrinja sbrup krb. tkhn ei leakra janbe ye amii prbhu." "ekhn he mnusysntan teamar bisye. teamar leakra deoyale helan diye thake ar drjay damdiye teamar sambndhe ktha ble. tara eke aprke ble, "cl giye suni prbhu ki blchen." tara teamar kache emnbhave ase ar teamar samne emnbhave bse mne hy yen tara amari prja. tara teamar ktha seane kintu tumi ya blch tara ta paln krbe na. tara kebl tader yeta bhal beadh hy setai kre. tara kebl leak thkiye arth uparjn krte cay. "ei leakder kache tumi bhalbasar gan gaiye chada ar kichui no. tader kache teamar gla bhal, tumi bhal bajnadar. tara teamar ktha sunbe kintu tumi ya blch ta tara krbe na. kintu tumi ye sb bisyer ktha blch ta prkrti ghtbe. ar leake mene nebe ye styii tumi ek jn bhabbadi."

34

prbhur baky amar kache el. tini blen, "mnusysntan, amar hye israyeler mespalkder biruddhe ei ktha bl. prbhu, amar sadprbhu ya blen ta hl ei: 'teamra, israyeler mespalkra kebl nijeder peti bharacch; eta teamader pkse atynt kharap hbe. teamra mespalkra mesder ken khaoyacch na? teamra hrstpust mesguli bheajn kr ar tader psm diye nijeder jny kapd tairi kr. teamra hrstpust mesgulike mere phel kintu meser palke khaoyao na. teamra durblder sbl kr ni, asusthder ynt nao ni, aghat praptder kststhan be-mdhe daoni. mesder mdhye keu keu pthbhrst hle teamra tader phiriye aneani. teamra hariye yaoya mesder khumje yaoni. na, teamra nisthur o kda mneabhab dekhiyech - sei bhabei teamra mesder pricalna krte ceyech! "ar ekhn mesera chinn bhinn karn kean mespalk nei. tara sb rkmer bny psur khadye print hyeche, tara chinn bhinn hye geche. amar mespalra smst prbt o upprbte ghure bediyeche, tara prthibir sbrbt chdiye giyeche; tader khamj krar o tt-tbadhan krar jny keu nei." tai he mespalkra, prbhur ei baky sean, prbhu amar sadprbhu blen, "amar jib-

ner diby, ami teamar kache ei prtisruti krchi. bny psura amar mes dhre niye geche. hyam, amar mespal bny psur khadye hyeche karn tader prkrti mespalk nei. amar mespalkra mespaler ytn neyni. na, tara kebl ai mesder mere kheyeeche. tara amar meser palke crate niye yayni." ei jny ohe mespalkra, teamra prbhur baky sean! prbhu, amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen, "dekh, ami mespalkder biruddhe, ami tader hat theke amar mesder smgrh krb ar tader palker kaj theke sriye deb. tkhn ai mespalkra nijera ar khete pabe na. ami mesder tader mukh theke bamcab; ami tader ar ai mespalkder khadye hte deb na." prbhu amar sadprbhu ektha blen, "ami nije tader mespalk hb. amii amar mesder khumje tader dekhb. kean mespalker mesra pthbhrst hle se yemn tader khumje beday, sei eki bhabe amio amar mesder khumje bedab. ami amar mesder rkasa krb. andhkar o megghla dine tara hariye giye yekhane yekhane chdiye giyechil, ami sei khan thekei tader phert anb. ami tader jatigner mdhye theke phiriye anb. ai desguli theke ami tader smgrh kre tader nijeder dese phert anb. ar ami tader israyeler pahad, ndi o yekhane jnbsti ache sekhane crab. ami tader ghase bhra mathe niye yab. tara israyeler umcu prbter upr uthe sekhankar uttm bhumite seabe o ghas khabe. tara israyeler prbte sbuj ghase bhra mathe crbe. hyam, ami amar mespalder crab o tader bisramer sthane niye yab." prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen. "ami hariye yaoya mesder khumjb. ye mesra chdiye giyechil tader phiriye anb. ye mesera aghat peyechil tader aghater sthan be-mdhe deb. kintu ai hrstpust blbender mespalkder dhhms krb. tara ye sastir yeagy tai diye tader pet bhrab." prbhu amar sadprbhu ei kthaguli blen, "ar ei ye amar mespalra, ami meser mdhye bicar krb. ami mes o chager mdhye bicar krb. teamra bhal jmite ye ghas hyeche ta khete pacch, tbu ken any mesera ye ghas khay ta dlch? teamra prcur priskar jl pan krte suyeag pao, the ken any meser pan krar jl gheala krch? amar mespalder teamader paye dlanea ghas khete o gheala jl pan krte hy." tai prbhu amar sadprbhu tader uddesye blen: "ami nije meata o reaga mesder mdhye bicar krb! teamra teamader srirer pas o kamdh diye dhum march. teamra smst durbl mesder teamader sim diye dhum mere phele dicch. tader jear kre ber kre na deoya prynt teamra tader thelch. tai ami amar mesder rkasa krb. bny jntura ar tader dhre niye yabe na. ami ek meser sathe any meser bicar krb. tarpr ami tader jny ek jn mespalkke niyukt krb; se amar das dayud. se tader khaoyabe o tader mespalk hbe. tkhn ami, prbhu tader isbr hb ar amar das dayud ask hye tader mdhye bas krbe. ami, prbhu ei ktha blechi. "ebm ami amar mesder snge ekti cukti krb ebm tader mdhye santi niye asb. ami des theke himsr psuder tadiye deb. tahle mesra prantre nirapde thakbe o bner mdhye ghumeate parbe. ami amar mesder o amar prbter jerusalemmer carpaser sthan asirbad yukt krb. ami thik smye brsti anb. tader upre asirbader dhara neme asbe. mather gachgulea phl utpn krbe. prthibi phsl utpnn krbe. tai mather mesra nirapde thakbe. ami tader yeayal bhenge phelb. ye leakra tader eiddas baniye rekhechil ami tader skti khrb krb. tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu. jatign ar kkhno tader aemn krbe na. ai psura ar tader bhksn krbe na. tara ni-

rapde bas krbe; keu tader bhitt krbe na. ami tader sundr baganer jny kichu jmi deb ar tara sei dese ksudhay kst pabe na. tara jatigner dbara apmane apmanito hbe na. tkhn tara janbe ye amii tader prbhu o isbr ar tara eo janbe ye ami tader sathe achi. ar israyeler pribar janbe ye tara amar prja.” prbhu amar sdaprbhui ei ktha blechen. “teamra amar mes, amar crnbhumir mes. teamra manus matr, amii teamader isbr.” ei ktha amar prbhu sdaprbhu blen.

35

prbhur ei baky amar kache el; tini blen, “mnusysntan, seyir prbtter dike takao ebm amar hye tar biruddhe ktha bl. take bl, ‘prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blen: “seyir prbt, ami teamar biruddhe! ami teamake sasti deb; teamake ekti suny akrmny bhumi kre deb. ami teamar shr skl dhhms krb. ar tumi suny hbe. tkhn tumi janbe ye amii prbhu. karn tumi sb smy amar prjader biruddhe. israyeler snkter smy tumi tader biruddhe khg bybhar krech, emnki tader crm sastir smye ta bybhar krech.” tai prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “amar jibner diby, ami teamake mrtyur hate tule deb. mrtyu teamake tada kre bedabe. teamra htya kra ghna kreani tai mrtyu teamader pichne tada krte thakbe. ar ami seyir prbtke suny o dhhms sthane print krb. sei shr theke yarai beriyee asbe o yara shre yete caibe tader prtyekkei ami htya krb. ami tar prbtguli sbe purn krb ar sei mrtdehguli teamader prbt, uptyka o nd-ndir cardhare chdiye pde thakbe. ami teamay cir kaler jny suny krb. teamar shre ar keu bas krbe na; tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu.” teamra blechile, “ai dui jati o des israyel o yihuda amader hbe, ta amader nijsb adhikare thakbe.” kintu prbhu sekhane ryechen! ebm prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “teamra amar prjader prtii isranbit chile. teamra tader prtii readh o amar prtii ghrnar mneabhab dekhiechile, tai amar jibner diby diye ami prtisruti kre blchi- tumi yemnbhabe tader aghat krech, temn bhabei ami teamader sasti deb. ami teamader sasti dile amar prjara janbe ye ami tader sathe achi. ar teamra eo janbe ye ami teamader sb ninda sunечи. teamra jerusalem prbter biruddhe bhu mnd ktha blechile; blechile, ‘israyel dhhms hyeche! amra tader khadyer mt cibiyee khab!’ teamra grbit bhabe amar biruddhe ktha blechile. teamra bhubar bk bk krech ar ami teamader prtyekta ktha sunечи. hyam, ami teamader ktha sunечи.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, “ykhn ami teamader dhhms krb tkhn smst prthibi anndit hbe.” israyel des dhhms hbar smy tumi anndit hyechile. ami teamader sng eki rkm bybhar krb. seyir prbt o smst ideam des dhhms hbe. tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu.”

36

“he mnusysntan, amar hye israyeler prbtgner kache ei ktha bl. israyeler prbtgnke prbhur baky sunte bl! tader kache bl prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, ‘seu teamar biruddhe mnd ktha bleche. tara bleche, bah! ekhn pracin prbtgulea amader hbel!’ “tai amar hye israyeler prbtgner kache ktha bl. tader

bl prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, seu teamar shr dhhms krechil ebm sb dik theke teamay akrmn krechil yen tumi any jatir ho. leake teamar smbdndhe phis phis kre ktha bleche.” tai he israyeler prbtgn, prbhu, amar sdaprbhur ei bakyguli sean: prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei baky prbtgner, jlsreat skler o uptykagulir, suny dhhmssthan o pritykt shrgulir- yekthane luth kra hyeche ebm yader niye tar carpaser jatiguli hasahasi kre, tader uddesye blen. prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “ami prtisruti krchi, ami amar antrjbalay ktha blb. dekhb yen ideam o any jatira amar readh anubhh krte pare. ai jatign tader nijeder sbarthe amar des hstgt kreche. ei deser prtii ghrna prkas krar dingulea tader bhaleai keteche. sei des tara kebl dhhms krar jnyi adhikar krechil!” “tai, israyel des smbdndhe ei kthaguli bl. ei kthaguli pahad, prbt, jlsreat o uptykagulike bl. tader bl, prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, ‘ami amar antrjbalay niye ktha blb. karn aish jatir apman teamader shy krte hyeche.” tai prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, “amii sei ye prtisruti krech, ami diby diye blchi, teamar cardharer jatike aish apmaner jny duhhk bheag krte hbe. “kintu israyeler prbtra, teamra ntun gacher jnm debe ar amar israyeliy prjader jny phl utpnn krbe. amar prjara sighri phire asbe. ami teamar sng. ami teamay sahayy krb. leake teamar bhumite ca o bij bpn krbe. teamar mdhye bhu leak bas krbe. smst israyel pribar o tader sbai sekhane bas krbe. shrgulir mdhye leakjn bas krbe ar dhhmsprapt sthanguli ntun kre gde teala hbe. ami teamader mdhye bhu leak o psuke bas krte deb. tara brddhi pabe, tader anek sntansnti hbe. atiter mt teamate bas krar jny ami bhu leak anb. ami ta atiter thekeo uttm krb. tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu. hyam, ami bhu leakke pricalit krb, amar prja israyelke teamar dese pricalit krb. tumi tader smptti hbe ar tader sntander kede nebe na.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, “he israyel des, leake teamar smbdndhe mnd ktha ble. tara ble tumi teamar prjader dhhms krechile. tara ble tumi teamar prjader sntander tader kach theke kede niye giyechile. kintu tumi ar prjader dhhms krbe na. tader sntander ar niye yabe na.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blen. “aish jati ye teamake apman kre ta ami ar hte deb na. aish leakder dbara tumi ar aghatprapt hbe na. tumi ar teamar leakder sntander niye yabe na.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei sb ktha blen. tkhn prbhur baky amar kache el; tini blen, “he mnusysntan, israyel pribar tader nijer dese bas krakalin mnd kajer dbara sei des asuci krt. amar drstite tara masiker drun asuci strileaker mt hl. sei deser prjader htya kre tara matite tader rkt chitiye dit. tara tader murtti dbara sei des asuci krt. tai ami tader prtii amar readh prkas krlam. ami tader jatigner mdhye chdiye diyechi ebm des smuher mdhye chdiye diyechi. tader mnd kajer jny ami tader yeagy sasti diyechi. kintu aish bibhinn jatir mdhyeo tara amar sunam nst kreche. ki bhabe? ei sb jatira ble, ‘tara prbhur leak, kintu tara tader des prityag kreche ebm tader isbrkeo!’ “israyeliyara yekthanei geche sekhanei amar pbitr nam apbitt kre. tai ami amar sunam rkasa krte yacchi. tai israyel pribarke bl, prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, ‘he israyel pribar, teamra yekthanei giyeche sekhanei amar pbitr nam apbitt krech. ami eta bndh krar bybstha krchi. israyel ami ta teamader jny ny kintu nij pbitr

namer jny krb. ami ai jatignke dekhav ye amar mht nam styi pbitr. aish jahir mdhye teamra amar uttm nam nst krech. kintu ami dekhav ye ami kt pbitr. amar namke teamader smman krte sekhab ar tkhn aish jati janbe ye amii prbhu.” prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blechen. isbr blechen, “ami teamake aish jatigner kach theke ber kre ene ek sthane jdea kre teamader dese phiriye anb. tarpr ami teamader priskar krbar jny o murttismuh puja kre teamra ye asud-dhta peyechile seta dhuye phelbar jny ami teamader opr pbitr jl chetab.” isbr blen, “ami teamader ek ntun atma deb ebm teamader cintadhara palet deb. ami teamader deh hte pathrer hrdy ber kre sekthane nrm manuser hrdy sthaphn krb.” ebm amar atma teamader mdhye sthaphn krb. ek bar ami teamader hrdy pribtrtn krlei teamra amar bidhiguli paln krbe. sytne amar bidhi mene clbe. tkhn ami teamader purbpurusder ye des diyechi sekthane teamra bas krbe. teamra amar leak hbe ebm ami teamader isbr hb.” isbr blen, “echadao ami teamader pritrn krb ebm asuci hoya theke rkasa krb. ami ajna krb yen ssy phle ar teamader dese durbhiks anb na. ami teamader prcur ssy, phl o kset bhra phsl deb yen bidese teamra ksudhar jny ljjay na pd. teamra teamader krt mnd kajuli smrn krbe ebm bujhbe ye sesb bhal krni. tkhn teamader pap o teamader krt bhykr kajer jny teamra nijerai nijeder gharna krbe.” prbhu amar sadprbhu blen, “e kaj ami amar nijer mngler jny krchi, teamader jny ny- e kthata teamra mne rakhea et ami cai. he israyel, teamra ye bhabe jibnyapn krech tar jny teamader ljjit o bisnn hoya ucit!” prbhu amar sadprbhu eish ktha blen, “yedin ami teamar pap dheab, se din ami abar leakder shre phiriye anb. sei sb dhhm-sit shr abar gda hbe. leakra abar sei jnbstihin suny jmi krsn krbe. tai anyra pas diye gele dhhmsstup dekhte pabe na. tara blbe, ‘atite ei des dhhms hye giyechil kintu ekhn ta edean udyaner mt. shrugulea dhhms hye giyechil. segulea dhhmssthan o suny hye giyechil kintu ekhn ta surksit ebm leake sekthane bas krche.” isbr blen, “tkhn ye jatira ekhno teamader cardhare ryeche tara janbe ye amii prbhu ebm amii aish dhhmssthan abar gemthechi, phamka dese abar reapn krechi. ami prbhu blchi ebm amii esb ghtab!” prbhu amar sadprbhu ei sb kthaguli blen, “ami israyel pribarke amar kache aste deb ebm esb bisyer jny tader amar kache anureadh krte deb. ami tader bhusmkhyk kre deb ar tara ekti meser paler mt hbe. pbitr utsgulir smy jerusalem yemn mespale o chagpale purn hye yay, sei eki bhabe shrugulea o dhhmsstupgulea leakjne bhre yabe; tkhn tara janbe ye amii prbhu.”

37

prbhu prakrm amar upr el ar ta amake bhn kre shrer baire niye giye uptykar majkhane ene damd kral. sei uptyka mrter asthite purn chil. sei uptykar matite anek asthi pdechil. prbhu sei asthir carpase amake hamtalen. ami dekhlam asthigulea atynt suknea. tkhn prbhu, amar sadprbhu blen, “he mnusysntan, ei asthiguli ki jibn pete pare?” ami uttr dilam, “prbhu amar sadprbhu, ei preaanr uttr kebl apni dte paren.” prbhu amar sadprbhu blen, “amar hye aish asthir kache ktha bl. bl, ‘ohé suknea hadgead, prbhu ei

baky sean! prbhu amar sadprbhu teamader ei ktha blen: ‘dekh ami teamader mdhye jibner sbasprbas punray sthaphn krchi! ami teamader sira o pesi diye gdb o teamader camda diye dheke deb. tarpr ami teamader nihsbas bayu deb ar teamra jibn phire pabe; tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu ebm sadprbhu.” sei jny ami prbhu hye tar bakyanusare asthigulear kache ktha blam. ami ykhn ktha blchilam sei smy khub jearalea ekta sbd sunlam. asthigulea khtkht sbd kre eke aprer snge yukt hte suru krl. sei khane amar ceakher samne, sira o pesi asthiguleake dheke dil, pre camdao segulea dheke dil. kintu tara nihsbas nite suru krl na. tkhn prbhu amar sadprbhu amay blen, “he mnusysntan, amar hye bataskle bl, prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen: ‘he bayu caridik theke ese ei mrtdehgulir mdhye prbes kr. tader mdhye prbes krle tader jibn phire asbe!” tai prbhu yemnti blechilen, tamr hye ami bataser sathe sei bhabei ktha blam ar sei mrtdehgulir mdhye atma el. tara jibne phire ese uthé damdal- se ek bisal senad! tkhn prbhu amar sadprbhu amay blen, “he mnusysntan, ei asthigulea smst israyel pribarer mt. israyeler leakra ble, ‘amader asthigulea sukiye geche. amader asa ses hyeche. amra smpurnbhabe dhhms hyechi!” tai, tader bl: prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen, ‘amar sbpkse ekti bhab-bani. tader bl, ‘ohé amar leakra, ami teamader kbrgulea khule deb ebm teamader ber kre anb! tarpr ami teamader israyele phiriye anb. he amar prjara, ami teamader kbr khule ber kre anle teamra janbe ye amii prbhu. ami teamader mdhye amar atma sthaphn krb ar teamra abar jibn phire pabe. tkhn ami teamader abar nijer dese phiriye niye yab ar teamra janbe ye amii prbhu. teamra janbe ye ami ya ya blechilam, ta-i ghtiyechi.” prbhu aish ktha blechilen. prbhu ei baky amar kache el, “he mnusysntan, ekta lathi niye tar upre ei barta lekh: ‘ei lathi yihuda o israyeliyder adhikarbhuht.” tarpr arekta lathi niye tate lekh: ‘iphry-imer ei lathi yeaseph o tar bndhu israyeliyder.” tarpr ai dui lathi pudbe; teamar hate se deutea yen ekta lath-ite print hy. “teamar leakra er byakhya jante caile tader blea ye prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen, ‘ami yeasepher lathiti neb yeti iphryim ebm tar bndhu israyeliyder hate ache; tarpr sei lathir sathe ami yihudar lathita jude diye ekta lathite print krbe. amar hate tara ekta lathite print hbe!” ye lathi dutite namgulea likhechile segulea tumi teamar hate nao ebm tader samne dhrea. leakder blea, prbhu amar sadprbhu blen, ‘israyeler leake ye ye jatir mdhye chdiye giyeché ami tader sekhan theke anb. ami tader cardik theke jdea kre tader nijeder dese phiriye anb. israyeler prbtmy dese ami tader ek jatite print krb. tader sbar ek raja hbe. tara ar duti jati hye thakbe na ar dui rajye bibhkt hye thakbe na. tara tader bhrant debdebi, bhykr murttiguli o apradh dbara nijeder abmanna krbe na. kintu ami tader sei smst sthan theke rkasa krb yekthane tara pap krt. ami tader dhuye suci suddh krb. tara amar leak hbe ebm ami tader isbr hb. “amar das dayud tader raja hbe. tader skler ekti matr mespalk ache. tara amar niym mene clbe o bidhi paln krbe ebm amar ktha anusare kaj krbe. ami amar das yake-abke ye des diyechilam sei dese tara bas krbe. teamader purbpurusra ye dese bas krten, amar leakra sekthane bas krbe. sekthane tara, tader sntanra o tader

petr-petriira ebm tader bbbisyster smst prjnm bas krbe ar amar das dayud hbe tader cir kaler neta. ar ami tader snge isbr ekti santir cukti krb. sei cukti hbe cirkalin cukti. ami tader asirbad krb ar tara smkhyay brd-dhi pabe ebm amar pbitr sthan cir kal tader mdhye thakbe. amar pbitr tambu tader sathei thakbe. hyam, ami tader isbr hb ar tara amar leak hbe. any jatira janbe ye amii prbhu ar eo janbe ye amar pbitr-sthan cir kaler jny israyeler mdhye rekhe ami sei jatike amar bises leak kre tulechi.”

38

prbhur ei baky amar kache el, “he mnusysntan, mageag dese geager dike dekh. se mesk o tubl jatir bikhayat neta. amar hye geager biruddhe ktha bl. take bl prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen, “geag tumi mesk o tubler bises gurutbpurn neta kintu ami teamar biruddhe. ami teamay bndi kre phiriye anb. teamar senadler smst leak jnkeo phiriye anb. ami teamar asb o asb sainy phiriye anb. ami teamar mukhe bmdsi bimdhe teamay phiriye anb. smst senara saj peasak pra absthay tader dhal, trbari smet phire asbe. parsy, kus ebm puter sainyara brm o sirstran pr tader snge thakbe. sekhane geamr tar senadler sathe thakbe. sudur uttrer teagrmmer kul o tar senadlo thakbe. sei bndidler kuckaoyaj kra leakra smkhyay bhu. “tairi thak, hyam nijeke ebm teamar sathe ye senadl yeag diyech tader tairi rakh. teamar absyi njr rakha o prstut thaka pryaj. bhu din pre teamake kaje daka hbe. prer bchrgulite tumi sei dese phire asbe, ye des yuddher kst theke asusth hyeche. sei deser leakder bhu jati theke jdea kre israyel prbte ana hyechil. atite israyeler prbt bare bare dhhms kra hleo any jatir mdhy theke phire asa ai leakra sbai nirbhye bas krbe. kintu tumi take akrmn krte asbe. smst deske meghe ghn kalea akase dtheke phelar mt dheke phele, tumi jhder mt asbe. tumi ebm teamar sainyara yara bibhinn des theke ektr hyechil tader akrmn krbe.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen: “sei smy teamar mne ek cinta asbe, tumi dust priklpna krte suru krbe.” tumi blbe, ‘amra giye sei pracirhin shr akrmn krb. ai leakera santite bas kre, nijeder nirapd mne kre. tader rk-sar jny shr pracire ghera ny. tader drjay talar byb-stha nei, emnki, kpat blteo kichu nei. teamar abhipray ei. ami ai leakder prajit krb o tader mulyban jinis kede neb. dhhms hye giyechil kintu punray leak jn dbara adhikrt anclgular biruddhe ami yuddh krb. ami israyeliydr biruddhe yuddh krb yara bibhinn jati theke ese ektr hyechil. ai leakder geapal o anyany dhnsmpd ryeche. tara prthibir kendr bas kre. blban jatider any sktisali dese yabar jny ai sthan diye bhrmn krte hy.” “siba, ddan, trsiser smst bybsayira ebm ar ye ngrer sathei tara bybsa kre tara ese jijnes krbe, ‘teamra ki mulyban drby sangri luth krte esech? teamra ki teamader senadl niye aisd uttm jinis chiniye nebar jny o seana, rupa, gru, meas o smpti luth krte esech? teamra ki smst mulyban jinis niye nite esech?” isbr blen, “mnusysntan, amar hye geager sathe ktha bl. take bl prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen: ‘amar prjara ye smy santite o nirapde ryeche se smy teamra amar prjader akrmn krte asbe.” tumi teamar sudur uttrer nibas theke bhujinke sathe kre anbe. tara sbai

gheaday cde asbe. tumi ek bisal o blban senadl hbe. teamra israyel, amar leakder biruddhe yuddh krte asbe. teamra jhnjhar meghe mt sei des dheke phe-lar jny asbe. ykhn smy hbe, ami teamader amar deser biruddhe yuddh krbar jny anb. tkhn smst jati janbe ye ami kt sktisali! tara amake smman krte sikhbe ebm janbe ye ami kt pbitr. teamar prti ami ya krb ta tara dekhbe!” prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “sei smy, leake smrn krbe ye ami atite teamar smbdndhe blechilam. tara eo smrn krbe ye ami amar dassmuh, bhabbadider bybhar krechilam. tara smrn krbe ye atite israyeler bhabbadira blechil ye ami teamader biruddhe tea-make niye asb.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “sei smye geag israyel deser biruddhe yuddh krte asbe ar tkhn ami amar readh prkas krb. amar readh o antrjalay ami ei prtisruti krchi: israyele ek prcnd bhumikmp hbe. sei smy, smst jibjntu bhye kampbe. smudrer mach, akaser pakhi, mather psura ebm smst sirsrp bhye kampbe. prbtguli pde yabe, cudeagulea dhhms hbe ar pracirgulea matite bhenge pde!” prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, “ar israyeler prbte ami geager birud-dhe sb rkmer atnk anb. tar sainyara eb bhit hbe ye eke aprke akrmn krte htya krbe.” ami reag o mrtyu dbara geagke sasti deb. ami silabrsti, agni ebm gndhk geager prti o bhujati theke smgrhit tar senadler prti brsab. tkhn ami amar mhtb o pbhrttar prman deb, tkhn anek jati amar pricy peye amakei prbhu ble janbe.”

39

“mnusysntan amar hye geager biruddhe ei ktha bl. bl prbhu amar sdaprbhu blen, ‘he geag, tumi mesk o tubler gurutbpurn neta kintu ami teamar birud-dhe.” ami teamake bndi kre phert anb. ami teamay sudur uttr theke israyeler prbter biruddhe yuddh krte anb. kintu ami teamar bam hat theke dhnu krte sriye deb ar dan hat theke teamar tigruli khsiye deb. tumi israyeler prbte niht hbe. tumi, teamar senadl ebm teamar snger smst leakjn yuddhe niht hbe. ami tea-make sb rkmer pakhi o bny psuder khady hisabe deb. tumi shre prbes krbe na. teamake kheala mathe htya kra hbe. ektha amii blechi.” prbhu amar sdaprbhui ei ktha blechen. isbr blechen, “ami mageag o smu-drer upkle sbaskari smst leakder upre agun pathab. tara mne kre ye tara nirapde ache kintu tara janbe ye amii prbhu. ami amar pbitr nam israyele jnat krb, ami tader dbara amar nam ar apbitr hte deb na. jatign janbe ye amii prbhu, amii israyeler pbitr ekjn. dekh, sei smy asche ykhn ta siddh hbe! prbhui eisd ktha blechen. sei diner kthai ami blchi. “sei smy israyeler shre sbaskarira baire mathe yabe. tara seuder dhal, dhnu, tir, lathi o brsa ei smst asre smgrh kre ta pudiy phele. tara sat bchr dhtr sei smst kath jbal-ani hisabe bybhar krbe. tader ar math theke kath ku-date ba bn theke kath kete ante hbe na karn tara astr-sstri jbalani hisabe bybhar krbe. tara luth krte asa sainyader kach theke tader mulyban drbyi kede nebe.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen. isbr blen “sei smy, ami geagke kbr debar jny israyele ekti sthan beche neb. pthikder uptykay, ye sthan mrt sager purb dike absthit sekhane take kbr deoya hbe. ta pthikder pth abreadh krbe. karn geag o tar senadl seisthane kbrstth hbe. leake sei sthanke ‘geag er sainyader uptyka hise-

beo abhihit krbe.' des suci krar jny israyeler pribar sat mas dhre tader kbre debe. deser sadharn leak aish seu senader kbr debe. ami yedin nijeke gerbanbit krb sedin ai leakera bikhyat hye uthbe." prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blechen. isbr blen, "krmira smst din dhre ai mrt sainyder kbrsth krbe yate des suci hy. ai krmira sat mas dhre prism krbe. pre mrt deher jny edike odike anusndhan krbe." sei sb krmira khumjte khumjte edhare odhare yabe. tader mdhye ydi keu ek tukrea asthi dekhthe tbe tar dhare cihn diye rakbbe. ytksn prynt na kbr kheamdar leak ese geag senader uptykay ta kbr na dey sei prynt sei cihn deoya thakbe. mrt leakder ngrer nam hbe hameana. ei bhabe tara sei des suddh krbe." prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen, "he mnusysntan, amar hye smst pakhi o bny psur sathe ktha bl. tader bl, 'ekthane es! ekthane es! ese cardhare jdea ho. teamader jny ami ye bli prstut krechi ta bhksn kr. israyeler prbte ek mhayjn hbe. es mams khao, rkt pan kr. teamra blban sainyer deh hte mams khabe o prthibir netader rkt pan krbe. tara skle basner pamtha, messabk, chagl o meata seata samd. teamra ytta cao ttai med khete parea, purn na hoya prynt rkt pan krte parea. ami teamader jny ye bli hnn krechi ta teamra khabe o pan krbe. amar tebil theke khabar jny teamader jny prcur mams thakbe. thakbe asb, rthcalkgn, blban sainyara ebm any sb yeadhdara." prbhu amar sadprbhu ai ktha blechen. isbr blen, "ami any jatider amar kaj dekhbar ar tara amay smman krte suru krbe! seuder bipkse ami ye skti bybhar krechi tao tara dekhbe. sei din theke israyel pribar janbe ye amii tader prbhu o isbr. jatign janbe ken israyel pribarke bndi kre any dese niye yaoya hyechil. tara janbe amar leakra amar biruddhe uthechil blei ami tader theke ghure dure giychilam. ami tader seu dbara prajit hte dilam blei amar leakra yuddhe niht hl. tara pape nijeder asuci krl, tai tader kajer jny ami sasti dilam. ami tader theke dure gelam o tader sahayy krte asbikar krlam." tai prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen: "ekhn ami yakeaber pribarke bnditb theke niye asb. ami smst israyel pribarer prti dya krb. ami amar pbitr namer pkse udyeagi hb. tara sbmsy ye amar biruddhacrn krt ei ljja leakra bhule yabe. tara nijeder dese nirapde thakbe keu tader bhy dekhabe na. ami any des theke amar prjader phiriye anb. ami seuder des theke tader smgrh krb, tkhn bhu jati dekhthe pabe ye ami kt pbitr. tara janbe ye amii prbhu, tader isbr, karn amii tader ghr badi chede any dese bndi hisebe yete badhy krechilam. ar amii tader abar ektr kre tader nijeder dese phiriye enechi. tader ek jno pechne pde thakbe na. ami israyel pribarer upr amar atma dhele deb ar sei smyer pre ar kkhnno amar prjader kach theke mukh phiriye neb na." prbhu amar sdapr bhui ei sb ktha blen.

40

nirbasne yabar pmcistm bchrer surute arthar maser dsm dine prbhur skti amar upr el. e hl babiliyra jerusalem adhikar krar cedd bchr prer ktha. sei din prbhu drsne amake sekhane niye gelen. eki drsne, isbr amake israyel dese bhn kre niye giye ek umcu prbter kache namiye dilen. sei prbter opr amar ceakher samne shrer mt dekhthe ekti attalika chil.

prbhu amake sekhane niye gelen. sekhane, ghsha maja pitler mt ckck krche emn ek jn puruske deklam. sei leaktr hate mapar jny phite o lathi chil. tini ph-tker dhare damdiye chilen. sei purus amay blen, "he mnusysntan, teamar ceakh o kan bybhar kr. aish jiniser dike dekh o amar ktha sean. ami teamay ya dekhai tate mn dao hkarn teamake aish dekhbar jnyi ekthane ana hyeche. tumi ya dekhbe ta absyi israyel pribarke janio." ami ekta deoyal deklam ya mndirer baire mndirke cardhare ghire chil. sei purustir hate chil mapar mapkathi. lmba hater map anusare ta chil hat lmba. purusti ykhn deoyaler prsth maplea ta ek mapkathir sman hl ar pracirer ucctao ek mapkathir sman hl. 6 tarpr sei purusti purb diker drjar kache giye simdi diye upre uthe sei drjar mukher codata mapl, ta mape ek mapkathi hl. rksider ghrguli chil mape lmbay ek mapkathi o coday ek mapkathi. ghrgulir mdhyer deoyal coday 5 hat chil. prbes pther barandar diker mukhti yeti mndirer dike mukh kre chil tao prsthe ek map kathi. tarpr sei purusti barandati maplen. ta lmbay8 hat hl. purusti drjar dudharer deoyal mapl. prtyek paser deoyal coday 2 hat hl. barandati mndirer dike mukh kre prbes pther sese chil. prbes pther duidhare tinti kre cheat cheat ghr chil. prtyekta ghrer map ek ebm tader paser deoyalguleao mape ek chil. purusti prbes pther mukhti mapl. seta chil prsthe 10 hat ebm lmbay 13 hat. prtyekti ghrer samne ekti nicu pracir chil; sei pracir dairyghe o prsthech chil 1 hat. ghrgulea chil brgakrti. prtiti deoyal chil 6 hat. purusti ekti ghrer chader kean theke apr ghrer chader kean prynt prbespthi maple ta mape 25 hat hl. prtyekti drja apr drjar biprit chil. purusti paser deoyalgulir prtyekti pas, emnki gadi-barandar dui dharer deoyalgulo mapl. srbsmet map chil 60 hat. bairer drjar bhitrer dhar theke durer barandar prantti chil 50 hat. sb kti rk-sider ghrer opre paser dike deoyale o alinde cheat cheat janala chil. janalagulir coda dikta rastar dike mukh kre chil. paser diker deoyalguleate ebm jhul baranday khejur gacher chbi kheadai kre aamka chil. tarpr purusti amake bairer prangne niye gel. ami sei prangner cardhare tristi ghr o pathre bamdhaneya bhumir dekhthe pelam. ghrguli deoyaler dhare o prstre bamdhaneya bhumir dike mukh kre chil. drjati lmbay ytkhani, prstre bamdhaneya bhumiti prsthe ttkhanii chil. pathre bamdha bhumiti prbes pther bhetter diker ses prynt bistrt chil. eta chil nicer san bamdhaneya jayga. purusti nicer prbes pther bhetter dik theke bhetter prangner bairera prynt maple ta mape purbdike o uttre 100 hat hl. tarpr, sei purusti bairer prangn ghire ye deoyal, sei deoyaler uttr dike ye phtk chil ta dairyghe o prsthech mapl. ei prbes pth tar dupaser tinte kre ghr ebm tar baranda sbi mepe prthm drjatar mt hl. prbes pthti dairyghe 50 hat o prsthe 25 hat hl. er janalaguli, baranda ebm kheadit khejur gacher citrer mapjeak sb ager drjar mti chil. bairer dik theke satti dhap sei drjar kache pemche dit ebm er baranda chil prbes pther bhitrer diktar ses prynt. prangner uttr diker drja brabr bhitrer prangne khabar jny ekti drja chil. e drja purber diker drjar mti chil. purusti bhetter diker deoyaler drja theke bairer diker deoyaler drja mapl. drja theke drjar map chil 100 hat. tarpr purusti amake dksiner diker de-

oyale niye gel. sekhane ar ekti phtk chil. purusti setar paser deoyalgulir o barandar map nil. eder map any drjagulir maper sman hl. prbes pthe o tar baranday any prbes dbargulir mt janala chil. prbes pthtir map dairyghe 50 hat o prstheth 25 hat. ei prbes dbartir samne satti dhap chil. er barandati chil prbes pther bhetrer dik theke ses prynt. drjar pther dui dharer deoyale khejur gacher akrti kheadai kra chil. bhetrer prangner dksin dike ekti prbesdbar chil. sei purusti bhetrer diker deoyaler drja theke bairer diker deoyaler drja prynt maple ta drja theke drja prynt 10 0 hat hl. tarpr sei purusti dksin diker prbesdbar diye amay bhitrer prangne anl. se ei prbes pthti maple ta bhitrer prangner asar any prbes dbargulir sman hl. er lageaya ghruguli, paser deoyal ebm barandar map o any drjagulir sman hl. prbes pther o barandar cardikei janala chil. prbes pthti dairyghe 50 hat o prstheth 25 hat chil. barandati prsthe 25 hat o dairyghe 5 hat chil. ebm er baranda chil drjar pther sese bairer prangner gaye. prbes pther dui paser deoyale khejur gacher citr kheadai kra chil. atta simdir dhap par hlei sei drja. tkhn sei purusti amake purb diker bhitrer prangne niye cll. se prbes dbarti maple ta any prbes dbargulir sman hl. er ghruguli, paser pracir o barandar mapguli any prbes dbarer sman chil. prbes pther o barandar cardike anek janala chil. prbes pthti lmbay 50 hat o coday 25 hat chil. ebm prbes pther sese bhitrer prangnei chil er baranda. prbes pther dui pasei chil kheadai kra khejur gacher akrti. atti dhap par hlei sei drjay pemchanea yet. tkhn sei purusti amay uttr diker prbesdbarer dike niye cll. seta map hle tar map any dbargulir sman hl. er ghruguli, paser deoyal o barandar mapgulo any dbargulir sman hl. prbes pther o tar barandar cardhare anek janala chil. prbes pthti mape dairyghe 50 hat o prstheth 25 hat. ebm er barandati chil prbes pther sese bairer prangner gaye. prbes pther dui paser deoyale khejur gacher akrti kheadai kra chil. atti dhap par hlei sei phtk. sekhane ekti ghr chil yar drja khulle ei phtker baranday ese pde. ei hl sei jagya yekthane yajkra heambli jny psu dheay. ei barandar dui dike drjar duidhare dui tebil chil. heambli, papmeacn naibedy, ebm apradh meacn naibedyer jny psuder ei tebilei htaya kra ht. ei barandar baire drjar prtii pase dui kre tebil chil. sutram bhitrer deoyaler dike carti tebil ebm bairer deoyaler dike carte tebil. meat atti tebil yajkra naibedyer nimitte psu bli debar jny bybhar krt. heambli jnyo pathr kete tairi kra carti tebil chil. ei tebilguli mape 1.5 hat lmba, 1.5 hat coda o 1 hat umcu. ei tebilur upre heambli o anyany naibedy nimitt psu bli debar yntpratio rakha ht. ei jaggya deoyaler gaye mams jhealabar jny tin inci lmba amtasruh chil. ut-srger mams tebilgulir opr rakha ht. bhitrer prangne yajkder jny dui ghr chil. ekti uttr diker phtker pase dksin dike mukh kre. anyti dksin dike phtker pase uttr dike mukh kre. sei purusti amay bll, “dksin dike mukh kre ye ghrti seti mndirer ctbre sebay rt yajkder jny.” kintu uttr dike mukh kra ghrti sei sb yajkder jny yara bedite pricryar kaj kre. yajkra lebi pribargeast-hir kintu yajkder ei dbitii dl sdeaker uttprurus. tarai ekmatr yara prbhur sebarthe bli bedite bye niye yete pare. purusti bhitrer prangnti maple dekha gel ta ek prkrt brgksetr. dairyghe ta 100 hat ebm prsthetho ta

100 hat chil. bediti mndirer samne absthit chil. tarpr sei bykitti amay mndirer dksin gadi baranday niye giye dui dharer deoyal mapl. prtii paser deoyal chil 5 hat puru o 3 hat coda. ebm tader mdhykar bybdhaner map chil 14 hat. barandati prstheth 20 hat o dairyghe 12 hat, ds dhap simdi uthe giyechil baranda pryynt. barandar dui paser deoyalgulir jny prtii deoyale ekti kre, meat dui tham chil.

41

erpr sei purusti amay pbitrsthaner dike niye cll. se sei ghrer dui dharer deoyal mapl. prtii paser deoyalguli 6 hat puru chil. drjati prsthe 10 hat ebm drjar smmukher pthtir dhargulir prtii pase 5 hat chil. purusti sei ghrtir map nile ta lmbay 40 hat ebm coday 20 hat paoya gel. tarpr sei purusti seser ghre gel ebm drjar pthtir dui dharer deoyaler map nil. prtiek paser deoyal 2 hat puru o prsthe 7 hat paoya gel. drjar diker rastati prsthe 6 hat chil. tarpr purusti sei ghrtir kamraguli maplea ebm ta chil lmbay o coday 20 hat maper. sei purusti amay bll, “eiti srbaeksa pbitr sthan.” tarpr sei purusti mndirer deoyaler map nile ta hat puru paoya gel. mndirer cardhare pase pase anek kamra chil yara prsthe 4 hat chil. parsb kamraguli chil ektar opre arekta ebm ei bhabe tinti bibhinn tle chil. prtiti tlay ti kre ghr chil. mndirer deoyalti emn bhabe gda ye tate snkirn tak chil. ei snkirn taker uprei paser kamraguli tairi kra hyechil, kintu mndirer deoyaler snge tader kean yeag chil na.7 mndirer cardhare parsb kamragulir prtitiir mejhe tar nicer tlar mejher theke coda chil. mndirer cardhare kamragulir deoyalguli uprer dike yti utthl tti sru hte thaki phle uprer tlar kamraguli coda chil. nicer tla theke upr tla prynt majher tla diye ekti simdi uthe gecchil. ami eo dekhlay ye mndirer mejher cardik umcu. eta chil paser kamragulir bhit, ebm ucctayhat. paser kamragulir bairer deoyalgulea chil 5 hat puru. ek kheala jagya mndirer paser kamragulir o yajkder kamar majhe chil. eta prstheth 20 hat ebm mndirer cardhare bistr chil. paser kamar drjaguli ai umcu jmite khult. uttr dik diye o dksiner dik diye prbes pth chil. umcu jmiti car dhare coday 5 kiuibit chil. mndirer pscim dike, ei simabddh sthantiteeki attalika chil. attalikati prstheth 70 hat o dairyghe 90 hat maper chil. prangner deoyal car dhare 5 hat kre puru chil. tarpr purusti sei mndirti mapl. mndirti mape 100 hat lmba hl. dalan o deoyal smet jaygatio lmbay 10 0 hat hl. mndirer samne purb diker simabddh jaygatio lmbay 100 hat chil. purusti pscim dike, simabddh sthanti attalikatiir map nil. ek deoyale theke apr deoyal prynt ta mape 100 hat hl. srbaeksa pbitr sthan, pbitr sthan o gadi barandatar ye dikta bhetrer prangner dike mukh kre chil tar deoyale kather tkta smuh chil. smst janala o drjar dhare sru kre kath laganea chil. drja pthe mndirer mejhe theke janala prynt ebm deoyaler ams prynt drja pther opre kather tkta chil. mndirer bhitrer o bairer kamragulir deoyale krub dut ebm khejur gacher akrti kheadai kra chil. krub dutgulir majhe chil khejur gach. prtiti krub duter dui kre mukh chil. krub duter ekti mukh chil manuser mt ya khejur gacher dike mukh kre chil. any mukhti simher mt ya apr diker khejur gacher dike mukh kre chil. esb akrti mndirer

cardhare kheadai kra chil. mej theke drjar upr prynt pbitr -sthaner smst deoyale krub dut o khejur gacher akrti kheadai kra chil. pbitr sthaner dui dharer deoyalgulea chil brgakrti. pbitrtm sthaner samne ekti jinis chil ya dekhthe anekta kather tairi ekti bedir mt ya ucctay 3 hat o lmbay 2 hat ebm coday 2 hat. er dhar-guli ebm bhitti kather tairi chil. purusti amay bllen, “eiti sei tebil ya prbhur samne ryeche.” pbitr sthane o srbapeksa pbitr sthane jeadra drja chil. prtiti cheat drja nijer theke khule yete part. prtiti drjay prkrtpkse duti ceakare abrttnsil drjar hatl chil. echadao pbitr sthaner drjagulite krub dut o khejur gach kheadai kra chil. eguli deoyale kheadit akrtir mt chil. gadi barandar samne chil kather chad. sekhanakar janalaguler car dhare kathamea chil ebm barandar ubhy paser deoyale barandar chade o mndirer car dharer ghrugulite khejur gacher akrti chil.

42

tarpr sei purusti uttr diker prbes dbarer mdhye diye amake bairer prangne niye el. se amake pscim diker anek kamra ryeche emn ek prangne niye cll yeti nisiddh jaygar pscime ebm uttrer prangner dike chil. pathrer tairi baditi lmbay 100 hat o coday 50 hat chil. leak jn prangner uttr dik diye ete prbes krt. pathrer tairi baditi chil tintla umcu ebm tate jhul baranda chil. 20 hat maper bhitrer prangnti chil ai badi o mndirer mdhyasthane. any diker kamraguli bairer prangner san bamdhan jaygati dike mukh kre chil. prbes pthti uttr dike thaka sttbeo, prsthe 10 hat o dairyghe 100 hat ekti rasta prangntir dksin pas brabr cle giyechil. yehetu dalantir ucctay tintl bisist chil ebm tate bairer prangner mt tham chil na tai uprer kamraguli mdhyer o tlar kamragulir theke pichner dike chil. uprer tl prsthe mdhyer tler ceye ebm mdhyer tl prsthe nicer tler ceye sru chil karn sei sthane jhul baranda chil. tar baire chil ek deoyal, ya kamragulir sathe smantral bhabe bairer prangne brabr giyechil. kamragulir samne ta 50 hat prynt bistr chil. ye kamraguli bairer prangn brabr chil tara dairyghe 50 hat ydio mndirer diker dalanti smpurn dairyghe 100 hat chil. dalantir purb dike ei kamragulir tlay chil prbespth ar tai leake bairer prangn theke ete prbes krt part. prbes pthti chil prangner gaye deoyaler armbhe.dksin dikeo, kheala ctbre kyekti ghr chil ebm kyekti chil ei ghrulir samne. ei kamragulir samne ekti sru rasta chil. dairyghe o prsthe sman chil ebm eki absthane eki rkm drja chil egulite. baditir purbidike dksiner ghrugulea prbeser bibhinn pthchil yate leakra deoyaler dhare kheala ctbrer sru rasta diye ekhane prbes krte pare. sei purusti amay bll, “simabddh sthaner epaser ebm opaser uttrer o dksiner kamraguli pbitr. ei kamraguli sei sb yajkder jny yara prbhur uddesye naibedy utsrg kre. sei sthane yajkra pbitr naibedy bheajn kre ebm sei sthane tara pbitr naibedyguli rakhe karn ei sthan pbitr. pbitrtm naibedyguli hl: ssy naibedy, papmeacn naibedy ebm apradh khndn naibedy. ye yajkra pbitr-sthane prbes kre tader absy bairer prangne yabar age pbitrsthane sebar kapd khule rakhte hbe. yajkgn ydi mndirer any amse, yekthane any yajkra ryeche sekthane yete cay, tbe take ei ghre giye any peasak prte hbe.” tader ei rkm absyi krte hbe karn

tader seba bstr hche pbitr. sei purusti mndirer bhitrer amser map neoya ses kre amake purber diker drjar kache ene sei smst jayga mapl. se purber dik ekti mapkathir sahaye maple ta lmbay 500 hat paoya gel. tini uttr dik maple tao dairyghe 500 hat hl. dksin dik maple tao lmbay 500 hat hl. pscim diktao lmbay 500 hat hl. tarpr tini mndirer cardharer carti deoyal mapl. deoyalti lmbay 500 hat ebm coday 50

43

sei purusti amake purber diker prbes dbarer dike niye cll. sekthane purb dik theke israyeler isbrer mhima ese upsthit hl. isbrer rb smudrer grjner mt mne hl ebm tamr mhimar aleay bhumi aleakit hl. ei drsnti chil setir mt ykhn ami dekhechilam tini jerusalem shr ddbms krte esechilen ebm kbar ndr drhase ami ye drsn dekhechilam setar mt. purb diker drja theke prbhur mhima mndirer mdhye el. tarpr atma amay tule niye bhetrer prangner mdhye niye el. prbhur mhima mndir pripurn hl. ami kauke mndirer bhetr theke amar sathe ktha blte sunlam. sei manusti tkhno amar pase damdiyechil. mndirer bhetr theke asa sei rb amay bllen, “he mnusysntan, amar simhasn o pad-des smet ei amar sthan. ami ei sthane israyeler leak jner majhe cir kaler jny bas kri. israyel pribar amar nam punray klnkit krbe na. rajara o tader prjara murtti puja krbe na atbha ei sthane tader rajader mrtdeh kbrsth kre amar namke ljjit krbe na. tara amar cekather pase tader cekath ebm amar drjay khumtir pase tader drjar khumti lagiye amar namke ljjit krbe na. atite kebl ekti deoyal tader amar kach theke prthk krt. tai prtyekbar pap kaj kre o bhyknr aish kaj kre tara amar namke apbitr kreche. sei jny ami ruddh hye tader ddbms krechilam. ekhn tara tader yen pap-tader rajader mrtdeh amader kach theke dure sriye niye yak, tahle ami cir kal tader sngre bas krb. “ekhn he mnusysntan, israyel pribarke ai mndirer smbndhe bl. tahle ykhn tara sei mndirer priklpnar smbndhe janbe tkhn tara tader pap smbndhe ljjit hbe. ar tader krt smst mnd kajer jny tara ljjit hbe. tara sei mndirer nksa smbndhe januk. januk kibhabe ta gda yabe, prbes dbar o prsthandbar keathay se sb ebm mndirer smst nksatai januk. tar bisye ye bidhi o niym ryeche, tao tader sikhie dio. ebm prtyeke yen dekhte pap ebm mndirer bidhismuh paln kre sei jny eguli prtyeker jny lekhn. mndir smbndhe ei hl bidhi: ei simanar mdhybryt ye pahad, tar cudear smst jaygatao ati pbitr. mndir smbndhe bidhiguli ei: “lmba mapkathi bybhar kre hat bedir map eirkm. bedir geaday cardike ye grt kheamda ryechil tar gbhirta 1 hat, prsthe prtii dhare hat. tar dharer kana budea angul theke kde anguler ye durth tar sman. ar bediti ucctay ei rkm- 14 mati theke tlar prant prynt geadar map 2 hat, prsthe 1 hat ebm cheat dhar theke bd dhar mape 4 hat, prsthe 2 hat. be-dite pbitr aguner jaygata ucctay 4 hat. car kean simyer akarer. bedite aguner ye jaygata ta mape dairyghe 12 hat ebm prsthe 12 hat, akare ekebare brgksetr. ga theke ber hoya sru taktio akare brgksetr, mape lmbay 14 hat o prsthe 14 hat. er dharti prsthe 1,2 hat. (er bhitti ya eke ghire ryeche ta hl prsthe 2 hat.) bedi prynt ye simdi cle geche ta purb dike.” tkhn sei purusti amay bll, “he mnusysntan, prbhu amar sdaprbhu

ei kthaguli blen: 'bedir jny ei hl ain, ye smy tumi bedi nirman krbe se smy heambli utsrg o rkt chitanea ei anusare kear." tumi sadeak pribarer jny paparthk bli hisabe ekti yub samd debe. ei leakra lebi pribargeast-hir yajk. ei leakra amar kache utsrg ene amar seba krbe." prbhu amar sadaprbhu ei ktha blechen. "samder kichuta rkt niye ta bedir car keaner carti sim-e lagabe ebm tar cardiker dhareo lagabe. eibhabe tumi absy bedi tike suci krbe ebm take grhnyeagy kre teal. tarpr paparthk blir jny sei samd niye ta mndirer bairer ct-brer upyukt jaygay peadabe. dbitiy dine tumi ek nird-eas pum chag utsrg krbe. ta hbe paparthk bli. yebhabe yajk samd bybhar kre bedi suci krechil sei bhabei tara eta diye bedi suci krbe. ykhn bedi sucikrner kaj ses hbe tkhn tumi nirdeas ek yub samd o tar sathe ek nird-eas pum mes ene ta utsrg krbe. tarpr tumi ta prb-hur samne utsrg krbe. yajkra tar upre nun chitabe. tarpr yajkra sei samd o pum meske heambli hisebe prbhur uddesye utsrg krbe. sat diner prtyek diner pa-parthk blir jny tumi chag utsrg krbe. echadao tumi ekti yub samd o paler pum mes tairi kre rakhbe. ei sb psura yen nirdeas hy. satdin dhre yajkra beditike suci krbe yate isbrer upasnar jny ta prstut hy. sat diner pr astm dine yajk absyi heambli o shbhagitar bli bedite utsrg krbe. tkhn ami teamay grhn krb." prbhu amar sadaprbhu ei ktha blen.

44

tarpr sei purusti amake mndirer ctbrer purbdiker drjay phiriye anl. amra drjay chilam o drja bndh chil. prbhu amay bllen, "ei drja bndh thakbe ebm eta kheala hbe na. keu er mdhye diye prbes krbe na karn prbhu israyeler isbr. er mdhye diye prbes krechen ebm sei jnyi ta bndh rakhte hbe. kebl saskra prbhur samne bheag khabar smy tar drjay bste pare. se abs-yi prbes pther baranda diye prbes krbe ebm sei pth diyei baire yabe." tarpr sei purus amake uttr diker drja diye mndirer samne anl. ami dekhlam prbhur mhi-may mndir bhre utheche, ami upud hye matite prnam krlam. prbhu amay bllen, "he mnusysntan, ytn shkare dekh! teamar ceakh o kan bybhar kr. ei bisyuguli dekh ebm prbhur mndirer niym o bidhi smbndhe ami ya bli ta mneayeag diye sean. mndire ke prbes krte parbe ebm ke parbe na se smbndhe niymguli synt mneayeag diye sean. tarpr israyeler smst abadhy ebm amar bidhi abjnakari leakder ei barta bl. tader bl, 'prbhu amar sadaprbhu ei ktha blen: he israyel pribar, teamra purbe ye smst neamra jinis kreche seguli tea-mader bndh krte hbe! teamra bidesider amar mndire enech ar sei leakra prkrtrbhaba sunnt chil na- tara ni-jeder smpurnbhabe amake deyni. ei bhabe teamra amar mndir apbith krech. teamra kukti bhenge ghnjy kaj krech ar tarpr ruti, crbi o rkte naibedy amake diyech. teamra amar pbitr bisyugulir pbitrta rksa krni. na, teamra bidesider upre amar pbitr sthaner dayitb diyech. prbhu amar sadaprbhu ei ktha blen, "ye bidesi prkrtr arthe sunnt ny, se amar mndire asbe na- emnki israyeler mdhye sthayibhabe baskari kean bidesio ny. take absyi sunnt hbe ebm mndire asar age se yen nijeke smpurnbhabe amar hate dey. atite is-rayel amake chede bipthe gele lebiyrafo amake prityag krechil. israyel tader murttidar anusrn krar jny amay

tyag krechil. lebiyrafo tader sei paper sasti pabe. amar pbitr sthaner pricrya krar jny lebiyder mneanit kra hyechil. tara mndirer prbeser drjaguli pahara dit, mndire seba krt. tara utsrger jnye psubli dit ebm pr-jader jny heambli utsrg krt. prjader sahavy o seba krar jny tader beche neoya hyechil. kintu ai lebiyrafo prjader amar biruddhe pap krte sahavy krechil. tara leakder murtti pujeay sahavy krechil! tai ami tader biruddhe ei prtisruti krchi: 'tader paper jny tara sasti bheag krbe." prbhu amar sadaprbhui ei ktha blechen. "tai amar uddesye yajkiy kaj krar jny lebiyrafo amar kache naibedy niye asbe na. tara amar pbitr kean kichuri kache asbe na. tara tader jghny kajkrmgulir Iija bhn krbe. kintu ami tader amar mndirer ytn nite deb. tara mndirer yekthane ya kra krtya ta krbe. "yajkra sbai lebi pribargeasthir hleo israyeler prjara amar theke tader mukh phiriye nile kebl sadeak pribarer yajkrai amar pbitr sthaner ytn nit. tai kebl sadeaker uttr pu-rusrai amar jny naibedy utsrg krbe. tara med o rkt ut-srg krte amar samne damdabe." prbhu amar sadaprbhu ei ktha blen! "tara amar pbitr sthaner prbes krbe ar amake seba krbar jny amar tebiler kache asbe. ami tader hate ya diyechi tara ta rksa krbe. prangner drja diye bhetre o mndire prbes krar smy tara yen msi-nar kapd pre ebm bhitrer prangner drjay o mndire seba krar smy tara yen psmer tairi kean kichu na pre. tara mathay msinar pagdi bamdhbe o msinar jangiya prbe ebm emn kichu prbe na yate gham hy. bairer prangne leakder kache yabar smy pricrya krakalin ye kapd prte hy ta chede phelbe. ai kapdguli pbitr ghrei rekhe asbe ebm any kapd prbe. ei bhabe tara leakder pbitr kapdgulir sprs labh krte debe na. "ei ya-jkra tader matha kamiye phelbe na athba culo lmba krbe na. ta krle mne hbe tara duhkhit, prbhuke seba krar suyeag peye tara anndit ny. yajkra kebl cul katte parbe. kean yajki bhetter prangne asar smy draksars pan krbe na. yajkra kkhni bidhba ba tyagpr deoya hyeche emn kean mhlake biye krbe na. tara kebl is-rayel pribareri kean kumarike biye krte pare athba emn kean bidhbake yar mrt sbami yajk chil. "yajkra absyi amar leakder pbitr o sdharn jiniser mdhye pr-bhed ki ta siksade. keanti suci, keanti asuci ta janteo tara absy leakder sahavy krbe. yajkra bicarsbhay bi-cark hbe; prjader bicar krar smy amar bidhi anusrn krbe. tara amar smst prbe amar bidhi niymguli paln krbe. tara amar bisramer bises dinde smman krbe o ta pbitrhbabe yapn krbe. tara kean mrt byktir kache giye nijeder asuci krbe na. kintu mrt bykti ydi tader baba, ma, putr, knya, bhai athba abbiahit bean hy the tara asuci hte pare. suci hle pr yajkder sat din apeksa krte hbe. tarpr se sei pbitrsthaner phire yete pare kintu yedin se pbitrsthaner pricrya krte bhetter prangne yabe, sei din take nijer jny paparthk bli utsrg krte hbe." prbhu amar sadaprbhu ei kthaguli blechen. "lebiyder adhikare ye jmi ache tar smbndhe: amii tader smptti; tumi israyeler lebiyder kean smptti debe na. israyele amii tader adhikar. tara ssy naibedy, pa-parthk naibedy o deasarthk naibedy khabar jny pabe. israyeler leake prbhuke ya kichui dey ta taderi hbe. phsl tealar pr, smst rkm ssyer prthm ams yajkder hy. teamra o teamader prthm ssyer bhag yajkder debe. ekaj teamader grhe asirbad anhe. sbabhak bhabe mara geche ba bny psute kamde chimdeche emn kean

45

“israyel pribarer jny teamar jmi bntn kra ucit.sei smy, jmir ekti ams prthk kre rakhbe ya prbhur jny pbitr hbe. sei jmir map dairyghe 25,000 hat o prstheth 20,000 hat hbe: jmir sbtai hbe pbitr. dairyghe o prsthe 500 hat kre ekti carkeana jagya mndirer jny bybhar kra hbe. mndirer cardhare 50 hat coda ekti kheala jagya thakbe. sei pbitr jagyar mdhye tumi ekti 25,000 hat dirgh o 10,000 hat prsther jmi mapbe-mndirta ei jaggatei hbe. mndirer ei jagyati hbe pbitrtrm sthan. pbitr sthaner ei amsti yajk o mndirer bhrtyder jny; yara prbhur seba krar jny egiye ase. seta yajkder ghrer jny o mndirer jny. arekti sthan ya mape 25,000 hat dirgh o 10,000 hat coda ta hbe lebiy-der jny, yara mndire seba kre. sei jmi lebiyder ad-hikare thakbe ebm bas krbar jny tader shr hbe. “sei shrke tumi 25,000 hat lmba o 5,000 hat coda ekti ksetr debe. eta hbe smst israyel pribarer jny. pbitr sthaner ubhy parsbe ebm shrtir jmir ekti bhage sasker ams thakbe. sei sthanti hbe pbitrsthaner pase o purb o pscim shrer simana. israyeler kean pribargeasthir adhikarer jmi yt coda, e jmio thik ttai coda hbe. ta pscim sima theke purb sima prynt bistr hbe. ei jmi hbe israyeler saskder smptti. sei jny saskder amar pr-jader jibn kstkr kre tealar pryaejn hbe na. kintu tara sei jmi israyelke tader pribargeasthir jny debe.” prbhu amar sadprbhu ei kthaguli blechen, “israyeler saskra, ythest hyeche ar amar leak jner prtii himsr heaye na! israyelke tader pribar geasthigulir jmi dao.” prbhu amar sadprbhu ei kthaguli blechen. “leak thkanea bndh kr. sthik palla o map bybhar kr. aiphar (suknea jinis mapar jny patr) o bat (trl jinis mapar patr) er map yen ek hy. bat o aipha yen ubhyei yen 1/10 hea-mar hy. ai mapguli yen heasrer map anusarei hy. ek sekl 20 gerar sman. ek mina 60 sekler sman, ta ab-syi 20 sekl yeag 25 sekl yeag 15 sekler sman hy. “ei bises naibedyguli teamara absyi debe:prtyek heasr gm theke 1/6 aipha gm dao. prtyek heasr barli theke 1/6 aipha barli dao. prtii kear olibh teler jny 1/10 bat priman olibh tel. mne rekhea: ds bate em heasr hy. ds bate em kear hy. israyeler carn bhumite cre emn prtiti 200 mes theke ekti kre mes.”ei bises naibedyguli ssy naibedy, heambli naibedy o shbhagitar naibedyr jny. eisb naibedy leakder suci krbar jny.” prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen. “ngrer prtyeke ei uphar de-bar jny israyeler sasker sngre yeag debe. kintu bises pbitr diner jny ya pryaejn ta absyi sask debe. sask absyi utsber dingulir jny, amabsya o nistarprber jny, ebm israyeler pribarer smst bises utsber jny heam-bli, ssy naibedy ebm pey naibedyr yeagan debe. is-rayel pribarke pbitr krar jny ye paparthk naibedy, ssy naibedy, heambli o shbhagitar naibedyr pryaejn ta absyi yeagabe.” prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen, “prthm maser prthm dine tumi emti nikhumt samd nebe; mndir pbitr krte ta bybhar kr.” yajk paparthk bli theke kichuta rkt niye ta mndirer cekathe, bedir car keane ebm bhetrer plangner drjar cekathe lagabe. sei maser sptm dineo tumi ajnate ye bykti pap kreche o ye abeadh tar jny ai eki kaj krbe. ei bhaba tumi sei mndir suci krbe. “prthm maser 14 tm dine tumi

nistarprb paln krbe. khamirbihin rutir bheajer prbo sei smy suru hy ar sat din dhre cle. sei smy sask ni-ger jny o israyeler leakder jny papmeanc naibedy his-abe emti samd utsrg krbe. utsber sat diner prtyekdin sask nikhumt satti samd o ekti pum mes srbrar krbe. sei guli prbhur uddesye heambli rupe utsrg kra hbe. echadao, prtyekdin take ekti kre pum chagao absyi ut-srg krbar jny dite hbe. sask prtyek samder sathe ssy naibedy hisabe ek aipha barli ebm prtii meser sathe ek aipha priman barli debe. sask prtyek aiphar sssyer sathe ek hin priman telo debe. nistarprber sat dini sask ai eki kaj krbe. sptm maser 15 tm dine ai utsb suru hy. ei naibedyguli hbe paparthk naibedy, heam-blir naibedy, ssy naibedy o tel utsrg.”

46

prbhu amar sadprbhu ei ktha blen, “bhitrer prangner purber diker drja sptahe kaj krar chy din bndh thakbe kintu nistarprber din o amabsyay ta khule deoya hbe. sask sei drjar alind diye giye cekathe damdabe. yajk tkhn sasker sei heambli o shbhagitar naibedy utsrg krbe. sask kintu drjar mukhe upasna krbe ebm tarpr baire yabe. surryast prynt sei drja bndh kra hbe na. sadharn leakrao nistarprber dine o amabsyar dine sei drjar damdiye prbhur upasna krbe. “sask nistarprber din prbhuke utsrg krar jny absyi chti nirdeas mess-abk o nikhumt pum meser yeagan debe. naibedy his-abe meser sathe take ek aipha ssy dite hbe the mess-abker sathe deoya ssy naibedyr priman sasker iccha-nusarei hbe. kintu prtii aipha sssyer sathe tini absyi ek hin priman tel deben. “amabsyar din take ek nird-eas yub samd, chti messabk o ekti pum mes utsrg krte hbe. sask prtii samder sathe o prtii pum meser sngre ek ek aipha ssy anbe. messabker sathe ye ssy naibedy dite hbe tar priman sasker icchanuyayi hte pare kintu prtii aipha sssyer sngre take absyi ek hin pri-man tel dite hbe. “dheakar smy sask absyi purb diker drjar baranday prbes krbe ebm sei dik diyei beriye asbe. “bises prber smy sadharn manus ykhn prbhur sngre saksat krte ase, tkhn ye bykti upasna krar jny uttrer drja diye prbes kre se dksiner drja diye baire yabe ar ye bykti dksiner drja diye prbes kre se uttrer drja diye baire yabe. ye pthe prbes kra hyeche sei pth diye keu yen baire na yay. prtyek bykti yen seaja pth cle baire bar hy. sask leakder mdhye thakbe. leakera bhetre prbes krle sasko prbes krbe ebm tara bar hle seo bar hbe. “prber smy ebm bises bises smabeser smy prtiti brs-btser sngre ek aipha ssy naibedy ebm prtii pum meser sngre ek aipha kre ssy naibedy utsrg krte hbe. messabker sathe ssy naibedyr priman ye bykti aiti utsrg krche tar icchanuyayi hte pare kintu take prtii aipha sssyer sngre absyi yen ek hin priman tel dite hbe. “sask ykhn prbhur uddesye nijer icchanusare up-har ane tkhn ta heambli, shbhagitar bli ba mner iccha-nuyayi utsrg hte pare- er jny purb diker drja kheala thakbe. sask nistarprber mt tar heambli o shbhagi-tar bli utsrg krbe ebm se cle gele drja bndh kre de-oya hbe. “prtidin tumi ekti nirdeas ek btsr bysk mess-abker yeagan debe. ta prbhur uddesye heambli rupe utsrg kra hbe. prtii skale tar yeagan debe. tachada prtii din skal bela messabker sngre ssy naibedyo utsrg krbe. gm bhejabar jny prtii 1/6 aipha gmer sngre 1/3

hin priman telo teamake dite hbe. e hbe prbhur ud-
desye prtí diner jny utsrgikrt ssy naibedy. tara cirkal
prtí skál bela messabk, ssy naibedy, o tel heambli ut-
srg krar jny debe.” prbhú amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen,
“ydi sask tar jmir kean ams tar putrke dey, tbe sei ams
putrder smptti hbe.” kintu sask ydi sei jmir ams up-
har hisabe tar kean ek daske dey tbe ta kebl muktir
bchrprynt sei daser adhikare thakbe tarpr ta sasker
kache phert yabe. kebl sasker putrai upharer sthayi
adhikari hte pare. sask leakder kean jmi nebe na ba
tader jearpurbk jmi chede yete badhy krbe na. sask
kebl matr tar nijer jmir kichu ams tar putrder debe
ebm ei hhave amar leakra tader jmi chadte badhy hbe
na.” sei purus amay drjar paser prbes pthe calit kre
uttr dike yajkder jny ye pbitr ghruli ache seikhane
niye gelen. sekhane pscim pranter sru rastatite ami
ekta sthan deklam. sei purusti amay bll, “eisthane
yajkder deasmeacner bli o papmeacner bli absy seddh
krte hbe. tara ssy naibedy peadabe, tai tader eib
naibedy prangne niye asar drkar hbe na. tara eib
pbitr jinis baire anbe na yekhane leakera thake.” tkhn
sei purusti amake bairer prangne ene prangner card-
hare calit krl. ami bd prangtir car keane cheat cheat
prangn dekhte pelam. prtí prangner keane ekti kre
cheat ghera jayga chil. prtiti cheat prangn lmbay 40
hat o coday 30 hat kre chil. carti sthaneri map ek.
prtiti cheat car barandar cardhar imter deoyale ghera
chil. imter deoyale sthane sthane rannar jayga chil.
sei purusti amay bll, “ei ranna ghrulitei, mndirer se-
bkra leakra ye sb utsrgguli anbe seguli seddh krbe.”

47

sei purusti amay abar mndirer prbessthane niye
el. ami mndirer purber drjar nice diye jl bye aste
deklam. (mndirer smmukhbhag purb dike mukh
kra.) jler dhara mndirer dksin dik theke bye be-
dir dksin dik prynt yacchil. sei purusti amay uttr
diker drja diye niye giye purb diker bairer drjar baire
cardhar dekhale. jl drjar dksin dik theke bichil.
sei purusti ekti mapar phite niye purb dike hamtl.
tarpr 1000 hat durtb mepe amake jler mdhye diye sei
sthane hemte yete bll. sekhankar jler gbhirta geadali
prynt chil. sei purusti aro 1000 hat mepe amake sei
sthane jler mdhye hemte yete bll; sekhane jl amar
hamtu prynt uthl. tarpr se aro 1000 hat mepe sei
sthane amake jler mdhye hemte yete bll. sekhane jl
amar keamr prynt uthl. tarpr sei purusti aro 1000 hat
mapl, kintu sekhankar jl par hve yabar pkse khub gb-
hir chil. jl sekhane ndir mt bye yacchil, samtre yabar
pkse ythest gbhir, kintu par hve yabar pkse khub besi
gbhir. tkhn sei purusti amay bll, “he mnusysntan,
tumi ya dekhle ta ki mneayeg shkare dekhcheh?” tarpr
sei purusti amay ndir dhare niye gel. ami sei ndir
dhar diye hemte yete yete sei jler dudhare anak gach
dekhte pelam. sei purusti amay bll, “ei jle purb dike
araba tlbbumi prynt bye yacche. ei jl mrtasgre bye
yacche ebm seti sei smudrer jlke priskar o stej kre
tulbe. ei jle anak mach thakbe ebm nditi ye smst
jayga diye bye geche sekhane sb rkmer jibjntu bas kre.
tumi ain-gdi theke ain-iglyim prynt ndir dudhare
jeleder dekhte pabe. tumi tader jal phele bibhinn rk-
mer mach dhrtio dekhbe. bhumdhsyagr mteai mrt

sagreo bhu prkarer mach thakbe. kintu pamker jayga
o cheat cheat jlabhumiguli priskar hbe na, ta neanta
hye othar jny chede deoya ache. ndir dudhare sb rk-
mer phler gach jnmabe. tader pata kkho khse pdbe
na. ai gachguli phl deoyao bndh krbe na. gachgulite
prtí masei phl dhrbe karn gachgular jny ye jl pryajnt
ta mndir theke ase. gachgular phl khady hisebe byb-
har kra hbe ebm tader patagulea reag areagy kr-
bar jny bybhrt hbe.” prbhú amar sdaprbhu ei ktha
blen, “tumi israyeler barea pribargeasthir mdhye ei
sima anusare jmi bhag krbe. yeaspher jny dui ams
thakbe.” tumi jmi sman bhage bhag krbe. ami ei jmi
teamader purbpurusder deb ble prtisrti diyechilam
blei ta teamader dicchi. “jmir simana eirkm: uttr dike
ta hitleaner pthe bhumdhsyagr prynt yabe yekhane
rasta ghure geche hmat, sdad, breatha, sibryim (ya
dmesk o hmmater simar mdhye absthit) ebm htsr-
htlikean, yete herner simanay absthit. sutram sei
simana smudr theke dmesker simanar uttrdike ab-
sthit htsear ainnt prynt yabe. ar hmater sima hc-
che ai uttr prant. “purb diker sei sima htsear ainnt
arthat hern o dmesker mdhy theke gilyid o israyel
deser mdhye yrdn ndir dhar brabr purb smudrer dike
ekdm tamr prynt. e hbe purb sima. dksin dike,
sima hbe tamr theke mriba kadeser hrd prynt. tarpr
ta misrer ndi theke bhumdhsyagr prynt yabe. eta
hbe dksin diker sima. “ar pscim pade bhumdhsyagr
ekebare libea hmater samne prynt simasbrup. eta
hbe pscimer simana. “eibhave teamra israyel prib-
argeasthir jny teamader mdhye jmi bhag kre debe.
teamader smptti hisabe eta teamra teamader mdhye
ebm teamader mdhye ye bidesira bas kre yader snan-
sntti ache tader mdhye bntn kre debe. ei bidesira
sekhankar basinda tader israyeliy ble gny hbe. israyel
pribargeasthir mdhye tader tumi kichu jmi bhag kre
debe. sei basindara yekthane bas kre, sekhankar prib-
argeasthi tader kichu jmi debe.” prbhú amar sdaprb-
hui ei ktha blechen.

48

“uttr diker sima purbdike bhumdhsyagr hte hitlean
o hmater pthe ebm sese htsr ainnt prynt geche. eta
dmesk o hmater mdhybirti simate. ei dler prib-
argeasthir jmi ei simar purb theke pscim prynt yabe.
uttr theke dksine ekhankar pribargeasthira hl: dan,
aser, nptali, mnhsi, iphyrim, ruben o yihuda. “jmir
prbrti ams bises udseye bybhar jny ryeche. ei jmi yi-
hudar dksine absthit. er ksetr uttr theke dksine lmbay
25,000 hat ebm purb theke pscime er coda tt-
tai ytta jmi any pribargeasthir adhikare. ei jmir md-
hybhage mndirti ryeche. teamra ei jmi prbhur ud-
desye utsrg krbe. er map lmbay 25,000 hat ebm coday
20,000 hat. jmir ei bises ams yajk gn o lebiyder md-
hye bntn kre deoya hbe.” yajkra ei jmir ek ams pabe.
sei jmi uttre lmbay hbe 25,000 hat, coday pscime
10,000 hat, purbdike coday 10,000 hat ebm dksine
lmbay 25,000 hat. ei jmir mdhyei prbhur mndirti
hbe. ei jmi sadeaker uttprurusder jny. ei leakra amar
pbitr yajk hisabe mneanit karn tara yesny israyeliyra
amay prityag kre, se smyoe tara amay sebay rt chil.
lebi pribargeasthir leakder mt sadeaker pribar amay
prityag kre yayni. jmir pbitr amser ei bhag bisesb-

habe ei yajkder jny. e jmir abstan lebider jmir pasei. “yajkder prei lebider jny jmir ye bhag thakbe ta lmbay 25,000 hat ebm coday 10,000 hat. tara mape sb-tai pabe- arthat dairyghe 25,000 hat o prsthe 20,000 hat. lebiyra ei jmir kean ams bikri ba ta niye bybsa krbe na. ei jmi tara bikri krte parbe na ebm deser ei amske tukrea krte parbe na. karn ei jmi prbhur- etar bises muly ryeche, ta deser uttr amse absthit. “yajk o lebiyder debar pr 25,000 hat dairyghe o 5,000 hat prsthethr maper jmi absist thakbe. ei jmi shrer jny ba psuder trnbhumi ba ghrbadi bananear jny thakbe. sadharn leake ei jmi bybhar krte pare. shrta er majkhane hbe. shrer mapguli ei: uttrdike ta hbe 4,500 hat, dksine 4,500 hat, purbe 4,500 hat ebm pscime 4,500 hat. shre trnbhumi thakbe ar ta hbeuttre o dksine 250 hat, purb o pscime 250 hat. pbitr sthaner dhare purbe o pscime 10,000 hat kre ye jayga pde thakbe ta shrer krmider jny khadyer yeagan debe. shrer krmira ei jmi cas krbe. krmira israyeler ye kean pribargeasthiri hte pare. “jmir ei bises ams hbe ekti brgksetr yeti lmbay o coday 25,000 hat hbe. pbitr amsti ebm shrer any amsti ei jmir antrbhukt hbe. “sei bises jmir kichu ams shrer sasker jny thakbe. jmir bises amsti brgksetr lmbay o coday 25,000 hat. jmir kichu ams yajkder, kichuta lebiyder ebm kichuta mndirer jny. ei jmir mdhye mndir thakbe. jmir bakita deser sasker. binyamin o yihudar jmir mdhye ye jayga ta sask pabe. “ei purbbeallikh jatiguli mti absist jatira sei eki purb o pscimer sima pabe. uttr theke dksine ei pribargeasthiguli hl: binyamin, simiyeane, isakhr, sbulun o gad. “gader jmir dksin sima tamear theke mriba kadeser jlasy ebm tarpr misrer sreat theke bhumdhysagr prynt yabe. ebm ei jmii tumi israyel pribargeasthir mdhye bhag kre debe. setai prtyek dl pabe.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei ktha blen. “shreri ei phtkgulir nam israyel pribargeasthir namanusare rakha hbe. shrer phtkguli hbe ekhane brnit phtkgulir mti.”shr uttr dike lmbay hbe 4,500 hat phtker smkhya hbe tinti: rubener phtk, yihudar phtk o lebir phtk. “shreri purb dik lmbay hbe 4,500 hat. sekhankar tinti dbarer nam hbe yeasepher dbar, binyaminer dbar ebm daner dbar. shrer dksin dik lmbay hbe 4,500 hat ebm tar tinti drjar nam hbe: simiyeane dbar, isakhrer dbar ebm sbuluner dbar. “shreri pscim dik lmbay hbe 4,500 hat. sekhane tinti dbar thakbe. tader nam hbe: gader dbar, aserer dbar o nptalir dbar. “shreri cardhare durtb hbe 18,000 hat ar ekhn theke shreri nam hbe: ‘prbhu ttr.’”

prbhur ei bartati berir putr heaseyr kache esechil. usiy, yeathm, ahs ebm hiskiy- era ykhn yihudar raja, sei smy ei bartati esechil. ei smy yeayer putr yarbiam israyeler raja chilén. heaseyr kache etai chil prbhur prthm barta. prbhu blechilén, “yao, ekjn pti-take biye kr yar besyabrttir drun sntan hyeche. ken? karn edeser leakra pttitader mteai bybhar kreche. tara prbhur prti abisbst hyeche.” seiny heasey diblay-imer knyá geamrke biye krl. geamr grbhhti hl ebm heaseyke ekti putr uphar dil. prbhu heaseyke blén, “tar nam yisriyel rakhea. ken? karn kichuksner mdhye ami yisriyeler uptykate rktpar jny yehuk prib- arke sasti deb. tarpr ami israyeler rajyke dhhms krb. ebm sei smye, yisriyel uptykay israyeler dhnuk bhangb.” tarpr geamr abar grbhhti hlea ebm ekti knyá sntaner jnm dil. prbhu heaseyke blén, “tar nam lea- ruhamá rakhea. ken? karn ami israyel deske emagt ksmá krte parb na. ami ar tader ksmá krte thakb na. kintu ami yihuda jatir prti krna dekháb. ami yihuda jatike rkáa krbea. ami tader rkáa krar jny yehuk athba trbari bybhar krb na. ami tader rkáa krar jny yud- dher gheada athba sáiny bybhar krb na. ami amar ní- jer ksmáa ble tader rkáa krb.” lea-ruhamar lál-n-paln ses krar pr, geamr abar grbhhti hl. se ekti sisu putrer jnm dil. tkhn prbhu blén, “tar nam lea-ammi rakhea. ken? karn teamra amar leak no. ami teamader isbr ni.” “bhbisyte, israyel jatir leaksmkhyá smudrer balir mtea asmkhy hbe. tumi bali primap krte par na athba tar smkhyá gunteo par na. tkhn eta yekthane tader bla hyechil, ‘teamra amar leak no,’ sei jaygatei tader bla hbe, ‘teamra jibnt isbrer sntan.’ ‘tkhn yihudabasi ebm israyelbasira ektrit hbe. tader mdhye theke tara ek jn saskke nirdharn krbe. ebm ai deser bhukhnder jny tader jati hbe anek bdlyisriyeler din styi mht hbe.”

“tkhn teamra teamader bhaidar blbe, ‘teamra amar leak.’ ebm teamra teamader beaneder blbe, ‘tini tea- mader prti krpa prdrsn krechen.” “teamar mayer sngé trk kr. trk kr! ken? karn se amar stri ny! ami tar sbami ni! take besyar mt hte barn kr. tar stn dutir mdhy theke tar premikder sriye ní bl. ydi se tar byb- hicar bndh krte asbikar kre, tahle ami tar sáppeasak khule take ngn kre deb. tar jmner dine se yemn chil sei absthay ami take tyag krb. ami tar leakder niye yab ebm se jnhin susk nrubhumir mtea hye yabe. trsnay yate se mre ami sei bybstha krb. ami tar sntander prti kean rkm krna krb na. karn tara pttitar sntan. tader ma pttitar mtea bybhar kre. tar kajer jny tader mayer lijá paoya ucit. se blechil, ‘ami amar premikder kache yab. amar premikra amake khabar ebm jl dey. tara amake draksars ebm jlpai tel dey.’ “sejny ami (prbhu) tea- mar (israyeler) rasta kamta diye atke deb. ami ekti de- oyal tairi krb. tkhn se ar tar pth khumje pabe na. se tar premikder pechne chutbe, kintu tader dhrté sm- rth hbe na. se tar premikder khumje bedabe, kintu tader khumje pabe na. tkhn se blbe, ‘ami amar prthm sbamir (isbr) kache phire yab. ykhn ami tamr sngé chilam tkhn amar jibnta khubi bhal chil. ekhnkar

ceye tkhn jibnta khubi bhalea chil.” “se (israyel) jant na ye amii hcchi sei prbhu ye take ssy, draksars ebm tel ditam. ami take anek besi kre rupea ebm seana diye gechi. kintu israyelbasira baler murtti krar smy oi sb rupea ebm seana bybhar krechil. sejny ami (isbr) phire asb. phsl katar smye ami amar ssy-knagulike phiriye neb. draksagulea tairi hbar smye ami amar draksars phiriye neb. ami amar psm ebm msina bstro niye neb. se yate tar ngn dekh acchadit krte pare se- jny ami take oi jinisguli diyechilam. ekhn ami tar sá- peasak khule deb. se ngn hbe- yate tar sb premikra take dekhte pay. amar sktir aota theke keu take rkáa krte parbe na. ami (isbr) tar sb amead kede neb. ami tar chuti, tar amabsyar utsb, tar bisramer dingulike thamiye deb. tar sb bises bhéajn utsbguleake thamiye deb. ami tar draksá ebm dumur gachguleake dhhms krb. se blechil, ‘amar premikra ei jinisgulea diyechil.’ kintu ami tar baganguleake bdle deb. bagangulea gh- hir jngle print hbe. bny psura asbe ebm oi jngler gachpala thekei ahar smgrh krbe. “se bal-der prcrya krechil. sejny ami take sasti deb. se bal-der dhup nibedn krechil. se nijeke alnkar o naker gyna diye sájiye chil. tarpr se tar premikder kache giyechil ebm amake bhule giyechil.” prbhu ei kthagulea blechen. “sutram ami (prbhu) tar sngé klpnapsrut ktha blb. ami take mrubhumir dike niye yab ebm sekhane tar sngé nrm sure ktha blb. sekhane ami take draksar ksetguli deb. ami take asar tearn hisabe akhear uptyka deb. tkhn se tar yebnkale yemn bhabe amar sngé ktha blt ebm se ykhn misr theke beriyé esechil sei bhabe amar sngé ktha blbe.” prbhu ei kthaguli blechen. “sei smye tumi ‘amar sbami’ ble amake smbeadhñ krbe. tumi amake ‘amar bal’ ble dakbe na. ami tar mukh theke bal-der nam kede neb. tkhn leake ar baler nam uc- carn krbe na. “sei smy, ami israyeliyder jny mather jn- tuder sngé, akaser pksismuher sngé ebm matite ham- agudi deoya pranider sngé ekti cukti krb. ami yud- dher dhnuk, trbari ebm astr-sstri bheenge deb. deser mdhye kean astr-sstri pde thakbe na. ami destake bipdmukt krb, yate israyeler leak santite ghumeate pare. ebm ami (prbhu) cirkaler jny teamake amar nbbdhu krb. ami dharmiktay, nyaybicare preme o kr- pay teamake amar nbbdhu hisabe tairi krb. ami tea- make amar bisbst nbbdhu hisabe tairi krb. tkhn tumi prbhuke ytharthbhabe jante parbe. ebm sei smye, ami uttr deb.” prbhu ei kthagulea blechen. “ami akaser sngé ktha blb, ebm tara prthibite brsti ene debe. prthibi bhutta draksars ebm tel utpadñ krbe. tara yisriyeler pryaeajn metabe. ami tar jmite bhu bij bpn krb. lea- ruhamake ami krpa dekhabea. lea-ammi, ami blb, ‘tumi amar leak’ ebm tara amake blbe, ‘apni amader isbr.”

tkhn prbhu abar amake blén, “geamrer anek prem- ik ache kintu teamake absyi take bhaleabese yete hbe. ken? karn seta prbhur mteai kaj. prbhu is- rayel jatike bhalbesei yacchen kintu tara any debtader puja krei cleche. tara kismiser pithe khethe bhalbase.” sejny ami geamrke 6 aans rupea ebm 9 busel barli diye kine nilam. tarpr ami take blám, “teamake absyi anek diner jny amar sngé thakte hbe. pttitar mtea acrn

kearea na. tumi any manusder sngao thakte parbe na ebm ami teamar saksi hb." eki bhabe, israyelbasira raja athba netader chadai bhudin katabe. tader ut-srg athba smrn stmbh thakbe na. tara yajkder bises peasak ephad athba grhdebta chadai thakbe. erpr is-rayelbasira phire asbe. tarpr tara tader prbhu, tader isbr ebm dayud, tader rajar kheamje yabe. seser din-gulite, tara prbhuke ebm tamr dharmiktake smman debar jny asbe.

4

israyelbasira, prbhur barta sean! yesb leakra ei dese bas krche prbhu tader biruddhe nijer yuktigulea bilben, "ei deser leakra styi isbrke jane na. leakra is-brer kache bisbst ebm anguto ny. leakra dibyi dey, mithya ble, khun ebm curi kre. tara bybhicarmulk pap kaj kre ar tader bacca ryeche. leakra bare bare khun kre. mrter jny leake yebhabe kamde sei bhabe destio kamdche ebm deser sb leakara durbli. emnki mather psu, akaser pakhi ebm smudrer machrao mara yacche. kean leakeri apr ekjner sngae trk kra ba take deasi kra ucit ny. ohe yajk, amar trk tea-mar sngel! yajkra, diner belay teamader ptn hbe. ra-tribelay bhabbadirao teamader sngae pde yabe. ar ami teamader mataka dhhms krb. "amar leakra binst hyeche karn tader kean jnan nei. teamra sikhte as-bikar krechea, sejny amio teamader amar yajkder kaj dite asbikar krb. teamra teamader isbrer bidhi bhule giyeche, sejny ami teamader sntander bhule yab. tara ahnkari hyeche! tara amar biruddhe ut-treattr area pap kaj kreche, sejny ami tader mht-tbke ljjay rupantrit krb. "yajkra leakder pap kajer sngae yeag diyeche. tara anek besi primane ai pap kaj krte ceyeche. sejny yajkra ai leakder ceye kean amse bhinn ny. tara yesb kaj kreche tar jny ami tader sasti deb. tara ye bhul kaj kreche tar jny ami pr-tiseadh neb. tara khabe, kintu tara tate trpt hbe na! tara yen pape lipt hbe, kintu tader kean sntan hbe na. karn tara prbhuke chede diyeche ebm ptitar mt thake. "yenpap, tibr pany ebm ntun draksars ek jn leaker seajasujibhabe cinta krar ksmta nst krbe. amar leakra updeser jny kather khndke jijnasa krche. tara bhabche, oi kathigulea tader uttr debe. karn ptitar mteai tara murttigulear pechne chutcheil. tara tader isbrke chede diyeche ebm ptitar mtea hye geche. tara prbter opr utsrg nibedn kre pahader opr ok gach, jhau gach ebm debdaru gacher tlay dhup jbalay. ai gachgular chaya khubi sundr dekhay, sejny teamader meyera ptitader mtea ai gacher tlay suye thake ebm teamader putrbdhura yen pape lipt hy. "teamader kn-yaara ptitar mtea thake ble athba teamader putrbdhura yen pap kaj krte ble ami tader deas deb na. leakra ptitader kache yay ebm tader sngae ghumeay. tara pti-tader sngae yay ebm mndire tader sngae debtake utsrg dey. phle, ai beaka leakra nijederi dhhms krche. "is-rayel tumi ekjn ptitar mtea kaj krch; kintu ei ble yi-hudake deasi hte dio na. gilge athba bait-abn yeo na. prtisruti deoyar smy prbhur nam bybhar kearea na. kkhno bealea na, "jibnt prbhur dibyl! prbhu israyelke bhu jinis diyechen. tini emni eke mespalker mtn, yini tamr mesguleake prcur ghase bhra mathe niye yan; kintu israyel hcche jedi. israyel thik eka bachurer

mtea ye barbar chute palay. iphryim prtimagulir sngae smyukt hyeche. kajei take eka thakte dao. "iphryimra matal hle besyar mt bybhar kre. tara utkeac bhalbase ebm ta dabi kre. tader saskra tader leakder ljjar karn hy. tader premikder sngae thakte dao. batas tar pakha diye tader birt kre. tader utsrg tader kache ljjar anbe."

5

"yajkgn, israyeliyara ebm raj-pribarer sdsyra, amar ktha seanea: bicare teamra deasi sabyst hyech! teamra mispar phamdgulear mtea. teamra yen tabeare jmir upr bichiye thaka jaler mtea. teamra anek anek kharap kaj kreche. sejny ami teamader sbaikae sasti deb! ami iphryimke jani. israyel amar kach theke lukiye thakte pare na. iphryim, ekhn tumi thik ptitar mtea acrn kr. israyel tar paper jny asuci hye geche. israyelbasira bhu kharap kaj kreche ebm oi kharap kajgulea tader isbrer kache phire yaoyar pkse badha hye geche. tara sb smy ki bhabe anyany debtar pechne cheata yay tar kthai cinta kre. tara prbhuke jane na. israyeler ahnkari tader biruddhe ekti saksi. ai israyel ebm iphryim tader pape heamct kheyech. yi-hudao tader sngae heamct kheyech. "jnsadharner ne-tara prbhur kheamje yabe. tara tader sngae 'mes' ebm 'grugulikeo' nebe; kintu tara prbhuke khumje pabe na. ken? karn tini tader chede cle gechen. tara prbhur prti bisbst chil na. tader sntanra kean apricitjat. kintu ekhn tini abar tader ebm tader sngae dhhms krben." "gibiyeate bheri bajao. ramate turi bajao. bait-abne strkbani dao. binyamin, seu teamar pechne. sasti de-oyar smye iphryim suny hye yabe. ami (isbr) israyeler pribarder ei ble strk kre dicchi ye, oi byapargulea styi ghtbe. yihudar netara cearder mtea, yara any leaker smptti curi krar cesta kre. sejny ami (isbr) tader opr jler mtea amar readh dhole deb. iphryim sasti pabe, draksar mtea take cepe pise phela hbe. karn se neamra jiniske anusrn krbe ble thik kreche. ptng ye bhabe kapder tukrea nst kre, sei bhabe ami iphryimke dhhms krb. ekti kasthkhnd yemn pcne ksyprapt hte thake ami sei bhabei yihudake dhhms krb. iphryim tar asusthta dekhechil ebm yihuda tar aghat dekhechil; sejny tara asurer kache sahayer jny giyechil. tara mhan rajake tader smsyar ktha blechil. kintu raja teamader areagy krte parbe na. tini tea-mader aghat niramy krte parben na. ken? karn ami iphryimer kache simher mtea hb. ami yihudabasier kache yubk simher mt hb. ami- hyam, ami (prbhu) tader tukrea tukrea kre chimde phelb. ami tader dure bhn kre niye yab. keu tader rkse krte parbe na. ami amar nijer jaygay phire yab. ytksn prynt na jnsadhar-n sbikar krche ye tara deasi, ytksn prynt na tara amake khumje asche. hyam, tader bipder smye tara amake khumje pete apran cesta krbe."

6

"esea, cl amra prbhur kache phire yai. tini amader aghat krechen, kintu tini amader areagy krben. tini amader aht krechilen, kintu tini amader (kststhangu-like) pti diye bemdhe deben. dudin bade tini amader jibn phiriye deben. trtiy dine, tini amader othaben.

tahle amra tamr samne bemce thakte parb. es, prbhur smbndhe amra jnan sny kri. prbhuke janbar jny apran cesta krib. ye rkm niscit bhabe amra jani ye bhear hte cleche se rkm bhabei amra niscit ye tini aschen. prbhu amader kache brstir mtea asben, bsnter brstir jl yebhabe matike sikt kre.” iphryim, teamar sngae ami ki krib? yihuda, teamar sngae ami ki krib? teamar bisbstta tea bhearer kuyasar mtea, teamar bisbstta tea sisirer mtea, ya skale miliye yay. tai ami tader bhabbadider dbara kete phelechi. amar adesei tader htya kra hyeche; yate nyay teamar kach theke alear mtea beriye yete pare. karn, ami bisbaspurn bhaleabasa cai, utsrg ny. ami cai leake isbrke januk, heambli utsrg ny. kintu leake cukti bhene chil, thik adm ye bhabe bhene chil. tader rajye tara amar prt abisbst. gilyid adhrmcarider shr. sekhan kar leakra calaki kre anyder htya kreche. dakatra lukiye thake, pthe kauke akrmn krar jny apeksa kre. eki bhabe, yajkra sikhimer rastar opr apeksa kre ebm pthcarider akrmn kre tara anak anyay kreche. israyel jatir mdhye ekti bhynter jinis dekhechi. iphryim isbrer prt abisbst chil. pape israyel neamra hye geche. yihuda, teamar jny phsl kataro ekta smy ache. ykhn ami amar leakder bndi dsa theke phiriye anb, tkhni eta ghtbe.”

7

“ami israyelke areagy krib! tkhn leakra jante parbe ye iphryim pap krechil. leake smriyar mithya jante parbe. ye cearra shre asa-yaoya kre leakra tader smbndhe janbe. oi leakra bisbas kre na ye ami tader apradh smrn krib, tader mnd kajguli caridikei ryeche. ami tader paggulea spst dekhte pacchi. tara tader netader mithyacarn diye khushi kre. tader bhrant deb-tara tader netader khushi rakhe. ek jn rutiyala ruti bananear jny mydar tal tairi kre ta unune rakhe. ruti phule uthle rutiyala ununer aamc ar badiye dey na. kintu israyelbasira se rkm ny. israyelbasira sb smy tader aguner aamc badiye dicche. amader rajar dine draksarser uttapa netara asusth hye pdeche. sejn raja bidrupkarider biruddhe hat prsarit krechen. leakra tader geapn phndi amte. uttejnay tader hrdy ununer mtea jble. sararat dhre tader uttejna jble; ebm skal belayo sei uttejna aguner mtea bhishn grm. tara sbai grm ununer mtn. tara tader saskder dhhms kreche. tader sb rajara bhuptit hyeche. tader mdhye keui sahayer jny amake dakeni.” iphryim any jatismuher sngae mische. iphryim kek-er mt yar dudik syamka hyni. apricitra iphryimer ksmta dhhms kre; kintu iphryim se bisy kichui jane na. iphryimer opr paka cul chdiye deoya hyeche; kintu iphryim esber bisy kichui jane na. iphryimer ahnkar kebl matr tar biruddhe ktha ble. sadharn manusar anak bipd-apd geche; kintu tbuo tara ekhno tader prbhu isbrer kache phire yay ni. leakra isbrer dike sahayer jny takayni. sejn iphryim beaka ghughu pakhir mteai hye geche, yar beadbuddhi nei. leakra sahayer jny misrke dekechil. leakra sahayer jny asure giyechil. tara sahayer jny oi desguleate yay, kintu ami tader phamde phelb. ami amar jal tader upr chumde phelb ebm akaser pakhider mtea ami tader nice namab. tader cuktir jny ami tader sasti deb. eta tader pkse kharap hbe. tara amake prityag kreche. tara amar ades mante

asbikar kreche; sejn tara dhhms hbe. ami oi leakder rkse krechi; kintu tara amar biruddhe mithye ktha ble. tara kkhneai amake pureapuri antrikbhabe dakeni. pribrtte tara ssy ebm ntun draksarser jny tader bichanay suye artnad krche. tara bny psur mtea tader murtismuher kache artnad krche. kintu tara amar biruddhe giyeche. ami tader prsikn diyechilam ebm tader hat sktisali krechilam; kintu tara amar biruddhe anyay phndi emteche. kintu tara chil ekti bnck dhnuker 31 mt. tara phirechil, kintu amara kache phire aseni. 32 tader netara tader ruddh kthabartar drun tader trbarir aghatei niht hbe. tkhn misrbasira tader dekhe hasbe.

8

“teamader theamte sina rakhea ebm sina bajiye strk kre dao. prbhur grher opr igl pakhir mtea ho. israyelbasira amar cukti bhng kreche. tara amar bidhi many kreni. tara amar dike tibrsbre citkar kre, ‘amar isbr, amra israyelbasira apnake jani!’ kintu israyelbasira bhalea jinis nite asbikar kre; sejn seura tader pechne tada kre. israyeliya tader rajader mneanit kreche; kintu tara amar kache prams nite aseni. israyelbasira netader nirbacn kre; kintu yader ami jani, tara tader nirbacn kreni. israyelbasira nijeder jny tader seana o rupa diye murti banay. sutram tara dhhms hbe. he smriya murti isbr teamader geabts murti grhn krte asbikar krechen.isbr blechen, ‘ami israyelbasider biruddhe khubi ruddh.’ israyelbasira tader papkajer jny sasti pabe. kichu krmi ai murttigulike tairi krche, tara isbr ny. smriyar bachur tukrea tukrea kre bhenge phela hbe. israyeliya nirbeadhre mt ekta kaj krechil ebm seta chil yen batas reapn krbar cestar mt. tara kebl kst pabe. tara kebl matr saikleaner mt ssy pabe. mathe ssy badbe; kintu se ssy kean khadye debe na. emnki ydi kichu jnmay, tbe apricitrai ta kheyne nebe. israyel dhhms hyechil. israyeliya jatir mdhye chdiye pdeche yen kean khabar yeta karea bhal lageni ble phele deoya hyeche. iphryim take teasamekre krechil. bny gadhar mt se ghurte ghurte asuriye giye pemchechil. israyeliya jatigner mdhye tader ‘pre-mikder’ kache giyechil. kintu ami israyel jatider ek-trit krib. kintu tader sei prbl ksmtaban rajar theke tader kichuta kst bheag krte hbe. iphryim anak besi kre pujea bedi tairi kreche ebm seta tairi krapa pap hyeche. sei pujea bedigulea iphryimer paper pujea bedi. emnki ydi ami iphryimer jny 10,000 bidhio rcna kri tbu segulear dike se emn ceakhe dekhbe yen segulea kean apricitder jny rcit hyeche. israyelbasira bli utsrg krte bhalbase. tara mams utsrg kre ebm ta khay. prbhu tader utsrg grhn kren na. tini tader paggulea mne rakhen ebm tini tader sasti deben. bndi hisebe tader misre niye yaoya hbe. israyel rajader prasat tairi kre; kintu tara tader nijeder nirmatake bhule geche! ekhn yihuda durg tairi krche; kintu ami yihudar shrugulear jnye agun pathab; ebm sei agun tar durggulea dhhms kre debe!”

israyel, teamra any jatir mtea utsb kearea na, andit hyea na! teamra pitar mtea bybhar krechea ebm teamra isbrke prityag krechea. prtyek madaier jmite teamra yen pap kaj krechile. kintu oi madaier jmi theke paoya ssy ythest primane israyelke khady debe na. sekhane israyeler jny ythest primane draksarso thakbe na. israyel jati prbhur dese bas krte parbe na. iphryim misre phire yabe. ye khadygulea tader khaoya ucit ny, sei khadyguli tara asuriyte khabe. israyel jati prbhuke draksars naibedy debe na. tara tar kache bli utsrg krbe na. tader ut-srgikrt khady seser smykar khadyer mtea mne hbe. tara ya khaba ta apricnnn hbe. tader ruti prbhur mndire yabe na- ta tader nijederi khete hbe. tara (israyel jati) prbhur chutir din atbha utsber din udyapn krte parbe na. israyeler leakra se des tyag kreche tar karn seura tader srbsb niye niyeche. kintu misr leakguleake nebe. meaph tader smahit krbe. tader rupear keasagare agacha jnmabe. yekhane israyeliyra bas krt sekhane kamtagach jnmabe. bhabbadira ble, "israyel, ei bisyguli teamra sekhea: sastir smy esech. teamra ye mnd kajgulea krechile tar khesart debar smy esech." kintu israyeler leakra blche, "bhabbadira nirbeadh. isbrer atma bisist ei byktiti bikrt mstisk." bhabbadira blche, "teamar kharap kajer jnye ebm teamar ghrnar jnyo tumi sasti pabe. teamar kutsit pap o ghrnar jny tumi sasti pabe." isbr ebm bhabbadira hcche paharayaolar mtea yara iphryimer opr njr rakhche. kintu ptthe anek phamd pata ache. leakra bhabbadider ghrna kre. emnki, isbrer abaser mdhyeo leakra bhabbadike ghrna kre. gibiyar smyer mti israyeliyra dust. prbhu israyel jatir pap kaj mne rakhben. tini tader paper jny sasti deben. ye smy ami israyelke pelam, se smy tara chil mrubhumite paoya tatka draksar mtea. tara rtu sucnay gacher prthm dumurgulir mtea chil. kintu tarpr tara balpiyearear kache el ebm bdle gel, tai tader amay pce yaoya phler mt chumde gelir dite hl. tara sei bhynkr jiniser (murttir) mteai hye uthl yader tara bhalbast. ekti pakhir mteai iphryimer mhima ude yabe. sekhane ar keu grbhhti hbe na. kean jnm hbe na, kean sisu thakbe na. kintu ydi kean israyeliyra tader sntander laln-paln kre tahleo se tader kean sahayye asbe na. ami tader kach theke sisuder niye neb. ami tader tyag krb, ebm jhamela chada tader kache ar kichui thakbe na. ami dekhte pacchi ye iphryim tar sntander phamder dike niye yacche. iphryim tar sntander htakarir dike niye yacche. prbhu, apni ya can tai tader din. tader emn ekti jrayu din yate sntan dharn na kre. tader emn stn din ya dudh dite pare na. tader sb mndta gilgle ryeche. ami sekhane tader ghrna krte armbh krechi. ami tader amar badi chadte blpryeag krb karn tara sb pap kaj kreche. ami tader ar kkhneai bhalbasb na. tader netara bidreahi, tara amar biruddhe geche. iphryim sasti pabe. tader mul sukiye yacche. tader ar sntan hbe na. sntaner jnm hyt tara dite pare, kintu tader srir theke ye priy sntan srsti hbe tader ami htya krb. oi leakra amar isbrer ktha sunbe na. sejny tinio tader ktha sunte asbikar krben. tara grhhin hye any jater manusar mdhye ghure bedabe.

israyel ekti draksa gacher mtea, ya prcur primane phl utpnn kre. kintu israyel yteai besi besi primane jinis peyeche, tteai murttiter smmanarthe se area besi kre bedi tairi kreche. tader des aste aste bhaleer dike geche, sejny seo murttider smmanarthe debar jny bhalea bhalea pathr bsiyeche. tader anugty bibhkt hye giyechil. kintu ekhn tader nijeder apradh sbikar krte hbe. prbhu tader pujae badi-guleake bhene phelben. tini tader smrn stmbhguleao dhhms krben. ekhn israyeliyra ble, "amader kean raja nei. amra prbhuke smman kri na! ebm tamr raja amader kichui krte pare na!" tara prtisruti kreche- kintu tara kebl mithya kthai blche. tara tader prtisrutiguli rakhe ni! tara anyany rastre sngc cukti kre. isbr oi cuktiguli pchnd kren na. bicarkra yen, lanl deoya jmite giyye otha bisakt agachar mtn. smriyar leakra bait-abner bachurder puja kre. oi leakra styi kamdbe. oi yajkra styi kamdbe. karn tader sundr murtti cle yacche. murttitike niye yaoya hyeche. etake asuriyeder mhan rajar uphar hisebe niye yaoya hyeche. tini iphryimer ei lijakr murtti rekhe deben. ei murttir jny israyel ljiit hbe. smriyar bhrant debta dhhms hbe. seta jler opr diye bhese yaoya kather khnder mtea mne hbe. israyel pap krche ebm blh ucsthan tairi kreche. abner uccsthanguli dhhms hbe. kamtagach ebm agacha tader bedir opr jnmabe. tkhn tara prbtdr blbe, "amader dheke dao!" ebm pahadguleake blbe, "amader opr bhenge pdea!" israyel, tumi gibiyar smy theke pap kaj krechea. (oi leakera sekhane pap kaj caliye geche.) gibiyate styii oi mnd leakera yuddher mukhe pdbe. ami tader sasti dite asbea. sainyara ektrit hye tader biruddhe yuddh krte asbe. tara israyelke tader ubhy paper jnye sasti debe. iphryim ekti siksa deoya bachurer mtea ye ssy madaier jmir upr diye hamtte bhalbase. ami tar ghader upr dastber ekta bhalea jeayal rakhb. ami iphryimer upr ddi rakhb. ykhn yihuda jmi cas krte armbh krbe. yakeab nijei jmitake bhene debe. tumi ydi dharmiktar bij bpn krea, the tumi prkrt bhalbasar phsl pabe. teamar jmi cas krea, the tumi prbhur sngc phsl tulte parbe. tini asben, ebm brsti pdar mtea teamar opre dharmikta brsn krben! kintu tumi ast jinis bpn krechea, ebm phsl hisebe asantii peyechea. tumi teamar mithyar phl kheyechile. karn tumi teamar ksetre ebm teamar sainyader opr bisbas krechea. sejnye teamar sainyara yuddher kealahl sunbe ebm teamader sb durgguli dhhms hbe. eta sei smyer mtea hbe ykhn slmn bait-arbbel dhhms krechil. sei yuddher smy, mayera tader sntander sngci niht hyechil. ebm teamader ksetre baithale sei rkmi ghtbe. karn teamra anek asubh kaj krechile. ykhn sei dinti asbe, tkhn israyeler raja sm-purnrupe dhhms hye yabe."

prbhu blechen, "israyel ykhn sisu chil tkhn ami take bhaleabesechilam; ami amar putrke misr theke deke niyechilam. kintu ami ytea besi kre israyeliyader dekechi tteai besi kre israyeliyra amake chede geche. israyeliyra balder u'sye bli diyechil. tara murttigulir samne dhup baliyechil. "kintu amii iphryimke hamtte

sikhiyechilam! ami israyeliyder amar bahur mdhye niyechilam! amii tader areagy krechilam! kintu tara ta jane na. ami tader ddi diye pth dekhiiyechilam. kintu se ddi chil bhalbasari ddi. ar amii tader kache sei leakeder mt chilam yara ghad theke yeayal uthiye ney. amii nicu hye tader khaoyatam. "israyel jati isbrer dike phirte absikar krechil. sejny tara misre yabe! asur raja tader raja hbe. trbari tader shrer biruddhei ghurbe. sei trbari tader sktisali leakeder htaya krbe. seta tader netadero dhhms krbe. "amar leakera asa kre ye ami tader kache phire yab. tara sbrger isbrke dakbe, kintu isbr tader sahayy krbe na."prbhu israyelke dhhms krte caichen na "iphryim ami teamake chadte caichi na. israyel, ami teamake rksa krte cai. ami teamake admar mtea hte deb na! ami teamake sbeayimer mtea hte deb na! ami teamar mn bdlacchi . teamader prti amar bhaleabasa khubi tibr. ami amar bhynkr readhk kkhni jyi hte deb na. ami abar iphryimke dhhms krk na. ami isbr, ami manus ni. amii sei pbitrjn, ami teamader sngei achi. ami eadhdh prkas krk na. ami simher mtn grjn krb. ami grjn krb ebm amar sntanra asbe o amake anusrn krbe. amar sntanra bhye kampte kampte pscim dik theke asbe. pakhir mtn kampte kampte tara misr theke asbe. asuriy des theke tara ghughu pakhir mtea kampte kampte asbe; ebm ami tader grhe phiriye neb." prbhu ei kthai blechen. iphryim tar murttidder dbara amake ghiire rekheche. israyelbasira amar biruddhe giyechil. ebm tara dhhms hye geche! kintu yihuda eler snge ekhno ghurche. yihuda sei pbitrder kache bisbst."

12

iphryim tar smy nst krche- israyel saradin dhre "hao-yar pechne chutche." jnsadharn area besi kre mithya blche. tara area besi curi krche. tara asurer snge cukti kreche, ebm tader jlpa tel misre bhn kre niye yacche. prbhu blechen, "israyeler biruddhe amar blbar bisy ache. yakeab tar kajer jnye absyi sasti pabe. ye sb kharap kaj se kreche tar jny se absyi sasti pabe. emn ki yakeab ykhn tar mayer grbhe chil, tkhn thekei se tar bhaidar biruddhe ceant krte suru kre diyechil. yakeab ekjn sktisali yubk chil; ebm sei smy se isbrer snge ldai krechil. se isbrer duter snge ldai krechil ebm jitechil. se kemde anugrh ceyechil. baithale ei ghtna ghte. sekhane, se amader snge ktha blechl. hyam, sainybahinir isbr hcchen yiheaba. tamr nam yiheaba (prbhu). sejny teamra teamader isbrer kache phire esea. tamr bsbrti ho, sthik kaj kr! sb smy teamar isbrke bisbas kr! "yakeab ekjn paka bybsayi leak. se tar bndhudero prtarna kre! emnki tar damdipallao thik nei. iphryim blechl, 'ami ekjn dhni! ami prkr dhni khumje peyechi! keanea bykti amar apradhdh sm-prke jante parbe na. keano byktii amar paper smbndhe jante parbe na.' "kintu misrer bhumite teamra ytdin chile ttdin amii teamader prbhu, isbr chilam. isbr smagm tambute thakar smyer mtea ami teamader tambute bas krbar bybstha krb. ami bhabbadider snge ktha blechi. ami tader anek drnskti diyechi. amar siksa teamader deoyar jny ami bhabbadider anek pth dekhiiyechi. kintu giliydbasira papi. sekhane anekgulea bhynkr murtti ache. gilger leak-

era samder kache bli utsrg kre. oi leakeder bhu pujear bedi ache. csa jmite abrjnar sarir mt sekhane bedir sari tairi hyeche. yakeab aramer dese paliye giyechil. sei jaygay israyel stri pabar jnye kaj krechil. arekti stri pabar jny se mesguli dekhaseana krechil. "kintu isbr ekjn bhabbadike bybhar kre israyelke misr theke ber kre niye giyechilen ebm israyelke nirapde rakhar jny prbhu ekjn bhabbadike bybhar krben. kintu iphryim prbhuke atynt ruddh kre tull. iphryim bhu leakke htaya krechil sejny se tar apradhdh sasti pabe. tar guru (prbhu) take tar abmanna shy krte badhy krben."

13

"iphryim israyele nijeke khubi gurutbpurn kre tulechil. iphryim ktha blt ebm jnsadharn bhye kampt. kintu iphryim pap krechil, se balne pujea krte armbh krechil. ekhn israyel jati emsh area besi pap krche. tader nijeder jny tara murtti tairi krche. mjurra rupea diye oi sekhin murttigulea tairi krche. tarpr oi leakra tader murttigulir snge ktha blche. oi murttigulir jnye tara bli utsrg krche. tara oi seamar bachurguleake cumu khacche. se jnyei oi leakra sighri adrsy hye yabe. tara hbe bhearbelay asa kuyasar mtea. kuyasa yemn ase ebm tadatadi adrsy hye yay. israyel jatira bhusir mteai hbe ya madaiyer ghr theke ude yay. israyel jati hbe dheamayar mt, yeta cimni theke othe ebm adrsy hye yay. "ykhn theke teamra misrer matite achea tkhn thekei ami teamader prbhu isbr. teamra amake chada any kean isbrke cinte na. ami chada ar kean trankrta nei. ami sei mrubhumite teamader cintam- ami sei smtl suknea matir dese teamader cintam. "ami israyel jatike khady jugiyechi; tara sei khady kheyechi. tara pet bhre kheyechi ebm khusi hyeche. (tarpr) tara ahnkari hyeche ebm amake bhule geche! "sejny ami tader kache simher mteai hb. ami citabghar mteai rastay apeksa krb. ami tader bhalluker mtea akrmn krb yar baccader kede neoya hyeche. ami tader akrmn krb- tader bukuguleake ektane cire phelb. ami simh athba bny jib-jntuder mteai sikarke chimde chimde khab." "israyel, ami teamake sahayy krechilam; kintu teamra amar biruddhe gechea. sejny ekhn ami teamader dhhms krb! teamader raja keathay? teamader kean shrei se teamader rksa krte parbe na! teamader bicarkra keathay? teamra tader kheamj kre blchea, 'amader ekjn raja ebm kichu neta dao.' ami ruddh hyechilam ebm ami teamake ekjn raja diyechilam. tarpr ami ykhn khubi ruddh hyechilam, tkhn take niye giyechilam. "iphryim tar deas lukeabar cesta krechil. se bhebechil, tar papgulea gapn bisy kintu se oi kajer jny sasti pabe. ekjn strileak prsb krar smy ye yntna anubhh kre, tar sastio sei rkm hbe. se kkhneai jnani putr hte parbe na. tar jnmabar smy asbe ebm se bemce thakte parbe na. "ami tader kbr theke rksa krb! ami tader mrtyr hat theke mukti deb! mrtyu, teamar reaggu li keathay? kbr, keathay teamar binst krar ksmta? ami seak prkas krar kean karni dekhni na! israyel tar bhayeder snge bd hyeche. kintu purb dik theke ekti sktisali jhd asbe ar mrubhumir dik theke prbhur jhd bibe. tkhn israyeler kuyea sukiye yabe. tar jler jhrnaguli sukiye yabe. israyeler keasagar theke ya

kichu mulyban tar sb kichui batas udiye niye yabe. smriya absyi sasti pabe. karn se tar isbrer biruddhe geche. israyel jati trbarir sahayyei niht hbe. tader sntander tukrea tukrea kre chinn kre deoya hbe. tader grbhbt meyeder chimde phela hbe.”

14

israyel teamader ptn hyeche ebm isbrer biruddhe teamra pap krechea. sejny teamader prbhu, isbrer kache phire esea. tumi ye kthagulea blbe tar smb-ndhe cinta kr ebm prbhur kache phire esea. tamke blea,“amader pap dur kre din. amader bhalea kthag-uli grhn krun. utsrg hisebe amra amader osth diye apnake prmsa baky nibedn krb. “asur amader rkasa krte sksm hbe na. amra yuddher gheaday capb na. ye jinisgulea amra nijeder hate tairi krechi seguleake amra ‘amader isbr’ blb na. ken? karn apnii ekmatr sei jn yini anathder prti krpa dekhane. keblmatr apnii amader rkasa krte paren.” prbhu blen, “amake prityag krbar jny ami tader ksma krb. yehetu ami ruddh hoya theke birt hyechi tai ami tader muktmne bhaleabab. ami israyeler kache sisirer mtea hb. israyel lilir mtea prs’utit hbe. se libaneaner sidar gacher mtea hbe. tar sikdguli badbe ebm take ekti sundr jlpai gacher mt dekhabe. libaneaner sidar gachgulea theke ye sundr gndh ase seo se rkm sundr gndh hbe. israyeler jnsadharn abar amar asrye thakbe. tara ssyer mt badbe. tara draksa gacher mt mukulit hbe. tara libaneaner mder mt hbe.” “iphryim, murttigulea niye amar ar besi kichu krbar thakbe na. amii sei ‘ek’ yini teamader prarthnar uttr den. amii sei ye teamader opr njr rakhe. ami sei phar gacher mt yeta cir sbuj. amar kach thekei teamader phl ase.” ekjn jnani bykti ei bisygulea bujhte parche. ek jn ctkdar manuske absyi ei bisyguli sikhte hbe.prbhur pth skl sthik. bhalea leakra sei pthei bamcbe. papira tar dbarai mara yabe.

pthuyeler putr yeayer kache prbhur ei barta: he prbinera, kthata sean! dese sbaskari skle sean. teamader jibn kale er age ki kkhno ei rkm ghtna ghteche? na! teamader pitrpurusder smyo ki ei rkm keanea ghtna ghteche? na! teamader sntander ei smbdhe blea. teamader sntanra tader sntander bluk . abar tader sntanra tader prbrti prjnmke bluk. kature pngpal ya rekhe geche ta jhamker pngpal kheyge geche. ar jhamker pngpal ya rekhe geche ta laphane pngpal kheyge geche. ar laphane pngpal ya rekhe geche ta dhhm-skari pngpal kheyge geche. ohe matalra oth, kamdea! ohe mdyapayira, misti draksarsr jny ha-hutas kr! karn ta teamader mukh theke kede neoya hyeche. ek bisal o sktisali des amar deske akrmn kreche. sekhane agnit sainy chil. tader astrguli simher damter mt dharaale ebm simher ceayalar mt sktisali. eti amar draksa ksetr o dumur gachgulea dhhms kreche. eti dumur gacher chal chadiye niye ta phele diyeche, tai tar sakhaaguli sada hye geche. yar yubk sbami mara geche, sei yubti mihlar mt cter peasak pre kamdea. prbhur mndire ar naibedy o paniy utsrg kra hy na. tai yajkgn! prbhur dasra, seak prkas krea! ksetrguli binst hye geche, mati sukiye geche. smst ssy nst hye geche. ntun draksarsr sukiye geche. tatka alibh tel ses hye geche. ohe casira teamra duhkh kr! draksa ksetrer casira hahakar kr! gm o yber jny kamdea! karn kseter phsl dhhms hye geche. draksalta sukiye geche. dumur gach mara geche. dalim, tal o apel, emnki kseter smst gach sukiye geche. styi leakder mdhye ye sukh chil ta sukiye geche. he yajkgn, cter peasak pre uccsbre kamdea. teamra yara bedir pricarkra uccsbre kamdea. he isbrer dasra cter peasak pre ghumiye thakea. karn isbrer mndire utsrg krar jny kean ssy naibedy o pey naibedy thakbe na. upbaser jny ekti bises smy gheasna krea. bises sbhar jny leakder ektr krea. dseer smst leak o netader ektr krea. tader sbaike teamar prbhur isbrer mndire niye es ebm sahayyer jny prbhur kache khub jeare kan-nakati kr. bimrs ho! karn prbhur sei bises din snnikt. sei smy theke isbr srbsktimaner kach theke akrmner nyay sasti asbe. eki suspst ny ye amader kean khady nei? eta ki suspst ny ye annd ebm sukh amader prbhur mndir theke cle giyeche? amader ssy bij matite pce nst hye giyeche. gudamgulea dhhms hye giyeche. amader gealabadigulea suny ebm bhenge pdeche karn amader ssy sukiye geche ebm mrt. psugulea kamdchil! grur pal ghure ghure bedacche. karn tader khabar ghas nei. emnki meserao kast pacche karn amra pap karyyer jny apradhi. prbhur ami sahayyer jny teamay dakchi, karn prantrer carnbhumi agune pude geche ebm kheala mather smst gach tate jhlse geche. emnki psuraio teamar kache kamdbe karn jler jhrnagulea sukiye geche ar agun sbuj ksetre chdiye pde tader mrubhumite print kreche.

siyeane sina bajao. amar pbitr prbte jeare citkar krea. deser smst basindara bhye kempe uthuk. karn prbhur din asche ebm ta snnikt. seta ek andhkar, bisnn din hbe. eta andhkar ebm meghla din hbe. andhkar ye

bhabe prbte cheye yay sei bhabe bisal o sktisali sainy dekha yabe. er age kkhno emn hy ni. ar er preo emn hbe na. agun tader samne gras krbe ebm agnisikha tader pscate jblbe. tader samner des hbe yen ek edean udyan. kintu tader pscate des yen suny mrubhumi. karn kichui tader ediyi yabe na. tader dekhte gheadar mt. ar yuddher gheadar mtea tara deday. ai sean prbter opr tader rther sbd. sei sbd khd jbalanea aguner sbder mtea ebm ekti sktisali sainy bahinir mt yara yuddh krte asche. ai sainydder samne leake bhye kampe. tader mukh bhye bibrn hbe. tara drut deday ebm yeaddhader mtea tara pracire cdte ptu. tara kuckaoyaj kre samne egije yay. tara tader pth theke sre yay na. tara eke anyer sngge dhakkadhakki kre na. prtyek sainy tar nijer pthe cle. emnki ydi ek jn sainy aht hye pde anyra thik bhabei kuckaoyaj kre cle. tara shrer mdhye dede yay. tara drut pracirer upr othe. ghrer mdhye uthpe pde. janala diye cearder mt dhuke pde. tader samne yen prthibi o akas kempe othe. sury o camd andhkar hye yay. tarara ujiblt prkas bndh kre. prbhur nije tar sainyder citkar kre dakchen. tamr sibir khub bd. styi sei sainyra tamr ades mane. tara khubi sktisali. prbhur din hbe styi tiber o bhyank; ke ta shy krte pare? prbhur blen, "ekhn teamra srban-thkrne amar kache phire es. upbas, readn o bilap krte kre es! ar teamader hrdy chinn kr, teamader bstr ny." teamader prbhur isbrer kachei phire es. karn tini kr-pamy.tini ct kre rege othen na. tini mha dyamy. hytea tini ye amngler priklpna krechilen se bisye tamr mn pribtrn krben. ke jane, prbhur hytea tamr mn pribtrn krte paren. emnki tini hytea teamader jny pscate asirbad rekheo yete paren. tahle teamra prbhur, teamader isbrer uddesye bli o pey naibedy utsrg krte sksm hbe. siyeane sina bajao. upbaser din thik kr. bises sbhar din gheasna kr. leakder ektr kr. bises sbha dak. bysk leakder ektr kr. sisu o baccader ektr kr. br o knera tader sya ghr theke beriyi asuk. baranda o bedir mdhye yajkra, prbhur dasera kamduk. tader sbai bluk: "prbhur teamar leakder prt krpa kr. teamar leakder ljay pdte dio na. any deser leakder teamar leakder niye thatta krte dio na. any deser leakder hese blte dio na, 'oder isbr keathay?'" tkhn prbhur tamr deser jny irsakatr hben ebm tamr leakder dya krben. tkhn prbhur tamr leakder sngge ktha blen, ebm blen, "ami teamader kache ssy draksarsr o alibh tel pathabae ebm teamra prcur pabe o tate teamra sntust hbe. ami ar any deske teamader kkhno apman krte deb na. ami uttr desiyy leakder teamader kach theke bhu dure pathab ebm ami tader susk o dhhm-sprapt dese nirbasne pathab. ami tader kichuke purb-diker smudre ebm kichuke pscimer bhumdhysagre pathab. tara pce yabe ebm tader purttigndh opre uthbe, karn tara anek ksti kreche!" he des, bhy kearea na. annd anusthan kr karn prbhur mht mht kaj krben. mather psura bhy peyee na karn prantrer bhumite abar ghas jnmabe. gache abar phl dhrbe, ebm dumur o draksa gache abar uttm phl hbe. siyeaner leakra teamra prbhur isbrete annd anusthan kr. karn tini tamr udartar cihn hisabe brsti brsabben. ta chadao tini ager mteai teamader age age brsti o seser dike brsti debben. ar dhemkir mejheguli sse bhre yabe, alibh tele o draksarsre pipegulea bhre upce pdbe. "ami teamader biruddhe ye smst jhamker pngpal, laphane

pngpal, dhhmskari pngpal, ehm kature pngpal arthat amar mha sainyra pathiyechilam yara sei bchr teamader ssy dhhms kreche ta ami priseadh krb. teamra prcur khabar khey trpt hbe ehm prbhu teamader isbrer namer prsmsa krbe. karn tini teamader jny alekik cmtkar kaj krechen. prbhu blen, amar leakra ar kkhno ljjit hbe na. ar teamra janbe ye ami (prbhu) israyeler mdhye bas kri. amii teamader prbhu o isbr ar kean isbr nei. amar leakra ar kkhno ljjit hbe na.” “ekhn theke ami amar atma sbar mdhye dhele deb. er phle teamader chelemeyera bhabhani blbe. bysk leakra sbpn dekhbe ar teamader knisthra drsn pabe. ar sei smy ami emnki, teamader dasdasider opro amar atma dhele deb. ami akase o prthibite cihn dekhabe. rkt, agun o dheamyar stmbh dekhya yabe. sury andhkar hye yabe, camd rkter mt lal hye yabe. ar tarpr prbhur sei mhan o bhyndr din asbe! ar yarai prbhur nam dake tara rksa pabe. karn prbhur bakyanusare ai smst leak siyeam prbte o jerusaleme bemce thakbe. hyam, ai smst bemce yaoya leak, yader prbhu dekechen tarai phire asbe.

3

“sei smy ami yihuda o jerusalemer leakder bndi dsa hte phiriye anb. ami smst deske ektr kre yiheasaphter uptykay niye asb. sekhane ami tader bicar krb. sei deser leakra amar israyeler leakder chinn bhinn krechil. tara tader any deser mdhye bas krte badhy krechil. sei jny ami seisb deske sasti deb. aish des amar deske nijeder mdhye bhag krechil. tara amar leakder jny gulibat bybhar krechil. tara ek besyar jny cheleke ehm pan krbar jny draksarser binimye meyeke biye krechil. emn ki tara ... “he sear o sidean ehm plestiyder smst ancl amar prtii teamader mneabhab ki? kean kichur jny ki teamra amay sasti dicch? teamra ki mne kr amake aghat krar jny kichu krte yacch? sighri ami teamader kajer phl hisebe teamader sasti deb. teamra amar rupea o seana niye giyech ehm amar ati utkrst jinisguli teamader mndire niye giyech. “teamra yihudar o jerusalemer leakder grikder kache bikri kre diyech, yen tara tader des theke bhu dure niye yete pare. tader ye ye sthan bikri hye geche ami tader sekhane theke phiriye anb ehm ami teamader kharap kajer jny sasti deb. ami teamader sntander yihudar leakder kache bikri krb ehm tara bhu durer sibayiy leakder kache tader biye krbe.” prbhu ei kth-aguli blechen. teamra jatigner kache ei ktha gheasna kr: teamra yuddher jny nijeder prstut kr! blban sainyeder jagiye teal! smst yeaddha yuddhe prbes kruk. teamader langl bhenge khg tairi kr ehm kaste bhenge brsa tairi kr. durbl ye, seo bluk, “ami ek jn blban yeaddha.” he cari diker jatign, teamra tatadadi es ehm ekhane ese jdea ho! he prbhu teamar blban sainyeder anea! jatign jege oth! yiheasapther uptykay es! ami sekhane bse cari diker jatir bicar krb! kaste lagao karn ssy pakche! es dln kr karn draksa madbar kund purn! pipe bhre upce pdche karn tader dustta mhan. dndajnar uptykay prcur leaker bhid karn dndajnar uptykay prbhur bises din egiye asche. sury o cndr andhkar hye yabe, akaser nkstro ar alea debe na. ar prbhu isbr siyeam theke grjn krben ehm tini jerusalem thekeo citkar krben. phle akas o prthibi kempe uthbe.

kintu prbhu isbr tamr leakder pkse ek nirapd asry ehm tini israyel sntander pkse drdh durghben. “tkhn teamra janbe ye amii prbhu teamader isbr, ami amar pbitr prbt siyeane bas kri. ar jerusalem pbitr hbe. bidesira ar tar mdhye diye yatayat krbe na.” “sei dine prbt theke mist draksars jhre pdbe ehm upprbt theke dudher sreat bibe. yihudar smst suny ndi jle purn hye bibe. prbhur mndir hte ek uts ber hbe, ya aksiya up-tykake jl yeagabe. misr dhhms sthan hbe ehm ideam dhhmsit prantre print hbe. karn tader nisthurta yihudar leakder biruddhe dekhanea hyeche. tara nirdeas leakder tader dese hitya krechil. kintu yihudate srb-dai leake bas krbe, leake bhu bms prmpray jerusaleme bas krbe. oi leakra amar leakder hitya krechil, tai styi styii ami tader leakder sasti deb! prbhu isbr siyeane bas krben!

ameaser barta. tkeay shre amear name ekjn mes-palk chilén. usiy ykhn yihudar raja chilén ebm yeayaser putr yariyam ykhn israyeler raja chilén sei smye amear israyel smprke drsn peyechilén. ghnata bhumikmp hbar du'bhcr agekar ktha. amear blén: siyeane prbhu simher mtea grjn krben. jerusalem theke tamr knther uccsbr grjit hbe. mespalkder sbuj trnbhumi sukiye badami hye yabe. emnki krmmler sikhr sukiye yabe. prbhu ei kthagulea blén: “ami absyi dmmeskbasier tader bhu dndarh apradher jny sasti deb. kintu ken? karn tara leahar tairi ssy madaier yntir diye giliydke mrdn krechil. sei jny ami hsayerel badite (aram) agun lagiye deb ebm sei agun binhdder rajprasadgulike dhhms krbe. “tachadao, ami dmmesker geter skt sigulea bhanb. abner up-tykate ye bykti simhasne bse ache take ami sriye deb. bait-edne ye raja rajdnd dhre ache take ami niye cle yab. aramer leakra prast hbe ebm jnsadharn tader kir rajye niye yabe.” prbhu ai kthaguleai blechilén. prbhu ei kthati blén: “ami styii ghsabasier tader bhu anyay kajer jny sasti deb. ken? karn tara ekti deser smst leakke niyechil ebm tader eitdas hisabe ideame pathiyechil. se jny ami ghsar deoyale agun pathab. ei agun ghsar umcu minar dhhms krbe. ebm ami as-deader simhasne ye bykti bse ache take ami niye cle yab. ami ieeanr sadharn manusder sasti deb. tkhn plestyier mdhye yara ekhno prynt jibit absthay bemce ache tara mrbe.” prbhu isbr ai kthagulea blechilén. prbhu ei kthagulea blén: “ami absyi searer leakder tader bhu dndarh apradher jny sasti deb. ken? karn tara ekti smgr jatike sriye niye giyechil ebm eitdas hisebe tader ideame pathiyechil. tara tader bhaider (israyel) snge milit hye ye cukti krechil ta tara mne rakheni. se jny ami searer deoyale agun deb. sei agun searer rajprasadgulike dhhms krbe.” prbhu ei kthagulea blén: “ami absyi ideamer leakder tader bhu dndarh apradher jny sasti deb. ken? karn ideam tr-bari niye tar bhaider (israyel) pechne tada kre chate chil. ideam kean krpa dekhayni. ideamer readh sara jibn dhre abyahnt chil. bny psur mt israyelke se kebl chimdei cleche. se jny ami taimne agun deb. sei agun bsrarer umcu minargulea dhhms krbe.” prbhu ei kthagulea blén: “ami absyi ammeaner leakder tader bhu dndarh apradher jny sasti deb. ken? karn tara giliyde grhbhti narider htaya krechil. ammeanbasira ei kajgulea krechil ei jny yate tara tader rajy nite pare ebm tader rajyke area bd krte pare. se jny ami r-bar deoyale agun deb. sei agun rbbar umcu minar dhhms krbe. ghurni jhder mt tader rajyer mdhye bipd ese dhukbe. tkhn tader raja ebm netader nirbasne niye yaoya hbe. tader sbaike ek snge niye yaoya hbe.” prbhu ei kthagulea blechilén.

prbhu ei kthagulea blén: “ami absyi meayaber leakder tader bhu dndarh apradher jny sasti deb. ken? karn meayab ideamer rajar hadguleake pudiye cun kre diyechil. se jny ami meayabe agun jbalab ebm sei agun kriyateer umcu minar dhhms krbe. sekhane

bhyntkr citkar ebm sinar sbd seana yabe ebm meayab mara yabe. se jny ami meayaber rajader ses kre deb ebm meayaber sb netadero khun krb.” prbhu ei kthagulea blechilén. prbhu ei kthagulea blén: “ami absyi yihudake tader bhu dndarh apradher jny sasti deb. ken? karn tara prbhur ades many kre asbikar krechil. tara tamr ades paln kreni. tader purbpurusra mithya bisbas krechil. ebm oi eki mithyar jny yihud-abasira isbrke anusrn kra chedechil. tai ami yihudate agun lagab ebm sei agun jerusalem umcu minargulea dhhms krbe.” prbhu ei kthagulea blén: “ami absyi israyelke tader bhu dndarh apradher jny sasti deb. ken? karn tara samany rupear jny bhalea ebm nirdeas leakder biye krechil. ek jeada jutear bdle tara grib leakder biye krechil. tara oi grib leakder matir opr upud kre phele diye tar opr diye hemte giyechil. tara sadharn leakder kster ktha seanao bndh krechil. eki strileaker snge pita o putrer yen smprk chil. tara amar bptr nam dhhms krechil. tara grib leakder kach theke jamakapd nicche ebm tara bedite puja krar smy oi kapd-ceapder oprei bsche. tara grib leakder taka dhar diyeche. ebm snge snge tader kapd-ceapdgulea bndhk hisabe niye niyeche. tara sadharn leakder jri-mana dite badhy krechil. ebm sei taka diye tader debtdar mndire bse nijera pan krar jny draksars kinechil. “kintu amii tader samne imeariyder dhhms krechilam. imeariyra ers gacher mteai dirghdehi chil. tara ok gacher mteai sktisali chil. kintu ami tader oprkar phl ebm nicekar sikkdgulea nst kre diyechilam. “amii sei isbr yini teamader misr des theke niye esechilam. 40 bchr dhre ami teamader mrubhumir mdhy diye pth dekhaye niye giyechilam. imeariyder des adhikar krte ami teamader sahay krechilam. ami teamader cheleder kyek jnke bhabdai banyechilam. ami teamader kichu trunker nasriy krechi. israyeler leakra, seanea, styi kthata hcche ei.” prbhu ei kthagulea blechilén. “kintu teamra nasriyder draksars pane askt krechile. teamrai bhabbadider bhabbani krte birt krechile. teamra yen amar kache bhari beajhar mtea. atirikt khd beajhai malbahi gadir mteai ami bharer cape nucu hye giyechi. kean manusi palate parbe na- ksiprmt dedbiro na. sktisali leakra ar sktisali thakbe na. sainyra tader nijeder rkasa krte smrth hbe na. tir-dhnukdhari manuso rkasa pabe na. druttm manuserao palate parbe na. gheaday cda manuso paliye bamcte parbe na. sei smy, khub sadhi sainyra prynt paliye yabe. emnki tara jama-kapd prynt prte smy pabe na.” prbhu ei kthagulea blechilén.

israyelbasira, ei bartati sean! israyel, teamader jnyi prbhu ei kthagulea blechilén. ei bartati teamader sb pribarer (israyel) jnyei yader ami misr des theke niye esechilam. “prthibite anek pribar ache. kintu bisesh-bhabe janbar jny ekmatr teamar pribarkei ami beche niyechilam. ebm teamra amar biruddhe giyechile. se jny ami teamader sb pap kajer jny sasti deb.” ekmt na hle dñjn leak kkhnei hamtte parbe na! ekti psuke dhrar pret ekti yub simh arnye grjn kre. ydi ekti simh tar guhay grjn kre tar mane hl se kean sikar dhreche. mather mdhye bichanea jale ydi kean khady na thake, tbe kean pakhi ude ese tar mdhye pdbe na. jaler mukh

tkhni bndh hbe, ykhn tate kichu dhra pdbe. ydi sinay strk bamsi beje othe tkhni ki manus styii bhye kampte thakhe na? ydi shre bipd ase, tkhn bujhte hbe prbhu ta ghtiyechen. amar prbhu, amar sdaprbhu kichu krar jny mnsthir krechen. kintu kichu kaj krar age, tini tamr sebk bhabbadider tamr priklnaguli na ble thakhen na. ydi kean simh grjn kre, ble leake bhy pabe. ydi prbhu ktha blen tbei bhabbadira bhabbani krbe. asdeader ebm misrer prasader opre yao ebm ei bartati gheasna kr: "smriyar prbte cle es. sekhane tumi birat bisrnkhla dekhte pabe. kan leakra janena ki kre sthikbhabbe jibnyapn krte hy. tara any leakder prtii nisthur chil. tara any leakder kach theke jinis niye nit ebm oi jinisgulea tader prasade lukiye rakht. jear kre kede neoya jinisguleatei tader keasagar purn hye giyechil." sei jny prbhu blechen, "ek seu sei dese asbe. sei seu ese teamader skti hrn krbe. teamader umcu minare teamra yesb jinis lukiye rekhechea ta se niye yabe." se jny prbhu blechen, "ekti simh kean meske akrmn krle ebm ekjn mespalk mestike rkasa krar cesta krle mespalkti meser keblmatr kichu amsi bamcate parbe. se hyt simher mukh theke meser dutea pa athba kaner ekti ams tene nite parbe. eki bhabe, israyeler adhikams leaki rkasa pabe na. smriyayara bas krche tara hyt bichanar keblmatr ekta kean rkasa krte parbe, athba syyar cadrer ek tukrea." amar sdaprbhu, prbhu srbsktiman isbr ei kthagulea blechen: "ei bisyuguli smbndhe yakeaber pribarke (israyel) strk kre dao. israyel pap kaj krche ebm ami tader pap kajer jny sasti deb. ykhn ami ta krb tkhn baitheler bedigulio dhhms krb. bedir srngguli kete deoya hbe ebm segulea matite pde yabe. ami sitkaler badir snge snge grmkaler badio dhhms krb. hatir damter badigulio dhhms hbe. bhu badi dhhms hbe." prbhu oi kthaguli blechilen.

4

smriyar prbte basner ye gabhira cre bedacche teamra sean. smriyar dhni narider kthai bla hcche. basn yrn ndir purbtire absthit ekti jayga. ei ancler bd bd samd o gru bikhyat. teamra gribder aghat krch. teamra oi grib manusder srbnas krch. teamra teamader sbamider blch, "amader jny kichu panii anea." amar prbhu, amar sdaprbhu ekti prtisruti krechilen, tini tamr pbritrar dbara prtisruti krechilen teamader kache bipd asbei. leake amtar sahayye teamader bndi hisebe niye yabe. teamader ntander niye yabar jny tara bmdsi bybhar krbe. teamader shr dhhms hbe. strileakra shrer deoyaler phatl diye beriye nijeder oi mrt deher stupar opr niksep krbe. prbhu ei kthati blechen, "baithela yao ebm pap kr! gilgle giye area besi kre pap kr. skale teamader bli utsrg kr. prtii tin diner utsber jny teamader ssyer ek dsmams niye esea. khamir diye tairi keanea jinis diye dhnybad utsrg dao. prtyekke sbeccha utsrger ktha blea. israyel, tumi ai kajgulea krte bhalbas; se jny yao ebm segulea kr." prbhu ei kthagulea blechilen. amar kache teamra yate ase tar jny ami anek kaj krechilam. ami teamader kean khady khete dii ni. teamader kean shreo ar kean khabar chil na. kintu teamra amar kache phire ase ni." prbhu ai kthagulea blechilen. "tachada ami brstio bndh krechilam- ebm seta phsl tealar tin

mas agekar ktha. se jny kean ssy jnmay ni. tkhn ami ekti matr shre brsti hte diyechi, kintu any kean shre ny. deser ekti amse brsti pdechil, kintu deser any amser jmi khubi suknea hye giyechil. se jny duti athba tinti shrer sadharn manusra jl paoyar jny any shre kst kre giyechil- kintu sekhane prtyek manuser jny ythesh primane jl chil na. tkhno prynt teamra amar kache sahayyer jny ase ni." prbhu ai kthagulea blechilen. "teamader phslgulea read ebm uttap diye amii mere phelechi. ami teamader bagan ebm draksaket dhhms krechi. pngpalra teamader dumur gach ebm jlpai gach khey niyeche. kintu tkhno prynt teamra amar kache sahayyer jny ase ni." prbhu ai kthagulea blechilen. ami teamader biruddhe smkramk byadhi pathiyechi, misre yerkm ami krechilam. ami trbari dbara teamader yubkder htaya krechi. ami teamader gheadagulea niye niyechi. ami teamader tambugulea sb deher durgndhe bhre diyechilam. kintu tkhno prynt teamra sahayyer jny amar kache ase ni." prbhu ai kthagulea blechilen. sdeam ebm ghemearake ami ye bhabe dhhms krechilam teamadero sei rkm bhabe ami dhhms krechilam ebm ai shrgulea smpurnrupe dhhms hye giyechil. teamra tkhn agun theke tene ana jblnt kather mteai hyechile. kintu tkhno prynt teamra amar kache sahayyer jny phire ase ni." prbhu ai kthagulea blechilen. "se jny israyel, ami teamar snge ei kajgulea krb. ami teamar jny ei kajti krb. israyel, teamar isbrer snge saksat krbar jny prstut ho. ami ke? amii hcchi sei, ye prbtguleake tairi krechilam. ami teamader mnguleake srsti krechilam. ami leakder siksa diyechilam ki kre ktha blte hy. ami usake andhkare pribritit krechi. ami prthibir prbtgulea opr diye hamti. ami ke? amar nam hcche yi-heaba, sainyidler isbr."

5

israyelbasira, ei ganti sean. ei bilaper ganti teamaderi jny. israyeler kumaritb nst hye geche. se ar uthbe na. se ekaki neamar upr pde ache. take othabar jny kean leaki nei. prbhu amar, sdaprbhu ei kthagulea blchen: "sainyara 1,000 leakke niye shr tyag krbe tara sudhu 100 jn niye phire asbe. 100 jn niye yara shr chede baire yacche, tara keblmatr 10 jn leak niye phirbe. israyelbasike (israyeler rajpribarer leakder hytea ingit kra hyeche.) prbhu ei kthati blchen: "amar anbesn kr ebm jibne bamc. kintu baitheler dike takio na. gilgle yeo na. simant perio na ebm ber-sebate yeo na. gilglbasider kyedi hisabe niye yaoya hbe ebm baithel dhhms hbe. prbhur kache yao ebm bemce thakea. ydi teamra prbhur kache na yao, the yeasepher badite agun lagate suru krbe. sei agun yeasepher grh dhhms krb ebm kean manusi baitheler sei agun nebhte parbe na. sahayyer jny teamader isbrer kache yaoya ucit. isbr pliyeds ebm orionkesrsti krechilen. tini andhkarke bhearer aleate pribritit krechen. tini dinke andhkarer ratrite pribritit krechen. tini smudrer jlke ahban krechen ebm prthibite tader dhele dicchen. tamr nam hcche yiheaba (prbhu). tiniu sei yini sktisali shre himsa badan. tiniu sei, yini ekta surksit shrke himsatmk apradh dbara dhhms hte den." teamra dharmiktake bise pribritn kr ebm nyay bicarke htaya kre ta bhuptit kr. bhab-

badira jnsadharn kache yao, ebm sadharn manus ye kharap kaj krche tar biruddhe ktha ble. ye bhabbadira nyay ebm shj sty sekhay leake tader ghrna kre ebm leakra ai bhabbadider ghrna kre. teamra grib leakder kach theke anyay bhabe kr nicch. teamra tader kach theke prcur priman gm nicch. teamra pathrer tukrea diye sekhin badi banacch. kintu teamra kkhni oi badiguleate bas krte parbe na. teamra sundr draksakset tairi krchea. kintu teamra kkhni ai draksakset theke tairi panij asbad krte parbe na. ken? karn, ami teamader bhu apradher khbr jani. teamader papacar khubi kharap. ye sb manus bhal kaj krche tader teamra aghat krech. apradh capa debar jny teamra arth nicch. teamra grib leakder tader mamlagulir subicarer jny adalte anar suyeag dao na. sei smy, bijn siksakra nirb hye yaben. ken? karn, smyta kharap. teamra blea ye, isbr teamader sng echen. se jnye bhal kaj kr, kharap kaj ny. tahle teamra bamche ebm prbhu srbsktiman isbr styii teamader sng e thakben. ya mnd take ghrna kr ebm ya bhal take bhalbasea. adalte nyay bicar bybstha phiriye niye esea. hyeta tahle prbhu srbsktiman yeasepher pribare yamra bemce achen tamder prt dyaprbs hben.” amar sdaprbhu srbsktiman isbr blen, “leake jnsadharnye bilap krbe. sadharn leak rastaghat kamdbe. leake pesadari bilapkarider bhada kre anbe. draksaksete sadharn leakra citkar kre kamdbe. karn ami se pth diye yabar smye teamader sasti deb.” prbhu ai kthagulea blechilen. teamader mdhye kyek jn prbhur bicarer bises dinti dekhthe caichea. teamra ken ai bises dinti dekhthe caichea? prbhur ai bises dintite andhkari niye asbe, alea ny. teamra emn manus mtea hbe ye simher akrmn theke palate pare kintu bhalluker dbara aeant hy ! teamra emn ekti leaker mt hbe ye niraptar jny badite yay athc deoyale helan dilei sap take kamday! prbhur bises dinti duhkher hbe, andner ny! andhkarer din hbe, alear ny. ta nairasyer din hbe mitmite aleao sekthane thakbe na. “ami teamar chutir dingulea ghrna kri! ami tader sbikar krbea na! ami teamader dharmiy sbhagulea upbheag krte pari na! emnki amake utsrg krar jny ydi heambli utsrg ebm ssyer utsrg dao ami segulea grhn krb na! emnki ami sthulkay psugulear dike takabea na ya tumi mngl naibedyr jny utsrg kr. teamader citkar kra gangulea ekhan theke niye yao. ami teamader binar suru sunte cai na. teamader deser mdhye srbrt subicarer dhara jler mteai shje bye yete dao. dharmikta sreater mt bye yak yeta kkhno sukiye yabe na. israyel, teamra 40 bchr dhre amar jny mrubhumite utsrg ebm naibedyr diyechile. kintu teamra teamader raja sikkut ebm kiyunermurtio bhn krech. ebm teamra nijera teamader debtader jny tara baniyechile. se jny dmmesker opare bndi hisabe yen teamader niye yaoya hy tar bybstha krb.” prbhu ai kthagulea blechilen. tamr nam srbsktiman isbr!

6

siyeaner teamra yara khub arame jibnyapn krch ebm smriya prbte yara nirapta anubhb krch tader jny kharap smy asche. sb ceye gurutbuprn jatite “gurutbuprn” netasmuh. israyelbasira teamader kache sahayer jny ase. knite giye dekhea. sekhan theke

brht shr hmate yao. plestiyder shr gate yao. teamra ki ei rajyguli theke besi bhal achea? na. tader desguli teamader desgulir theke bd. teamra yara kharap smy ediye yete caich, tara himsar sasn emsh kache niye asch. kintu ekhn teamra sb rkm aram upbheag krch. teamra hatir damter khathe suye achea ebm teamra syay hat-pa chdiye diych. teamra astabl theke bachur ebm meser dl theke cheat cheat mesgulea ene khacchea. teamra teamader bina bajacchea ebm dayuder mt, bajna bajanea abhyas krch. sekhin peyala theke teamra draksars pan krch. ebm sb ceye bhalea sugndhi bybhar krch. ebm yeasepher pribar ye nst hye yacche tar jny meatei udbign no. oi leakra ekhn tader syay srir eliy diyeche. kintu tader susmy ses hbe. tader bndi hisabe bidesi rajye niye yaoya hbe. ebm tarai hbe prthm niye yaoya bndi leaker dl. prbhu amar sdaprbhu tamr nam bybhar krechen ebm ei prtisruti krechen: “ye jiniser jny yakeab grb kre se jiniske ami ghrna kri. ami tader prasadgulea ghrna kri. tai ami seuder ei shr ebm er mdhye sb kichu greptar krte deb.” sei smy, kean badite ydi ds jno bemce thake tbe tarao mara yabe. ebm ykhn keu mara yay tkhn ek jn atmiy sei deh nite asbe yate se mrtdeh ber kre niye giye dah krte pare. atmiysbin asthiguleake niye yabar jny asbe. ar ghrer picne thaka kean leake u3y kre citkar kre blbe, “ekthane ki teamar kache kean mrtdeh ache?” sei byktiti uttre blbe, “na!” tkhn sei leaktir atmiy badha diye blbe, “cup krea amra prbhur nam bybhar krte cai na.” dekhea, isbr ades deben ebm brht badiguli tukrea tukrea hye bhenge pdbe ebm cheat badiguli cheat cheat khnde bhenge pdbe. gheadara ki alga pathrer upr diye cheate? na! leakra ki langl deoyar jny gruguleake pathrer opr bybhar kre? na! kintu teamra sb kichu ulet phelea. teamra dharmmiktake bise print krechile. ar nyay bicarke tikt bise print kr. teamra lea-debreannnd kr. teamra blch, “amra amader nijsb sktible karnem adhikar krechi.” “kintu israyel, ami teamader biruddhe ekti jatike pathab. sei jati teamader smst deser mdhye gndgealer srsti krbe. lebeahmat theke arabah-bruk prynt sbta jude.” prbhu srbsktiman isbr oi kthagulea blechilen.

7

prbhu ei jinisti amake dekhiyechilen: ykhn dbitiy-bar ssy badte armbh kreche sei smye tini pngpaldar tairi krechilen. raja prthm ssy kete neoyar pr eta chil dbitiy ssy cas. ykhn pngpal deser smst ghas ddbms kre phelechil, tkhn ami blechilam, “he prbhu, amar sdaprbhu, dya kre amader ksm krun! yakeab ki bhabe udhar pabe? se et ksudr! karn se khub durbl!” tkhn prbhu ei bisye tar mn pribtrn kre blen, “ei rkm ghtbe na.” prbhu amar sdaprbhu ei bisyguli amake dekhale: ami dekhlam prbhu isbr bicarer jny agunke dakchen. sei agun gbhir sagrke ddbms krechil ebm bhumikeo gras krte suru krechil. tkhn ami blam, “he prbhu isbr, dya kre ksant hean. yakeab ki bhabe rksa pabe? karn se ksudr.” tkhn prbhu ebisye tamr mn pribtrn kre blen, “ei ghtnao ghtbe na.” prbhu amake ei drsn dekhale: prbhu tamr hate oln ddi niye ek deoyaler dhare damdiyechilen. prbhu amay blen, “ameas, tumi ki dekhch?” ami blam, “ekti

oln-ddi.”tkhn amar sadprbhu blen, “dekh, ami israyeler leaker mdhye oln-ddi rakhb. tader ‘asad-hutake’ ami ar phskate deb na. ami kalea dagguli sriye deb. 9ishaker ucc sthanguli dhhbms hbe. israyeler pbitr sthangulea pathrer dhibithe print kra hbe. ami yariyamer pribarke akrmn kre trbari dbara htya krb.” amtsiy, baitheler prdhan yajk israyeler raja yariyamer kache ei barta pathalen: “ameas apnar biruddhe ceant krche. israyeler leakra yate apnar biruddhe yuddh kre se tar cesta krche. se et ktha blche ye tar sb ktha ei des dhre rakhthe parche na. amear blche, ‘yariyam trbari dbara niht hbe ebm israyeler leakder bndi hisabe tader des theke ber kre niye yaoya hbe.” ar amtsiy amearke bll, “he drsk yihuday cle yao, sekhane khao dao ar prcar kr. kintu baithere ar kkhno bhabhani kr na. e hl yariyamer pbitr jayga, israyeler mndir!” tkhn amear uttre amtsiyke blen, “ami ekjn pesagt bhabbadi ni; emnki bhabbadider pribar theke no ni. ami gea-paln kri o dumur gacher ytn nii. ami ekjn mespalk chilam. kintu prbhu mespal ttbbadhaner kaj theke amay deke nilen ebm blen, ‘yao ebm amar leak israyelke bhhisydbani kr.’ tai prbhur barta sean. tumi amay israyeler biruddhe kean bhabbani blte o ishak pribarer kache prcar krte nisedh krech. kintu prbhu blen, ‘teamar stri ngrer mdhye besya hbe. teamar putr-knyader trbari dbara htya kra hbe. any leakra teamar jmi hstgt kre nijeder mdhye bhag kre nebe ar ek bi-jatiy dese teamar mrtyu hbe. israyeler leakder nisc-itbbabe ei des theke bndi hisabe niye yaoya hbe.”

8

prbhu amake ei rkm dekhale: ami dekhlam ek jhudi grismer phl. prbhu amay blen, “ameas tumi ki dekhch?”tkhn prbhu amay blen, “amar leak israyeler prinam ese geche. ami ar tader pap upaksa kr na.” mndirer ganguli sbyatrar krun gane print hbe. prbhu amar sadprbhui amay ei kthagulea blechen. caridike sbdeh, nirbe leake sei sb sb deh bhn kre ene stup kre phele rakhbe.” teamra yara ashay leakder dabiye clea, yara ei deser dridr leakder dhhbms krte cesta krch, amar ktha sean! teamra bybsayira ble thak, “kkhn amabsya gt hbe yate amra abar becakena krte pari? kkhn bisramdin ses hbe yate amra gm ene becte pari? tkhn amra dam badate parb ebm maper patr cheat krte parb.amra ojner her pher kre leak thkate parb. gribra tader rn seadh krte parbe na. tai amra tader eitdaser mt kine neb. oi sb ashay leakder amra ek jeada jutear dame kine neb. amra matite pde yaoya gm biye krb.” prbhu tar name prtisruti krlen, yake-aber grb.”ei sb leakra ye sb kaj kreche ta ami kkhni bhule yab na. amra des aish bisyer jny kempe utbhe. dese bsbaskari priti leak mrtder jny endn krbe. mis-rer nil nlder mt smst des uthal -patal krbe.” prbhu aro blechen: “sei smy ami suryke dupurbelate astgt krb. akas prskar thakleo prthibike andhkaracchann krb. teamader chutir dinguleake mrtder jny seaker dine print krb. teamader smst ganguli (mrtder jny) bilap gite print hbe. prtyek leakke seakbstr prab o prtyeker mathay tak pdab. ekmatr putrer biyeager seaker mt seak krab. ar sesta bd tikt hbe.” prbhu blechen:“dekh, emn din asche ykhn dese durbhiks hbe. leake tkhn

rutir jny ksudhit ba jler jny pipasit hbe na. na, leake prbhur bakyer jny ksudhit hbe. leake isbrer bakyer jny mrt sagr theke bhumdhj sagr prynt ebm uttrer des theke purber des prynt ghure bedabe. leakra prbhur bakyer kheamje ekhane sekhane ghure bedabe kintu ta pabe na. sei smy sundr, trun o trunira trsnay ajnan hye pdbe. tara smriyar papername sphr krechil, ei ble, ‘he dan, amra teamar debtar name sphr krechi.’ amra teamar debta ber-sebar name sphr krechi.’ kintu tara pde yabe ebm ar kkhnea uthte parbe na.”

9

ami amar sadprbhuke bedir pase damdiye thakte dekhlam. tini blen,”stmbher mathay aghat kr tahle smst attalika nde utbhe. emnki cekath prynt pde yabe. sei stmbh leakerder mathay bhenge phel ar tao ydi keu keu bemce thake tbe ami trbarir dbara tader htya krb. palaleo, ek jno rkasa pabe na. tara ydi patal prynt gbhir grt khumde tar mdhye yayo ami tader sekhane theke tene ber kre anb. tara akase uthe geleo sekhane theke ami tader namiye anb. krmml prbter cuday lukiye thakleo ami sekhane tader khumje ber krb. ebm sekhane theke niye asb. ydi tara smudrer tlay giye amar kach theke lukeabar cesta kre, tbe ami sekhane sapke ades krb ar se tader kamdabe. ydi tara bndi hte seuder samne yay tbe sekhane ami tr-barike ades krb ar ta tader htya krbe. hyam, ami tader upr njr rakhb dekhb kibhabe tader upr amngl ante pari, mngl ny.” amar sadprbhu srbsktiman prbhu deske sprs krle ta gle yabe. tkhn dese bsbaskari skle mrtder jny seak krbe. des misriy nil nder mtea uthal patal krbe. prbhu tamr oprer ghrulea akaser ad-hiktr ucec tairi krechen. tini tamr leakder prthibir bhittir opr sthapn krechen. tini smudrer jlke daken ebm brstirupe ta deser opr dhele den. yiheaba tamr nam. prbhu ei ktha blen:“he israyel, tumi amar kache kusiyder mtea. ami israyelke misr des theke ber kre enechilam. ami kptear theke plestyider ebm kir theke aramiyder ber kre enechilam.” prbhu amar sadprbhu pappurn rajy, israyeler dike ceye achen. prbhu blen, “ami prthibir buk theke israyelke utpatn krb kintu yakeaber pribarke smpurnbhabe dhhbms krb na. ami israyel jatike dhhbms krbar ades dicchi. ami israyeler leakder smst jatir mdhye chdiye deb. ykhn se calnite ssy jhade tkhn bhalea ssyguli calnir bhetr diye nice pde kintu kharap delaguli dhra pde. yakeaber pribarer sngoe temnti kra hbe. amay leakder mdhye pa-pira ble, ‘amader kean mnd ghtbe na.’ kintu tader sbaike trbarir aghate htya kra hbe!” “dayuder tam-buptit hyeche. kintu sei smy ami abar ta sthapn krb. ami deoyaler grtgulea sarabea. ami er dhhbmsstup theke abar gdb. ami take purbe yemn chil sei bhabe abar gde tulb. tarpr, tara, yara amar name abhihit hy, tara ideamer ebm deser anyany abisist amser sttb grhn krbe prbhu blen, tini egulea kren. prbhu blen, “sei smy asche ykhn halbahk ssy chedker sngte tal miliye pa phelbe. draksa mrdnkari, draksa cynkarike chadiye yabe. prbt ebm uprbt theke smst draksars jhre pdbe. ami amar leakder israyelke bndi dsa theke phiriye anb. tara dhhbms hye yaoya shrguli abar gdbe ebm sekhane bas krbe. tara draksakset sthapn krbe ebm tader utpnn draksars pan krbe. tara bagan krbe

ebm ta theke phl ahrn kre khabe. ami amar leakder
tader dese sthayibhabe bsbas krab. ye des ami tader
diyechi, sekhan theke tader ar kkhno bicchinn kra
hbe na.” prbhu teamar isbri ei sb blechen.

obdiyer drsn. amar prbhu sdaprbhu ideam smbndhe ei kthagulea blechen. amra bym prbhu isbrer kach theke ekti khbr sunlam. bibhinn jatir kache ekti barta pathanea hyechil. se blechil, "clea, ideamer biruddhe yuddh kri." "ideam, ami teamake ksudrtm jatite print krb. prtyeke teamake ghrna krbe. teamar ahnkar teamake opre tuleche. tumi sei sb guhay bas kr, yeguli durareah umcu pahade absthith. teamar badi prbter theke bes anek opre. sejny tumi mne mne blea, 'keu amader namate pare na.'" prbhu isbr ei kthati blechen: "tumi ydio igler mtea umcute odea ebm tarader mdhye teamar basa kre rakhea, tahleo ami sekhan theke teamake nice namab." styii teamar binas hbe! cearra teamar kache asbe! ar, dakatra ratribelay asbe! oi cearera ya cay tar sbi niye yabe! ykhn srmikra teamader ksete draksasmuh smgrh kre tara antt kyekta draksa phele rekhe yay. kintu seura eser (ideamer adhibasira eser bmsdhr) lukeanea guptdhn tnn tnn kre khumjbe ebm tara sbi khumje pabe. ye sb leakra teamader shkari tara sbai teamader des theke jear kre ber kre debe. teamader antrng bndhura teamader sng calaki krbe ebm teamader anyay kaj krte badhy krbe. teamader sngira teamader phamde phelbar priklpna krbe. tara ble, 'tini kichui sndeh krben na!'" prbhu blechen, "aidin ami jnani leakder dhbms krb. ami eser prbter buddhiman leakder dhbms krb. taimn, teamar sktiman manusguli atnkrit hbe. eser prbter prtyekti manusi dhbms hbe. anek leakke htaya kra hbe. lay teamra capa pdbe ebm teamra cirkaler jny dhbms hye yabe. kintu ken? karn tumi teamar bhai yakeaber sng atynt nisthur acrn krech. tumi israyeler seuder sng hat miliyechile. acena manus israyeler dhn niye geche. bidesira israyel shrer drja diye prbes krechil. sei sb bidesira ghumti cele thik krechil, jerusalem kean amsta tara dkhl krbe. ebm tumi tader sng thik seikhane nijer bhagti beche nebar jny apeksa krechile. tumi teamar bhaiyer bipder smye hesechile. seta kkhno teamar kra ucit hyni. ykhn seura yihuda dhbms krchil sei smye tumi khusi chile. teamar kkhno seta kra ucit hyni. tader bipder smy tumi bdai krechile. teamar kkhno seta kra ucit hyni. teamra amar prjader shrer drja diye prbes krechile, ebm tader smsya dekhe teamra hesechile. tader sm-syar smye teamader kkhno seta kra ucit hyni. tader bipder smye teamra tader dhnsmpd niye niyechile. teamader kkhno seta kra ucit hyni. cemathar meade teamra damdiyechile ebm ye sb leakra palabar cesta krchil tader teamra htaya krechile. teamader kkhno seta kra ucit hyni. ye sb leakra jibit absthay palacchil teamra tader dhrechile. kkhno se kaj teamader kra ucit hyni. sb jatir opr prbhur din asche. teamra anyder prtii ya kharap kaj krechile, teamader prtio seguli ghtbe. oi eki kharap jinis teamader mathateo pdbe. oi eki mnd bisyguli teamader mathar opr ese pdbe. ken? karn teamra amar pbitr prbter opr rktapt ghtiyech. tai anyany jatira teamader rkto jhrabe. teamra ses hye yabe. mne hbe yen teamader kean astitbi chil na. kintu siyea prbte kichu leak jibit theke yabe. tara bises leak ble gny hbe. yakeaber bmsdhrna nijeder adhikarbhukt jinisgulea phiriye niye yabe. yakeaber pribar aguner mt hye uthbe. yeasepher jati hbe ag-

nisikhar mt. kintu eser upjatira hbe trner mt. yihudabasira ideamke pudiye phelbe. yihudabasira ideamke dhbms kre debe. tkhn eser upjatir mdhye keu jibit thakbe na." ken? karn prbhu isbri ei kthati blechen. tkhn negebh-er leakra eser prbte bas krbe ebm pahader paddeser leakra ese plestiyder desguli adhikar kre nebe. oi sb leakra iphryimer ebm smriyar dese bas krbe. giliyd binyaminer adhikarbhukt hbe. israyeler leakra tader badi chadte badhy hyechil; kintu oi sb leakrai saripht prynt knaniy des adhikar krbe. yihudar leakra jerusalem tyag kre sphaarde giye bas krte badhy hyechil. kintu tara negebher shrguli adhikar krbe. bijyira siyea prbter upre yabe. ebm ye sb leakjn eser prbte thake tader sasn krbe o rajyti prbhur adhikarbhukt hbe.

prbhu amioyer putr yeana sng ktha blechilen. prbhu blechilen., “ninbi ekta bd shr. ami sunechi, sekhanar leakra nana rkm kharap kajkr m krche. kajei sei shre yao ebm leakder bl tara yen sei kharap kaj kra bndh kre.” yeana isbrer ades mante canni se-jny yeana prbhur kach theke palanear cesta krechilen. yeana yapheate gelen. yeana sekhanee ekta neka dekhte peyechilen yta anek durer shr trsisse yacchil. yeana nekate uthe yabar bhada dilen. isbrer kach theke paliye yabar jny yeana ai nekay trsis prynt bhrm krte ceyechilen. kintu prbhu smudre ekta bd rkmer jhd anlen. batas smudrke khubi ruks kre tullea. jhdta eti sktisali chil ye nekati bhenge tukrea tukrea hbar upkrm hl. dube yaoyar hat theke rkse krar jny leakra nekatike halka krte cesta krl. se jny tara nekar malgulea chumde smudre phere dite armbh krl. majhira khubi bhy peye gel. prtyeke tader deb-tader uddesy prarthna krte armbh krl. yeana nekar ekebere pscadbhage cle gelen ebm tini suye pdlen o ghumeate gelen. nekar prdhan majhi yeana dekhte pel ebm bll, “uthe pdea! tumi ken ghumacchea? tumi teamar debtar kache prarthna krea! debta bytea teamar prarthna sunben ebm amader rkse krben!” tkhn leakra eke aprke bll, “amar asy j ghumti cele jante cesta krb ei duryeaggulea ken amader bhagye ghtche.” se jny leake ghumti call ebm dekha gel, yeana nryei ei duryeaggulea ghtche. tkhn leakra yeanae bll, “dekht teamar deasei ei bhykr jhd amader bhagye ghtche! se jny amader bl tumi ki krechea? teamar pesa ki? tumi keatha theke aschea? teamar des keathay? teamar leakra kara?” yeana leakder blen, “ami ekjn ibriy (ihudi). ami prbhu, sbgrer isbrer upasna kri, tini sei isr yini smudr o bhumis srsti krechen.” yeana leak jnder blen, tini prbhur kache theke paliye yacchilen. leakra ei ktha jene khubi bhy peye gel. yeanae tkhn tara jijnese krl, “tumi teamar isbrer biruddhe ken emn bhykr kaj krech?” batas o smudrer dheu krmsh sktisali hte armbh krchil. tai leakra yeanae jijnese krl, “amara amader rkse krar jny ki krbea? smudrke sant hye yabe.” yeana leakder blen, “ami jani ami bhul krechi sei jny smudre jhd esechi amake smudre chumde phele dao. tahle smudr sant hye yabe.” kintu leakra yeanae smudr chumde dite cail na. nekatike tire phiriye anar cesta krte lagl. kintu tara sphl hl na. prcnd batas ebm uttal smudrer dheu aro sktisali hye uthte lagl! sei jny leakra prbhur kache citkar kre bll, “prbhu amar ei leaktike tar kharap kajar jny smudre chumde phele dicchi. kajei dya kre blben na ye amra ek nirdeas leakke mere phelar jny dya kre amader mere phelben na. amra jani apni hcchen prbhu, ebm apni ya caichen ta sbkichui krte paren. kintu dya kre apni amader prti syd hean.” sei jny leakra yeanae smudre phele dil. jhd theme gel- smudr abar sant hl! leakra ei ghtna dekhe bhy peye gel ebm tara prbhuke khub bhy pet. tara prbhur name bises sphl nl ebm nabiedy utsrg krl. ar prbhu yeanae gile phelar jny ekta bd mach thik kre rekhechilen. yeana macher peter mdhye tin din o tin ratri rilen.

macher peter mdhye thakakalin yeana prbhu, tamr isbrer kache prarthna kre blechilen, “ami khub kharap abstar mdhye chilam. ami prbhuke sahayer jny daklam ebm tini amake uttr dilen!” ami kbrer area gbhire chilam prbhu, ami apnake citkar kre daklam ebm apni amar rb sunte pelen! “apni amake smudre phele diyechilen. apnar sktisali dheu amar upr pdechil. ami gbhir, ati gbhir smudre dube gelam. amar caridike kebl j chil. tkhn ami bhhchilam,” ekhn amake badhy hye sei khane yete hbe yekthane apni amake dekhte pabe na.” kintu ami sahayer jny tbu apnar pbtr mndirer dike ceyechilam.” “smudrer jl amar caridik ghire dhrl. jl amar mukh dheke dil, ami nihsbas nite parchilam na. krmsh ami gbhir theke gbhirtr smudre cle yete thaklam. smudrer saibal amar mathar caridik diye gel. ami smudrer tldese chilam, yekhan theke padadgulea armbh hyeche. ami bhebechilam ami ei karagare sara jibner jny bndi hye gechi. kintu prbhu amar isbr, amake amar kbrer mdhye theke ber kre anlen! isbr, apni abar amake jibn dan krlen! “amar atma sb asa chede diyechilen. kintu tkhn ami prbhuke smrn krlam. prbhu, ami apnar kache prarthna krechilam. ebm apni apnar pbtr mndirar amar prarthnaguli sunchilen. “kyek jn lekmblyhin murtti pujea kre. kintu ai murttiguli kkhni tader sahayy krbe na.” pritrnar kebl prbhur kach thekei ase! “prbhu ami apnar uddesy utsrg krb ebm ami apnar prmsa krb o apnake dhnybad janabea. ami apnar kache bises prtrisruti krb ebm yeguli krb ble ami prtrisruti krechilam sei sb kajgulea ami krb.” tkhn prbhu oi machtir sng ktha blen ebm machti bmi kre yeanae jmir upre phell.

tkhn prbhu abar yeana sng ktha blen, “ai brht shr ninbite yao ebm ami team4ake ya bli tai prcar kr.” tai yeana prbhur ajnapaln krlen ebm nibnite gelen. nihni chil bes bd shr. shrtate ghurte ek jn leaker tin din smy lagt. yeana shrtir kendr sthle giye jnsadharneke drmeapdes dite armbh krlen. yeana blen, “ar 40 din pr, nibni dhhms hye yabel!” nibnibasira isbrer kach theke ei barta peye bisbas krl. leakra kichu smyer jny khaoya deoya bndh kre tader pap kaj smbndhe cinta krl. leakra tader duhkh prkas krar jny bises dhnrer jama kapead prl. shrer sb leakrai ta krl-mhan theke sadharn sklei. nibnir raja ei kthagulea sunlen ebm tini nijeo tar nijer kharap kajar jny duhkhiti hlen. se-jny raja tamr simhasn chede dilen. tar bises peasako chede phellen ebm tini ye duhkhiti ta dekhavar jny bises dhnrer peasak prlen. tarpr raja chayer mdhye bslen. raja ekti biss barta lithe bartati shre prern krlen:kichu smyer jny leakra palke mathe crte deoya hbe na. nibnite jibit kichui kean khady be paniy khabee na. kintu prtyek leak ebm prtyek psu tar duhkh prkas krar jny ekti bises peasak prbe. leakke isbrer kache uccsbre kamdte hbe. prtyek leaker jibnyatrar pdhiti prihrt krte hbe ebm tara kharap kaj kra bndh krbe. tkhn isbro hyte pribrtiti hben ebm tini ye kaj kra ktha bhebechilen ta krben na. hytea isbo bdle yaben ebm krudh hben na. tahle amra ksyprapt hb na.

leake ye sb kaj kreche ta isbr dekhechilen. isb dekhlen ye, leake kharap kaj kra bndh kreche. kajei isb bdle giyechilen ebm ya bhebechilen ta krlen na. leakke isbr sastio dilen na.

4

yeana bhablen eta khubi kharap ye isbr shrti rkasa krechen. yeana krudhd hyechilen. yeana prbhuke abhiyeag kre bllen, “ami jani ei sb ghtnai ghtbe! ami amar dese chilam ebm apni amake ekhane aste blechilen. sei smy, ami jantam ye apni ei mnd shrer leakder ksma krben. se jny ami thik krechilam trise paliye yab. ami jani ye apni khubi dyalu isbr! ami jani ye apni krunay pripurn! ami jani ye ydi ei leakra tader mnd kajkrm bndh kre, tahle apni tader dhhms krar priklpna pribrthn krben. sejny ekhn apnake jniasa krchi, prbhu dya kre amake htya krun. amar pkse bemce thakar ceye mrtyui bhalea hbe!” tkhn prbhu bllen, “tumi ki mne kr ye, ami oi leakder dhhms krlam na ble teamar rag kra thik hcche?” ei sb byaparer jny yeana krudhd hyei rilen. se jny se shr theke cle gelen. yeana shrer kachei purbdike ekta jaygay giye hajir hlen. sekhane yeana tar nijer jny ekta asry tairi krlen. tkhn tini sekhankar chaunir tlay chayate bslen ebm shre ki ghtbe ta dekhar jny apeksa krte laglen. ttksnat prbhu ekti kumdea gach hoyar ades dilen ebm seti yeana opr khub tatadadi yeana matha chadiye beded uthl. tate yeana pkse arame thakbar jny ekti thanda jayga tairi hl. ei gachtir jny yeana khubi khushi hl. prer din skale, isbr ekti kitke oi gachtir ams khabar jny pathalen. kitti gachti khete armbh krl ebm gachti mre gel. sury ykhn mdhy akse elea tkhn isbr purb dik theke grm haoya biye dilen. yeana mathar thik opre sury khubi grm uthlea ebm yeana khubi durbl hye pdlen. yeana mrbar jny isbrer anumti cailen. tini bllen, “amar bemce thakar ceye mre yaoyai brm bhalea.” kintu isbr yeana bllen, “tumi ki mne kr ye sudhu matr gachti mre yabar jnyi teamar rag kra thik hyeche?” yeana uttr dilen, “hyam, amar rag kra ucit! ami eteai krudhd ye srte cai.” ebm prbhu bllen, “tumi oi cara gachtar jny kichui krni! take tumi badiye tealni! ratribelay caragachta beded uthchilela ebm prer din skalei mre geche. ar ekhn tumi oi gachtar jny duhkhit! tumi ydi oi caragachtar jny et mnhsunn hte para, tahle absyi ami ai bd shr ninbir jny duhkhd beadh krte pari ebm take ksma krte pari. oi shre bhu leak ebm jibjntu ache. smkhyay 1,20,000besi manus oi shre ache, ebm tara tader mnd kajer smbndhe jant na.”

prbhur baky mikhar kache el. eta chil yeathm, ahs ebm hiskiy ei rajader rajtber kal. emra chilen yihudar raja. mikha chilen mearestiyer basinda. smriya ebm jerusalemer smbndhe mikhar ei drsn hyechil. ohe leakera, teamra sean! prthibi ebm prthibir smst jini, teamra sean! amar prbhu sdaprbhu tamr pbitr mndir theke asben. amar prbhu teamader biruddhe saksi hisabe asben. dekhea, prbhu tamr sthan hte ber hye aschen. tini prthibir ucc sthangulir upr diye hemte yabar jny aschen. tamr payer tlar prbtguli glte suru krbe, yemn meam aguner smsprse ese gle yay. uptykaguli phete yabe ebm umcu pahad theke pda jler mtea nicer dike bite thakbe. kintu ken? karn hl, yakeaber pap ebm israyel jatir papsmuh.ki karne yakeab pap krl? smriyai tar karn. yihudate aradhna krar ucc sthan keathay? jerusalemi ki sei jayga ny! sei karnei, ami smriyake ekti pathrer stup baniye deb ebm draksa kseter jny tairi ekti sthan. ami smriyar pathrguleake nicer uptykay thele deb, phle kebl tar bhitta pde thakbe! tar sb murttiguli tukrea tukrea kre bhenge deoya hbe. besyabrtti kre ye arth smriya reajgar krechil tao agune pudiyee deoya hbe. ami tar sb bhrant debdebir murttigulea dhhms krb. kintu ken? karn amar prt abisbst hye smriya tar dhn labh kreche. tai amar prt abisbst leakera! abar sei sb niye nebe. ya ghtbe tate ami khubi dukhkit hbe. ami jutea ebm jama-kapd chadai yab. ami seyalmer mtea uccsbre citkar kba; pakhir mtea seak krb. smriyar kster kean rkm areagy smhbh ny. tar reag (pap) yihudate chdiyeche. ar ta amar prjader drjar kache ese pemcheche. sese jerusalemer srbrt chdacche. ektha gate bealea na. akkate kemdea na. bait-li-aphrar dhuleay nijeke gdiye dao. saphire bsbaskari teamra ngn o ljit absthay rasta par ho. sanne bsbaskari leakera baire asbe na. bait-etsler seak bigrh teamader kach theke tar smman niye nebe. bhalea khbr asbar apeksay theke mreater leakera durbl hye giyeche. kintu ken? karn isrer, kache theke jerusalem shrer drjay kichu kharap jinis neme asche. he lakhis knya, tumi rther snge ekti drugami gheada jude dao. siyeaneer paggulea lakhisei armhb hyechil. kintu ken? karn, tumi israyeler paper pthi anusrn krech. sejny tumi bidayi uphargulea absyi mearest-gatke debe. akyiber badigulea israyeler rajader prtarit krbe. teamra yara maresate bas krch, ami teamader biruddhe ekjn leakke anb. sei leakti teamader adhikarer jinisgulea niye nebe. israyeler mhima (isbr) adullme asbe. sejny nijeder cul kete phel, matha tak kre phel. kintu ken? karn tumi sei smst ntander jny kamdbe yader tumi bhaleabasea. teamader cul kete phel ebm igler mtea nijeder matha tak kre phele teamader dukhkras krea. kintu ken? karn teamader ntander teamader kach theke niye neoya hbe.

yara pap krar priklpna kre tader kles hbe. oi leakera bichanay suye suye dust priklpnaguli kre. tarpr skaler alea phutle tara sei sb priklpna anuyayikaj kre. kintu ken? karnnta shj, tara yeta caiche seta krbar

ksmta tader ache. mathgulea tader drkar hy, sejny tara seguli niye ney. tader badir drkar hy, tai tara seguli niye ney. tara kean ekta leakke thkiye tar badita niye ney, abar ekta leakke thkiye tar jmi niye ney. sejny prbhu ei kthagulea blechen: "dekhea, ami ei pribarer biruddhe amngler cinta krchi. teamra nijeder rksa krte byrth hbe. teamader ahnkar kra bndh hbe. ken? karn, kharap smy asche. tkhn leake teamader bisye niye gan krbe. tarar ei dukkher ganti gaibe: "amader srbnas hye geche! prbhu amader des niye niyecheb ebm anyder ta diyecheb. hyam, tini amar jmi amar kach theke niye niyecheb. prbhu amader jmiguli bhag kre struder diye diyecheb. sejny amra ar jmi jrip krte ebm ta prbhur leakeder mdhye bhag kre dite parb na." leakera blche, "amader dhrmeapdes dio na. amader smbndhe aish kharap bisyguli bealea na. kean kichu kharap amader prt ghtbe na" kintu he yakeaber bms, amake absyi ei kthagulea blte hbe. teamra yesb kharap kaj krechea tar jny prbhu tamr dhairy hariye phelechen. ydi teamra thik bhabe jibnyapn krte tahle ami teamader kache bhalea ktha blte partam. kintu amar prjader kache tara yen strud mt. yesb leakera teamader samne diye pth cle, tader tader jamakapd teamra curi krechea. oisb leakera bhabe ye tara nirpde ache. kintu teamra tader kache theke emn jinis chiniye nao yen tara yuddher bndi kyedi. teamra amam leakeder strider bibah bicched kriyech ebm tader aramer grh theke ber kre diyech. tader sisuder kach theke teamra amar smpd cirkaler jny kede niyechele. othea, cle yao! eta teamader bisramer jayga ny. karn teamra ei jaygati ke dhhms krechea! teamra eke asuci krechea, sejny eke dhhms kra hbe! seta ek bhynkr bidhbmsi kand hbe! eish leakera amar ktha sunte cay na, kincu ydi kean leak mithya ktha blte ase tkhn kintu tara take mene nebe. tara ekjn mithya bhabbadike mene nebe ydi se ase ebm ble, "bhbisye susmy asche, tkhn draksars o surar bahuly hbe." hyam, yakeaber leakera, ami teamader sklle ektrit krbea. ami israyeler yuddhe absist jibit byktider ektrit kre anbea. yemn mesder meskheamyaad ektrit kra hy, mespal yemn craneer mathe ektrit kra hy, seibhabei ami tader ektrit krbea, tkhn jaygati bhu leakjner kealahle bhre yabe. tarpr "curnkari" byktiti pth khule debe ebm tar leakeder samne yabe. tara drjagulea bhanbe ebm shr chede cle yabe. tader raja tader snge age age hamtben ar prbhu tamr leakeder samne thakben.

tkhn ami blam, "ekhn yakeab kuler netara ebm israyel jatir sakra sean. teamader jana ucit nyay bicar ki! kintu teamra baleake ghrra kr ebm mndke bhaleabas! teamra leakeder cmda chadiye nao, tader had theke mams chimde nao! tamra amar leakeder dhhms krchl/teamra tamder camra tule nicch ebm tader hadgead bhenge dicch. teamra mamser mtea tader hadguleake kuciye patrer mdhye rakhch! sejny teamraprbhur kache prarthna krte pare; kintu tini teamader uttr deben na. na, prbhu teamader kach theke tamr mukh lukeaben. kintu ken? karn teamra anyay kaj krchl" kyekjn mithyuk bhabbadira prbhur leakeder kache mithye ktha ble. prbhu ai bhabba-

dider smbdndhe ei ktha blechen: "ei bhabbadira tader udr dbara prcalit hy. ykhn leakera tader khete dey tkhn tara santir prtisruti dey. ydi tara na khaoyay tara yuddher prtisruti dey. seijnyi absthata teamader kache rater andhkarer mtea. bbbisyte ki ghtbe ta teamra dekhete pao na. ai bhabbadider opre sury ast geche; tai bbbisyte ki ghtbe tara ta dekhete pay na. seijnyi absthata tader kache andhkarer mtea. tai bhabbadira ljiit. bbbisyte bktara ljiit hbe. tara ar kichui blbe na. ken? karn, isbr tader snge ktha blben na. kintu prbhur atma amake ksmta, dharmikta ebm skti deye pripurn krechen. ken? karn, ami yakeabke tar smbdndhe ebm israyelke tar paggulear smbdndhe blte pari! yakeab kuler netara ebm israyealer saskra, amar ktha sean! teamra jibnyapner sthik pthke ghra na. ydi kean jinis seaja thake tkhn teamra take bemkiye dao! sadharn leakeder htaya kre teamra siyeen gemthe teal! teamra rktpat ghtiye jerusaleem gdea. adalte ke jitbe ta thik krar jny jerusaleem yajkra ghus niye tader sahayykre. jerusalemer yajkra siksa dey karn tara tar jny betn pay. ar bhabbadira taka pysar jny bbbisyte smbdndhe blea. tarpr ai netara prbhur sahavy asa kre. tara ble: "prbhu ekhane amadr snge achen, tai amngl kichui amader prtii ghtbe na." netara, ceamader jny siyeen dhhms hbe. jaygata lanl casa mathe print hbe. jerusaleem pathrer stupe print hbe. jerusaleem pathrer stupe print hbe. ye prbte mndir chil seta kebl jheap jngle bhre yabe."

4

seser dinguleate, prbhur mndirer prbtti any ar snst prbter ceaye umcu hye uthbe. prbaher mt sekhane anek leak yete thakbe. smst jatir leakera sekhane yabe. tara blbe, "esea! clea yakeaber isbrer mndire yaoya yak. tkhn isbr tamr jibnyapner siksa amader deben ebm amra tamke anusrn krb." isbrer bidhiguli, hyam, prbhur barta jerusaleme siyeen prbter oprei suru hbe ebm prthibir sb jaygay chdiye yabe. tkhn isbr smgr jatir bicar hben. tini dur deser bhu manuser yukti-trker smapti ghtben. oi leakera yuddher jny astr hisabe bybhar krbe. leakera anyer snge ldai kra bndh krbe ar kkhni yuddher jny anusiln krbe na. prtyekti leak tar draksa ebm dumur gacher nice bsbe. keu tader dekhbe na. ken? karn, srbstktiman prbhu blechen emntai ghtbe! anyany sb jatir leak tader nijer nijer debtake anusrn kre; kintu amra amader prbhu isbrke cirkal, antnkal dhre anusrn krb! prbhu, "jerusaleem aghat peychil ebm pngu hye giyechil. jerusaleemke aghat kra hyechil ebm pngu kre deoya hyechil; kintu ami take amar kache phiriye anbea. ai "pngu" shrer leakera abist thakbe. oi shrer leakeder jear kre shr chede yete badhy kra hyechil; kintu ami tader ekti sktisali jatite print krb." prbhui tader raja hben. tini siyeen prbt theke cirkal tader sasn krben. teamra, yara palkskler durg, teamader smy asbe. siyeaner pahad ophel, tumii abar krtrtbkarir asn hye uthb. hyam, agekar mtea jerusalemi abar rajtber sthan hbe." ekhn, ken teamra uccsbre kamdchea? teamader raja ki cle gechen? teamra ki teamader ne-take hariyechea? teamra prsbkari strileaker mtea yntrna pacch. siyeen knya, yntrna anubhb kr. teamar 'sisuke jnm dao. teamader absyi ei shrer (jerusaleem)

baire yete hbe. teamader mathe bas krte hbe. ami blte caichi teamra babile yab. kintu teama ai jayga theke rkasa pabe. prbhu sekhane yaben ebm teamader uddhar krben. tini teamader struder kay theke dure niye yaben. bhu jati teamader biruddhe ldai krar jny esech. tara blche, "oke apbtr hte dao, amader drsti siyeaner upr pduk!" oi leakeder nij nij priklpna ache kintu tara jane na prbhu ki priklpna krchen. ekti bises uddeesyte ei jnsadharne prbhu ekhane enechen. ssyke yebhabe tar madanear jaygay achadanea hy, seibhabei oi leakeder pise phela hbe. "siyeen knya, othea ebm oi leakedr pise phel! ami teamake khubi blban krb. dekhe mne hbe, teamader leahar sim ebm pitler ksur ryeche. tumi bhu leakke tukrea tukrea kre marbe. tumi prbhur kache tader smpd anbe."

5

ekhn, ohe sktisali shr, teamader sainydr ektrit kr. tara tader lathi diye israyeler bicarker gale aghat krbe. kintu baitlehm-iphatha, tumi yihudar sbceye cheat shr. teamar pribar geantar pkse khubi cheat. kintu amar jnye "israyeler sask" teamar mdhy thekei beriye asbe. tar utptti pracinkal theke bhu pracinkal theke. ateb ytdin na ai strileakti tar sisu, prtisrutar rajak jnm dey ttdin prbhu tamr leakeder chede deben. tader baki bhaiyera israyeler leakeder kache phire asbe. tarpr israyeler sask prbhur sktir opr ebm prbhu, tar isbrer cmkar namer opr nirbhr krbe o tar meser palke khaoyabe. sekhane santi thakbe. karn sei smye tamr mhima prthibir ses prant prynt pemchbe. sekhane santi biraj krbe. hyam, asuriy sainyara amader des akrmn krbe ebm amader durgguleke pddlit krbe. kintu israyeler sask satjn mespalk o atjn neta mneanit krben. tara ekti trbari diye asuriydr sasn krbe. tara trbari hate niye nimreader des sasn krbe. oi leakeder sasn krar jny tara trbari bybhar krbe. tkhn israyeler sask amader sei asuriydr hat theke rkasa krben; yara amader deske pddlit krte asbe. tkhn yakeab pribare bemce thaka leakera bhu jatir mdhye chdiye pdbe. tara hbe isbrer kach theke asa sisir bindur mt ya karea opr nirbhr kre na. tara hbe ghaser upr pda brstir mtea yar karea jny apeksa krar pryajin hy na. jatigner mdhye yakeab pribarer abistams yara, tara arnye bny jutuder mdhye simher mt hbe. mespaler mdhye yub simh yemn tader temni dekhabe. ykhn simh tader mdhy diye yay tkhn se tar yekthane khusi hy sekhane yay. se ydi kean psuke akrmn kre the keu sei psuke rkasa krte parbe na. abistamser absthao airkmi hbe. teamra teamader struder biruddhe teamader hat tulbe ebm tader dhhms krb. prbhu blechen, "sei smye, ami teamader gheadaguleake niye neb ebm teamader rthgulea dhhms krb. teamader rajyer shrngulike ami dhhms krb. ami teamader durgguli upde phelb. teamra ar kean yadu dekhaneer cesta krbe na. bbbisyte blar jnye teamra ar besi kauke pabe na. teamader murttigulea yegulea teamra bbulbhabe khcit krece segulea ami dhhms krb. teamader murttiguleake mne rakhtar jny ye pathrguleake khada krech segulea ami bhenge curmar kre deb. teamader hate gda ar kean jinisi teamra puja krbe na. pujar nimitt aserar khumtiguleake ami dhhms krb. ami teamader shrnguli dhhms krb. kichu jati amake mante as-

6

ekhn sean prbhu ki blen: prbtguleake teamar diker byapargulea bl. pahadgulea teamader glp sunuk. tamr nijer leakeder biruddhe prbhur ekti abhiyeag ache. ohe prbtra, teamra prbhur abhiyeag sean. prthibir bhitti skl teamra prbhur ktha sean. tini prman krben ye, israyel bhul krche. prbhu blen, "amar leakera, amake blea ami ki krechi! ami ki teamader biruddhe kean bhul kaj krechi? ami ki teamader jibnke khub kthin kre tulechi? uttr dao! ami ye kajgulea krechi ta teamader bllea! ami teamader kache measi, harean ebm mriymke pathiyechilam. misr des theke ami teamader niye esechilam, teamader dastb theke mukti diyechilam. he amar leakera, meayaber raja balaker mnd priklpnagulir ktha mne kr. mne kr, biyearer putr bilyim balakke ki blechil. akasiya theke gilgler mdhye ki sb ghtechil ta mne kr. oi byapargulea mne kr tahle teamra janbe, prbhui nyay!" prbhur snge dekha krte asar smye amake ki ante hbe? urddhsth isbrke nt hye prnam krar smy amake ki krte hbe? ami ki prbhur kache heambli nibedn krbar jny ek bchrer geabts niye asb? 1,000 mes ebm 10,000 teler ndi peye ki prbhu khusi hben? amar atmar jny pap naibedy hisebe ami ki amar prthm sntanke bli deb? amar deher phl, amar sntanke ki amar atmar mulysbrup pap naibedy deoya ucit? ohe manus, prbhu teamader blechen bhalea blte ki beajhay. seiti prbhu teamader kach theke caichen: anyany leakeder snge nyay acrn kr. dya ebm anugty bhalbasea. teamader isbrer snge nmrhabe bas kr. prbhur rb shrke dak dil. jnani byk-tira prbhur namke smman kr. na!, sastir dnder prt ebm yini dndti dhre thaken tamr prt mneyeag dao. kharap leakera ki ekhno curi kra mulyban jinispr lukiye rakhche? sei kharap leakera ki ekhno khub cheatt tukri diye leak thkache? hyam! aish ghtna ekhno ghtche! eib leakeder ki amar ksma kra ucit, yara curi kre ebm leakeder prtirit kre? yara ekhno leakeder bhul thli o bhul mapnyntir diye prtirit kre tader ki amar ksma kra ucit? na! oi shrer dhni byk-tira ekhno nisthur. oi shrer leakera mithya ktha ble! hyam, oya prtarnapurn ktha ble! sejny ami teamader sasti deoya suru krechi. teamader paper jny ami teamader dhhms krb. teamra khabe, kintu teamader pet bhrbe na. teamra ksudhart ebm khali absthay thakbe. teamra leakeder nirap asrye anar cesta krbe. kintu teamra yader rkasa krbe, leake taderi trbarir aghate mere phelbe. teamra teamader bij bpn krbe; kintu teamra khady smgrh krte parbe na. teamra teamader jlpai pise tel ber krar cesta krbe, kintu kean tel pabe na. teamra teamader draksa dlab kintu misti draksars pan krar jny pryapt rs smgrh krte parbe na! ken? karn teamra amrir bidhi many krechile, ahaber pribar yesb kharap kaj kre, teamra seib kharap kaj kre thak. teamra tader siksamala anusrn kre thak. sejny ami teamader dhhms hte deb. leakera eti abak hbe ye sis debe ykhn dekhbe teamader shr dhhms hcche. tkhn teamra amar leakeder lija bhn krbe.

ami mansikbhabe bipryst karn ami yen gach theke pede neoya phler mtea, yesb draksagulea gach theke teala hye geche thik tader mtea. khabar jny kean draksa sekhane nei. ya ami bhaleabasi sei ntun gjanea dumur prynt nei. ami blte caichi, sb bisbasi leakera cle geche. ei dese ar kean bhal leak pde nei. prtyek leak aprke htya krar jny apeksa krche. prtyek bykti tar bhaike phamde phelar cesta krche. leakera ekhn duhatei kharap kaj krte dks. umcu pdsth krmcarira ekhn ghush caiche. bicarkra adalte tader mt pribtrner jny taka nicche. 'gnmany netara' bhalea ebm nyay mtamt dey na. tara ya kichu iccha kre setai krche. emnki tader mdhye ye sbceye bhal seo jt pakanea kamta jheaper ceye anek besi pyamcalea.bhabbadira blechil ye ei dinti asbe; teamader paharadardender ese geche. ekhn teamra sasti pabe! ekhn teamra bibhrant hye yabe! teamader prtibesike bisbas krea na! bnd-huke bisbas krea na! emnki teamader strider snge o khealakhulibhabe ktha blea na! nijer badir leakera manuser stru hbe. putr tar pitake smman krbe na. knya tar matar biruddhe yabe. ekjn bdhu tar sbasudir biruddhe yabe. sejny ami sahay pabar jny prbhur dike takabe! ami rkasa pabar jny abar isbrer apeksa krbe! amar isbr amar ktha sunben. amar ptn hyeche. kintu stru amake niye uphas krea na! ami abar uthbe. ekhn ami andhkar bse achi. kintu prbhu amar jny aleaksbrup hben. prbhur biruddhe ami pap krechilam. tai tini amar prt krudhd hyechilen. kintu tini adalte amar jny amar mamlay trk krben. tini amay nirdeas prman krben ebm amake aleay niye asben. ami tamr nyaypraynta dekhb. amar strura eta dekke ljiit hbe. karn amar sei strura amake blechil, "teamar prbhu isbr keathay? ami take niye mja krb. rastar kadar mtea leakera tar opr diye hemte yabe. smy asbe ykhn teamar deoyalgulea abar gemthe teala hbe. sei smye, deser sima dure yabe ba pridhi badbe. teamar leakera teamar dese phire asbe. tara asur theke ebm misrer shrguli theke phire asbe. teamar leakera misr ebm phrat ndr opar theke asbe. tara pscim diker smudr hte ebm purbdiker prbt hte asbe. deser adhibasira dese bas kre tader mnd kajder dbara dese dhhms krche. ateb dnd diye teamar leakjnder sasn kr. sasn kr teamader adhikarbhukt leakjnder. sei pal ekaki krmml prbter mdhybirti bne bas krche. sei pal age yemn basn ebm giliyde bas krt ekhno sei duti jaygatei bas krche. ami ykhn teamader misr des theke ber kre enechilam tkhn anek alekik kaj krechilam. ami oirkm area anek alekik ghtna teamader dekhabea. bhujatir leakera sei alekik ghtnagulea prtyks krbe ebm tara ljiit hbe. tara prtyks krbe ye tader 'skti' amar tulnay kichui ny. tara abak hye yabe ebm tader mukhe hat debe. tara kichui sunte caibe na. saper mtea tara dhuleate buke bhr diye yabe. tara bhye kampbe. tara kit ptngder mtea tader grt theke mathe beriyi asbe ebm amader prbhu isbrer kache ese tara teamader bhy o smman krbe! teamar mtea isbr ar keathao nei. tumi leakera apradhrn kr. yesb leak bemce geche tader isbr ksma kren. tini cirkaler jny rag kre thakben na. karn tini bisbst thakte iccha kren. prbhu abar phire asben ebm amader aram deben. tini amader apradhr curn kre

deben ebm amader smst pap gbhir smudrer mdhye
chumde phele deben. isbr yakeaber prti atl thakben.
dya kre apni apnar dya abrahamke dekhani yemnti
apni bhu age amader purbpurusder kache prtisruti
diyechilen.

ei bitite ilkeasiy nnumer drsn ryeche. ninbi shrer smbdndhe eta ek duhhkhjnk barta. prbhu hcchen irsaprayn isbr. prbhu deasi byktider sasti den. struder opr tamm kreadh bjay thake. prbhu dhairrysil. kintu tini khubi sktisali! prbhu deasi byktider sasti deben. tini tader mukt hye cle yete deben na. prbhu kharap leakder sasti debar jny aschen. tini tamm ksmata dekhavar jny ghurni haoya ebm jhd bybhar krben. prbhu meghmalar opr diye hamten! prbhu smudrer snges rudhbhabe ktha blben ebm ta sukiye yabe. tini smst ndigulike sukiye deben! krmil ebm basner urbr jniguli dhire dhire suknea ebm anurbr hye yabe. libaneaner phulguli sukiye jhre yabe. prbhu asben, ar prbtguli bhye andealit hbe ebm upprbtguli gle yabe. prbhu asben ebm prthibi bhye kampbe. prthibi ebm prthibisth prtyekti leak bhye kampbe. kean leaki prbhur bhyenr kreadher samne damdate parbe na. tamm kreadher bhyabhta keu shy krte parbe na. tamm kreadh aguner mtea jblbe. ykhn tini asben tkhn pathrgulea curnbicurn hye yabe. prbhu mnglmly, snkter smy asryer jny tini nirapd sthan. ye sb leak tamm opr astha rakhe tini tader ytn nen. kintu tini spmurnrupe tamm struder dhhms krben. bnyar mt tini tader dhuye deben. tini tamm struder andhkare tadiye deben. prbhur biruddhe teamra ken sydntrer priklpna krch? tini ekebare dhhms kre deben, tai dbitiy barer jny ar bipd asbe na. teamra ekthi patrer nice pudche emn ekthi kamtajheaper mt spmurnbhabe dhhms hbe. suknea agachaguli ye bhabe tatadadi agune pude yay, sei bhabe teamra khub tatadadi dhhms hbe. asuriy, ek jn bykti teamar kach theke esechhe. se prbhur biruddhe anyay sydntr krechil ebm kharap updes diyechil. isbr yihudake ei kthaguli blechilen: asuriy leakder purea samrik skti ache. tader bhu sainy ache kintu tader sbaike kete phela hbe. tara sbai ses hye yabe. amar leakra, ami teamader ytnrna dicchi, kintu ami teamader ar kst bheag krte deb na. ekhn ami asuriy ksmata theke teamader sbaike mukti debea. ami teamader kamdh theke sei yeayal sriye debea ye srnkhlguli teamader dhre rekheche seguli ami chimde phelb. he asurer raja, prbhu teamar smbdndhe ei ades diyechen; teamar nam dhre rakhbar jny ekjn uttprurus tumi pabe na. ami teamar mndire kheadadi kra murti ebm dhatb murtiguli dhhms kre debea. ami teamar jny kbr tairi krchi. karn sighri teamar ses smy asche. yihuda, dekhea odike dekhea, prbtgulear opr diye ek jn asche susmacar niye ek jn bartabakh asche se blche, okhane santi ryeche yihuda tumi teamar bises ut sber dingulea paln krea yihuda ye kajguli tumi krbe ble prtijna krechile segulea krea ai kharap leakra abar ese teamake akrmn krbe na karn sei sb kharap leakgulea dhhms hye geche!

ekjn stru teamake akrmn krar jny asche. sejny teamar shrer skt jaygagulike pahara dao. rastay njr rakhea. yuddher jny tairi ho. smgramer jny prstut ho! hyam, prbhu yakeaber mahatmy palte deben. tar sri israyeler mteai hbe. strura tader dhhms kreche ebm tader draksa ksetguli dhhms kreche. aish sainyder br-

mgulea lal. tader urdigulea ujbl lal. tader rthgulea yuddher jny sari diye damdiye ache ebm aguner sikhra mtea ck ck krche ebm tader gheadagulea yabar jny prstut. rthgulea rastar opr unmtter mt egeacche. prsst jaygay tara hudeahudi kre samne pechne yacche. tader jblnt msaler mtea ck cke dekhacche. ek jayga theke ar ek jaygay bidyuter mtea jhlse utthe! stru pks tar sb theke bhalea sainyder dakche. kintu dede yete giye tara heamct khacche. tara pracirer dike dede ebm abreadh ytnr bsacche. kintu ndr dharer dr-jagulea kheala ryeche ebm strura er mdhye diye bnyar mt prbes kre rajar badi dhhms krche. era ranike niye cle yacchil. tar kritdasira ghughu pakhir mt duhkhe bilap krchile. duhkhe beajbhar jny tara tader buk capdacchil. ninbir abstha jlasyer mt, yar jl nrdma diye bye cle yacche. jnsadharn tibsbre grjn krche, "thamea! paliye yea na!" kintu tate kean bhalea phl hcch na? sainyara, teamra yara ninbi dhhms krechea, tara rupea niye yao, seana niye yao nebar anek kichu ache ekhane anek smpd ache. ekhn ninbi suny. sb jinisi curi hye geche. shrti dhhms hyeche. jnsadharn tader sahs hariyeche. tader hrdy bhye gle yacche, tader hamtugulea thk-thk sbde kampche. tader srir kampche, tader mukh bhye sada hye geche. simher guhasbrup ninbi ekhn keathay yekthane purus ebm stri-simhra thakt? tader sisura bhy pet na. simh (ninbir raja) tar baccader ebm simhke khaoyabar jny bhu leak htia kreche. se tar guha (ninbi) mnusy-deh diye bhre diyechil. ye narider se htia krechil tader dehguli diye tar guha puru kreche. srbsktiman prbhu blechen, ninbi, ami teamar biruddhe! ami teamar rthguleake baliye deb. yuddhe ami teamar simh sabkder mere phelb. tumi prthibite kauke sikar krte smrth hbe na. leakra ar kkhneai teamar dutder kach theke kean kharap khbr sunbe na.

sei khuneder shrer pkse eta khubi kharap hbe. ninbi emni ek mithay puru shr.any des theke niye asa jinis diye e shr bhrti kra hyeche. shrti htia o luth kra theke kkhno birt hy na. teamra cabuk marar sbd, cakar sbd, gheadader tgbgiye yabar sbd ebm rthgulear laphiye yabar sbd sunte pacchea. asbareahi sainyara akrmn krche; tader tbrarigulea jbl-jbl kre utthe ebm tader brsagulea ckck krche! sekhane anek mrt manuser deh, mrtdehguli stupikrt, etguli deh ye geana yay na. leakra mrtdehgulir opr heamct khey pdche. ninbir jnyi ei sb kichu ghteche. ninbi thi yn besyar mtea ye kkhneai kichu payni. se area area ceyeche. se nijeke bhu jatir kache bikri kre diyechil. tar mayabi yadu diye se tader tar das baniye pheleche. srbsktiman prbhu blechen, "ninbi, ami teamar biruddhe, ami teamar jamakapd teamar mukher opr tule debea.ami any jatider kache teamar ngn deh dekhabea. ai raijyulea teamar lija dekhbe. ami teamar opr neamra jinis chumde debea. ami teamar snges ghrry acrn krbea. leake teamake dekke hasbe. teamake dekke prtyekei cmke utthe. tara blbe, "ninbi dhhms hyeche. ke tar jny kamdbe" ami jani, ninbi teamake santbna debar jny kauke paoya yabe na.' ninbi, tumi ki nil nnder kule absthit thibser ceye bhalea? na. thibser caridikeo jl chil. thibs tar struder hat theke rkse paoyar jny ei

jli bybhar krt. atmksar deoyaler mt se sei jl bybhar krt. kus ebm misr thibske anek samrthy yugiyechil. sudan ebm libiya take smrthn krechil. kintu thibbs prajit hyechil. tar adhibasider bidese kyedi hisebe niye yaoya hyechil. rastar prtyek meade sainyra ninbir cheat cheat baccader mere phelechil. tara ghumti cele dekhechil kean gnymany byktider kara kritdas kre rakhbe. tara thibser sb gnymany byktider sekl diye bemdhechil. sejny ninbi matal leakder mtea teamaro ptn hbe. tumi lukeabar cesta krbe. struder hat theke niyeke dure rakhar jny tumi ekti nirapd sthan khumjbe. kintu ninbi teamar smst sktisali jaygaguli dumur gacher mt hbe. ntun dumurguli ykhn pake, ek jn leak ase ar gachtike nada dey. dumurguli sei leaktir mukher mdhye giye pde. se segulea kheyee phele ar dumurgulea aikhanei ses. ninbi, teamar sb leak yen strileaker mt ebm strupkser sainyra tader niye yaoyar jny prstut. teamader deser drjagulea struder dhuke pdar jny prsstbhave kheala. phtkgulir adaadi kather gradgulea pude giyechil. jl niye ese teamar ngrer bhetr jmiye rekhe dao. ken? karn strupkser sainyra teamar shrer cardik ghire phelbe. tara kean leakke ngrer mdhye khabar athba jl ante debe na. teamar prtirsagulike area sktisali kre gde tealea. besi imt bananear jny mati nao. cun, bali, surki mesao. imt tairi krbar jny culli jeagad kr! teamra sudhu esb kaji krte parea, kintu agun teamader smpurnbupe dhhbms krbe. ebm trbarii teamader htya krbe. teamader de-sake emn dekhabe yen pngpaler jhamk ese sb kheyee niyeche. ninbi phdimer jhamker mt, pngpaler dler mt bede clechil. bhu bybsayi leak teamar kache ache yara nana jaygay giye jinis kene. tara yen akaser nkstrer mt asmkhy. tara yen pngpaler mt, yara khete ase ye prynt na sb ses hy. tarpr tara chede yay. ebm teamar srkari krmkrtarao pngpaler mt. tara thandar dine pathrer deoyale bsa pngpaler mt. ykhn sury uthe pathrgulea grm hy tkhn sb pngpalgulea ude yay ebm keu jane na tara keathay yay! teamar srkari krmcarirao thik airkm. asurer raja, teamar mespalkra gbhirbhave ghumiye pdeche. seisb sktisali leakra ghumeacche ebm ekhn teamar meser dl (leakra) prbter caridike ghure bedacche. tader phiriye anar jny kean leaki nei. ninbi, tumi kharapbhave aghat peyechea. kean kichui teamar aghat sarate parbe na. yarai teamar dhhmser ktha seane, tara hattali dey. tara sbai khusi. ken? karn tumi sb smy ye sb bytha diye thakea ta tara sbai anubhb kreche!

ei bartati bhabbadi hbkkukke deoya hyechil. prbhu, ami apnar kache citkar kre krndn krei clechi. kkhñ apni amar ktha sunben? ami atyacarer bisy apnar kache kemdechilam. kintu apni amake sahayy kr-bar jny kichui krenni. leake jinis curi krche ebm anyder aghat krche. jnsadharn trk ebm maramari krche. ei sb bhyñkr jinis tade absi amake dekhachen? bidhi durbl ebm seta jnsadharner kache nyay-bicar ane na. ast leakra bhalea leaker biruddhe yud-dhe jyi hy. sejny bidhi pkspatsuny ny. nyaybicar ar jylabh krche na. prbhu uttr diyechilen, “anyany jatigulir dike takiye dekhea. tader bhaleabhabe lksy kr, tahle tumi ascryy hye yabe. ami teamar jibnkale emn kichu krb ya teamake bismyabhibhut krbe. seta bisbas krbar jny teamake ta absi dekhte hbe. tea-make se bisye keu bñle teamar bisbas hbe na. ami babilbasider sktisali jatite print krbea. aib manusra khubi nic ebm sktisali yeadtha. tara prthibir ek prant theke ar prante dapiye ghure beday. aprer ghrbadi o shruguli tara adhikar kre nebe. babile leakra anyany leakder bhy dekhabe. babilbasira ya cay tai krbe ebm yekhane yete caibe sei khanei yabe. tader gheadag-ulea citabagher ceye anek drutgami hbe; suryaster smyer nekder ceyeo tara besi nisthur hbe. tader gheadsoyarra anek durer des theke asbe. ksudhart igr yemn acmka cheam mere akas theke neme ase sei rkm tara tader struke drut akrñm krbe. tara sbai ekti jinis cay, seta hcche, himsatmk karyyklap. mrubhu-mir tibr haoyar mtea tader sainyra drut kuckaoyaj kre yabe. babilier sainyra balu knar mt asmkhy leakke bñdi kre nebe. “babil sainyra any jatir rajader dekhe hasbe. bidesi saskra tader kache thattar mtea mne hbe. babil sainyra shrer lmba ebm skt deoyal dekhe hasbe. sainyra umcu deoyaler cudea prynt shjei matir rasta tairi kre shjei shrugulike prast krbe. tarpr tara anyany shrer biruddhe yuddh krbar jny bataser mt egiey yabe. ekti matr bisy ba babiliyra upasna krbe ta hl tader skti.” er pr hbkkuk bñen, “prbhu, apñii hcchen antnkalin jibit prbhu. apñii amar pbñit isbr yini amr. prbhu, ya kra ucit tai krte apñii babiliy-der srsti krechen. amader sila, yihudabasider sasti deoyar jny apni tader srsti krechen. apnar ceakhguli khubi suddh! apni ki kre mñder dike takate par-ben? leakra ye pap kre ta apni shy krte paren na. tahle ai ast leakra ye jyi hcche ta apni ki kre dekhben? apni ykñn dekhben ye bhalea leakra amader ceyeo dust leakder dbara prajit hcche tkñn ken kean prtikar kren na? “apni manuske yen smudrer mdhye macher mt tairi krechen. tara yen netabihin cheat cheat samu-drik jib. stru bmdsi ebm jal diye tader sbaike dhrche. stru tader jal diye dñre tene niye yacche ebm stru ya dhrche tate khubi khusi. tar jal take dhni leaker mtea jibñdharn krte ebm sb theke bhal khabar upb-heag krte sahayy krche. sejny stru tar jalke pujea kre. tar jalke smman deoyar jny utsrg ar dhup-dhunea dey. se ki jal diye smpd smgrh krar abhiyan caliye yabe? se ki kean kruna na kre leakke dñbms kre yabe?

“ami prhrir mtea damdiye thakbea ebm lksy rakhbea. prbhu amake ki blben ta dekar jny ami apeksa kr-bea. tñi ki bhabe amar prsner uttr den ta janbar jnye ami apeksa krbea.” prbhu amake uttr dilen, “ami tea-make ya dekhai ta lekhea. yate leakra shjhbabe pdte pare tar jny priskar aksre likhbe. ei bartati bñbisyster ek bises smyer jny. ei bartati bñbisyster ek bises smyer jny. ei bartati smapti smprke. eta styii ghtbe. mne hte pare ye smyta kkhno asbe na. kintu dhairyry dñrea ebm er jny apeksa krea. sei smy asbe, deri hbe na. yara sunte agrhi ny, tader ei bartati sahayy krbe na: kintu ye bykti thik kaj kre se tar anugtyer jny bemce thake.” isbr bñlen, “md ekjn leakke beaka banate pare. eki bhabe, ekjn sktisali leaker grb take beaka banate pare; kintu se santi pabe na. mtyur mt, se kkhno sntust thakbe na. se anyany jatider prast krar jny ldai caliye yabe. se oi sb leakder bñdi kre niye yabar kaj caliye yabe. kintu khub sighri oi sb leakra take dekhe hasbe. tara tar prajit hbar byaparta glp kre blbe. tara hasbe ar blbe, hayre! manusta et kichu jinis niyeo seg-uli tar kache rakhte parbe na. se rn smgrh kre nijeke dhni kre tulechil. “sktisali purus, tumi leaker kach theke arth niyeche. ek din oi leakra scetn hye uthbe ebm ki ghteche ta bujhte parbe. tkñn tara teamar biruddhe damdabe. tkñn tara teamar kach theke jin-ispñr niye nebe ebm tumi khubi bhy peye yabe. tumi bhu jatir kach theke jinis curi kichu sejny oi leakra teamar kach theke anek kichu niye nebe. tumi bhu leakke htya krech. tumi bhu jagya ebm shr dñbms krech. sekhankar sb leakder htya krech. hyam, anyay kaj kre ye dhni hcche tar pkse seta khubi kharap hbe. sei leakti nirapd jaygay bamcar jny oi kajguli krche. se bhache ye tar kach theke any leakder curi kra se bñdh krbe; kintu tar bhagye kharap ghtñai ghtbe. “tumi bhu leakke dñbms krar priklpna krech; kintu ai skl priklpñay tumii lñit hbe. tumi anek mñd kaj krech ebm tumi teamar jibñtakei harabe. pathrer deoyal-guli teamar biruddhe citkar kre uthbe. emñki, teamar nijer badir kather chader kdi-brgaguleao sbikar krbe ye tumi anyay krech. “ye netara anyay kaj kre ebm ngr nirmar krte leakder htya kre tader pkse ete khubi kharap hbe. srbsktiman prbhu thik krechen ye ei leakra nirmaner jny ye kaj kreche tar sb kichu agune dñbms krbes tader sb prism brthai yabe. tkñn prb-hur mhimar ktha sb jaygar leakra jante parbe. smudr theke jl yemn chdiye yay sei rkm bhabe ei khbñtao caridik chdiye yabe. teamra yara surapan kriye tea-mader prtibesider matal kre dao tader khub kharap printi hbe. rager ceate teamader prtibesider matal krte teamra teamader draksars dñele dao yate teamra tader ulng absthy dekhte pao. “kintu sei leakti prb-hur kreadh kake ble ta jante parbe. sei kreadh prb-hur dan hater ek kap biser mtea. sei leakti sei kread-her sbad nebe ebm matal leaker mteai matir opr pde yabe.”ast sask, tumi sei kap theke bis pan krbe. tumi lña pabe, smman ny. tumi libaneane bhu leakke aghat krechea. tumi sekhan theke bhu jibñtu curi krechea. tai tumi, yara mara geche sei leakder karne ebm ai dese tumi ye kharap kaj krechile tar jny bhy pabe. oi shrer prtñ ebm sekhan bsbaskari jñgner prtñ tumi ye sb mñd kaj krechile tar jny tumi bñit hbe.” sei leak-

tir bhrant debta take sahayy krbe na. karn seta kebl murttii ya dhatu diye meada. eta kebl matri murtti. se jny ye leakti murtti tairi kreche se murttir kach theke sahayy pabar asa krte pare na. sei murttiti kthao blte pare na. eta sei leaktir pkse khubi kharap hbe ye kather murttike ble, “uthe pdeal” eta leaktir pkse khubi kharap hbe ye, ye pathr ktha blte pare na take ble, “jege othea!” esb jinis take sahayy krte parbe na. sei murttiti hytea seana ebm rupear dbara abrt hte pare kintu sei murttite kean pran nei. kintu prbhu hlen any rkm! prbhu tamr pbitr mdire achen. se jny smst prthibi nistbdh hbe ebm prbhur samne smman prdrsn krbe.

3

sigiyeaneater opr bhabbadi hbkkuker ekti prarthna. prbhu, ami apnar smbndhe sunechi. prbhu, atite apni ye sktisali kajgulea krechen tar smbndhe ami abhibhut hye gechi. ekhn amar prarthna ei ye, apni amader ei smyo mht kaj krun. anugrh kre amader ei brtman kaleo apni ai kajgulea krun. kintu apnar ka-
jer uttejnar mdhye amader krpa krbar kthao mne rakhben. isbr taimn prbt theke aschen. sei pbitr jn parn prbt theke aschen. prbhur mhima sbrgke achadn kre. tamr prsmsay prthibi purn hy. tamr hat theke tibr, ujjbl alear rsmir chta beriye asche. sei hater mdhye ek rkm ksmtao lukiye ryeche. mhamari tamr age age cleche ebm dhhmskarira tamr pichne anusrn krche. prbhu damdiye prthibir bicar krlen. tini smst jatir leakder dike drstipat krlen ebm tader bhye sihrit krlen. bhu bchr dhre ye prbtgulea drd-
hbhabhe damdiyechil; tara tukrea tukrea hye bhenge pdeche. bhu puranea puranea pahadgulea pde gel. isbr sb smy ei rkmi. ami kusn shrgulike bipttir mdhye dekhechilam. midiyner desti bhye kampchil. prbhu, apni ki ndigulir upr kruddh hyechilen? jl-
sreater opr apni ki kruddh hyechilen? smudrer prtii apni ki kruddh hyechilen? apni ykhn gheada ebm rther opr cde jyi hyechilen tkhn apni ki kruddh hyechilen? apni apnar keas theke dhnuik ber kren. sntust na hoya prynt apni apnar tir bybhar kren. ndi dbara apni prthibi bibhkt kren. pahadgulea apnake dekhechil ebm kempe uthechil. jl jmir opr diye bye giyechil. smudrer jl grjn krechil yen se jmir opr tar ksmta hariye phelechil. sury ebm cndr tader ujjblta hariyechil. tara ykhn bidyuter ujjbl jhlk dekhechil, tkhn tara tader aujjbly hariye phelechil. sei bidyuter chta bataser mdhye chumde deoya blm ebm tirer mtea dekhacchil. kruddh hye apni prthibir opr dur-
bar bhabe hemtechilen ebm jatignke sasti diyechilen. apni apnar leakder rksa krar jny esechen. apni apnar mneanit rajake jyer jny netrta dite esechen. apni deser ngnytm bykti theke sb ceye gnymany bykti prynt prtyek dust pribarer netake htia krechen. apni sainyder mstk tader nijeder tir dbara biddh krechilen, yara ghurnijhder mt ude esechil amader chinnbhinn krar jny. keu yemn ekti dridr byktike geapne khey-
phele, thik yemn ekti bny jntu tar guhay kre, apni sei bhabe utsb udyapn krlen. kintu apnar gheadagulea gbhir jler mdhye aleadit kre chute giyechil. ami ei glp sune khub uttejti hyechilam. ami jeare sis diyechilam! ami amar hader mdhye durblta anubhb krechilam.

ami sekhane kampte kampte damdiyechilam. tai dhhmser diner jny ami dhairyy dhre apeksa krb, ykhn tara leakder akrmn krbe. hytea dumur gache dumur brddhi pabe na. draksagace draksa hbe na. jlpaigache jlpai jnmabe na. mathe ssy hbe na. kheamyadguleate hytea kean mes thakbe na. kean gbadi psu hytea gealabadiguleate thakbe na. kintu ami tbu prbhute annd krb. ye isbr amar pritrata, ami tate annd krbea. prbhu, amar sdaprbhu, amake skti den. hriner mtea drut dedbar jny tini amake sahayy kren. tini amake pahader opre nirapde calna kren. sngit pricalker prtii, amar tarbadye.

prbhu ei bartati sphniyke diyechilen. ameaner putr yeasyi ykhn yihudar raja, sei smye sphniy ei bartati peyechilen. sphniy chilien kusir putr. kusi chilien gdliyer putr. gdliy chilien amriyer putr. amriy chilien hiskiye putr. prbhu blechen, “ami prthibir opr sb kichu dhhms krb! ami sb manus ebm psuder dhhms krb. akaser pakhi ebm smudrer machkeo ami dhhms krb. ami dust leak ebm ye smst jinis tader papkaje prreacit kre ta dhhms krb. ami prthibi theke smst mnusy jatike sriye deb.” prbhu ei kthagulea blen. prbhu blechen, “yihuda ebm jerusaleme yesb leak bas krche tader ami sasti deb. ami ai jayga theke eish jinisgulea dur krb. ami bal pujear baki cihnguli sriye deb. ami yajkder sriye deb. leakera ai sb bhrant yajkder smbdhe bhule yabe ebm yara tader chade giye tarkasmuher pujea kre tader sriye deb. kichu leak ble ye tara amake upasna kre. aish leakera amake upasna krar jny prtisruti krechil, kintu ekhn tara malkamer murtti pujea krche. sejny ami aish leakeder ei jayga theke sriye debea. kichu leak prbhur pth theke sre giyechil. tara amake anusrn kra chedeche. ai leakera prbhur kach theke ar sahayy cay na. sejny ami aish leakeder sei jayga theke dur kre deb.” amar prbhu, sdaprbhur samne nirb thakea! ken? karn sighri jnsadharnke bicar krar jny prbhur din asche! prbhu tamr utsrger ayeajn krechen ebm tini tamr nimntrit atithider prstut hye thakte blechen. prbhu blechen, “prbhur utsrger dine, ami rajputrder ebm anyany ne-tader sasti deb. any dessmuh theke paoya peasak yara pre ami seish leakeder sasti deb. sei smye cekather opr yara laphay tader ami sasti deb. yara tader prbhur grh prbncna o himsrta diye bhriye rakhe tader ami sasti deb.” prbhu area blechen, “sei smye, jnsadharn sahayyer jny jerusalemer mtsdbarar samne ese dakhe. shrer anyany jaggar leakera kamdbe ebm pahader caridike yesb jinis dhhms kra hcche tader bisal aoyaj jnsadharn sunte pabe. jnsadharn, teamra yara shrer nithncle thakea, teamra kamdbe. ken? karn, sb bybsayi ebm dhni bnakra dhhms hbe. “sei smye ami ekta prdip neb ebm jerusalemer bhetr khumjb. yara nicbhabe jibnapn krche ami tader khumje ber krb. seish leakera ble, ‘prbhu kichui kren na. tini amader sahayyo kren na ebm kstio kren na!’ ami seish leakder khumje ber krb ebm tader sasti deb! tkhn anyany leakera tader smptti nebe ebm badiguli dhhms krbe. sei smye, leake ye sb grh tairi kreche tate tara bas krte parbe na ebm mathe ye draksagach lagiyechil sei draksa theke tara draksars pan krte parbe na- anyany leakera seish bheag krbe.” bicar krar jny prbhur bises din sighri asche! seidinti kache ese pdeche ebm tadatadii asche. prbhu bicar krar bises dine leake khubi bisadmy sbd sunte pabe. emnki sktisail sainyrao bilap krbe. sei muhurte isbr tamr kreadh prkas krben. smyta hbe bhylnr snkter ebm dhhmsr. smyta hbe andhkarer smy- kalea, meghachhnn ebm jhder din. seta yuddher smyer mtea, ykhn leakera prtirkas durge ebm surksit shrguleate sina ebm bherir aoyaj sunte pabe. prbhu blechilen, “ami leaker jibnke khubi kthin kre tulb. andh leakera yemn jane na tara keathay ghurche, seibhabe leake caridike hatde bedabe. ken? karn ai leakera prbhur birud-

dhe pap kreche. bhuleak ht hbe. tader rkt matite clke pdbe. matite tader mrtdehgulea geabrer mt stupakar kra hbe. seana ebm rupea tader sahayye asbe na! sei smye prbhu tamr kreadh prkas krben ebm purea prthibi dhhms kre deben. prthibir sbaike sm-purnrupe prbhu dhhms krben!”

2

ohe nirliij leakera, khd yemn ekdiner mdhye adrsy hye yay teamra serkm hoyar age, prbhur kreadhagni teamader opr pdar age, prbhur eeadhr din tahayyer opr ese pdar age, teamader jibn yatrar pribtrtn kr! smst leakera, teamra yara binyi, tara prbhur kache esea. teamra skle tamr ades paln krea. keu gajate pde thakbe na. askilean dhhms hbe. dupurer mdhye jnsadharnke asdead chadar jny bl pryag kra hbe. ikrean khali hye yabe! smudrer nikt bsbaskari plestiyder jny prbhur ei barta. knan, plestiyder des, dhhms kra hbe. kean leak sekhane bas krbe na! mes-palk o tader meser jny smudrer dhare teamader des suny math hye yabe. tkhn sei jaygati yihuda theke jibit absthay paliye asa leakeder adhkare asbe. yihuda theke asa ai leaker prbhu smrn krben. tara ekti bidese kyedi hye ryeche. kintu prbhu tader phiriye anben. tkhn aish mathe yihudabasira tader mesder ghas khaoyabe. sndhyebelay, tara askileaner khali badiguleay suye pdbe. prbhu blechen, “meayab ebm ammeanbasira ki kreche ta ami jani. ai leakera amar leakinder asbstite pheleche. ai leakera tader nijer deske badabar jny tader jmi niyeche. ateb, ami amar name sph kre blchi ye, sdeam ebm ghmeaar mtea meayab ebm ammeanbasira dhhms hbe. amii prbhu srbsktiman, israyeler isbr ebm ami prtisruti krechi ye cirkaler jny ai desgulike dhhms krb. ai desguli kamtay bhre yabe. tader des ekti lbner ghbre print hbe. jibit absthay paliye asa amar leakera sei destake ebm yesb smpd tar mdhye rye geche tao niye nebe.” meayab ebm ammeanne eguli ghtbe karn tara chil grbit ebm srbsktiman prbhur leakeder prtii niisthur ebm tader apman krechil. aish leakera prbhur bhye bhiti hbe. ken? karn prbhur tader murttigulike dhhms krben. tkhn dur deser leakerao prbhur upasna krbe. ohe kusiya, ei hbe teamader printi. prbhur trbari teamar leakeder jibn nas krbe. prbhu uttre ghure yaben ebm asurke sasti deben. tini ninbiki dhhms krben- sei shrti suny ebm suknea mrubhumir mtea hye yabe. tkhn kebl me ebm bny pranira ai bidhbst shre bas krbe. ye stmbhguli damdiye ache segulir upr pemca o kakera bsbe. kalea pakhira ai khali badigulite bsbe. ninbi ekhn khub grbit. eti ekti sukhi ngr. ngrer jnsadharn bhache tara nirapde ache. tara bhache, prthibir mdhye ninbii hcche sei mhan jayga. kintu ei desti dhhms hbe. ngtri emn ekti khali jayga hye yabe yekthane bny pranirai bisram nite yay. leakera yara ai jayga diye yabe tara ykhn dekhte pabe ki bisribhabe ai shrti dhhms hyechil tkhn tara sis debe ar abak hye matha nadabe.

jerusalem, teamar leakera isbrer biruddhe yuddh krechil! tara anyder aghat krechil ebm teamake pape klñkit kra hyeche. teamar leakera amar ktha seaneni! tara amar siksa grhn kreni. jerusalem prbhute bisbas kreni. jerusalem tar isbrer kache yay ni. jerusalemer netara grñkari simher mtea. tara bicarkera ksudhart nekder mtea ye nekde sndhyebelay mesder akrmn krte ase ar dekhe skalbelay kichui pde nei. tar bhabbadira aro adhiñtr jinise adhikar paoyar jny sbsmy geapn priklpna krche. tar yajkra pbitr bstu emnbhabe bybhar krechil yen tara pbitr ny. tara isbrer bidhir biruddhe ugr acrn krechil. isbr ekhno prynt sei shre achen ebm tini ekhno tader prti anugt. isbr kean bhul kaj kren na. tini tamr prjader sahayy kre yan. prtidin skale bhalea siddhant nebar jny tini leakeder sahayy kren. kintu ai kharap leakera tader kharap kajer jny meatei ljiit ny. isbr blechilen, “ami purea jatider dñbms krechi. ami atmñksar attalikaguli dñbms krechi. ami rastaguli dñbms krechi ebm ekhn ar keui sekhane yete pare na. tader shrguli suny ebm sekhane ar keu kkhno bas kre na. ami teamader ei kthaguli blchi yen teamra er theke siksa pao. ami cai teamra amake bhy pao ebm amake smman kr. ydi teamra ta krea, tahle teamader badi kkhni dñbms hbe na. ydi teamra ei kaj kr, tahle ami teamader kkhneai amar priklpna anuyayidñbms krb na.” kintu ai kharap leakera eki dñrner kharap kaj aro besi kre krte caiche, ya tara itimdhyei kreche! prbhu blechen, “sejnye ektu apeksa krea, yate ami damdiye teamader bicar krte pari. any bhujatir theke leak ana ebm teamader sasti debar jny tader bybhar kra absyi krtby amar. ami teamader biruddhe amar kreadh dekhane ar jny ai leakeder bybhar krbea. ami tader dñara dekhay ye ami ktkhani mansikbhabe bipryst ebm purea desti dñbms hye yabe! tkhn ami anyany jatir leakeder pribrtn krb yate tara suddh mukhe, suddh bhasay prbhuke dake. tara kamdhe kamdh diye ‘ekjn leaker mt milit hbe ebm amake upasna krbe. kus deser ndir opar theke leakjn srasri cle asbe. caridike chdiye pda amar leakera amar kache asbe. amar upasnakarira amar kache tader uphar niye asbe. “tkhn jerusalem, yesb kharap kajgulea teamar leakera amar biruddhe kreche tar jny ar teamake ljiit hte hbe na. ken? karn ami jerusalem theke seisb kharap leakder dur kre deb. ami seisb ahñkari leakder sriye niye yabea. amar ei pbitr prbte aish ahñkari leakeder keui thakbe na. yara nmr o binit sudhumatr seisb leakederi ami amar shre bas krte deb ebm tara prbhur name astha rakhbe. israyeliyara yara bemce ache, tara mnd kaj krbe na. tara kkhni prbñcit krar cesta krbe na. tara meser mt hbe yara khay ar santite suye thake- ebm keui tader birkt kre na.” jerusalem, khushi ho ebm upbheag kr. israyel annde citkar krea. jerusalem sukhe thakea ebm mja krea. ken? karn prbhu teamader sasti deoya bñdh krechen! tini teamader struder sktisali ucc attalikaguli dñbms krechilen! israyeler raja! prbhu teamar sñge achen. kean aghtner bisye teamar duscinta krar drkar nei. sei smye, jerusalemke bla hbe, “skt ho, bhy peo na! teamar prbhu isbr teamar sñge achen. tini sktisali sainyer mtea. tini teamake rkasa krben. tini dekhaben tini teamake ktha bhalebasen.

tini teamar sñge ktha sukhi ta dekhaben. tini teamar opr et khushi hben ye, tini gan gaiben o nachen.” prbhu blechilen, “ami teamar ljiike dur kre debea. ami aish leakder teamake aghat kra theke thamabea. sei smye, yesb leak teamake aghat kre tader ami sasti deb. ami amar aghat paoya leakder rkasa krb. yesb leakera chute palate badhy hyechil tader ami phiriye anbea. ebm ami tader bikhyat kre tulbea. sb jaygar leak tader prmsa krbe. sei smye, ami teamader phiriye anbea. ami teamader sbaike eksñge phiriye anbea. ami teamader bikhyat kre tulb. sb jaygar leak teamader prmsa krbe. ar seta tkhni ghtbe ykhn ami kyedider teamar nijer ceakher samne diye phiriye anbea.” prbhu ai kthagulea blechilen.

dariyabs rajar rajtbkaler dbitiy bchrer ssth maser prthm dine prbhu hgy bhabbadi mdhy diye srub-babiler o yiheasuyer kache ktha blen. srubbabil chilén sliyieler putr ebm yihudar rajypal ebm yiheasuy chilén mhayajk. ei hl sei barta. srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blén, “yihudar leake ble ye prbhur mndir punhnirman krar smy ekhno aseni.” hgy abar prbhur kach theke ei barta pelen. “teamra ki mne kr teamader sundr badite bas krar eitai smy, ykhn kina prbhur ei mndir dhhmssthan hye ryeche?” prbhu srbsktiman blén, ‘nijer pth smprke strkbhabe cinta kr!’ teamra anek bij bpn krech bte kintu alpi phsl tulech. teamra khao-dao kintu trpt ho na. teamra pan krch bte kintu mtt hcch na. teamra kapd prch bte kintu usn hcch na. ye taka upay kre se chemda thlite taka rakheche.” srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blén, “teamader bybhar o abhijnta smbdndhe cinta krea! oth, pahade giye kichu kath niye ese amar mndir tairi krea. prbhu blechilen, ‘tahle ami mndir niye khusi hb ebm tate smmanit hb.” srbsktiman prbhu blechen, “teamra prbhur phsler asa krechile kintu alpi smgrh krle. ar sei alp phsl teamra teamader ghre anbar pr ami ta phum diye udiye dilam. er karn ki? srbsktiman prbhu blén, er karn amar grh dhhmsr mdhye pde ache ykhn ki na teamra prtyeke nijer nijer badi niye byst. ei jny teamaderi karne akas brsti debe na ebm bhumi phsl utpnn krbe na.” prbhu blén, “ami bhumi o pahadke ajna dichi yen ta sukiye yay. ssy, ntun draksars, alibh tel ebm prthibite ya kichu utpnn hy se sb dhhms hye yabe. leakjn o psura durbl hye pdbe. leakder smst kthear prisrm byrth hbe.” prbhu sliyieler putr srub-babiler sngé ebm yiheasadker putr, mhayajk yiheasuyr sngé ktha blar jny hgyke pathiyechilen. ei leakra ebm smst jngn tader isbr prbhur knth ebm bhabbadi hgyer ktha sunechil. leakra tader prbhu isbrer prtí bhy o smman dekhalea. hgy chilén ekjn dut yamke prbhu isbr jngner kache tamr barta pemche debar jny bartabakh hisebe pathiyechilen. prbhu blén, “ami teamader sngé achi!” pre prbhu isbr sliyieler putr srubbabil jny yihudar adhyks chilén tade, yiheasadker putr yiheasuy mhayajkke o leakder atmake uttejít krén. tai tara elea ebm tader isbr, prbhu srbsktimaner mndir gthner kaj suru krl. dariyabs rajar rajtb kaler dbitiy bchrer ssth maser 24 tm dine tara ei kaj krte armbh krechil.

prbhu tamr bhabbadi hgyke sptm maser 21 tm dine ei barta diyechilen. “yihudar adhyks sliyieler putr srubbabiler sngé yiheasadker putr mhayajk yiheasuyr sngé ebm smst leaker sngé ktha bl. tader bl: “teamader mdhye emn ke ryeche ye ei mndirke tar purber gerb mndit absthay dekhechile? teamader ki mne hy? prthm mndirtir tulnay ei mndirti ki dekhte kichui ny? kintu ekhn, srubbabil, prbhu blén, ‘sahs hariyea na, skt ho.’ yiheasadker putr mhayajk yiheasuy, ‘sahs hariyea na, skt ho.’ ei desér smst leakke prbhu ei ktha blén, ‘sahs hariyea na, skt ho.’ ei kaj kre yao karn ami teamader sngé achi!’ prbhu srbsktiman ei ktha blén!” prbhu blén, “teamra ykhn misr des tyag krechile sei

smý ami teamader sngé ekti cukti krechilam. ar ami amar sei prtisruti rekhechi. amar atma teamader sngé ryeche. sutram bhy peo na. karn prbhu srbsktiman ei kthagulea blén! kichu ksner mdhyei ami akas o prthibike nada deb. ami smudr o suknea jmikeyo kampiye tulb. ami prtyekti jatike nada deb ebm tara smst jatider smst smpd niye teamar kache asbe. tkhn ami ei mndir mhimay purn krb. prbhu srbsktiman ei sb ktha blén. rupea amari, seanao amar, srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blén. ei mndirtir gerb prthm mndirer gerber ceye anek besi hbe. srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blechen. ei sthane ami santi prdan krb, srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blechen.” raja dariyabser rajtbkaler dbitiy bchrer nbm maser 24 tm dine prbhu bhabbadi hgyke ei barta diyechilen. prbhu srbsktiman blén, eigulir smbdndhe ain ki ble seta yajkder jijnasa kr. “ydi kean leak tar kapder bhamje mams bhn kre ebm tar pasak kichu pamuruti, ranna kra khabar, draksars, tel athba any kean khady sprs kre tahle ki ei jinisguli pbitr hye yabe?” yajkra uttre blén, “na.” tkhn hgy blén, “ydi kean asuci bykti eisb jinis sprs kre tbe ta ki asuci hy?” ar yajkra uttre blén, “ta asuci hy.” tkhn hgy blén, “prbhu blén, ‘ei leakra ebm ei jati amar samne pbitr ny. tara ya kichu kaj kre ebm ya kichu mndire ane seguleao asuddh. ekhn, age ya ghtechil segulare smbdndhe bhabea. prbhur mndire ekti pathrer opr ar ekti sthapn krbar ager smyer ktha bhabea. tkhn teamader kemn abstha chil? ykhn ekjn leak 20 katha primaner jny ssyer su3per kache esechil tkhn se sudhu 10 katha pete smrth hyechil. ykhn ekti leak 50 beayem draksarsar jny draksarsar jalarktkache esechil, sekhane chil sudhu 20 beayem. ken? karn ami teamader sasti diyechilam. teamra teamader hat diye ye sb jinis tairi krechile segulea dhhms krbar jny ami reagsmuh o silabrsti pathiyechilam kintu tbu teamra amar kache phire aseani.’ prbhu eguli blechilen.” prbhu blén, “aj nbm maser 24 tm din. teamra prbhur mndirer bhit sthapner kaj ses krech. ebar lkys kr ajker diner pr theke ki ghte. teamader gealay ki kichu ssy absist ache? na. draksalta, dumurgach, bedana o alibh gacher dike dekh, tara ki phl dicche? na. kintu ajker din theke ami teamader asirbad krb!” maser 24 tm dine prbhur kach theke hgyer kache ar ekti barta el. ei sei barta: “yihudar adhyks srubbabiler kache giye bl ye ami akas o prthibike kampiye tulb. ami anek raja o tader raijye ulet phelb. ami aisb rajyer leakder sktikeo khrb krb. ami tader rth o rther areahider dhhms krb. tader yuddher gheada o gheadsoyarikeo ami dhhms krb. sei smst sainyra ekhn prsprer mitr kintu tarai eke aprer biruddhe uthe trbari diye eke aprke htaya krbe. prbhu srbsktiman ei sb ktha blén. sliyieler putr srubbabil, tumi amar das. ami teamay mneaniti krechi. sei smye ami teamake “meahrantik amtir” 6 mt kre deb. ami ye esb krechi tar prman tumii hbe.” srbsktiman prbhu ei sb ktha blén.

berikhiyer putr skhriy prbhur kach theke ei barta peyechilen. eta ghtechild parsyer raja dariyabser rajtber dbitiy bchrer astm mase (skhriy chilen berikhiyer putr, yini chilen bhabbadi iddear putr) bartati chil: prbhu teamader purbpuruser upr khub readhnbt hyechilen. sutram teamra absyi leakeder ei kthaguli blbe. prbhu blen, "teamra amar kache phire es, tahle amio teamader kache phirb." srbsktiman prbhui ei ktha blechen. prbhu blechen, "teamra teamader purbpuruser mtea hyea na. atite, bhabbadira tader kache blten, 'srbsktiman prbhu can teamra teamader ast jibnyapner dhara bdle dao ar kean mnd kaj krea na!' kintu teamader purbpurusera amar ktha seanen!" prbhu ei kthaguli blechen. isbr blechen, "teamader purbpurusera aj ar nei. sei bhabbadira cirkaler jny bemce thakeni. ai bhabbadira amar das chil. amar bidhi o siksamala smbdndhe teamader purbpuruser kache janabar jny ami tader bybhar krta. absese, teamader purbpurusera siks grhn kre blechil, 'prbhu hlen srbsktiman, tini ya blechilen tai i krechen. amader mnd kajer jny o astbhave jibnyapner jny tini amader sasti diyechen.' eibhabe tara isbrer kache phire esechil." raja dariyabser rajtber dbitiy bchrer ekadstm maser 24 tm dine skhriy prbhur kach theke arekti barta pelen. bartati eirkm chil: ratre ami ekti drsn pelam. sei drsne ami ekti leakke ekta lal rner gheadar opr deklam. se up-tykay kichu sugndh ptrbisist gulmer jheaper mdhye damdiyechil. tar pechne chil lal, khyeri ebm sada rm er gheada. ami jijnas krlam, "mhasy, ei gheadaguli kiser jny?" tkhn ye debdudt amar sng ktha blchilen, tini blen, "ami teamay dekhachi ei gheadagulea kiser jny." tkhn leakti sugndhi jheapgulear mdhye damdiye uttr dil, "prthibir caridike edik odik yabar jny prbhu ei gheadaguleake pathiyechen." tkhn sugndhi jheapjhader mdhye damdiye thaka prbhur dutke tara blt, "amra prthibir edik-odik ghure bediyechi ebm lkys krechi ye smgr prthibi sant o sthir." tkhn prbhur dut blen, "prbhu, jerusalem o yihudar shrguleake sbsti dite apni ar kt deri krben? apni 70bchr dhre ei shrgulear prti apnar readh dekhiechen." tkhn prbhu amar sng ktheapkthnrt debduttike anek sdy o sbstipurn ktha blen. tkhn prbhur dut amake leakeder ei ktha blte blen: prbhu srbsktiman blen: "jerusalem o siyeaner jny amar ekti gbhir anubhuti ache. ebm ye jatira nijeder nirapd ble mne kre, tader prti ami atisy readhanbt. ami ykhn temn rege chilam na, tkhn ami ai jatider bybhar krechilam amar leakeder sasti dite. kintu ai jatigulea ksti sadhn kreche." tai prbhu blen, "ami jerusalemke phire asb ebm take sbsti deb." prbhu srbsktiman blen, "jerusalemke abar gda hbe ar sekhane amar grho nirman kra hbe." debduttera blt leakeder bl: "prbhu srbsktiman blen, 'amar shr abar dhni hye uthbe. ami siyeanke sbsti deb. ami jerusalemke abar amar bises shr hisabe mneanit krb.'" tkhn ami up-er dike takiye carte sim dekhete pelam. tarpr ami amar sng alaparci sei dutke jijnas krlam, "ei singulir arth ki?" tini amake blen, "ei singuli hl sei sim yara israyel o yihudar leakeder bidese chdiye diyechil." prbhu amay carjn karigr dekhale. ami tamke jijnas

krlam, "ai carjn karigr ki krte asche?" tini blen, "ei singuli sei jatigulir prtinidhitb krche, yara yihudar leakeder akrmn krechil ebm year kre tule tader nirbasne pathiyechil. tara tader bidese chumde phele diyechil. kintu ei carjn karigr ai carti simke bhya dekhate ebm tader chumde phele dite esechel!"

2

tarpr ami ceakh tule ceye deklam mapar phite hate ekjn manus. ami jijnas krlam, "apni keathay yachen?" tini amay blen, "ami jerusalem mepe dekhete cai ta dairgyhe o prsthe ktkhani." tkhn ye debduttu amar sng ktha blechilen tini cle gelen ebm arekti debdudt tamr sng ktha blbar jny egieye elen. tini take blen, "dede giye sei yubkder bl ye jerusalem mapar pkse atisy bd. tar kache giye ei kthagulea bl: 'jerusalem hbe pracirbihin ekti shr karn jerusalemke bsbaskari manus o psur smkhya hbe anek.' prbhu blechen, 'ami shrer cardhare ekti aguner pracir tairi kre take rkas krb. ebm sei shrer mhima anan krbar jny ami sekhane bas krb.'" prbhu blechen, "tadatadi kr, uttre absthit desti tyag kr! hyam, eta styi ye ami teamar leakeder cturdike chdiye diyechilam." ohe siyeaner leakera, yara babile bas krch, teamader pran bamcate e jagya chede yao. ai shr chede palao! srbsktiman prbhui ei ktha blechen. tini amake sei jatigulir mdhye pathiyechen yara teamader luth krechil. tini amake pathiyechen teamader kache smman ante. karn teamader aghat kra, isbrer ceakher mnike aghat krbar tuly. babiler leakera amar leakeder kararuddh krechil ebm tader eit-das banyechil. kintu ami tader aghat krle tara amar leakeder das hye yabe. tkhn teamra janbe ye srbsktiman prbhui amay pathiyechen." prbhu blechen, "siyeap, annd krea ebm sukhi ho! karn ami aschi ebm ami teamar shre bas krb. sei smye bhu jati amar kache asbe. tara amar leak hbe ebm ami teamar shre bas krb." ar tumi janbe ye srbsktiman prbhu amay teamar kache pathiyechen." prbhu jerusalemke tamr bises shr hisebe abar mneanit krben. yihuda hbe pbitr bhumite tamr ams. prtyeke nirb ho! prbhu tamr pbitr abas hte aschen.

3

debdutti amake mahayajk yiheasuyke dekhale. yiheasuy prbhur duter samne damdalen ar sytan tamr dandike damdal. sytan yiheasuyke mnd kaj krbar jny deasareap krechil. tkhn prbhur dut blen, "prbhu teamake bhrtasna krchen ebm tini teamake tiskrar krte thakhen! prbhu jerusalemke tamr bises shr hisebe mneanit krechen. agun theke tene ber kra ekti jblnt kathir mt tini ai shr rkas krechen." yiheasuy sei debduttir samne damdiye chilen. yiheasuyer prne chil neamra kapd-ceapd. tkhn debdutti tamr kache damdiye thaka apr debdudter blen, "yiheasuyr ai mlin bstr khule nao." tkhn sei debdudt yiheasuyke blen, "ekhn ami teamar pap dur kre diyechi ebm ami teamake ntun adhiarik bstre sajab." tkhn ami blam, "or mathay ekta priskar sirstran priye dao." sutram, ykhn prbhur dut kachei damdiyechilen, tara priskar

jamakapd o sirstran diye take sjiit krlen. tkhn yiheasuyke dut blł, prbhu srbsktiman blen, “ami ya bli ta sean ebm amar updes mt jibnyapn kr. tahle tumi amar mndirer tttbaddhayk hbe ebm mndir prangner ytn nebe. ebm kache damdiye thaka ai debdutter mt tumio mndirer bhetr teamar icchanuyayi yete parbe. ohe mhayajk yiheasuy ebm teamar samne ye mhaya-jkera bse ache, sbai dya kre sean. adur bhbisye amar bises daske ykhn ami anb tkhn ki ghtbe ta dekhavar jny ei leakera tar udahrnsbrup. take ‘sakha’ ei name daka hy. dekh, ami yiheasuyr samne ekta bises dhrner pathr rakhchi. ai pathrtar satta dik ryeche. ami ekti bises barta tate kheadai krb. etai dekhabe ye ami ekdine ei deser prtiti pap dur krb.” srbsktiman prbhu blen, “sei smy leakera tader bndhubandhb o prtibesider snge ektre bsbe. tara eke aprke dumur gach o draksaltar tlay bsbar jny nimntrn janabe.”

4

ye debdutti amar snge ktha blchilen, tini amake jagabar jny amar kache elen. sei muhurte ami chilam ghum theke sdy jedge otha ekjn manuser mt. tkhn debdutt amay jijnes krlen, “tumi ki dekhthe pacchea?” ami blłam, “ami ekti niret seanar batidan dekhthe pachi. sei batidane satti bati ryeche ebm batidaner opre ryeche ekti patr. sei patr theke satta phampa nl beriyeseche ebm prtyekti batite giyeche. nlguli patr theke batite tel bhn kre. patrtir pase duti alibh gach, ekti dan dike, aprti bam dike. ei gachera batir jny tel utpnn kre.” tkhn ami amar snge ye debdutti ktha blchilen tamke jijnes krlam, “mhasy, esber arth ki?” debdutti blłen, “ei jinisgulea ki ta ki tumi janea na?” ami blłam, “jani na mhasy.” tini blłen, “e hl srubbabilr kache prbhur barta: srbsktiman prbhu blen, ‘teamar skti o praem teamay rkasa krbe na. teamar sahavy asbe amar atma theke.’ ohe umcu prbt, tumi srubbabilr kache kichui no. tar samne tumi ekti smtlbhumir mt. se mndirti gdbe ebm ykhn sbceye gurutbpurn pathrti sekhane sthapn kra hbe, tkhn leakera cemciye utbbe, ‘cmkar! apurb!’ prbhur barta amake area blł, ‘srubbabilr amar mndirer bhitti sthapn krbe. se mndirer kaj smputn krbe. tkhn tumi bujhte parbe ye srbsktiman prbhu amake teamar kache pathiyechen. surute kaj alp hleo leake tate ljiit hbe na ar tara olean ddi hate srubbabilke dekhe ora khub khushi hbe, ye smapt hoya nirman kaj priksa krche ebm map-jeak krche. pathrer ye satti dhar tumi ekhn dekhle, ta prbhur cksusbrup-ya sb dike njr rekhechil. prthibir sb kichui tara dekhthe pay.” tkhn ami (skhriy) tamke jijnes krlam, “batidanar dan o bam diker jlpaı gachguli ki beajhay?” ami tamke ara blłam, “seanar nl dutir pase ami jlpaı gacher duti sakha dekhlam. yegulear mdhye diye seanali rner tel biche- seguliri ba arth ki?” tkhn dut amake blłen, “tumi ki janea na esber arth ki?” ami blłam, “mhasy jani na.” tini blłen, “er arth hl era sei dui byktike tara smst prthibir prbhuke seba krar jny mneanit hyeche, tader prtiniiditb krche.”

5

ami abar ceakh tullam ebm dekhlam ye ekta hate lekha pumthi batase udche. debdutti amake blłen, “tumi ki dekhch?” ami blłam, “ekti geatanea hate lekha pumthi udche, yete 20 hat lmba ebm 10 hat coda.” tini amay blłen, “ei geatanea hate lekha pumthite abhisap lekha ryeche. hate lekha pumthir ekspase cearder jny abhisap lekha ebm any pase seisb leakder jny abhisap lekha yara mithya prtisruti kre. prbhu srbsktiman blechen: “ami cearder badi ebm yara amar nam bybhar kre mithya sph kre tader badi ei pumthi pathab. ei pumthi sei badigulite thakbe ebm tader dhhms krbe. emnki pathr o kather patrgulio eti dhhms krbe.” ye debdutti amar snge ktha blchilen tini baire gelen ebm blłen, “dekh, ki asche?” ami blłam, “ami jani na, eta ki?” tini blłen, “ota mapar jhudi.” tini ara blłen, “ei deser leaker pap mapar jnyi ei jhudi.” jhudir sisar tairi dhaknata kheala hle dekhla gel tar mdhye ek strileak. debdutti amay blłen, “ai strileakti adhrmkre prtiniiditb kre.” tkhn debdutti strileaktike theke jhudir mdhye dhukiye tar dhaknati bndh kre dilen. tkhn ami oprer dike takiye sars pakhir mtdana smet dui jn strileakke dekhthe pelam. tara nice ude el ebm tader pakhar bataser sahavye sei jhuditake tule nil. tarpr tara jhuditake bhn kre bataser mdhye diye ude gel. tkhn amar sathe alapcari debduttike ami jijnasa krlam, “jhuditike tara keathay bye niye yacche?” debdutti uttr dilen, “tara siniyr dese ekta badi tairi krbe ebm jhuditake tara sei badir bhetre rakhbe.”

6

tarpr ami abar opre takiye dekhlam carte rth, tara duti pitler prbter mdhye theke ber hye asche.2 prthm rthti tanchil lal rner gheada. dbitir rthtike tanchil kalea rner gheada.3 trtiy rthtike tanchil sada rner gheada ar lal bindu bindu dagoyala gheadaguli tanchil cturth rthtike.4 ye debdutti amar snge ktha blchilen tamke ami jijnes krlam, “mhasy er arth ki?”5 debdutti blłen, “era carti batas, tara prthibir prbhur kach theke sdy esche.6 kalea gheadaguli yabe uttr dike, lal gheadaguli yabe purbe, sada gheadaguli yabe pscime ebm lal bindu bindu dag deoya gheadaguli yabe dksine.”7 lal bindu khcit gheadara tader amse prthibite yabar jny bygr hye uthl, tai debdutt tader blłen, “yao teamra sara prthibi ghure esa.” tai tara prthibir cardik ghurte gel.8 tkhn prbhu amake citkar kre blłen, “dekh, ye gheadaguli uttre giyechil, tara tader kaj ses kre phire esche. tara amar atmake sant kreche tai ami ar ruddh nil?”9 tkhn ami prbhur kach theke arekti barta pelam. tini blłen,10 “hildy, teabiy o yid- day babilar bndi dsa theke phire esche. sei leakeder kach theke tumi rupea o seana smgrh kr ebm sphniyer putr yeasiyer badi yao.11 sei rupea o seana bybhar kre ekti mukut tairi kr ebm yiheasadker putr, mhayajk yiheasuyke mukut mndit kr. tarpr yiheasuyke ei bisyuguli bl:12 prbhu srbsktiman ei kthaguli blen: ‘sakha name ek manus achen, tini sktiman hye uthben, tini prbhur mndir gamthben.13 tini prbhur mndir gamthben o smman grhn krben. tini simhasne bse sasn krben. ar ekjn yajk tar simhasner pase damdabe. ei dui jn eksathe santite kaj krbe.14

"hildy, teabiy, yiday ebm sphniyer putr yeasiyer jny ekti smark hisebi ai mukutti tara mndirei rakhbe.15 durdese bsbaskari leakerao ese mndirei nirman krbe. tkhn teamra niscitbhabe janbe ye prbhui amake teamader kache pathiyechilen. prbhur ktha anusare kaj krle ei bisyugli ghtbe."

7

parsyer raja dariyabser rajtber cturth bchrer nbm maser cturth dine skhriy prbhur kach theke ei barta.pelen.2 baitheler leakera srets, regmmelk o tar leakeder prbhur kache ekta prsn jijnese krte pathiyechilen.3 tara srbskتمان prbhur mndirer yajkgnr kache ebm bhabbadider kache elen. ai leakera tader rsn jijnese krl: "anek bchr dhre amra mndir dhhms hye yabar drun seak krechi. prtyek bchrer pncm mase amra upbaser jny bises smy diyechi. amra ki ei anusin caliye yab?"4 ami srbskتمان prbhur kach theke ei barta pelam:5 "ei deser yajkke ebm any leakeder bl: sttr bchr dhre teamra pncm o sptm mase upbas krech. sei upbas ki styii amny jnye? na! ta ny.6 ar teamra ykhn bheajin pan krle setao ki amar uddesyee krle? ta ny, brm teamaderi bhalear jnye.7 ei eki jinis prdan krte prbhu tamr bhabbadider bybhar krechilen. jerusalem ykhn unnat o jnmanbe purn chil tkhno tini ei kthaguli blechilen. ykhn isbr ei kthaguli blechilen tkhn jerusalemer asepasser shr negebh ebm pscimer pahader paddese leakin chil."8 skhriyer kache prbhur barta ei:9 prbhu srbskتمان blechen: "ya kichu thik ebm nyaysngt teamra absyi ta krbe. teamra eke aprer prti absyi dyalu o krpapurn hbe.10 bidhba, dridr, bidesi o anathder opr utpidn kearea na. aprer amngl krbar cinta kearea na."11 kintu seisb leakera sunte asbikar krt. tini ya caiten ta krte tara asbikar krt. tara kan bndh krt ble isbrer ktha sunte petea na.12 tara chil ekgumye. prbhu srbskتمان tamr atma dbara bhabbadider madhyme leakeder kache barta pathaten. kintu tara suntea na. tai srbskتمان prbhu ruddh hyechilen.13 srbskتمان prbhu blen, "ami tader dakle tara uttr dil na. tai ekhn ydi tara amay dake, ami tader uttr deb na.14 ami tader birud-dhe jatiguleake jhder mt niye asb. aisb jatider tara janto na. tara desti atikrm kre gele seti dhhmssupe print hbe."

8

srbskتمان prbhur kach theke ei barta el.2 prbhu srbskتمان blechen, "ami siyeen prbtke bhaleabasi. ami take eteai bhaleabasi ye se amar prti bisbt na hle ami tar opr khub rege uthlam."3 prbhu blechen, "ami siyeane phire esechi. ami jerusaleme bas krchi. jerusaleme bla hbe bisbt shr. prbhur prbtke bla hbe pbitr prbt."4 prbhu srbskتمان blechen, "prbin byktider abar jerusalemer rastay ghate dekha yabe. dirgh jibn labh krbe ble leakeder hamtar jny lathir pryajin hbe.5 cheat cheat chelemeyeder kheladhular kealahle rastagulea bhre thakbe.6 absist yara thakbe tara etake bismykr ble gny krbe!" prbhu srbskتمان e ktha blechen!"7 prbhu srbskتمان blen, "dekhn purb o pscimer desguli hte ami amar leakeder uddhar krb.8

ami tader ekhane phiriye anb, tara jerusaleme bas krbe. tara amar leak hbe ebm ami tader bisbt isbr hb."9 srbskتمان prbhu blechen, "skتمان ho! srbsk-تمان prbhur mndirer prstr sthapn krbar smy bhabbadira ei barta prcar krechilen. ajo teamra sei eki barta sunch.10 sei smyer purbe leakeder mjur ba gbadi psu bhada krbar taka chil na. leakeder pkse bhrmn ba yatayat krao nirapd chil na. smkt theke leake kean smyei nistar pet na. ami prtiti leake any leakeder bireadhi kre tulechilam.11 kintu ekhn seirkm ny. absist yara ryeche tader jny serkm hbe na." prbhu srbskتمان eib ktha blen.12 "ei leakera santite reapn krbe. draksao phlanea hbe. dese bhal phsl hbe ebm jmi pryapt priman brsti pabe. ami ei sb kichui amar leakeder deb.13 "any jatign abhisap debar jny israyel o yihudar nam udahrnsbrup bybhar krt. kintu ami israyel o yihudake rkasa krb ebm tader nam asirbadjnk hye uthbe. sutram bhy peo na, skتمان ho!"14 srbskتمان prbhu blechen, "teamar purbpurusera amay ruddh krechil, tai ami tader dhhms krb sthir krechilam. ami amar siddhant pri-brtn krini." srbskتمان prbhu ei kthaguli blechen.15 "ekhn ami amar mn pribtrn krechi ar jerusalem o yihudar leakeder mngl krbar bisy sthir krechi. sutram bhy peo na.16 kintu teamader absyi egulea krte hbe: teamar prtibesike sty ktha blea. adalte leaker bicar krbar smy emn siddhant nebe ya sty, thik ebm ya leakeder mdhye santi ane.17 teamar prtibesike aghat krar jny kean priklpna krea na. mithya prtisruti kear na! eib kaj kre annd peo na karn ami eib jinis ghrna krti" prbhu eib ktha blechen.18 ami srbsk-تمان prbhur kach theke ei barta pelam.19 srbsk-تمان prbhu blen, "cturth, pncm o dsm maser bises dine teamra upbas krte thakea. seisb seaker din annder dine print hbe. seisb din, annder hbe o asirbad dhny hye uthbe. sty o santike teamader bhaleabasa ucit!"20 srbskتمان prbhu blen, "bhbisyste bhu shr theke leakera jerusaleme asbe.21 bibhin srbr leakera eke aprke abhyrthna janabe. tader mdhye keu keu blbe, 'amra srbskتمان prbhur kache prarthna krte o tamr upasna krte yacchi.' anyra blbe, 'teamader sngge amrao ki yeagdan krte pari?"22 anek leak ebm anek blban jati jerusaleme srbskتمان prbhur upasna krte o tamr anugrher anbesn krte asbe.23 prbhu srbsk-تمان blechen, "sei smy, bides theke bibhin bhasabhasi dsjn bidesi ekjn ihudir kache ese tar kapd tene dhre blbe, 'amra sunechi ye isbr apnar sngge ryechen. amra ki ese apnar sngge upasna krte pari?"

9

isbrer kach theke ekti barta. e hl hdkr des ebm tar rajdhani dmmesker biruddhe prbhur barta, "israyel pribargeasthirai ekmatr pribargeasthi ny yara isbr smbndhe scetn. prtyekei sahayer jny isbrer dike takay. ei bartati hmat-er biruddhe. hmat hdkr shrer sima. ei bartati sear o sideaner biruddhe ydio sei deser leakera jnani ebm dks. searke ekti durger mt kre nirman kra hyechil. sekhanakar leakera et rupea smgrh kreche ye ta dhulear mt agnit ebm seana o matir mt sadharn hye pdeche. kintu prbhu amader sadprbhu tar sbtai niye neben. tini tar sktisali nebhr dhhms krben ebm shrtike agun dbara dhhms krben!

“askileaner leakera eish dekhe bhy pabe. ghsar leakera bhye kampshe. ieeanr leakera eish ghtte dekhe smst asa hariye phelbe. ghsay ar kean raja thakbe na. askileane keu bas krbe na. abaidh sntanera asdeader raja hye bsbe. ami plestiyder drp churn krb. tader mukh ar damt theke ami ye mamset tkhno rkt legegich ebm anyany nisiddh khabar sriye phelb. abssist plestiya amar leakeder ekti ams ble gny hbe. tara yihudate arekti pribargeasthi hbe. yibusiya yemn krechil, temnibhabe ieeanr leakera amar leakeder ekti ams hbe. amar mndirke rksa krbar jny ami sainyeder biruddhe mndirer caridike sibir sthapn krb. ami seu senake er opr diye atirm krte deb na. ami ekhn amar nijer ceakh diye lksy rakhchi.” siyeam, ullas kr! jerusalem leakera, annde citkar kr! dekh, teamader raja teamader kache aschen! tini sei dharmik raja, tini sei bijiy raja. kintu tini nmr. tini ekti khc-crer pithe cde aschen. ekti bharbahi gadhar baccar opr cde aschen. raja blen, “ami iphryimer rthguli ebm jerusalem asbgulikeo sriye phelb. ami yud-dhe bybhar krbar dhnu bhenge phelb.” raja jatigulir kache santir smbad anben. tini sagr theke sagre rajtb krben. phrat ndi theke prthibir durtm prant prynt. jerusalem, teamar kukti rkter mdhye silmeahr kra hyechil. tai ami teamar bndirer suny adhar theke rksa krechi. bndira, teamader matrbhumi phire yao! ekhn teamader asar kichu baki ryeche. ami abar ei dbitiybar blchi ami teamader kache phire aschi! yihuda, ami teamake dhnuker mt bybhar krb. iphryim, ami teamake tiner mt bybhar krb. israyel, ami teamake griser biruddhe yuddh krte trbarir mt bybhar krb. prbhu tader samne drsn deben ebm tamr tirguli bidyuter mt chumdben. prbhu amar sdaprbhu sina bajaben ar senara mrubhumir dhulear jher mt samne dhye yabe. srbsktiman prbhu tader prtirksa krben. senara pathr diye seuder prajit krbe. tara tader seuder rkt draksarset mt prbahit kriye tader htia krbe. eta hbe sei rkter mt ya bedir keanguleate chumde phela hy! sei smye, yemn ekjn mespalk tar mesder rksa kre temnibhabe prbhu tamr leakeder rksa krben. tara tamr kache atynt mulyban hbe. tamr hate tara hbe cackikym gyinar mt. sbkichu mnglmty o sundr hbe. ssy ebm draksas hbe prcur, ebm smst yubk-yubti segulea khye ebm ntun draksars pan kre skti-sali hye uthbe!

10

prbhur kache bsntkale brstir jny prarthna kr. prbhu bjr pathaben ebm brsti pdbe. prtyek byktir ksete ssy brddhir jny isbr brsti den. leake murti o yadur madhyme bhbisyt jante cesta kre. kintu seta kean kajer ny. yadukrra sbsmy tader sbpn o drsn smprke ktha ble kintu segulea sbi nichk mithya. tai leakera sahayyer jny bhul pthe calit meser mt edik odik ghure bedacche ebm tader calna krbar jny kean mespalk nei. prbhu blen, “ami mespalkder prti atynt nmr. ami tader sasti deb. ai netara amar leakeder jny jbabdhi krte badhy.” (yihudar leakera isbrer pal. isbr tader ytn nen, thik yemn ekjn sainy tar sundr yuddher asber ytn ney.) “keaner pathr, tambur kilk, yuddher dhnu ebm adharikra eksnge asbe. tara hbe yeaddhara seu sainyabahirin opr rasta ghathe kada madiye

cle yabar mt. tara ykhn ldai krbe prbhu tader snge thakben. tara asbareahi sainyero harabe. ami yihudar pribarke blban krb. yuddh jetar jny ami yeasepher pribarke sahayy krb. ami tader nirapde phiriye anb. tader emn santbna deb mne hbe ami yen kkhni tader chede yai ni. amii prbhu tader isbr tader sahayy krb. iphryimer leakera yeaddhader mt khusi hbe, yara pan krbar jny prcur draksars peyeche. tader chelemey-erao ullas krbe. tader hrty prbhute anndit hye uthbe. “ami sis diye tader sbaike dakb. ami tader smgrh krb. ami tader styii rksa krb ebm tara atiter mt bmsbrddhi krbe. hyam, ami amar leakeder bibhinn jatir mdhye chdiye diyechi. seish durbtrti sthane tara amay smrn krbe. tara o tader sntanera jibnt phire asbe. ami tader misr o asur theke phiriye anb, tader giliyd o libanean ancle niye asb. ebm tader jny ythest jayga thakbe na” (tini duryeagpurn smudr par hben ebm durnt jlasite aghat hanben. nil ndir gbhirmt jl tini sukiye phelben. asurer grber ptn hbe ebm misrer ksmta niye neoya hbe.) prbhu tamr leakeder sktisali krben ebm tara tamr krttrtbe ebm name bamcbe. prbhu eish ktha blechen.

11

libanean, teamar phtkguli kheal, agun teamar ers brksguli pudiyer ses kre dik. brht ers brksrgulike pudiyer deoya hyeche ble debdaru brksra kamdb. aish drdh brksgulike niye yaoya hbe. basner ok gachguli dusprbesy bn kete phela hyeche ble kamdb. sean mespalkra kamdche karn tara tader psucarnbhumi hariyeche. yub simhsabkgulir grjn sean, yrdn ndir dharer ghn bnti dhhmsprapt hyeche. prbhu amar isbr ei kthaguli blen, “ye mesgulike htia krbar jny paln kra hcche tader ytn nao. yara segulea kene o htia kre tader sasti deoya hbe na. ye sb bybsayi mesgulea bikrii kreche tara ble, ‘prbhur prsmsa kr, ami dhni hye uthechi!’ mespalkra tader mesder jny dukkhit hy ni. ami ei dese ye leakera thake tader prti shanubhutipurno hb na” prbhu eish ktha blechen, “ami prtyekke tar prtibes o rajar dbara apbybhrt hte deb. ami tader des dhhms krte deb. ami ta bndh krb na!” tai ami sei sb htbhagy meser ytn nilam, yader htia krar jny paln kra hyechil. ami ei kajer jny duti lathi nilam. ekti lathir nam dilam mnearm, ar anytir nam dilam aiky. tarpr ami mesder ytn nite suru krlam. ek maser mdhye ami tinjn mespalkke brkshat krlam. ami mesder prti adhairy hlam ebm tarao amake gharna krte suru krl. tkhn ami blilam, “ami cllam, ami teamader ytn neb na. ye sb leakera mrte bsche, tara mruk. yara dhhms hte cleche tader dhhms heak. ebm yara baki thakbe tara eke aprke dhhms krk.” erpr ami “mnearm” namk lathita nilam ebm ta bhenge phellam. smst leakeder snge isbrer kukti ye bhenge curmar hye giyechil ta dekhbar jny ami eta krlam. tai, sei dine kuktiti ebm sei htbhagy mesera yara amake lksy krechil, tara janl ye ei barta isbrer kach theke esechil. tkhn ami blilam, “tumi ydi amay betn dite cao tea dao, ntuba dio na!” tai tara amay 30 ti rupear mudra dil. tkhn prbhu amay blen, “tader ceakhe ami airmk mulyban. ai taka mndirer arthbhandare chumde phel.” tai ami sei 30 ti rupear mudra niye prbhur mndirer arth bhandare chumde

dilam. erpr ami aiky namk lathita niye dui tukrea kre bhanlam. yihuda o israyeler mdhye ye ar aiky nei seta tader beajhabar jny ami eta krlam. tkhn prbhu amay bllen, “ekhn seib jinis nao ya keblmatr ekjn murkh mspalk bybhar kre. eta thekei tara bujhbe ye ami amar dese ekjn ntun mspalk anb. ye mesera mara yacche tader ytn ei yubk nite parbe na. se aht mesder susth krte parbe na. yara bemce ryeche tader se khaoyate parbe na. susth sbl mesder mere phela hbe ebm tader mams smpurnrupe khey phela hbe. kebl tader ksurgulea pde thakbe.” ohe amar akrmny mspalk, teamra amar mesder tyag krech. oke sasti dao! or dan ceakhe o hate trbari diye aghat kr. tar dan hat niskrma hye yabe. tar dan ceakh andh hbe.

12

israyel smbndhe prbhu krun barta. prbhu akaske bistr krechen ebm prthibike tar bhittir opr bsieyechen. tiniu sei jn yini leakeder mdhye atma rekhechen. ar prbhui eibb ktha blechen. “dek, jerusalemke ami tar prtibesi desgulear kache ekti biser patre print krb. ai desgulea jerusalem shrke armn krbe. smgr yihuda abruddh hbe. ami jerusalemke ekta bhari patherr mt kre deb. ye keu take nite cesta krbe sei bhenge tukrea tukrea hye yabe. tara kata pdbe ebm tar dbara tader amcd lagbe. tbu prthibir smst jati jerusalem biruddhe yuddh krte ekre asbe. sei smye ami gheadader bhitt krb ebm gheadsoyara atnkrst hbe. ami seupkser smst gheadake andh kre deb, kintu amar ceakh kheala thakbe ar ami yihuda pribarer upr njr rakhb. yihuda pribarer netara leakeder utsahit krbe. tara blbe, ‘prbhu srbsktimani amader isbr. tiniu amader blban kren.’ sei smy, ami ai netader bnbhumir ekti aguner mt kre deb. agun yemn khdkhe pudiye dhhms krbe, thik temnihabe tara tader seuder smpurnrupe pudiye debe. tader caridiker seudero tara dhhms krbe. yate jerusalem leakera aram krte pare.” prbhu prthme yihudar leakeder rkra krben, ar tai jerusalem leakera ar besi bdai krte parbe na. dayuder pribar o jerusalem bsbaskari any leakerao bdai kre blte parbe na ye tara yihudar any leakeder caite bhal. kintu prbhu jerusalem leakder prtirkra krben. emnki sbceye jbrjn leako dayuder mt mhabir sainya hye uthbe. dayud pribarer leakera debtader tuly hbe. prbhur dutder mt, tader yuddhksetre egije debe. prbhu blen, “sei smye jerusalem biruddhe yuddh krte yesb jati asbe tader ami dhhms krb. ami dayuder o pribarer sdsyder ebm jerusalem baskari leakeder ami ksmasil o dyay bhra atma deb. tara amar dike takabe, sei ekjn yake tara biddh krechil ebm tara bilap krbe. ekmatr putrer biyeage leake yemn seek kre tara serkm tibrbhabe kamdbe. ekjner prthmjat putrer mrtyute leake yemn seek kre, tara temni seek krbe. sesmy jerusalem readn o mhaseaker din upsthit hbe. mgiddean upatyakay hdd-rimmeaner mrtyute leake yemn readn krechil esmy serkmi hbe. prtiti pribar nije thekei duhkhe seek krbe. dayud pribarer purus dsysra nije thekei seek krbe ebm tader strira nije thekei readn krbe. nathn pribarer purus dsysra nijer thekei seek krbe ebm tader strira prthk prthk bhabe kamdbe. lebir

pribarer purus dsysra nijer thekei seek krbe o tader strirao nije thekei kamdbe. simiyn pribarer purus dsysra nije thekei seek krbe ebm tader strirao nije thekei kamdbe. anyany pribargeasthir ksetreo sei eki byapar hbe. purusera o strileakera nije thekei kamdbe.”

13

seidin dayud pribarer sdsyder jny o jerusalem bsbaskari anyany leakeder jny ek ntun jhrna kheala hbe. ei jhrnati hbe pap o asuddhi theke suddhikrner nimitt. srbsktiman prbhu blechen, “seismy ami prthibi theke murtismuher nam kete deb. bhrant bhabbadider ar asuddh atmader sriye deb. leakera emnki tader namo mne krbe na. ebm ami bhrant bhabbadi o asuci atmader prthibi theke dur krb. ydi keu bhabbani abyahit rakhe, the take sasti pete hbe. emnki tar pitamatao take blbe, ‘prbhu name tumio mithya ktha blch.’ se bhabbani krche ble tar mata pitai take biddh kre htya krbe. sei smy, bhabbadira tader drsn o bhabbani smbndhe ljitt hbe. tara nijeder bhabbadi ble snakt krbar jny bhabbadider nimitt meata peasak prbe na. tara leakke thkabar jny ai peasakgulea prbe na. tara blbe, ‘ami ekjn bhabbadi ai. ami ekjn krsk, ebm cheat bela thekei ami mathe krski kaj krechi.’ kintu any leakera blbe, ‘kintu teamar hater ai aghatguli kiser?’ se tkhn blbe, ‘ami amar bndhur badi mar kheyechilam.’ srbsktiman prbhu blechen, “amar trbari mspalkder aghat kruk! seta amar bndhuke aghat kruk! mspalkder aghat kr ebm mesera playn krbe. ebm ami sei ksudrgne sasti deb. deser dui-trtiyams leak aghate mara yabe kintu ek-trtiyams abstist thakbe. tkhn ami ai abstist ek trtiyams leakeder priksa krb. ami tader bibhinn smkte phelb. segulea hbe tader agnipriksar mt thik yemn leakera agun bybhar kre rupeake khamti krte atbha seana khamti kina ta priksa krte. tkhn tara amar name dakbe ar ami tader dake sada deb. ami blb, ‘teamra amar leak.’ ar tara blbe, ‘prbhu amader isbr.”

14

dek, bicarer jny prbhur bises din asche. ar ye smpd tumi luth krch ta teamar shre bhag kra hbe. jerusalem biruddhe yuddh krbar jny ami smst jatike jdca krb. seura shr adhikar krbe ebm ghr badi dhhms krbe. strileakder opr blatkar kra hbe ebm ardhek leakke bndi kre nirbasne niye yaoya hbe. badbakira pechne pde thakbe. tkhn seib jatir snge yuddh krbar jny prbhu nije yaben atite yemn tini yuddh krechilen. sei smy tini jaitun prbter opre damdaben, ye prbt jerusalem purbe absthit. jaitun prbt cire yabe ebm prbter ekbhag uttre, aprbhag dksine sre yabe. pscim theke purbe ek gbhir upatyak srsti hbe. sei upatyaka teamar niktbrti hbe teamra palabar cesta krbe. yemn yihudar raja usiyer smye bhumikmper dine teamra dedechile seirkm dede palabe. isbr asben, ebm tamr smst pbitr leakera tamr snge thakbe. sei din hbe bises din. sei din alea, thanda ba him ble kichu thakbe na. kebl prbhu janen ta kibhabe hbe, kintu din ba rat ble kichu thakbe na. sadharnth andhkar ykhn

neme ase sei smyteo alea thakbe. sei din jerusalem theke jibnt jler dhara bibe. sei jldhara duti sreate bhag hye ek bhag purb dike mrt sagre ebm apr bhag pscime bhumdhysagre bibe. sei jler dhara sara bchr dhre thakbe, ki grisme, ki site. sei smy, prbhu smst prthibir raja hben. sei din prbhu hben ekjn. tamr nam hbe ektii. sei smy, jerusalemer cardhar mrubhumite print hbe. geba theke negebher rimmean prynt mrubhumir mt hye yabe. kintu jerusalemer purea shrti abar nirman kra hbe. binyamin phtk theke prthm phtk (keaner phtk) prynt ebm hneler durg theke rajar draksa kund prynt. kean seu ar tader dnbms krte sekhane asbe na. jerusalem nirapd hbe. kintu ye smst jati jerusalemer biruddhe yuddh krechil, prbhu tader sasti deben. tader majhe tini pleg reagi pathaben. jibitkalei tader mams pcte suru krbe. tader ceakhgulea keatre pcbe ar jib mukher mdhye pcte suru krbe. ei maratmk reag seu sibirgulite chdiye yabe. sei maratmk reag tader gheada, ut ebm gadhader mdhyeo chdiye yabe. sei smy, ai leakera styii prbhuke bhy pabe. prtyekti leak any leaker hat tene dhrbe ar tara eke aprer snge ldai krbe. emnki yihudao jerusalemer biruddhe yuddh krbe. smst leaker kach theke seana, rupea o kapd ceapd jdea krar pro eta ghtbe. jerusaleme yara yuddh krte esechil, tar theke bemce thaka leakera prti bchr sei raja yini srbsktiman prbhu, tamr upasna krte asbe. ebm kutirbas prb paln krte jerusalem prynt yabe. ar prthibir kean pribar ydi jerusaleme srbsktiman prbhur upasna krte na yay the prbhu tader brsti deben na. ydi misrer kean pribar kutirbas prb paln krte na ase the prbhu seu jatider ksetre yemn krechil temni tadero sei maratmk reage aeant krben. ei sasti hbe misriyder jny ebm any ye kean jati yara kutirbas prb paln krte na ase tader jny. sei smy, prbhu sb kichur malik hben. emnki gheadar glar ghntiguliteo lekha thakbe, 'prbhur jny pbitr.'ar prbhur mndire bybhrt smst basn-keasn bedir batir mt patrgulir mteai gurutbpurn hbe. prkrtpkse jerusalem o yihudar prtiti patrei ei ktha lekha thakbe. prbhu srbsktimaner jny pbitr. naibedy utsrg krte ye smst leak esechil ese sei smst patr niye tate tader bises khabar ranna krbe. sei smy, srbsktiman prbhur mndire kean bybsayike ar dekhte paoya yabe na.

malakhir madhyme israyeler prti isbrer ek bhab-banirup barta. prbhu blechen, “ami teamader bhaleabasi.” kintu teamra jijnas kr, “apni ye amader bhaleabasen tar prman ki?” prbhu blen, “ese ki yake-aber bhai ny? tbu ami yakeabke bhalbesechi. kintu ami eseke ghrna krtam. ami tar prbtguli dhhms krechi ebm tar deske- siyaler bassthaner print krechi.” ideamer leakra blte pare, “ydio amra dhhms hyechilam kintu amra phire giye abar amader shrgulea gdb.” kintu srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blen, “tara abar gdte pare kintu ami abar ta bhenge phelb!” tai leakra ideamke blbe ekti dust des ebm ekti jati yake prbhu cir kaler tre ghrna kren.” teamader ceakh ta dekhbe ebm teamra blbe, “prbhu mhan, emn ki israyeler simar baireo!” srbsktiman prbhu blen, “putr tar pitake smman kre ebm das tar mnibke smman kre. kintu ami ydi pita hi tbe ken ami smman pabea na? ami teamader prbhu. kintu ken teamra amake smman kr na? teamra, yajkra amar namke smman krch na.” kintu teamra bl, “amra ki emn kichu krechi ya prman kre ye amra apnar namke smman kri na?” prbhu blechen, “teamra amar bedite asuci ruti niye asea.” kintu teamra jijnasa kr, “ki kre amra apnake asuci krechi?” prbhu blechen, “prbhur bedi srddhar upyukt ny’ ei ble teamra amar bedike smman krch na.” eta ki kharap kaj ny ye teamra utsrg krar jny andh psuder niye asea? teamra utsrger jny ykhn khamda o asuth psu niye asea, seta ki kharap kaj ny? teamader rajypalke asuth psusmuh debar cesta kre dekh tea, tini ki ta grhn krben? tini ki teamader opr khusi hben!” srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blen. “yajkra, teamra prbhuke amader prti bhalea hte anureadh kr. kintu tini teamader ktha seanen na. teamrai er jny dayi.” srbsktiman prbhu ei sb ktha blen. “teamader mdhye keu mndirer drja bndh kre dik yate teamra amar bedir opr akejea alea jbalate na parea. ami teamader opr sntust ni ebm ami teamader hat theke kean naibedy nebea na.” srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blen. srbskti-man prbhu ei kthaguli blechen: “smst prthibite leake amar nam smman kre ebm amar jny suddh dhup ebm naibedy smuh niye ase. karn amar nam smst jatir mdhye smmanit.” “kintu teamra ‘prbhur bedi asuddh’ ektha ble dekhao ye teamra amar namke srddha kr na ebm bedir opr nibedn kra khadyo teamra cao na, ete teamra amar namer prti asrddha dekhao. teamra eo blea, ki apd! srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blen, teamra emn psu utsrg krar jny uphar sbrup niye as ya curi kra, khamda athba asuth. teamader hate kre ana ei uphar ki ami grhn krb?” prbhu ei kthaguli blen. “sei prtark abhispt, yar pale purus psu ryeche ar ta dite mant kra sttbeo se prbhur uddesye emn psu utsrg kre ya deas yukt. amii ei ktha blchi karn ami sktiman raja ebm smst jatir leak amake bhy kre.” srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blen.

“ekhn ohe yajkra, ei niym teamader jny. ydi teamra er abadyo ho ebm amake smman krar ei ryeajniy bya-partike ydi gurutb na dao tbe ami teamader birud-dhe abhisap pathab, srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blen.

teamra asirbad dile ami ta abhisape print krb, ar ami tader abhisap diyechi karn teamra ei bisyatar opr gu-rutb dao na.” “dekh, ami teamar uttpruruder sasti deb. ami teamader mukhe utsb naibedy theke jn-tuder bistha lepe debea ebm teamader ogulear snge chumde phithe deoya hbe. tkhn teamra janbe ye ami ei ades dicchi yate lebir snge amar cukti clte thake.” srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blen. prbhu blechen, “lebir snge amar cukti chil jibn o santir cukti. se amay smman kre ebm amar name bhiti hy. lebi sty siksa diyech. se kkhno mnd jinis sekhay ni. se chil st ebm santi bhalbast ebm se anek leakke mnd kaj kra theke phiriye enechil. ami esb bli karn leake jnaner pryaejne yajk khamje ar isbrer ajna siksa krte tara tar kache yay, karn sei tea isbrer bartabakh.” kintu prbhu blechen: “yajkra amar pth theke sre giyechil ebm anek leakke bidhi asbikar krte badhy kreche. teamra lebir snge amar cukti dhhms krech.” srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blen. “yehetu teamra amar pthguli anusrn krni ebm amar niti siksas pkspatitb krech sehetu ami tea-mader asbikt ebm apmanit krabi!” amader skleri sei ek pita. eki isbr amader tairi krechen. tahle ken leake tader bhaidar thkiye isbr ye cukti tader purbpuruder snge krechilen take asmmann kre? yihudar leakra bisbasghatkder mt bybhar krechil. jerusalem ebm israyeler leakra maratmk jinis kreche. yihudar leak isbrer pbitr mndir, yetake isbr bhalbasten, nst kreche. yihudar leakra bidesi rmnider biye krechil yara bidesi debta smuher adhikarprapt ebm ai sb bidesi debtader pujea suru krechil. prbhu yakeaber pribar theke ai smst leakder sriye deben. emn ki ydio sei bykti srbsktiman prbhur uddesye uphar ane. teamra kamdte parea ebm prbhur bedi ceakher jle dheke dite parea, kintu prbhu teamader uphar grhn krben na ebm teamra ya kichu anea tate tini khusi hben na. ar teamra ble thakea, “er karn ki?” karn teamra teamader strir biruddhe ye sb mnd kaj krech ta prbhu dekechen. sei stri ydio teamar bisbst ngi chil ebm teamar niym stri chil tbu tumi tar snge prtarna krech. isbr can ye sbami o stri ekdeh o ek atmabisist heak. tbei tader pbitr sntansntti hbe. su-tram sei atmak ekatmta rkasa kr. teamar strike thkio na. se teamar yebner stri. israyeler prbhu isbr blen, “ami bibah bicched ebm purusra ye smst nisthur kaj kre ta ghrna kri. I sutram abisbst hyea na, teamader nij nij atmake sabdhattash rkasa kr.” teamra bhuil siksa diyech. sei bhuil siksaguli prbhuke khub klant kreche. teamra sikhiyech ye, ye sb bykti kukrm kre prbhu tader bhalbasen. teamra blch ye isbr mne kren sei leakra bhalea ebm teamra sikhiyech ye kukrm krbar jny isbr leakder sasti den na.

prbhu srbsktiman blen, “dekh ami amar bartabahkke pathacchi ebm se amar age age amari jny pth priskar krbe. teamra ye prbhur abnen krch, tini thhat tamr mndire asben. hyam, ntun cuktir bartabakh yamke teamra cao, tini aschen. “kintu tini ykhn asben tkhn ke ta shy krte parbe? ar tini drsn dile ke uthe dam-date parbe? karn tini seadhn krar aguner mt o dheapar ksaryukt sabaner mt. repykar yemn kre rupea nikhad kre temn kre tini lebiy uttpruruder suddh kr-

ben. tini sntander seana rupear mtea priskar krben ar tarai prbhuke thik mt naibedy utsrg krbe. tkhn yihudar o jerusalemeh dharmiktar upharguli prbhu grahy krben, yemn bhu age atite ht. ami teamader kache bicar krte asb ebm yara yadubidya abhyas kre, yara bybhicari, yara mithya bhabhe prtisruti kre, yara mjurder thkay, bidhba o pitrhinder yara sahavy kre na, yara bidesider prtii anyay kre ar amake bhy pay na tader biruddhe saksi deb!" srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blen. "amii prbhu, amar pribrtn nei. teamra yakeaber sntanra tai smpurnrupe binst hcch na. teamader purbpurusder smy thekei teamra amar bidhi bybstha theke dure sre pdech." srbsktiman prbhu blen, "teamra amar kache phire es tahle amio teamader kache phire yab."kintu teamra blch, "kibhabe phirb?" "kean leak ki isbrer kach theke curi krte pare? kintu teamra amar kach theke curi krch.teamra bl, "amra teamar kach theke ki curi krechi?" teamader jinisgular theke ek dsmams amake deoya ucit chil. teamader ucit chil amake bises uphar deoya. kintu teamra amake seiguli daoni. teamader purea jati amar kach theke jinis curi kreche. teamra sbai abhisape sapgrst. teamader utpnn ssys, psupaler ebm ayer ek dsmams keasagare niye esea yate mndire sncyer jeagan thake. ar ete amay priksa kre dekh ami akaser drja khule teamader pryapt primane asirbad kri ki na. ami kstikr kit-ptngke teamar ksetr dhbms na krte ades deb. tara teamar kseter phsl nst krbe na. draksaltaguli draksa utpnn krbe. srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blen. "smst jatir leakra teamader prmsa krbe karn teamra ekti sundr ebm cmtkar des pabe." srbsktiman prbhu ei sb ktha blechen. prbhu blen, "teamra amar biruddhe kda kda ktha blech."kintu teamra jijnes krch, "apnar biruddhe amra ki blechi?" teamra blch, "prbhur upasna kra brtha. prbhur ktha anusare amra kaj krechi bte kintu ta kean upkare aseni. antyeasti kriyay smy leake yemn seak kre amra amader paper jny temni seak krechi kintu tate labh hyni. amader mne hy yara grb kre tarai sukhi; dust leakra krtkaryy ebm prtisthit hy. tara mnd kaj kre isbrer dhairyay priksa kre ar isbr tader sasti den na." tkhn isbrer anugamira prsprer snge ktha bli ar prbhu oder ktha sunlen. prbhur samne ekti bbirni pustk ache yar mdhye yara tamke srddha krechil ebm tamr namke smman krechil tar namer talika ache. prbhu blechilen, "ykhn ami prthibike bicar krb ai leakra sei din amar hbe. se smy ami tader prtii dya krb, yemn kre pita tar sebay rt putrer prtii kre. tkhn teamra amar kache phire asbe ebm dharmik o duster mdhye parthky krte sikhbe. isbrer sebakarider snge yara tar seba kre na tader tpmat bujhnte parbe."

4

"bicarer sei din asche. sei din hbe tpt cullir mt. smst grbit leakder sasti deoya hbe, sei dust leakra khder mt jblbe. sei din tara jheaper mt agune jblbe- ektao sakha ki sekd absist thakbe na." srbsktiman prbhu ei ktha blen. "kintu teamra yara amake anusrn kr tader opr dharmikta suryeadyer mt ujbl hbe. ta suryer kirner mt areagy ksmta anbe. kheamyad theke chede deoya bachurer mtea teamra mukt o anndit hbe. tarpr teamra dust leakder payer tlay pise debe. dust leakra

teamader payer tlay chai hye yabe. ykhn bicarer smy asbe tkhn ami ei smst jinis ghtab." prbhu srbsktiman ei sb ktha blen. "measir bidhi-bybstha paln kr. measi amar das chil. heareb prbte amii take aish bidhi o niymguli diyechilam. ai bidhiguli israyeler sb leakder jny." prbhu blechilen, "dekh, ami bhabbadi eliyke teamader kache pathab. tini prbhur sei bhynkr bicarer diner age asben. eliy pitamatader tamder sntander kache aste sahavy krben. eta absyi ghtbe ntuba ami (isbr) ese teamader des smpurnbhabhe dhbms krb!"

ekjn bykti prkrt sukhi hbe ydi se mnd leaker prmrse na cle, ydi se papider mt jibnyapn na kre, ydi se tader sngc sbacchndy beadh na kre - yara isbrke asrddha kre. ekjn st bykti prbhur siksake bhaleabase. se prbhur siksapa bisye dinrat cinta kre. ei jny sei bykti ndir dhare peamta gacher mt skt o drdh hy. ye gach thik smy phl dey, sei leak sei gacher mt hy. sei leak, sei gacher mti hy, yar pata keandin jhre yay na. se ya kichu kre, sbi sphl hy. mnd leakra se rkm ny. mnd leakra batase udiye niye yaoya tuser mt. st leakra ydi ekta bicarer siddhant nebar jny ektrit hy, the mnd leakra apradhi hisebei prmanit hbe. sei papira, bicare srl nispap ble prmanit hbe na. ken? karn prbhur st leakder rkxa kren, kintu mnd leakder binas kren.

anyany jatigulear leakjn et krudhd ken? ken tara beakar mt priklpna krche? tader rajara ebm netara, prbhur ebm tamr mneanit rajar biruddhe ldoi krar jny ektrit hcche. sei sb neta blche, “es amra isbr ebm tamr mneanit rajar biruddhe bidreah kri. “es amra oder theke alada hye beriye ese nijeder mukt kri!” kintu amra prbhur, sbrger raja, oder prt bidrupe hasi hesechilen. isbr krudhd hye sei sb leakder blechen, “ei byktike ami raja hisebe mneanit krechi! ebm se siyeam prbte rajtb krbe. siyeam amar kache ekti bises gurutbpurn prbt.” ei ghnta sei sb netader bhit krlea. ekhn ami teamake prbhur kuktir ktha blbea. prbhur amay bllen, “aj ami teamar pita hlaml! ebm tumi amar putr. ydi tumi amar kache cao, ami smgr jatiguli teamar hate diye deb! bhenge yete pare na emn ksmata niye tumi tader opr sasn krbe. tumi tader bhenge curmar hye yaoya matir patrer mt chdiye debe.” sutram he rajnybrg jnani ho. ateb he saskgn, calak-ctur ho. bhy o srddha shkare prbhur seba kr. isbrer putrke cumbn kr ebm prman kr ye tumi isbrer putrer prt bhtkrite eknisth ydi tumi ta na kr tini krudhd hben ebm teamar binas krben. sei sb leak yara prbhur opr astha rakhe tara dhny. kintu anyder sabdhan hte hbe, karn prbhur tamr kreadh dekhate pray prstut.

“prbhur, amar asmkhy stru. bhu leak amar biruddhe cle geche. bhu leak amar biruddhe mnd ktha blche. tara blche, “isbr oke rkxa krben na!” kintu he prbhur, apni amar dhalsbrup. apni amar gerb. prbhur apni amake gurutbpurn krechen! ami prbhur kache prarthna krbea. pbitr prbt theke tini amar dake sada deben! ami suye pdi ebm bisram nii ebm ami jani, abar ami jege uthbea. ken? karn prbhur amay abrt kre thaken. prbhur amay rkxa kren! ydi hajar sainyo amay ghire phele, ami ai struder bhye bhit hb na! prbhur, uthde damdan. he amar isbr, apni ese amay ud-dhar krun! apni asim sktir adhikari! amar struder ceayale apni ydi aghat kren apni tader sbkta damti bhene deben. he prbhur, apnar jy! ebm apnar asirbad ryche apnar leakder opr.

he amar dharmmikt ar isbr, ykhn ami apnar kache prarthna kri, amar dake sada deben! amar prarthna sunun, amar prt sdy hean! snkt theke amay pritrin din! he manb sntangn, ar ktidin teamra amar biruddhe mnd ktha blte thakbe? amar smprke blar jny teamra ntun ntun mithyar sndhan krchea. teamra mithya ktha blte bhaleabasea. teamra janea ye, isbr tamr anugami bhalea leakder kthai seanen. sutram ykhn ami tamr kache prarthna kri tkhn tini amar ktha seanen. ydi kean kichu teamay bibrt kre, tumi rege yete parea, kintu pap krea na. ykhn tumi bichanay ghumeate yao, tkhn tumi absyi ai sb bisye cinta krbe na ebm sant hbe. isbrke dharmmikt ar bli utsrg kr ebm prbhur opr astha rakh. aneke ble, “ke amader isbrer dharmmikt dekhabe? prbhur, apnar diptimy mukhhani amader dekte din! prbhur, apni amay prcnd sukhi krechen! phsler smy, ykhn amader kache prcur ssy ebm draksars chil tkhnkar ceyeo ami ekhn besi khushi. ami bichanay giye nirbighne ghumiye pdi. ken? karn, he prbhur, nirapde ghumeabar jny apni amake suie den.

he prbhur, amar ktha sunun. ami ya blte caichi ta bujhe nin. he amar isbr, he rajn, amar prarthna sunun. he prbhur, prtidin skale apnar samne amay naibedy rakhi ebm apnar sahayy prarthna kri. prtidin skale apni amar prarthna seanen. he isbr, mnd leakra apnar kache thakuk, e apni can na. dust leakra apnar upasna kre na. beakara apnar kache aste pare na. leakder mnd kaj krake apni ghrna kren. apni mithyabadider binas kren. yara any leakder aghat krar jny geapne phndi amte seish leakdero apni ghrna kren. kintu prbhur, apnar bisal krunadhny hye, ami apnar mndire yabea. prbhur amar, apnar prt bhati ebm srddhash ami apnar mndire matha nt krbea. prbhur amar, apnar sthik jibnyatra amar kache udghatn krun. leakera amar durblta khumjche. tai yemnbhabe amar bemce thaka ucit ta amay dekhie din. leakjn styi ktha ble na. tara mithyabadi, styke bikrt kre. tader mukh suny kbrer mt. tara any leakder bhalea bhalea ktha blche, tara kebl tader phamde phelte caiche. isbr, oder sasti din. tader nijeder phamdei tader pdte din. aish leakera apnar biruddhe giyeche ateb oder bhu anyayer jny oder sasti din. kintu sei sb leak yara isbrer opr nirbhr kre, tader sukhi krun. cirdiner jny sukhi krun! isbr amar, yara apnake bhaleabase, apni tader rkxa krun o skti din. he prbhur, st leaker jny apni ykhn bhalea kaj kren, tkhn apni birat bd dhaler mt tader rkxa kren.

he prbhur, krudhd absthay amake smseadhn krben na. mhakreadhe amake sasti deben na. prbhur, amar prt sdy hean, ami durbl ebm asusth. amay susth kre din karn amar hadgulea ndbd krche. prbhur amar sara deh tlm krche. prbhur susth hte amar ar ktidin lagbe? prbhur phire asun ebm abar amake sktisali ebm sbl kre din. apnar dyagune amake pritrin

krun. mrt leakra tader kbre apnake smrn kre na. manus mrtyr mukhe eso apnar prsmsa kre na. tai amay srtyh kre din! he prbhu, sara rat dhre prarthna kre ami nijeke ksy krechi. amar ceakher jle amar bichana bhije geche. amar strura amake ya duhkh diyeche tar drun kemde kemde amar ceakh durbl hye geche. mnd leakra teamra cle yao. ken? karn prbhu amar kanna sunechen. prbhu amar binti sunechen. prbhu amar prarthna grhn krechen ebm amay uttr diyechen. amar skl stru htas ebm niras hbe. hthat ekta kichu ghtbe ebm aish strura lijay cle yabe.

7

prbhu, amar isbr, ami apnar opr nirbhr kri. yara amay tada krche tader hat theke apni amay rkasa krun. amay uddhar krun! ydi apni amay sahayy na kren, ami simher hate dhra pda psur mt ashay hye pdb. tara amake tene niye yabe. amake rkasa krar keu thakbe na! prbhu amar isbr, ami kean anyar kri ni. ami spth kre blchi ami kean anyar krini! prbhu amar isbr, ydi amar baky kean mnd kaj kre thake ebm ydi ami amar bndhur prti kean anyar kaj kre thaki ebm ydi kean karn chadai strur kach theke kean jinis niye thaki ba akrmn kre thaki tahle amar strura yen amake khumje dhre phele ebm amake htya kre amar jibn dhuleay misiye dey ebm amar atmake patale pathiye dey." prbhu, leakder bicar krun. skl jatider apnar snge snghbddh krun. ebm leakder mukhe na. tini tamr prbhu, amaro bicar krun. prman krun ami sty pthe achi. prman krun ami nispap. mnd leakder sasti din, st leakder sahayy krun. he isbr, apni mnglmy. apni leaker hrdayer bhette ki ache ta dekhte pan. yader hrday st tader isbr sahayy kren. tai isbr amake rkasa krben. isbr ekjn subicark. sb smy tini mnder birud-dhe blen. isbr tamr akrmn thamaben na. tini tamr akrmn theke piche hthben na. tini tamr dhnuke tan diyechen ebm struder prti tamr lkisy sthir rekhechen. tini marnastr tairi kre rekhechen ebm tamr turgulea dharalea krechen. kichu leak srbdai mnd phndi amte. tara geapne phndi kre ebm mithya ktha ble. tara any leakder phamde phelte cay ebm aghat krte cay. kintu nijeder phamde pdei ora aht hbe. ya sasti oder prayi ora sei sastii pabe. aprer prti ora nirdy chil. oder ya prayi ora tai pabe. ami prbhur prsmsa kri, karn tini bhalea. ami pratpr prbhur namer prsmsa kri.

8

he prbhu amader sdaprbhu, sara prthibite apnar nami sb theke mhimanbit! apnar nam sbgleak jude apnar prsmsa ene dey. sisu o dugdhpasyer mukh theke apnar prsmsa git beriye ase. apnar struder nirb kre deoyar jny apni oder mukhe eib sb sktisali gan diyechen. apni nijer hat diye ye sbrg srsti krechen tar dike ceye dekhi. apnar srsti kra camd ebm tara dekhi ebm ami bismit hi. leakra apnar kache et gurutbpurn ken? ken apni tader ktha smrn kren? ken leakra apnar kache et gurutbpurn? apni tader dike takiyei ba deken ken? kintu manus apnar kache gurutbpurn! apni manuske prayi debar mt kre baniyechen. ebm gerb o smman diye

apni manuske mhimanbit krechen. apni ya ya srsti krechen tar dayitb apni manuser hatei diyechen. sb kichui apni manuser niytrne rekhechen. mes, gbadipsu sh anyany bny jntuder opre manus krttrtb kreche. akaser pakhi o jler macher opr krttrtb kreche. he prbhu amader sdaprbhu, smgr bisbe apnar nami sb theke mhimanbit.

9

ami amar smst anthkrn diye prbhur prsmsa kri. prbhu, apnar srsti kra prtyekti ascryy karyy smprke ami blbea. apni amake atynt sukhi krechen. he pratpr isbr, ami apnar namer prsmsa kri. apnar kach theke amar strura dure paliye geche. kintu tader ptn hbe o tara binst hbe. apni ekjn subicark. apnar simhasne apni dhrm bicarker mti bsechilen. he prbhu, apni amar absthar ktha sunechilen ebm amar smbdndhe apni siddhant grhn krechilen. apni sesb leaker smaleacna krechen. prbhu, sei sb dust leakke apni binst krechen. yara bemce ryeche, tader namer talika theke apni sei sb dust leaker nam cirdiner jny muche diyechen. strura niscihn hyeche! prbhu, apni tader ngrsmuh ddbms krechen! ekhn sudhumatr bhanga badigulea pde ache. sei sb dust leakder ktha amader smrn kriye debar mt kichui ar abist nei. kintu prbhu cirdiner jny sasn kren. prbhu tamr raijyke sktisali krechen. prthibite nyay anbar jny tini ei kaj krechen. prbhu prthibite prtyekke nyay bicar den. prbhu sb jatider stbhabe bicar kren. bhu manus tader nanabidh smsyar phamde abddh ebm jrjrit. tader smsyar bharer nice tara pist hye geche. prbhu, tader jny apni nirapd sthan hean yen tara apnar kache yete pare. leakera yara apnar nam jane tara apnar opr bisbas rakhbe. prbhu, leakjn ydi apnar kache ase, apni tader sahayy na kre phiriye deben na. he siye-anbasira, teamra prbhur prsmsa kr. prbhur mht krmer ktha anyany jatike bl. yara prbhur kache sahayyer jny giyechil tini tader ktha mne rekhechen. sei bncit dridr leakera sahayy prarthna krechil. prbhu tader bhule yan ni. ami isbrer kache ei prarthna krechilam: "prbhu, amar prti sdy hean. dekhun, amar strura amay aghat kreche. amake 'mrtyr phtguli' theke rkasa krun. tahle, he prbhu, jerusalem shrer phtke ami apnar prmsagit krte parbea. ete ami sukhi hbea. karn apni amay rkasa krechilen. any sb jati, leakder phamde phelar jny matite grt khumdeche. kintu tara nijerai nijer phamde pde geche. ansb leakjnke dhrbe ble ora lukije jal petechil kintu ora nijer jalei dhra pde geche. prbhu oi mnd leakder dhrechen. tai leakjn jante parlea, yara mnd kaj kre prbhu tader sasti den. yara isbrke bhule yay tarai mnd. tara patale ptit hbe. kkhno kkhno emn mne hy ye, smsya jrjrit manuske isbr bhule gechen. emno mne hcche ye, eib dridr leakder kean asa baki nei. kintu isbr kkhni tader cirdiner mt bhealen na. he prbhu, uthun ebm jatigner bicar krun. manuske ektha bhabte deben na ye tara sktisali. leakder kichu siksa din. tader ektha bujhte din ye tara kebli manus.

prbhu, apni et dure thaken ken? smsya jrjrit manus apnake dekhte pay na. ahnkari ebm dust leakra mnd phndi amtche ebm tara dridr leakeder aghat kre. mnd leakra ya cay tar bdai kre. aish leabhi leakra isbrer ninda kre. ei bhabei mnd leakera prkas kre ye tara prbhuke ghrna kre. mnd leakra isbrke anusrn krar ksetre atrikrt dambhik. tara rasi rasi mnd phndi amte. tara emnbhab kre yen isbrer kean astitb nei. mnd leakra srbdai kutil kajkrn kre. emnki tara isbrer bidhiskl o mhan siksamalake lksy kre na.isbrer strura tamr siksamalake upeksha kre. aish leakjn mne kre, keandin oder kharap kichu hbe na. tara ble, “amra sb dini mja krbea amader kean sasti hbe na.” aish leakra srbda abhisap dicche. anyany leakjn smprke tara srbdai ktu o mithya ktha ble cleche. srbdai tara ahitkr kaj krar phndi amte. aish leak anyany leakder dhrar jny geapn shane lukiye thake. tara lukiye thake, manuske aghat krar jny khumjte thake. nirdeas leakder ora hitya kre. mnd leakra sei sb simher mt yara tader ahary psuke dhrar jny ghapti mere apeksa krte thake. tara dridr leakder akrmn kre. mnd leakder tairi phamde dridr leakra dhra pde. aish leak htbhagy o bidmbit manuske bar bar aghat kre. ei karne bhagyht leakra bhabe, “isbr amader bhulei gechen! amader theke tini cirdiner jny bimukh hyeche! amader opr ya ya ghte cleche prbhu ta dekhchen na!” prbhu jege uthun ebm kichu krn! isbr, aish mnd leakke sasti din! aish bncit dridr leakder bhule yaben na! mnd leakra ken isbrke abjna kre? karn tara bhabe, isbr tader sasti deben na. prbhu, mnd leakra ye sb nirdy o ahitkr kaj kre, niscy apni ta dekhte pan. aishber dike dekhun ebm kichu krn! smsyagrst manus apnar sahayyer dike ceye ryeche. he prbhu, apnii seijn yini anathder sahayy kren. ateb tader sahayy krn! prbhu, mnd leakder binas krn. prbhu cirkaler ebm annktaler raja. bidesi jatiguli tamr des theke adrsy hyeche. he prbhu, dridr leakra ki cay ta apni sunechen. tader prarthna sunun ebm tara ya cay tai krn! prbhu pitr-matrhin sntander rksha krn. duhkhi leakeder adhik yntnar smmukhin krben na. emn krn yen mnd leakra ekhane thakte bhy pay.

ami prbhur opr bisbas rakhi. tbe ken teamra amay dede giye lukiye pdar pamrs dyechile? tumi amay blechile, “pakhir mt teamar prbte ude yete!” mnd leakra sikarir mt, tara andhkare lukiye thake. tara dhnuker chila tene dhre. tara tader tir leaker dike tak kre ebm sadhu o st leaker hrdye ta srasri biddh kre. smaje bhtiguleai ydi nst hye yay, tbe st leakra ki krbe? prbhu tamr pbitr mndire ryeche. prbhu sbrge tamr simhasne bse achen. ei prthibite ya kichu ghte, tar sbi tini dekhte pan. leakra styikarar bhal na mnd ta janbar jny prbhu leakeder khub kach theke bhalbhabe niriksn kren. prbhu st leakder kheamjen. kintu himsasryi bd leakder prityag kren. mnd leakder opr tini jblnt kyla o gndhk brsn krben. aish mnd leak uttpt o agnimy batas chada ar kichui pabe na. kintu prbhu bhalea. yesb leak bhal kaj kre tini tader bhalebasen. st leakra tamri snge thakbe ebm tamke dekhte pabe.

he prbhu, amay rksha krn! bhalea leakra sbai cle geche. prkrt bisbasider ei prthibir leakder snge rakha hy na. leak tar prtibesider mithya ktha ble. prtyekti leak tar prtibesike teasamead kre ebm thkabar jny mithye ktha ble. ye theamt diye manus mithya ktha ble, sei theamtguli prbhur kete phela ucit. ye jibh diye tara bd bd glp bleche, prbhur sei jibhgunio kete phela ucit. sei leakera blche, “amra prkrt pkse mithya ktha blbea ebm gurutbpurn leak hb. amra jani ki blte hbe, tai keui amader mnib hbe na.” kintu prbhu blchen: “mnd leakra durbllder kach theke curi kreche. nihshay leakder jinis ora niye niyeche. kintu ekhn ami nije damdiye, aish bharakrant leakder rksha kr-bea.” prbhur kthaguli, jblnt agune glanea rupear mt sty o khamti. kthaguli sei rupear mt khamti yake satbar gliye suddh kra hyeche. he prbhu, nihshay manuser dekhasuna krn. tader ekhn ebm cirdiner jny rksha krn! mnd leakra amader cardike ryeche. tara sb jaygay gurutbpurn leaker mt bybhar kre. edike manuser nirlji kajguli prmsa pay.

he prbhu, ar ktksn apni amay bhule thakben? apni ki cirdiner jny amay bhule yaben? ar ktdin amar kach theke nijeke lukiye rakhben?pricalker prti. dayuder ekti git. ar ktkal ami ei cintagulear snge yuddh krbe? ar ktkal amar hrdy ei duhk hbeag krbe? ar ktdin amar strura amay prajit krbe? he prbhu amar isbr, amar dike takan! amar prsnr uttr din! amar prsnr uttr amay janiye din; nytea ami mre yabea! ydi tai ghte, amar strura blbe, “ami oke merechilam!” amake prajit krte parle amar strura khusi hbe. he prbhu, ami apnar prkrt bhalbasar opr astha rekhechilam. apni amay rksha kreche ebm sukhi kreche! ami prbhur uddeasye annd gan gai, karn tini amar jny hitkr kaj kreche.

ekjn dust nirbeadh leak mne mne ble, “isbr nei.” eish leakra bhyntkr o dust kajkrn kre. tader mdhye ekjno nei ye bhalea kaj kre. oder mdhye isbrer sahayy kamna kre emn dekhbar jny prbhu sbrg theke leakder prti lksy rekhechilen. (jnani leakra sahayyer jny isbr-mukhi hy.) kintu prtyekti leaki isbrer theke bimukh hye geche. sb leaki, mnd leake print hyeche. emnki ekta leako bhalea kaj kre ni! mnd leakra amar leakder binst kreche. oi sb mnd leakra isbrke cene na. mnd leakder jny gladhhkrn krar mt prcur khady ryeche. emnki tara prbhur upasna prynt kre na. aish mnd leak, ekjn dridr manuser kach theke updes sunte cay na. ken? karn oi dridr leakti isbrer opr nirbhr kre. kintu isbr tamr st leakder snge thaken. sutram mnd leakder bhyer anek karn ache. siyeap prbt theke ke israyelke rksha kre? tini bym prbhu yini israyelke rksha krn! prbhu ykhn abar tamr leakder tader des theke smrdhshali kren, tkhn yakeaber pribar annd kruk. is-rayeler leakera sukhi heak.

prbhu, ke apnar pbitr tambute thakte pare? ke apnar pbitr prbte thakte pare? ekmatr sei bykti ye pbitrb-habe jibnyapn kre, ye st kaj kre, ye antr theke sty ktha ble sei apnar pbitr prbte bas krte pare. ei dhrner leak, anyany manus smprke kharap ktha ble na. sei leak tar prtibesider prti kharap acrn kre na. sei leak, tar nijer pribar smprke ljajnk kichu ble na. isbrke yara ghrna kre sei leak, tader smman kre na. kintu yara prbhur seba kre, sei leak tader smman prdrsn kre. ydi se prtibesir kache kean prtisruti kre thake, tbe se tar prtisruti paln kre. ydi sei leak kauke taka dey, se sei rner jny sud cay na. emnki sei leak, shj srl manuser amngl krar jny taka pysao grhn kre na. ydi kean leak ei st manustir mt jibnyapn kre, tbe se srbdai isbrer kache thakbe.

he isbr, amay rkasa krun. karn ami apnar opr nirbhr kri. ami prbhuke blechilam, “prbhu, apnii amar sdaprbhu. ya kichu bhalea jinis ekhn amar ache ta apnar kach thekei esechi.” prthibite tamr anucdrer jny prbhu bismykr kaj kren. prbhu dekhiye den ye prkrti tini aish leakeder bhaleabasen. kintu yara anyany debtar puja krte chute yay tara anek yntnray pdbe. ye rkt tara aish debmurtite utsrg kre, ami sei utsrger samil hb na. emnki ami aish debmurttir namo uccarn krbea na. na, amar bhager ams, amar pan-patr prbhur kach theke ase. prbhu apni amay shayta diyechen. apni amay amar ams diyechen. amar amstuku absyi cmtkar. amar uttradhikar styii sundr. ami prbhur prmsa kri, karn tini amay uttmrupe siksadan krechen. emnki nisakale, tamr nirdessmuh tini amar antrer gbhire rekhe yan. ami srbdai prbhuke amar samne rakhi. ebm ami kkhni tamr dksin pas chede yabea na. tai, amar hrdy ebm atma atynt khusi hbe. amar deho nirapde bemce thakbe. ken? karn he prbhu patale apni amar atma chede cle yaben na. apnar bisbst jnke apni kbre pcte deben na. apni amake bamcar prkrt pth smprke siksa prdan krben. he prbhu, sudhumatr apnar sngre thaklei jibner crm santi labh hbe. apnar dandike thakte parlei cirntn sukh asbe.

he prbhu, nyayy bicarer jny amar prarthna sunun. ami uccsbre apnake dakchi ebm ami ya blchi, stb-habe blchi. ateb, amar prarthna sunun. apni amar smprke ythyath siddhant neben. apni styke dekhte pan. apni amar antrer gbhir prynt dekhechen. sararat apni amar sngre chilen. apni amay jijnasa krechen ebm amar mdhye kean truti pan ni. ami kean mnd phndi kri ni. apnar nirdes paln krte giye, manuser pkse ytkhani kthin prcesta smbh, ta ami krechi. ami apnar pth anusrn krechi. amar duti pa, apnar prdrsit jibner clar pth, kkhno prityag kre ni. he isbr, ami apnake dakchi, dya kre amay uttr din. amar ktha sunun, amar prarthna sunun. he isbr, yara apnar opr nirbhr kre, tader apni sahayy kren. sei sb leak apnar dandike

damdabe. tai dya kre, apnar ek anugamir prarthna sunun. apnar ceakher mnir mt amay rkasa krun. apnar danar chayay amay asry din. prbhu, sei sb mnd leak, yara amake binst krte caiche, tader hat theke amay rkasa krun. yara amar car pase theke amake aghat krte caiche, tader hat theke amay rkasa krun. aish mnd leak et ahnkari ye tara isbrer baky suntei cay na ebm tara nijeder smprke bdai kre. aish leak amake tada kreche. ekhn tara amar carpase ryeche. tara akrmn krar jny tairi hye ryeche. aish mnd leak simher mt any psuke htya kre khabar jny apeksa kreche. tara simher mt lukiye thake, akrmnner jny prstut thake. prbhu uthun ebm struder kache yan. oder diye atm-smprn kran. apnar trbari bybhar kre amake mnd leakder hat theke rkasa krun. prbhu, apnar ksmta dbara dust leakter bstbhumie theke ucched krun. prbhu, bhu leak apnar sahayyer jny esechi. ei jibne ei sb leakter khub besi kichu nei. aish leacke prcur khady din. oder sisura ya cay sb din. oder sisuder eti besi priman din yen, ora oder sisuder jnyo udbrrt khady rekhe yete pare. ami bicarer jny prarthna krechi. tai he prbhu ami apnake dekhbea ebm he prbhu, apnake dekke pripuurnbhabe pritrpt hb.

tini bllen, “prbhu amar skti, ami apnake bhaleabasi!” prbhui amar sila, amar durg, amar nirapd asrysthl. amar isbr, amar sila. ami tamr kache niraptr jny chute yai. isbri amar dhalsbrup. tamr skti amay rkasa kre. durgm pahade prbhui amar geapn asrysthl. ora amay uphas kreche. kintu ami prbhur kache sahayy ceyechi ebm amar struder kach theke rkasa peychi! amar strura amay htya krte caichil! amar carpase chil mrtiyur ddi. ek tibr bnya amake pataler dike bhasiye niye yacchil. amar carpase chil kbrrer rjiguli. amar samne pdchil mrtiyur phamd. phamde bddh hye, ami prbhur kache sahayy cailam. hyam, ami amar isbrke daklam. isbr tamr mndire chilen. tini amar knthsbr sunte pelen. tini amar sahayyer jny kanna sunte pelen. sara prthibi kempe uthlea, prbter bhit-gulea prynt nde uthechil. ken? karn prbhu krudhd hyechilen! isbrer nak diye dheamya beriye elea. isbrer mukh theke beriye elea jblnt agnisikha. tamr deh theke jblnt agun bicchurit hte laglea. akasm-ndl bidirn kre prbhu nice neme elen! ekti ghn kalea meghe opr tini damdiyechilen. bataser pakhay cde tini akaser ek prant theke ar ek prante ude bedacchilen. bataser opr bhr krea, tini sudur sunye bhes bedacchilen. prbhu ekta ghn kalea meghe mdhye lukiyechilen, sei meghe tamke tambur mt ghirechil. tini ghn bjrmj meghe mdhye lukiyechilen. tarpr meghe bhed kre isbrer aleakmy aujibly beriye elea. sekhane bjrs silabrsti ebm bidyuter jhlkani dekha dil. akas theke prbhu bidyuter mt jhlse uthlen! pratprer rb seana gel. sekhane tkhn silabrsti ebm bjrs agnimy bidyuter jhlk chil. prbhu tamr tirs-muh-niksep kre struder chtrbhng kre dilen. prbhu tirer mt kspirtgate anekgulea anisnat krlen ebm leakra bibhrant hye chdiye pdlea. prbhu apni uccsbre apnar ajna dilen ebm tibr bege batas bite suru krlea. jl pechne sre gel ebm amra smudrer tides dekhte smrth hlam. amra prthibir bhit dekhte pelam. prbhu opr

theke nice pemchlen ebm amake rkasa krlen. prbhu amake gbhir jl theke tene tullen. amar strura amar ceye sktisali chilela. oi sb leak amay ghraa kreche. amar kache amar strura bes sktisalii chil, tai isbr amay rkasa krechen! ami smsyar mdhye nimjijt chilam ebm amar strura amay akrmn krechil. kintu amake shayta deoyar jny prbhu sekhane chilen! prbhu amay bhaleabasen, tai tini amay uddhar krlen. tini amay nirapd asrye niye gelen. ami nispap, tai prbhu amake amar yeagy purskar deben. ami kean anyay kaj kri ni, tai tini amar jny hitkr kaji krben. ken? karn ami prbhur nirdes paln krechi! ami isbrer biruddhe kean pap kri ni. ami srbdai prbhur nirdessmuh smrne rakhi. ami tamr nirdesit bidhi paln kri! tamr samne ami srbdai st o bisuddh chilam. ami nijee anyay kaj theke dure rekhechilam. ei karne prbhu amake amar purskar deben! ken? karn ami nirdeas! prbhu dekkechen, ami kean grhit kaj kri ni. tai amar prtii tini hitkr kaji krben. prbhu, ydi kean leak prkrtri apnake bhaleabase apnio tamr prtii prkrtr bhaleabasa prdrsn krun. apnar prtii keu ydi st o eknisth hy, apnio tar prtii st hn. he prbhu, yara bhal ebm suci tader kache apnio bhal ebm suci. kintu, nictm ebm krurtm byktikeo apni prakrmi krte paren. prbhu, nmr leakder apni sahayy kren. kintu uddht o ahnkari leakder apni adhmrit kren. prbhu, apniia amar prdip jbalan. amar isbr, amar cardiker andhkarke aleakit kren! apnar sahayye he prbhu, ami sainyder snge chutte pari. isbrer sahayy peye, ami struder deoyaler opr cdte pari. isbr srbdai ya shthik tai kre thaken. prbhur baky priksa kra hyeche. yara tamr opr bisbas rakhe, tini tader rkasa kren. prbhu chada ar any kean isbr nei. amader prbhu chada ar kean sila nei. isbr amay skti den. tini amake pbitr jibnyapn krte sahayy kren. isbr amake hriner mt drut dedte sahayy kren. ucstthane tinii amake abicl rakhen. isbr amake uddher kesl siksa den, tai amar bahuguli ekti sktisali dhnuke chila prate pare. isbr apni amay rkasa krechen ebm jyi hte sahayy krechen. apnar dan hat diye apni shayta krechen. amar struke prajit krte apni amay sahayy krechen. amar pa ebm geadali skt kre din, yen ami heamct na khye drut dedte pari. ami yen amar struder tada krte pari ebm tader dhre phelte pari. tader ses na kre ami ar phirbea na! ami amar struder prajit krbea. tara ar uthe damdabe na. amar sb stru amar payer nice pde thakbe. isbr, yuddhe apniia amake sktisali krechen. apniia amar struke amar samne bhupitit krechen. amar struder prajit krte apni amay sahayy krechen ebm ami amar biread-hider binst krechi! amar strura sahayyer jny citkar krechil. kintu tader sahayy krar keu chil na. tara emnki prbhukeo dekechil, kintu prbhu tader uttr den ni. ami amar struder mere tukrea tukrea kre diyechi. tara dhulear mt batase dute diyechi. ami tader ekebare khnd bikhnd kre chedechi. yara amar biruddhe yuddh krche amake tader hat theke rkasa krun. amake sei sb jatir neta baniye din. ye sb leakder ami jani na, tara amar seba krbe. sei sb leak amay smprke seana-matri amar ajnakari hbe. ai bidesira amay bhy krbe. aish bidesira bhye sukiye yabe. bhye kmpman hye ora oder geapn deba theke beriyee asbe. prbhu jibnt! ami amar silar prmsa kri. isbr amay rkasa kren. tini mhan! isbr amar jny amar struder sasti diyechen. tini

leakder amar adhine ene diyechen. prbhu, apni strur hat theke amay bamciyechen. yara amar biruddhe giyechil, tader prast krte apni amay sahayy krechen. nisthur manuser hat theke apni amay rkasa krechen. he prbhu, ei karne ami skl jatir kache apnar prmsa kri. ei jnyi apnar name ami steatr gan kri. prbhu tamr mneanit rajake bhu yuddhe jyi hte sahayy kren! tamr mneanit rajar prtii tini prkrtr bhaleabasa dekhan. tini dayud ebm tamr uttpruruder prtii cirdin bisbst thakben!

19

akasmndl isbrer mhima brnna kre. bitan tamr hater tairi sresth srstir ktha gheasna kre. prtiti ntun din, isbrer mhttht ktha ble. prtiti ratri gheartbrbabe isbrer jnan prkas kre. prkrtpkse tumi kean ktha ba sb sunte pabe na. amader kane seanar mt kean sbd tara srsti kre na. kintu tader "rb" sara prthibi pribypt kre rakhe. tader "sbdskl" prthibir ses prant prynt pemchay. suryyer kache akas ekti badir mt. skaler sury basrghr theke pritrpt brer mt beriyee ase. suryy hcche ekjn dedbajer mt. akaser epar theke opar prynt tar deder prtiiyegaitay dedbar jny udgrib. suryy akaser ek dik theke ded suru kre ebm sara rasta dede dede akaser any prante giye ded ses kre. tar tap theke kichui lukiye thakte pare na. prbhur siksagulio thik ei rkm. prbhur siksamala hcche nikhumt. seguli isbrer leakder skti dey. prbhur saksy bisbasyeagy. ta ajn manuske jnani hte sahayy kre. prbhur skl bidhi ythayth. seguli manuske sukhi kre. prbhur ajnagulio uttm. seguli manuske bamcar ytharth pth dekhay. prbhur upasna sei alear mt, yar dipti cirdin bhasbr. prbhur siddhantguli bhal ebm nyaysngt. prbhur siksamala sb theke khamti seanar ceyeo mulyban. ta sresth mdhu, ya mecac theke srasi paoya yay tar thekeo misti. prbhur siksamala tamr daske strk kre. seguli paln krle mhaphl hy. prbhu, kean byktii tar nijer sb deas dekhte pay na. tai he prbhu, geapne pap kra theke amay birt krun. amar ye sb pap krte iccha hy, segulea amay krte deben na. ai pappulike amar opr prbhutb krte deben na. apni ydi amay sahayy kren, tbe ami papmukt o suci thakbea. amar baky ebm cintasmuh apnake prsnn kruk. he prbhu, apniia amar sila. apniia sei jn yini amar rkasa kren.

20

ykhn tumi smkter mdhye thakea, tkhn prbhu yen teamar dake sada den. yakeaber isbr teamay segulea atikrm krte sahayy krun. isbr tamr pbitrsthan theke teamay sahayy krun. siyeen prbt theke tini yen teamay sahayy kren. teamar deoya skl utsg isbr smrne rakhun. teamar deoya skl naibedy yen tini grhn kren. tumi ya cao, isbr yen tai mnjur kren. tini yen, teamar sb priklpna sphl kren. isbr ykhn teamake sahayy kren tkhn amra annd krb. es, amra tamr namer prmsa kri. tumi ya cao prbhu yen teamake tar sb kichui den! ekhn ami jenechi, prbhu tamr mneanit rajake sahayy kren! prbhu tamr pbitr sbrgleake birajit chilan ebm tamr mneanit rajake tini uttr diyechilen. kichu leak tader rther opr nirbhr krechil. kichu leak

tader sainyder opr nirbhr krechil. kintu amra smrne rekhechilam amader prbhu isbrke. sei sb leakgulea prajit hyeche, tara yuddhe mara geche. kintu amra jitechil! amra bijyi hyechil! prbhu tamr mneanit rajake rksa krechen! isbrer mneanit raja sahavy cailea. prbhu tar uttr dilen!

21

prbhu, apnar skti rajake sukhi rakhe. apni ykhn take rksa kren tkhn se atynt khushi hy. raja ya ya ceyechil, apni take tai diyechen. prbhu, raja kichu ceyechil ebm apni take thik tai diyechen se ya ceyechil. prbhu, styii apni rajake asirbad krechen. apnii tar mathay sear mukut priye diyechen. isbr, raja apnar kache jibn ceyechilea, apni take tai diyechen! apni take dirgh jibn diyechen, ya yug yug dhre clche. apni rajake jyer pthe pricalit krechen ebm take mhan gerb ene diyechen. apni take smman ebm prsmsa diyechen. isbr, styii apni rajake cirdiner jny asirbad krechen. ykhn raja apnar mukh drsn kre, tkhn se bhnis khushi hy. raja prbhur opr astha rakhe. he pratpr, take htas krben na. he isbr, apni apnar struder dekhaben ye apni sktiman. yara apnake ghrna kre, apnar skti tader prajit krbe. he prbhu, apni ykhn rajar snge thaken, tkhn se ekta jblnt cullir mt ya sb kichukei pudiye dey. tar kreadh lelilian aguner mt jblte thake ebm se struder binas kre. ar tar struder pribarsmuh dbhms hye yabe. tara ei prthibi theke sre yabe. ken? karn aish leak prbhu, apnar biruddhe kharap kajer phndi emtechil kintu tara sphl hte pare ni. prbhu, aish leakke apni apnar kritdas kre rekhechen. apni oder eksnge ddi diye bemdhechen. apni oder glay ddi priyechen. apni oder kritdaser mt matha nt kriyechen. prbhu, amra apnar mhtber gerb-gatha gaibea! he prbhu, apnar birattbe apni mhimanbit hun!

22

he amar isbr, he amar isbr! ken apni amay chede cle gechen? apni et dure ye, amake rksa krte parben na! apni et dure ye, amar sahayyer jny citkar o sunte paben na! isbr amar, saradin dhre ami apnake dekechi. kintu apni sada den ni. sararat dhre ami apnake dekechi. isbr, apni hlen sei pbitr ekjn. apni rajar mt theke yan. israyeler prsmsai apnar simhasn. amader purbporusra apnar opr bisbas krechilen. hyam, he isbr tamra apnar opr bisbas krechilen ebm apni tamder rksa krechen. isbr, amader purbporusra apnar kache sahayyer jny kemde pdechilen ebm tamra tamder strur hat theke rksa pseyechilen. tamra apnar opr astha rekhechilen ebm tai tamra asaht hn ni! sutram, ami ki kit, manus ni? leake amar smprke lja beadh kre ebm amake ghrna kre. prtyeke yara amake dekhe, amay niye thatta kre. tara tader matha naday ebm amay jibh bhengay. tara amay ble: "prbhur kache sahavy cao. hytea ba tini teamar pritrn krben. tini ydi styii teamay pchnd kren, niscyi tini teamay uddhar krben!" he isbr, etai prkrst sty ye, ekmatr apnar oprei ami nirbhr kri. emn ki ami ykhn amar mayer buker dudh khetam apni amake asbas

ebm sbsti diten. ye din ami jnmechi, se din thekei apni amar isbr. mayer grbh theke beriye asar prei ami apnar ytna lalit hyechi. tai, he amar isbr, amake chede yaben na! karn smkt niktrbtti. amake sahavy krar mt keui nei. amar carpase leakjn ryeche, sktisali blder mt tara amar cardike ghire ryeche. tader mukhgulea ekta grjnkari simher mt ham kre kheala, yen tar sikarer dike sbege chute yacche. matite phele deoya jler mt amar skti cle geche. amar asthigulea alada hye geche. ami amar sahs hariye phelechi! amar sktibhanga mrt patrer mt sukkiye geche. amar jibh kalute atke yacche. apni amake "mrtyr dhulay" pemche diyechen. amar carpase "kukur" ghure bedacche. sei sb mnd leakeder dl amake phamde pheleche. simher mt tara amar hat o pa biddh kre diyeche. ami amar hadgulea prynt dekhite pacchi. leakjn amar dike ceye ryeche! tara krur drstite amar dike takiye ache! ai leakgulea oder mdhye amar kapdgulea bhagabhagi kre nicche. tara amar kapder jny ghumti calche. prbhu, amake chede yaben na! apnii amar skti. sighri amake sahavy krn! prbhu, strur trbari hte amay rksa krn. oi sb kukurder hat theke amar mulyban jibn rksa krn. amake simher mukh theke rksa krn. blder sim er aghat theke amay rksa krn. prbhu, apnar smprke ami amar bhaider blbea. mhasmajer samne ami apnar prsmsa krb. teamra yara prbhur upasna kr, tara prbhur prsmsa kr! he israyeler uttrpurusgn prbhur prti smman prdrsn kr! he israyeler manus prbhuke bhy o sddha kr. ken? karn prbhu dridr leakder tader smkte sahavy kren. prbhu tader jny ljjit nn. ydi manus tamr kache sahavy prarthna kre tini tader kach theke lukiye thaken na. prbhu, mhasmaje amar prsmsa apnar kach thekei ase. eish upasnakari bhkter samne, amar mant kra bli ami apnake utsrg kr-bea. dridr leakra kheyte trpt hbe. teamra yara prbhuke khumjch, tara tamr prsmsa kr! teamader anthkrn cir-jibi huk! teamra, sudur desguler jngn, prbhuke mne rekheba ebm tamr kache phire es! ye sb manus bidese thake tarao yen prbhuri upasna kre. ken? karn prbhui raja. tini sb jatike sasn kren. blisth ebm sudehi leak-era aharante isbrer kache prnipat krbe. bstuth skle yara mara yabe ebm yara itimdhyei mara geche tara sklei isbrer kache abnt hbe! ebm bhhisyete amader uttrpurusra prbhur seba krbe. leake cirdin tamr ktha blbe. prtyekti prjnm tader sisuder kache isbr ye bhal jinisugli krechen se smprke blbe.

23

prbhui amar mespalk. amar ya kichu cai, sbmsy ami ta-i neb. tini amake sbuj carn ksetre suiye den. tini amake bisram jladharer pase pricalit kren. tamr namer mhima uplddhi krar jny tini amar atmake ntun skti den. tamr namer jny tini amay thik pthe pricalit kren. emnki, ydi ami kbrer mt gadh andhkarmy kean upytya diye hemte yai, ami kean bipder dbara bhit hb na. ken? karn apni ye amar snge ryechen prbhu. apnar sasndnd amake sbsti dey, nirapde rakhe. prbhu, apni amar struder samne amar tebil tairi krechilen. apni amar mathay tel diye amake abhibadn krechilen. amar panpatr priupun ebm ta upce pdche. dharm-mikta ebm ksma ajibn amar snge thakbe. ebm ami prbhur mndire dirgh smy dhre bse thakbea.

ei prthibi ebm prthibir smst kichui prbhur. ei jgt ebm jgter sb leako tamr. prbhu jler opr ei prthibi srsti krechen. tini ndismuher opr ei sb tairi krechen. ke prbhur prbte areahn krte pare? ke prbhur pbitr mndire giye damdate pare? sei sb leak yara mnd kaj kre ni, sei sb leak yader anthkrn suci, sei sb leakra yara mithyeke styer mt kre blbar smy amar nam ney ni, yara mithya ktha ble ni ebm mithya prtisruti dey ni ekmatr sei sb leaki ekhane upasna krte pare. bhalea leakra prbhuke anyder asirbad krbar jny ble. aish bhalea leakrao isbr, tader pritratake bhal kaji krte ble. sei sb bhalea leak isbrke anusrn krar cesta kre. tara sahayyer jny yakeaber isbrer kache yay. he phtk skl, teamader matha teal! he pracin dbarsmuh, khule yao, karn mhimanbit raja bhete asben. ke sei mhimanbit raja? prbhui sei raja. tini prakrmi sainik. prbhui sei raja, tini yuddher nayk. he phtk skl teamader matha teal! he pracin prbes dbarsmuh, khule yao, karn mhimanbit raja bhete asben. ke sei mhimanbit raja? srb-skritman prbhui sei raja. tini sei mhimanbit raja!

prbhu, ami nijeke apnar hate smrpn krechi. he amar isbr, ami apnate astha rakhhi. tai amake ljiti krben na. amar strura yen amar opr jyabn na kre. ydi kean bykti apnar opr nirbhr kre, se kkhno htasagrsth hbe na. kintu bisbasghatka htas hbe. tara kichui pabe na. he prbhu, apnar pthguli amake dekhane. apnar pth smprke amay siksa din. amay pricalit krun ebm apnar sty smprke amay siksa din. apnii amar isbr, amar pritrata. prtidin ami apnar opr nirbhr kri. he prbhu, amar prti dya kre amay smrn krben. ye keaml bhaleabasa apni amay cirdin diye esechen sei bhaleabasa amar prti prdrsn krun. amar trun byser krt kukrm o pap apni smrne rakhben na. he prbhu, apnar sunamer jny, amay bhaleabese smrn krben. prbhu prkrtpkse bhal ebm st. tini papider thik pthe jibnyapn krbar siksa den. yara binit, taderi tini tamr pthguli sekhan. tini nyaypthe tader pricalit kren. prbhui raja, yara tamr cukti ebm prtisruti anusrn kre tini tader prti stynish hn. he prbhu, ami anak pap kaj krechi. kintu apnar mhtb dekhavar jny, ami ya krechilam, segulea sbi apni ksma krechen. ydi kean leak prbhukei anusrn krbe ble mneanit kre, tahle isbr take bemce thakbar sresth rasta dekhaben. sei leak bhal jinsi upbheag krte parbe, ebm tamr sntanra isbrer prtisrut bhukhnd pabe. prbhu tamr gudh ktha tamr anugamider blen. tamr cukti smprke tini tader siksa den. sahayyer jny ami srbdai prbhur dike ceye thaki. tini srbdai amake smsyar jal theke mukt kren. he prbhu, ami nihshay ebm nihsg. amar dike mukh pheran, amay krpa krun. amake amar smktsmuh theke mukt krun. amar smsyagulir smadhan krte amay sahayy krun. amar prcesta o smsyar dike drstipat krun. amar skl pap theke amay ksma kre din. amar yesb stru ache tader dike dekhun. tara amay ghrna kre, amay aghat krte cay. he isbr, amay rkasa krun ebm amay uddhar krun. ami apnar opr nirbhr kri. dya kre amay htas krben na. he isbr, apni prkrti bhal. ami apnate nirbhr kri, tai amay rkasa krun. he

isbr, israyeler leakder, tader struder hat theke rkasa krun.

prbhu, amar bicar krun. ami ye st pthe jibnyapn krechi ta prman kre din. ami kkhno prbhute astha rakha theke birt hi ni. prbhu amay priksa krun, amar hrty o mnke khub bhaleabhabe dekhun. ami srbdai apnar keaml bhaleabasa dekhete pai. apnar stye ami bamci. ami mithyabadi o kptacarider sngre ni-jeke yukt kri na. ami aish akejea leakder sngre smslist hi na. aish apradhider dlgulike ami ghrna kri. aish sytander dle ami yeag debea na. he prbhu ami ye nis-pap ta dekhate ebm apnar yjnbedite yaoyar jny ami amar hat dhui. prbhu ami apnar prsmsa gan gai. apnar srstika ascryy bisy smprke ami gan gai. prbhu ami apnar mndirke bhaleabasi. ami apnar mhimamy tambu bhaleabasi. prbhu amake aish papider dibhukt krben na. aish khunider sngre amar jibn grhn krben na. ai leakgulea sb smy anyder prtarit kre. kharap kaj krar jny ora srbdai utkeac nite prstut. kintu ami nirdeas. tai he isbr, amar prti sdy hean ebm amay rkasa krun. sb bipd theke ami surksit. he prbhu, ami apnar mndligner samne apnar prsmsa kri.

prbhu, apnii amar jyeati ebm amar pritrata. ami kaukei bhy pabea na! prbhui amar jibner surksa sthan, tai kean leakkei ami bhy pabea na. mnd leak-era amay akrmn krte pare ebm amar strura amay dhibms krbar cesta krte pare, tkhn tara heamct kh-eye pde yabe. ydi ekdl sainyo amar cardike ghire thake, ami bhy krbea na. emnki yuddhe ydi leakjn amay akrmn kre, ami bhy krbea na. ken? karn ami prbhuke bisbas kri. prbhur kach theke ami keblmatr ekta jinisi caibea: "amake sarajibn mndire tamr sendryy dekhbar jny ebm tamke saksat krbar jny prbhur mndire bse thakte din." ykhn ami bipdgrsth tkhn prbhui amay rkasa krben. tamr tambutei tini amay lukiye rakhben. tini amake tamr nirapd asrye tule neben. amar strura amay ghire ryeche. kintu oder prajit krte prbhu amay sahayy krben! tarp ami tamr tambute bli utsrg krbea. annddhnbi kre ami utsrg nibedn krb. prbhur smmane ami gan-bajna krbea. prbhu amar ktha sunun. amay uttr din. amar prti sdy hean. prbhu, ami apnar sngre ktha blte cai. amar antr theke ami apnar sngre ktha blte cai. apnar sngre ktha blar jny ami apnar samne esechi. prbhu, apnar das ami, amar dik theke apni mukh phiriye neben na. amay sahayy krun! amay srye deben na! amay phele cle yaben na! isbr amar, apnii amar pritrata. amar ma baba amay chede cle gechen. kintu prbhu amay grhn krechen. tini amay tamr apnjin kre niyechen. prbhu amar prcur stru ache. tai apnar pth amay sekhan. amay sthik kaj krte sekhan. prbhu, amar bireadhi pkske amay prajit krte deben na. karn mithye saksira adalte amar biruddhe ktha bleche. amar biruddhe himsatmk karyyklar udrek krbar jny tara eta krechil. ami prkrti bisbas kri ye, amar mrytur purbeami prbhur dharmikta deke yabea. prbhur sahayyer jny

apeksa kr. sktiman o sahsi ho ebm prbhur sahayyer jny apeksa kr!

28

he prbhu, apni amar sila. apnar sahayyer jny ami apnake dakchi. amar prarthna theke kan phiriye neben na. ydi apni amar dake sada na den, leake bhabbe ami kbrer mrt byktir ceye unnt kichu ni. prbhu, amar du hat tule apnar pbitrtrm sthane ami prarthna janai. ykhn ami apnake daki amar dak sunun. amar prti krpa prdrsn krun. prbhu, amake kharap leakder ekjn bhabben na. sei sb leak “sleam” sbder dbara tader prtibesider abhinndn kre. kintu mne mne tara prtibesider biruddhe mnd phndi amte. prbhu, aish leak anyan leakder prti mnd acrn kre. ateb tader yate kharap hy tai krun. yemn ora anyder krechil. mnd leakra kkhni prbhur bhalea kajgulea bujhte pare na. prbhu ye sb bhalea kaj kren ta tara dekhe na. na tara bujhte cay na, tara sudhu dhhms krte cay. prbhur prmsa kr! tini amar prti kruna krar prarthna sunuchen! prbhui amar skti, tini amar dhal. ami tamke bisbas krechi. tini amay sahayy krechen. ami prcnd khusi! ebm tai ami tamr prmsa kre gan gaichi. prbhu yake pchnd kren tamke rkasa kren. prbhui tamr skti! isbr apnar leakder rkasa kren. apnar adhikarb-hukt yara tader asirbad krun. tader apni cirkaler jny netrtb din ebm tader smman din!

29

he isbrer sntanra, teamra prbhur prmsa kr! tamr skti ebm mhimar prmsa kr. prbhur prmsa kr ebm tamr namr smman kr! teamra pbitr bstr pre tamr upasna kr. prbhur rb smudrer epar theke opare seana yay. mhimanbit isbrer rb mhasmudrer bjdhhnir mt. prbhur rb tamr skti gheasna kre. prbhur rb tamr mhimra prkas kre. prbhur rb birat bd ers gachder bhenge tukrea tukrea kre dey. prbhu libaneaner ers gach bhenge diyechen. prbhu libaneanke prkmpit krechen. dekhe mne hy yen ekti bacca bachur nacche. siriyeanprkmpit hcche. dekhe mne hy yen ekta bacca chagl laphacche. bidyuter cmk diye prbhur rb bataske kete kete dicche. prbhur rb mrubhumike kampiye dicche. prbhur rbe kades mrubhumi kempe uthche. prbhur rb debdaru gachke kampiye dey. prbhu bnsthli dhhms kren. kintu tamr pbitr mdire, leake tamr mhimar gan gay. plabner smy prbhui chiln raja ebm cirdiner jny prbhui raja thakben. prbhu tamr leakder skti den. tini tamr leakeder santi diye asirbad kren.

30

prbhu, apni amay amar smktguli theke tene tulechen. apni amake amar struder hate prajit hte ebm bidrup krteo den ni. tai apnar prti ami smman dekhabea. prbhu, amar isbr, ami apnar kache prarthna krechilam. ebm amar prarthna sune apni amay areagy kre tulechen. apni amay kbr theke tene tulechen. apni amay bamcte diyechen. mrtyu leaker mrt manusder sngae amake thakte hy ni. isbrer

anugamira, prbhur prti stbgan kr. tamr pbitr namer prmsa kr! ykhn isbr krudhdh chiln tkhn “mrtyu” chil tamr siddhant. kintu tini amar prti bhaleabasa dekhiye amake diyechen “jibn.” ratre ami lutiye pde kamdi. prdin skale ami annde gan gai! ykhn niscinte o nirapde chilam ami bhebechilam kichui amake aghat krte parbe na! hyam, prbhu ykhn apni amar prti sdy chiln ami anubhb krechilam kean kichui amake harate parbe na! kintu ykhn apni mukh ghuriye nilen ami bhye kampte laglam. tai, he isbr ami phire ese apnar kache prarthna krechi. ami apnar kache kruna prarthna krechi. ami blechilam, “he isbr, ydi ami mre kbre yai, tate ki bhalea hbe? mrt leakra sudhui dhuleay suye thake! tara apnar prmsa kre na. amra ye apnar opr ktkhani nirbhr krte pari, ta tara anyan leader ble na. prbhu amar prarthna sunun ebm amar prti sdy hean! prbhu amay sahayy krun! ami prarthna krechilam ebm apni amay sahayy krechen! apni amar kannake nrtye print krechen. apni amay cter bstr sriye diye annd diye dheke diyechen. prbhu amar isbr, ami cirdin apnar prmsa krbea, tai kkhni nirbta thakbe na. srbdai kean ekjn thakbe, ye apnar smmaner jny apnar prmsa git gaibe.

31

prbhu, ami apnar opr nirbhr kri. amake htas krenben na. amar prti sdy hean ebm amay rkasa krun. he isbr, amar ktha sunun. sighri apni ese amay rkasa krun. apni amar nirapd asry hean. apni amar nirapd durg hean. amay surksit krun! isbr, apni amar sila; tai, apnar namer sbarthe amay pricalit krun. amar strura amar samne ek phamd pete rekheche. oder phamd theke amay uddhar krun. apni amar nirapd asry. prbhu, apni sei isbr yake amra bisbas krte pari. amar jibn ami apnar hate smrpn krlam. amay uddhar krun! yara murtismuher puja kre, tader ami gharna kri. ami ekmatr prbhukei bisbas kri. he isbr, apnar krunay ami khub khusi. apni amar durbheag dekhechen. amar ye sb smsya chil tao apni janen. apni amake amar struder hstg krben na. oder phamd theke apni amay mukt krben. prbhu, amar asmkhy smsya ache. tai amar prti sdy hn. ami mansikkhabe emn bipryst ye kemde kemde amar ceakh bytha krche. amar gla o pet jbala krche. amar jibn duhkhe ses hte cleche. dirghsbas phelte phelte amar bchrguli katche. amar smktguli amar sb sktike kede nicche. amar sb skti, amay tyag krche. strura amay gharna krche. amar prtibesirao amay gharna krche. smst atmiyara amar sngae rastay dekha kre. tara amake bhy pay ebm ediye cle. hariye yaoya yntpratir mt leakra amake bhule geche. leakra amar smprke ye sb bhynkr ktha ble, ta ami suni. aish leak amar biruddhe geche. ora amay mere phelar ckrant kreche. he prbhu, ami apnate astha rakhi. apni amar isbr. amar jibn apnar hate ryeche. amar struder hat theke amay rkasa krun. kichu leak amay tada krche. oder hat theke amay rkasa krun. dya kre apnar daske abhyrthna krun ebm grhn krun. amar prti sdy hean ebm amake rkasa krun! prbhu, ami apnar kache prarthna krechi, tai ami htas hbea na, mnd leakera htas hbe. ora nirbe kbre yabe. aish mnd leak nijeder smprke bdai kre ebm st leakeder smprke mithya ktha ble. aish mnd

leakera prcnd uddht. kintu ye mukh diye ora mithya ktha ble ta nirb hye yabe. he isbr, apnar anugamider jny apni anek bhalea jinis bamciye rekhechen. yara apnake bisbas kre tader jny skler samnei apni bhal kaj kren. st leakder aghat krar jny mnd leakra eksnge jd hy. aish mnd leak ldai suru krte cay. kintu apni sei sb st leakder lukiye rakhen ebm tader rkasa kren. apnar nijer asrye apni tader rkasa kren. prbhu dhny! sara shr ykhn struder dbara bestit, tkhn tini amar prt, tamr ascrye krna dekhiyechen. ami bhit hye blechilam, "ami emn ek jaygay ryechi sekthane isbro amake dekhte paben na." kintu he isbr, apnar sahayy ceye ami apnar kache parthna krechilam ebm apni amar uccsbrer parthna sunechilen. he isbrer anugamira, teamra absyi prbhuke bhaleabesea! yara prbhur prt nisthaban, prbhu tader rkasa kren. kintu yara nijer ksmta niye dmbh kre prbhu tader sasti den. tara tader prapy sasti pay. teamra yara prbhur sahayyer jny prtikasa krchea, tara sahsi ho, siktisali ho!

32

ekjn bykti, yar papsmuh ksma kra hyeche, se prkrti dhny. yar pap muche deoya hyeche, sei leako styii dhny. ekjn bykti styikarer sukhi ykhn prbhu take blen tar kean deas nei. sei bykti bhagyban, se tar geapn pap lukiye rakhe ni. isbr, ami bar bar apnar kache parthna krechi, kintu amar geapn paper ktha ami blini. tai ytbar ami parthna krechi, ttbari ami durbl hye pdech. din rat apni amar jibnke kthin theke kthintr kre tulechen. grismkaler suknea jmir mt ami sukiye giyechilam. tkhn ami amar sb pap prbhur kache sbikar krar siddhant nilam. prbhu, ami apnake amar paper ktha blechi. amar kean apradh ami lukiye rakhini ebm apni amar sb pap ksma kre diyechen! ei karne, he isbr, sb anugamider apnar prt parthna kra ucit. emnki, ykhn plabner mt biprygyuli ander opr ase, tkhno tara apnar anugamider kache asbe na. he isbr, amar kache apni lukeanear sthan. amar sm-sya theke apni amay rkasa krechen. apni amay ghire thaken ebm amay rkasa kren. tai apni ye bhabe amay uddhar krechen ami tari gan gai. prbhu blen, "ye pthe tumi bamche ami teamake sei pther siksa debea. ami teamay sei pthe pricalit krbea. ami teamay rkasa krbea ebm teamar pth prdrsk hben. ekta gheada ba gadha yader beadhskti nei, tader mt nirbeadh hyea na. ei sb jntuke bse ante gele, leakder blga o lagam bybhar kra ucit. ei sb jinis chada aish jntu apnar kache asbe na." mnd leakder kache anek yntna asbe. kintu yara prbhute astha rakhe, tamr prkrtr bhaleabasa tader ghire thakbe. bhalea leakera, teamra annd kr ebm prbhute anndlabh kr! teamra st leakera annd kr!

33

he bhalea leakra, teamra prbhute annd kr! bhal leakder pkse tamr prsmsa kra! bhalea! bina bajao ebm prbhur prsmsa kr! dstara badyyntn shyage prbhur gan gao. tamr jny ekta ntun gan gao. atynt sundrbhabe bajao ebm annd dhnbi dao! prbhur baky sty. tini ya kichu kren, tate teamra nirbhr krte para. isbr nyayprayn hte o bhal kaj krte bhalbasen. prbhur

prkrtr bhaleabasa prthibike bhriye dey! prbhu nird-esbaky uccarn krechilen ebm ei prthibi srsti hyechil. isbrer mukher nihsbas thekei prthibir sbkichu srsti hyeche. isbr, smudrer jl ek jaygay jma krechen. tini smudrke tar jaygay rakhen. smgr prthibir skler ucit isbrke bhy ebm srrdha kra. jgter prtyekti manuser tamke bhy kra ucit. ken? karn isbr ekti ajna den ebm seti ghte. ydi tini blen "tham" tahlei sbkichu bndh hye yay. prbhu prtyeker updeskei arthhin kre tulte paren. tini jatider priklpnaguli mulyhin kre dite paren. kintu prbhur updes crintn sty. tamr priklpnagulea bmsprmpay sty thake. yara prbhuke tader isbrrupe peyeche tara styii dhny. ken? karn isbri tader tamr nijer leak hisebe mneanit krechen. prbhu sbrg theke nicer dike takiyechilen ebm smst leakder dekhechen. prthibite yara bsbas krche, tamr ucc simhasn theke tini sklke deken. isbr prtyekti leaker mn srsti krechen. prtyekti leak ki bhabche isbr tao janen. ekjn raja tamr brht sktite uddhar pay na. ekjn blban sainik, tamr nijer sktite rkasa pay na. gheadagulea yuddher bijy ene dey na. emnki tader sktio sainydr palate sahayy krte pare na. tamr prkrtr bhalbasay astha rekhe, yara prbhuke anusn kr, prbhu tader opr lkisy rakhen ebm tader prt ytn nen. sei sb leakke isbr mrtyu theke rkasa kren. ksudhart absthay tini tader skti den. tai amra prbhur jny prtikasa krbea. tini amader sahayy kren, rkasa kren. isbr amader sukhi kren, amra tamr pbitr name prkrtri astha rakhi. prbhu, prkrtri amra apnar upasna kri! tai amader prt apnar mhan bhaleabasa dekan.

34

srbdai ami prbhuke dhnybad janai. amar mukh srbdai tamr prsmsa kre. he binit leakra, ykhn ami prbhur smprke bdai kri teamra sean ebm sukhi ho. amar sng sng isbrer prsmsa kr. esa amra tamr namer smman kri. ami isbrer kache sahayyer jny giyechilam ebm tini sunechen. ya kichu ami bhy krtam, ta theke tini amay uddhar krechen. sahayyer jny isbrer dike cao, tini teamay grhn krben. ljit hyea na. ei dridr manusti prbhuke deke sahayy prarthna kre. prbhu amar ktha sunechen ebm sb sm-sya theke tini amay rkasa krechen. yara prbhuke anusn kre, prbhur dut ese tader caridike sibir sthapn kre. prbhur dut tader rkasa kren. prbhu ktkhani bhalea ta dekhavar jny prbhur sbad grhn kr. ye prbhur opr nirbhr kre se styii sukhi hy. teamra prbhur pbitr anugamira, prbhuke srrdha kr. karn anugamider kache prtyekti jinis ache ya tader pryajin. blban leakrao ksudhart ebm durbl hye pde. kintu yara isbrer kache sahayyer jny yabe, tara sb bhalea jinihi pabe. sisura, amar ktha sean, ami teamader sikhiye debea kemn kre prbhuke srrdha krte hy. ydi keu jibnke bhaleabase ebm dirgh o bhalea jibnyapn krte cay, tahle, sei bykti yen mnd ktha na ble, se yen mithya ktha na ble. kharap kaj kra bndh kre dao! bhalea kaj kr. santir jny kaj kr. ytksn na santi pao, ttksn tar pechne chute bedao. bhalea leakder prbhur rkasa kren. tini tader parthna seanen. kintu yara kharap kaj kre prbhur tader breadhi. tini tader smpurnrupe dhbm kren! prbhur kache parthna kr ebm tini teamar ktha sunben ebm sb smkt theke tini teamay uddhar krben. ykhn smkt ase tkhn kyekjn

dmbh kra theke birt hy. prbhu sei sb bhgn hrđy leaker kachakachi thaken ebm tader uddhar kren. bhalea leakder anek smsya hte pare, kintu prtyekta smsya theke prbhu tader uddhar krben. tader prtyekti had prbhu rksa krben. tader ekti hadō bhanbe na. dust leakder sytani tader krmsh dhhms krbe. prbhu tamr dasder atmake rksa kren. yara tamr opr nirbhr kre tini tader binst hte deben na.

35

he prbhu, amar bireadhipkser biruddhe yuddh krun! yara amar sngē yuddh kreche tader sngē apni yuddh krun! prbhu, dhal ebm brm tule nin. uthun ebm amay sahayy krun. brsa ebm blīm hate tule nin ebm yara amar biruddhe ryeche tader sngē yuddh kr. he prbhu amar atmake blun, “ami teamay uddhar kr-bea.” leak amake htya krte caiche. oder prajit ebm ljiit krun. emn krun yen ora pichn phire paliye yay. ora amay aghat krar kcrant krche. oder prajit o nas-tanabud kre chadun. oder tuser mt batase udiye din. prbhur dut yen oder dhaoya kre. prbhu oder pth andhkarmy ebm picchil kre din. prbhur dut yen oder tada kre. ami oder kache kane bhul kaj krini kintu aish leak amake phamde phelte caiche. smurn bina karne ora amay phamde phelte caiche. tai prbhu, oder nijeder phamdei oder phelun. nijeder jalei ora heamct khak. kean ajana bipd yen oder upre brtay. tkhn ami prbhute annd krbea. tini ykhn amay ud-dhar krben tkhn ami sukhi hbea. amar smst stbba diye ami blb, “prbhu apnar mt keui nei. sktisali leakeder hat theke apni ekjn durbl leakke bamciyeche. apni ekjn dridr leakke uddhar kren yar kach theke leakē curi krte cesta kre.” ekdl mithya saksī amay aghat kr-bar jny priklpna krche. ora amay nana prsn jijnasa krbe. ami kintu jani na ora ki bisye blche. ami ke-blmatr bhal kajji krechi. kintu ora amar prti kharap kajji krbe. prbhu, ye rkm bhalea jinis amar prapy ta amay din. ykhn ora asusth hyechileā, ami oder jny duhkhy peyechilam. upbaser madhyme ami sei duhkhy prkas krechi. oder jny prarthna kre etai ki amar prapy? aish leakder jny ami duhkher peasak prechilam. oder ami amar bndhur mt, emn ki bhaiyer mt dekhechilam. mayer mrtyur pr ye leakta kamde ami tar mti duhkhit chilam. oder duhkher karne ami kalea kapd prechilam. duhkhe matha nt kre ami hamtacla krtam. kintu ykhn ami ektu bhul krlam, ora amay uphas krlea. ora asle prkrt bndhu chil na. ami oder cintamo na. kintu caridik theke ora amay ghirechil ebm akrmn krechil. atynt kharap bhasay ora amay bidrup kreche. ora amar biruddhe kreadh dekhīye damt kidmid kre. he amar prbhu, ar ktdin apni eish kharap ghtna ghtte sudhui dekke yaben? ora amay dhhms krte caiche. he prbhu, amar jibn rksa krun. amar priy jibnke oder theke rksa krun. ora simher mt himsr. prbhu mndirer mhasmajē ami apnar prmsa krbea. sei blban jntar samne ami ap-nar prmsa krbea. aish struke kean karnei amake ghrna krte atbha prajit krte deben na. amake oder bidruper patr hte deben na. oder geapn priklpnar jny ora absyi sasti pabe. amar strura prkrtpkse san-tir jny priklpna krche na. ora deser santipriy leakder biruddhe anistkr kaj krar jny geapne priklpna krche.

strura amar smprke baje ktha ble cleche. ora mithya ktha ble, ora ble “hyam hyam jani, tumi ki krchea.” he prbhu apni absyi dekte pacchen prkrtpkse ki ghtche. tai, cup kre thakben na. amay chede yaben na. prbhu, uthun! jagun! he amar prbhu, amar isbr, amar jny lđai krun, amake nyay bicar din. prbhu, amar isbr, apnar nirpeksta diye amar bicar krun. ai leakguleake amar prti bidrup krte deben na. ora yen blte na pare, “hyam! eitea amra ya ceyechi, tai peyechi!” ora yen blte na pare, “amra oke dhhms krechi!” ami asa kri, amar sb stru ljiit o apmanit hbe. ykhn amar kichu kharap hyechil, tkhn ora khub khushi hyechil. ora bhe-bechileā ora amar theke besi bhalea! tai, oi sb leak yen lja o abmannay dheke yay. kichu leak cay amar bhalea heak. ami asa kri, ora prcnd sukhi hbe! ora sb smy ble, “prbhu mhan! ya tamr daser pkse mnglkr, tini tai can.” tai he prbhu, ami leakder bli, apni kt bhal. prtadini ami apnar prmsa kri.

36

ekjn kharap leak nijer uprei khub kharap acrn kre, ykhn se ble, “ami isbrke bhy ba srddha krbea na.” sei leak nijer prtii mithyacar kre. sei leak tar nijer deas dekke na. tai se ksmāo cay na. tar kthamatri akajer mithya ktha. ai leaker keandin sty jnan hbe na ebm keandin se bhal kaj krte sikhbe na. rater belay se aka-jer priklpna kre skale uthe se keano bhal kaji kre na. emnki se mnd krakeo ediye cle na. he prbhu, apnar prkrt prem akas chumye yay, ar apnar anugty sbgrge pemchay. he prbhu apnar dharmikta ucctm prbter ceyeo umcu. apnar nyayniti gbhirtm smudrer ceyeo gbhir. prbhu, apni manus ebm psuder rksa kren. ap-nar bisbst premer ceye mulyban ar kichui nei. leakra ebm dutra apnar pakhar chayay asry ney. he prbhu, apnar mndirer bhal jinis theke tara ntun skti pay. ap-nar annd -nd theke apni oder jl pan krte den. prbhu apnar thekei jibner jhrna dhara prbahit hy! apnar alea amader alea dekhthe sahayy kre. prbhu, yara styi styii apnake cene, tader prti apnar bhaleabasa abyat-rakhun. yara apnar prti nisthapan apni tader mngl krun. prbhu ahnkari leakder hate amake dhra pdte deben na. dust leakder amake dhrte deben na. oder kbrer phlke likhe din, “ekthane dust leakder deh pde ryeche. oder dhhms kra hyeche. ar keandin ora jagbe na.”

37

dust leakder dekke mrm-pida beadh krea na. yara mnd kaj kre, oder dekke irsanbit hyea na. mnd leakra sbuj ghas-patar mt, ya tatadati bibrn hye mara yay. ydi tumi prbhute astha rakh ebm bhalea kaj kr, tahle tumi bemce thakbe ebm ei prthibir bhal bstuguli upb-heag krbe. prbhur seba kre nije upbeag kr ebm tahle teamar ya pryeyan, tini teamay tai deben. prbhur opre nirbhr kr. tamke bisbas kr, ya krar tini tai kr-ben. prbhu teamar dharmmikta o nyayniti mdhyah-ner suryyer mt ujibl krun. prbhuke bisbas kr ebm tamr sahayer jny apeksa kr. mnd leakra ykhn jyi hy tkhn htas hyea na. dust leakera ykhn ku-priklpna kre jyi hy, tkhn mrm-pida beadh krea na. krudh hyea na!

rage atmhara hye yeo na! etkhani htas hye yeo na, yate teamaro kharap kaj krte iccha hy. ken? karn mnd leakra dhhmsprapt hbe. kintu yara sahayyer jny prbhur kache prarthna krbe, tara isbrer prtisrut bhumi pabe. khub alp smyer mdhyei dust leakra ar sekthane thakbe na. teamra hytea tader khumjbe, kintu ttdine tara sbai gt hyeche! binyi leakra isbrer prtisrut bhumi pabe ebm tara santi bheag krbe. mnd leakra bhalea leakder biruddhe mnd phndi amtbe. bhalea leakder dike damt kidmid kre ora oder kreadh prkas krbe. kintu amader prbhu oder dekhe dekhe hasen. oder ye ki hbe, ta tini dekhte pan. mnd leakra tader trbari tule ney, oder tir tak kre. ora dridr shaysmblhin leakte hyta krte cay. st ebm bhalea leakder ora hyta krte cay. kintu oder trbari oder bukei biddh hbe, oder tiro bhenge yabe. mnd leakder bipul smabeser ceye mustimey kichu st leak anek bhalea. ken? karn mnd leakra dhhmsprapt hbe. kintu prbhu st leakder prtii ytn nen. khanti bhalea manuser prbhu ajibn rkasa kren. ora anntkal dhre purskar pabe. smkt ele st leakra htas hbe na. durbhikser smy bhalea leakder jny prcur ahar thakbe. kintu mnd leakra prbhur stru ebm ora dhhmsprapt hbe. oder uptyka sukiye yabe ebm pude yabe. ora smpurnbhabe binst hbe. ekjn dust leak khub tadatadi taka dhar kre, kintu kkhno seta phert dey na. kintu bhalea leak mukt hate aprke dey. ekjn bhalea leak ydi leakder asirbad kre, tara isbrer prtisrut des pabe. ydi se anyer kharap cay, tahle tara dhhmsprapt hbe. ye sainy sabdhane cle, prbhu take sahayy kren. prbhu take pde yete den na. ydi sei sainy dede giye struke akrmn kre, prbhu sei sainyer hat dhre take ptn theke rkasa kren. eksmy ami trun chilam, ekhn ami brddh hyechi. ami kkhno isbrke bhalea leakder prityag krte dekhi ni. bhalea manuser sntander ami kkhno khabar bhiksa krte dekhi ni. ekjn st leak mukt hate anyke dey. st leakder sntanra asirbader mt. ydi tumi kharap kaj na kr, ydi tumi bhalea kaj kr, tumi anntkal bemce thakbe. prbhu nyay bhalbasen. sahayy na kre tini tamr anugamider prityag kren na. prbhu tamr anugamider srbdai rkasa kren. kintu dust leakder tini binas kren. st leakra isbrer prtisrut rajy pabe. sekthane tara cirdin bas krbe. ekjn st leak srbdai supramrs dey. se prtyeker jny nyayy siddhant dey. tar mner mdhye srbdai prbhur siksamala thake. tai se st ptthe bamca theke birt hbe na. kintu dust leakra sb smy st leakder hyta krbar suyeag kheamje. st leakra ykhn mnd leakder phamde pde, tkhn prbhu st leakder tyag kren na. isbr kkhni st leakder deasi ble bicare sabyst hte deben na. isbr ya blen ta kr ebm tamr sahayyer prtikasa kr. ykhn tini mnd leakder jear kre tadiye deben, tkhn prbhu tea-makei jyi krben ebm tumii prbhur prtisrut rajy pabe. ami ekjn dust leakke dekhechilam ye chil ksmtasali. tar chil ekta sbasthyban sbuj gacher mtea ekti sktisali deh. pre ami sei ptthe giyeche. ami take khumjechi, kintu paini. st ebm pbitr ho. santipriy leakra anek uttarpurus pabe. kintu yara isbrer bidhan bhange tara smpurn binst hbe. ebm tader uttarpurusdoro des theke sriye deoya hbe. prbhu st leakder rkasa kren. st leakera ykhn smkte pde, tkhn prbhui tader asry. prbhu st leakder sahayy kren, rkasa kren. st leakra prbhute bisbas rakhe ebm tini tader dust leakder hat theke rkasa kren.

prbhu, kruddh absthay amar smaleacna krben na. ragabhit absthay amay sasti deben na. prbhu apni amay aghat krechen. apnar tir amar hrdayer gbhire biddh hyeche. apni amay sasti diyechen. ekhn amar sara srir yntnra kreche. ami pap krechilam, apni amay sasti dilen. amar smst had bytha kreche. mnd kaj krar daye ami apradhi. amar sei paper et bhar ye ami lj-jay amar matha tulte parchi na. ami murkher mt kaj krechi. ekhn amar ache durgndhmy kststhan. ekhn ami srbda bednay bemke ryechi. saradini ami mansik absade katai. amar sara srir jbre tn-tn kreche. ami emni yntnray katr ye ami kichu anubhb krte parchi na. amar drut spndit hrdaye amar artnader karn! he prbhu, apni amar tibr artnad sunechen. ami kean kean jiniser akankhi ta apni janen. amar antre tibr gha dicche. amar sb skti cle geche ebm ami andh hte bsechi. amar asusthtar jny amar bndhu ebm prtibesider keui amay dekhte ase na. amar pribarer keu amar kache asbe na. strura yara amay hyta krte cay tara amar name mithya rtana kre. ora yara amay hyta krte cay, amar name mithya gujb chdadche. srbdai ora amar bisye aleacna kreche. kintu ye kane seane na ami tar mti bdhir. ye ktha blte pare na, ami tar mti muk hye akti. ami sei leaker mt, ye leake tar smprke ki blche, ta sunte pay na. ami yuktitrke prman krte aksm ye amar strura mithya blche. tai prbhu, apni amay bamcan. he prbhu, amar isbr, apni amar hye ktha blun. ami ydi kichu bli, tbe amar strura amay niye mja krbe. amake asusth dekhle tara bhabbe kean anyay kajer jny amar sasti hyeche. ami jani kharap krar jny ami deasi. amar yntnra ami bhulte parchi na. prbhu, ye kharap kaj ami krechi, ta ami apnake blechi. amar paper jny ami duhkhit. amar strura sbasthyban o blban. ora anek anek mithya ktha bleche. amar strura amar prtii anek kharap acrn kreche. ami kintu oder sudhu bhalea krechi. ami sudhumatr bhal kaji krte cesta krechi, kintu oi sb leak amar biruddhe geche. prbhu amay chede yaben na! he amar isbr, amar kache thakun! sigrh ese amay sahayy krun! he isbr, apni amay rkasa krun!

39

ami blechilam, “ami ya blbea se smprke strk thakbea. amar jibhke amake kean pap krte debea na. ykhn ami dust leakder mdhye thakbea tkhn ami cup kre thakbea.” tai ami kichu bli ni. emn ki ami kean bhalea kthao bli ni! kintu ami area besi yntnra beadh krchi. ami prcnd kruddh chilam. e bisye ami yt bhebechi, tti kruddh hyechi. tai ami kichu bli ni. he prbhu, amay ble din, ekhn amar ki hbe? blun, ar ktdin ami bambea? amake jante din asle amar jibn kt cheat. he prbhu apni amay ekti sbpl ayu dan krechen. apnar tulnay amar jibn kichui ny. prtyekti manuser jibn megher mti ya tadatadi miliye yay. kean manusi cirdin bambe na. amader jibn drpner prtibimber mt, amader smsray prkr kean muly nei. amader mrtyur pr kara ei sb bheag krbe ta na jenei amra sara jibn dhre jinispr smgrh kre clechi. tai prbhu, ami ar ki asa rakhbea? apni amar asa! prbhu ami ye sb mnd kaj krechi, ta theke amake bamcan. amake yen ekjn dust

murkher lijbar smmukhin hte na hy. ami amar mukh khulbea na. ami kean kichui blbea na. prbhu ya krniy, apni tai krechen. kintu he isbr, amake ar sasti deben na. apni ydi na thamen apnar hate ami ses hye yabea! he prbhu, bamcar prkrt pth smprke siksa debar jny, yara bhul kaj kre, tader apni sasti den. mth yemn kapd kete nst kre, temn keri manus ya bhaleabase, ta apni binst kre den. hyam, amader jibn ksudr megher mt, ya tadatadi miliye yay. prbhu, amar prarthna sunun! citkar kre ami ye prarthna kri ta sunun. amar ceakher jler dike takan. ami ekjn pthik matr ye ei jibn apnar snge bheag krchi. amar purbpurusder mt ami ksniker jny ekhane thakbea. mrtyur purbe, amar cle yaoyar age, amake eka thakte din, amake sukhi hte din.

40

ami prbhuke dekechilam, tini ta sunechen. tini amar dak sunechen. tini amake kbr theke tene tulechen. tini amake sei kadamy jagya theke tene tulechen. tini amay uddhar kre, amake skt matite damd kriyechen. tini amar pdskhln hte den ni. prbhu amar mukhe ntun gan diyechen, sei gan diye ami amar isbrer prmsa kri. bhuleak dekte pabe amar ki hbe ebm tara isbrer upasna krbe. tamra prbhuke bisbas krbe. sei dhny ye prbhur upr bisbas rakhe. ydi keu apdebta ebm murttir dike sahayyer jny na yay se prkrti sukhi hbe. prbhu, amader isbr, apni anek ascryy kary krechen! amader jny apnar bhisn bhalea priklpna ache. kean leaki tar sb talika krte parbe na! ami sei sb jiniser ktha bar bar blbea ya gune ses kra yay na. apni amake prkrt sty bani seanabar kan diyechen. he prbhu apni amake eta bujhte diyechen. apni prkrtpkse utsrg ba ssy naibedy keantai can ni. apni asle heambli ebm papmeacner naibedyo can na. kintu apni ya can ta hl any area kichu. tai ami blechi., “ei ye ami, amay grhn krun. ami esechi. amar smprke bite emni lekha ache. he isbr, apni ya can, ami seiguleai krte cai. ami apnar siksamalagulea jante cai. mhasbhay manuser samne ami jyer ktha blechi. ebm prbhu apni janen, susmacar uccarn kra theke ami kkhno birt hb na. apnar kr mt kirti smprke ami blechi. amar antreo ami se sb ktha geapn rakhi ni. prbhu ami leakder blechi, nijeder bamcanear jny tara apnar opr nirbhr krte pare. ami mhasbhay apnar kruna o bisbstta geapn kri ni. tai, prbhu apnar kruna amar kache lukeaben na! apnar kruna o bisbstta diye amay rkasa krun.” mnd leakra amar cardike jd hyeche. tader gune ses kra yabe na! ami amar paper abrtte atke pdech. ami ta theke palate parchi na. amar mathar culer ceyeo oder smkhyia besi. ami sahs hariyechi. prbhu amar kache chute asun, amay bamcan! prbhu tadatadi ese amay sahayy krun! aib mnd leak amay htia krte caiche. prbhu aib leakke htas o ljjit krun. ai leakra amar aghat krte caiche. ora yen ljjay chute paliye yay! ai mnd leakra amay niye hasahasi kre. aib leak yen abmannay beaba hye yay! kintu tara, yara apnar kache ase yen sukhi hy o annd pay. tara apnar hate uddhar pete bhalbase. ateb tara bluk, “prbhur prmsa kr!” pricalker prti. dayuder ekti git. prbhu, ami ekjn dridr o ashay manus. amay sahayy krun, amay rkasa krun. he amar isbr, ar deri krben na!

41

sei bykti ye din dridrke sphl hte sahayy kre, se bipul primane asirbad pabe. smsyar smy prbhu take uddhar krben. prbhu sei byktike rkasa krben ebm jibit rakhben. prthibite sei leaki asirbad dhny hbe. tar sei leaker strur hate isbr take dhhms hte deben na. ykhn sei bykti asusth hye bichanay pde thake, prbhu take skti den. se bichanay asusth thakte pare, kintu prbhu take susth kre den! ami blechilam, “prbhu, amar prti sdy hean, ami apnar biruddhe pap krechi, apni amay ksma kre din, susth kre tulun.” amar strura amar smprke kharap ktha blche. tara ble, “ykhn o mara yabe tkhn o nam muche yabe.” leake amake dekte ase kintu tara prkrti ki bhachbe, ta amake ble na. ora amar smprke khbr nite ase ebm phire giye gujb ch-day. amar stru amar smprke kanaghusea kre. ora amar biruddhe kharap kaj krar sdynt krche. ora ble, “o niscy kean anyaj kaj krechilea. tai o asusth hyeche ebm ar kkhno bhalea hye uthbe na.” amar priytm bndhu, amar snge kheyech. ami oke bisbas krechilam. kintu ekhn seo amar biruddhe giyeche. tai prbhu amar prti sdy hean. amake uthe damdate din. oder prapy ami phert debea. prbhu struder hate amake aht hte deben na. tahle ami bujhbea amake aghat krar jny apni oder pathan ni. ami nirdeas chilam, tai apni amay shayta diyechilen. amake uthe damdate din, cirdin apnar seba krte din. prbhu, is-rayeler isbrer prmsa kr! tini cirdin chilen, tini cirdin birajit thakben. amen.

42

hrin yemn jhrnar jler jny trsnart thake, seibhabe he isbr, amar atmao apnar jny trsnart. jibnt isbrer jny amar atma trsnart. ami tamr snge saksat krte pari? amar stru amay anbrt uphas kre cleche. se bleche, “keathay teamar isbr? tini ki ekhno teamay bamcate asen ni?” ami emni dukkhi ye ekmatr ceakher jli amar khady hyeche. pbitr mndire ykhn amar susmy chil, se ktha ykhn smrn kri tkhn amar hrdy bidirn hye yay. amar mne pde ami bhider ekebare samne giye jntake isbrer mndirer dike netrtb dite niye yetam. utsb palner smy prbhur prmsay jnta ye annd git gaitea ami ta smrn kri. ken ami et bimrs hb? ken ami et mrmprida bheag krb? ami isbrer sahayyer jny apeksa krbea. tbu ami tamr prmsa krbar eka suyeag pabea. tini amay rkasa krben! he amar isbr, ami et dukkhit karn, ei cheatt pahad, ei jagya theke ami apnake smrn krchi. yekthane hrmmear prbt e yrdn ndi ese mileche. prthibir gbhir atl theke agt jl, jlprpater mdhye diye jdhe pdche, ami sei jler grjn sunechi. prbhu apnar sb trng bikseabh amar mathar opr diye yacche. apni amay smsyar mdhye phelechen! prtyek din amar prti prbhu tamr prkrt bhaleabasa dekhkan. prti rate amar jibnt isbrer jny amar ekti prarthna ngit ache. ami amar sailsburp isbrer snge ktha blb, “prbhu, ken apni amay bhule gechen?” ken ami amar struder nisthur-tar jny bhugb? amar strura amake anbrt apman kre cleche ebm tara amake crm aghat hene jijnasa krche, “keathay teamar isbr? tini ki ekhno teamay bamcate asen ni?” ken ami at dukkhit hbea? ken ami abssn hbea? amake prbhur sahayyer jny apeksa krte hbe.

ami tbuo tamr prmsa krbar ekta suyeag pab. tini amay rkasa krben!

43

he isbr, ekjn leak ache ye apnar eknisth bhkt ny. se leak atynt thg o mithyabadi. he isbr, amake ai leaktar hat theke rkasa krun! amake prtirksa krun ebm prman kre din ye ami nirdeas. isbr, apni amad durgsbrup! prbhu, ken apni amay tyag kre gechen? ken ami amar pidnkari strur hate et bipryst hbea? he isbr, apnar sty ebm alea amar opr bikirn heak. apnar alea o sty amay pth dekhabe. aigulea amay apnar pbir prbte niye yabe. aigulea amake apnar grher pth dekhabe. ami isbrer bedir kache yabea. ami sei isbrer kache yabea, yini amay et sukhi krechen. isbr, he amar isbr, ami bina bajiyee apnar prmsa krbea. ken ami et duhkhit? ken ami et absnn? amar isbrer sahayyer jny prtiksra kra ucit. ami tbuo prbhu prmsa krbar ekta suyeag pab. tini amay rkasa krben!

44

isbr, amra apnar smprke sunechi. amader pitpurusra ble gechen tamder jibddsay apni ki krechen. tamra ble gechen sudur atite apni ki krechen. isbr apnar prakrmi sktiple ei bhukhnd apni anyer kache theke niye amader diyechen. sei sb bhindeisi leakeder apni ekebare dhulisyat kre diyechen. ei bhukhnd chede yete apni tader badhy krechen. amader pitpurusra tamder trbarir jeare ei bhukhnd adhikar kren ni. tamder blisth bahur jeare tara jyi hn ni. ei sb hyeche karn, apni amader pitpurusder sngre chilen. isbr apnar bipul skti amar pitpurusder rkasa krechen. ken? karn apni tader bhaleabasten! he isbr, apni amad raja. apni ajna din ebm yakeaber leakder jyer pthe pricalit krun. he isbr, apnar sahayy niyei amra amader struke pichu htiye debea. apnar ksmta niye amra amader struder opr anayase bijiy hbl. ami amar tir-dhnuke astha rakhi na. ami jani antth amar trbari amake rkasa krbe na. isbr apni amader strur hat theke bamciyechen. apni struder ljar mukhe thele diyechen. he isbr, saradin dhre amra apnar prmsa krechi! cirkal amra apnar prmsa krbea! kintu he isbr apni amader tyag krechen. apni amader bibrt krechen. apni amader sngre yuddhe asen ni. apni amader struder amader theke sriye debar suyeag kre diyechen. strura amader smpd niye geche. apni amader sei meser mt phele rekhechilen yader bdh krte niye yaoya hy. sei sb meser mt amader prityag krechen. amader apni bidesi jatigulir mdhye chdiye diyechen. he isbr, apni apnar leakder nammatr mulye bikri krechen. emnki apni muly niyeo kean trk krln na. prtibesider kache apni amader hasyspd kralen. ora amader niye hasahasi o mja kre. amra ekhn leakmukhe hasir glper mt. emnki sei sb leak yader nijeder kean jati nei tarao amader dekhe matha nadiye hase. ami ljjay dube ryechi. saradin dhre ami amar ljjakei dekhni. yara amar prti prtiseadh nite icchuk, sei sb strur uphas ebm apman theke ami ljjay nijeke lukiye rakhi. isbr, amra apnake bhuli ni. tthapi apni amader prti aish krln. ykhn apnar cuktite amra

sbaksr krechilam, tkhn amra apnar sngre mithyacar kri ni! isbr, amra apnar kache theke mukh ghuriye dure cle yai ni. amra apnake anusrn kra theke birt hi ni. kintu he isbr, yekthane seyaler bas, sekhane apni amader gumdiye phellen. mrtyur mt nirndh andhkare apni amader tyag kre cle gechen. amra ki amader isbrer nam bhule giyechilam? amra ki any kean debtar kache prarthna krechilam? na! amra ta kri ni. niscitbhabhe isbr eish janen. amader ghr-hirtm geapn ktha prynt tini janen. isbr, saradin dhre amra apnar jny pran diyechi! ye sb meser kete phela hbe amra tader mti hyeche. he amar prbhu, uthun! ken apni ghumacchen? uthun! cirdiner jny amader tyag krben na! prbhu, ken apni amader theke lukeacchen? apni ki amader duhkhy yntna bhule gechen? amader dhulear mdhye thele deoya hyeche. dhuleate udr thekiye amra pde achi. isbr, uthun ebm amader sahayy krun! apnar cirntn prem prdrsn kre amader uddhar krun!

45

rajar jny ykhn ami ei ganti likhchi, amar mn cmtkar sbdsmuhe bhre yacche. ekjn dks lekhker klme yemn sbd ase, temni bhabe amar mukhe sbdgulea asche. ye kean leaker thekei tumi sundr! tumi ekjn darun bkta. tai isbr srbdai teamake asirbad krben! teamar trbari keamre bemdhe nao. teamar gerbmy urdi pre nao. teamake bd sundr dekhay! yao, nyay ebm styer yud-dhe bijiy ho. teamar blban dan hat bismykr kaj kr-bar siksa peyeche. he raja apnar dharalea tirsnuh ap-nar struder hrdayer gbhire biddh hyeche, apnar sam-nei tara matite lutiye pde. apni cirkal apnar struder opre sasn krben. he isbr, apnar simhasn cirbirajman thakbe! apni nyaysngtbhabe sasn kren. apni nyay bhaleabasen ebm apni mnd ghrna kren. tai isbr, ap-nar isbr apnake apnar anugamider raja krechen. ap-nar peasak cndn, ghrtkumari o darucinir gndhe sub-asit. hatir damter kaj kra apnar prasad theke apnar bineadner jny sngit bhese asche. apnar sbha-nndinira sklei rajknya, rani apnar dandike khamti seantar raj-mukut pre bse achen. he amar nari, amar ktha sean. khub mn diye sean, tahle tumi bujhte parbe. nijer leakjn ebm baper badir ktha bhule yao. tahle raja tea-mar rupe khusi hben. tini teamar ntun prbhu hben. tai tamke teamar smman kra ucit. sear prdeser dhni leakra, teamar saksat pabar jny teamar kache muly-ban uphar samgri niye asbe. seantar sutea diye beana tamr peasake rajknyake dekhite mhiysi lagche. sei sundr peasak pre ykhn tini rajar kache yaben tkhn ra-jar sbha-nndinira tamr pichn pichn yabe. nace, gane, annde msgul hye tara rajprasader dike yabe. he raja, apnar pre, raji sasn krar jny apni anek putr sntan paben. yate apnar pre tara rajy sasn krte pare. ami ap-nar nam cirdiner jny bikhyat kre yabea. leake cirkal apnar prmsa kre yabe!

46

isbr amader asry ebm amader sktir uts. smsyar smy tamr mdhyei amra sb sahayy khumje pabea.2 tai ykhn bhumikmp hy, ykhn prbt bhene smudre pde yay tkhn

amra bhy pai na.3 ykhn smudr uttal hye othe ar grjn kre ebm prbt ykhn kempe othe, tkhn amra bhy pai na.4 ekti ndi ache yar sreat isbrer shre pratprer pbitr shre annd bye ane.5 sei shre isbr achen. tai keandin ta dhhms hbe na. suryeadyer agei isbr sekhane sahayer jny upsthit thakben.6 ykhn prbhu grjn krben, prthibi bhenge pdbe, jatiguli bhye kampbe ebm rajtguli bhene pdbe.7 srbsktiman prbhu amader snge achen. yakeaber isbri amader nirapd sthan.8 prbhu ye sb ksmta smpnn kaj kren ta dekh. prthibite tini ye sb bismykr jinisguli krechen segulea dekh.9 prbhu ei prthibir ye kean jaygar yuddh thamie dite paren. tini ekjn sainiker dhnu bhene dite paren. tini tader blm curnbicuren kre dite paren ebm tini tader rtho pudiye dite paren.10 isbr blen, "ldai bndh kr ebm amii ye isbr ei siksa grhn kr! amii sei jn, ye jatignke prajit kri! amii prthibike ninytrn kri!"11 srbsktiman prbhu amader snge achen. yakeaber isbri amader nirapd sthan.

47

he prthibir jngn, teamra hattali dao! mhannde isbrer uddesye dhhni dao! pratpr prbhu bd bhykr. tini sara prthibir mhan raja. tini amader any leakder prajit krte sahayy kren. aib jatike tini amader adhinsth krechen. prbhui amader jny nirdist bhukhnd mneanit krechen. yakeab yake tini bhaleabasten, tamr jny tini sundr bhukhnd mneanit krechen. sina o bherir sbder majhe prbhu tamr simhasne areahn kren. isbrer uddesye prsmsa kr. tamr prsmsa kr. amader rajar prsmsagit gao. tamr prsmsa kr. isbri sara prthibir raja. tamri prsmsa kr. isbr tamr pbitr simhasne bsen. tini sb jatike sasn kren. sb jatir neta abrahamer isbrer leakder snge ektr hy. prthibir sb jatir skl neta isbrer adhin. isbr tader sbar opre biraj kren!

48

prbhu mhan! amader isbrer shre, tamr pbitr prbte leakra nisthar snge tamr prsmsa kre. isbrer pbitr shr ekti mnearm ucctay absthit! ta sara prthibir leakder sukhi kre! siyeann prbti isbrer prkrt prbt.etai mhan rajar ngr. ai shrer rajprasadgulear mdhye, isbr ngr durg hisabe jnat. ek smy kichu raja eksnge mile ei shr akrmn krar priklpna krlea. tara sbai dle dle shrer dike egieye elea. kintu ykhn tara ei shr dekhlea, tkhn tara abhibhut hye gel; tara bhy peye dede paliye gell bhye pripurn hye tara kempe utthl. tara prsb yntnray bythit ekjn mhilar mt kampte lagll isbr eka dmka puber bakas diyei apni oder bd jahaj dhhms kre diyechen. hyam, amra apnar prakrmer ktha sunechi. amra amader isbrer ngre ebm amader srbsktiman prbhur ngre ta ghtteo dekhechi. isbr sei ngrke cirdiner jny drdh rakhben! he isbr, apnar mndire, amra apnar premmy dyar ktha dhyan kri. isbr, apni bikhyat. sara prthibi jude leakra apnar prsmsa kre. prtyekei jane apni kt bhal. isbr, siyeann prbt styi sukhi. apnar sidhanter jny yihudar shrguli annd krche. siyeann shre ghurun. ei shrke dekhun. durgsmuh gune dekhun. er deoyalgulea dekhun. siyeanner prasadgulike mugdhhabe prsmsa krun. tahle apni prbtri prjnmke e bisye

blte parben. ei amader isbr cirdiner isbr! cirdiner jny tini amader pricalit krben!

49

he jatiskl, teamra sean. prthibir skl manus, teamra sean. dhni dridr prtyekti leak, teamra sean. ami teamader atynt jhaner ebm cintner ktha kichu blbea. ami nije ei kahaniguli sunechi. ekhn amar binar shyeage gan geye, sei bani ami teamader kache prkas krbea. ydi smkt ase ken ami bhiti hb? ydi dust leak-era amake ghire thake ebm amake phamde phelar cestay thake, ami ken bhy pabea? kichu leak hbae tader skti ebm smptti tader rkasa krbe. prkrtpkse ora beaka leak. kean leakra, bndhu, teamake bamcate parbe na. leakra isbrke utkeac dite pare na. nijer jibnke kine phelar mt tythest taka eka manus kkhni pabe na. nijer kbrer pcn theke sirrke rkasa krar mt ebm cirkal bemce thakar adhikar kenar mt taka eka manus kkhni pabe na. dekh, jnani leakra beaka ebm ajn leaker mti mre. any leakra tader smpd niye yay. cirdiner jny oder kbr oder ghr hy. ydio jibit absthay tader anek jmi chil. leakra dhni hye yete pare kintu cirdin tara ekhane thakbe na. ar pamcta psur mt tarao mrbe. yara tader smpd niye tust hbe, sei beaka leakder ai printii hbe. oi sb leak meser mt. oder kbrer mdhye rakha hbe, mrtu oder sasn krbe. tarpr sei skale st leakrai jyi hbe, anyidke ahnkari leakder deh tader sudrsy ghr theke bhu dure kbrer mdhye nirbe pce yabe. kintu prbhu amay mrtu theke mukti deben ebm amar jibnke rkasa krben. ykhn tini amake tamr snge niye yaben, tkhn tini amay kbrer durbheag theke rkasa krben! manus sudhumatr dhni ble oder bhy peo na. tadero bhy peo na yader khub sudrsy badi ache. mrtu smy tara kean jinisi snge niye yabe na. aib sundr jiniser mdhye ektao snge niye yabe na. ekjn smpd sali leak tar ihjibne ye saphlye labh kreche, se bisye se nijeke abhinndn janate pare. emnki nijer jny se ya kreche, tar jny any leako tar gungan krte pare. kintu emn smy asbe ykhn take mrte hbe, ebm mrtuyleake giye take tar purbpurusder snge thakte hbe. ar keandin se diner alea dekhbe na. leakera khub dhnsali hte pare, kintu tbu tara prkrt styi hrdyngm krte pare na. kintu nichk eka pranir mt tadero mrte hbe.

50

prbhu, yini isbrdero isbr bym tini ktha blchen. tini suryeady theke suryast prynt, arthat eprant theke o prant prynt smgr prthibir manuske citkar kre dak dicchen. siyeann theke diptiman isbr asim sundr! amader isbr aschen ebm tini nirb thakben na. tamr samne srbrgrasi agun jblche. tamr cardike prcnd jhd biche. ykhn tini tamr leakder bicar kren tkhn tini akas o prthibike saksi thakte daken. isbr blen, "he amar anugamira amar caridike es. he amar bhkt-sk, amra eke anyer snge cukti krechi. isbr hlen bicark, akas tamr ythayth dharmmiktat ktha gheasna kre. isbr blen, "amar leakra, amar ktha sean! he israyeler leakra, ami teamader biruddhe saksi deb. amii isbr, teamader isbr. ami teamader bli smprke abhiyeag krchi na. teamra israyeler leakera srbdai

amar kache heambli diyech. prtadini teamra ta amay diyech. teamader ghr theke ami samd neb na. teamader kheamyad theke ami chaglo neb na. ai psugulea ami cai na. itimdhyei jngler smst psusmuher ami adhikari. hajar hajar prbter operer smst psuguli itimdhye amar adhikare. uctm prbter prtyekti pakhike ami cini. pahader prtyekti clman bstui amar. ami ksudhart ni! ydi ami ksudharto htm ami teamader kache ahar caitam na. sara prthibi ebm tar mdhye ya ya ache, amii prthibir ebm prthibir smst jiniser malik. ami samder mams khai na. ami chagler deh theke rkt pan kri na." ateb, anyany bhktder sngre bhag kre neoyar jny teamader isbrer kache dey dhnybad naibedy niye es ebm isbrer sannidhye thakar jny esea ebm teamader pratprer kache ya prtisruti krechile teamra tamke tai dao. isbr blen, "ykhn tumi smkte pdbe tkhn amay deke! ami teamake sahayy krbea! tarpr tumi amake smman krte parbe." kintu dust leakerder isbr blen, "teamra amar bidhir smbndhe ktha bl. teamra amar cuktrr smbndhe ktha bl. ami ykhn teamader bhul smseadhn kre dii, tkhn ken teamra ta ghrna kr? ami ya bli ken teamra ta upekasa kr? teamra ekta cearque dekh ebm tar sngre yeag dite chute yao. yara bybhicar kre teamra tader sngre bichanay jhampiye pd. teamra mithya ktha bl ebm asubh byapare ktha bl. any leakterd smprke teamra sb smy kharap ktha bl. emnki teamra nijer bhaider smprke kharap ktha bl. teamra aishb baje kaj krechea. ebm ami kichu bli ni. tai teamra bhebechea amio thik teamader mt. tbe hyam, ar besidin ami cup kre thakbea na! eta ami teamar priskar bujhiye debea ebm ami samnasamni teamar smaleacna krbea! teamra isbrke bhule geche. tai ami teamader chinnbhinn krar age ydi teamra uplddhi kr tea bhal! ar ydi na beajh keu teamader bamcate parbe na! tai ydi kean leak amay dhnybad bli dey tbe se amar smman kre. ydi se st upaye bamce take bamcanear jny ami amar smst ksmta prdrsn krbea."

51

apnar mhan premmy dyar jny ebm apnar mhan krana diye amar smst papsmuh dhuye muche din!2 isbr, amar apradh muche din. amar sb pap dhuye din. abar amay papmukt kre din!3 ami jani ami pap krechi. sb smy ami sei sb pap dekhte pai.4 ye sb kajke apni grhit blen, sei sb kaji ami krechi. isbr apni sei 'prm ek' yar biruddhe ami pap krechi. isbr ktha ami sbikar krechi yate manus beajhe ami bhul kintu apni sthik. apnar sb siddhant ythayth nirpek.5 ami paper mdhye diye jnmecilam ebm paper mdhye amar ma amay grbhe dharn krechilen.6 he isbr, apni can ami prkrthabe anugt hi. tai amar mner gbhire prkrt jnan dan krn.7 esber dbara amar sb pap muche din, amay pbitr kre din. smst pap dhuye diye amake tusarer thekeo subhr kre din!8 amay sukhi krun! abar ki kre sukhi hte parbea ta ble din. apni ye hadgulea curnbicurn krechen segulea abar sukhi heak!9 ami paper dike takaben na! amar sb pap muche din!10 isbr amar mdhye bisuddh hrdy srsti krun! amar atmake abar sktisali krun!11 amake dure thele deben na! amar kach theke apnar pbitr atmake sriye neben na!12 apnar sahayy amake prcnd sukhi kreche! sei annd abar amay phiriye din. apnar nirdes many krar jny, amar atmake

sktisali kre din.13 papider kemn dhara jibnyatra apni can ta ami oder sekhabe ebm ora apnar kache phire asbe.14 isbr, mrtyr sasti theke amay niskrti din. he amar isbr, apni sei, yini amay rkasa kren! amar jny apni ye sb bhalea kaj krechen, ta niye amay gan gaita din!15 prbhu amar, apnar smmane ami mukh khulbea ebm apnar prmsa gan gaibea!16 prkrtpkse apni kean bli can na. ydi apni caiten ami ta apnar uddesye ditam. tahle ken apnake heambli deb ya apni prkrt pkse can na!17 isbr ye bli can ta hl ek anutpt atma. he isbr, ydi ekjn leak nmr hrdye o bsytar mn niye apnar kache ase take apni phiriye deben na.18 isbr, siyeaneer prt prsnn o bhal bybhar krun. jerusalem prcir abar gde din.19 tahle apni heambli ebm sb uttm bli upbheag krte parben. leakra abar apnar bedite samd bli debe.

52

he yeaddha, teamar krt anyay niye tumi et bdai kr ken? tumi anbrt isbrer smmanhani ghtao.2 teamra sbmsy any leakterd biruddhe ckran kr. teamader jibh bipjink, khurer mti dharalea. teamra srbadi mithya ktha bl ebm kauke na kauke thkate cesta kr!3 bhalea theke mndtai teamra besi pchnd kr. teamra styer theke mithya bltei besi pchnd kr.4 teamra ebm teamader mithyabadi jibh manuske aghat krte bhaleabase.5 tai isbr cirdiner jny teamader ddbms krben! yemn kre ekta leak ekta gachke mulsh upde phele, ekibhabe isbr teamader baditheke teamader bicchinn kre deben!6 bhalea leakra ta dekhbe ebm isbrke bhy o sddha krte sikhbe. tara teamader dekhre uphas kre blbe,7 "dekh, isbre ye bykti nirbhr krt na, tar ki abstha heche. ai leakta bhebechilea or smpd ebm mithyacar oke rkasa krbe."8 kintu ami sbuj jlpoi gacher mt prbhur mndire bd hye uthchi. ami prbhur sty preme cirdin astha rakhbea.9 isbr ya kichu apni krechen tar jny cirdin ami apnar prmsa krbea. apnar bhktder samne ami apnar namer prssti git krbea, karn seta khub bhalea!

53

ekmatr beakara bhabe isbr ble kichu nei. ei dhrner leakra durnitigrst, durjn ebm kstikr, ora bhal kichu kre na. prkrtpkse ekjn isbr achen yini sbgr theke amader lkasy krchen. isbr seisb jnani manuser kheamj krchen yara isbrer kheamj kre! kintu prtyeke isbrer theke mukh ghuriye niyeche. prtyekti leaki kharap. keu bhal kichu kre na. na, ekta leako na. isbr blen, "oi sb mnd leakra niscy jane sty ki! kintu ora amar kache prarthna kre na. dust leakra emnbhabe amar leakterd gras kre yen ora khabar khacche. aish mnd leak emn atnkrit hbe, ye atnk ora age kkhno pay ni! ai mnd leakra israyeler stru. isbr ai mnd leakterd batil kre diyechen. tai isbrer leakra oder prajit krbe ebm oder hadgulea isbr dbara chinnbhinn hbe. isbr, israyeler jny siyeaneer prbte jy niye asun! isbr ykhn tamr leakterd nirbasn theke phiriye anben tkhn yakeaber leakra yen annd kre.

isbr, apnar ksmta pry eag kre amay rk sa krun. amake mukti dite apnar prakrm kaje lagan. isbr amar prarthna sunun. ami ya bli ta sunun. bidesi leakra yara isbrer upasna kre na tara amar dik theke mukh phiriyeche. aib sktisali leakra amay ht ya krar ceta krche. dekh, amar isbr amay sahayy krben. amar prbhu amay shayta deben. yara amar biruddhe giyeche, amar isbr tader sasti deben. isbr amar prt bi sbst hben ebm aib leaker binas krben. he isbr, ami apnake sbecchabli utsrg krb. prbhu, ami apnar namer prmsa krbea karn seti et bhalea! ami apnar namer prmsa krb karn amar sb snkt theke apni amay rk sa krechen. ami amar struder prajit hte dekkechi. 8

55

isbr amar prarthna sunun. krunar jny amar ye prarthna take upaksa krben na. isbr, dya kre amar prarthna sunun ebm uttr din. amake kane jinis mansikbhaba yntna dey ta apnar kache blte din. ami ye sb jinis bhy pai amar stru seigulea blche. ai dust leakti amake blche. amar strura yara kreadhe nmmt tara amay akrmn krche. ora amar mathar opr hudmud kre smktsmuh ene pheleche. amar hrdayer bhitre ghat-prtigat hye yacche. mrtyu bhye ami bhit hye ryechi. atnke ami kampchi. ami sntrst. aha, amar ydi ghughu pakhir mt dana thakt! tahle ami ude giye ekta bisramer jayga khumje ber krtam. ami mrubhumir anek durer kean jaygay cle yetam. ami chut ditam. ami paliye yetam. ei smsyar jhd theke ami paliye yetam. prbhu amar, oder mithya bla apni bndh krun. ami ei shre himsatmk byapar ebm ldai dekhchi. ei shrer prtiti jaygay dintrati jude apradh o ddbm-satmk kaj legei ryeche. rastaguleate apradh bede geche. leakjn srbtr mithya ktha blche ebm thkacche. eta ydi amar strura amake apman krtea, ami shy krte partam. eta ydi amar strura amay akrmn krtea ami lukeate partam. kintu he amar skha, bndhu, apni bym amay akrmn krechen. ykhn amra eksnge bhider mdhye diye isbrer mndire hemte yetam, tkhn nijeder geapn ktha eke aprer snge binimy kre kt niktbhabe ktha blechi. yen atynt bismykrbhabe mrtyu ese amar struder gras kre! prthibi phamk hye yak ebm oder jibnt gile pheluk! ken? karn ora sbai mile bhyntkr sb ku-priklpna kre. sahayyer jny ami isbrke dakbea, prbhu absyi amake uddhar krben. sndhyay, skale, dupure ami isbrer snge ktha bli. ami tamke blb, kean bisy amake klesgrst kre ebm tini amar ktha seanen. ami anek yuddh krechi. srbdai isbr amay uddhar krechen ebm nirapde phiriye enechen. isbr, amar ktha seanen. sei annt raja absyi amay sahayy krben. kintu amar strura isbrke bhy kre na ba tamke srrddhao kre na. tara tader hrday ebm jibn bldabe na. ora prtisrutiti bhng kre ebm nijer bndhuder akrmn kre. amar strura khub msrnbhabe ktha ble, santir ktha billeo ora yuddher priklpna kre. oder ktha makhner mt msnr, kintu aib ktha churir mti kate. teamar yeaddhader prbhur kache smrpn kr tini teamader ytn neben. isbr bhalea leakder prajit hte deben na. [24] teamar cuktir ang anusare, aib khuni o mithyabadider ardhek jibn ses hoyar agei he isbr apni oder kbre pathan ebm

amar cuktir ekti ams hisebe ami apnate astha rakhb.

56

isbr, leake amay akrmn kreche tai amar prt krpa krun. ora srbksn dhre amar snge yuddh kre cleche, amay tada kre cleche. amar strura krmagt amay akrmn kre cleche. okhane asmkhy yeaddha ache. ykhn ami bhit hye pdi tkhn apnate amar bisbas sthapn kri. ami isbre bisbas kri, tai ami bhy pai na. manus amar ki krbe! amar prt isbrer spther jny ami tamr prmsa kri. strura sb smy amar kthake bikrt kre. srbdai ora amar biruddhe sydntr kre. amake ht ya krbar ekta pth khumje pabar asay ora eksnge lukiye theke amar gtibidhi lksy kre. isbr, oder any dese biday kre din. he isbr, oder dust kajer jny oder sasti din. apnar kreadh dekhane ebm aib jatider prajit krun. apni janen ye ami mansikbhaba prcnd bipryst. ami ye kt kemdechitao apni janen. apni niscy amar ceakher jler hiseb rekhechen. tai ykhn ami apnar kache sahayy prarthna kri tkhn amar struder prajit krun. ami jani apni ta krte parben. karn apni amar isbr! tamr prtisrutir jny ami isbrer prmsa kri. amar prt tamr prtisrutir jny ami prbhur prmsa kri. ami isbre bisbas kri, tai ami bhy pai na. manus amar ki krbe! isbr, ami apnar kache bises prtisrutiti diyechi ebm ya prtisrutiti diyechi ta ami paln krbea. ami apnake amar dhnbad utsrg nibeden krbea. ken? karn apni amake mrtyu theke uddhar krechen. prajy theke apni amay rk sa krechen. tai ami prkasy dibaleake isbrer upasna krbea yate keblmatr jibit leakera dekte pay.

57

isbr, amar prt ksmasil hean. sdy hean kenna amar atma apnate bisbas rakhe. ykhn smsya ase, tkhn ami surksar jny apnar kache asi. ami pratpr isbrer kache sahayy prarthna kri. isbr smpurnbhaba amar ytn nen! sbrg theke tini amay sahayy den o rk sa kren. yara amay abdmrit kre tader tini prajit kren. amar prt isbr tamr prkr bhaleabasa prdrsn kren. amar jibn snktapnn. strura amar cardike ghire ryeche. ora manuskeheka simhder mt; oder damtgulea tirer mt tiksn; oder jibhgulea trbarir mt dharalea. he isbr, apni sbrger ceyeo opre. apnar mhima prthibike abrt kre. amar strura amar jny ekta phamd petche. ora amay phamde phelte caiche. ora amar ptthe ekta gbhir grt khumdeche yate ami or mdhye pde yai, kintu ora nijerai tar mdhye pde geche! kintu isbr amay nirapde rakhben. tini amay sahs deben. ami tamr prmsa krbea. he amar atma, jege othea! he sarengi, he bina, teamader ngit suru kr! es amra usakalle jagiye tuli. amar prbhu skler kache ami apnar prmsa kri. sb jatir kachei ami apnar prmsa kri. apnar prkr bhaleabasa, akaser ucctm meghe thekeo ucc! he isbr, sbrgkeo atikrm kre yao. apnar mhima prthibike abrt kruk.

58

ohe bicarkgn, teamra teamader bicare nyay sngt no. teamra stbhaba leaker bicar krchea na. na, teamra sudhui kharap kaj krar ktha bhabea. ei dese teamra

himsatmk apradhsruh kr. sei sb mnd leak ykhni jnmay tkhn thekei ora bhul kaj krte suru kre. jnm thekei ora mithyabadi. oder kreadh saper biser mti bhyndr ebm bdhir geakhre saper mt. ora sty ktha sunte asbikar kre. geakhre sapra sampuder binner sur ba gan sunte pay na. aib mnd leakrao seib saper mt, karn tara ku-ckrant kre. prbhu, ai leagulea simher mt. tai he prbhu, oder damtgulea bhene din. nrdma diye yemn jl gdiye yay, ai leaguleao yen sebhabei adrsy hie yay. pther dhare agachar mt ora yen binst hy. ora samuker mt heak, ndbar smy yen gle gle yay. ora yen jnm-mrt sisur mt keandin diner alea na dekke. ye kamtajheapke jbalani hisebe baliye rannar patr grm kra hy ora yen sei kamtajheaper jbalanir mt binst hy. ekjn st leak tkhn khusi hbe ykhn se dekkhbe tar prtii kra anyay kajer jny mnd leakra sasti pacche. se sei rkm sainiker mt hbe ye tar smst struder prajit kreche. ykhn eta ghtbe, tkhn leake blbe: "st leakera styii puskrt. styi ekjn isbr achen yini prthibir bicar kren."

59

isbr amake amar struder hat theke rkasa krun. yara amar snge ldai krte esecher tader prajit krte amay sahayy krun. sei sb leak yara mnd kaj kre tader hat theke amay rkasa krun. aib khunider hat theke amay rkasa krun. dekhun sktisali leakra amar jny apeksa krche. ydio ami kean pap ba apradh krini tbuo ora amay htaya krar jny apeksa krche. ami kean bhul kri ni kintu amake akrmn krar jny ora ekhane chute esecher. prbhu, uthun ebm ese amay sahayy krun. dekhun ki ghtche. prbhu, apni srbsktiman isbr, israyeler isbr! uthun ebm aib leakke sasti din. aib bd bis-basghatkr prtii ettuku dya dekhaben na. aib leakra kukurer mt yara sndhya belay krudhd grjn krte ebm rastay ghurte ghurte shre ase. oder humki o apman sunun. ora aib nirmm kthagulea blche. kintu ora kheyal kre na kara ta sunche. prbhu oder apni uphas krun. oder sklle bidrup krun. ami apnar ud-desye amar bndna gan krbea. isbr, umcu prbte apni amar nirapd sthan. isbr amay bhaleabasen ebm tini amake jyi hte sahayy krben. tini amay struder prajit krte sahayy krben. he isbr, oder nichk htaya krben na, ntuba amar leakera tader bhule yete pare. ke tader jy ene diyeche? he amar prbhu ebm rksakari, apnar ksmta ble oder apni prajit krun. chtrbhng krun. aib mnd leak mithya ktha ble o abhisap dey. ora ya bleche tar jny oder sasti din. oder dmbher phamde oder pdte din. apnar kreadhe oder dhhms kre din. oder smprunrupe binas krun! sara prthibike bujhte din ye bym isbr israyele sasn krchen! aib mnd leak, gheu gheu kra bhramyman kukurer mt, rater belay shre esecher. tara kichu khabarer kheamje ghure bedabe, kintu kean khabar pabe na, rate bisram krbar jnyo kean jayga tara khumje pabe na. kintu skale, ami apnar prmsa gan gaibea. ami apnar preme annd ul-las krbea. ken? karn ucc prbte apni amar nirapd asrysthl. smkt ele ami apnar kache chute yete parbea. apnar prmsa kre ami gan gaibea. ken? karn ucc prbte apni amar nirapd asrysthl. apni sei isbr yini amay bhaleabasen!

60

he isbr, apni amader opr krudhd chilen. apni amader batil kre diyechen, amader dhhms kre diyechen. dya kre amader punruddhar krun. apni bhumikmp kriyechen ebm prthibike dbidhabihkt krechen. amader prthibi tukrea tukrea hye bhene pdche. dya kre eke thik krun. apni apnar leakder bhu smsa diyechen. amra nesagrst leakder mt tml krte krte pde yacchi. yara apnake upasna kre tader apni strk krechen. ekhn tara struder hat theke paliye yete pare. apnar prakrm pryag kre amader uddhar krun! amar prarthnar uttr din ebm yader apni bhaleabasen tader rkasa krun! isbr tamr mndire ktha blechen ebm ete ami khub khusi! tini blechen, "amar leakder snge ami ei bhukhd bhag kre neb. ami oder sikhim de-bea. ami oder sukkeater uptyka debea. giliyd ebm mnhsi amar hbe. iphryim amar mathar sirstar hbe. yihuda hbe amar bicardnd. meayab des amar ba dheayar gamla hbe. ideam amar jutea bhnikari kritdas hbe. ami plestiyder prajit kre bijy ullase citkar kre uthbea! kintu isbr, apni amader tyag krle! amader sainyder snge apni gelen na! tai ke amake ai drdh o surksit shre niye yabe? ideamer biruddhe yuddh krte ke amay netrtd debe? isbr, struder prajit krte amader sahayy krun! jngn amader sahayy kre pare na! ekmatr isbri amader sktisali krte paren. ekmatr isbri amader struder prajit krte paren!

61

he isbr, amar prarthna ngit sunun. amar prarthna sunun. ami yekhanei thaki, yti durbl hi na ken, ami sahayyer jny apnake dakbea! amake bhu bhu umcute nirapd sthane niye clun. apni amar nirapd asrysthl! apni sei sktisali durg ya amake amar struder theke rkasa kre. ami cirdiner jny apnar tambute thakte cai. yekhane apni amay surksit krben ami sekhane lukiye thakte cai. he isbr, apnake ya debar prtisruti ami krechi ta apni sunechen. kintu apnar anugamider ya ache, tar prtiti jinisi apnar khat theke esecher. rajake dirgh jibn din! take cirdin jibit thakte din! take cirdin isbrer snge bemce thakte din! apnar prkr bhaleabasa diye take apni rkasa krun. ami cirkal apnar namer prmsa krbea. ami ya prtisruti diyechi, prtidiini ami ta paln krbea.

62

yai ghtuk na ken, isbr amay uddhar krben ei asay amar atma dhairry dhre apeksa krche. amar pritrar ekmatr tamr khat thekei asbe. htaya amar anek stru ache, kintu isbri amar durg. isbr amay rkasa kren. umcu prbte isbri amar nirapd asrysthl. amar mst bd struo amay prajit krte parbe na. ktksn teamra amay akrmn krbe? ami ekta jhumke pda deoyaler mt. ami ekta bhgn pray bedar mt. amar gurutb thaka sttbeo aib leak amar binaser priklpna krche. amar smprke mithya ble ora annd pay. jnsmk ore amar smprke bhal ktha ble kintu geapne amay abhisap dey. amake rkasa krbar jny amar atma dhairry dhre sudhumatr isbrer apeksa krche! isbr amar ekmatr asa.

isbri amar durg. isbri amay rksa kren. umcu prbte isbri amar nirapd asrysthl. amar mhima o jy isbrer kach theke ase. tiniu amar drdh durg. tiniu amar nirapd asrysthl. he leak skl, srbdai isbrer opr bisbas rakhea. teamader sb smsya isbrke bl. isbri amader nirapd asrysthl. prkrtpkse leakjn kean sahayy krte pare na. prkrt sahayyer jny teamra oder opr nirbhr krte parbe na. isbrer snge tulna krle, ora ekti bataser phutkar chada ar besi kichu ny. jear kre kede neoyar byapare teamar ksmtar opr bisbas kr na. ekdm bhe-bea na ye curi kre kichu niye labhban hbe. ydi tumi dhni ho, the meatei bisbas krea na smpd teamay sahayy krbe. isbr blen, ektai matr jinis ache yar opr tumi nirbhr krte pare (ebm ami ta bisbas kri). "ek-matr isbrer kach thekei skti ase!" he amar prbhu, apnar bhaleabasai prkrt bhaleabasa. leake ye kaj kre tar jnyi apni take purskar ba sasti den.

63

isbr, apnii amar isbr. ami apnake bhisnbhabe cai. re-drddgdh suknea jmir mt, amar deh o atma apnar jny trsnart hye ryeche. hyam, apnar mndire ami apnake dekhechi. apnar skti ebm mhimaam ami dekhechi. apnar bhaleabasa jibner ceyeo uttm. amar osthdy apnari prsmsa kre. hyam, amar e jibne ami apnari prsmsa krbea. apnar pbitr name ami du-hat tule prarthna krbea. ami emni sntust hb yen ami sb theke sera khabar kheyechi. ebm amar anndplut mukh diye ami apnari prsmsa krbea. ykhn ami bichanay sute yabea tkhn ami apnake smrn krbea. mdhyaratre ami apnar dhyan krb. apni styii amake sahayy krechen! apni ykhn amay surksa den tkhn ami anndeallas kri! amar atma apnake jdiye dhre thake. apnar dan hat amake shayta dey. yara amay mere phelte iccha kre ora sbai dhhmsprapt hbe. ora oder kbre tiye yabe. trbarir dbara oder mrtyu hbe. bunea kukur oder mrtdeh chimde khabe. kintu raja dayud tamr isbrke niyei sukhi hbe ebm yara tamke many kre tarai isbrer prsmsa krbe. ken? karn tini sb mithyabadike prajit krechen.

64

isbr, amar ktha sunun. amar stru amay sasacche. amake tar hat theke rksa krun! strur geapn ckrant theke amay rksa krun. ai mnd leakeder kach theke amay lukiye rakhun. ora amar smprke kharap o mithya ktha bleche. oder jibh tiksn trbarir mt, oder tikt ktha yen bibhkt tirer mt. oder geapn deba theke ora nirbhye ebm atrkite srl o st manusder dike tir cheamde. mnd kaje ora eke anyke utsahit kre. ora oder phamd patar kthabarta ble. ora eke anyke ble, "keu ei phamd dekhte pabe na!" ora oder phamd lukiye rekheche. ora jibnt blismuher sndhane ache. manus khub ctur lte pare, tai ora ki phndi krche ta jana muskil.) kintu isbro oder dike "tir" niksep krte paren! eta jante parar agei dust leakra jkhn hye yabe. mnd leakra any leakar kharap krari cinta kre. kintu isbr oder dust priklpna bheste dite paren ebm ai ku-priklpna oder oprei ghtate paren. tkhn yarai oder dekhebe tara bismye abhibhut hye matha nad-

abe. leakra dekhebe isbr ki krechen. tamr smprke tara any leakder blbe. tkhn prtyeke isbr smprke aro besi jante parbe. ora tamke bhy o srdha krte sikhbe. ekjn bhalea leak annder snge prbhur seba kre ebm tamr opr nirbhr kre. ekjn bhal o st leak isbrke tar antr theke prsmsa kre.

65

siyeane birajman he isbr, ami apnar prsmsa kri. apnake ya deoyar prtisruti diyechilam, ta ami diyechi. apni ye sb kaj krechen se smprke amra ble thaki. apnio amader prarthna sunechen. yara apnar kache ase, tader prtyeker prarthna apni seanen. ykhn amader paper bhar atirikt bede yay, tkhn apni sei pap bhar laghb kren. isbr, apnii apnar leakder mneanit kren. apnar mndire ese apnar upasna krar jny apnii amader mneanit krechen. apnar mndire, apnar pbitr prasade, ye sb mnearm jinis ache, tai diye amra sntust hb! isbr apni amader rksa kren. bhalea leakra apnar kache prarthna krbl ebm apni tader prarthnar uttr den. tader jny apni ascryy karyy kren. sara prthibite leakra apnate astha rakhe. isbr tamr skti diye prbt srsti krechen. amader carpanse amra tamr sktike dekhte pai. uttal smudrke isbr sant krechen. isbri prthibite "jnsrudrsmuh" srsti krechen. apni yesb bismykr jinis kren, tate sara prthibir leak bismy bi-hbl hyeche. suryeady o suryast amader prcnd sukhi kre! apnii jmir ytn nen. apnii jmite sec den ebm tate phsl phlan. he isbr, apnii sei jn, yini ndi o khalguli jle bhre diyechen ebm phsl phlate sahayy krechen. hal deoya jmite apnii brsti jhran. apnii jmike jl diye sikt kren. apnii brstir jl diye jmike nrm kren ebm apnii kci cara jnmate den. apni bhalea phsl diye ntun bchr suru kren. apni bibhinn phsl diye gadiguli bhre den. pahad o mrubhumi ghase achchadit hye ache. carn bhumigulea mese bhre ryeche. upytagulea phsle pripurn hyeche. prtyekti manus annde dhnbi dicche ebm gan gaiche.

66

smgr prthibi ucc sbre isbrer uddesye annddhbni kr! tamr mhimamy namer prsmsa kr! prsmsa gan geye tamr namer smman kr! isbrke bl tamr kirtiguli ki anbdy! he isbr, apnar prakrmer mhte apnar strura tader matha apnar kache abnt kre. ora apnar bhye bhit! sara prthibi yen apnar upasna kre. prtyeke yen apnar namer prsmsa kre. isbr ya ya krechen tar dike dekhl ei sb jinis amader bismy bihbl kre. isbr, smudrke susk bhumite print krechen. annde ullas krte krte tamr leakra ndi hemte parapar kreche. isbr, tamr prakrme prthibi sasn krchen. srbtri tini leaker opr njr rakhchen. keui tamr biruddhe bidreahi hte parbe na. he jngn, amader isbrer prsmsa kr. tamr kache uccsbre prsmsa gan gao. isbr amader jibn diyechen. isbr amader rksa kren. manus yemn kre agune rupea priksa kre, temn kre isbr amader priksa krechen. isbr, apni amader phamde phelechen. apni amader opr bhari beajha capiyechen. apni amader struder amader atikrm krte diyechen. agun o jler bhetr diye apni amader tene-himcde niye gechen.

kintu apni amader nirapd sthane niye esechen. tai ami apnar mndire bli niye yabea. ykhn ami smkter mdhye chilam ami apnar sahayy ceyechilam. ami apnar kache anak prtisruti krechilam. ya ami prtisruti krechilam, ekhn ta ami apnake dicchi. ami apnar kache pameacner naibedy utsrg kri. ami apnake messh dhup utsrg kri. ami apnake chagl o samdsmuh utsrg kri. teamra yara isbrer upasna krch tara amar kache esea, ami teamader blbea isbr amar jny ki krechen. ami tamr kache prarthna krechilam, ami tamr prmsa krechilam. amar hrdy nirml chil tai amar prbhu amar ktha sunechen. isbr amar ktha sunechen. isbr amar prarthna sunechen. isbrer prmsa kr! isbr amar dik theke bimukh hn ni, tini amar prarthna sunechen. amar prti tini tamr bhaleabasa dekhiyechen!

67

he isbr, amader krpa krun ebm asirbad krun. anugrh kre amader grhn krun! he isbr, prthibir smst leak yen apnar smprke jante pare. prtyekta jati yen dekhthe pay kemn kre apni manuske bamcan. he isbr, leakra yen apnar prmsa kre! yen smst leak apnar prmsa kre. smst jati ahladit hye annd upbheag krun! ken? karn apni nyaysngt bhabe leaker bicar kren. ebm apni prtyekti jatike sasn kren. he isbr, leakra yen apnar prmsa kre! skl leak yen apnar prmsa kre. he isbr, amader isbr, amader asirbad krun. amader jmi yen amader bhal abad dey. isbr yen amader asirbad kren. prthibir smst leak yen isbrke bhy o sddha kre.

68

isbr, apni uthun ebm struder chtrbhng krun. tamr sb strura yen tamr theke dure paliye yay. dheamya yemn batase ude yay, temni apnar strura yen chtrbhng hy. meam yemn bhabe agune gle yay, temni kre yen apnar strurao dhbms hy. kintu dharmmik leakra sukhi. dharmmik leakra isbrer sng annddealase smy katabe. dharmmik leakra nijeder upbheag krte parbe ebm prcnd sukhi hbe! isbrer uddey gan gao. tamr name prmsa kr. isbrer jny pth prstut kr. mrubhumite tini rthe cde aschen. tamr nam "yah." tamr namer prmsa kr! tamr pbitr mndire tini anather pitar mt. isbr bidhbader ytn nen. sngihin leakre isbr grh den; isbr tamr leakder karagar theke mukt kren. tara bhins sukhi. kintu ye leakra isbrer bireadhita krbe tara redr dgdh mrubhumite bas krbe. isbr, apni apnar leakder misr theke beriyeste netrtb diyechilen. apni mrubhumite hemte giyechilen. ebm bhumi kempe uthechil. isbr, israyeler isbr, bym siny prbte neme elen ebm akas biglit hl. ekta prisrant o pracin bhukhndke punray stej krar jny apni brsti pathiyechilen. apnar sb psu sei bhukhnde phire elea. he isbr, sei jaygay dridr leakder apni bhu bhl jinis diyechen. isbr ajna dilen ebm bhu leak susmacar dite gel: "sktisali rajar sainikra paliye geche! sainikra bhagdh phert ye sb jinis anbe, badir mhlara segulea bhag kre nebe. yara badite ache tara sei sb smpd bhag kre nebe. rupeay meada ghughur dana ora pabe. seanay jhkjh kra dana tara pabe." slmean prbte isbr

stru rajader chtrbhng kren. ora hyechil tusare jhre yaoyar mt. basn prbt anekgulea srng smblit ek birat prbt. he basn prbt, ken tumi siyeaan prbte nicu njre dekh? isbr siyeaan prbte bhaleabasen. prbhu cirdin sekhane thakben ble sthir krechen. isbr pbitr siyeaan prbte asen. tamr pichu pichu lks lks rth ase. leakder kach theke uphar neoyar jny, emnki yara tamr biruddhe giyechil tader kach thekeo uphar grhn krar jny tini jamkjmk kre bndider netrtb diye ucc prbter opre gelen. prbhu isbr sekhane thakar jny gelen. prbhur prmsa kr! diner pr din tini amader bhar bhn kren. isbr amader rkasa kren! tini amader isbr. tini sei isbr yini amader rkasa kren. prbhu amader isbr, amader mrtyu theke rkasa kren. isbr absyi dekhaben ye tini tamr struder prajit krechen. yara tamr biruddhe ldai kreche isbr tader sasti deben. amar prbhu blechen, "basn theke ami amar struder niye asbea. pscim des theke ami struder niye asbea. teamra tader rkter opr diye hamtte parbe. teamader kukur oder rkt cete khabe. isbrer seabhayatrar dike takiye dekh. amar isbr, amar rajar pbitr seabhayatrar dike takiye dekh. prthmei asche gaykra, tader pechne ryeche binayntr badykarign yader anusrn krchil khnjni bajnarta meyer. mhasmabese isbrer prmsa kr! he israyeler leakra, prbhur prmsa kr! cheat binyamin namk upjati tader netrtb dicche. sekhane yihudar bd pribaro ryeche. sbulun ebm nptalir netarao sekhane ryechen. isbr, apnar ksmta amader dekh! ye ksmta amader jny atite bybhar krechen sei ksmta prdrsn krun. jerusaleme, apnar prasade apnake uphar debar jny rajara tamder aisyri niye asben. apni ya can apnar dnd bybhar kre, aish "jntuder" diye apni tai kran. aish jatir "samd" o "gearuder" apnar anugt krun. oi sb jatike apni yuddhe prajit krechen. oder diye apnar kache rupea anyn krun. oder diye misr theke dhn-smpd anyn krun. isbr, kusiyra yen oder smpd apnar kache niye ase. prthibite rajara yara achesa, isbrer uddey prmsa kr! amader prbhur uddey prmsa gan kr! isbrer git gao! tini tamr rth pracin sbrggulir mdhy diye calan. tamr prakrant rb sean! teamader ye kean debtar theke isbr anek besi sktisali. israyeler isbr tamr leakder sktisali krechen. tamr mndire isbr abismrniy. israyeler isbr tamr leakder skti ebm ksmta diyechen. isbrer prmsa kr!

69

he isbr amar smktsmuh theke amay rkasa krun! amar mukh prynt jl pemche geche. ekhane emn kichu nei, yar opr ami damdate pari. ami kaday dube yete bsechi, ami gbhir jle dube ryechi, amar cardike dheu uttal hye utheche. ami pray dube mrte bsechi. ami etti durbl hye pdechi ye sahayy caiteo aksm hye gechi. amar gla yntna krche. amar ceakh yntnray tn tn kre othar age prynt ami apnar sahayer prtksa krechi. amar mathay yt cul ache, amar strur smkhyata thekeo besi. kean karn chadai tara amay ghra kre. amake binas krar jny ora khub kthin cesta kre. strura amar smprke mithya ktha blche. ora blche ye ami naki curi krechi. erpr ye jinis ami curi kri ni, ora amay tar dam dite badhy kreche. he isbr, apni amar trutiguli janen. apnar kache ami amar pap lukeate pari na. he amar sadaprhu, srbsktiman prbhu, amar

jny yen apnar anugamira ljjay na pde. he israyeler isbr, apnar anugamira yen amar jny bibrt beadh na kre. amar mukh ljjay dheke geche. ei ljjay ami apnar jny bhn krchi. amar bhayera acena manuser sng yerkm bybhar kre serkm amar sng kre. amar mayer sntanra amar sng bhindesir mti bybhar kre. apnar mndir smprke amar tibr anubhutii amake ses kre dicche. yara apnake niye mja kre tader kach theke ami apman kudiyechi. ami kamdi ebm upbas kri, er jny ora amay niye hasahasi kre. duhk phkraser jny ami prayscitt kri, kapd pri, leake amay niye mja kre. prkasy sthane ora amay niye aleacna kre. oi matalra amay niye gan bamdhe. he isbr, amar dik theke apnar kache ei prarthna: ami cai apni amay grhn krun! he isbr ami cai premer sng apni amay sada din. ami jani apni amay uddhar krben. e byapare ami apnar opr nirbhr krte pari. amake kada theke tene tulun. amay kaday dube yete deben na. yara amay ghrna kre tader hat theke amay rkasa krun. ei gbhir jl theke amay uddhar krun. dheugulea yen amay dubiye na dey. gbhir gbhrke amay bhksn krte deben na. kbrke amay gile phele deben na. prbhu, apnar prem bhalea. apnar bhaleabasa diye amay uttr din. apnar sb dya niye amar dike phirun, amay sahavy krun! apnar daser kach theke dure sre yaben na. ami smkter mdhye pdechil! tadatadi amay sahavy krun! asun amar atmake rkasa krun. struder hat theke amay rkasa krun. amar ljjay apni janen. apni janen ye amar strura amake ghrna o apman kreche. ora amar prtj ye kaj kreche tao apni dekhechen. sei ljjay amay bidirn kre diyechi. ljjay ami mre yete bsechi! ami shanubhuti paoyar asa krechilam kintu kkhni ami ta pai ni. ami apeksa krechilam kean leak ese amay santbna dik kintu kean leak ase ni. ora amay, ahar ny, bis diyechi. ykhn ami trsnart chilam draksarser bdle ora amay amlrs diyechil. oder tebilgulea khabare pripurn. smareah-purn mngl ahar oder ache. oder bheaj yen oder binas kre. ami kamna kri ora yen andh hye yay ebm oder merudnd yen durbl hye pde. oder apnar sb kreadh anubhb krte din. oder ghr suny kre din. ekta keu yen okhane bemce na thake. oder sasti din, ora chute palabe. tkhn ora aleacna krar jny kichu yntna o kst pabe. mnd kajer jny oder sasti din. apnar dharmmikta oder dekhaven na. jibner grnth theke oder nam muche din. jibner pustke dharmmik leakder namer sng oder nam likhben na! ami duhkhi ebm yntn-abiddh. isbr amay tene tulun; amay rkasa krun! ganer mdhye diye ami isbrer prsmsa krbea. dhnybad giter mdhy diye ami tamr prsmsa krbea. etai isbrke sukhi krbe! utsrg hisebe ekta geata pnu deoyar ceye athba ekta samd htaya krar ceye, ganer mdhye diye dhnybad deoya anak bhal hbe. he binyi leakra, isbrer upasnar jny esea. ei sb jene teamra khusi hbe. dridr o ashay manuser ktha prbhu seanen. yara bndi achen prbhu tader ekhno pchnd kren. he akas o prthibi, isbrer prsmsa kr! he smudr ebm smudrer mdhyer sb-kichu, prbhur prsmsa kr! prbhu siyeanke rkasa krben. prbhu yihudar shrguli abar nirman krben. sei bhukhnd yader, sekthane tara abar bas krbe! tamr dasder uttrpurusra ei bhukhnd pabe. sei sb leak yara tamr namke bhaleabase tara sei bhukhnde bsbas krbe.

70

isbr amay rkasa krun! isbr sighr amay sahavy krun! leake amay htaya krar cesta krche. oder niras krun! oder ljjit beadh kran! ye sb leak amar kharap krte cay tader yen ptn hy o tara yen ljjay pay. leake amay niye hasahasi kre. asa kri oder ya prapy ora tai pabe ebm ljjabeadh krbe. ami kamna kri yara apnar upasna kre tara yen styikarer sukhi hy. yara apnar sahavy cay tara yen srbdai apnar prsmsa kre. isbr ami din ashay manus. isbr tadatadi krun! apni asun, amay rkasa krun! isbr ekmatr apni amay uddhar krte paren. ar deri krben na!

71

he prbhu, ami apnate bisbas rakhi, tai ami kkhno htas hb na. apnar dharmmikta diye apni amay rkasa krben. apni amay uddhar krben. amar ktha sunun, amay rkasa krun. apni amar durg hean, sei grh hean yekhane ami niraptar jny chute yete pari. apni amar sila ebm amar nirapd asrysthl. tai amake rkasar ajna din. he amar isbr, amay dust leaker hat theke rkasa krun. nrsms o mnd leakeder hat theke amay rkasa krun. amar jnmer smy theke ami apnar ytne chilam. amar jnmer smy theke apni amar sng chilam. emnki amar jnmer age thekei ami apnar opr nirbhr krechi. ami ykhn matrgbhe chilam tkhno ami apnar opr astha rekhechi. srbdai ami apnar kache prarthna krechi. apni amar sktir uts. tai any leakder kache ami drstantsbrup chilam. ye sb bismykr jinis apni kren tar smbdhe srbdai ami gan gai. ami brddh hyechi ble amay chumde phele deben na. ht skti hyechi ble amay tyag krben na. strura amar birud-dhe ckrant krche. ora eksnge milit hyechilea, ebm amake htaya krar ckrant krechilea. amar strura blche, "yao oke tule niye esea! isbr oke tyag krechen. ar keu oke sahavy krbe na." isbr, amay prityag krben na! isbr tadatadi ese amay rkasa krun! amar struder prajit krun! oder smputn bhabe dhhms kre din! yara amar ksti krte caiche, tara yen ljjit o apmanit hy. tahle ami sb smyi apnar opr nirbhr krbea ebm ami area besi kre apnar prsmsa krbea. apni ye kt bhalea, ta ami leakder blbea. ami leakder blbea kibhabe apni amay prtibar rkasa krechilen. ta et bar ghteche ye gune ses kra yay na. ami apnar mhtber ktha blbea, prbhu amar sdaprbhu. ami sei sb dharmmiktar ktha blb, ya sudhumatr apni krte paren. isbr, ami ykhn ekti cheatt balk chilam tkhn theke apni amay siksa diyechen. tkhn theke aj prynt apni ye sb ascryy karyy krechen ta ami manuske blechi! ekhn ami brddh hyechi, amar cul peke geche. kintu he isbr, ami jani, apni amay tyag krben na. prtyekti ntun prnjmke ami apnar ksmta o mhtber ktha blbea. isbr, apnar dharmmikta akaser sima atikrm kre yay. isbr, kean debtai apnar mt ny. apni bismykr sb kaj krechen. apni amake smsya ebm duhsmay prtyks kriyechen. kintu tader sbkchiu theke rkasa kre apni amay bamciye rekhechen. kt gbhire ami dube giyechilam seta ktha ny, kintu apni amay sm-sya theke tene tulechen. atite ya krechi tar thekeo mht kajsmuh krte amay sahavy krun. amake aram dite thakun. ami bina bajiye apnar prsmsa krbea. he isbr ami gaibea o blbea ye, apnar opr nirbhr kra

yete pare. israyeler pbitr eker jny bina bajiye ami gan gaibea. apni amar atmake rkasa krechen. amar atma sukhi hbe. nijer mukhe ami apnar prmsa gan krbea. amar jibh srbda apnar dhmsiltar gan gaibe ebm yara amake htaya krte ceyechilea tara prajit o asmmantit hbe.

72

isbr rajake apnar mt sthik siddhant nite sahayy krun. rajar putrke apnar dharmikta smprke siksaslabh krte sahayy krun. rajake apnar leakder prtii nyayy bicar krte sahayy krun. apnar din leakder prtii bicksn siddhant nite take sahayy krun. sara bhukhnd jude santi o nyaybicar thakte din. rajake din manusar prtii subicar krte din. shay smblhinke tini yen sahayy kren. oder yara aghat kre tader yen uni sasti den. ytdin prynt akase camd thake ebm sury prtibhat hbe ttdin yen leakera rajake bhy o srrdha kre. leakra yen take cirdin bhy o srrdha kre. ye brsti ssykseter opr jhre pde, rajake sei brstir mt hte sahayy krun. ye jldhara jmite ptit hy, take sei dharar mt hte sahayy krun. ytksn tini raja ryechen ttdin yen st leakra biksiti hy. ytdin akase camd ryeche ttdin yen santi bjay thake. ek smudr theke ar ek smudr prynt tar rajtber bistar heak. phrat ndi theke prthibir dur prant prynt yen tamr rajtb bjay thake. mrubhumite yara bas kre tara sbai yen tamr kache ant hy. tamr sb strura yen matir dhuleate mukh thekiye tar kache abnt hy. trsiser raja ebm anyany durbrti rajy yen tamr jny uphar bye ane. siba o sbar rajara yen tar jny naibedy bye ane. sb raja yen amader rajar kache nt hy. sb jati yen tamr seba kren. amader raja shay smblhinder sahayy kren. amader raja dridr ashay manuske sahayy kren. dridr o ashay manus tamr opr nirbhr kren. raja tader bemce thakte sahayy kren. sei sb nthiur leakra yara oder ksti krte cesta kre, tader hat theke raja oder rkasa kren. oi sb din-dridr manusar jibn rajar kache atynt mulyban. raja dirghjibi hean! tini yen siba kach theke seana grhn kren. srbda rajar jny prarthna kr. prtidin take asirbad kr. jmgulite yen prcur primane phsl hy. pahadgulea yen ssye bhre othe. jmgulea yen libaneaner mt urbr hye othe. yemn kre mathgulea ghase bhre yay temn kre yen shrgulea manuse bhre othe. raja yen cirdiner jny bikhayat hye yan. ytdin sury prtibhat hbe, ttdin yen leakra tamr nam mne rakhe. leakra yen tamr asirbad pay ebm skle yen tamke asirbad kre. prbhui isbr, israyeler isbrer prmsa kr! ekmatr isbri emn ascryy karyy krte paren. cirdin tamr mhimamy namer prmsa kr! tamr mhimaya yen sara prthibike pripur kre dey! amen! amen! yisyer putr, dayuder prarthnasmukh ekhanei sles hlea.

73

isbr styii israyeler snge bhalea bybhar krchen. yader hrdy suci tader snge isbr bhalea bybhar kren. amar pray pdkhln hyechilea ebm ami pap kaj krte suru krechilam. ami dekhechi aish dust leakra krtkary hyeche ebm ta dekke aish uddht leakder prtii ami irsa krechilam. ora sbai blban leak chilea. bemce thakbar jny oder kean ldai krte ht na. aish uddht leakke

amader mt durbeag peahate hy na. anyany leakeder mt oder kean smkt nei. tai ora uddht ebm manuske ghrna kre. ei ahnkarkate tara glar malar mt ebm sekhn bstrer mt shjei dharn kre. aish leak ydi oder pchneder kichu dekhe, ora giye ta niye cle ase. ora ya mne kre, ora tai krte pare. leaker smprke ora nirmm o ahitkr kthabarta ble. anyder kach theke ora kibhabe subidhe ney se smbdhe ora grber snge ktha ble. aish ahnkari leakra nijeder debta ble bhabe! ora bhabe orai prthibir sasnkrt. emnki isbrer leakra prynt sahayer jny oder kache chute yay. ai uddht leakra ya ble, orao tai kre. ai mnd leakra ble, "amra ki krchi isbr ta janen na! isbr, yini pratpr, tini janen na!" ai ahnkari leakra prcnd durjn, kintu ora dhni ebm ora krmsh area dhni hye uthche. tai amar atmake ken suddh hte hbe? ami ken amar hat nirdeas rakhb? he isbr, saradin dhre ami yntnra bheag kri. prtyekdin skale apni amay sasti den. isbr, ei sb bisye ami any leakder snge ktha blte ceyechi. kintu ami jani tate apnar leakder snge bisbasghatkt kra hbe. ei sb bisy jny ami apran cesta krechi. kintu eta amar pkse bhbsn kstkr. ytksn prynt ami apnar mndire yayi ni, ami isbrer mndire gelam ebm tarpr bujthe parlam. isbr, styii aish leakke apni bhyank prsthitir mdhye phelechen. oder ptn ebm binas ekhn shj hbe. hthati smsya aste pare ebm ai ahnkari leakra dhbms hbe. oder sanghatik kichu ghitte pare ebm ora se sye hbe. prbhui yemn kre amra jege uthe sbpnke bhule yayi, aish leakra sei sbpner mti bismrt hbe. amader rater duhsbpn yemn apni adrsy kre den, temni kre apni oi leakguleake adrsy kre deben. ami atynt nirbeadh chilam. ami dust o dhni leakder ktha bhabtam ebm klesgrst hye ptdam. he isbr, ami klesgrst chilam ebm apnar opr rag krechilam! ami nirbeadh o ajn psur mt bybhar krechilam. amar ya kichu drkar ta amar ache! ami srbda apnar snge achi. he isbr apni amar hat dhrun. isbr, amay supramrs din o prcalit krun. tahle apni amay gerber pthe niye yaben. he sbrger isbr, ami srbda apnar snge ryechi ebm ami ykhn apnar snge ryechi tkhn ei prthibite ami ar ki caite pari? amar ei deh mn ekdin dhbms hye yabe, kintu amar sila, yamke ami bhaleabasi tini thakben. cirkaler jny amar kache isbr achen! isbr yara apnake tyag kreche tara hariye yabe. yara apnar prtii abisbst tader apni dhbms kre deben. ami jani, ami isbrer kache esechi ebm tamr kachakachi thaka amar pkse bhalea. ami amar prbhui sadprbhuke nirapd asrysthl kre niyechi. isbr apni ya kichu krechen tamr sb kichu blte ami esechi.

74

isbr apni ki cirkaler jny amader chede cle gechen? apni ki ekhno apnar leakder opr kruddh achen? atite apni ye sb leakder enechilen tader ktha smrn krun. apni amader rkasa krechen. tai amra sbai apnar. siyeen prbrter ktha smrn krun, yekthane apni bas krten. isbr, sei sb pracin dhbmsabeser opr diye apni hemte asun. ye pbitr sthanke strura dhbms kre diyeche sekhane phire asun. mndirei tara yuddher unmtt grjn suru krechilea. yuddhe tara jyi hyeche eta beajhaner jny ora mndire ptaka udiyechil. yara nidani diye agacha priskar kre stru sainya sei sb leaker mt nirmm. he isbr, kuthar o kudul bybhar kre ora apnar mndirer

kheadai kra kather kkskali bhenge curmar kreche. ai sainyra apnar pbitrstan pudieye diyeche. apnar namer smmane sei mndir tairi hyechilea kintu ora ta matite misiye diyeche. strura amader smpurnbhaba gumdiye phelar siddhant grhn kreche. deser prtyekta pbitrstan ora pudieye diyeche. amra amader kean ci-hmsubh dekhthe pacchi na. ar kean bhabbadi nei. keui jane na ekhn ki krte hbe. isbr ar ktdin strura amader niye uphas krbe? apni ki cirdin oder apnar namer ab-manna krte deben? isbr, ken apni amader et kthin sasti dilen? apnar bipul skti bybhar kre apni amader smpurn dhhms kre dilen! isbr dirghdin dhre apni amader raja chilen. ei dese ye kean yuddh jy krte apni amader sahavy krechen. isbr Leahit sagrke dubhage bhag krte apni apnar prakrm pryag krechilen. bd bd smudr danbder apni prajit krechen! apni libiyathner matha gumdiye diyechen ebm tar deh psuder khao-yar jny phele esechen. ndi ebm jhrnay apni prbah diyechen. apni ndike susk kre diyechen. he isbr, ap-nii din ebm ratri niytnr kren. apni camd ebm sury srsti krechen. apni prthibir sb kichur sima nirdharn krechen. apni sit, grism srsti krechen. prbhu mne rakhben kemn kre strura apnake apman krechilea! ai leakgulea apnake apman krechil. aib murkh leak ap-nar namke ghrna o ninde kreche! aib bny psuder apnar parabt niye yete deben na! apnar din dridr manusder cirdiner jny bhule yaben na. amader cuk-tir ktha smrn krn! ei deser prtyekti andhkar sthane ryeche himsatmk ghtna. isbr, apnar leakder snge duryybbhar kra hyeche. oder ar aht hte deben na. ap-nar din dukkhi leakra apnar prmsa kre. isbr, uthun ebm yuddh krn! prtidin ye abmanna aib nirbead-hder kach theke apnake pete hyeche ta mne rakhben. apnar struder unmt citkarer ktha mne rakhben. bar bar ora apnake apman kreche!

75

he isbr, amra apnar prmsa kri! amra apnar prmsa kri. apni (apnar nam) khub kachakachi ryechen ebm ye sb ascry karyy apni krechen leake tar ktha ble. isbr blen, "ami bicarer semy nirdist krb ebm ami nyaysngtbbabe bicar krbea. prthibi ebm prthibite ya kichu ache sb kichui kmpman ebm ptneanmukh hte pare, kintu ami oder drdh smbddh kre rakhbea." "kichu leak prcnd grbit. ora bhabe orai sktisali ebm gurutbpurn. kintu ami oi leakder blechi, mithya bdai krea na! et ahnkari hyea na!" prthibite emn kean skti nei ya ekta manuske etkhani gurutbpurn kre tulte pare. prbhu bicark. ke gurutbpurn hbe ta isbri sthir kren. isbr ekjn byktike tule nen ebm take gurutbpurn kre tealen. anydike, tini any ek byktike tene namiye den ebm take gurutbbin kren. mnd leakder sasti dite isbr srbdai prstat. prbhar hate ekta peyala ache. sei peyalati bisakt draksarse pripurn. ei draksars (sasti) tini mnd leakder opr dhalben ebm ses bindu prynt tara ta pan krbe. esb bisy smprke ami srbdai leakder blbea. ami israyeler isbrer prmsa gan krbea. mnd leakder skti ami hrn krbea ebm bhal leakder ami besi skti debea.

76

yihudar leakra isbrke jane. israyeler leakra isbrer namke smman kre. saleme isbrer mndir ache. siyeen prbter opr isbr bas kren. sei khanei isbr, tir-dhnuk, dhal-tleayar ebm any sb yuddhastir, curn-bicurn krechen. he isbr, prbtsmuher theke phire, yekthane apni apnar struder prajit krechen, apnake mhimanbit dekhacche. aib sainy bhebechilea ora sk-tisali. kintu ekhn tara yuddhsksetre mre pde ryeche. oder gaye ya kichu chil sbi khule neoya hyechil. ai blsali sainikra keui nijeke rksa krte pare ni. yakeaber isbr oi sainydr uddeseye grjn kre uthlen. tara tader gheadagulea sb pde mre gel. isbr, apni bhyank! ykhn apni krudhd hn tkhn keu apnar biruddhe damdate pare na. bicark hisabe prbhui tamr siddhant gheasna krechen. ei bhukhnder nmr o bhkt leakder isbr rksa krechen. sbrg thekei tini ei siddhant pathiyechen. sara prthibi bhye stbdh hye giyechil. isbr, ykhn apni mnd leakeder sasti den tkhn leake apnake smman kre. apni apnar kreadh prdrsn krlen ebm yara be-mce giyechilea tar sktisali hl. leakra teamari isbrer kache prtisruti diyechile. ekhn, ya prtisruti krechile, ta tamke dao. prthibir prtyekti jaygar manus isbrke bhy o srrdha kre. tara tamr kache uphar niye asbe. isbr bd bd netader prajit kren. prthibir prtyekti raja tamke bhy kre.

77

ami isbrer kache kemde pdechilam ebm sahayer jny prarthna krechi. he isbr, ami uccsbre apnake dekechi, amar ktha sunun! amar prbhu, ykhni ami smsyay pdi tkhni ami apnar kache asi. sara rat ami apnar dike amar dubahu badiye diyechilam. amar atma aram pete asbikar krechil. ami isbr bisye cinta krechi ebm ami ya anubhb krechi ta blte ceyechi. kintu ami pari ni. apni amake ghumate den ni. ami kichu blte ceyechilam kintu ami et biclit chilam ye ktha blte parchilam na. ami atiter ktha cinta krcilam. bhu atite ya ghte geche ami sei sb cinta krechilam. ra-tre ami amar gangulea smprke bhabi. ami nijer snge ktha bli ebm bujhte cesta kri. ami bismit hi, "amader prbhu ki cirdiner mt amader tyag kre cle gelen? abar ki tini amader caiben? isbrer prem ki cirdiner jny cle gel? abar ki tini amader snge ktha blben? isbr ki krpa dekhate bhule gelen? tamr shanubhuti ki kreadhe rupantrit hyeche?" tarpr ami bhablam, "ye bisyta amay sb theke besi bibrt krlea ta hl: pratr ki tamr ksmta hariyechen?" prbhu ki krechen ta amar smrne ache. he isbr, atite ye sb ascry karyy apni krechilen, ta amar smrne ache. apni ya krechen, ta niye ami bhebechi, se smprke ami cinta krechi. isbr, apnar pthi pbitr pth. isbr keui apnar mt mht ny. ap-nii sei isbr, yini ascry karyy krechen. apni leakder apnar prakrmer pricy diyechen. apnar ksmtable apni apnar leakder rksa krechen. yakeab ebm yeaspher uttrpurusder apni rksa krechen. isbr, apnake dekhe jlo bhit hyechilea. gbhir jlasi apnake dekhe bhye kempe giyechilea. ghn meghe jl sincn krechilea. leake umcu meghe darun bjr nirgheas sunechilea. tarpr ap-nar bidyuter tir sara meghe jhlk diye uttechilea. guru guru grjner bjrdhbnite akas bhre uttechilea. bidyut

jhlke sara prthibi aleakit hye uthechilea. prthibi sihrit o kmpit hyechilea. isbr, gbhir jler mdhye diye apni hemte gelen, gbhir smudrer mdhye diye hemte gelen. kintu sekhane apni kean crncihn rekhe yan ni. measi ebm hareaner mdhye diye apni apnar leakder meser mt pricalit krechen.

78

he amar leakra, amar siksamala sean. ami ya blchi ta sean. ami teamader ei glp blbea. ami teamader ei pracin glpti blbea. ei glp amrao sunechi. ei glpta amra khub bhaleabhabe jani. amader pita-pitamhra ei glp blechen. ei glp amrao bhule yabea na. amader leakra ses prjnmke prynt ei glp blte thakbe. amra sbai prbhur prmsa krbe ebm prbhu ye sb ascryy karyy krechen ta blbea. prbhu yakeaber sng ektu cukti krechen. israyelke isbr ektu bidhi diyechilen. amader purbpuruder isbr ajna diyechen. tini amader purbpuruder blechen tara yen tader uttrpuruder sei bidhi smprke siksadan kre. ntun sisura jnm nebe. tara aste aste bd hbe. tara tader chelemeyeder ei glpgulea blbe. ei bhabe ses prjnmmer manus prynt ei bidhi jante parbe. tai aish leakrai isbrke bisbas krbe. isbr ki krechen ta kiba bhuble na. ora khub ytn kre tamr ajnagulea paln krbe. ydi leakra tader sisuder isbrer ajnagulea smprke siksa dey tahle oi sisura oder purbpuruder mt hbe na. oder purbpuruder isbrer biruddhe giyechilea. tara tamke mante asbikar krechilea. aish leak prcnd ekgumye chilea. ora isbrer atmar prti nisthaban chil na. iphryimer leakera astrsstre sijit chil kintu tara yuddhksetr theke dede paliye gel. tara isbrer sng tader cukti rksa kre ni. tara tamr siksamala many krte asbikar krechilea. isbr ye sb ascryy karyy krechilen, iphryimer leakra ta bhule giyechilea. tini ye sb ascryy karyy oder dekhiechilen, ta tara bhule giyechilea. isbr oder pitrpuruder misrer seayne, tamr prakrm prdrsn kre dekhiechilen. isbr Leahit sagrke dubgha krechilen ebm leakder sagr par kriyechilen. sei jl dudhare ekti skti deoyaler mt damdiyechilea. prtidin prlmbit meghe dbara isbr oder pth dekhiechilen. prtiti ratre aguner alea diye isbr oder pth dekhie chilen. isbr mrubhumir pathrke dbidhabibhkt krechen. matir gbhir at theke oi sb leakder tini jlo diyechen. pathr theke agt jhrnar jlke isbri ndir prbah diyechen! kintu leakra isbrer biruddhe pap kaj abyahit rekhechil. pratprer biruddhe tara mrubhumite prynt bidreah kreche. tara ykhn tader iccha purn krbar jny khabar cail tkhn tara tader mne mne isbrke priksa krl. ora isbrer biruddhe abhiyeag kre blechilea, "isbr ki amader ei mrubhumite khabar ene dite parben?" tini pathre aghat krlen ebm bnyar mtea jldhara beriy elea. niscyi tini amader kichu ruti ebm mams dite paren!" oi leakgulea ki blche, prbhu ta sunlen. yakeaber opr isbr prcnd krudhd hlen. israyeler opr isbr prcnd krudhd hlen. ken? karn leakra tamke bisbas kre ni. isbr ye oder rksa krte paren, ta ora bisbas kre ni. er pr isbr megheke unmukt kre dilen ebm khadyer jny oder opre manna brsit hl. e yen akaser dbar khule gel ebm sbrger bhandar theke ssyasi pdte laglea. leakra debdutersei khabar kheyechilea. oder sntust krar jny isbr prcur khabar pathiyechilen. isbr purb-

dik theke ektu jheadea batas prbahit krlen ebm oder kache ekdhrner pakhi brstir mt pdte laglea. isbr temaner dik theke sei bayuke prbahit kralen ebm ye nil akaser diktay prcur pakhi chil sei dikta andhkarmy hye gel. oder tambur thik majkhane, oder tambur carpase pakhigulea pde giyechil. tader kache birat khadyer bhandar chil. kintu tader ksudha tader papkaryye prreacit krechil. tara tader bheajn niytrit kre ni. tai pakhigulear deh theke rkt beriy asar agei tara pakhiguleake khey phleechil. ateb, khabar ykhn tader mukher mdhye tkhno chil tkhn isbr oish leaker opr prcnd ksudhd hlen ebm oder anekke mere phellen. isbr bhu sbasthyban truner mrtyur karn hlen. oish leakra abar pap krla! isbr ye sb ascryy karyy krte paren tar opr nirbhr krla na. tai oder mulyhin jibnguleate isbr durbipak ene ses kre dilen. ykhn isbr oder kauke htya krechen, anyra tamr kache phire esechen. ora chute chute isbrer kache phire esech. tkhn ei sb leakra smrn krbe ye isbri chilen tader sila. ora tkhn mne krbe ye pratpri ekmatr oder muktidata. ora blechilea, ora tamke bhaleabase kintu ora mithya ktha blechilea. oi sb leak ekebarei antrik chilea na. prkrtpkse oder hrdy isbrer sng e chilea na. kuktir prti ora ekebarei bisbst chilea na. kintu isbr krunamy chilen. tini oder sb pap ksma kre dilen, tini kintu oder ddbms kren ni. bhubar isbr tamr kreadh smbrn krechen. tini nijeke kkhni atirikt krudhd hte den ni. isbr mne rekhechilen ye ora nyayprayn manus. leakra bataseri mt, yara bye yay ebm cle yay. oh, ktbar ai leakgulea mrubhumite isbrer biruddhe bidreah kreche! ora tamke kt dukkhi diyeche! oi leakgulea bar bar isbrer dhairry priksa kreche. israyeler pbitr ekjnke ora styi krudhd kreche. oi leakra isbrer prakrmer ktha bhule giyechilea. isbr ye bhubar struder hat theke oder rksa krechilen, ta ora bhule giyechilea. misre isbr ye sb cmtkar kajuli krechilen tar ktha ora bhule giyechilea, seayn prantr cmtkar kajer ktha ora bhule giyechilea. isbr ndigulike rkte print krechilen! misrbasira sei jl pan krte parlea na. isbr jhamke jhamke machi pathalen yara misrbasider kamd dilea, tini agnit byan pathalen yara misrbasir jibn ddbms kre dilea. oder ssyke isbr gnga phdimyer kble ebm oder brks ltake pngpaler kble kre dilen. isbr silabrstrir dbara oder draksaket nst krlen. silabrstrir dbara tini oder brksraji ddbms krlen. silabrsti diye tini oder psuder marlen ebm bjr-bidyut diye gbadi psuder marlen. isbr misrer leakder tamr kreadh dekhale. oder biruddhe tini tamr bidhbmskari dutder pathalen. kreadh prdrsr jny isbr ektu rasta peyechilen. oder ektu leakkeo tini bamcte dilen na. ek mhamdker mdhye diye tini oder mrte dilen. misrer prtyekti prthmjat sntanke isbr htya krlen. ham pribarar prtyekti prthmjatke tini htya krlen. tarpr ekjn mspalker mt tini israyelke pth dekhiechilen. ekjn mspalker mt tini tamr leakeder, mspalker mt jnhin prantr netrbt diyechilen. isbr tamr leakder nirapde calna krechilen. tamr leakder bhy krar mt kichu chil na. tader struder tini Leahit sagre dubiye diyechilen. tamr pbitr bhukhnde isbr tamr leakder pemche diyechilen. tini tamr leakder nij ksmta ble paoya sei prbte yeta tini rup diyechilen setate niye gelen. isbr anyany jatider sei bhukhnder theke baire tadiye diyechilen.

prtyekti pribarke badhy kriyechen. prtyekti pribarke isbr se bhukhnder ams diyechen. ekhan bas krar jny israyeler prtyekti pribargeasthike isbr sei bhukhnde ghr diyechen. kintu ora pratpr isbrke priksa krechilea ebm tamke duhkhi krechilea. oi sb leak isbrer ajna many kre ni. ora thik oder purbpuruder mti isbrer biruddhe bidreah krechilea. ora ekti bnck dhnuker mtdik pribtrn krechilea. israyeler leakra ucsthan tairi krechilea ebm isbrke krudhd krechilea. tara murtismuh tairi krechilea ebm isbrke atynt isranbit kre tulechil. ei sb suna isbr kreadhanbit hyechilen. isbr israyelke tibrbhabe asbikar krechilen! isbr pbitr tambuti sileate rekhechilen. sadharn leakder mdhye isbr sei tambute thakten. isbr any jatike tamr leakder adhikar krte diyechen. strura isbrer “sundrtm rtn” niye giyechilea. isbr tamr leakder biruddhe kreadh prkas krlen. tini tader yuddhe ht hte dilen. trunra sb pude mara gel ebm ye meyeder ora biye krbe bhebechilea tara keui biyer gan gaichilea na. yajkra mara gel kintu tader bidhbara oder jny kamde ni. ses kale, yemn kre ekjn leak ghum theke othe, prcur draksars pan kre yemn ekjn sainik othe, temn kre amader prbhu uthlen. isbr tamr struder jear kre hthiye diye oder prajit kralen. isbr tamr struder prajit kre cirdiner jny oder asmanit krlen. tapr isbr yeasepher tambutikebatil krlen ebm iphyrimer sasn ksmta kede nilen. tapr isbr yihuda jatike sask jati hisebe mneanit krlen ebm tamr priy jerusalemke mndir nirmaner sthan hisebe beche nilen. sei pahader umca jaygay isbr tamr mndir nirman krlen. prthibir mt tini tamr mndir cirkaler jny sthapn krlen. isbr tamr bises sebkrupe dayudke mneanit krlen. dayud mes cracchilea, kintu isbr sei kaj theke take niye elen. isbr dayudke, tamr leakder mespalk hoyar dayitb, yakeaber leakder dayitb ebm israyeler leakder o tader smpttir dayitb diyechilen. dayud pbitr mne tader netrtb dilen. tini khub prjnar sng e tader pricalit krlen.

79

he isbr, any jatismuher kichu leak apnar leakder biruddhe l dai krte esechilea. oi sb leak apnar pbitr mndir dhhms kreche. ora jerusalemke dhhmsstupe print kreche. himsr pakhider khaoyaneer jny ora apnar sebkder deh phele rekhe geche. bunea psuder khaoyaneer jny ora apnar anugamider deh phele rekhe geche. he isbr, ytksn na jler mt rkt byeche, tksn prynt ora apnar leakder htia kreche, mrtdehguleake kbr deoyar mt ekjno abstist nei. amader carpaser desgulea amader apman kreche. amader carpaser leakera amader niye uphas kreche ebm amader niye mja kreche. isbr, cirdini ki apni amader prti krudhd thakben? apnar tibr abeg ki aguner mti jblte thakbe? he isbr, ye sb jati apnake jane na tader opr apnar kreadh dekan. sei sb rajy yara apnar namer upasna kre na, tader opr apnar kreadh ujad kre din. oisb jati yakeabke binst kreche. ora yakeaber deske dhhms kreche. isbr, amader purbpuruser paper jny amader sasti deben na. sighri apnar kruna prdrsn krun! amader bhisnbhab apnake pryajni! he amader pritrata isbr, amader sahayy krun! sahayy krun! pritrana krun! ta apnar namer mhima ene debe. apnar namer

dharmmiktat jny amader pap muche din. amader uddesyey, any jatike ei ktha blte deben na, “keathay teamader isbr? tini ki teamader sahayy krte paren na?” isbr, ai leakder sasti din ebm sei sasti yen amra dekhthe pai. apnar sebkder htia krar jny oder sasti din. dya kre bndider artnad sunun! isbr, yader mrtiyudnd deoya hyeche, apnar mht skti bybhar kre tader rkasa krun. he isbr, amader carpaser leakra amader sng e ye bybhar kreche, tar jny oder apni sat gun besi sasti din. apnake apman krar jny oder sasti din. amra apnari leak. amrai apnar paler mes. amra cirdin apnar prmsa krbea. isbr, adi anntkal dhre amra apnar prmsa krbea!

80

he israyeler mespalk, amar ktha sunun. apni yeasepher leakder meser mt pricalit krechen. krub duter opr apni rajar mt bsen. apnake amader dekhthe din. he israyeler mespalk iphyrim, binyamin ebm mnhisir prti apnar mhtb prdrsn krun. apni ese amader rkasa krun. isbr, punrbar amader grhn krun. amader grhn krun. amader rkasa krun! prbhu, he srbsktiman isbr, kkhn apni amader prarthna sunben? apni ki cirdiner mt amader opr krudhd hye thakben? khady hisebe apnar leakder apni ceakher jl diyechen. apnar leakder apni taderi ceakher jle bhrti gamla diyechen. setai chil tader panij jl. amader struder jny apni amader jghdar karn hbar lkys baniyechen ebm strura amader bidrup kre. he srbsktiman isbr, punray amader grhn krun. amader grhn krun. amader rkasa krun. atite apni amader prti gurutbpurn cara gacher mti ytn niyechilen. misr theke apni apnar “draksalta” enechilen. anyany leakder apni edes theke tadiye diyechilen ebm apnar “draksalta” apni ekhane reapn krechilen. sei “draksaltar” jny apni jmi tairi krechilen. er sikkdguleake apni jmir gbhire badte sahayy krechilen. khub tadatadi ei “draksalta” sara des cheye pheleche. eti prbtke dheke diyeche. er pataguli brht ers gachkeo chaya diyeche. ei draksalta bhumd-hysagr prynt chdiye pdbe. er ltapata phrat ndi prynt bistrt hbe. isbr, ye pracir apnar “draksaltake” rkasa krtea, ken take bhene phellen? ekhn ye kean byktii er dhar diye yay, sei er draksa tule niye yay. bunea sukra ese amader “draksaksete” ghure beday, bunea jntura ese er pata khay. he srbsktiman isbr apni asun. sbrg theke apnar draksakset dekhun ebm take rkasa krun. he isbr, nij hate ye “draksalta” apni lagiyechilen, tar dike dekhun. sukrnea geabrer mt apnar “draksalta” pude giyechilea. apni er prti krudhd hye eke dhhms kre diyechilen. he isbr, ye snan apnar dandike damdiye chil tar dike hat badan. ye snante apni bd krechen tar dike hat badan. se ar apnake chede yabe na. take bamcte din, se apnar namer upasna krbe. he prbhu srbsktiman isbr, amader kache phire asun. amader grhn krun. amader rkasa krun.

81

sukhi ho ebm amader sktidata isbrer kache gan gao. israyeler isbrer kache annd dhhni dao. sngit suru

kr. khnjniguli bajao. susraby bina ebm anyany tntr-bady bajao. amabsyar smy meser sina bajio. purnimar dine ykhn amader chutir utsb hy tkhn sina bajio. israyeler leaker jny etai bidhi. isbr yakeabke sei ajna diyechilen. isbr ykhn yeasephkemisr theke sriye niye giyechilen, sei smy tini tamr snge ei cukti krechilen. misre amra ekta bhasa sunechilam, yeta amra bujhte pari ni. isbr blen, "teamar kamdh theke bhari beajha ami niyechilam ebm teamar hater bhari jhamkag- ulio ami bili krechilam. teamra smsyar mdhye chile. teamra sahayy ceyechile. ami teamader mukt kre dilam. jhder megheer mdhye ami lukiyechilam ebm ami teamader uttr diyechilam. mrabar jler dhare ami teamader priksa krechilam. "he amar leakjn, amar ktha sean. teamader ami amar cukti deb. he israyel, amar ktha sean! bidesira ye sb murtti puja kre, teamra tader upasna kr na. amii prbhu, teamader isbr, ye teamader misr theke ber kre enechilam. he israyel, teamar mukh kheal, ami teamake ahar debea. "kintu amar leakra amar dike mneayeg dey ni. israyel amay mane ni. tai ora ya krte ceyechilea, ami oder tai krte diyechi. israyeliyira ya krte ceyechilea, tai kreche. ydi amar leakra amar ktha suntea ebm ami ye bhabe cai sebhabe bamctea, tahle ami oder struder prajit krtam. yara israyele smktsmuh niye asbe tader ami sasti deb. prbhr strura bhye kempe ytea. cirdiner jny ora sasti petea. isbr tamr leakder sbar sera gm diten. ytksn na tara pritrpt hy, tkksn tamr leakder isbr mdhu deben.

82

isbr debtader mndlitedamdan. debtader sei sbhay tiniu chilen bicark. isbr blen, "ktadin teamra anyaybhabe leaker bicar krbe? ar ktadin teamra dust leakder sasti na diye chede debe?" "dridr leakder ebm anathder bicar kr. oi sb dridr leakder adhikarke rkasa kr. oi sb ashay o dridrder sahayy kr. dust leakder theke oder rkasa kr. "ke ghte cleche ta ora jane na. ora beajhe na! ora ye ki krche ta ora jane na, oder carpase oder prthibi bhene pdeche!" ami isbr blchi, "teamra debta. teamra pratprer ntangn. yemn bhabe sadharn manus absyi mre, teamrao sei bhabei mara yabe." isbr, apni uthun! apnii bicark hn! isbr, sb jatir opre apnii neta hn!

83

isbr, nirb thakben na! kan bndh kre rakhben na! isbr apni kichu blun. isbr, strura apnar biruddhe sdynt krche ebm khub sighri ora akrmn krbe. apnar leakder biruddhe ora phndi amtche. ye leakder apni bhaleabasen, apnar strura tader biruddhe slapramsr krche. oi strura blabli krche, "es, amra oder purea-puri dhhms kre dii. tahle kean bykti ar keandiner jnyo 'israyeler' nam smrn krbe na." isbr, oi sb leak apnar biruddhe ebm amader sng apni ye cukti krechen, tar biruddhe ldai krar jny, ek jeat hyeche. oi strura amader sng ldai krbe ble ek jeat hyeche: oder mdhye yara ryeche tara hlea ideambasi, ismayeliy, meayab o hagarer uttrpurus, gbal, ammean o amaleker adhibasi, sear deser leak ebm plesty leakera. oi sb leak amader sng ldai krar jny ekjeat hyeche. emnki

asuriyao oder sng yeag diyechi. leater uttrpurus- derora khub sktisali kreche. isbr kisean ndir kache, yemn kre apni midiynder prajit krechilen, yemn kre apni sisra o yabinke prajit krechilen temn kre apni oi struder prajit krun. aindeare apni oder prajit krechilen. matitei oder dehgulea pce giyechilea. isbr, oi stru netader prajit krun. oreb o sebder prti apni ya krechilen oder prtio tai krun. sebh o slmunner prti apni ya krechilen oder prtio tai krun. isbr, oi leakra amader apnar bhukhdn theke ber kre dite ceyechil. he isbr, khd kutea yemn batase ude yay, temni bhabe apni oder udiye din. jheadea haoyay khd yemn chdiye yay temni bhabe oder ithstt chdiye din. dabanl yemn kre army dhhms kre, lelihan agun yemn kre pahad pudiyi dey temn kre apni struder dhhms krun. he isbr, jhd yemn kre dhulea udiye niye yay temni kre apni oi leakeder tada krun. trnedear mt oder kampiye din, oder udiye din. isbr, apni oder emn siksa din yate ora bujhte pare ora prkrti durbl. tkhn ora apnar namer upasna krte caibe! isbr, cirdiner mt oder bhut o ljiit kre din. oder apmanit o binst krun. tkhn ora bujhte parbe ye, apnii isbr. ora jante parbe ye, apnii ekmatr pratpr, sara prthibir isbr!

84

he srbsktiman prbhu, apnar mndir styii amuly! apnar mndire dhukte gele ami prtiksra krte pari na. ami atynt uttejit! amar prtyekti ang-prtyng jibnt isbrer sng thakte cay. he srbsktiman prbhu, amar raja, amar isbr, pakhira prynt apnar mndire tader asry khumje peyeche. apnar bedir kachei ora basa bemd-heche ebm oder sabko ache. yara apnar mndire bas krche tara khubi bhagyban. ora ekhno apnar prmsa krche. hrdaye sngit niye yesb leakera apnar mndire asche tara khub khusi! tara nirjhrer mt, baka up-tyka, yeti isbr tairi krechilen, seta par hye yatra kre. srter brstite pukurgulea bhre ryeche. leakra yt isbrer kache yay tt sktisali hy. he srbsktiman prbhu, amar prarthna sunun. he yakeaber isbr, amar ktha sunun. he isbr, amader rksakrtake surksa din. apnar mneanit rajar prti sdy hean. any jaygay ek hajar din katanear ceye apnar mndire ekdin katanear anek bhalea. ekjn dust leakder ghre bas krar ceye amar isbrer grher dbare damdiye thaka anek bhalea. prbhui amader rksakari o mhimmy raja.isbr dya o mhimar sng amader asir-bad kren. ye sb leak tamke anusrn kre o many kre isbr tader bhalea jinisguli den. he srbsktiman prbhu, yara apnake bisbas kre tara prkrti sukhi!

85

prbhu, apnar rajyer prti sdy hean. yakeaber leakera bidese nirbasit. nirbasitder oder nijer dese phiriye niye asun. prbhu, apnar leakeder ksma kre din! oder pap muche din! prbhu, ar krudhd hben na. rage atmhara hben na. he amader pritrata isbr, amader opr krudhd hoye theke birt hean ebm abar amader grhn krun. cirdini ki apni amader opr krudhd thakben? abar amader "jibnt" kre din! apnar leakder sukhi krun. prbhu amader rkasa krun ebm apni ye amader bhaleabasen ta prdrsn krun. prbhu isbr ki blechen ta

ami sunechi. tini blechen, tamr leakder jny o tamr anugamider jny sasti thakbe. tini aro blechen, tai oder ar kkhno nirbeadh jibnyatray phire yaoya ucit hbe na. isbr tamr anugamider khub sighri rksa krben. amra khub sighri smmaner sng amader bhukhnde bas kr-bea. tara sty ebm krunake abhinndn janabe. tara santi o dharmmiktake cumu khabe. prthibir leakra isbrer prtii nisthaban hbe. sbrg theke isbr oder mngl krben. prbhu amader anek bhalea jinis deben. jmgulea prcur primane bhalea ssy debe. dharmmikt isbrer age age yabe ebm tamr clar pth prstut krbe.

86

ami ekjn din, ashay manus. prbhu amar ktha dya kre sunun ebm amar prarthnar uttr din. prbhu, ami apnar anugami. anugrh kre amay rksa krun! ami apnar das, apni amar isbr. ami apnate bisbas kri, tai amay rksa krun. he amar prbhu, amar prtii sdy hean. saradin dhre ami apnar das. tai amay sukhi krun. prbhu, amar jibn ami apnar hait dilam. ami apnar das. tai amay sukhi krun. prbhu, apni mnglmy ebm krunamy. apnar leakera sahayyer jny apnake dake. prkrtri apni oi sb leakke bhaleabasen. prbhu, amar prarthna sunun. krunar jny amar prarthna sunun. prbhu, amar snkter smye ami apnar kache prarthna krchi. ami jani apni amay uttr deben! isbr, apnar mt keui nei. apni ya krechen ta ar keu krte parbe na. prbhu, apnii prtyekti manuskre srsti krechen. ora sbai yen ese apnar upasna kre. oder skle yen apnar namer smman kre. isbr, apni mhan! apni ascryy karyy kren! apni ekmatr apnii isbr! prbhu, apnar pth smprke amay siksas din ebm ami apnar sty pth ablmnb kre bemce thakbea. apnar upasna krake amar jibner sbceye gurutbpurn bisy krte amay sahayy krun. isbr, prbhu amar, amar skl antr diye ami apnar prmsa kri. cirdin ami apnar namer smman krbe! isbr apni amar jny kt mhan bhaleabasa prdrsn krechen ebm mrtyur hat theke amay rksa krechen. isbr, ahnkari leakra amay akrmn krche. ekdl nrmsa leak amay htyar cesta krche. oi sb leak apnake smman kre na. prbhu, apni dyamy o krunamy isbr. apni dhairyysil, bisbst ebm preme pripurn. isbr, amar prtii sdy hean ebm dekho ye apni amar ktha sunechen. ami apnar das, amay skti din. ami apnar das, amay rksa krun! isbr, apni ye amay sahayy krben ta prdrsn kre amay ekta cihn din. amar strura sei cihn dekhbe ebm ora htas hbe. seta prman krbe ye apni amar prarthna sunechen ebm apni amake sahayy krben.

87

jerusalemere pbitr pahade isbr tamr mndir nirman krechen. israyeler ye kean jaygar ceye siyeaner ph-tkguleake isbr anek besi bhaleabasen. he isbrer ngri, leake teamar smprke bismykr ktha ble. isbr tamr sb leaker talika rakhen. oder mdhye kichu leak misr o babile bas kre. oder mdhye kichu leak plestiy, sear o kus dese jnmgrhn krechile. yara siyeane jn-meche, tader prtyekke isbr cenen. pratrpe i ngr nirman krechen. isbr, tamr sb leakder talika rekhechen. prtyekti leak keathay jnmeche ta isbr janen. is-

brer leakra bises chuti udyapn krte jerusaleme yay. ora prcnd sukhi. ora nacche ebm gaiche. ora ble, "jerusalem thekei sb bhalea jinis ase."

88

prbhu isbr, apnii amar pritrata. din ratri dhre ami apnar kache prarthna krchi. amar prarthnar dike mneayeag din. krunar jny amar prarthna sunun. amar atma ei yntnray anek kst peyeche! khub tatadadi ami mara yabea. itimdhyei leakra amar sng sei rkm acrn suru kreche, ya ekjn mrter prtii kra hy, athba ekjn leak ye bemce thakar pkse khub durbl tar sng yemn bybhar kra hy. ora mrtder mdhye amake kheamje. ami sei mrt leaker mt kbre pde achi, ye mrt leakke apni bhule gechen, ye apnar theke ebm apnar ytn theke bicchinn hye geche. apni amake matir sei grte pure diyechen. hyam, apni amake andhkare niksepe krechen. he isbr, apni amar prtii kreadhan-tit chilen ebm apni amay sasti diyechen. apni amar bndhuder amay chede yete badhy krechen. acchut leaker mt ora sbai amake ediye yay. ami grhbndi hye achi, ami baire yete pari na. yntnray kemde kemde amar ceakh tntn krche. prbhu, saraksn ami apnar kache prarthna kri! prarthnar smy amar duti bahu ami apnar dike tule dhri. prbhu, apni ki mrt leakder jny alekik kajsmuh kren? pretra ki jege uthe apnar prmsa kre? na! kbre thaka leakra ki apnar sty prem smbdnde ktha blte pare? mrtyur jgte thaka leakra ki apnar bisbsttar ktha blte pare? na! ye sb ascryy karyy apni kren, andhkare thaka mrtra ta dekhete pay na. bismrtir dese mrt leakera apnar dharmmikt ktha blte pare na. prbhu, amake sahayy krar jny apnar kache prarthna janacchi! prtyekdin usakale ami apnar kache prarthna kri. prbhu ken apni amay tyag krechen? ken apni amar ktha sunte pan na? trun bys thekei ami asusth o durbl. ami apnar kreadh bheag krechi. ami apnar kreadher sikar hyechi. ami ashay! prbhu, apnar kreadh amake ddbms kreche. jkala-yntna amar nitynsngi. amar mne hcche yen, ami amar jkala-yntnray dube yacchi. prbhu, amar priyjn o bndhuder theke apni amar bicchinn krechen. ekmatr andhkari amar sngi hoyar jny absist ryeche.

89

prbhur prem smprke ami srbdai gan gaibea. tamr bisbstta smprke ami cirkal ebm anntkal gai gaibea! prbhu, ami styii bisbas kri ye apnar bhaleabasa cirntn! apnar bisbstta akaser mt theke yay! isbr blechen, "amar mneanit rajar sng ami ekki cukti krechi. amar das dayuder kache ami prtisruti diychi. dayud, teamar pribarke ami cirdin bamciye rakhbea. teamar raijke ami cirkal abyahrt rakhte sahayy krb." prbhu, apni ascryy karyy kren. ei jny akas apnar prmsa kre. leakera apnar opr nirbhr krte pare. pbitr leakeder mndlite sudhumatr ei smprkei gan kre. sbrge prbhur smks keu nei. any kean "debtar" sng prbhukhe tulna kra cle na. isbr pbitr leakeder sng sak-sat kren. oi pbitr dutera tamr carpase jdea hy. ora isbrke bhy o sddha kre. ora tamr bhye damdiye thake. he prbhu srbstktiman isbr, apnar mt keui ny.

amra smpurnbhabhe apnake bisbas krte pari. apni prakrmsali smudrke sasn kren, er uttal trngmalake apni sant kre dite paren. he isbr, apni rhbke prajit krechilen. apnar sktisali bahu ble apni apnar struder chtrbhng krechilen. he isbr, sbrg ebm mryt apnar adhikarbhukt. ei prthibi ebm prthibite ya kichu ache sb kichui apni srsti krechen. uttr theke dksin prynt ya kichu ryeche sbi apni srsti krechen. tabear o hrm-mean prbt apnar namer prsmsa krche. apnar bahu prakrmbisist! apnar hst sktiman! bijiy hye apnar dan-hat uprer dike othe! sty o nyay bicarer opr apnar rajy prtisthit. prem ebm bisbas apnar rajasner das. isbr, apnar nisthaban anugamira styii sukhi. tara apnar krunar aleake bas kre. apnar nam srbdai tader sukhi kre. tara apnar dharmmiktar prsmsa kre. apni tader bismykr skti. tader skti apnar kach theke ase. prbhu, apnii amader rksakrta. israyeler pbitr ekjni amader raja. apnar bisbst anugamidher sngre apni ek sbpndrsner ktha blechilen, “jntar mdhiye theke ami ekjn trunka mneanit krechi. ami sei trunka ekjn gurutbpurn leak kre tulechi. sei trun sayinke ami sktisali krechi. amar das dayudke ami khumje peyechi. bises tatl dbara ami dayudke abhisikt krechi. amar dan hat diye ami dayudke shayta diyechi ebm amar skti diye ami take sktisali krechi. ei mneanit rajake strura prajit krte pare ni. dust leakra oke harate pare ni. ami or struder ses kre diyechi. yara ama mneanit rajake ghrna kreche, tader ami prajit krechi. ye rajake ami pchnd krechi, take ami srbda bhaleabasbea o smrthn krbea. srbdai ami take sktisali kre tulbea. amar mneanit rajake ami smudrer dayitb diyechi. ndiguleake se niyntrn krbe. se amake blbe, “apnii amar pita. apnii amar isbr, amar sila, amar pritrata.” ami take amar prthm jat sntan krbe. se prthibir sb rajader opre mharaja hbe. amar prem, oi mneanit rajake sb smyei rkasa krbe. or sngre amar kukti keandin ses hbe na. ami or pribarke cirkal abyahat rakhb. or rajy sbrggulir mtii cirdin bjay thakbe. or uttprurusra ydi amar bidhi tyag kre, ydi ora amay many kra theke birt hy, ami oder sasti debea. ydi amar mneanit rajar uttprurusra amar bidhi ajna upekasa kre, tahle ami oder bhyank sasti debea. kintu oder opr theke kkhno amar bhaleabasa prtyahar krbea na. srbdai ami oder prtii bisbst thakbea. dayuder sngre ami kkhno amar kukti bhng krbea na. ami amader kuktir pribtrno krbea na. amar pbitrta diye, ami oke prtitruti diyechi. dayuder sngre ami kkhni mithiyacar krbea na! dayuder pribar cirdiner jny abyahat thakbe. ytkal sury thakbe ttkal or rajy bjay thakbe. camder mti or rajtb cirdin bjay thakbe. akasi amar sei kuktir prman dey. ei kukti bisbas yeagy.” kintu isbr, apnar mneanit rajar prtii apni krudh hyechen, ebm apni take brabri tyag krechen. apnar kukti apni batil kre diyechen. apni rajar mukutke dhuleay niksep krechen. rajar ngrir pracir apni matite phele diyechen. tar sb durgke apni dhbms krechen. pthcar manus tar jinis curi kre niye yay. tar prtibesira take bidrup kre. rajar sb struke apni khusi krechen. tar struder apni yuddhe jyi hte diyechen. isbr, apni oder nijeder rkasa krte sahavy krechen. apnar rajake apni yuddhe jy krte sahavy kren ni. apni take jyi hte den ni. tar simhasnke apni bhu-lunthit krechen. tar yebnei apni tar jibnke cheat kre diyechen. take apni lija diyechen. prbhu, ar kt-

din oi sb clbe? apni ki cirdin amader upekasa krben? apnar kreadh ki cirdini aguner mt jblte thakbe? smrn kre dekhun amar jibn kt nitidirgh. apni amader sklkei samany smyer jny srsti krechen, erpr amra mara yabea. keu cirdin bamche na, ebm emn keui nei ye mrbe na. kean byktii kbr theke nijeke rkasa krte parbe na. he isbr, sei prem keathay ya atite apni prdrsn krechilen? apni dayudke prtisruti diyechilen ye, tar pribarer prtii apni bisbasbhajn thakben. he prbhu, smrne rakhben, kemn kre leakra apnar daske apnar krechilea. prbhu, apnar struder kach theke sei sb apman amay sunte hyeche. oi leakra apnar mneanit rajake apman kreche. dhny prbhu cirkaler jny! amen! amen!

90

he prbhu, amader smst prjnmer jny apni amader grh chilen. he isbr, prbtmalar jnmer age, ei prthibir ebm jgt srstir age, apnii isbr chilen. he isbr, apni cirdin chilen ebm apni cirdin thakben. ei prthibite apnii manuske enechen. apni punray tader dhuleay print kren. apnar kache hajar bchr gtkaler mt, yen gt ratri. apni amader jhetiye biday kre den. amader jibn ekta sbpner mt, skal hlei amra cle yai. amra ghaser mt. skale ghasgulea jnmay ebm bikele ta sukiye mre yay. isbr, apnar kreadh amader dhbms kre dite pare ebm ta amader bhit kre! amader sb pap apni janen. isbr, amader prtyekti geapn pap apni dekhte pan. apnar kreadh amader jibn ses kre dite pare. phispisani kthar mt amader jibn ses hye yay. amra hytea ba 70 bchr bemce thaki. ydi amra sktisali hi tahle hytea 80 bchr bemce thakte pari. amader jibn kthear prisrm ebm yntnrnay bhra. tarpr hthat amader jibn ses hye yay! amra ude cle yai. he isbr, apnar kreadher purn skti ktkhani ta kean byktii jane na. kintu isbr, apnar prtii amader srrdha o bhy apnar kreadher mti birat. amader jibn prkrtpkse ye kt cheat ta amader dekhon. yate amra prkrj jnan labh krte pari. prbhu sb smy amader mdhiye phire asun. apnar dasder prtii sdy hean. prtyek prbhate apnar preme amader bhriye din. amader sukhi hte din, e jibnke upbheag krte din. amader jibne anek duhkh o smsya diyechen. ebar amader sukhi krun. ye sb alekik kaj apni apnar se-bkder jny kren, ta ora dekhuk. oder sntander apnar mhima dekhte din. isbr amader srme sahavy krun. amader srm tamke sahavy kruk.

91

gupt asry labher jny tumi pratprer kache yete para. surksar jny tumi srbksktiman isbrer kache yete para. ami prbhuke blechi, “apnii amar nirapd asrysthl, apnii amar durg. he amar isbr, ami apnake bisbas kri.” bhyknr byadhi ebm gupt bipd theke isbr teamay rkasa krben. niraptar jny tumi isbrer kache yete para. yemn kre pakhi tar dana mele tar sabkder agle rakhe, temn kre, isbr teamay rkasa krben. teamay rkasa krar jny isbr hben ekti dhal o pracirer mt. rate teamar bhy paoyar mtea kichu thakbe na. diner belateo strur tirke tumi bhy pabe na. nisakale ye asukh ase take tumi bhy pabe na, kimba diner belay ye bhyknr

asusthta ase takeo tumi bhy pabe na. tumi 1,000 har struke prajit krte parbe. teamar nijer dan hat ,000 stru sainya prajit krbe. strura teamay sprs prynt krte parbe na! lksy kre dekh, dekhbe ye oi dust leakder sasti hyechel! ken? karn tumi isbre astha rakh. karn pratprke tumi teamar nirapd asrysthlrupe grhn krech. teamar kean amngl hbe na. teamar badite kean asukh thakbe na. isbr tamr dutder ajna deben ebm tumi yekthanei yabe tara teamay rkasa krbe. teamar pa yate pathre heamct na khay, sei jny oder hat tea- may dhre thakbe. bisdhr sap, emn ki simher mdhye diyao tumi hemte yete parbe. prbhu blen, “ydi kean bykti amake bhalbase ebm bisbas kre, ami take rkasa krbea. amar anugamira yara amar nam upasna kre, tader ami rkasa krbea. amar anugamira sahayer jny amay dakbe ebm ami tader sada debea. ykhn tara rmsyay pde tkhn ami oder snge thakbea. ami oder rkasa krbea ebm smman debea. amar anugamider ami dirgh jibn debea. ami oder rkasa krbea.

92

prbhur prmsa kraibhal. he pratpr, apnar namer prmsa kraibhal. prathkale apnar premar gan ebm nisakale apnar bisbsttar gan gayoi bhal. isbr, ds tara yntre ebm binay apnar jny sur bajanea bhal. prbhu, ye sb jinis apni krechen ta diye amader prkrti sukhi krechen. amra prphullcitte oi sb bisyer gun- gan kri. prbhu, apni sei sb mlt kaj krechen. ap- nar cinta bujhe otha amader pkse atynt kthin. ap- nar tulnay manus ekkebare nirbeadh prani. amra sei beakader mt yara kichui bujhte pare na. dust leakra agachar mt bemce theke ebm mre. ye arthhin kaj tara kre yay, ta cirdiner jny dhhms hbe. kintu prbhu, apni cirdiner jny smmanit thakben. prbhu, apnar sb stru dhhms hbe. sei sb leak yara mnd kaj kre, tara dhhms hbe. kta gndar yemn tar bisal khgd diye akrmn kre, amio sei bhabe, yara amar bireadhita kre, seisb dust leakder akrmn krb. bises kajer jny apni amay mneanit krechen ebm gndh tl mathay dhole amay abhisikt krechen. carpase ami struder dekhthe pacchi. birat blder mt ora amay akrmnner jny tairi hye ryeche. ami sunchi ora amar smprke ki blche. dharmmik leakra prbhur mndire peamta libeananer ers gacher mt. dharmmik leakra isbrer mndire angner kusumit tal gacher mt. tader brddh byseo, tara sbasthyban trun gacher mti phl dharn kre. prbhu ye bhal eta dekhaneer jny ora okhane ache. tiniu amar sila ebm tina kta bhul kren na.

93

prbhui raja. tini rajkiy ebm sktiman peasake sjiit. tini drdhtar snge ei bisbke tar apn jaygay sthapn krechen ebm etake nadanea hbe na. he isbr, apnar rajtb cirdin dhre ryeche. isbr apnar astitb anadikal theke ryeche. prbhu, ndr grjn prcnd tibr. ucckit dheu prcnd grjn- sil. smuder ucckit dheu prcnd tibr o grjnsil. kintu urddhe absthit prbhu tar thekeo besi siktisali. prbhu apnar bidhi cirdin bjay thakbe. apnar pbitr mndirer astitb dirghkaler jny bjay thakbe. apnar pbitr mndir- er astitb dirghkaler jny bjay thakbe.

94

prbhu, apni sei isbr yini asen ebm leakeder sasti den. apni sei isbr yini manuser jny sasti niye asen. ap- niu sara prthibir bicark. uddht leakder ye sasti prapy ta apni oder din. prbhu, dust leakra ar ktal dhre ullas krbe? aro ktdin prbhu? aro ktdin dhre oi duskrtkarira tader duskrtir bdai kre yabe? prbhu, ora apnar leakder aghat kre. ora apnar leakder kst diyeche. amader dese ye sb bidhba o bidesi thake, oi durjnra tader htaya kre. anathdero ora khun kre. ora ble, ora ye sb mnd kaj kre prbhu ta dekhena na! ora ble ki ghtech israyeler isbr tao jane na. teamra nisthur leakra styi nirbeadh manus! ar kbe teamra siksa labh krbe? teamra mnd leakra styi apgnd! teamra ab- syi beajhbar cesta kr. isbr amader kan srsti krechen, tai niscyi tamro kan ryeche ebm tini sunteo pan ki ghtche! isbr amader ceakh diyechen, tai niscithabe ki ghtche ta tini dekhthe pan! isbr oi leakder mdhye niymanubrtita anben. oi leakera ki krbe ta isbri oder sekhaben. manus ki bhachbe tao isbr janen. isbr ja- nen ye manus bataser ekti phutkarer mt. prbhu ye leakke niymanubrti kren se styi sukhi hbe. isbr take bemce thakar prkrt pth ki ta dekhaben. isbr, smk- ter smy ye leak sant thake takei apni sahayy krben. mnd leakeder ytksn prynt na kbre paathana hy ttksn prynt apni take sant thakte sahayy krben. prbhu tamr leakder tyag krben na. sahayy na kre tini oder tyag krben na. nyayy bicar phire asbe ebm nyaypraynta niye asbe. tarpr st ebm bhal leakra absyi thakbe. mnd leakder biruddhe ldai krar jny keui amay sahayy kre ni. yara mnd kaj kre, tader snge ldai krar jny kean leak amar pase damday ni. ydi prbhu amay sa- hayy na krten ami etdine kbrer grbhe nirb hye yetam. ami jani ami ptneanmukh chilam, kintu prbhu tamr anugamider sahayy krechen. ami prcnd cintit o bims chilam. kintu prbhu, apni amay santbna diye amay sukhi krechen! isbr apni krur bicarkder sahayy krben na. tai mnd bicarkra manuser jibnke aro kthintr krar jny niym bybhar kre. oi bicarkra dharmmik leakder akrmn kre. ora nirpradh leakder deasi ble bicar kre ebm oder htaya kre. kintu prbtguli su-ucce prbhui amar nirapd asrysthl. isbr amar sila, amar nirapd as- rysthl. mnd kaj krar jny isbr oi dust bicarkder sasti deben. pap kreche ble isbr oder dhhms krben. prbhu amader isbr, oi dust bicarkder dhhms krben.

95

es, amra prbhur prmsa kri! ye sila amader rkasa kren tamr uddeyye amra uccsbre prmsadhbni dii. amra prbhur uddeyye dhnybader gan gai. tamr prmsay amra anndgan gai. ken? karn prbhui mhan isbr! tiniu sei mhan raja yini skl “debtader” sasn krchen. gb- hirtm guha, ucctm prbt, sbi prbhur. smudro tamri - tiniu ta srsti krechen. isbr tamr nijer hate ei suknea jmi srsti krechen. es, amra abnt hye tamr upasna kri! ye prbhu amader srsti krechen tamr prmsa kri! ken? karn ydi amra tamr knth suni tahle tini amader isbr hben ebm amra hb sei leakera yader tini khady yea- gan, amra hb sei mes yader tini sbhste netrte den. isbr blen, “mrirate teamra yemn abadhy hyechile, mh- sar mrupranthe yemn hyechil, temn hyea na. tea-

mader purbpurusra amay priksa kreche. ora amake priksa krechilea kintu ei smy ora dekkechilea ami ki krte pari! 40 bchr dhre ami oder prti dhaiiry dharn krechi. ami jani ye ora bisbasi ny. ora amar siksamala anusrn krte agrahy kreche. tai oder prti ami krudhd hyechilam ebm ami ktha diyechilam ye, ora amar bis-ramer sthane kkhnea prbes krte parbe na.

96

prbhu ya kichu ntun krechen tar jny ekta ntun gan gao! sara prthibike prbhur uddesye geye uthte dao. prbhur uddesye gan gao! tamr namke dhny kr! annd smbad chdiye dao! yini prtidin amader rkasa kren tamr ktha bl! leakeder bl ye isbr styii bismykr. isbr ye sb ascryy karyy kren ta srbrt manuske bl. prbhu mhan ebm prsmsar yeagy. any ye kean “debtar” ceye tini anek besi bhyntkr. anyany smst jatir “debtar” murttimtar. kintu prbhu sbrg srsti krechen. tamr samne anupm mhima bhasbr hye othe. isbrer pbitr mndire skti o sendryy dui-i ache. he pribar o jatign, prsmsar gan kr ebm prbhuke mhimanbit kr. prbhur namer prmsa kr. teamader naibedy nao ebm mndire yao. teamader pbitr peasake prbhur samne nt ho. prthibir smgr jngn, tamr upsthitite tamke srd-dha janao. jatigner mdhye gheasna kre dao ye prbhu raja! tahle bisb ddbms hbe na. ateb prbhu nyayprayntar sngle leakder bicar kren. he sbrgleak - sukhi ho! he prthibi - ullsit ho! smudr ebm smudre ya kichu ryeche teamra sbai annde citkar kre othea! ksetguli ebm sekhane ya kichu jnmeche, sukhi ho! he arnyer brksrasi, teamra gan gao o sukhi ho! khusi ho, karn prbhu aschen. prthibike sasnrkar jny prbhu aschen. nyay bicar o stypthe tini prthibike sasn krben.

97

prbhu sasn kren, tai prthibi sukhi. durduranter bhukhndo sukhi. ghn kalea meghe prbhuke ghire ryeche. subicar ebm dharmmikta tamr rayjke drdh kre. ekta agun prbhur age age yay ebm tamr struder ddbms kre. tamr bidyut akase jhlk diye othe. ta dekke leake bhy pay. prbto prbhur samne meamer mt gle yay. smgr prthibir prbhur samne tara gle yay! akas tamr dharmmiktar ktha ble! prtyeke tamr mhima dekhuk! leakra tader murtitike puja kre. ora oder “debtar” bdai kre. kintu oi leakgulea ljiit hbe. oder “debtarai” matha nt kre prbhur upasna krbe. siyeane, sean ebm sukhi ho! yihudar shrmsh, sukhi ho! ken? karn isbr ythayth siddhant nen. he pratpr prbhu, prkrkti apni prthibir sasnrkta. “debtader” ceye apni anek bhalea. yara prbhuke bhaleabase tara mndke ghrna krbe. tai isbr tamr anugamider rkasa kren. isbr tamr anugamider mnd leakder hat theke rkasa kren. dharmmik leakder opr alea o sukh udbhasit hy. he dharmmik leakra, prbhute sukhi ho! tamr pbitr namer smman kr!

98

prbhur uddesye ekta ntun gan gao, karn tini ntun ntun ascryy karyy krechen! tamr pbitr dan bahu abar

tamke bijy ene diyechi. prbhu jatigulear nikt tamr uddhar krar skti prkas krechen. prbhu tader tamr nyaypraynta prdrsn krechen. israyeler leakder prti prbhur bisbstta tamr anugamira smrn kre. durduranter deso amader isbrer transkti dekkeche. prthibir prtyekti manus, prbhur uddesye annddhnbi dao. sighri prmsa git suru kr! he bina, prbhur prmsa kr. binar sur prbhur prmsa kr. bhempu o bamsi bajao ebm amader raja prbhur uddesye annd dhnbi dao! smudr ebm prthibi ebm yekthane ya kichu ache sbai yen uccsre geye othe. he ndismuh, teamra hat-tali dao! h prbrtrai, teamra eksnge geye othea! prbhur samne gan gao kenna tini bisbke sasn krte aschen. tini nyayprayntar sngi ei bisbke sasn krben. tini sttar sngi leakder sasn krben.

99

prbhui raja. tai jatiguleake bhye kampte dao. krub dutder opre isbr ekjn rajar mt bsen. tai prthibike bhye kempe uthte dao. siyeane prbhu mhan! smgr jatir opre tini ekjn mhan neta. smst leak apnar prmsa kruk. isbrer nam bhitprd. isbri pbitr. sk-tisali raja, nyay bicar pchnd kre. isbr, apni dharm-mikta srsti krechen. apni yakeabke dharmmikta ebm nyayniti diyechilen. amader prbhu isbrer prmsa kr ebm tamr pbitr padpitheupasna kr. measi o harean tamr bhu yajkder mdhye du’jn ebm smuyelo tamr nam uccarnkarider ekjn. ora prbhur kache prarthna krechilea ebm prbhu oder uttr diyechen. dirgh meghe bhetr theke isbr ktha blechen. orao tamr ajnagulea paln krechil. isbr oder bidhi prdan krechilen. prbhu, amader isbr, apni oder prarthnar uttr diyechilen. apni oder dekhichechen ye apni ksmasil isbr ebm manus mnd kaj kre ble apni manuske sasti den. amader prbhu isbrer prmsa kr. tamr pbitr prbrter dike matha nt kre ebm tamr upasna kr. prbhu amader isbr, styii pbitr!

100

he prthibi, prbhur uddesye gan gao! ykhn tumi prbhur seba kr tkhn anndit theke! annd git gaite gaite prbhur samne esea! eta jenea ye prbhui isbr. tini amader srsti krechen. amra tamri meser pal. dhnybader git gaite gaite tamr shre esea. prmsa git gaite gaite tamr mndire esea. tamke smman kr, tamr namke dhny kr. prbhu bhalea! tamr bhaleabasa cirntn. amra srbdai tamr opr astha rakhte pari!

101

ami prem ebm nyayer gan gaibea. prbhu, ami ap-nar uddesye gan gaibea. ami ekjn bicksn leaker mt suddh hrdy niye ekti suddh jibnyapn kr. apni amar grher ekant abhyntbhage kkhns asben? amar samne kean murtti ami rakhbea na. orkm bhabe yara apnar biruddhe yay tader ami ghrna kri. ami ta krbea na! ami st thakbea. ami kean mnd kaj krbea na. ydi keu geapne tar prtibesi smprke mnd ktha ble, ami take cup kriye debea. ami leakeder kkhni uddht hte de-bea na ebm tader bhabe debea na ye tara anyanyder

ceye bhalea. ami smst deser mdhye sei sb leakeder khumjbea yader opr nirbhr kra yay. ebm ekmatr taderi amar seba krte debea. yara pbitr jibnyapn kre ekmatr tarai amar sebk hbe. ami mithyebadider amar grher geapn abhyntnrbhage bas krte deb na. ei dese ye sb mnd leak bas kre, sb smyei ami tader dhhms krbea. mnd leakder ami prbhur shr chede yete badhy krbea.

102

yntrna katr ekti manuser prarthna. se ykhn durbl beadh kre o prbhuke tar abhiyeag janate cay tkhnkar prarthna. prbhu, amar prarthna sunun. sahayer jny amar krndn sunun. ykhn ami smsyar mdhye thaki tkhn amar dik theke mukh phiriye neben na. amar ktha sunun. ykhn ami sahayer jny prarthna kri tkhn amay uttr din. dheamyar mt amar jibn kete yacche. amar jibn ekti aguner mt ya dhire dhire pude yacche. amar skti cle geche. ami suknea mrt pray ghaser mt. ami amar khabar prynt khete bhule gechi. dukkher karne amar ojn kme yacche. ami ekti dhhmsstuper mdhye bas kra pemcar mt nihsng. dhhmsabsist atalikay ami eka pemcar mt bas krchi. ami ghumeate pari na. ami chade bas kra ek nihsng pakhir mt. strura sb smye amake apman kre. ora amake niye mja kre o bhrtсна kre. amar khadyi ekhn amar bi-rat dukkh. amar ceakher jl amar paniyte pdche. ken? karn prbhu apni amar prti krudhd hyeche. apni amake tule dhrechen ebm tarpr apni amay chumde phele diyeche. diner seser dirgh chayagulir mt amar jibn pray ses hye geche. ami suknea ebm mrt pray ghaser mt. kintu prbhu, apni cirdini birajit thakben. apnar nam cirkal ebm antkal mne rakha hbe. ap-nake utthan krte hbe ebm apni siyeanke sbsti deben. karn take santbna debar smy hyeche. apnar dasgn siyeaner pathrgulike bhaleabase. ei shrer dhuleake prynt tara bhaleabase. leakra prbhur namer upasna krbe. he isbr, prthibir smst rajara apnake mhiman-bit krbe. prbhu siyeanke abar nirman krben. leak-era abar tamr mhima dekhbe. ye sb leakke isbr bamciye rekhechen, tini abar tader prarthnar uttr deben. isbr tader prarthna sunben. bbbisyt prjn-mer jny eisb likhe rakhea ebm bbbisyte ora prbhur prsmsa krbe. prbhu, tamr pbitr sthan theke nicer dike ceye dekhben. sbrg theke prbhu prthibir dike ceye dekhben. tini bndider prarthna sunben. yader m-tyudnd deoya hyeche tader tini mukt krben. tarpr siyeane leakra prbhur ktha blbe. jerusaleme tara pr-bhur namer prsmsa krbe. sb jatismuh eksnge jd hbe. prbhur sebar jny sb rajy chute asbe. amar skti kme es-ache. amar jibno cheat hye esche. tai ami blechilam, “ami yktsn yubk achi amake mrte deben na. isbr apni cirdin birajit thakben! sudur atite apni ei bisbsrsti krechilen. nijer hate apni akas srsti krechilen! ei bisb, ei akas ekdin ses hye yabe kintu apni cir birajman thakben! oder bstrer mti pridhan kra hbe. ebm ja-makapder mti apni oder bdl krben. ora sbai prbrtit hbe. kintu isbr, apni prbrtit hben na. apni cirdin biraj krben! aj amra apnar das. amader sntanrao ekhane bsbas krbe. emnki tader uttprurusao apnar upasna krar jny ekhane bsbas krbe.

103

he amar atma, prbhuke dhnybad dao! amar prtyekti ang prtyng, tamr pbitr namer prsmsa kr! he amar atma, prbhur prsmsa kr! bhule yeo na ye tini styii dyalu. isbr amader papsmuh ksma kren. tini amader skl reag theke sariye tealen. isbr amader jibnke kbr theke rkса kren. tini amader prem o shanubhuti den. tini amader rasi rasi bhalea jinis den. tini seijn yini puranea palk ghse ntun palk gjanea ekti igler mt teamader yebn punrujibit kren. prbhui st. prbhu abdmrit leakder kache nyay bicar o nirpeksta anen. isbr measike tamr siksamala diyechilen. ye sb ksmta smppn kaj isbr krte paren se sb tini israyelke dekhiechilen. prbhu dyalu ebm ksmtasil. isbr dhairiysil ebm preme purn. prbhu sb smy amader smaleacna kren na. prbhu srbdа amader opr krudhd thaken na. amra isbrer biruddhe pap krechilam kintu prapy sasti tini amader den ni. yemn kre prthibir opre akas bistr hye ache, temni isbrer anugamider opre isbrer prem pribypt hye ache. purb yemn pschmer theke bicchinn, temn kre isbr, amader kach theke amader papke bicchinn kre niye gechen. pita yemn putrer prti dyamy temni prbhuo tamr anugamider prti dyalu. isbr amader smprke sb kichui janen. isbr janen ye amra dhulea theke srst hyechi. isbr ja-nen amader jibn ghaser mt atynt smksipt. isbr ja-nen amra ksudr ksudr bunea phuler mt. sei sb phul khub tatadati jmay. tarpr uttpr batas bilei sei sb phul jhre pde. abar tumi bleto parbe na, sei sb phul keathay jnmechil. kintu prbhu tamr anugamider prti sbmsyi snehsil. tini cirdini tamr anugamider bhaleabasen. isbr tamr sntander prti ebm sntander sntaner prtio bhalea bybhar krben. yara tamr cukti anusrn kre, tader prti isbr bhalea bybhar kren. yara tamr ajna mene cle tader prtio isbr bhalea bybhar kren. sbрге isbrer simhasn ryeche ebm tini sb kichur sasn krchen. he dutgn, prbhur prsmsa kr! teamra dutera sei sktisali sainy yara isbrer ajna paln krea. teamra isbrer ktha sean ebm tamr ajna many kr. prbhu ebm tamr skl sainydr prsmsa kr. teamra tamr das. isbr ya can teamra tai kr. prbhur prsmsa kr. tamr rajyer prtiti jaygay tamr sb kajgulike prsmsa kr. he amar atma, prbhur prsmsa kr!

104

he amar atma prbhur prsmsa kr! he prbhu amar isbr, apni mhan! mhima ebm smman sh sjjit. yemn kre manus jamakapd pre, temn kre apni aleak pridhan kren. apni akaske prdar mt bistr krechen. isbr tar opre apni apnar grh nirman krechen. ghn megkhe rther mt bybhar kre, bataser danay bhr kre apni sara akase ghure bedan. isbr, apnar dutder apni bataser mt ebm apnar dasder aguner mt kre srsti krechen. isbr, prthibike apni tar skt bhter opr nirman krechen, tai prthibi kkhno pde yabe na. kmblar mt apni take jl diye dheke diyeche. jlasi prbtke dheke diyeche. kintu apni nirdes diyechilen tai jl se giyechilea. isbr apni jler dike ceye uccsbr nirdes diyechilen ebm jl-rasi se giyechilea. sei jlasi prbtsmuh theke bye giye pdechilea uptykar mdhye ebm tarpr tar jny ye nirdist jayga apni tairi krechilen sekhane jhre pdechilea. ap-

nii smudrer sima nirdharn krechen. ateb, jlarsi ar at umcute uthbe na yate prthibi punray dheke yete pare. isbr, apni prsrbrner jlste ndr dharay prbahit kriyechen. parbty dhara beye ta nice neme ase. sei jldhara sb bny pranider panij jl dey. emn ki bunea gadharao ekhane jl pan krte ase. jler dhare bunea pakhiira bs krte ase, kachakachi gacher dale bse tara gan gay. isbr, prbt beye brsti pathan. ye sb jinis isbr srsti krechen seguli prthibir ya kichu pryeyajn tar sbi jeagan dey. psuder jny tini ghas diyechen. amra amader kthin prismr diye ye udbhidguli reapn kri tao tinii den. oi sb gach mati theke amader khady dey. ye draksars amader sukhi kre, ye tel amader camda nrm rakhe, ye khady amader sktisali kre se sbi isbr amader den. libaneaner mst bd ers gachgulea isbrer. prbhui oi gachgulea lagiyechen ebm oder pryeyajniy jl tinii diyechilen. oi gachguleate cdui theke suru kre sars prynt sb pakhi bsa krece. umcu prbte bunea chaglara thake. bisal bisal pathrer mdhye pahadi bheamdd lukiye thake. he isbr, kbe chuti suru hbe ta ble deoyar jny apni amader camd diyechen. ebm kkhñ ast yete hbe sury ta sb smyei jane. ratri hbar jny apni andhkar srsti krechen, sei smy himsr psura beriye ase ebm ghure beday. akrmner smy simh grjn kre othe, isbr ye khady tader den ta yen tara grjn kre caite thake. tarpr sury othe ebm psura tader ghre giye bisram kre. tarpr leakra ye yar kaje yay ebm tara sndhya prynt kaj kre. he isbr, apni anek bismykr kaj krechen. apnar srst jinise ei prthibi purn. apni ya kichu kren, tar mdhye amra apnar prjna dekhí. sagrer dike dekh ta kt bd! sagrer mdhye kt rkm cheat ebm bd pranismuh ache ya geana yay na! apnar srst libiyathn ykhn smudre khela kre, tkhn jahajsmuh smudr parapar kre. isbr, oi sb jinisi apnar opr nirbrh kre. ythasmye apni oder khady den. sb jibnt pranikei apni tader aharer khady den. bhalea bhalea khabare bhrtti kre apni apnar kryugl unmukt kren ebm tara stntust na hoya prynt ahar kre yay. kintu ykhn apni oder theke bimukh hn ora bhy peye yay. oder atma oder chede yay, ora durbl hye pde ebm mara yay ebm oder deh abar dhuleay print hy! kintu ykhn apni apnar atmake pathalen. isbr, tkhn ora abar sbasthyban hl. destike apni abar ntun kre tealen! prbhur mhima cirdin biraj kruk! isbr ya srsti krechen ta tini upbheag krun. prbhui ydi ekbar prthibir dike takan prthibi kempe yabe. prbteke tini sprs krle sekhan theke dheamya bereate thakbe. amar sara jibn ami isbrer uddesye gan gaib. ytksn ami bemce thakbea, ami prbhur kache prsmsa git gaib. ami ya blechi, ta yen isbrke stntust kre. prbhur sng labh kre ami khusi. pap yen prthibi theke adrsy hye yay. dust leakder astitb yen ar na thake. he amar atma, prbhur prsmsa kr! prbhur prsmsa kr!

105

prbhuke dhnybad dao. tamr nam upasna kr. tamr bismykr kajkrñ smbndhe jatigñke bl. prbhur uddesye gan gao. tamr prsmsa gan kr. tini ye sb ascryy karyñ kren se smprke bl. prbhur pbitr name grbbeadh kr. yara prbhur kheamje esече tara yen sukhi hy! sktir jny teamra prbhur kache yao. srbdai tamr kache sahayer jny yao. tini ye sb ascryy karyñ

kren ta smrn kr. tini ye smst cmtkar kaj krechen ebm tamr bicksn prjna siddhantguli smrne rekhea. teamra tamr das abrahamer uttrpurus. teamra yakeaber uttrpurus yake isbr beche niyechilen. prbhui amader isbr. prbhu sara bisbke sasn kren. isbr tamr cukti cirdin smrne rakhen ebm 1,000 prjñm dhre, ye ajnaguli tini diyechen ta smrne rakhen. abrahamer sñge isbr ekta cukti krechilen. ishakkre isbr ekti prtrisruti diyechilen. tarpr tini yakeaber jny bidhirupe dilen. israyeler sñge isbr cukti krechilen. ei cukti cirdin dhre clbe! isbr billen, “ami teamader knaner bhukhnd deb. sei desti teamader hbe.” ykhn abrahamer pribar cheat chil, tkhn isbr ei prtrisruti diyechilen. sei smy, sei dese tara bidesi chil. tara ek jati theke any jatite, ek raje theke any raje ghure bedacchilea. kintu isbr leakder oder sñge durbbybhar krte den ni. isbr rader sabdhan kre diyechilen ye oder kean ksti kra clbe na. isbr blechilen, “amar mneanit prtaner aghat krea na. amar bhabbadider prti anyay krea na.” isbr sei dese ek durbhiks ghtalen. leakjn aharer jny khabar pel na. kintu, isbr yeaseph name ekjnke oder samne pathalen. yeasephke ekjn krittidas hisabe bikri kra hyechil. ora ekti ddi yeasepher paye jdiye bemdhe dil. ora tar glay ekta leahar rim priye dil. isbr ya blechilen ta ytdin prynt na prkrtpkse ghtl, ttdin yeaseph krittasi chil. prbhur barta prman krechil ye yeasepher nirdesas chil. tai misrer raja take mukt kre dil. sei jatir neta take karagarer baire ber kre dil. se take nijer badir rksnabeksner dayitb dil. yeasepho tar prbhur smst smpttir rksnabeksñ krt. yeaseph anyany netader nirdes diyechil. brddh leakdero yeaseph sekhate. pre israyel misre elea. yakeab hamer dese thaklea. yakeaber pribar bes bd hye gel. oder struder theke ora anek sktisali hye gel. ei misriyara yakeaber pribarke ghrna krte lagl. ora oder krittadasder biruddhe ckrant krechil. tai isbr tamr das measi ebm tamr nirbacit yajk hareanke pathiyechilen. isbr measi o hareanke bybhar kre hamer dese bhu abhabniy kaj kriyechilen. isbr nirndhr andhkar pathiyechilen, kintu misriyara tbuo tamr ktha sunte asbikar krl. tai isbr jlke rkte print krlen ebm oder sb mach mara gel. oder des byane bhre giyechil. rajar seabar ghur prynt byan dhuke pdechilea. isbr ajna dilen, ukñ o machira ude elea. tara deser srbrtri chdiye pdl! isbr brstike silabrstite print krlen. sara dese bidyutpat hl. isbr oder draksalta o dumur gach dhhms kre dilen. isbr oder deser sb gach dhhms kre dilen. isbr ajna dilen ebm gñgapdhim o pñgpālra elea. oder smkhya gnaro atit. jhamke jhamke gñgapdhim o pñgpālra deser sb gachpala o draksalta, dumur gachgulea khye ses kre dil. erpr isbr, deser prtyekti prthmjatke htia krlen. isbr smst jeasth stñtader htia krlen. tarpr isbr misr theke tamr leakder ber kre niye elen. asar smy ora sñge kre seana rupea niye elea. isbrer kean leaki heamct khay ni ba pde yay ni. isbrer leakder cle yete dekhe misr bhññ khusi hyechilea, kenna ora isbrer leakder bhy petea. isbr tader opr kmblar mt ekti megh bistrri kre dilen. ratre tamr leakder alea dekhñear jny, isbr tamr agñistmbh bybhar krlen. leakra khady cail ebm isbr tader kache keayel ene dilen ebm tader ksudha nibrttir jny isbr akas theke tader ruti dilen. isbr silatikre ardhek kre bññalen ebm sekhan theke jl beriye elea. mrubhumite ekta ndi bite suru

krlea! isbr tamr pbitr prtisrutir ktha smrn krlen. tamr das abrahamer kache tini ye prtisruti diyechilen, ta tini smrn krlen. isbr misr theke tamr nirbacit leakder ber kre anlen. leakjn mha ullas krte krte, annd gan gaita gaita beriye elea! tarpr isbr tader sei des dilen yekhane anyany leakra bas krechilea, anyany leakra yajny prisrm krechilea, isbrer leakra sei sb jinis pelea. ken isbr ei sb krlen? yate tamr leakra tamr bidhi many kre. yate tara tamr siksamalasumh strktar sngpe paln kre. prbhur prsmsa kr!

106

prbhur prsmsa kr! prbhuke dhnybad dao karn tini mnglmy! isbrer prem cirntn! isbr ye prkrtpkse kt mhan ta keui brnna kre blte parbe na. kean bykti isbrer ythest prsmsa krte pare na. yara isbrer nirdes mane tara sukhi hy. oi sb leak srbdai bhalea kaj kre. he prbhu, ykhn apni apnar leakder dya krben, tkhn amar ktha smrne rakhben. ykhn apni apnar leakder rkxa krben tkhn amay mne rakhte bhule yaben na. apnar pchnd kra leakder jny apni ye sb bhalea kaj kren, amakeo tar amsidar hte din. apnar jatir sngpe amakeo annd krte din. apnar leakder sngpe amakeo apnar prsmsa krte din. yemn bhabe amader purbपुरusra pap kreche, amrao temn bhabei pap krechi. amra bhul krechi. amra grhit kaj krechi! he prbhu, misre apni ye sb alekik kaj krechilen ta theke amader purbपुरusra kichui sekheni. tara apnar bhalbasa o dya mne rakhe ni. leahit sagrer dhare, amader purbपुरusra, apnar biruddhacrn krechil. kintu tamr pbitr namer mhimar jny isbr tader rkxa krechilen. tamr mht skti prdrsnr jny isbr oder rkxa krechilen. isbr ajna diyechilen ebm leahit sagr sukiye giyechilea. suknea mrubhumi diye clar mt, tini amader purbपुरusder smudrer gbhirtar bhetre diye danay niye giyechilen. isbr amader purbपुरusder struder hat theke amader bamciyechilen! tader struder hat theke isbr tader uddhar krechilen. isbr smudr dbara oder struder abrt krechilen! oder ekjn struo palate pare ni! tarpr amader purbपुरusra isbrke bisbas krechilen. tamra tamr prsmsa krechilen. kintu isbr ya krechilen, amader purbपुरusra khub tatadati ta bhule giyechilen. tamra isbrer pramrser jny apeksa kren ni. amader purbपुरusra mrubhumi ksdhart hyechilen. usr prantre tamra isbrke priksa krechilen. kintu amader purbपुरusra ya ceyechilen, isbr oder tai diyechilen. kintu isbr omdr ek bhyabh reago diyechilen. pbitr sibire leakra bisbst ril ebm measi o hareaner prtii tader udyam dekhail. kintu dathn ebm abiramer geasthir dike mati dbidhabibhkt hl, tader gile phell ebm dheke dil. tarpr ek aguner hlka sei jntake pudyie dilea. tarpr agun sei sb dust leakder pudyie dilea. heareb prbte tara ekta seantar bachur tairi krechil. tara sei murtitke pujea krechilea. ei bhabe trngyasi bld murtit sngpe oder mhimay isbrer adan-prdan krechilea! isbr amader purbपुरusder rkxa krechilen! kintu tamra tamke smpurn bhule giyechilen. misre ye isbr birat alekik kaj krechilen, tamke tamra bhule gelen. hamer dese isbr ascryy karyy krechilen. leahit sagrer dhare isbr bhyntkr kaj krechilen. isbr osb leakke dhhms krte ceyechilen. kintu measi, yake tini mneanit krechilen tini isbrke

nirst kren. isbr bhisn krudhd hyechilen, kintu measi pth readh kre damdan tai isbr seisb leakder ar dhhms kren ni. kintu tarpr ei sb leak knaner cmtkar rajye prbes krte asbikar kre. ora bisbas kreni ye, oi dese (knane) bsbaskari manusder prajit krte isbr oder sahayy krben. amader purbपुरusra isbrer biruddhe kseabh krte tambur bhetre rye giyechilen. tamra prbhur knthsbr sunte asbikar krechilen. tai isbr prtisruti krechilen ye tamra mrubhumi mara yaben. isbr prtisruti diyechilen ye, tini any leakder tader uttपुरusder prajit krte deben. isbr prtisruti diyechilen ye, amader purbपुरusder tini bibhinn jatider mdhye chdiye deben. tarpr, bal-piyeare, isbrer leakra bal murtit puja kray yeag diyechilea. isbrer leakra jmlit dltite yeag diyechilea ebm mrt leaker smmane utsrg kra bli ahar krechilea. isbr tamr leakder prtii bhisn krudhd hyechilen ebm tini tader bhisn asusth kre diyechilen. kintu pinhs isbrer kache prarthna krechilea ebm isbr asusthta rd krechilen. isbr jantan ye pinhs khub bhalea ekta kaj krechilea. isbr seta cirdin, anntkaler jny smrne rakhben! mrabar kache leakjn prcnd kreadhanbit hl, tara measike diye kichu ku-kaj kralea. karn oi leakra measike bhisn bims kre tullebm se kichu cinta-bhabna na kreii ktha bli. isbr tamr leakder knane any jatismuh yara bas krchil tader dhhms kre dite llen. kintu israyeler leakra isbrer ktha many kre ni! tara any jatigulear sngpe melamesa krechil ebm tara ya krt ora tai krte sikhechil. oi leakgulea isbrer leakder jny phamder mti bhyntkr hl. isbrer leakrao seisb murtismuher puja krt suru krle yader ora puja krt. emnki isbrer leakera tader sntander prynt htya krechilea ebm oi danbder kache utsrg krechilea. isbrer leakra nisap leakder htya krechilea. ora oder nijeder sntandero htya krechilea ebm tader murtismuher uddesye utsrg krechilea. tai any leakder pape isbrer leakra apbitr hye uthechil. isbrer leakra tader isbrer kache abisbasi hye uthechilea ebm any leakra ya krtea orao tai krte suru krechil. isbr tamr leakjner opre cte gelen. tader byapare isbr klant hye gelen! isbr tamr leakderkeu cay ni emn kichute prbirtn kre dilen. isbr oder struder diye oder sasn kralen. isbrer leakder strura oder dabiye rakhlea ebm tader nijeder ksmtar mdhye rakhlea. isbr tader bhubar rkxa krechilen kintu tara isbrer updeser biruddhe bidreah krechil.ateb, ei karne leakder smmane khatea kra hyechil. kintu isbrer leakra ykhn smsay pdeche ora sahayyer jny isbrke dekeche ebm prtyekbari isbr oder prarthna sunuchen. isbr srbdai tamr cuktir ktha smrne rekhechilen ebm tamr mht prem diye tini srbdai oder sbsti diyechilen. any jatira oder bndi hisebe niye giyechilea. kintu tamr leakder prtii oder sdy kren. he prbhu, amader isbr, amader rkxa krun! amader any sb jati theke phiriye niye asun yate amra apnar pbitr namer prsmsa krte pari ebm bndna gan kre apnake smman krte pari. israyeler prbhu isbrer bndna kr. isbr cir birajman ebm tini cirdin birajit thakben. sb leakra bli, "amen! prbhur prsmsa kr!"

107

prbhuke dhnybad dao, kenna tini mnglmy. tamr prem cirntn! prbhu yader rkxa krechen, tara prtyeke

absyi ei eki kthaguli uccarn krbe. prbhu oder struder hat theke rksa krechen. prbhu bibhinn des theke tamr leakder jd krechen. tader tini purb o pscim ebm uttr o dksin theke niye esechen. oder keu keu mrubhumite ghure bedacchilea. ora bamcar jny any jayga khumjchilea kintu ora kean shr khumje pacchilea na. ksudha-trsnay ora krmshi durbl hye pdchilea. tkhn ora sahayyer jny prbhuke daklea tai tini oder bipd theke uddhar krlen. isbr seaja tader sei shre niye gelen yekhane tara bas krte pare. prbhuke tamr premer jny ebm tamr ascryy karyy, ya tini leakder jny krechen, tar jny dhnybad dao. isbr trsit atmar trsna nibrtt kren; isbr sundr jinis diye ksudhit atmar stntusi kren. isbrer kichu leak bndi chil, ora andhkar garde bddh hyechilea. ken? karn isbr ya blechen, ora tar biruddhe l dai krechilea. tara pratprer updessmuh many krte asbikar krechilea. oder kukrmer jny isbr oder jibnke kthintre kre tulechilen. ora heamct kheyed pdelea kintu oder sahayyer jny keu chil na. ora smsyay pdechilea. tai ora sahayyer jny prbhuke dekechilea ebm tini tader smsyasmuh theke bamciyechilen. isbr oder andhkar karagar theke baire ber kre enechilen. ye ddi diye oder bemdhe rakha hyechilea, isbr ta chinn krechilen. prbhur premer jny ebm manuser jny tini ye sb ascryy karyy kren, tar jny tamke dhnybad dao. struder prajit krte isbr amader sahayy kren. isbr oder pitler drja bhene dite paren. isbr oder phtker leaha bhene dite paren. kichu leak oder papsmuh o anyavguleake, nijeder nibeardhe print krte dey. tara tader papsmuher jny bhylnkr bhabe bhugbe. ora ahar grhn krte asbikar krechilea ebm pray mara giyechilea. ora smsyay pdechilea, tai ora prbhur kache sahayy ceyechilea. ebm oder smsya theke tini oder bamciyechilen. isbr ajna diyechilen ebm oder smsya mukt krechilen. tai oi leakra mrtyu theke rksa peyechilea. prbhuke tamr premer jny ebm leakder jny tini ye sb ascryy karyy kren tar jny dhnybad dao. prbhu ya kichu krechen, tar jny tamke dhnybad deoyar uddesye, prbhur kache bli utsrg kr. prbhu ya ya krechen ta annder snge bl. kichu leak neka kre smudre padi diyechilea, oder jibika oder mhasmudre tene niye giyechilea. oi sb leak dekeheche prbhu ki krte paren. smudre tini ye sb bismykr kaj krechen, ta ora dekeheche. isbr ajna diyechilen ebm prbl batas bite suru krechilea. dheugulea krmei ucc theke ucrt hyechil. dheugulea oder akase tule dicchilea ebm smudrer gbhire namiye dicchilea. se emn bhylnkr jhd chilea ye ora sahs hariye phelechilea. ora tml krchilea ebm nesagrster mt beadh krchilea. nabik hisebe tader ksmta kean kajei lageni. ora smsyay pdechilea tai ora sahayyer jny prbhuke dekechilea ebm tini smsyasmuh theke oder rksa krechilen. isbr jhd thamiye diyechilen. tini smudrke sant kre diyechilen. smudr sant dekke nabikra khusi hyechilea ebm tara yekhane yete ceyechilea sekhane isbr tader nirapde pemche diyechilen. tamr premer jny ebm leakder jny tini ye sb ascryy karyy kren, tar jny prbhuke dhnybad dao. birat mhasmajer samne prbhur mhasbhay prsmsa kr. prbin netara ykhn ektrit hbe tkhn tamr prsmsa krea. isbr ndigulike mrubhumite print krechen. isbr jhnrar prbah bndh krechen. urbr jmiye isbr pribrtit krechen ebm ta akajer neana jmite print hyeche. ken karn sei ancle mnd leakra bsbas krtea. isbr mrubhumike

pribrtit krlen ebm ta jlmy sreabre print hl. suknea jmi theke isbr prbaher nimitt tairi krlen. ksudhart manuske isbr sei dese niye elen ebm tara bsbaser jny shr nirman krlea. ora oder jmite bij bunlea. ora jmite draksalta pumtlea ebm ora khub bhal pshl pelea. isbr oder asirbad krlen. oder pribar bede uthte laglea. oder bhubidh grhpalit psu hlea. duryeag ebm smsyar jny oder pribargulea cheat ebm durbl chilea. isbr oder netader ljiit o bibrt kralen. isbr oder mrubhumir sei sthane ghearealen yekhane kean rastai nei. kintu isbr tarpr oi bhagyht leakder durdsa theke uddhar krlen. ebm ekhn oder pribar meser paler mt bd hyeche. st leakra eta dekke ebm tara sukhi hy. kintu, mnd leakra eta dekke ebm tara jane na ki blbe. kean bykti ydi jnani hy the se ei sb gulea smrne rakhbe ebm se hrdyngm suru krbe, isbrer prkrt prem ki.

108

isbr, ami prstut, amar smst hrday o atma diye apnar prsmsa gan krar jny ami prstut. he bina ebm anyany tntrbady, suryke jagiye dao! he prbhu, bibhinn jatir mdhye amra apnar prsmsa krbea. anyany leakder majhe amra apnar prsmsa krbea. he prbhu, apnar prem akaser ceye umcu. apnar prem ucctm meghe ceye umcute absthit. he isbr, sbrger oper uthun! sara bisbke apnar mhima dekhte din. he isbr, apnar mitrder rksar jny eta krun. amar prarthnar uttr din ebm apnar prakrmi kti bybhar krun. isbr tamr mndire blechen, “ami yuddhe jyi hbea ebm jy kre sukhi hbea! amar leakjnder mdhye ami ei bhukhnd bhag kre debea. ami oder sikhim uptyka debea. ami oder sukkaet uptyka debea. giliyd o mnhisio amar thakbe. iphyim amar sirstran hbe. yihuda hbe amar bicardnd. meayab amar pa dheayar patr hbe. ideam hbe amar paduk-abahk das. ami plestiyder prajit krbea ebm jydhbni debea.” ke amake strur durge netrtb debe? isbr ekmatr apni amader sahayy krte paren. kintu apni amader tyag krechen! apni amader sainyder snge yan ni! isbr amader struder prajit krte amader sahayy krun! leakera amader sahayy krte parbe na! ekmatr isbri amader sktisali kre tulte paren. isbri amader struder prajit krte paren!

109

isbr, amar prarthna seana theke birt hben na! dust leakra amar smprke mithya ktha blche. ya sty ny ora tai blche. leakera amar smprke apritkr kthabarta blche. akarne leakra amay akrmn krche. ami oder bhaleabesechilam, kintu ora amay ghra kre. tai isbr, ekhn ami apnar kache srnagt. ami oisb leakera jny bhal kaji krechilam kintu ora amar prti mndi kreche. ami oder bhaleabesechilam, kintu ora amay ghra kreche. amar stru ye mnd kaj kreche tar jny oke sasti din. ekjn leakke khumje ber krun ye prman debe o bhul kreche. bicarkke ei siddhant nite din ye amar stru bhul kreche ebm se deasi. amar strura ya ya ble ta yen or pkse ahitkri hy. amar strur sighri mrtyu heak. any leakra tar sthan nik. amar strur stntander anath ebm tar strike bidhba kre din. ora yen ghr badi

hariye bhikhari hye yay. amar stru yar kache rni se yen or sb kichu niye ney. amar stru ye sb jiniser jny kthin prism krechil, segulea kean agntuk ese niye yak. kamna kri, kean leak yen amar strur prtí sdy na hy. kamna kri, kean leak yen or cheleder prtí ksma na dekhay. amar struke smpurnrupe dhubms kre din. prbrti prjnm yen sb kichu theke or nam muche dey. prbhu yen amar strur purbpususder pap sm-prke abgt hean. or mayer papo yen kkhno dhuye na yay. ami asakri prbhu cirdin oi sb paggulea sm-rne rakhsen. ebm ami asa kri, amar struke smpurn bhule yete tini leakder badhy krben. ken? karn oi mnd leakta keandin kean bhalea kaj kre ni. se keandin kauke bhaleabase ni. dridr o ashay manuser jibnke se kthin kre tulechilea. oi leakta srbdai anyder abhisap dite bhalbast. tai or ksetrei oi sb mnd bisy phlte din. oi mnd leakta keandin cay ni, any karaa bhalea heak. tai or bhalea hte deben na. abhisap yen or bstr hy. abhisap yen or trsnar jl hy, abhisapgulea yen or dehe makha tel hy. dust leake ye peasak pre abhisapgulea yen sei peasaksamuh hy ebm abhisapi yen oder keamrbndh hy. amar strur prtí prbhu yen esb kren. yara amay khun krte cay tader prtí prbhu yen esb kren. prbhu, apni amar sadaprbbu. tai amar prtí emn bybhar krn ya apnar namer mryada ene debe. apnar prem khub mhan, tai amar rkasa krn. ami nichk ekjn ashay dridr manus. prkrti ami bhgn hrdayer ek duhkhi manus. ami emn anubhb kri yen, bela seser lmba chayar mt amar jibn ses hye geche. ami niseke agrahy kra charpeakar mt mne kri. ksudhar karne amam hamtu dutea durbl. ojn kme giye ami krmshi reaga hye yacchi. mnd leakra amay apman kre. amar dike takiye ora matha naday. prbhu amar isbr, amay sahavy krn. apnar prkr prem prdrsn krn ebm amay uddhar krn! tkhn oi leakra jante parbe ye apni amay sahavy krechilen. ora jante parbe ye apnar sktii amake sahavy krechilea. oi mnd leakra amay abhisap dey. kintu apni amay asirbad krte paren prbhu. ora amay akrmn kreche, tai oder prajit krn. tahle apnar das, ami sukhi hb. amar struder biibt kre din! oder bstrabrn hisebe ora yen oder ljjai pridhan kre. ami prbhuke dhnybad dii. bhu leakder samne ami tamr prmsa kri. ken? karn ashay leakder pase prbhu damdan. oke yara mrtiyudnd dite cay, tader theke isbr ore rkasa kren.

110

prbhu amar mnibke blechen, “ytksn prynt ami teamar struke teamar adhine na ene dii tksn amar dan dike bs.” prbhu teamar rajy badate sahavy krben. teamar rajy siyeane suru hbe ytdin prynt tumi teamar struder tader nijeder rajye sasn krbe, ttdin ta badte thakbe. ykhn apni apnar sainyder ektrit krben, tkhn apnar leakra sbecchay apnar sng yeag debe. ora oder bises peasak pre ati prtyuse milit hbe. jmite pda sisir knar mt oi trunra apnar cardike thakbe. prbhu ekta prtisruti diyechen ebm tini tamr mt pribrtn krben na. “tumi cirdiner jny ekjn yajk, ekti bisist ritir yajker mt, yemn mlkisedk chil seirkm.” amar prbhu apnar dan dike ryeche. ykhn tini krudhd hn tkhn tini anyany rader prajit kren. isbr jati skler bicar krben. jmiti mrtdehe dheke yabe ebm isbr sktisali jatir netader sasti

deben. rastar dharer jhrna theke rajake jl pan krte hbe. tarpr se bijyi hye tar matha tulbe!

111

prbhur prmsa kr! yekthane st leakera jmayet hy, sei mndlite ami smst antr diye prbhuke dhnybad dii. prbhu bismykr kajkrn kren. isbrer kach theke ye sb bhalea jinis ase leakra ta cay. isbr prkrti bismykr ebm mhimmy karyr kren. tamr dharmikta cirdini biraj kre. isbr, ascryy karyr kren yate amra mne rakhi ye prbhu styii dyamy o ksmasil. isbr, tamr anugamider ahar den. isbr cirdin tamr cukti smrne rakhsen. isbr ye sb sktisali jinisguli krechen ta tamr leakjner kache prman kreche ye tini any jatismuher adhikarbhuht des tader diyechilen. isbr ya kichu kren sbi sundr o ythayth. tamr sb ajnakei nirbhr kra cle. isbrer ajnasamuh cirdin bjay thakbe. ye karne isbr ajnaguli diyechilen seguli chil st o antrik. tamr leakeder uddhar krar jny isbr kauke pathiyechilen. isbr tader sng ye cukti krechen ta cirdin bjay thakbe. isbrer nam bhynkr ebm pbitr. isbrer prtí bhy ebm srrddha thekei prjnar sutratp hy. yara isbrke many kre tara khub bicksn. cirdin isbrer prtí prmsasagit gaoya hbe.

112

prbhur prmsa kr! sei bykti ye prbhuke bhy o srrddha kre se khub sukhi hbe. sei bykti isbrer ajna pchnd kre. tar uttprursra ei prthibite mht hbe. st leakder uttprursra styikarer dhny hbe. sei byktir pribar prcnd dhní hbe ebm tar dharmikta cirdin bjay thakbe. st leakder kache isbr andhkare prtibhat ekti alear mt. isbr dyamy, ksmasil ebm bhalea. ekjn byktir pkse dyalu ebm udar hoyá bhalea. ekjn byktir pkse tar krme st thaka bhalea. sei byktir keandin ptn hbe na. ekjn dharmik byktike cirdin smrn kra hbe. se duhsm-bade bhit hbe na. se tar nijer bisbase drdh kenna se prbhute astha rakhe. sei bykti nijer bisbase drdh. se kkhno bhy pabe na. se tar struder prajit krbe. sei bykti dridrder mukthsthe dan kre ebm tar dharmikta cirdin bjay thakbe. se birat smman pabe. dust leakra ei sb dekhe rege yay. ora rage damt kdmd krte thake kintu tarpr ora adrsy hye yay. ya sb theke besi kre dust leakra cay ta ora pabe na.

113

prbhur prmsa kr! prbhur dasra, tamr prmsa kr! prbhur namer prmsa kr. prbhur nam ekhnkar jny ebm cirkaler jny dhny heak. yekthane purbdike suryeady hy sekhan theke suru kre pscime yekthane sury ast yay sekhan prynt prbhur namer prmsa heak. prbhu, smst jatigulir urddhe. tamr mhima akas prynt yay. kean byktii amader prbhu isbrer mt ny. isbr sbrger umcu asne bsen. isbr amader theke et umcute achen ye akas o prthibike dekhte hle tamke nicer dike takate hy. isbr dridr leakder dhulea theke opre tealen. astakumd theke isbr bhikharider tule anen. ebm sei sb leakder isbr khub gurutpurn kre tealen. isbr tader leakder opr netrtb krbar jny ucc sthanguli den. ekjn

narir kean sntan na thakte pare. kintu isbr take sntan den o sukhi kren. prbhur prsmsa kr!

114

israyel misr tyag krlea. yakeab sei bides tyag krlea. yihuda isbrer bises manus hlea. israyel tamr rajth hlea. ei dekhe leahitsagr dede paliyechilea. yrdn ndio ghure ded diyechilea. prbtgulea bunea chagler mt nece uthechilea. pahadgulea mesr mt nece uthechilea. leahitsagr ken tumi chute palale? yrdn ndi ken tumi ghure ded dile? prbtmala ken teamra bunea chagler mt nacle? pahad skl, ken teamra messabker mt nacle? yakeaber prbhu, isbrer samne, prthibi kempe giyechilea. isbr hlen emn ekjn, yini pathr theke jlke prbahit kran. isbr skt pathr theke ekti jldhara prbahit krechilen.

115

he prbhu, amader kean smman paoya ucit ny. sb smmani apnar. apnar premer jny amra apnake bisbas krte pari. ei jny skl smman apnar. any jatir leakra ki kre blte pare, "keathay teamader isbr?" isbr sbrge ryechen ebm tini ya can tai krte paren. anyany jatir "debtara" sudhui seana o rupar tairi murtti matr. ora kichu manuser tairi murtti matr. oi murttider mukh ache kintu ktha blte pare na. oder ceakh ache kintu dekhete pay na. oder kan ache kintu sunte pay na. oder nak ache kintu ghran nite pare na. oder hat ache kintu anubhb krte pare na. oder pa ache kintu clte pare na ebm oder knth theke kean sbr ase na. ye sb leakra murttiguli tairi kre ebm tate tader astha rakhe, tara ki oi sb murttigulear mt hye yabe? he israyeler leakra, prbhuke bisbas kr! prbhu oder rksk ebm tini tader sahayy kren. hareaner pribar prbhuke bisbas kr! prbhu oder rksk ebm tini tader sahayy kren. prbhur anugamira, prbhuke bisbas kr! prbhu oder rksk ebm tini tader sahayy kren. prbhu amader smrne rakhben ebm amader asirbad krben. prbhu israyelke asirbad krben. prbhu hareaner pribarke asirbad krben. prbhu tamr smst anugamider asirbad krben. din theke mhttm prynt sklkei smanbhabe asirbad krben. prbhu, teamake ebm teamar sntander anek anek asirbad din. prbhui sbrg o prthibi srsti krechen ebm prbhu teamake sbagt janacchen! sbrg isbrer kintu manuske tini prthibi diyechen. mrt leakera isbrer prsmsa kre na. mrt leakera, yara kbre ryeche tara prbhur prsmsa kre na. kintu amra ekhn prbhur dhnybad krchi ebm cirdin amra tamke dhnybad debea. prbhur prsmsa kr!

116

prbhu ykhn amar prarthna seanen, tkhn amar bhalea lage. ami ykhn sahayyer jny daki tkhn tini amar ktha sunle amar bhalea lage. ami pray mrt hye giyechilam! amar car dike mrtyur ddigulea jdanea chil. kbr amar opr dhire dhire bndh hye asche. ami smktyukt o dukkhith hlam. tkhn ami prbhur namke amntrn krlam. ami blechilam "prbhu, amay rksa kruni!" prbhu mnglmly ebm krunamy. isbr dyamy. prbhu ashay

manuser ytn nen. ami shayhin chilam, prbhu amay rksa krechen. he amar atma, teamar bisramer sthane phire es! prbhu teamar smprke ytn neben. he isbr, apni amar atmake mrtyu theke rksa krechen ebm apni amar asru nibarn krechen. apni amay ptn theke rksa krechen. jibitder rajye, ami prbhur seba abyahrt rakhb, ykhn ami blechi, "ami ddbms hye gechi" tkhno ami bisbas kre clechi. hyam, ykhn ami bimrs chilam, tkhn blechilam, "sb leaki mithyabadi." ami prbhuke ki ar dite pari? amar ya kichu ache sbi prbhu diyechen! tini amay rksa krechen, tai ami tamke pey naibedy ut-srg krbea. ami prbhur nam amntrn krbea. ya prtis-ruti diyechi, prbhuke ami ta debea. ami ekhn tamr skl leaker samne yabea. prbhur anugamider ekjner mrtyu prbhur kache khubi gurutbpurn. prbhu, ami apnar ekjn das! ami apnar das, ami apnari ek dasir sntan. prbhu, apni amar prthm siks chilan! ami apnake dhnybad utsrg krbea. ami prbhur nam smrn krbea. ya prtisruti diyechi prbhuke ami ta debea. ami ekhn tamr skl leaker samne yabea. ami jerusalemere mndire yabea. prbhur prsmsa kr.

117

teamra jatiskl, prbhur prsmsa kr. teamra sb leakera, prbhur prsmsa kr. prbhu amader khub bhaleabasen! ebm prbhu cirdini amader prti st thakben. prbhur prsmsa kr!

118

prbhuke smman kr, karn tinii isbr. tamr prkrt prem cir prbhman thake! israyel ei ktha bl, "tamr prkrt prem cir prbhman thake!" yajkra teamra bl, "tamr prkrt prem cir prbhman thake!" teamra leakera yara prbhuke upasna kr, teamra blea, "tamr prkrt prem cir prbhman thake!" ami smsyay pdechilam tai sahayyer jny ami prbhuke dekechilam. prbhu amay uttr diyechen ebm amay mukt krechen. amar snge prbhu achen, tai ami bhy pabea na. leakera amake aht krar jny kichu krte pare na. prbhui amar shay. ami amar struder prajit dekhbea. manuske bisbas krar theke prbhuke bisbas kra anek bhalea. teamader netader bisbas kra theke prbhuke bisbas kra anek bhalea. bhu stru amake ghire dhrechil. kintu prbhur sktir dbara ami amar struder prajit krechi. amar strura krmagt amay ghirei yacchil. prbhur sktir sahayye ami oder prajit krechi. jhamk jhamk memachir mt strura amay ghire dhrechilea. kintu drut jblnsil jheaper mt ora ses hye giyechilea. prbhur skti diye ami oder prajit krechi. amar strura amay akrmn krechilea ebm amake pray ses kre diyechilea. kintu prbhu amay sahayy krechilen. prbhui amar skti ebm amar jygan! prbhu amay rksa kren! dharmmik leakeder badite tumi ei bijy utsb sunte pabe. prbhu abar tamr mhan skti prdrsn krlen. prbhur bahuguli jye uttealit. tini abar ekbar tamr mhan skti dekhale. ami mrbea na, ami bemce thakbea ebm prbhu ki krechen ta ami blbea. prbhu amay sasti diyechen, kintu tini amay mrte den ni. nyayer simhdbarguli amar jny khule yao, ami prbhur upasna krte bhetre asbea. oigulea prbhur dbar. ekmatr dharmmik leakrai or mdhye

diye yete pare. he prbhu, amar prarthnar uttr deoyar jny ebm amake rkasa krbar jny apnake dhnybad janai. ye pathrtike sthptira cay ni, setai hye gel mukhy prstr. prbhu eti krechen ebm eti dekhthe adbhut lagche! ajker din sei din ya prbhu srsti krechen. aj amader annd krte din, sukhi hte din. leakara bllea, "prbhu prmsa kr! prbhu amader rkasa krechen!" sei leaktike sbagt janao, ye prbhur nam niye asche." ya-jkra uttr diyechilea, "amra teamake prbhur grhe sbagt janai!" prbhui isbr ebm tini amader grhn kren. blir jny ekta mne bamdh ebm setake bedir keane niye cl." prbhu, apni amar isbr, apnake dhnybad dii. ami apnar prmsa kri! prbhur prmsa kr! karn tini mnglmy. tamr prkrt prem cirntn.

119

sei sb leak yara st o suddh jibnyapn kre tara sukhi. oi sb leak prbhur siksamalake anusrn kre. yara prbhur kukti mane tara sukhi. tara srbanthkrn diye prbhuke mane. oi sb leak kean mnd kaj kre na. ora prbhuke mane. prbhu, apni amader ajna diyechen ebm apni amader oi ajnasmuh pureapuri mante blechen. prbhu, sbmsy ami ydi apnar bidhi mani, tahle ami ykhn apnar adesguli niye cinta kr tkhn ami ljiit hbea na. tahle ami prkrti apnake smman krte parbea, ykhn ami apnar nyayy bidhiguli smiksa kr. prbhu ami apnar ajnagulea paln krbea tai amake chede yaben na! ekjn yubk ki kre suddh jibnyapn krbe? apnar adessmuh mene se erkm krte parbe. smgr antr diye ami prbhur seba krte cesta kri. isbr, apnar ajna mante amay sahavya krun. apnar siksamala ami ytn kre anudhabn kri, yate ami apnar biruddhe pap na kri. he prbhu, apni dhny. apnar bidhismuh amay sekhan. ami apnar sb prajn siddhanter ktha bllea. ami ye kean jiniser ceye apnar kuktismuh jante besi upbheag kri. ami apnar niymer aleacna kri. ami apnar jibndhara anusrn kri. ami apnar bidhismuh upbheag kri. apnar baky ami bhulbea na. apnar das, ei ye ami amar prti bhal bybhar krun, yate ami bemce thakte pari ebm apnar ajnasmuh mante pari. prbhu ami ceakh khule din. amake apnar siksasmuh dekhte din ebm yesb ascryy karyy apni krechen ta path krte din. prbhu, ei dese ami ekjn bidesi. amar kach theke apnar siksake adal kre rakhben na. sb smyei ami apnar siddhantgulea anudhabn krte cai. prbhu, apni ahnkari leaker smaleacna kren. yara apnar adesguli mante asbikar kre, tader bhagye mnd kichu ghtbe. amake ljiit ebm bibrt krben na. ami apnar kukti paln krechi. netara prynt amar smprke mnd ktha bleche. kintu prbhu, ami, apnar das ebm ami apnar bidhismuh anudhabn kri. apnar kukti amar nikt bndhu. oti amake bhalea updes dey. ami khub sighri mara yabea. prbhu apni ajna din ebm amake bamcte din. amar jibn smprke ami apnake blechi ebm apni amay uttr diyechen. ekhn amake apnar bidhi smprke siksadin. prbhu apnar bidhi bujhte amay sahavya krun. ye sb ascryy karyy apni krechen ta amay blte din. ami duhkhi ebm srant. apni ajna krun ebm ami abar saktisali hye utheba. he prbhu, amake oi prbncnamy jibn theke dure rakhun. apnar siksamala diye amay pricalit krun. he prbhu, ami apnar prti bisbst thakte sthir krechi. atynt sabdhantar snge ami apnar prajn sid-

dhantsmuh anudhabn kri. he prbhu, apnar kukti ami nisl thakbea. ateb amake htas krben na. ami annder snge apnar ajnagulea manbea. prbhu apnar ajnagulea amay sukhi kre. prbhu, amake apnar bidhi siksadin, ami segulea mene clbea. amake bujhte sahavya krun, ami apnar siksamalagulea manbea. ami smpurnbhabe segulea paln krbea. he prbhu, apnar ajnasmuher pthe amay pricalit krun. jibner sei pth ami styii bhaleabasi. ki kre dhni hoya yay sei cintar theke, apnar kukti smprke cinta krte amay sahavya krun. prbhu, asar bisyer dike amake takate deben na. apnar pthe bamcte amay sahavya krun. apnar daser jny ye prtisruti diyechilen ta paln krun, yar phle leakra apnake srrdha kre. ye ljjake ami bhy pai ta apni nirsrn krun. apnar siddhantguli jnangrbh ebm bhalea. dekhun ami apnar ajnagulea bhaleabasi. amar prti bhalea bybhar krun ebm amay bamcte din. prbhu, amar prti apnar prkrt prem prdrsn krun. apnar prtisruti mt amay rkasa krun. tahle ye leakra amay apman kreche tader jny ami ekta uttr khumje pabea. prbhu apni ya blen prkrti ami ta bisbas kri. apnar sty siksasmprke amake srbdai blte din. prbhu, ami apnar prajn siddhanter opr nirbhr kri. prbhu, ami ciridin apnar siksamalagulea anusrn krbea. tahle ami mukt hbea. ken? karn apnar bidhi paln krte ami apran cesta kri. emn ki rajader sameeo ami nirbhaye apnar niti ki ble se smbdndhe blb. he prbhu, apnar ajnaguli ami bhalbasi ebm oguleate ami annd pai. prbhu, apnar ajnagulear prmsa kri. ami seguleake bhaleabasi ebm segulea anudhabn kri. prbhu ami apnar prti apnar prtisrutir ktha mne rakhben. sei prtisruti amake asa dey. ami durdsagrst chilam, apni amay sbsti diyechen. apnar baky amake purnbar bamcte diyeche. yara bhabe ora nijera amar ceye bhalea, tara amake krmagat apman kreche. kintu ami apnar siksas anusrn kra theke birt hi ni. ami srbdai apnar prajn siddhantsmuh smrn kri. prbhu apnar prajn siddhant amay santbna dey. ykhn dekhi, durjn manus apnar siksas anusrn kra theke birt hyeche, tkhn ami krudhdhi. apnar bidhiguleai amar grhesngit. prbhu, rate ami apnar nam smrn kri. eta smbbh hyeche tar karn, ami ytn kre apnar ajna paln kri. prbhu, apnar ajna paln krakei amar jibner krtby ble sthir krechi. prbhu, ami smpurnbhabe apnar opr nirbhr kri. apnar prtisruti mt amar prti sdy hean. nijer jibn smprke ami khub strkbhabe cinta krechi ebm ami apnar kukti phire esechi. keano bilmb na kre ami apnar ajnaguli paln krar jny tadatadi phire esechi. ekdl mnd leak amar smprke baje ktha bleche. kintu prbhu, ami apnar siksamalake bhulini. apnar susiddhanter jny, majh rate uthe ami apnake dhnybad dii. yara apnar upasna kre ami tader prtyeker kache bndhusbrup. prbhu, apnar prkrt prem prthibike purn kre. amay apnar bidhigulea sekhan. he prbhu, amar jny apnar ei daser jny apni anek mngl krechen. ya krar prtisruti diyechilen apni thik tai krechen. prbhu, prajn siddhant grhrner jny amay prjna din. ami apnar ajnasmuh bisbas kri. durdsay pdar age ami anek bhul kaj krechi. kintu ekhn ami ytn kre apnar ajna paln kri. he isbr, apni mnglmy ebm apni bhalea kajs-muh kren. apnar bidhigulea amay sekhan. leakra yara bhabe ora amar ceye bhalea tara amar smprke baje ktha ebm mithya ktha bleche. kintu smst antr diye ami apnar ajna paln kre gechi. ai sb leak khubi nir-

beadh. kintu ami apnar siksamar adhyayn upbheag krechi. ami ye bhugechilam ta bhaleai hyechil, karn ami apnar bidhigulea sikhechilam. prbhu, apnar siksamaragulea amar pkse hitkr. tara 1,000 khnd seana o rupear ceyeo uttm. he prbhu, apni amay srsti krechen ebm apni nijer hat diye amay ablmn diyechen. apnar ajnagulea bujhte ebm paln krte amay sahayy krun. prbhu, apnar anugamira amay dekhe ebm amay srd-dha kre. ora khusi, karn apnar ktha ami bisbas kri. prbhu, ami jani apnar siddhantgulea sundr ebm apni ye amay sasti diyechilen ta apnar pkse ythayth chilela. ekhn apnar prkrt prem diye amay aram din. apnar prtisruti mt amay, apnar daske aram din. he prbhu, amar opr apnar krna brsn krun ebm amay bamcte din. ami apnar siksamaragulea styii upbheag kri. leake, yara nijeder amar ceye uttm ble mne kre tara amay smprke mithya ktha bleche. ai leakgulea yen ljjit hy. he prbhu, apnar bidhigulea ami adhyayn kri. asa kri apnar anugamira amar kache phire asbe ebm tara apnar cukti smprke janbe. prbhu apnar ajnagulea amake nikhumtbhabe paln krte din, tahle ami ar ljjit hb na. ami pray mrt, apni amay rkse krben ei prtiksai achi. kintu he prbhu, apni ya blen tate ami bisbas kri. apni ye prtisruti diyechilen ta dekhte dekhte amar duceakh klant hye geche. he prbhu, kkhn apni amake aram deben? ydi ami kkho abrnastupe suny ndr pipar mt pritykt hi tkho ami apnar bidhigulea bhul-bea na. ami ktdini ba bamcbea? he prbhu, yara amay niryatn kreche, seisb leakeder apni kbe sasti deben? kichu uddht leak tader mithyar dbara amay biddh kreche ebm tao apnar siksamaral biruddhe. prbhu leake apnar sb ajna bisbas krte pare. amay niryatn kre aish bhul krechil. amay sahayy krun. ai leakra amake pray dhhms kre diyechi. kintu ami apnar ajna paln theke birt hi ni. prbhu amar prti apnar prkrt prem prdrsn krun ebm amay bamcte din. apni ya blben ami tai krbea. he prbhu, apnar bani cirkal thake. apnar bani sbge cirkaler jny thake. cirdiner jnyi apni bisbst. prbhu, apni ei prthibi srsti krechen ebm ekhno ta ryeche. ekhno prynt ei prthibi ye astitsil ryeche, tar karn apnar bidhi. ei prthibi apnar bidhike ekjn krit-daser mt many kre. apnar siksamaragulea ydi amar kache bndhur mt na ht tahle amar durgiti amay ses kre ditea. ami apnar ajnaguli kkhn bhulbea na, karn segulea amake bamcte diyechi. prbhu, ami apnari, tai amake rkse krun! ken? karn apnar ajnaguli mante ami apran cesta kri. dust leakra amay dhhms krte ceyechilela. kintu apnar cukti amake jnani kreche. apnar bidhi chada sb kichuri sima ache. he prbhu, ami apnar siksamaragulea bhaleabasi. sb smyei ami se smprke ktha bli. prbhu apnar ajnagulea amake amar struder theke jnani kreche. apnar bidhi sb smyei amar snge thake. amar skl siksaker ceye ami jnani, karn ami apnar cukti adhyayn kri. smst pracin netader ceye ami besi bijn karn ami apnar sb ajnaguli many kri. ami prtiti mnd kaj theke nijeke dure rekhechilam. tai prbhu, apni ya blben, ami tai krte pari. he prbhu, apni amar siks, tai ami apnar bidhismuh paln kra theke birt hb na. apnar bakygulea amar mukhe mdhur ceyeo misti lage. apnar siksamaral amake jnani kreche, tai bhrant siksake ami ghrna kri. prbhu, apnar bakygulea prdipr mt amar pthke aleakit kre. apnar bidhigulea bhalea. ami segulea paln krar prtis-

ruti dicchi ebm ami amay prtisruti rkse krbea. prbhu dirghdin dhre ami bhugechi. dya kre apnar prtisruti mt amake abar bamcte din! prbhu amar prmsa grhn krun ebm apnar bidhigulea sekhan. amar jibn srbdai snktapnn. kintu ami apnar siksagulea bhuli ni. dust leakra amay phamde phelte ceyechilela. kintu ami apnar ajnaguli many krini. prbhu, ami cirdin apnar cukti anusrn krbea. eta amake bhishn khusi kre. apnar bidhigulea paln krar jny ami absyi srbda apran cesta krbea. prbhu, yara apnar prti pureapuri nistha-ban ny tader ami ghrna kri. kintu apnar siksamaragulea ami bhaleabasi. 1 amay rkse krun, amay adal kre rakhun. prbhu, apni ya blen ami sb bisbas kri. prbhu, dust leakke amar kache aste deben na. ami absyi amar isbrer ajna paln krbea. he prbhu, apnar prtisruti mt amay shayta din ebm ami absyi bamcbea. ami apnake bisbas kri, amake htas krben na. 1 prbhu, amay sahayy krun, ami rkse pabea. ami srbda apnar ajnaguli adhyayn krbea. he prbhu, yara apnar bidhi bhng kre tader sbar kach theke apni sre asun. ken? karn ykhn tara apnake anusrn krar ktha blechilela, tkhn tara mithya ktha blechilela. 1 prbhu, dust leakder abrnar mt apni prthibite chumde phele din. tai ami srbdai apnar cuktike bhaleabasbea. prbhu, ami apnake bhy kri. apnar bidhike ami bhy o sreddha kri. ya sthik ebm bhalea ami tai krechi. he prbhu, yara amay utpidn kre ebm leakeder hate amay smprn krben na. apnar das, amar prti bhal bybhar krbar prtisruti krun. ami apnar das. he prbhu, ai ahnkari leakeder amake utpidn kre deben na. he prbhu, apnar sahayyer asay theke ebm apnar sahayyer asay theke ebm apnar sundr bakyer prtyasay amar du ceakh klant. ami apnar das. amar prti apnar prkrt bhaleabasa dekhkan. amake apnar bidhigulea sekhan. ami apnar das. ami yate apnar cukti jante pari, amay bujhte sahayy krun. prbhu ekhn apnar kichu krar smy esechi. leakra apnar bidhi bhng kreche. prbhu apnar bidhiguleake ami sb theke khamti seantar ceyeo bhaleabasi. apnar sb ajna many krbea. prbhu, apnar daske grhn krun ebm amake apnar bidhi siks din. leake apnar siksamarake many kre na. seijny ami et kemdechi ye amar ceakher jle ekta ndi biye diyechi. he prbhu, apni mnglmay ebm apnar bidhiguleao nyayo o st. apnar cuktite apni amader jny bhalea ebm nyayo bidhismuh diyechen. amra styi tader opr nirbhr krte pari. amar prbl ud-dipna amay dhhms kre dicche. amar strura apnar ajnagulea bhule geche tai ami et bimrs hye ryechi. amra ye apnar bakyke bisbas krte pari, amader kache sei prman ache ebm ami ta bhaleabasi. ami ekjn trun leak ebm leake amay smman kre na. kintu ami apnar ajna bhuli ni. apnar dharmmika cirtnt ebm apnar

siksagulike bisbas kra yay. amar smsya ebm duhsmys chil. kintu ami apnar nirdes upbheag kri. apnar cukti cirkaler jny bhalea o nyayy. amake bujthe sahavy krun yate ami bamcte pari. he prbhu, amar srban-thkrn diye ami apnake dakchi, amay uttr din! ami apnar smst ajnaguli many krb. prbhu, ami apnake dakchi. amay rksa krun! ami apnar cukti paln krbea. apnar kache prarthna krar jny ami khub skale uthi. apni ya blen ami tar opr nirbhr kri. apnar ktha adhyayner jny ami anek rat prynt jege thaki. he prbhu, apni premmy ebm nyayprayn. dya kre amar ktha sunun ebm amake bamcte din. dust leakra amar birud-dhe sdynt krche. ai leakra apnar siksamala anusrn kre na. prbhu, apni amar kachei achen ebm apnar sb ajnai bisbas kra cle. dirghdin age ami apnar cukti theke jenechi ye apnar siksamala hbe cirntn. prbhu, amar durdsa dekhun ebm amay uddhar krun. ami apnar siksamalagulea bhuli ni. he prbhu, amar jny apni ldai krun ebm amay rksa krun. apnar prtisruti anusare amay bamcte din. dust leakra jy krte parbe na, karn tara apnar bidhi anusrn kre na. prbhu, apni atynt sdy. yegulea apni ythayth blen sei kaji krun ebm amay bemce thakte din. amar anek stru ache yara amake aghat krte cay, kintu ami apnar cukti anusrn kra theke birt hi ni. ami ai bisbasghatkrer dekh. prbhu, tara apnar baky anusrn kre na. ebm ami ta ghrna kri. dekhun, apnar ajna palner jny ami apran cesta krchi. prbhu apnar sb bhaleabasa diye amay bemce thakte din. ekebare suru theke apnar prtyekti bakyeki nirbhr kra yabe. prbhu ebm apnar smst bhalea o nyayy bidhigulea cirdini thakbe. skti-sali netara bina karne amay akrmn krechile. kintu ami ekmatr apnar bidhike bhy o srddha krechilam. he prbhu, apnar bakysmuh amake khushi kre, ekti leak prcur smpd khumje pele yemn sukhi hy temn sukhi. ami mithyake ghrna kri! ami osb shy krte pari ni. kintu ami apnar siksamalake bhaleabasi, prbhu. apnar bhalea o nyayy bidhigulear jny ami dine sat-bar apnar prsmsa kri. yara apnar siksake bhaleabase sei leakera prkrt santi khumje pabe. kean kichui ai leakder ptn deke ante parbe na. rbhu, apni amay rksa krben ami ei jny prtiksa krchi. ami apnar ajnaguli paln krechi. ami apnar cukti anusrn krechi. prbhu, apnar bidhigulea ami prcnd bhaleabasi. ami apnar ajna ebm apnar cukti anusrn krechi. prbhu, ami ki krechi tar sbi apni janen. prbhu amar and git sunun. apnar prtisruti mt amay jnani kre din. prbhu, amar prarthna sunun. apnar prtisruti mt amay rksa krun. amay apni apnar bidhigulea sikhiyeche. apnar prsmsa amar osth theke upche pde. apnar bakye amake sada dite din ebm amake amar gan gaitte din. he prbhu, apnar sb bidhii bhalea. ami sthir krechi apnar ajnai many krbea. tai egiye asun ebm amay sahavy krun. he prbhu, ami cai apni amay rksa krun. apnar siksamala amake sukhi kre. amake bamcte din ebm apnar prsmsa krte din prbhu. apnar bidhi yen amay sahavy kre. hariye yaoya meser mt ami ghure bedachilam ati dure. he prbhu, amay khumjte asun. ami apnar das ebm ami apnar ajnaguli bhule yai ni.

120

ami smsyay pdechilam. sahayyer jny ami prbhuke dekechilam ebm tini amay uddhar krechen! prbhu, yara amar smprke mithya bleche tader hat theke amay rksa krun. oi leakgulea ye kthagulea bleche ta sty ny. mithyabadira teamra ki janea teamra ki pabe? teamra ki janea teamra ki labh krbe? sainikgner tiksn tirmsuh ebm jblnt kyla diye teamader sasti deoya hbe. teamra mithyabadi, teamader kache bas kra meske bas krar mtn. eta yen kedrer tabumte bas krar smtuly. yara santike ghrna kre temn leakder snge ami dirghdin bas krechi. ami blechi ami santi cai, kintu tara yuddh ceyeche.

121

sahayyer jny ami pahader dike takiye thaki. kintu prkrtpkse amar sahavy keatha theke asbe? amar sahavy prbhur kach theke asbe, ye prbhu sbrg o prthibir srstikrta. isbr teamar ptn ghtate deben na. teamar rksakrta ghumiye pden na. israyeler rksakrta kkhno ghumean na. isbr kkhno nidra yan na. prbhui teamar rksakrta. tamr mht skti diye tini teamay rksa kren. diner belay sury teamay ptn ghtate krte pare na. rater belay camd teamay aghat krte pare na. skl bipd theke prbhu teamay rksa krben. prbhu teamar atmake rksa krben. ykхни tumi asbe ebm yabe tkhn prbhu teamay sahavy krben. prbhu teamake ekhn ebm cirdin sahavy krben!

122

ami prcnd khushi hyechilam ykhn leake blechile, “cl amra prbhur mdndre yai.” amra ekhane jerusalem dbar prante damdiye achi. eta ntun jerusalem! ekta smyukt shr hisebe ei shr abar gde utheche. eta sei shr yekthane isbrer leakra yay. prbhur namer prsmsa krar jny israyeler leakra sekhane yay. ora sbai prbhur pribargeasthir leake. dayuder pribarer rajn tamder bicarer simhasn aikhanei sthapn krechen. leakjner bicar krar jny tamra tamder simhasn aikhane sthapn krechen. jerusalem santir jny prarthna kr. “ami asa kri yara apnake bhaleabase tara okhane giye santi pabe. ami asa kri apnar pracirer bhitre santi thakbe. apnar prasaguli nirapd thakuk.” amar prtibesi ebm bhaidar bhalear jny ami prarthna kri, sekhane santi thakbe. amader prbhur mdndrer klyaner jny, ei shrer bhal kichu heak ei manse ami prarthna kri.

123

he isbr, ami amar nyn yugl urddhe tuli ebm apnar kache prarthna kri. sbrg apni rajar mt bsen. dasra tader pryajniy jinisptner jny tader opr nirbhr kre. sei bhabe amrao amader prbhu isbrer opr nirbhr kri. prbhu amader prt kma prdrsn krben, ei prtiksas amra ryechi. prbhu, amader prt sdy hean, karn dirghdin dhre amra apmanit hye esechi.aisb als ebm uddht leakder kach theke amra ythest apman o ninda peyechi.

ydi prbhu amader dike na thakten tahle ki hte part? he irayel, amake uttr dao. ykhn leake amader akrmn krechilea, tkhn ydi prbhu amader dike na thakten tahle ki abstha ht? ykhn amader strura amader prti krudhd hyechilea, tkhn hytea tara amader jyant gile phelt. amader strura amader bnyar mt dhuye diye yetea, ndir mt dubiye diye yetea. ai grbit leakra mukher opr chadiye yaoya jler mt ht ebm amader dubiye dit. prbhur prmsa kr! prbhu amader struder hate, amader dhra pdte o ht hte den ni. amra sei pakhir mt, ye jale jdiye pdeo paliye giyechilea. jal chimde gel ebm amra paliye gelam. prbhur kach theke amader sahayy ase. prbhui sbrg o prthibi srsti krechen.

125

ye leakra prbhute astha rakhe tara siyeen prbter mt hbe. tara kkhni kampbe na ebm tara cirdin abyahit thakbe. jerusalem cardikei prbt ryeche ebm prbhu tamr leakder cardike ryechen. tamr leakke tini cirdin rkse krben. dust leakra bhal leakder deske cirdin sasn krbe na. ydi tai ht tahle st leakrao hytea mnd kaj kra suru krtea. he prbhu, bhal o st leakder prti bhalea bybhar krun. suddh hrdayer leakder prti sdbbyhar krun. mnd leakra mnd kajkrn kre. prbhu aish mnd leakke sasti deben. israyeler santi bjay thakuk!

126

siyeen theke nirbasit leakder prbhu ykhn phiriye anlen, sei smy yen sbpner mti chilea! amra annde bhre giyechilam ebm annde gan geyechilam! tkhn anyany jatite smbad chdiye pdlea, "israyeler leakder jny prbhu bismykr sb kaj krechen." hyam, prbhu amader jny cmtkar jinisguli krechen ebm ei bisye amra khusi. he prbhu, mrubhumite atrkit bnyar mt amader bhagyphiriye din. kean bykti ykhn bij beane tkhn hytea se bimrs thake. kintu ykhn se phsl smgrh kre tkhn se khusi hy. ykhn se jmite bij bye niye yay tkhn se kamdte pare. kintu ykhn se ssy ghre teale tkhn se khusi hbe, ar ullase citkar krbe!

127

ydi prbhu bym ekti badi na tairi kren, tahle nirmankarira brthai tader smy nst krche. ydi prbhu bym shrer njrdari na kren tahle rksi brthai tar smy nst krche. jibikar jny bhare otha ebm adhik rat prynt kaj kra absyi smyer apcy. isbr yader bhaleabasen tader ratre sunidra den. sisura isbreri uphar. tara hl mayer grbh theke paoya purskar. ekjn yubker chelera ekjn sainiker tuner bhetr theke beriyase tira mt. ye leak tar tunke sntan dbara purn kre se dhny hbe. sei leak kkhni prajit hbe na. ngrer phtkgulite, tar sntanra take tar struder biruddhe prtireadh krbe.

128

prbhur prtyekti anugamii sukhi. isbr yebhabe can tara seibhabei bamce. yar jny tumi prisrm krchea ta tumi upbheag krbe. tumi sukhi hbe ebm teamar bhal hbe. grhe teamar stri phldayi draksaltar mti hbe. teamar sntanra teamar peamta jlpai gacher mti teamar tebiler carpase thakbe. ei bhabei prbhu tamr anugamike tamr prkrt asirbad deben. siyeen theke prbhu teamay asirbad krun. sara jibn dhre jerusaleme tumi tamr asirbad upbheag kr. tumi yen teamar natinatnider dekhar jny dirgh jibn labh kr. israyeler santi bjay thakuk.

129

sara jibn dhre amar anak stru chilea. he israyel, amake ai struder smprke bl. sara jibn dhre amar anak stru chilea. kintu tara kkhni jyi hy ni. amar pithe gbhir kst na hoya prynt tara amay merechil. amar dirgh gbhir kst hyechil. kintu mnglmy prbhu ddi kete diyechilen. amake ai mnd leakder hat theke mukt krechilen. yara siyeanke ghrna krtea tara prajit hyeche. yuddh thamiye diye ora dede paliye geche. ai leakgulea chader opr jnman ghaser mt. sei ghas bede othar agei mara yay. kin srmik sei ghas theke ek muthea danao pay na. ek gada danar jny sekhane ythest chil na. pas diye yaoyar smy keano leake blbe na "prbhu teamay asirbad krun." oder abhinndn janiye leake blbe na, "prbhur name amra teamay asirbad kri."

130

he prbhu, ami gbhir smkter mdhye pdechhi, tai sahayer jny ami apnake dakchi. he amar prbhu, amar ktha sunun. sahayer jny amar prarthna sunun. he prbhu, apni ydi leakder tader pap smuher jny sasti den tahle keui ar jibit thakbe na. prbhu apnar leakder ksma kre din. tahle apnar upasna krar mt leak thakbe. prbhu amay sahayy krben ami ei prtiksay ryechi. amar atma tamr jny prtiksaya kre. prbhu ya blen ami ta bisbas kri. ami amar prbhur prtiksay ryechi, yemn ekjn prhri skal hoyar prtiksay thake. he israyel, prbhuke bisbas kr. prkrt prem ekmatr prbhutei khumje paoya yay. prbhu amader bare bare rkse kren ebm prbhu israyelke tader sb paper jnyi ksma krben.

131

he prbhu, ami ahnkari ni. ami kean gurutbpurn ekjn bykti hbar bhan kri na. emn ki ami birat kichu krbar cestao kri na. ami nijeke emn kean byapare jdai na, ya khub bd o amar asadhy. ami sant, amar atma sant. mayer keale pritpt sisur mt amar atma santite mgn. israyel (tumi) prbhuke bisbas kr. tamke ekhn bisbas kr, tamke cirdin bisbas kr!

132

prbhu smrne rakhben dayud kemn kst peyechilen. dayud prbhur kache ekta prtisruti diyechilen. dayud

yakeaber sktiman isbrer kache ekti bises prtisruti krechilen. dayud blechilen, “ami amar badite yabea na, ami amar bichanay seab na. ami ghumeate yab na. ami amar ceakhke bisram debea na. ytksn prynt na ami yakeaber sktiman ‘ekjner’ jny ekti bassthan khumje pai tksn prynt ami oi sber kean kichui kr-bea na!” amra iphrathay se smprke sunechi. kiriyt yiyarime amra saksy sinduk khumje peyechi. cl amra pbitr tambute yai. cl amra sei cekite upasna kri yekhane prbhu tamr pa rakhen. he prbhu, apni ebm apnar sktir sindukutthan krun ebm bisram sthane phire asun. he prbhu, apnar yajkra dharmmiktay sjiit. apnar nisthaban anugamira prcnd sukhi. apnar sebk dayuder bhalear jny, apnar mneanit rajake batil kr-ben na. prbhu dayude kache ekta prtisruti diyechen. prbhu dayuder prti bisbst thakbar prtisruti diyechen. prbhu prtisruti diyechen ye, dayuder pribar thekei rajara asbe. prbhu blechen, “dayud, ydi teamar santana amar cukti ebm ye bidhismuh ami tater sikhiyechi ta mane tahle srbdai teamar pribarer kean ekjn, teamar nijer bmsdhr, raja hbe.” tamr mndirer sthan hisebe prbhu siyeanke mneanit krechen. tamr grh (mndir) hisebe tini sei sthani ceyechilen. prbhu blechilen, “cirdiner jny etai amar sthan hbe. amar thakar sthan hisebe ami ei jaygake mneanit krechi. prcur khady diye ami ei shrke asirbad krbea. emnki dridr manus-ru prcur khady pabe. ami yajkder pritrnan diye sjiit krbea. amar anugamira sukhi hbe. ei sthane ami dayudke sktisali krbea. amar dbara mneanit rajar jny ami ekti prdip deb. dayuder struder ami lijay dheke debea. kintu dayuder rajyke ami badiye tulbea.”

133

ykhn bhaira sngbdddh hye ektrit bse tkhn seta kt sundr o mnearm. eta yen sei sugndhi teler mt ye tel hareaner mathay dhala hyeche ebm tar matha theke mukh o dadi beye tar bises bstre gdiye pdeche. eta hrmmean prbt theke agt mrdud bstrit mt yeta siyeaan prbrt opr jhre pdche.karn siyeane prbhu tamr asirbad diyechilen, anntkaler jibner asirbad.

134

teamra prbhur dasra yara sara rat dhre mndire tamr seba kr! sebkgn duhat tule teamra prbhur prsmsa kr. prbhu siyeaan theke teamader asirbad krun. prbhu akas o prthibi srsti krechen.

135

prbhur prsmsa kr! prbhu namer prsmsa kr! he prbhur dasgn, tamr prsmsa kr! teamra yara prbhur mndire damdiye achea, amader isbrer mndirer an-inay, tara tamr prsmsa kr. prbhur prsmsa kr, karn tini bhalea. tamr namer prsmsa kr, karn ta atynt mnearm. prbhu yakeabke mneanit krechen. israyel isbrer adhikarbhukt. ami jani prbhu mhan! amader prbhu sb debtader ceye mhan! sbrge ebm prthibite, smudr ba gbhir mhasagre isbr ya can tai krte paren. isbri, sara prthibite meghe srsti kren. isbri brsti ebm bidyut srsti kren ebm isbri batas srsti kren.

isbr, misrbasider prthm sntan ebm sekhanakr psuder prthm sabkke dhhms krechilen. isbr, misre anek cmktar o alekik kaj krechilen. emnki phren ebm tar adhikaridker jnyo isbr ei sb ghtna ghtiyechilen. isbr anek jatike prajit krechilen. anek sktisali rajake isbr htya krechilen. imeariydr raja siheanke isbr prajit krechilen. basner raja ogke isbr prajit krechilen. knaner sb rajyugulike isbr prast krechilen. ebm tader bhukhndguli prbhu israyelke diyechen. tader bhukhnd prbhu tamr leakder diyechen. prbhu apnar nam cirdin dhre bikhay thakbe! prbhu manus apnake cirkal mne rakhbe. prbhu jatigulike sasti diyechilen. kintu prbhu tamr sebkder prti sdy chilen. anyany leakder debtara sudhui seana o rupear murtti. oder debtara nichki manuser hater tairi murtti matr. oi murttigulear mukh chilela kintu ktha blte partea na. oi murttigulear ceakh chilela kintu dekhete partea na. oi murttigulear kan chilela kintu sunte petea na. oi murttigulear nak chilela kintu ghran nite partea na. ye leakgulea oi murttigulea tairi kreche tarao oi rkm hye yabe! ken? karn ora bisbas kre ye murttigulea! oder sahayy krbe. he israyeler pribarbrg, prbhur prsmsa kr! he hareaner pribar, prbhur prsmsa kr! he lebiy pribar prbhur prsmsa kr! he prbhur anugamira, prbhur prsmsa kr! siyeaan theke, tamr grh jerusalem theke, prbhu prsmsa prapt hn. prbhur prsmsa kr!

136

prbhur prsmsa kr karn tini mnglkr. tamr prkrt prem birajman thake. yini sb debtader debta, sei isbrer prsmsa kr! tamr prkrt prem cirbirajman thake. sb prbhuder prbhuke prsmsa kr! tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbrer prsmsa kr yini ekai bismykr sb kaj kren! tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbrer prsmsa kr yini prjna diye akas srsti krechen! tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. susk bhukhndke tini sagre sthaphn kren. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr mhan aleagulea srsti krechen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. ditthke sasn krar jny isbr suryy srsti krechen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. ratrike sasn krar jny isbr camd ebm tara srsti krechen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. misrer prthm jat manus ebm pranike isbr htya krechilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr israyelke misr theke ber kre enechilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr tamr bipul skti o ksmta prdrsn kre chilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr leahit sagrke dubhage bhag krechilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr leahit sagrer mdhye diye israyelke pricalit krechilen. tamr prkrt prem anntkal abyakt thake. phren ebm sainybahinike isbr leahit sagre dubiye diyechilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr tamr leakder mrubhumir mdhye diye pth dekhidyechilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr sktisali rajader prajit krechilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr bilban rajader prajit krechilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr imeariydr raja siheanke prajit krechilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr basner raja ogke prajit krechilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr tader bhukhnd israyelke diyechilen. tamr prkrt prem cirbirajman thake. isbr sei bhukhnd israyelke uphars-

brup diyechen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. ykhn amra prajit hyechilam, tkhn isbr amader smrne rekhechilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr amader strur hat theke bamciyechilen. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. isbr prtyekti leakke ahar den. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake. sbrger is-brer prsmsa kr. tamr prkrt prem cir birajman thake.

137

babiler ndigulir tire amra bsechilam ebm ykhn siyeaner ktha mne pdechil, tkhn amra kemdechilam. amra amader binaguli niktbrti baisi gache jhuliye rekhechilam. babiler leakra yara amader adhikar krechil, tara amader gan gaite blechilea. ora amader annder gan gaite blechilea. ora amader siyean smprke gan gaite blechilea. kintu bides bibhumite amra prbhur gan gaite pari na! jerusalem, kkhno ydi ami teamake bhule yai, tahle yen ami bajna bajate bhule yai. jerusalem kkhno ydi ami teamake bhule yai, tahle yen abar ami gan na gai. ami prtijna krchi ami teamake kkhno bhulbea na. ami prtijna krchi ye, jerusalem srbdoi amar sresthtm annd hbe. he prbhur, jerusalem ptner din ideamiyira ki krechil mne rakhben. tara citkar kre blechil, "bhenge phelea, amul bhene phelea!" babil tumi ddbms hye yabe! sei leaki dhny ye teamar prapy sasti teamake dey. sei manuser prsmsa heak ye leak, teamake sei bhabe aghat kre, yemn tumi amader aghat krechile. sei leak dhny ye teamader sisuder amkde dhre ar tader pathre pise phele.

138

isbr, amar srbanthkrn diye ami apnar prsmsa kri. sb debtar samne ami apnar gan gaibea. isbr, apnar pbitr mndire ami matha nt kre prnam kri. ami apnar nam prem ebm nisthar prsmsa kri. karn apnar prtis-ruti apnar namke prthibir sb kichur urdde prtistha kreche. isbr, ami apnar sahavy ceyechilam. apni amay sada diyechen! apni amay skti diyechen. prbhur, prthibir prtyekta raja ykhn sunbe apni ki blen tkhn tara apnar prsmsa krbe. tara prbhur pther bndna gan gaibe karn prbhur mhima atynt mhan. ydio isbr mhi-manbit tthapi tini nmr byktider sambndhe ytn nen. atmgrbi leakra ki kre ta isbr janen, kintu tini tader theke dure thaken. he isbr, ami smkte pdechil, amay bamciye rakhben. strura ydi amar prt krudhd hy, oder hat theke amay rkse krben. prbhur, apni ya prtis-ruti diyechilen sei sb jinis amay din. prbhur, apnar prkrt prem cir birajman thake. prbhur, apni amader srsti krechen. tai amader chede yaben na.

139

prbhur apni amay priksa krechen. amar smprke apni sbi janen. ami kkhni bsi ebm uthi apni tao janen. bhu dur thekei apni amar cinta-bhabna jante paren. prbhur, ami keathay yai ebm ami keathay sui tao apni janen. ami ya kri tar sbi apni janen. prbhur, ami kichu blar agei apni bujhe yan ami ki blte cai. prbhur, apni amar samne pichne amar cardike ryechen. nmr-bhabe amar opr apnar hat rakhun. apni ya janen tate

ami bismyabhibhut. eta amar beadher atit. yekthane yekthane ami yai srbtri apnar atma biraj kre. he prbhur, ami apnar kach theke palate pari na. he prbhur, ydi ami sbrgleake yai, apni sekhane ryechen. ydi ami patale yai, apni sekhane ryechen. prbhur, yekthane suryer udy hy sei purbdike ydi ami yai apni sekhane ryechen. ydi ami psimer smudre yai sekhane apni ryechen. sekhane apnar dan hat amay dhre thake ebm amay pricalit kre. prbhur, ami apnar kach theke lukiye thakte caite pari ebm blte pari, "diner alea ekhn ratrite bdle geche. niscyi andhkar amake lukiye debe." kintu andhkar apnar kache andhkar ny. prbhur, rat apnar kache diner mti ujibl. prbhur apni amar sara deh srsti krechen. ykhn ami matrede chilam tkhno apni amar smprke sb janten. prbhur, ami apnar prsmsa kri! apni atynt bismy-bhibhabe o cmtkarbhabe amake srsti krechen. ami khub bhaleabhabe jani ye apni ya kichu krechen sbi cmtkar. apni amar smprke sb kichu janen. mayer dehe lukiye ykhn amay srir bd hchilea tkhn apni amar asthi mijake prynt lkse krechilen. amar prtyekti ang prtyngke apni badte dekhechilen. apnar grnthi apni se sambndhe likhe rekhechen. prtyekdin apni amar opr lkse rekhechen. tar mdhye ektao hariye yay ni. apnar cintagulea amar kache gurutpurn. isbr apni kt janen! ydi ami apnar cintagulea gunte partam, tara smkhyay sbt baluk-nar ceye besi htea ebm ykhn ami ses krmt, tkhno ami apnar snge thaktam. isbr, dust leakder ses kre din. oi ghatkder amar theke dure sriye nin. oi mnd leakra apnar smprke mnd ktha ble. ora apnar nam smprke baje ktha ble. prbhur yara apnake ghrna kre ami tader ghrna kri. yara apnar biruddhe yay tader ami ghrna kri. ami tader pureapuri ghrna kri! apnar strura amaro stru. he prbhur, amar dike dekhun ebm amar antrke janun. amay priksa krun ebm amar cintagulea janun. dekhun kean mnd cinta amar mne ache kina ebm amake sei pthe pricalit krun ye pth cir birajman thake.

140

prbhur mnd leakder hat theke amay rkse krun. nrms-leaker theke amay rkse krun. oi leakra mnd kaj krar priklpna kre. oi leakra srbdoi ldai kre. oder jibh bisdrh saper mt. oder jibher nice saper mti bis thake. prbhur, dust leakder theke amay rkse krun. nrms-leaker theke amay rkse krun. oi leakra amay phamde phelbar jny amay tada kre. oi uddht leakra amar jny phamde peteche. amake dhrar jny ora jal bichiyeche. ora amar pthe phamde peteche. prbhur, apni amar isbr. prbhur amar prarthna sunun. prbhur, apni amar sktisali prbhur. apni amar pritrata. apni amar sirstraner mt yeta yuddher smy amar mathake rkse kre. oder priklpnake sphl hte deben na. tahle ora nijeder chadiye yabe. prbhur, ai leakra dust. ora ya cay ta oder pete deben na. oder priklpnake sphl hte deben na. ntuba ora sktisali hye uthte pare. he prbhur, amar struke jyi hte deben na. ora sbmsyei mnd phndi amte. oder kharap phndigulea yen oder ksetrei ghte. oder mathay jblnt kyla dhele din. amar struder agune phele din. oder kbrer mdhye niksep krun yate ora ar okhan theke uthte na pare. prbhur, oi mithyabaddider bamcte deben na. oi mnd leakder prt yen mnd

ghetnai ghte. ami jani prbhu nyaysngbhabe dridrder bicar kren. isbr shayhitthke sahayy kren. he prbhu, st o bhal leakra apnar namer prsmsa krbe. st leakra apnar upasna krbe.

141

prbhu, sahayyer jny ami apnake dakchi. ykhn ami apnar kache prarthna kri tkhn amar prarthna sunun. sighri amake sahayy krun! prbhu amar prarthna grhn krun. eta yen jblnt dhuper sugndhir mt hy. eta yen sandhykalin utsrger mt hy. prbhu, ami ya bli se sambndhe yen sabdhan hi. ami ya bli tatei amake anndit hte din. amake kharap kajer badhy krte deben na. mnd kaj krar akankha amar mdhye thakte deben na. mnd leakra ya kre annd pay amake tar samil hte deben na. ekjn st leak amar bhul smseadhn kriye dite pare. seta tari dya. apnar anugamira amar smaleacna krte pare. seta oder pkse bhalea kaj hbe. tao ami mene nebea. kintu mnd leakra ye sb mnd kaj kre tar biruddhe ami srbdai prarthna krbea. oder saskder sasti pete din. tkhn leake jante parbe ami sty blechilam. leake mati kheamde, jmi cas kre ebm sar chdiye dey. eki rkmbhabe oder kbrer cardike amader had chdanea thakbe. he amar prbhu, ami sahayyer jny apnar dike ceye thaki. ami apnake bisbas kri. amake mre yete deben na. mnd leakra amar jny phamd peteche. amake oder phamde pdte deben na. ora yen oder phamde amar dhrte na pare. dust leakra nijerai yen nijeder phamde pde. ebm ami yen anaht bhaba cle yete pari.

142

ami sahayyer jny prbhuke dakbea. ami prbhur kache prarthna krbea. ami prbhuke amar sb smkter ktha blbea. ami prbhuke amar asubidhar ktha blbea. amar strura amar jny ekta phamd peteche. ami smrpn krte prstut. kintu prbhu janen amar mdhye ki hcche. ami cardike dekhi, kintu ami amar kean bndhu dekhi na. amar palanear kean jayga nei. keu amake rkasa krar cesta kre na. tai ami prbhur kache uccsbere sahayy prarthna krechilam. prbhu, apni am nirapd asrysthl. prbhu apni amay bamcte dite paren. he prbhu, amar prarthna sunun karn ami ashay. yara amay tada kre tader hat theke amay rkasa krun. oi leakgulea amar pkse prcnd sktisali. amake ei phamd ediye yete sahayy krun yate ami apnar namer prsmsa krte pari. ebm bhalea leakra ese amar snge udyapn krbe, karn apni amay prytne rekhechilen.

143

prbhu amar prarthna sunun. amar prarthna sunun ebm tarpr amar prarthnar uttr din. amake dekhani yetii apni kt mnglkr o bisbst. ami apnar das, amake bicar krben na. karn kean jibit bykti apnar samne kkhni nirdeas ble bibecit hte pare na. sara jibn dhre ami ki kkhno nisapap ble bibecit hb. kintu strura amay tada kreche. tara amar jibnke bhenge gumdiye matite misiye diyeche. dirghdin age mre yaoya leaker mt ora amake andhkar kbre thele dicche. ami tyag krte prstut. ami amar sahs hariye phelechi. kintu dirghkal

age ki ghtechilea amar ta mne ache. bhu bisy, yegulea apni krechilen tar sambndhe ami bhabi. apnar bipul ksmata diye apni ya krechilen se smprke ami ble thaki. prbhu, amar du hat tule apnar kache prarthna kri, yemn kre suknea jmi brstir prtiksa kre temn kre ami apnar sahayyer prtiksa kri. sighri amake uttr din prbhu. ami sahs hariyechi. amar theke bimukh hben na. kbre suye thaka mrt leaker mt amake mrt hte deben na. prbhu ajker skale amake apnar prkrtr prem prdrsn krun. ami apnate bisbas rakhi. amar ya krniy ta amay dekhani. ami amar jibn apnar hate smrpn krchi! prbhu ami nirapttar jny apnar kache esechi. struder theke amay rkasa krun. amake diye apni ki krata can ta amay dekhani. apni amar isbr. apnar mht uddipna diye amay sthik pthe egiye din. prbhu amake bamcte din, tahle leake apnar namer prsmsa krbe. apni ye prkrtri mnglkr ta amay dekhani ebm struder theke amay rkasa krun. he prbhu, apnar prkrtr prem prdrsn krun ebm yara amay mere phelethe caiche sei struder hat theke amay rkasa krun. tader prajit krun ebm tader dhhms krun.

144

prbhu amar sila, amar nirapd sthan. prbhur prsmsa kr! prbhu amar hatguleake yuddher jny prsiksni den. tini amar angulgulike smgramer jny prsiksni den. prbhu amay bhaleabasen ebm rkasa kren. umcu pahade prbhu amar nirapd asrysthl, prbhui amay ud-dhar kren. prbhui amar dhal. ami tamke bisbas kri. amar leakder tini amar adhinsth kren. prbhu, leakra ken apnar kache et gurutbpurn? ken apni amader sambndhe ytn nen. ekjn leaker jibn bataser phutkarer mt. ekjn manuser jibn clman chayari mt. prbhu, akas bidirn kre neme asun. prbt sprs krun ,prbt theke dheamya beriye asbe. he prbhu, apni bidyuter cmk pathan ebm amar struder chtrbhng krun. apnar "tirguli" niksep krun ebm tader palate badhy krun. prbhu, sbng theke neme asun ebm amay rkasa krun! strur sagre amake dube yete deben na. ei sb bidesider hat theke amay rkasa krun. ei strura mithyabadi. ora emn ktha ble ya sty ny. prbhu ye sb bismykr kaj apni kren, se smprke ami ekta ntun gan gaibea. dstara bina bajiyi ami apnar prsmsa krbea. rajader tamder yuddhsmuhe jyi hte prbhu sahayy kren. prbhu tamr das dayudke strur trbari theke rkasa krechen. ei bidesir hat theke amay rkasa krun. eisb strura mithyabadi. ora emn ktha ble ya sty ny. amader trun chelera skt gacher mt. amader knyara prasader anupm karukaryer mt. amader gealaguli sb rkm phsle purn. amader carnksetre hajare hajare mes ryeche. amader sainyara surksit. kean stru jear kre ekthane prbes krte caiche na. amrao yuddh krte yacchi na. rastaguleate leakjn citkar krche na. ei rkm smy leakjn bhisn khusi. prbhu ydi bym tader isbr hn leakjn bhisn khusi hy.

145

he amar isbr ebm raja, ami apnar prsmsa kri. cirdiner jny ebm anntkaler jny ami apnar namke asirbad kri. prtidin ami apnar prsmsa kri. cirdiner jny ami apnar

namer prsmsa kri. prbhu mhan. leakjn bhisnbhabe tamr prmsa kre. ye sb mht kaj tini kren, ta amra gunte pari na. prbhu, apni ya kren tar jny leakjn cirdin apnar prsmsa krbe. apni ye mht kaj kren tar smprke tara blbe. apnar mhtb ebm mhima duui cmtkar. apnar bismykr kaj smprke ami blbea. prbhu, ye sb bismykr kaj apni kren se smprke leake blbe. apni ye sb mht kaj kren se smprke ami blbea. apni yesb bhalea kaj kren se smprke leakra blbe. leake apnar dharmmiktat gan gaibe. prbhu dyamy ebm ksmasil. prbhu sthithdi ebm preme puripurn. prtiti leaker jny prbhu mnglkr. prbhu ya kichu srsti krechen tar prtiti bstur prtiti tini krana prdrsn kren. prbhu, apni ya kren, tai apnake prsmsa ene dey. apnar anugamira apnar prmsa kre. tara ble apnar rajtb kt mht. tara apnar mhtb sambndhe ble. tai he prbhu, apni ye sb mht kaj kren any leakera ta jante pare ebm tara jante pare apnar rajtb kt bisal ebm gerbmy. prbhu, apnar rajtb cir birajman thakbe. apni cirdini rajtb krben. ptiti manuske prbhu uddhar kren. yara smsay pde prbhu tader sahavy kren. he prbhu, smst jibit prani tader khadyer jny apnar dike ceye thake. ebm ythasmye apni tader khady den. he prbhu, apni apnar hat khule din ebm jibit pranider ya kichu pryajna ta din. prbhu ya kichu kren ta sbi bhalea. ya kichu tini kren ta dekhaye dey tini kt mnglkr ebm bisbst. yara tamr sahavy prarthna kre, prbhu oi sb leaker kachei thaken. tini tamr upaskder antrng. tamr anugamira ya can prbhu tai kren. tini oder prarthnar uttr den ebm oder rkasa kren. yara tamke bhaleabase, prbhu tader rkasa kren. kintu mnd leakder prbhu binas kren. ami prbhur prsmsa krbea! sb leak yen cirdin dhre tamr pbbit namer prsmsa kre.

146

prbhur prsmsa kr! he amar atma, prbhur prsmsa kr! amar sarajibn dhre ami prbhur prsmsa krbea. sara jibn ami tamr prsmsa krbea. sahavyer jny teamra netader opr nirbhr kr na. leakerde bisbas kr na. ken? karn leake teamake bamcate pare na. manus mne kbare cle yay. tkhn tader sahavyer sb priklpna ses hye yay. kintu yara isbrer kach theke sahavy cay tara bhisn sukhi hye. ora oder prbhu isbrer opr nirbhr kre. prbhui sbrg ebm prthibi srsti krechen. prbhu smudr ebm tar bhetrer sb jinis srsti krechen. prbhu tader cirdin rkasa krben. nispesit leakder jny prbhu thik kaj kren. isbr ksudhart manuske ahar den. karagare bddh manuske prbhui mukt kren. prbhu andhke punray drsti den. yara smsay pdeche, prbhu tader sahavy kren. ye sb leakra bhal tader prbhu bhaleabasen. amader dese ye sb bidesira bas kre tader rkasa kren. prbhui bidhba o anathder dekhaseana kren kintu mnd leakder prbhu binas kren. prbhu cirdini sasn krben! siyeana, teamar isbr cirdini rajtb krben! prbhur prsmsa kr!

147

prbhur prsmsa kr karn tini mnglkr. amader isbrer kache prsmsar gan kr. tamr prsmsa kra bhalea ebm mnearm. prbhu jerusalem shrti baniyechen. ye

sb israyeliyke bndi hisebe niye yaoya hyechilea isbr tader phiriye enechilen. isbr tader bhgnhrdy sariye tulechilen ebm tader kster susrusa krechilen. isbr tara gnna kren ebm prtyektike tader nam dhre daken. amader prbhu mhan. tini prcnd sktisali. tini ye kt janen tar kean sima nei. binyi leakter isbr sahavy kren. kintu mnd leakder tini htbihl kre den. prbhuke dhnybad dao. bina baiye tamr prsmsa kr. isbr akaske meghe dheke den. isbri brsti anen. isbri pahade ghaser jnm den. isbr pranike khady den. isbr nbin pakhider ahar den. manbik icchasmuh isbrer mdhye thake na. yuddher sktisali gheadagulea tini can na. yara tamr upasna kre tader niyei prbhu sukhi. yara tamr prkrt preme bisbas rakhe isbr tader niyei khushi hn. jerusalem, prbhur prsmsa kr! siyeana, teamar prbhur prsmsa kr! jerusalem, teamar phtkgulike isbr drdh krechen ebm teamar shrer leakjnke isbr asirbad kren. isbr teamader rajye santi enechen. sejny yuddher smy struta teamader phsl niye yay ni ebm teamader aharer jny prcur ssy ache. isbr prthibike ekta ades dile se tksnat ta paln kre. ytksn prynt mati psmer mt sada na hy, isbr tksn tusar pat kren. isbri silabrstike bataser mdhye dhulear mt udiye niye yan. isbr akas theke silabrsti brsn kran. tamr pathanea thanda keu shy krte pare na. ye meghe tini pathan kean leaki take damd krate pare na. tarpr isbr ar ekta ades den ebm abar usn batas bite suru kre. brph glte suru kre ebm jl prbahit hy. isbr yakeabke tamr nirdes diyechilen. isbr tamr niym o bidhigulea israyelke diyechilen. any leaker jatir jny isbr esb kren ni. tamr bidhigulea isbr any leakter sekhan ni. prbhur prsmsa kr.

148

prbhur prsmsa kr! he dutgn sbrg theke prbhur prsmsa kr! teamra sb dutgn, prbhur prsmsa kr! tamr senabahinirprbhur prsmsa kr! cndr o sury prbhur prsmsa kr. akaser tarkagn ebm alea tamr prsmsa kr! sbgrer ucctm sthane prbhur prsmsa kr! he akaser urddher jlra, tamr prsmsa kr! prbhur namer prsmsa kr. karn isbr ades diyechilen ebm tai prtiti bstu astitb peyeche! cirdin abyahit thakbar jny isbr ei sb srsti krechen. isbr tader annt bidhismuh diyechen. prthibir sb kichui prbhur prsmsa kr! mhasager bd bd samudrik pranira, prbhur prsmsa kr! agun o silabrsti, tusar ebm dheamya, ebm jheadea batas sbi isbr srsti krechen. isbr pahad o prbtmala srsti krechen, phler brkssmuh o ers gach srsti krechen. smst prani o gbadi psu ebm srisrp o pakhi srsti krechen. isbri prthibite rajagnke ebm jatignke srsti krechen. isbri netader o bicarkder srsti krechen. isbri trun trunider srsti krechen. isbri brddh o yubkder srsti krechen. prbhur namer prsmsa kr. cirdiner jny tamr namer smman kr! prthibi ebm sbрге ya kichu ryeche, tara sbai prbhur prsmsa kr! isbr tamr manusder sktisali krben. leak isbrer anugamider prsmsa krbe. leake israyeler prsmsa krbe. ora sei leak yader jny isbr ldai kren, prbhur prsmsa kr!

prbhur prmsa kr! prbhu ntun ya krechen tar jny ekta ntun gan gao! yekhane tamr anugamira eksnge jd hy, sei smaje tamr prmsa kr. israyelke tader srstake niye annd krte dao. siyeaner leakke tader rajake niye annd krte dao. leakera bina o khnjni bajak ebm nacte nacte isbrer prmsa kruk! isbr tamr leakder prti prsnn. isbr tamr binmr leakder jny ek bismykr jinis krechen. tini tader rksa krechen! he isbr anugamira, teamader jyke upbheag kr! bichanay yaoyar pre prynt sukhi ho. leakjnke citkar kre prbhur prmsa krte dao ebm tader hate trbari dhrte dao. ora oder struder sasti dite yak. ora oi sb leakder sasti dite yak. isbrer leakra oder rajader ebm bd bd netader leahar sikl diye srnkhlit krbe. isbrer nirdes mti isbrer leakra oder sasti debe. isbrer smst anugamira, tamke smman janao. prbhur prmsa kr!

150

prbhur prmsa kr! isbrer mndire tamr prmsa kr! sbrge tamr ksmtar prmsa kr! isbr ye sb mht kaj kren, tar jny tamr prmsa kr! tamr skl mhtber jny tamr prmsa kr! sina o bamsir sahayye tamr prmsa kr! bina o lira bajiye tamr prmsa kr! khnjni bajiye nac krte krte tamr prmsa kr! tntrbadyyntr o bamsi bajiye tamr prmsa kr! krtaler ucc dhbnite tamr prmsa kr! kan phatanea krtaler sbde tamr prmsa kr! prtyekti jib teamra tamr prmsa kr! prbhur prmsa kr!

ei niti-kthaguli dayuder putr sleamner jnangrbh siksamala. sleamn chilen israyeler raja. manuske jnani kre teala ebm tader sthik pther sndhan deoyai ei kthagulir uddesy. emp kthagulir madhyme leake jnangrbh siksamala anudhabn krte parbe. ei kthaguli leakder sthik pth bujhte sahayy kre. manus stta, nyaypraynta o dharmiktar pth sikkhe. yamra jnan arjn krte can sei leakder ei kthaguli siks prdan krbe. ei jnan ki kre pryag krte hbe ei siksamala yubsmprdayke tao sikihiye debe. emnki jnani byktidero ei niti-kthaguli seana ucit. ei siksamalar madhyme tamder jnaner bypti brddhi pabe, tamra area pndit hye uthben. ye sb leak bibhinn smsyar smadhane dks tamra aro besi beadh labh krben. tkhn aish leakra jnanpurn rcnabli ebm kahinismuh yader mdhye rupk arth ryeche segulea bujhte parben. tamra jnanbader kthaguli anudhabn krte sphl hben. prbhuke many kra ebm sreddha kra hl manuser srbprthm krtby. eta tader prkrt jnan arjn krte sahayy kre. kintu sytan beakara anusasn ebm ytharth jnanke ghrna kre. amar putr, teamar pita ykhn teamake smseadhn kren tkhn tamr updes sean. teamar mayer pramrso abhela kearea na. teamar pitamatar deoya siksasmuh teamar mathar opr ekti sundr malar mt athba ekti knttharer mtea yeta teamake dekhite akrsk kre teale. putr amar, papira teamakeo paper pthe tante cesta krbe. ai papider kthay krnpat kearea na. aish papi leakra hytea teamake blbe, “amader dle esea! amra ekti leakke hthat akrmn o htya kre t yacchi. amra ek jn nirih leakke akrmn krb. amra take htya krb. amra ai leaktike mrtiyusthle pathiye deb. amra take kbre pathab. amra srbprkar bhumuly samgri curi krb. amra sei curi kra dhnsmpiti diye amader grh priupurn krb. tai amader snge cle esea, amader sahayy kr. ai lunthit dhn amra sbai bhagabhagi kre neb!” putr, ai papider anusrn kearea na. tader paper pthe ek pao agrsr hyea na. aish kharap leakra pap kaj krte srbda prstut. tara srbda leakder htya krte cay. leakra pakhi dhre jal pate. kintu jal ykhn pata hcche tkhn ydi pakhira dekhe phele tahle kean labh hbe na. tai pakhira kauke htya krar age tar jny lukiye prtiksa kre. kintu ora nijeder pata phamde pa diyei dhhms hbe! leabhi leakra tader nijeder kukrmer jny tader jibn haray. sean! prjna manuske siks deoyar cesta krche. se (prjna) ptheghate ebm jnbhul bajare citkar krche. se jnbhul rastar bamkgulite citkar krche. se shrer phitkulir kache leakder uddesy kre cemcacche. prjna blche: “ohe beaka leakra, ar ktdin dhre teamra teamader nirbeadher mt jibnyapn krake bhalbese clbe? aro ktal prjnakeuphas kra upbeag krbe? hinbud-dhira ktdin jnanke ghrna krbe? amar siksamalar prti teamader ythayeagy mneyeag deoya ucit chil. ami teamader amar jnan diye ditam. ami amar bhabnaguleake teamader jnat krtam. “kintu teamra amar ktha sunte asbikar krechile. ami teamader sahayy krte ceyechilam. ami teamader dike sahayyer hat badiye diyechilam - kintu teamra amar sahayy grhn krte asbikar krechile. teamra amar tirsakar grhn krte asbikar krechile. teamra amar snge ek mt hte smmt hle na. ateb, teamra ykhn smkte pdbe tkhn ami teamader niye prihas krb. teamader kache ykhn sntras asbe

tkhn ami teamader uphas krb. sntras bhyknr jhder mt teamader atrikte gras krbe. smktsmuh prbl bataser mt teamader opr aghat hanbe. teamra nidarun yntnra o duhkhe pdbe. “ykhn ei dhnrer bipryy ghtbe teamra amar sahayy caibe. kintu ami teamader sahayy krb na. teamra amake khumjbe kintu pabe na. ami teamader sahayy krb na. karn teamra jnanke asbikar krechea. teamra prbhuke bhy o bhkti krte raji ho ni. teamra amar updes krnpat kr ni. ami ykhn teamader sthik pther sndhan dite ceyechi, teamra raji ho ni. teamra teamader icche mt bamcte ceyech. teamra nijeder mti anusrn krech. tai teamader krtkrmer phl teamrai bheag krbe. “nirbeadhra dhhms hy karn tara jnaner pth anusrn krte asbikar kre. tara bipthe calit hy ebm nijeder ptn deke ane. kintu ye bykti amake mene cle se nirapde bas krbe. se srbda sbacchnde thakbe, se kkhno kean mndke bhy krbe na.”

2

putr amar, ami ya bli ta grhn kr. amar adesguli mne rekhea. prjnar ktha sean ebm srbteabhabhe beajhar cesta kr. jnanke dakea. beadhke citkar kre dakea. rupear mt prjnar anbesn kr. guptdhnar mt tamke khumje bedao. tumi ydi eguli kr, tahle tumi prbhuke sreddha krte sikkhe. tumi isbrer jnan khumje pabe. prbhuk amader prjna dan kren. jnan ebm beadhskti tamri mukh theke nihsrt hy. tini st o dharmik byktider rksa kren. yara anyder prti bhdh acrn kre tadero tini rksa kren. jnan o beadh tamr mukh theke nihsrt hy. tai, prbhuk teamake tamr jnan prdan krben. tkhn tumi bhalea, nyay o sthik blte ki beajhay ta bujhte sksm hbe. prjna teamar hrdaye prbes krbe ebm teamar atma jnaner mhimay sukhi hbe. prjna teamake rksa krbe ebm bibecnaskti teamake pahara debe. prjna ebm beadh teamake papi leakder mt bhul pthe clar hat theke nibrtt krbe. yara emn ktha ble ya dhhmsr karn tader kach theke jnan teamake rksa krbe. ei papi leakra sttar pth tyag kreche ebm ekhn andhkarer (pap) pth anusrn kreche. tara pap kaj krte bhaleabase ebm kupthke upbeag kre. ai papider bisbas kra yay na. tara mithya ktha ble ebm leakder prtarna kre. kintu teamar jnan o beadh teamake sb smy ei sb jin-iguli theke dure rakhbe. prjna teamake ai apricita rmni theke dure rakhbe. sei bijatiya, ye catukari-tar sahaye teamake paper pthe prluddh kre, tar hat theke teamake rksa krbe prjna. yebne se biye krechil, kintu prbrtikale se sbamike prityag kreche. isbrke saksri rekhe bibaher sphthe se bhule giyeche. ekhn, tumi ydi tar ghre dheak tahle seta teamake mrtiyur dike niye yabe! tumi ydi meye-manustake anusrn kr se teamake kbrer dike pricalit krbe! se nijei kbrer mt. ye sb purusra tar badite dhukhe tara tader jibn harabe ebm ar kkhno phire asbe na. prjna teamake dharmikder pth anusrn krte sahayy krbe. prjna teamake stbhabe jibnyapne sahayy krbe. st ebm dharmik leakra tader nijeder dese sbas krte parbe. st, nirdeas leakra tader dese bas krte parbe. kintu sytan leakder basbhumi tader hatchada hbe. yara mithya ktha ble ebm prtarna kre tara nijeder des theke bitadit hbe.

putr amar, amar siksa bhulea na. ami teamake ya krte bli ta sytne mne rekhea. amar kthaguli teamake dirgh ebm smrdhdhipurn jibn prdan krbe. bhaleabasake kkhno prityag krea na. srbda st ebm bisbst thakbe. ei jinisgulike teamar nijer angibhut kre nao. eiguli teamar knthe jdiye rakhea, teamar hrdaye likhe rakhea. tahlei tumi isbr ebm manuser kache bicksn ebm punyban sabyst hbe. isbrke pripurnbhabe bisbas kr. nijer jnaner opr nirbhr kearea na. tumi ya kichu krbe tate srbda isbrke ebm tamr icchake smrn krbe. tahlei tini teamake sahayy krben. nijer buddhi bibecnar opr nirbhr kearea na. isbrke bhkti kr ebm pap theke dure theake. ydi tumi ei kthaguli paln kr tahle tumi upkrt hbe thik yemn osudh srikre niramy kre athba yemn ek matra trl paniy teamake skti dey. teamar ythasrbsb smrpn kre prbhuke dhny kr. teamar ssyer utkrsttm phslguli prbhur samne utsrg kr. tahle teamar yabtyi pryeyajn prbhui mitiye deben. teamar geala ssye bhre yabe ebm teamar bhandare draksars upce pdbe. amar putr, kkhno kkhno teamar bhuiltruti teamake dekhaye debar jny prbhui teamake sasn krben. ei sastir jny rag kearea na. ai sasti theke siksa neoyar cesta kearea. ken? karn isbr kebl tamr snehaspdderi smseadhn kren. hyam, isbr amader pitar mt, tini tamr priytm sntankei seadhranear cesta kren. ye bykti prjna labh kreche, se sukhi hbe. ykhn se beadhskskriptapt hbe, tkhn se asirbaddhny hbe. prjna theke ye labh ase ta rupear ceyeo bhalea. prjna theke ye labh hy ta suksm seantar ceyeo bhalea! prjnar muly mni-manikyey ceyeo besi. teamar abhist kean bstui prjnar mt amuly ny. prjna teamake dhnsmpd, smman ebm dirghjibn ene debe. jnani leakra santipurn, sukhi jibnyapn kre. prjna hl jibn brkser mt. prjane yara grhn krbe, tara sukhi o mnearm jibnyapn krbe. jnani byktirai ytharth sukhi hbe! prjna ebm beadhke prbhui akas ebm prthibi srsti krbar jny bybhar krechen. mhasmudr ebm megghrasi ya brsti dey ta prbhur jnaner dbarai srst. putr amar, prjnake teamar drstir ageacr hte dio na! teamar cinta ebm priklpna krbar ksmtake buddhimaner mt rkasa kr. prjna ebm beadh teamake jibn dan krbe ebm teamar jibnke aro sundr kre tulbe. tahle tumi nirapde jibnyapn krbe ebm kkhno ptit hbe na. bichanay sute yabar smy tumi bhy pabe na. tumi santite bisram nite parbe. dust leakder dbara srst asatit bipder ktha bhebe bhy peo na. prbhui teamar sngthe thakben ebm teamake phamde pda theke atke deben. ykхни smbh hbe, yader teamar sahayyer drkar, tader bhalea krea. teamar prtibesi ydi teamar kache kichu cay ebm ta ydi teamar kache thake, tahle seta tkhni take diyo. prtibesike seta prer din nite aste bealea na. teamar prtibesir birudhe dust priklpna kearea na. se teamar kachakachi thake ebm se teamake bisbas kre! kean upyukt karn chada kauke adalte tulea na. se ydi teamar kean anist na kre eta kearea na. himsatmk leakder himsa kearea na ebm tader pth anusrn krbar siddhant nio na. ken? karn prbhui dust, asadhui leakder ghraa kren ebm st o bhalea leakder bhalbasen. dust leakder pribargulir opr prbhur abhisap ryeche. kintu dharmik leakder grhgulike tini asirbad kren. yara aprke niye prihas kre sei dambhik byktider prbhui sasti den. prbhui binyi

byktider prt dyasil. jnani leakra emn jibnyapn kre ya smman are. kintu nirbeadhra emn jibnyapn kre yar printi lija.

4

putrgn, teamader pitar siksasmuh mneayeag shkare sean. mneayeag dile tbei ei hiteapdesguli bujhte parbe! ken? karn amar ei updesguli khubi gurutbpurn. tai ei siksamala kkhno bhule yeo na. ek smy amio teamader mt yubk chilam! ami amar pitar cheat putr ebm amar matar ekmatr sntan chilam. ebm amar pita amake ei jinisguli sikhiyechilen. tini amake blechilen, "ami ya bli ta mne rekhea. amar ades paln kr, tahle bamcte parbe! bibecnaskti ebm jnan labh krea! kkhno amar ktha bhulea na. srbda amar updes mne clbe. jnan theke dure sre theke na. tahle jnan teamake rkasa krbe. jnanke bhaleabase ebm jnan teamake nirapde rakhbe." tumi ye muhurt theke jnan arjn krar smklp krech tkhn thekei jnaner prb suru hyeche. ateb teamar smst pryas bybhar kre, emnki teamar smst bisy smpttir binimyeo jnan arjn krbar cesta krea! tahle tumi krmsh buddhiman hye uthbe. jnanke bhaleabas, jnani teamake mhan kre tulbe. jnanke sbceye gurutbpurn kre tealea ebm jnan teamake smman ene debe. jnani srbsresth bstui ya teamar jibne ghtte pare. putr, amar ktha sean. amar ades mene clle teamar ayu badbe. ami teamake prjna ba jnan smprke beajhacchi. ami teamake st pthe niye yacchi. ei pthke anusrn krea. tahle tumi kkhno phamde pdbe na. tumi dedbe kintu kkhno heamct khabe na. tumi yai kr na ken, tumi nirapd thakbe. ei siksaguli srbda mne rekhea. eguli bhule yeo na. oguli teamar jibn! dust leakra ye pthe hamte, se pthe hemtea na. asthbabe jibnyapn kearea na. papider anukrn kearea na. pap theke dure theke. tar kache yeo na. ota chadiye seaja hye hemtea. keano duskrn na kra prynt papider ceakhe ghum ase na. aprer ksti na kre tara bisram nite pare na. pap ebm anyer ksti na kre tara bamcte pare na. dharmik byktider jibnyapner pth suryeader alar mt. dupure se tar pundipti paoya prynt ujibl theke ujiblr hy. papi leakra andhkar rater mt. tara amdhare hariye yay ebm ki karne tader ptn hy ta tara dekhteo pay na. putr, amar, ami ya blchi ta mn diye sean. amar updeser prt mneanibes kr. amar kthaguli yen teamake tyag na kre. ami ya sb bli ta mne rekhea. seguli teamar hrdaye smpd kre rekhea. yara amar siksamala seane tara jibn labh kre. amar kthaguli tader srre susbasty niye ase. sb ceye gurutbpurn bisy hl tumi ya bhabch se smprke sjag theke. teamar bhabnai teamar bhagy niynta. kkhno mithya ktha blea na. styke klusit krea na. teamar samne ye sb bhalea ebm jnangrbh adrs ryeche ta theke mukh ghuriye nio na. ya krch tar smbdndhe strk thakbe. st jibnyapn kr. seaja pth ya bhal ebm sthik ta tyag kearea na. kintu srbda pap theke dure theke.

5

putr amar, amar jnangrbh siksamala sean. amar subibecnamluk kthabartar prt mneayeag dao. tahlei tumi bibecker mt bamcte sikhbe. bhebecinte ktha

blte parbe. any ek jn leaker stri hytea asamany sundri hte pare; tar kthabarta mdhur ebm prleabhsuck hte pare. kintu prisese se sudhu tiktta ebm ytnrnai bye anbe. se tikt bis kimba dharalea trbarir mt. se mrtyr pthe damdiye ryeche. se teamake dhhmsder dikte niye yabe. take anusrn kearea na! se pthbhrst hyeche. sabdhan! jibner pth beche nao. amar putrgrn, ekhn amar ktha sean. ami ya blchi bhule yeo na. byabhicarini theke dure thekea. tar badir chayao madio na. ydi yao teamar prapy smman anyra kede nebe. keano apricit bykti teamar prsmr pth bheag krbe. tumi yader cenea na tarai teamar dhnsmpd kede nebe. tara teamar smrer suphl bheag krbe. prisese, tumi duhkhit hbe karn tumi teamar sbasthy nst krech ebm teamar ya kichu chil sb hariyeche. tkhn tumi blbe, “ami amar abhibhabkder kthay ken krn-pat krini! ken amar siksder ktha kane tuli ni! ami srnkhlma mante raji hi ni. ami tirskar grhn krte asbikar krechi. tai ami ekhn pray sbrkm smkt bheag krchi ar ta sbai jane!” teamar nijer kuyea theke ye jl pao, tai pan kr. teamar jlke rastar opr bye yete dio na. kebl matr nijer strir sngai sudhu teamar yen smprk thaka ucit. teamar nijer pribarer baire kean chelemeyer pita hyea na. teamar sntanra yen kebl teamari hy. teamar pribarer baire any leakder sng teamar sntander bhag kre nebar drkar nei. tai nijer strike niyei sntust thakea. yebne ye narike biye krechile takei bhaleabas ebm tar premei trpt ho. se ekti aprupa hrinir mtea. tar bhaleabasay smpurn trpt ho. tar prem teamake sda prmtt rakhuk. amar putr, any rnmir dbara prmtt hyea na. any strileaker bks alingn krea na! tumi yai kr na ken kichui prbhur ageacr ny. tumi keathay yao tao prbhu janen. papi tar nijer phamdei jdiye pdbe. tar papsmuh hbe ddir mt ya take bemdhe rekheche. sei papi mrtyu anibary. karn se anusasit hte asbikar kreche. se tar nijer kamnar nagpasei bddh hbe.

6

putr, aprer rner jny kkhno dayi thekea na. any kean bykti tar rn seadh krte na parle tumi ki take sahayy krar prtisruti diyech? tahle tumi phemse giyeche. tumi nijer prtisruti jalei jdiye pdech. tumi nijeke ai bykhti-tir ksmtar adhine rekhech. sighr tar kache giye nijeke mukt kr. tar rner beajha theke teamake mukt krbar jny tar kache anureadh janao. bisram krea na ebm ghumiyea na. hriner mt sikarir phamd theke paliye esea. jal kete paliye yaoya pakhir mtea nijeke mukt kr. als manus, teamader pimpdeder mtea hoya ucit. dekhea, pimpdera ki kre. pimpdeder kach theke sekhea ebm jnani ho. pimpdeder keano malik nei, sask nei, neta nei. kintu grism kale pimpdera tader byatyi khabar smgrh kre. ai khady tara bam-ciye rakhe ebm siter smyo tader kache pryapt khabar thake. als manus, ar ktksn tumi ghumiye thakbe? teamar syay bisram neoyar theke kkhn tumi uthbe? ek jn als bykti bl, “amake kichu ksnr jny ghumeate dao ebm ektu bisram nite dao.” tar alstar phlsbrup, ek jn ceay yemn sb kichu curi kre ney se rkm bhabe tar opr daridry asbe! acirei se kprdkhin hye pdebl! ek jn papi ebm akrmny bykti mithye ktha ble ebm kharap kaj kre. se ceakh tipe ebm hat o payer sahayye nana dhrrner ingit kre leakder thkay. ai bykitti dust. se srb-

dai aprer biruddhe dust priklpna kre. se sdasrbdas anti srsti kre. kintu se sasti pabe. aksmik bipryy tar opr asbe. aksmat se dhhms hbe! ebm take sahayy krbar keu thakbe na! prbhu, satti ny, chyti jiniske gharna kren: ye ceakhgulea ek jn leaker grb dekhay, ye jihba mithye ktha ble, hatgulea yegulea nirdeas leakder htya kre, hrdysmuh, yara amder biruddhe anist priklpna kre, pa, yegulea ku-kaj krte cheate, ye bykti adalte mithya saks dey ebm ya sty ny tai ble, ye bykti bhaidir mdhye trkatkr karn ghtay. putr amar, teamar pitar adessmuh sean. teamar matar siksaguli bhulea na. sda tamder ktha smrn kearea. teamar abhibhabkder ades teamar knthe jdiye rakhea. teamar hrdye likhe rakhea. yekhane yao tamder siksamala teamake pth dekhabe. emnki tumi ykhn suye thakbe tkhno ai updesguli teamar opr njr rakhbe. jege othar pr teamar sng segulea ktha blbe ebm teamake sthik pthe calit krbe. teamar abhibhabkder ades ebm siksa alear mt teamake pth dekhabe. seguli teamake sm-seadhn krbe ebm sthik pth cemar ksmta prdan krbe. tamder siksasmuh teamake ek jn nst strileaker kache yaoya theke nibrt krbe. ai siksaguli teamake, ye nari tar sbamike prtiseadh kreche, tar mdhur bcn theke nirapde rakhbe. sei prstri asadharn rupsi hte pare. kintu tar sendryer jny teamar hrdye kamlalsa rekhea na. tar nynban yen teamake phamde na phelte pare. ek jn barbnitar jny hytea teamake ekti rutir muly dite hbe. kintu any leaker stri teamar pransmharini hye uthte pare! ye bykti aguner khub kache yay se tar jamakapd ai agune peaday. jblnt kylay pa dile pa niscit pudbe. ye bykti prstrir sng saririk smprk sthapne lipt hy tar ksetreo eki ktha pryaeaj. ai bykti sasti bheag krbe. ksudhart bykti khady curi kre pare. curi krar smy dhra pdle, se ya curi kreche tar satgun muly take dite hbe! ai muly dite giye hytea se srb-sbant hbe! kintu yara tar prkrst abstha beajhe tara tar prti srd-dha harabe na. kintu ye bykti bybhicare lipt hy se nirbeadh. se tar nijer ptn deke anche ebm nijekei dhhms krche! manus tar smprke sreddha harabe. se nije oi lja theke kean din pritrar pabe na. oi bybhicarinir sbami himsa o kreadhe unmtt hbe. se ykhn tar strir premiker prti prtsieadh nebe tkhn se kruna dekhabe na. yt arth, yt dhnsmpdi take deoya heak na ken tar kreadh prsmrit hbe na!

7

putr amar, amar kthagulea mne rekhea. amar ades bhulea na. tumi ydi amar ades paln kr tumi bam-cbe. amar ei siksamala yen teamar jibne khub gurutbpurn bisy hye othe. amar siksa ebm ades srbda mne rekhea. amar siksamala teamar anuler carpanse bemdhe rakhea. teamar hrdye khcit kre rakhea. prj-nake teamar premikhisebe bibecna krea ebm beadhke teamar sb ceye bhal bndhu ble bibecna krbe. tahle prjna ebm beadh teamake “prstri” theke rkasa krbe. prjna teamake sei bybhicarinir hat thekeo rkasa krbe ye mdhur baky ble. ek din ami amar janalar baire bhu nirbeadh yubkke dekhte pelam. ai yubkder mdhye ek buddhihiin yubko amar njre pdlea. se ek kurnmir badite gel. se ai rnmir badir samne diye hamtte lagl. tkhn sury ast yacche. andhkar neme asche. rat suru hcchil. ai rnmir yubker sng dekhla krte badir

baire el. tar sajsija barbnitar mtea. se ai yubker sng se sara rat katanear priklpna krechil. se chil ek jn bidreahisulbh, amarjit nari. se kkhno ghre thakte bhalbast na! se rasta diye hamtte lagl. se rastar prtiti bamke apeksa krcihil. se ai yubkke jdiye dhre cumbn krl. sei ljahin ai yubker ceakher dike takiye bll, "amake aj mnglarthk bisrjn dite hyeche. ami amar mant purn krechi. badite amar kache ekhno amabsyar naibedyr khabar prcur primane pde ryeche. tai teamake sekhane amntrn janacchi. anek kheam-jakhumji ebm prtiksar pr absese teamake pelam! ami amar syyar ntun cadr petechi. misriy sei sutir bichanar cadrguli khub sundr. ami amar syyar opr mstki, ghrtkumari o darucinin sugndhi chdiyechi! es, amra sararat dhre yekriday mtt hi. amra skal prynt prnyj-napn krb. amar sbami ghre nei. tini banijy krte dure yatra krechen. tini prcur arth sng kre niye giyechen. bhudin ghre phirben na. agami purnimar age tamr pherar sambhabna nei." ai bybhicarini yubktike prluddh krbar cesta krcihil. tar mnearm mdhur bcne yubkti bipthgami hl. ebm nirbeadh yubkti ai byabhicarinir phamde pa dil. gru ye bhabe ksai khannar dike pa baday, hrin yenn byadher pete rakha phamder dike egiye yay, sei bhabe se ai prstrir dike egiye gel. ai yubkti chil ekjn sikarir tirbiddh hriner mt. se chil jaler dike ude yaoya ekti pakhir mt. tar pri-nam ye tar jibnhami ghtabe e ktha ai yubkti bhabteo pare ni. priy putrgn, amar ktha sean. amar kthagulea mn diye sean. kean papiysi rmnir meahjale abddh hyea na. tar pth anusrn kearea na. se aganti manuser ptn ghtiyeche. se asmkhy manuske dhhms krece. tar grh saksat mrtyupuri. tar jibnyapner pddhti manuske srasri mrtyur dike niye yay.

8

sean! prjna ki teamake dakche? hyam, beadh teamake dakche. mhillati (prjna) pahader cuday, sdker dhare, skl pther smyeagsthle damdiye. se ngrer prdhan phtkgulir samne damdiye ache. sekhan thekei se uccsbre dak dicche. prjna blche, "he manbgn, ami teamader dakchi. citkar kre smst leakke dakchi. ydi teamra abeadh ho, buddhiman hoyar cesta kr. nirbeadhra beajhar cesta kr. sean! ami yesb jiniser siksa dii ta gurutbpurn. ami ya bli ta sthik. amar kthaguli sty. ami kstikark mithyake ghrna kri. ami ya bli ta sthik. ami mithya ktha bli na. amar kthaguleay kean mithya ba bhul nei. amar kthaguli, yader beadhskti ache sei sb leaker kache priskar. jnan-banra amar updes bujhte sksm. amar anusasn grhn kr. tar muly rupar ceyeo besi. seti utkrsttm seanar ceyeo mulyban. jnan, durnmuly muktar ceyeo dami. manuser abhist kean bstui tar smkks ny." "ami prjna. ami subicarer sng bas kri. ami supriklpna ebm jnan khumje peyechi. prbhuke srrddha janane arth hl papke ghrna kra. seisb manus yara nijeke anyer ceye sresth mne kre ami tader ghrna kri. ami paper pth ebm mithyabhasike ghrna kri. ami manuske subuddhi ebm sthik siddhant neoyar ksmta prdan kri. amii subibecna ebm ksmtar adhar! rajara sasnkaraye amake bybhar kren. nyavy ain banate saskra amake bybhar kren. prthibir smst bhal sask tamder adhin-sth smst leakke sasn krte amake bybhar kren. ye sb

leak amake bhaleabase amio tader bhaleabasi. yara sytne amar anbesn kre tara amake khumje pabe. amar debar mt dhnsmpd o smman ryeche. ami styikarer smpd ebm saphly prdan kri. ami ye sb jinis dii ta khamti seanar ceyeo bhalea ebm amar upharsmuh khamti rupear ceyeo bhalea. ami dhrmer pthe cli. ami nyay bicarer pth dhre cli. yara amake bhaleabase ami tader smpd dii. hyam, ami tader ghrbadi dhnsmpde priprun kre tuli. bhukal age, surute prbhu anyar ki kichu srsti krbar age amake srsti krechilen. amii adi. amake sbar age srsti kra hyechil. prthibir age amake srbprthm srsti kra hyechil. mhasagrner age amake gthn kra hyechil. sekhane jl srstir age amake srsti kra hyechil. ami prbtsmuhner age jnmehilam. ami pahadsmuher age jnmehilam. prbhur prthibi srstir age ami jnmehilam, bhumii tairir age ami jnmehilam. isbrer prthibete prthm dhu-likka srsti krar age ami jnmehilam. prbhu ykhn akas tairi kren sei smy ami chilam. prbhu ykhn bhumir cardike ekti brtt emkechilen ebm sagrer simarekha sthir krechilen tkhn ami chilam. megh srstir age ami rup peyechilam. isbr ykhn sagre jl dhalchilen, ami sekhane chilam. prbhu ykhn smudrsmuhe jler sima nirdharn krechilen se smye ami sekhane chilam. smudrer trngdl kkhni prbhur nirdharit sima lnghn kre na. prbhu ykhn prthibir bhittisthapn kren, tkhn ami chilam. ami ek jn dks krmir mt prbhur pase chilam. amar jnyi prbhu prtii din anndbeadh krechen. ami tamr sng sb smy hasi mukhe thekechi. tamr jgt amake khusi kre. ami manbjatir sng sukh anubhb kri. "amar putrgn, ekhn amar kthaguli sean! ebm teamrao amar asirbad pabe! amar siksamala sean ebm jnani hye othea. oguleake agrahy kearea na. ye amar ktha mene clbe se dhny hbe. emn ek jn leak prtii din amar drjar dike lksy kre. se amar drjar pthe prtiksra kre. ye amake khumje pay se jibn labh kre. se prbhur kach theke bhalea jinis pabe! kintu ye bykti amar biruddhe pap kre se nijeke aghat kre. ye sb leak amake ghrna kre tara mrtyuke bhaleabase!"

9

jnan tar badi tairi krl. se tar badite satti stmbh sthapn krl. se (jnan) mams ranna krl ebm draksars tairi krl. se khaoyar tebliti sajije rekheche. tarpr se tar bhrt-yader ngre pathal ngrbasider prbter cuday tar sng bheajsbhay yeagdan krar amntrn janate. se bll, "yader sekhar pryaejn ache tara asuk." se nirbeadh leakdero amntrn krl. se bll, "es, amar jnaner khabar khaao ebm ami ye draksars tairi krechi ta pan kr. teamader nirbeadh pth tyag kr, sudhumatr tahlei teamra jibn pabe. beadh pthke anusrn krl." tumi ydi kean dambhik byktike tar bhlutriti smprke setn kre yao, tahle se ulte teamar smaleacna krbe. ai bykti isbrprdt jnaner abmanna kre. ydi kean dnt leakke tar anyay beajhate yao, tahle se teamakei bidrup krbe. tai ydi kean bykti nijeke anyder ceye sresth mne kre, take tar bhl beajhate yeo na. se teamake tar jny ghrna krbe. kintu tumi ydi kean jnani byktike smseadhn krte cesta kr se teamake bhalbasbe o teamake srrddha janabe. buddhiman byktike siksa dile se aro buddhi-man hbe. dharmik byktike updes dile tate tar upkar hbe. prbhur prtii srrddha ebm bhktii jnan arjn krar

prthm dhap. prbhu smprke jnan labh kra beadshkti arjner prthm dhap. tumi ydi jnani ho, tahle tumi dirghjibi hbe. ydi tumi jnani hye othea tahle tate tumi upkrt hbe. kintu tumi ydi dambhik ho ebm aprke uphas kr, tahle nije tar jny ytrna pabe. mudhta ekti prbl amarjit strileak. tar keano jnan nei. se nijer ghrrer drjay bse thake. se shrer ucctm thake nijer asner opr bse thake. ebm ykhn leakra ai pth diye yay se tader citkar kre dake. aib leakra tar prtj udasin thakleo se ble, "yader sekhar pryajin ache tara amar kache es." se nirbeadhdero ahban kre. kintu se (nirbuddhita) ble, "curi kra jl, nijer badir jler ceye susbadu. cearai ruti teamar nijer hate tairi kra rutir ceye upadey." beakagulea bujhte pareni ye sekhane bhut thake. karn meye-manusta tader mrtyur jgter gbhirme sthane nimtrn krechil.

10

eguli chil sleamner hiteapdes:ek jn jnani putr tar pitake sukhi kre. kintu ek jn nirbeadh putr tar make khubi duhkhi kre. ydi kean leak kharap kaj kre taka labh kre tahle sei taka kean kajei ase na. kintu bhal kaj teamake mrtyu theke rkasa krte pare. prbhu bhalea leakder prtj ytnsil hn. tini tader pryapt khabar yeagan. kintu prbhu papider abhist bstu kede nen. ek jn als bykti dridr hbe. kintu ek jn prisrmi manus dhni hbe. ek jn jnani putr sthik rtute ssy katbe. kintu kean leak ydi ssy smgrher smy ghumiye thake, tahle se ljit hbe. sijn byktider asirbad krar jny leakra isbrer kache prarthna janay. papirao bhalea bhalea ktha ble kintu ta sudhu nijeder yabtiy dust iccha leakcksu theke adale rakhar jny. dharmik leakra cir kal skler kache smrniy hye thake. kintu dust leakder nam skle acirei bhule yay. ek jn jnani leak tar agrjder ades paln kre. kintu ek jn nirbeadh trkbitrk kre nijer bipd deke ane. ek jn bhal, st leak srdba nirapde thake. kintu ye kuli bykti aprke prtartit kre se acirei dhra pde. ye bykti styke adal kre, se asantir karn hy. kintu ekjn st leak, ye kheelakhuli bhabe ktha ble se santi sthapn kre. ek jn jnani byktir kthabarta ekti jhrnar mt ya jibn dey. kintu dust leaker kthabarta kebl tader papi mneri pricy dey. gharna bibader srsti kre. kintu bhaleabasa smst bhuilbhranti ksma kre dey. buddhi-man leakder bktrta theke leakra jnan ahnr krte pare. kintu ye leakra beakar mt ktha ble tara tader sasti dey. jnani byktira jnan snyc kre ebm take ekti nirapd jaggay smrksit kre. kintu murkh leakra tader dhhmske hater kache rakhe. smpd dhnik rkasa kre kintu daridry grib manuske dhhms kre. ye bykti st kaj kre sei purskrt hy. se dirgh jibn pay. pap kebl sasti bse ane. ye bykti tar sasti theke siksa ney se anyder bamcte sahayy krte pare. kintu ye bykti nijer sasti theke any keanea siksa ney na se anyder bhul pthe pricalit kre. ye bykti tar gharna lukiye rakhe se hyt ekjn mithyebadi. kintu yara mithye apbad rtay tara beaka. ye bykti khub besi ktha ble sei muskile pde. kintu ekjn jnani manus tar ktha smyt rakhte sekhe. ek jn sijn byktir kthabarta khamti rupear mt. kintu papider cintabhabnar kean muly nei. ek jn dharmik byktir updes anek leakke sahayy kre. kintu nirbeadher beakami tar mrtyu deke anbe. prbhur asirbadi teamake dhnban krbe. tini tar snge smkt an-

ben na. nirbeadh leakra ku-kaj krte bhaleabase. kintu bicksn bykti prjnatei sntust thaken. dust bykti ya bhy kre tar bhagye tai ghtbe. kintu dharmikder basna sphl hbe. ykhn smkt asbe dust leakra dhhms hbe. kintu dharmik leakra cir kal atl thake. kean als byktike teamar jny kean kichu krte pathio na. mukher mdhye amlrn kimba ceakher mdhye dheamya yemn birtiktir - seo thik se bhabei teamar birtiktir karn hbe. prbhuke smman krle tumi dirghjibi hbe. kintu papileakder ayu hras pabe. dharmikder prtysa jibne annd bye ane. kintu papider basna kebl dhhmsi deke ane. prbhu dharmik leakder rkasa kren. kintu prbhu anyaykarider dhhms kren. dharmik leakra sb smy nirapde thakbe. kintu papira dese theke utkhat hbe. bhalea leakder kthagulea jnangrbh. kintu ye byktir updes bipd deke ane tar ktha keu sunbe na. bhalea leakra thik jinisti blte jane. kintu dust leakder ktha asanti deke ane.

11

kichu manus aprke prtartit krte bhuyea damdipalla bybhar kre. tader damdipalla sthik ojn dekhay na. prbhu ai bhuyea damdipallake gharna kren. ythayth batkhara prbhuke tust kre. yara ahnkari tader lijay phela hbe. kintu binyira jnan arjn krbe. bhalea leakra stta dbara calit hy. kintu aprke prtartit krte giye papira nijeder dhhms kre. isbr ye din leakder sasti deben, dhnsmpd kean kaje lagbe na. kintu dharmikta manuske mrtyu theke rkasa krbe. ek jn st byktir sttai tar jibnke msrn krbe. kintu papira tader dust krmer jny dhhms hbe. dharmikta st leakder rkasa kre. kintu dust leakra tader kamnar jalei abddh hy. ek jn dust byktir mrtyur pr tar ar keano asa nei. dhnsmpdtir jny tar smst asao niscihn hye yay. ek jn bhalea byktike smkt theke mukt kra hbe ebm ai smkt asbe ek jn dust leaker kache. dust bykti tar kthar dbara any leaker ksti krte pare. kintu bhalea leakra tader jnan dbara surksit hy. dharmikder saphlye smgr ngr ande mete othe. kintu papider mrtyuteo manus ullsit hy. bhalea leakder asirbade ekti shr mhan hye othe. kintu dust leakder ktha ekti shrke dhhms krte pare. subibecnahin leakra tader prtibesider smbdndhe birag dekhay. kkhn nirb thaka ucit bicksn bykti ta jane. ye bykti any leaker geapn ktha phams kre dey take bisbas kra yay na. ye bykti gujb chday na take bisbas kra yay. ydi ekti jatir netader binj disajnaner abhab thake tahle sei jatir ptn anibary. kintu anek su-updestara ekti jatike nirapd rakhte pare. ye ek jn apricit leaker rn seadh krbar prtisruti dey take duhkh pete hbei. anyer jamindar hte ye asbikar kre, se nirapd. ek jn rmni tar sendryyer jny anyder srrdda arjn kre. durnt, duhsahi manus kebl taka labh krte pare. dyalu byktira srdba labhban hbe. kintu nisthur leakra tader nijeder asantir karn hy. dust leak aprke prtartit kre tader smptti kede ney. kintu ye sb leakra dhmsngt kajkrn kre tara absyi purskar labh krbe. dharmikta jibn niye ase. dust leakra paper picne cheate ebm nijeder mrtyu deke ane. yara pap kaj krte bhaleabase prbhu tader gharna kren. kintu ye sb leak st jibnyapn kre prbhu tader opr sntust. ektha styi ye dust leakra upyukt sasti pabei. kintu bhalea leakra o tader uttrpuras sasti theke mukti pabe. ek jn sundri kintu

mudh nari yen suyearer nake seanar nther mt. ykhn bhalea leakder icchapurn hy tkhn bhaleai hy. kintu dust leakder kamna sphl hle ta sudhu sasti niye ase. ye bykti mukt hste dan kre se aro besi pabe. ye bykti bitrn krte asbikar kre se acirei grib hye yabe. ye bykti draj bhabe dan kre se-i upkrt hbe. ye anyder sahaya kre se sahaya pabe. ye bykti tar ssy bikri krte asbikar kre, leake take abhisap dey. anyer khide metate ye tar ssy bitrn kre take sklei bhaleabase. ye anyder bhalea cay, bhaleatb take anusrn kre. kintu yara mnder pechne cheate tara mndi pay. nijer dhnsmtptir opr ye astha rakhe se suknea patar mti jhre yabe. kintu bhalea leakra sbuj patar mt unnti krbe. ye bykti nijer pribarke bipnn kre se kean kichui labh krte pare na ebm prisede nirbeadhra buddhimander dastb krte badhy hy. dharmiker krmphl jibnbrkser mt. jnanban byktign aprke jibndan kre. bhalea leakra yemn tader purskar ei jibne pay, temni mnd leakrao tader ya prapy ta pabe.

12

ye bykti jnanlabh krte udgrib, se tar nijer smaleacna sunle krudhd hbe na. ye bykti nijer truti bicyuti smprke anyer anyeag sunte apchnd kre se nirbeadh.2 prbhu dharmikder opr sntust. kintu yara kupriklpna kre prbhu tader deasi hisebe bicar kren.3 papira kkhni nirapd ny. kintu dharmikra srbda surksit o nirapd.4 gunbti stri tar sbamir annd ebm ahnkarer uts. kintu ye stri tar sbamike ljiit kre se tar sbamir asthite ekti asukher mti ashy.5 dharmikra ya priklpna kre ta srbdai st ebm sthik. kintu leakder kupriklpna prtarnapurn.6 papi leakra tader kthabartar madhyme anyder aghat kre. kintu dharmik leakder kthabarta manuske bipd theke rkse kre.7 papi leakra dhhmsprapt hy ebm tader kichui absist thake na. kintu keano dharmik byktir mrtiyur pr manus take dirghkal mne rakhe.8 leakra jnani manuser prmsa kre. kintu leak keano nirbeadh byktike smman kre na.9 khabar smsthan nei athc dhni hbar bhan krbar ceye brm ekjn bhrtyer malik hye gurutpurn bykti hoye bhalea.10 bhalea leakra tader palit psuder ytn ney. kintu dustder hrdye shanubhuti thake na.11 ye krsk tar jmite prism kre tar pryapt khady thakbe. kintu ye bykti asar cintabhabnay smy nst kre se nirbeadh.12 papi leakra ya akankha kre dust leakra tai cay, kintu seta bhalea leakder deoya hbe.13 dust leakra nirbeadher mt ktha ble ebm prashni nijeder kthar phamde jdipe pde. dharmikra edhrner bipder smmukhin hy na.14 leakra tader mukh nihsrt kthar jny ebm hater kajer jnyo purskrt hy.15 nirbeadhra bhabe tader pthi sresth pth. kintu bibeckra anyer pramsr khealamne grhn kre.16 nirbeadhra shjei htas hye pde. buddhiman leakra apmanke agrahy kre.17 stybhasira srbdai bisbasyeagy. kintu mithyabadira aprke bipder dike thele dey.18 ye bykti cintabhabna na kre kthabarta ble tar baky trbarir mt aghat krte pare. kintu bicksn bykti ktha blar smy sjag thake. tamr baky ai aghater yntarna muche dey.19 ye bykti mithya ktha ble tar baky ksnsthai. kintu sty cirkali amr.20 yara aprer biruddhe ku-priklpna kre tara nijederi thkay. yara santir jny kaj kre tara sukh.21 isbr dharmikder srbda rkse krben. kintu papira asmkhy

smsyay pdbe.22 prbhu mithyabadider ghrna kren. tini stybadider prti sntust.23 buddhiman leakra ya jane kkhno tar sbta ble na. kintu ek jn nirbeadh bykti, se ya jane sbi ble diye nijke murkh prtippnn kre.24 kt-hear prismider anyan srmiikder dayitbe rakha hbe. kintu ye als take cir kal anyer dastb kre yete hbe.25 cinta manuser sukh o annd kede ney. kintu ekti dya btsl sbd manuske anndit kre.26 bndhu nirbacne ek jn dharmik manus bicksntar pricy dey. kintu ekjn dust bykti srbda bhu bndhu nirbacn kre.27 ek jn als bykti kkhno tar ye jinis pryeejn tar pechne cheate na. dhn ase kthin prismider kache.28 tumi ydi sthik pthe jibnyapn kr tahle tumi sty jibn pabe. nyayprayntar pth jibner dike egiye niye yay.

13

ek jn jnani putr pitar ktha mneayeag diye seane. kintu ekjn ahnkari bykti karea ktha seane na. ye leakra take smseadhn krbar cesta kre se tader ktha seane na. bhalea leakra tader bhalea kthabartar jny purskrt hy. kintu dust leakra sb smy bhu kaj krte cay. ye nijer kthagulea sytne rkse kre se tar jibn rkse kre. ye na bhebe-cinte ktha ble se tar nijer dhhms niye ase. als byktira srbda pabar akankha kre kintu tader akankha purn hbe na. athc prismi byktira ya caibe tai tara pete sksm hbe. st leakra mithyake ghrna kre. durjnra ljiit hbe. dharmikta bhal ebm st manuske rkse krbe. kintu ye sb leak pap krte bhalbase pap tader srbnas kre. yader kichu nei tara dhni hoyar bhan kre. kintu yara stykarer dhni tara nijeder dridr ble pricy dey. jibn rksar jny ekjn dhnike hyt anek muly dite hbe. kintu grib leakra kkhno serkm humki pay na. ek jn bhalea leaker alea hasike ujibl kre. dust leaker prdip bisade print hy. yara nijeder anyder theke sresth ble mne kre tarai smkter karn hy. kintu yara anyder updes grhn kre tara jnani. yara pysar jny thkay, tara sighri sb pysa harabe. kintu prismer binimye yara arth reagiar kre tader arth krmsh brddhi pay. asa ydi krmagt dure sre yete thake tahle hrdy duhkhit hy. akankhit bstu paoya jibn brkser mt. ye bykti adeske abjna kre se dhhms hy. ye bykti adeske srrdha krbe se purskrt hbe. jnani byktider siksamala jibner sndhan dey. ai kthaguli teamake mrtiyu phamd ediye yete sahaya krbe. st uddesysmuh gerb ana. prtarna niye ase tar nijsb purskar. ek jn jnani bykti kean kaj krar age cintabhabna kre. kintu ek jn nirbeadh tar kajkrmer madhyme nijer beakamir pricy dey. bisbas kra yay na emn dut anek smsyar srsti krte pare. kintu ek jn bisbasi dut areagy niye ase. ye nijer bhu theke siksa ney na se acirei grib hy o ljiit beadh kre. kintu ye smseadhn grhn kre se labhban hbe. ydi keu kichu ceye ta peye yay tahle se khub anndit hy. kintu nirbeadh leakra tader ast pth theke sre aste ghrna beadh kre. jnanider sngs bndhutb krea tahle tumio jnani hye uthbe. kintu ydi tumi nirbeadher sngs bndhutb krea tahle smsyay pdbe. duhkht durda papider tada kre beday, kintu bhalea leakder jibne bhal ghtnai ghte. ek jn sjin byktir ya smpd thakbe ta se tar sntan o nati-natnider diye yete parbe. ebm prisede durjnder sb smpdo ek din sjin byktider aotay cle asbe. ek jn drider urbr jmi thakte pare ya prcur phsl dey. kintu bhu siddhanter phle se ksudhart thake. ye nijer

ntander styikarer bhaleabase se ntander bhul trutigulea sudhre dey. ydi tumi teamar putrke bhalbasea tahle take sthik pthe clar siksa dao. bhalea leakra sb smy prcur primane khete pabe. kintu durjnra ksudhart theke yabe.

14

ek jn jnani mhila tar jnan diyey nijer smsar tairi kre.2 ye prbhuke smman kre sei sthik pthe jibnyapn kre. kintu ekjn ast leak prbhuke ghra kre.3 ek jn beaka leaker kthabarta tar nijer smsyar karn hye othe. kintu ekjn jnani leaker kthabarta tamke rkxa kre.4 caser kaje blder abhab dekha dile ssybandar khali thakbe. brht phlnr jny manus blder sktike bybhar krte pare.5 ek jn stybadi kkhno mithye ble na ebm se ekjn saksi hte pare. kintu ekjn abisbasi leak kkhno styi ble na ebm se bhal saksi hte pare na.6 uddht leakra jnaner anbesn krte pare kintu tara kkhno ta khumje pabe na. kintu ye sb leaker beadh skti ache tara tadatai sikhthe pare.7 beakader kach theke kichui sekhar nei tai beakader snge bndhutb kearea na.8 ek jn bicksn o dks leaker jibnyatra niriksn kr. kintu ek jn beaka leaker amka-bamka jibn pth prtarnapurbk.9 beaka leakra tader beakamir masul dite giye hasa-hasi kre. kintu st leakra sighri ksmtaprapt hy.10 ek jn duhkhi leak sudhu tar nijer duhk anubhb krte pare. thik temni, keui any leaker hrdayer anthsthlr annde bhag bsate pare na.11 durjnder grhgulir binas hbei. kintu st leakder badiguli unnti krbe.12 ekti shj rastakesthik rasta ble mne hte pare kintu seti mrtyur dike egiye niye yete pare.13 bisade purn ekti leak haste pare, kintu hasi thambar pre duhk abar phire ase.14 mnd kajer jny papider pureadstur sasti bheag krte hbe ebm bhalea kajer jny sjnra purskrt hbei.15 ek jn murkh ya seane tai bisbas kre. kintu ek jn jnani bykti ya kichu seane ta tar buddhi diyey bibecna kre.16 ek jn jnani bykti mndke bhy pay ebm take ediye cle. kintu ek jn beaka leak drdhtar snge kukrmer mdhye jhampiye pde.17 ye sb leak khub shjei rege yay tara nirbeadher mt acrn kre. kintu jnanira hy dhairyysil.18 nirbeadhra tader beakamir jny sasti pay. kintu jnanira tamder jnaner jny purskrt hy.19 durjnder biruddhe sjinder jy hbei. durjnra sjinder kache matha nt krte badhy hbei.20 dridrdre kean bndhu o prtibesi jeate na kintu dhnira bndhu-bandhb dbara pribrt hye thake.21 teamar prtibesider ghra krea na. ydi sukhi hte cao tahle dridrdre prt syd thakea.22 ydi keu kharap kaj krar phndi amte tahle se bhul krbe. kintu ye bhalea kaj krar cesta krbe se bndhu pabe, sbai take bhaleabasbe o bisbas krbe.23 kthin prismr sb smy kichu labh anbe. kintu tumi ydi kean kaj na kre sudhu ktha bl tahle tumi dridr hye yabe.24 jnanira smpd dbara purskrt hy. kintu murkhra purskrt hy beakamir dbara.25 ye sty ble se manuske sahayy kre ar ye mithye ble se anyder aghat kre.26 ye prbhuke smman kre se surksa pay ebm tar sntanrao nirapd thake.27 prbhur prt smman prdrsn sty jibn niye ase. ete ekti byktir jibn mrtyur phamd theke rkxa pay.28 ydi kean raja kean manuske sasn kre tahle se mhan. kintu rajar rajye ydi kean manus na thake tahle sei rajar kean mulyi thake na.29 dhairyysil ek jn manus bhisen sprtibh hy. ar ye shje

rege yay se tar murkhamir prman dey.30 mansik santi daihik sbasthyer unnti kre. kintu anyer prt himsa sirike reaggrst kre teale.31 isbri prtyek manuske srsti krechen. tai yara gribder jny smkter smsya srsti kre tara dridrdre srstikrtake apman kre. yara gribder dya dekhay tara isbrer prt smman prdrsn kre.32 ek jn dust leak tar ku-krmer dbara prajit hy. kintu ek jn bhalea leak tar mrtyur smyo jite yay.33 jnanira sb smy jnansmnt bhabe cinta-bhabna kre. kintu murkhra jnanerkichui jane na.34 bhaleatb ekti deske mhan kre teale. kintu pap ye kean manuske ljjit kre.35 jnani adhikarik pele raja sukhi hn. kintu murkh netader prt raja krudhd hn.

15

manus tar cinta-bhabnake thikmt sajiiye ekti priklpna krte pare, kintu prbhur hate jihbake niytrn krbar ksmta ache. leakra mne kre tara ya kre setai thik, kintu prbhu tader atma priksa kren. sb smy prbhur sahayy nebe tahle tumi sphl hbe. smst bisyei prbhur priklpna ache ebm sei priklpna anusare mnd leaker binas hbe. ye smst leak bhabe tara any leaker tulnay srey prbhu tader ghra kren. prbhu niscyi sei smst ahnkari manuske sasti deben. styikarer bhaleabasa o bisbstta teamake khamti kre tulbe. isbrer prkrt prem ebm bisbsttar drun apradh mucche phela yay kintu prbhur prt sreddhar madhyme amra mndke ediye cli. ydi kean bykti bhalea bhabe jibnyapn kre se prbhur kache mnearm hy ebm tar strurao tar snge santi rkxa kre cle. thkiye prcur labh kra apeksa sthik pthe samany labh krao srey. ek jn bykti ki krte cay ta niye priklpna krte pare kintu bastbe ki ghtbe ta nirdharn krben prbhu. ek jn raja ya blen setai hy ain. tai tar siddhant srdba sthik hoyu ucit. prbhu can smst mapkathi ebm matr sthik heak ebm bybsayik kutiguli niymanuyayi heak. yara mnd kaj kre raja tader ghra kren. dharmikta tamr rajyke prtistha krbe. raja sty bhasn sunte can. yara mithya ble na raja tader pchnd kren. ek jn raja rege gele ye kean leakke htia krte paren. ye jnani se rajake khusi rakhar cesta krbe. ydi raja khusi thaken tbe sbar jibni sukhre hbe. ydi raja teamar prt stntust hn tahle ta hbe bsntkale brsti hoyar mtea. jnaner muly seantar ceyeo besi. bick-sntar muly rupear ceyeo besi. bhalea leakra sara jibn kharap jinis theke durtb rekhe cle. ye bykti sabdhani se tar atmake rkxa kre cle. ahmkar dhhmske egiye ane ebm auddhty prajy ane. uddht leaker snge dhnsmpd bhag kre neoyar ceye binyi hoyu ebm dridrdre mdhye thaka srey. ye bykti aprer kach theke siksagrhn kre se labhban hbe. ye prbhur opr bisbas rekhe cle se prbhur asirbad pabe. jnani leakder manus cine nebe. ye bicksn bhabe ktha ble tar kthay anek besi phl hy. ek jn jnani manus sb smy cinta kre ktha ble. ebm se ya ble ta seantar yeagy. ek jn bijn bykti sb smyi cintapurn ktha ble ebm se ya kichu ble ta seantar pkse bhal o mulyaban. dyalu kthabarta sb smyi mdhur mt misti. dyalu kthabarta grhnyeagy o sbasthyer pkse bhalea. emn pth ache ya leaker kache sthik ble mne hleo ta sudhu mrtyur dike niye yay. ek jn smriker ksudhai take kaj krar yate se khete pay. ek jn apdarth dust leak anyay kajer priklpna kre. tar updes aguner mti dhhmskari. ek jn smsya srstikari sb smy smsyar srsti

krbe. se gujb chdiye ghnisth bndhuder mdhye asantir karn ghtabe. ek jn himsatmk bykti tar bndhuder prtarna kre. se tader bipthe calit krbe. se ykhni kean dhhmskari priklpna kre tkhn tar ceakh mitmit kre. se tar prtibesike aghat krar jny prstuti neoyar smy hasimukhe thake. yara st jibnyapn kre sada cul tader mhimar mukut hy. ek jn blisth yeaddha hoyar theke dhairyysil hoya bhal. ekti smpurn shrer dkhl neoyar ceye nijer rager opr niytnr paoya srey. manus pasar dan cele tader siddhant sthir kre. kintu siddhant sb smy isbrer kach thekei ase.

16

manus tar cinta-bhabnake thikmt sajiye ekti priklpna krte pare, kintu prbhur hate jibhake niytnr krbar ksmta ache. leakra mne kre tara ya kre setai thik, kintu prbhu tader atma priksa kren. sb smy prbhur sahayy nebe tahlei tumi splh hbe. smst bisyei prbhur priklpna ache ebm sei priklpna anusare mnd leaker binas hbe. ye smst leak bhabe tara any leaker tulnay srey prbhu tader ghrna kren. prbhu niscyi sei smst ahnkari manuske sasti deben. styikarer bhaleabasa o bisbstta teamake khamti kre tulbe. isbrer prkrt prem ebm bisbsttar drun apradh muche phela yay kintu prbhur prt srddhar madhyme amra mndke ediye cli. ydi kean bykti bhalea bhabe jibnyapn kre se prbhur kache mnearm hy ebm tar strurao tar snge santi rksa kre cle. thkiye prcur labh kra apeksa sthik pthe samany labh krao srey. ek jn bykti ki krte cay ta niye priklpna krte pare kintu bastbe ki ghtbe ta nirdharn krben prbhu. ek jn raja ya blen setai hy ain. tai tar siddhant srbda sthik hoyu ucit. prbhu can smst mapkathi ebm matr sthik heak ebm bybsayik cuktiguli niymanuyayi heak. yara mnd kaj kre raja tader ghrna kren. dharmikta tamr rajyke prtistha krbe. raja sty bhasn suncan. yara mithya ble na raja tader pchnd kren. ek jn raja rege gele ye kean leakke htaya krte paren. ye jnani se rajake khushi rakhar cesta krbe. ydi raja khushi thaken the sbar jibni sukhre hbe. ydi raja teamar prt stntust hn tahle ta hbe bsntake brsti hoyar mtea. jnaner muly seantar ceyeo besi. bick-sntar muly rupear ceyeo besi. bhalea leakra sara jibn kharap jinis theke durtb rekhe cle. ye bykti sabdhani se tar atmake rksa kre cle. ahmkar dhhmske egieyane ebm auddhty prajyane. uddht leakder snge dhnsmpd bhag kre neoyar ceye binyi hoye ebm dridrder mdhye thaka srey. ye bykti aprer kach theke siksagrhn kre se labhban hbe. ye prbhur opr bisbas rekhe cle se prbhur asirbad pabe. jnani leakder manus cine nebe. ye bicksn bhabe ktha ble tar kthay anek besi phl hy. ek jn jnani manus sb smy cinta kre ktha ble. ebm se ya ble ta seantar yeagy. ek jn bijn bykti sb smyi cintapurn ktha ble ebm se ya kichu ble ta seantar pkse bhal o mulyban. dyalu kthabarta sb smyi mdhur mt misti. dyalu kthabarta grhnyeagy o sbasthyer pkse bhalea. emn pth ache ya leaker kache sthik ble mne hleo ta sudhu mrtyur dike niye yay. ek jn srmiker ksudhai take kaj kray yate se khete pay. ek jn apardth dust leak anyay kajer priklpna kre. tar updes aguner mti dhhmskari. ek jn smsya srstikari sb smy smsyar srsti krbe. se gujb chdiye ghnisth bndhuder mdhye asantir karn ghtabe. ek jn himsatmk bykti tar bndhuder

prtarna kre. se tader bipthe calit krbe. se ykhni kean dhhmskari priklpna kre tkhn tar ceakh mitmit kre. se tar prtibesike aghat krar jny prstuti neoyar smy hasimukhe thake. yara st jibnyapn kre sada cul tader mhimar mukut hy. ek jn blisth yeaddha hoyar theke dhairyysil hoya bhal. ekti smpurn shrer dkhl neoyar ceye nijer rager opr niytnr paoya srey. manus pasar dan cele tader siddhant sthir kre. kintu siddhant sb smy isbrer kach thekei ase.

17

asantir mdhye ghrbhrti khabarer ceye santir mdhye ektukrea suknea ruti khaoya anek bhal. ek jn buddhi-man bhrti tar prbhur beaka cheler opr sasn calabe. ei bhabe se tar prbhur smpttir kichuta bhag prbhur any putrder snge pabe. seana o rupeake khamti krar jny agune peadanea hy. kintu isbri sei bykti yini manus hrdyke suddh kren. ek jn dust leak mnd kthatai seane. mithyebadira mithye kthaguleai seane. kichu manus ache yara grib manusder durda upbheag kre. bipde pda manusder smsya niye tara hasahasi kre. ete ei beajha yay ye ei dust leakra isbrke smman kre na yini dridrder srstikrta. tara sasti paoyar yeagy. petr-petirra tader prpitamh ebm prpitamhider kache ekti mukut ebm sntander kache tader pita-mata ekti gerb. beakder besi ktha bla anucit, thik temni kean saskero mithyacar kra ucit ny. kichu leak utkeacke sebhagy ble bibecna kre. tara bhabe ye sb ksetrei seta tader saphly anbe. ydi karear anyayke tumi ksma krte pareahle se teamar bndhu hte pare. kintu ydi tumi tar anyayke barbar mne kr tahle bndhutber ksti hbe. ek jn buddhiman manus tar bhul theke siksane y kintu ek jn nirbeadh tar bhul theke siksallabh kre na. emn ki 100 gha cabuk khabar preo ny. ek jn dust bykti sb smy bhul kaj krte cesta kre. sese, take sasti debar jny isbr ek jn niisthur dut pathaben. sabk curi hye yaoya krudhd ma bhaluker smmukhin hoye srbda bipjink. kintu tbu, ek jn nirbeadher nirbuddhitar smmukhin hoyar theke ta srey. teamar prt kr kean bhalea kajer jny astbhabe tar prtidan dio na. ydi tumi erkrm kr tahle tumi sara jibn smkter mdhye thakbe. bibad hl bamdher grter mtea. sei grt krmsd bd hoyar agei bibad tyag krea. prbhu dutea bisyke ghrna kren. ek jn nirdeas byktike sasti deoya ebm deasi byktike ksma kra. ek jn nirbeadh byktir kache arth thakar kean muly nei. karn, tar ykhn kean beadhini, se se kkhno jnan kinte parbe na. ek jn bndhu sb smy bhaleabasbe. ek jn styikarer bhaisrbda teamake smrthn krbe emki teamar bipder smyeo. ekmatr beakarai any leaker bibader dayitb ney. ye bibade andad pay se papeo andad labh kre. ydi tumi nije ni-jer bdai kr tahle tumi smsyakei ahban janabe. durjn bykti kkhno labhban hy na. mithyabadira smsyay jr-jrit hbe. ek jn pita nirbeadh sntaner jny bimrs thake. ekti dust sntaner pita asukhi hy. andad hl ekti bhalea osudher mt. kintu duhhk hl asusthtar mt. durjn bykti anyder thkaneer jny ghush ney. jnani bykti sb smy bhal kaj krar cinta kren. kintu nirbeadh bykti sb smy bhu durer sbpn dekke. ek jn nirbeadh putr tar pitar jny duhhk bye ane. se tar mayer tiktart karn. thik yemni ek jn nirdeas byktike sasti deoya anyay, temni ek jn stybadi athc adhikarikke sasti deoyao anyay. ek

jn jnani bykti khub besi ktha ble na. se kkhno shje krudhd hy na. ek jn mudh bykti ydi cup kre thake tahle leake take jnani ble bibecna krbe. se ydi kichu na ble take buddhiman mne hbe.

18

ye leakra any karea sngre mile-mise thakte pare na, tara tader nijeder icchemt jinis cay. tara any ye kean updes ba pramrse biclit hy. ek jn nirbeadh anyder kach theke kichu sikhte cay na. se sudhu nijer mner kthai prkas krte scest thake. manus ei dhrner dur-jnke pchnd kre na. tara beakder niye uphas kre. jnani byktir uccarit sbd hl gbhir kuyea theke uthe asa sreathahi jler mtea ye kuyea hl jnaner adhar. teamake manuser sthik bicar krte hbe. ydi tumi deasi byktider chede dao tahle tumi sijn byktider sngre nyay krle na. ek jn nirbeadh bykti nijer kthar dbarai nijer smkt badhiye bse. tar mukher kthay jhgda suru hte pare. tar mukhi tar dhhmsar karn hye othe. se nijer nijer kthar jale jdiye pde. manus sb smye keccha sunte bhaleabase. kecchakahinike sukhadyer mtea gilate thake. kukrme ye lipt thake tar sngre binaskarir kean parthky nei. prbhur nam hl ekti sktisali minarer mt. bhalea leakra prbhur kache asryer jny chute yete pare. dhnira bhabe tader arthi tader rkasa krbe. tara bhabe tader arth hl durbhedy durger mtea atat. ahnkari byktir binas hbe kintu binyi bykti smmanit hbe. anyder ktha ses krte deoyar pr tumi utti dite suru krbe. ydi tumi erkm kr tahle tumi aprstut hbe na athba teamake beakar mt dekhite lagbe na. asusthtar smye ek jn manuser mstisk take jibit rakhbe. kintu se ydi gbhir bhabe udas hye yay, tar kean asa thake na. jnani bykti area besi janar icche prkas kre. tumi ydi gurutbpurn leakder sngre saksat krbar age tader uphar dao, tahle tader sngre dekha krbar bybstha shj hy. prthm byktir mamla tkksn prynt thik thake ytksn na take dbitiy bykti palta prsn kre. sktisali bireadh dīgulir bibad pasar dan phele metanea yay. tumi ydi teamar bndhuke apman kr tahle punray tar mn jy kra durbhedy pracir ghera shr jy krar thekeo kthin hbe. prasader phtkgulir opr adaadi bhabe rakha sktisali khilgulir mt trk manuser mdhye bibhed srsti kre. tumi ya blbe tai teamar jibner opr prbhav phelbe. tumi ydi bhal ktha bl tahle teamar jibne bhalea ghtna ghtbe. ar ydi tumi kharap ktha blea tahle teamar jibne kharap ghtna ghtbe. jibba emn ktha blte pare ya jibn athba mrtyu ane. yara ktha blte bhaleabase tader kthar drun ya prinam hte pare se smbndhe tader absyi prstut thakte hbe. ydi tumi teamar jibnsngini khumje pao tahle mne krbe tumi kean bhal jinishi peyechea. teamar stri teamake dekhabe ye prbhut teamake niye sukhi. ek jn grib bykti sahavy bhiksa krbe kintu ek jn dhni bykti kharap bhabe take uttr debe. kyek jn bndhur sng annddayk. kintu ek jn styikarer bndhu bhaiyer ceyeo bisbst hte pare.

19

beaka, mithyebadi ebm thg hoyar ceye grib ebm st hoyar srey. jnan bytireke udyam kean kajer ny. ye bykti tadahudea kre kaj kre, se bhul kre. ek jn byktir nibur-

ddhita tar dhhmsar karn. kintu se tar durbsthar jny prbhuke deasi kre. dhni byktir dhn-smpdi asmkhy bndhu jeagad kre dey kintu dridrk sbai chede cle yay. any leaker biruddhe ye mithyayar kre tar sasti hoyar ucit. tar rkasa paoya ucit ny. udar byktir bndhu sbai hte cay. ye uphar prdan kre tar bndhutb labhe sbai agrhi. ydi keu grib hy tahle tar pribarer leakrao tar bireadhita kre ebm smst bndhurao tar dik theke mukh phiriye ney. se sahavy bhiksa krle sahavy prdaner jny keu tar dike egiey yabe na. kean bykti ydi tar sbacchnder jny agrhi hy, se jnani hye othar jny kthear prisrm krbe. ye beadhke rkasa kre, se saphly hate pay. mithyesaksir sasti hbe! mithyebadir binas hbe. ek jn nirbeadh byktir pkse bilasitar mdhye jibnyapn kra thik ny. tahle ta hbe kridas krttrk rajputrder sasn kra. ydi ek jn bykti jnani hy, sei jnani take dhairyyer adhikari kre. se ydi tar biruddhe yara anyay kre sei sb leakder ksma kre seta tar mthtb. rajar kreadh hbe simher mtea. kintu tamr dya hl ghaser opr brstir pheamtar mt. ek jn nirbeadh tar pitar jny bye ane sm-syar bnya. ek jn khumtkhumte bu hl smane cumiye pda jler mt. leake tader mata-pitar kach theke arth ebm ghrbadi pay. kintu ek jn bhalea stri hl prbhur dan. ek jn kumde, als bykti hyt dirghksn ghumeate pare kintu se atynt ksudhart beadh krbe. keu ydi ainke many kre tahle se nijeke rkasa kre parbe. ye nijer acrn smprke astrk se mara yabe. dridrk taka deoya mane ta prbhuke rn deoya. teamar ei dyalu mner jny prbhut teamake ta phiriye deben. teamar putr bl-labe e asa ytksn ache, take sasn kr. take sasn na kre tar mrtyu enea na. se nijej tar dhhmsar karn hbe ebm tumii tate indhn yeagabe. rgcta leak tar kreadher muly debe. tumi ydi take smkt theke ber kreoo anea, se eki kaj kra abyahrt rakhbe. updes sean ebm srnkha prayn ho. tahle jnani hye uthbe. manus asmkhy priklpna kre kintu ekmatr prbhur priklpna bastbayit hy. leak ekti bisbasi leak cay. ek jn leak yar ktha keu bisbas kre na sei dhrner ekjn manus hoyar ceye brm grib hoyar srey. ye bykti prbhuke smman kre tar jibn bhalea hy. se ksyksti theke nirapd thake. se tar nijer jibne trpti khumje pay. kichu manus etea als hy ye tara nijeder dike pray njiri dey na. tara eti als ye tara tader thala theke khabartukuo prynt tule mukhe debe na. ek jn als byktike sasti dao ebm sei beakata kesli hye uthbe. kintu ek jn jnani byktike tirskar kr, se area bicksn hye uthbe. ye bykti tar pitar pakt theke curi kre ebm tar make badi theke tadiye dey, se ek jn jghny kulangar. ydi tumi nirdes mene cla bndh krea tahle tumi teamar beakamigulea caliyey yabe. cir dn bhulgulea kre yabe. ye mithye saksir dey se nyayke uphas kre. dust leakder kthabarta area besi pap ane. uddht leakder jny cabuki ythest, kintu beakader jny prhar ytharth.

20

draksars khele manus tar niytrn haray. matalra citkar kre ebm ghyam ghyam krte suru kre. mdnean-mtt absthay tara murkher mt acrn kre. simher grjner mt rajar kreadh. tumi ydi rajake krudhd krea tahle teamar jibn smsy hte pare. mudhra trk suru krbar byapare khub ttp. sutram teamake emn ek jnke smman krte hbe ye trikke ediye clte pare. ek jn als bykti krsner smy bij bpn kre na. sutram phsl ghre tealar

utsber smy ykhn se khabarer jny caridike takay tkhn se kichu khumje pay na. bhal updes hl gbhir kuyea theke tule ana sbcch jler mt. ek jn jnani bykti any ar ekjner kach theke sekhbar jny kthin prisrm kre. anekei ble tara bisbst ebm anugt. kintu prkrt bisbst leak khumje paoya khubi kthin. ek jn sijn bykti stpthe jibn katay. ebm tar santanra asirbad jnani hbe. raja ykhn bicare bse tkhn se nijer ceakhe durjn byktider cinte pare. keu ki ektha blte pare ye tar ekti sbcch bibek ache? ebm se kean pap kreni? na! anyay bhabe yara bybsay ojn niye karcupi kre leak thkay, prbhu tader ghrna kren. emnki ekti sisur kajkrmeo beajha yay ye se bhal na mnd. tumi ydi ekti sisur acrn lkysy kr, se st o bhal kina ta tumi bujhte parbe. amader srirer ceakh ebm kan ei indriy duti prbhui amader diyechen yate amra dekhthe o sunte pai. tumi ydi ghumeaneer piche smy byy kr tahle tumi daridre kst pabe. kintu ydi tumi teamar smy ktheer prisrme byy kr tahle teamar khadyer abhab hbe na. teamar kach teke keu ykhn kichu kinte yay tkhn se ble: “dam bdd besil e jinis bhal ny.” tarpr se anyder kache giye nijer bajar jar kr ktha bdai kre ble. seana ebm anlkar ek jn manuske dhni kre tulte pare. kintu ekjn jnani bykti ya uccarn kren ta anek besi dami. any leaker bibade jdiye pdle tumi teamar jama harate parea. prtarna kre jinis paoya hytea bhalea mne hte pare kintu absese dekhbe ye tar kean dam nei. priklpna kr age st updes grhn krea. ydi tumi yuddhe yaoya sthir kr, tahle teamake calna krar jny yuddhe dks emn leak khumje ber kr. ye anyer smrbndhe gujb rtae se bisbasyeagy ny. sutram, besi ktha ble emn karea sngse bndhuth kearea na. ye nijer pitamatar biruddhe ktha ble se hl sei dhrner alea ya sikhri andhkare print hbe. shje arjit dhn absese tar muly harabe. keu ydi teamar biruddhe kichu kre thake tahle tumi take sasti dite yeo na. brm dhairyry dhrea prbhu sese teamakei jyi krben. kichu bybsayi ojner damdipallay kichu kesi kre leak thkay. prbhu seta ghrna kren. ye sb damdipalla nikhumt ny segulea bybhar kra anyay. prtiti leaker ki hbe ta prbhu thik kren. tahle kean bykti ki kre bujhbe tar jibne ki ki ghtbe? isbrke kichu debar prtijna krar age cinta kre dekhhe. nahle pre hytea tumi bhabe parea ye emn prtijna na krlei ht. jnani rajai thik krben kara durjn bykti. sei rajai tader sasti prdan krben. manuser atma hl prbhur kache thaka prdip. prbhu hlen antryami. kar mne ki ache tini sb janen. ydi ek jn raja st o stybadi hy tahle se tar ksmtay thakte parbe. bisbstta tar rajyke sktisali kre tulbe. ek jn yubker sktir seabhake amra pchnd kri. kintu ekjn brddher paka culke amra smman janai. karn tar matha bhrti paka cul prman kre ye se ekti purn jibn peyeche. ydi amra sasti pai tahle amra anyay kaj kra bndh krb. yntarna manuske bdle dite pare.

21

jmite caser jler jny casira prikha khnn kre. sec byb-sthar jny tara prikha diye bye yaoya jler gtiph pri-brtn kre. temni kre prbhuo rajar mnner nyntn kren. prbhu rajake tamr icchemtea pricalna kren. manus bhabe se ya kra tai sthik. kintu prbhui manuser kajer sthik karner bicar kren. sthik kaj krbe o nyayer pthe clbe. blidaner ceye prbhu segulikei besi bhalea

bhabe grhn kren. ahnkar hl ekti pappurn jinis. ete manuser astta beajhay. buddhipurn priklpna labher dike niye yete pare. kintu tumi ydi strk na ho ebm kajer ksetre tadahudea krea tahle tumi grib hye yabe. leak thkiye bdleak hle sikhri teamar smst dhnsmpd nst hbe ebm teamar astta teamar mrtyur karn hbe. dust leakra ye kukrm kre ta tader dhbms kre. tara thik kaj krte asbikar kre. dust byktira sb smy any-der thkate cesta kre. kintu bhalea leakra srbda st o nyaysngt kaj kre. jhgdte buyer sathe ghr krar ceye chader opr ekla thaka srey. astta bykti mnd kaj kre iccha kre ebm tara karea prtii dya prdrsn kre na. isbrke niye yara mja kre tara sasti paoyar yeagy ebm beakara tar theke siksa pabe. tara jnani hye uthbe ebm tara area besi jnan prapt hbe. isbr mnglmy. isbr janen dur-jnra ki kre bedacche. tinii tader sasti deben. ydi keu dridrkr sahayy krte asbikar kre tahle tar pryajner smyo keu tar sahayye egiye asbe na. keu ydi teamar opr rege thake tahle take geapn ekta uphar pathao. geapne deoya uphar prkt kreadhke prsmit kre. nyay-bicar sijn byktider sukhi kre teale. kintu durjn byktider bhit kre. jnaner pth keu tyag krle bujhte hbe se dhbmser dike egeacche. ydi kean bykti sukhi smptti bhaleabase, se dridre print hbe. ekjn bykti ydi sudhumatr draksars pan krte ebm khub msladar ranna khete cay tahle se keandini dhni hte parbe na. bhalea leakder prtii dust leakra ye sb kharap kajguli kre tar jny tader absyi sasti pete hbe. st byktider biruddhe ast byktira ya sb kre tar jny dust leakder dam ditei hbe. ragta o bibadi strir sngse ghr krar ceye mrubhumite bas kra bhal. ekjn jnani bykti bhbisyste tar kaje lagbe emn jinisptr sncy kre rakhe. kintu ekjn nirbeadh ya kichu arjn kre tar sbtai tadatadi khrc kre phele. ye bykti srbda dya o bhalbasa prdrsn kre se susth jibn labh kre. se arth o smman pay. ek jn jnani bykti ya cay tai krte pare. emn ki, se sktisali leakder dbara prtirkra kra shrkeo akrmn krte pare. bamcbar jny ye pracirer opr tader asttha chil, sei praciro se dhbms krte pare. se ki blche ei bisye ydi kean bykti strk thake tahle se smkt theke dure thakte parbe. ek jn ahnkari manus nijeke anyder theke sresth mne kre. se tar kajer dhara diyei dekhie dey se ktkhani dust. ek jn als byktir atirikt dabi tar dhbmser karn hy. tar ya kra drkar ta krte asbikar kray als bykti nijeke dhbms kre. kintu ek jn bhalea leak anek kichu diye dey karn tar prcur ache. durjnra prbhuke kichu utsrg krle prbhu khusi hn na. bises kre tara ykhn tader utsrger pribрте tamr kach theke kichu pete cesta kre tkhn. mithye-badir binas hbe. yara mithyebadider ktha sune clbe tadero binas hbe. ek jn sijn bykti jane ye se sthik. kintu ekjn dust leakke bhan krte hy. kean byktii ekti priklpnake sphl krte ythest jnani ny ydi isbr tar biruddhe thaken. manus yti yuddh jyer prstuti nik prbhu na caile kichutei tara yuddhe jylabh krte parbe na.

22

dhni hoyar ceye smmanit hoyra srey. seana o rupear ceye sunam arjn kra besi gurutbpurn. grib ebm dhnr mdhye kean bibhed nei. sbai sman, prbhui tader tairi krechen. jnani byktira age theke smkter abhas pay ebm se pth theke dure thake. kintu murkhra smsyar abhyntre prbes kre durbheag peahay. binyi ho ebm

prbhuke smman janao. tahlei tumi dhn-smpd, smman ebm jibn labh krbe. durjnra smsyar phamde atke pde. kintu ye bykti tar atmake ytn kre se smsya theke dure thake. saib kal theke ekti sisuke thik pthe bamcte sekha. sisuti tar brddh bys prynt thik pthe bamca abyath rakbbe. dridrra cir kali dhnider dastb kre. ek jn bykti ye dhar kre, se ye kach theke dhar kre tar kache kritdas hye yay. ye smsyar bij beane se smsyari phsl teale. ebm prisede anyder smsyay phelar jny tar njieri binas hy. ye mukthste dan kre tar kpale asirbad jeate. se asirbad-dhny hbe karn se tar nijer khabar gribder snge bhag kre kheyechil. yara asanti srsti kre tader tadiye dao, smghat apni dur hbe. tkhn nyay o apmanjnk acrn bisram pabe. ydi tumi ekti khamti hrdy bhalbas, ydi teamar bani hy marjit, tahle rajao teamar bndhu hbe. yara prbhuke jane tader prbhu rkasa kren. srrdhasuny abisbasi leakder ktha prbhu binas kren. als bykti ble, "ekhn ami kaje yete parb na. baire ekti simh ryeche. baire gelei se amake mere phelbe." bybhicarer pap hl ekti phamder mtea. sei phamde ye pa dey tar opr prbhu bhytnkr krudhd hn. sisura murkhami kre. kintu tumi ydi tader sasti dao tahle ora ar ai kaj krbe na. ei dutea jinis teamake dridre print krbe nije dhni hte giye dridre aghat kra ebm dhnike uphar deoya. ami ya blchi ta mn diye sean. jnani byktira ya ble giyechen ami ta teamake sikhiye deb. ei siksamalaguli theke siksa nao. eguli ydi mne rakhte para tahle teamar mngl hbe. tumi ydi eguli blte para tahle eta teamake sahavy krbe. ami teamake ekhn eguli sekhab. ami cai tumi prbhur prtii bisbas rakhea. ami teamar jny 30 ti nitiktha likhechi. eguli hl updes o nanabidh jnaner ktha. eguli teamake sty ebm gurutbpurn bisy sekhab. tahle teamake yara pathiyechil tader kache tumi sthik uttr dite parbe. dridrer kach theke jinis curi kra shj. kintu ta krea na ebm adalte dinhiner kach theke kean subidha upbheag krea na. prbhu gribder pkse ryechen. prbhu tader smrtn kren. sutram keu gribder kichu nile prbhu ta abar chiniye nen. rgcta leaker sathe bndhutb kearea na. ye leak khub tadatadi rege yay tar khub kache yeo na. ydi tumi ta kr tahle tumi hyt tar mt acrn krte sikhbe ebm smkte pdbe. anyer n seadher angikar krea na. ydi tumi jamindar hisebe sei rner arth prisedh krte na para tahle tumi sb harabe. ken sudhu sudhu nijer syyatuku kheyate yabe? smptti simar puratn cihn, ya teamar pitpurusgn sthaph kre giyechilen ta bdl dio na. ydi keu nijer kaje atynt dks hy tahle se rajake seba krar yeagy. take ar sadharn leaker jny kaj krte hbe na.

23

ykhn tumi kean gurutbpurn byktir snge bse khaoya-daoya krchea tkhn mne rekhea tumi kar snge bse achea. kkhno besi kheo na emnki ksudharti thakleo ny. se ydi sukhadyer ayeajn kre tahleo bese kheo na karn eta ekta calakio hte pare. dhni hte giye sbasthy ksy kearea na. ydi tumi jnani ho tahle tumi khub dhairyyil hbe. dana mele pakhir ude yaoyar mtea takakdio drut nihse hye yay. sbarthpr leaker snge bheajne basea na. tar pchnder khabar theke dure thekea. karn ye khadyti se kineche se sudhu se-tar damer kthai bhabe. se teamake blte pare, "khao

ebm pan kr." kintu eta tar hrdyer abhyntre ktha ny. tumi ydi tar khabar khao tahle tumi asuth hye pdbe ebm teamar prmsabaky hbe ekti baje khrr. murkhke siksa deoyar cesta kearea na. se teamar jnaner ktha niye uphas krbe. puranea smpttir simar sthanantr kearea na. anather jmjima gras krar cesta kearea na. prbhu anather ekjn kstisali prtriks sutram tni teamar biruddhe damdaben. siksks ktha sean ebm ytta par tamr kach theke sikhhe nao. pryaejn hle teamar sisuke sasti dao. take mardhear krleo tar ksti hbe na. ydi take cd capd marea tahle tumi tar jibn rkasa krte parbe. putr amar, ydi tumi jnani hye othea tahle ami khusi hb. amar hrdy khusi hbe ydi tumi sthik kth-agulea blte para. durjner prtii irsa kearea na. kintu srbdta cesta krea yate prbhuke smman jananea yay. srbdta asar alea ache ebm teamar asa kkhno hariye yabe na. sutram, putr amar, sean, jnani ho. sthik jibnyapne srbdta strk thekea. petuk ebm mdyp byktir snge bndhutb kearea na. ye atirikt khabar khay ebm draksars pan kre se dridre print hbe. tara khay-day ar ghumeay ebm sighri tader yabtiy sb kichu kheyaya yay. pita ya ble ta sune kela. pita chada teamar jnm htea na. ebm make smman janao. emnki se brddha hleo take smman janabe. sty, jnan, siksa ebm beadh khub mulyban. egulike teamar kena ucit, bikri kra ny. sjjn byktir pita atynt sukhii hy. ydi karea sisuputr jnani hy tahle sei sisu annd bye ane. sutram teamar pitamatake sukhi hte dao. teamar ma, yini teamake jnm diyechen tamke annd krte dao. putr amar kache esea ebm ami ya blchi ta sean. amar jibnke teamar jny udahrnsbrup bibecna kr. besya ebm duscritra mhlila hl phamd. tara hl gbhir kuyea yar bhetr theke tumi ar keandin beriyete aste parbe na. ek jn kharap meye teamar jny cearder mtea apeksa krbe. ebm se anek puruske paper pthe tene namay. yara atirikt draksars pan kre ebm jearalea panii grhn kre tader pkse khub kharap hbe. tara ykhn tkhn mardanga ebm bibade jidiye pde; tader ceakh hl hye othe, yekthane sekthane heamct khay ebm nijeder aghat kre. tara ei smsyaguleake edate pare na! sutram draksarsar byapare strk thekea. lal draksars hyt dekhte prluddhkr; seta peylar mdhye jhkmk kre. tumi ykhn seta pan kr tkhn ta sundr bhabe gla diye nice name. kintu sese ta saper mtea cheabl mare. draksars pan krle tumi ceakhe adbhut sb jinis dekhbe. teamar mstisk bihrant hye pdbe. ykhn tumi suye pde tkhn teamar mne hbe yen tumi uttal smudrer opr suye achea. mne hbe jahajer opr suye ryechea. tumi blbe, "tara amake aghat kreche kintu ami anubhb kri ni. tara amake mereche kintu ami ta mne rakhi ni. ekhn ar ami jege uthte parb na. ami area ekti panii cai."

24

durjn byktider himsa kearea na. tader kachakachi thakbar iccheo krea na. tara sb smy anyer kstir priklpna kre. tara prtyeke smsya srstir sydntr kre beday. prjna ebm beadh diye gda ekti badi drdh hy. jnan durlbh ebm sundr smpd diye ghrgulike bhre dey. prjna manuske blban kre teale. jnan manuske area skti dey. yuddher age teamake khub strkbhabe priklpna krte hbe. ydi tumi yuddh jitte cao tahle teamar anek updestar pryaejn. murkhra keandin jnaner

mrm bujhbe na. ykhn manus kean gurutbpurn bisy niye aleacna kre tkhn murkhra kichui ble pare na. ydi tumi sb smy smsya srstir prklpna kr tahle anyra teamake janbe ek jn smsya srstir nayk hisebe ebm tara ar teamar ktha sunbe na. murkh bykti sudhu paper prklpna kre. leakra ghrnapurn leakder ghrnai kre. snkter smy tumi ydi durbl hye pdea tahle tumi styi styii ek jn durbl leak. ydi leakra ek jn byktike htyar sdyntn kre tahle tumi sei byktike rkasa krar apran cesta krbe. tumi ble pare na, "eta amar kaj ny." prbhu sb janen. tini eo janen tumi ki kr ebm ken kr. prbhu teamake lksy krchen. teamar kaj anuyayipurskar deben. he putr amar mdhu khao. mdhu bd uttm bstu. cak bhanga mdhu bhisn misti. eki rkm bhabe, prjna teamar atmar jny bhal. ydi teamar jnan thake, tahle teamar asa thakbe. sei asar kean ses nei. ek jn bhalea leaker badite cearder mt lukiye theke apeksa krea na. tar badithe curi krea na. ydi ek jn sijn bykti sat baro pde yay tahleo se abar uthe damdate sksm hy. kintu dust byktira sb smy smkter dbara prajit hbe. strur bipde anndit hyea na. teamar stru pde gele ullas dekhio na. ydi tumi ta krea tahle prbhu ta dekhite paben ebm prbhu teamar prtii tust hben na. tkhn hytea prbhu teamar strukei sahavy krte egiey asben. durjn byktidur teamar cintar karn hte dio na ebm durjinder prtii irsa krea na. ai durjinder karn asar prdip nei. tader alea andhkare print hbe. putr, raja ebm prbhuke smman kearea. yara raja o prbhu biruddhe tader snge yukt hyea na. ken? karn ai leakgulea sighri dhbms hye yabe. tumi tea janea na, yara tader biruddhe isbr ebm raja tader jny ktkhani smsya niye aste paren. tader opr hthat bipryy neme asbe. eguli hl jnanbender ukti:ek jn bicark nirpeks htei hbe. cena leak ble take smrhn kra bicarker ucit ny. ek jn dust byktike ydi bicark nirdeas ble sabyst kren tahle leakra sei bicarkke abhisap debe. emnki any deser leakrao ai bicarker biruddhe ktha blbe. kintu kean bicark ydi deasi byktike yeagy sasti dan kren tahle sbai tar prmsa krbe. ytharth st uttr manuske khushi kre. thik yen osthadr cumbner mtea. teamar jmite cara reapn krbar age ghrbadi tairi kearea na. bsti sthaphn krbar age teamar casbaser mste bybsta kre nebe. prkrt karn na thakle kean leaker biruddhe ktha blea na. ar kkhno mithya ktha bealea na. bealea na, "o amake aghat kreche ble amio oke aghat krb. amar ksti kreche ble amio oke sasti deb." ami ek jn als leaker jmir pas diye gelam. ami ek jn murkher draksa kseter pas diye gelam. sei sb jmguleate kamtajheap giye uthchil. ai jmgulea agacha ebm kamtaj bhre giyechil. ebm bhgn stuper mtea jmir carpaser pracir bhege pdechil. ami egulir dike takalam ebm tader smbndhe bhablam. ami eguli theke ekti siksa pelam. ar ektu ghum, samany bisram, hat jdsd kre tndrcchnn absthay katanea. eguli teamake drut dridre print krbe. teamar ar kichui absist thakbe na, yen cear ese teamar sb kichu curi kre niye giyeche. ei bhabbe kanakdihin absthay teamay jibn katate hbe.

25

eguli sleamner area kyekti ukti. yihudar raja hiskiyer bhrtiya ei kthaguli likhe ney. isbrer mahatbyer jny tini amader ya janate can na ta lukiye rakhen. ek

jn raja ya kichu prkas kren tar jny tamke smman deoya hye thake. amader mathar anek opre ryeche akas ebm amader payer tlay ache gbhir mati. rajader mno se rkmi. amra tamder bujhte pari na. ydi rupar theke khat ber kre phele take suddh kra yay, tahle sbrnkar ta theke sundr kichu banate pare. thik sebhabei ydi rajar kach theke kupramsdatader sriye phela yay tahle nyay tar rajyer bhitti area mjbut krbe. rajar samne kkhno nijer smbndhe hambdai krea na. ek jn bikhayt bykti hbar bhan krea na. nije theke rajar kache giye any leaker samne amanit hoyar theke rajar amntrn peye tar kache yaoya anek bhal. tumi ya kichu dekhech se smbndhe bicarker kache blbarr jny tadahudea krea na. ydi keu prman kr ye tumi ya dekhech ta bhu, tahle tumi aprustue pde. ydi karea snge teamar kean bisy dbimt hy tbe se bibad nijerai mitiye phel. prer kean geapn ktha kkhno prkas kre dio na. tumi ydi ta kr tumi ljjay pde yabe ebm bdnam teamake kkhno chede yabe na. thik smy thik kthati bla hl ekti rupear phreme seanar apeler mtea. jnani leaker strkbani hl sb theke bhalea seanar tairi amti ba ghnar thekeo dami. grmer dine ssy katar smy sitl jler mteai ekjn bisbst dut tar prerker kache mulyban. ye sb leakra uphar debe ble prtisruti dey kintu ta paln kre na tara hl sei sb megh ba haoyar mtea ya brsti ane na. tumi ydi kauke dhairyy shkare kean byapare beajhate parea tahle rajaro mt prbrtn kranea yay. santhbabe ktha blar ksmta khub sktisali. mdhu sumist kintu ta besi matray khele asukh hy. thik temni, ydi tumi prayi teamar prtibesir badi yao, se teamake ghrna krte suru krbe. ye bykti adalte mithye ktha ble se khub bipjink. se hl ekti treayal, ekti mugur ba ekti tiksn baner mtea. bipder smy kkhno mithyabadir opr nirbhr kearea na. se hl ekti ndbde damt ba ekti tlmle payer mtea. ek jn seakart manuske annder gan seananea hl ekti siter dine leakder ga theke bstr kede neoyar mtea, yara site jme yacche. e hlea yen seadar sathe aml rs mesanea. ydi teamar stru ksudhart hy take khabar dao, ydi se trsnart hy tbe take jl dao. tumi erkm krle se ljjay pabe. seta hbe yen tar mathay jblnt kyla rakhar mt ebm prbhu teamake strur snge bhal bybhar krar jny purskrt krben. uttr dik theke bye asa haoyay brsti hy. thik emn krei gujb theke kreadh jnm ney. ek jn mukhhkra strir snge ek badite thakar ceye chade thaka bhal. durer kean sthan theke asa susmbad hl uttpo o trsnart absthay paoya sitl jler mtea. ydi kean bhalea manus durbl hye pde kean mnd leakke anusrn kre ta hbe priskar jl dusit hye yaoyar mtea byapar. khub besi mdhu khaoya bhalea ny, thik temni nijer jny smman adayer cestao smmaner ny. ye manus nijeke samlate pare na se hl sei shrer mtea yar pracir bhene geche.

26

grmer dine yemn tusarpat hoyar ucit ny, ssy katar smy yemn brsti hoyar ucit ny thik temni murkhder smman kra manusir ucit ny. keu ydi teamar mnd kamna kre ta niye cinta krea na. tumi ydi kharap kichu na krea teamar kean ksti hbe na. sei byktir kthaguli hbe ude cle yaoya pakhir mtea yara teamar pase thambe na. gheadake cabuk marte hbe, gadhar pithe blga bamdhte hbe ar murkhder marte hbe. e hl ek kthin

pristhiti. ydi kean murkh teamake beakar mt kean prsn jijnasa kre tahle tumi beakar mtea uttr dio na karn, tahle teamake murkh ble mne hbe. ydi tumi tader uttr na dao tahle tara nijeder khub buddhiman bhabbe. kkho kean murkhke teamar barta bhn krte dio na. ydi ta kr tahle ta hbe nijer paye nije kudul mere smsa srsti krar mtea byapar. ykhn kean murkh kean jnani leaker mt ktha blte cesta kre, ta hy pray ekjn mataler tar hat theke kamta tule phelar prcestar mt. pngu manuser hamtar prcestar samil. murkhke smman dekhanea hl gultite pathr bamdhar mteai kharap byapar. ek jn matalke tar hat theke kather ceamch bar krbar precta lksy kra ar ekjn murkher mukh theke jnangrbh uktr prkas sman hasykr. ek jn murkhke ba rasta diye hemte yaoya ekjn matalke bhada kra bipijnk. tumi janea na ke aghat peye yabe. kukur khabar kheyas astush hye bmi kre. tarpr kukurti tar bmi kheyas phele. murkho thik temni bhabbe eki bhul bar bar kre cle. ye bykti nijeke jnani mne kre se ydi ta na hy tahle se murkhero adhm. ye als se ble, “ami amar badi chede bereab na. rastay simh ache.” ek jn als bykti hl drjar mtea. drja yemn thik kbjar sathe ghure yay. ye als seo thik temni bhabbe bichanay pas phire yay. se ar any keathao yay na. ye als tar thala theke mukhe khabar tulteo alsy. ek jn als leak nijeke satjn ctur leak yara tader bhabnar jny yukti dekhate pare, tader ceye besi jnani ble bibecna kre. dujn manuser jhgdar majkhane nak glate yaoya bipijnk. oti pas diye cle yaoya ekti kukurer kan dhre tanar mtea byapar. keu ydi ekti leakke thkane ar pr ble ye se mja krchil ta hbe ekjn pagler uddesyinhbhabbe jblnt tir chumde durghatnabsth kauke mere phelar mtea byapar. jbalani kather abhabe agun nibhe yay. eki rkm bhabe, apbad suny trko theme yabe. kathkyla yemn kylake jblte sahaya kre, kath yemn agunke jiive rakhe thik temni yara smsa srsti kre tara trkke bamciye rakhe. bhalea khabar khete yemn manus bhaleabase, thik temni tara gujbo bhabase. ye sb bndhutbpurn kthabarta ekti durbhisndhi dheke dey ta hl matir parter opr rupali rner mtea. ye mnd se bhal ktha diye tar kuprikpna dheke rakhe. kintu tar durbhisndhi thake tar hrdye. se hytea teamar snge sdy hye ktha blbe, kintu take bisbas kearena na. tar mn durbud-dhite bhra. se tar mdhur ktha diye kuprikpnaguli dheke rakhe. kintu se nic. kintu ses prynt leakra tar ku-krmer ktha thiki jante parbe. ye manus any manuske phamde phelte cay se nijei nijer phamde pde. ye bykti any leaker opr pathr gdiye phelte cay se nijei sei pathrer tlay pise yay. mithyabadira tader dbara nipidit leakder ghrna kre. yara misti misti ktha ble tara dhhms ane.

27

teamar bbbisyt smprke mithye ahnkar krea na. karn kal ki hbe ta teamar ajana. kkho nijer prmsa nije krea na, anyke ta krte dao. ekkhnd bhari pathr ba bali bye niye yaoya kthin. kintu ekjn murkher kreadher phlsbrup ye smktguli srsti hy ta shy kra area kthin. kreadh nisthur o nic ebm dhhmsr karn. kintu irsa er thekeo kharap. gupt prem apeksa khealakhuli smaleacna bhal. ek jn bndhu teamake tirskar kre hytea aghat krte pare, kintu seta teamar nijeri bhalear

jny. kintu ekjn stru ykhn teamake aghat krte cay tkhn se sdy hye premsh bybhar kre. ydi teamar khide na thake tbe tumi mdhuo khabe na. kintu ydi teamar khide pay tbe tumi ye kean khabar, kharap khete hleo khabe. badi theke dure thaka ek jn bykti hl nid theke dure thaka ekti pakhir mt. ekti sugndhi serbh ekjnke khusi krte pare. kintu ek jn bhalea bndhu jibntran kark updeser ceyeo misti. teamar nijer pitar o teamar pitar bndhuder ktha kkho bhulea na. ydi tumi sm-syay pdea tahle ghr theke anek dure ba haiyer badite sa-hayy caite na giye teamar prtibesir kache sahaya cao. he putr, tumi jnani hye amake sukhi krea. tahlei ami amar smaleackder smaleacnar jbab dite parb. ye jnani se bipder smbhagna dekhle dure sre yay kintu murkh yeaddha giye bipde jhamp dey ebm durbheag peahay. tumi ydi aprer rner dayitb nao tahle tumi teamar ni-jer bstr harabe. bhear bela citkar kre, “suprbhat” ble smbhasn janiye teamar prtibesider jagiye tulea na! se etake asirbad na bhebe abhisap bhabbe. ek jn jhgdate stri hl brsar dine abiram pheamta pheamta brsti pdar mtea. ai dhrner strileakke thamate yaoya haoyar gti readh krbar cesta krbar mtea. e hl anekta hat diye tel muthea kre dhrar cesta krbar mtea. ekti leaha ar ek tukrea leahar opr rekhe churite dhar deoya hy. eki rkm bhabe, bndhura prsprke smseadhn krte giye ni-jeder bicksn kre teale. ye manus dumur gacher ytn ney se tar phlo bheag kre. ei bhabei, ye bykti tar prbhur seba kre, se tar jny purskrt hbe. tar mnib tar dekhaseanar bhar nen. thik ye bhabe jler dike takale ek jn manus nijer cehara dekhate pay thik se bhabei ekjn manuser mner dike takale tar sbrup cena yay. manuser basna kkho pritrpt hy na, eki rkm bhabe, mrtyu o dhhmsr sthl tader kache itimdhyei ya ache tar theke sb smy besi cay. manus yemn aguner dbara seana o rupea prisuddh kre thik se bhabei manuser prsmar dbara ek jn byktike priksa kra hy. tumi ek jn murkhke pise gumdea kre phelleo kkho tar beakami gheacate parbe na. teamar mes o chagler paler opr strk prhar njr rakhe. tader smst pryajner prt ytn nio. sudhu smpd ny, kean deso cirsthayi ny. khd kete phel abar ntun ghas gjabe. pahader gaye gjanea ghas kete phel. teamar mesder ga theke psm niye peasak tairi krea. tumi teamar kichu chagl bikri kre diye kichuta jmi kenea. teamar o teamar pribarer jny ythesta primane chagler dudh thakbe. ete teamar stri, bhrtiya sbasthytbi hbe.

28

mnd leakra sb kichukei bhy pay. kintu bhal leakra hy simher mt sahsi. ekti bidreahi dese anek ayeagy neta thake yara khub alpiner jny sasn kre. kintu ydi ekjn bicksn o jnani manus neta hy tahle sthayitb jay thakbe. ye sask dridr prjader opr atyacar kre se hl sei bhari brstir mtea ya ssy nst kre. tumi ydi ain na manea tahle tumi mnd leakder pks nao. kintu ydi tumi ain manea tahle tumi mnd leakder bipkse yabe. mnd leak nyay beajhe na. ye sb manus prbhuke bhaleabase tarai sudhu er arth beajhe. dhni o ast hoya apeksa dridr o st hoya bhal. ye ain mene cle se buddhiman. kintu ye bykti apdartha leakder bndhu hy se tar pitar ljar karn hy. tumi ydi dridrder thkiye cda hare tader theke sud niye dhni ho tahle teamar aisbry any arek jn ese ad-

hikar kre nebe, ye dridrder prtī dyaļu. ye bykti isbrer siksamalay kan dey na, tar parthna isbr dbara grahy hbe na. ek jn mnd leak ekjn bhal leakke smkte phel-bar priklpna krte pare, kintu se tar nijer phamde nijej pdbe. bhal leaker bhali hbe. dhni leakra sb smy ni-jeder jnani mne kre. kintu ekjn dridr bykti ye jnani se ai grbit dhni leaktir smbndhe styti bujhte pare. bhalea leak neta hle sklei sukhi hy kintu mnd leakke neta nirbacn krle sb leak lukiye pde. ye bykti pap geapn kre se kkhno sphl hy na. kintu ye bykti tar anyay sbikar kre ta theke biirt hy sei isbrer krūna pay. ye bykti prbhuke srddha kre se tar asirbad pay. kintu ye bykti prbhuke bhkti krbe na ble jed dhre thake take smsyay pdte hy. ykhn ek jn dust sask ashay leakder opr sasn kre tkhn se hye othe ekti himsr bhaluk ba ekti simher mt ye yuddh krte prstut. ye sask jnani ny tini tamr adhinsth manusder aghat krben. kintu ye sask st ebm thkaneake ghrna kren tini dirghdin rajtb krben. ye bykti khuner daye apradhi se kkhno santi pabe na. take kkhno smrthn krea na. ydi ek jn manus sthik pthe thake tbe se nirapde thakbe. kintu ye mnd hbe se tar ksmta harabe. ye manus kthear prismr kre se prcur khete pabe. kintu ye bykti smy nst kre se srbdā dridr theke yabe. ye bykti isbrke anusrn kre isbr take asirbad krben. kintu ye sudhui aysbryer pichne cheate take sasti pete hy. ek jn bicarker nyayprayn hoyā ucit. tamr kkhno pkspatitb dekhanea ucit ny. kintu kichu bicark alp takar jny tamder bicar palte phelen. ekjn sbarthpr manus sudhui dhnlabh krte cay. se bujhte pare na ye tar leabh take dridr theke dridrtr kre phelbe. tumi ydi kauke tar bhul dhriye diye sahayy kr tahle se teamar opr khusi hbe. mithye steak baky blar ceye eta kra brm srey. kichu manus tader pitamatar kach theke curi kre. tara nijeder ei ble prtirksa kre: “eta anyay ny.” kintu era sbceye besi himsatmk apradhir mti kharap leak. ekjn sbarthpr manus smsyar srsti kre. kintu ye prbhur opr bisbas rakhe se purskrat hy, ye manus nijer opr bisbas rakhe se murkh. kintu ydi kean manus jnani hy, tbe se bipryy theke rkasa peye yabe. ydi kean bykti dridrder dan kre tbe tar ya pryajin tai se pabe. kintu ye dridrder sahayy krte asbikar krbe se nana smsyay pdbe. ydi ek jn mnd leakke sask hisebe nirbacn kra hy tahle sbai lukiye pde. kintu sei mnd leak prajit hle abar bhal leaker krttrtb phire ase.

29

ye bykti prayi tirskrat hy kintu jed dhre thake take hthat bipryyer smmukhin hte hy ebm se tar theke rkasa pabe na. ykhn sask bhalea hy tkhn sbai sukhe thake. kintu mnd leak krttrtb krlei skle abhiyeag janay. ye bykti jnanlabhe agrhi se tar pitar sukker karn hy. kintu ye bykti besyalye giye arth byy kre se acirei tar aysbry harabe. ydi raja nyayprayn hn tbe se des sktisali hye uthbe. kintu raja ydi jear kre khub bhari kr prjar opr capan, tahle sei des durbl hye pdbe. ye manus any leakder teasamead kre nijer karyy siddh krte cay se nijer phamd nijej pate. mnd leakra tader nijeder kukrmer phamde pde. kintu ekjn bhal manus mner sukhe gan gaite pare. bhalea leak dridr manusder jny bhalea kichu krte cay, kintu mnd leak tader niye mathai ghamay na. uddht leakra

ekti shre agun dhriye dite pare, kintu jnani leakra jblnt kreadhke nirbapit kre. ydi ek jn jnani ekjn murkher sngē aleacna kre kean smsya metate cay tahle sei murkh beakar mtea trk krte thakbe ebm tara kkhneai ek mt hte parbe na. khunira srbdai st leakder ghrna kre. mnd leakra srbdā bhal leakder mere phelte cesta kre. ek jn beaka leak shjei rege yay kintu jnani manus dhairyy dhre nijeke samle rakhe. ek jn sask ydi mithyake prsry dey tbe tar krmcarira durnitgrst hye uthbe. ekdik theke dekhle ekjn dridr bykti, ar ek jn ye dridrder kach theke curi kre, tara eki; tara du-jnei prbhur drsti. ye raja dridrder prtī nyayprayn se dirghkal rajtb krbe. sasti o anusasn dui sisuder pkse bhal. ydi kean sisur abhibhabk take ya khusi tai krte dey tbe se tar mayer ljar karn hy. ydi mnd leakra krttrtb kre tahle cturdike pap kaj hbe. kintu ses prynt bhalea manusder jy hbei. teamar putr anyay krle take sasti dio. tahle take niye tumi grb krte parbe ebm se teamake kkhno ljjay phelbe na. ye des isbr dbara pricalit ny, sekhane kkhno santi asbe na. ye des isbrer bidhi mene cle sekhane sukh biraj kre. tumi sudhu ktha ble teamar bhrtyke kichu sekhate parbe na. se teamake bujhleo abjna krte pare. ye bykti cinta-bhabna na kre ktha ble tar kean asa nei. ai byktir ceye brm ek jn murkher kichu asa thake. tumi ydi sb smy teamar bhrty ya cay tai diye dao, se ses prynt ek jn bhalea bhrty thakbe na. ek jn ragi manus smsyar srsti kre. ye khub shjei rege yay se nana apradhe dayi hy. ydi ek jn bykti nijeke anyder tulnay anek bhalea mne kre tahle se nijer ptner karn hy. kintu ydi kean bykti binyi hy tahle leake take srddha kre. dujn cearek sngē kaj krleo eke aprer stru hy. ek jn cearek jnke sasabe yate ydi se adalter cape styi ktha blteo cay tbuo bhyei blte pare na. bhy hl phamder mtea. kintu ydi tumi prbhur opr bisbas rakhe tahle tumi nirapde thakbe. anek manusi rajar sngē bndhutb krte cay. kintu prbhu sb smy manuske nyayy bicar den. bhalea manusra st manuske ghrna kre ebm mnd leakra st manusder ghrna kre.

30

eguli hl ithiyel o ukler prtī yakir putr agurer hiteapdes. ami ek jn beaka leak. ami anyder ceyeo besi beaka. amar ye bhabe beajha ucit ami se bhabe bujhte pari na. ami jnan labh kri ni ebm ami isbr bisyeo kichu jani na. kean manusi kkhno sbrger kach theke sekhe ni. kean manusi kkhno hat diye haoya dhrte pare ni. keui kkhno ek tukrea kapd diye jl dhre rakhte pare ni. kean manus prthibir simana nirdharn kre dey ni. ydi kean bykti esb kre thake, the tar nam ki? ebm tar putrer nam ki? isbr ya blen ta sty ble prmanit hy. yara isbrer kachay yay tara nirapde thake. tai isbr ya blen ta paltabar cesta kearea na. tumi ydi ta kr tahle isbr teamake sasti deben ebm prman kre deben ye tumi mithyabadi. prbhu, teamake ami mrt-yur age amar jny duti kaj krte blb. amake mithya na blte sahayy kr. ar amake khub besi dhni ba dridr kearea na. amake sudhu amar nity pryajniy jin-igulea diyea. ydi amar kache pryajner atirik jinis thake tahle ami bhabb ye teamake amar pryajin nei. kintu ami ydi dridr hi, tahle ami hyt curi krte pari ebm ta isbrer namke ljjit krbe. kkhno mniber

kache tar bhrtyer durnam kearea na. ydi tumi ta kr, tahle mnibti teamake abisbas krbe ebm teamakei deasi sabyst krbe. kichu manus tader pitar birud-dhe ktha ble ebm make smman dey na. kichu manus mne kre tara bhal, kintu prkrtpkse tara mnd. kichu manus nijeder aprer tulnay anek bhal mne kre. kichu manuser damt trbarir mtea ebm tader ceayal churir mtea. era dridrder theke curi krbar jny tader smyer sdbbyhar kre. kichu manus ache yt pay tt cay. tara kebl, "amake dao, amake dao ble citkar kre. tinti jinis ache ba prkrt pkse carti bstu ache yader kkhno cahida purn hy na: era hl mrtyur sthan, bndhya strileak, brstir abhabe susk jmi ebm uttpt agun ya thamanea yay na. ye bykti tar pitake bidrup kre ba tar make many krte cay na se sasti pabe. tar ceakhguli yeguli bhrtsnapurn drstite tar abhibhabkder dike dekkeheche segulea upde neoya hbe ebm skun o damd kakder khaoyanea hbe. tinti jinis ache ya amar pkse beajha skt; prkrtpkse carti jinis ache ya amar beadhgmy hy na: yemn akase bicrnkari iglpakhi, pathrer opr saper amkabamka gtibidhi, smudre parapar kra jahaj ebm purus o narir prem hl sei carti bstu. ek jn abisbasi stri emn bhab dekhay yen se kean anyay kre na. se snan kre, khay ebm ble se kean bhul kaj kre ni. tinti jinis ache yar jny prthibite smysar srsti hy ebm prkrtpkse carti jinis ache ya prthibi shy krte pare na, era hl: ek jn bhrtyer raja hoye, ek jn murkher kache tar pryajner atirikt jinis thaka, strileaker mn ghrnay purn hoye sttbeo tar ek jn sbami paoya ebm ekjn stri bhrtyr tar mnib thakbuner opr krtrtb paoya. prthibite carti emn bstu ache ya ksudr hleo jnani. pimpdera ksudr ebm durbl kintu tara grismkale tader khabar smgrh kre ebm sncy kre rakhe. ek jatiy bemji ache yara ksudr hleo pathre ghr bamdhe. pngpalder kean rajai nei kintu tbou tara ektre kaj kre. tiktiki eti cheat ye hater mutheay dhra yay kintu tader rajprasadeo bas krte dekha yay. hamta absthay tinti jinis aksrk. prkrtpkse, carti jinis. seguli hl: ekti simh (psuder rajyer yead-dha, ye kean kichu theke dede palay na.) grbit bhabe hemte yaoya mearg; chagl ebm prjader majhkhane raja. tumi ydi beakar mtea grbit hye othea ebm any-der biruddhe ku-mtlb amtea, teamake thamte hbe ebm cinta krte hbe tumi ki krch. ydi kean bykti dudh mnthn kre se makhn pay. ydi se aprer nake aghat kre ta theke rktksrn hy. thik ebhabei ydi tumi ekjn ragi manuser sngre bireadh kr tahle ta ldaite print hbe.

31

eguli hl lmuyel rajar hiteapdes ya tamke tamr ma sikhiyechilen. tumi amar priy putr, yar jny ami prarthna krechilam. strileaker pichne sktiksy kearea na karn tara anek rajar ddbmser karn. lmuyel, rajader pkse draksars pan kra bijnjneacit ny, sasker pkse sura pan kra bijnjneacit ny. tara draksars pan kre smst ain bhule giye dridrder opr atyacar krte pare tader ad-hikar kede nite pare. yara dridr, yara smsyay jrjrit tader draksars pan krte dao yate tara tader duhkhkst bhule yete pare. ye bykti nijeke sahayy krte pare na take sahayy kra ucit. ye ktha blte pare na emn karea hye ktha blea. durbl leakder adhikar rkasa kr. ya tumi sthik ble mne kr tar pks niye damdao. sb manuser prtii nyay bicar kr. dridrder ebm sahayy prarthider

adhikar rkasa kr. ekjn ytharth stristyyi durblh. kintu se alnkarer ceyeo mulyban. tar sbamir tar opr purn astha ache. se kkhno dridr hbe na. ei dhrner stri tar sbamir kache smst jibner ekti purskar sbrup, beajha ny. se psm o msina smgrh kre ebm khusi mne tar nijer hate bibhinn jinis banay. dur des theke asa ek jahajer mtea se badir jny bibhinn sthan theke khady smgrh kre. se prtyek din bhearbela uthe tar pribarer jny ranna kre ebm bhrtyer bhag tader diye dey. se ekti jmi prybeksn kre ebm tarpr seta kry kre. se tar arjit arth byy kre ebm draksakset bpn kre. se hy kt-hear prisrmi ebm smst rkm kaje sksm. se ykhni tar nijer tairi jiniser bybsa kre tkhni labh kre. se sutea kate ebm nijer kapd beane. se sb smy dridr o sa-hayy prarthider dan kre. site ykhni brph pde tkhni se pribarer jny duscinta kre na. se tader sbaike bhal grm kapd dey. se bichanay patar jny cadr tairi kre ebm se dami msliner bstr pre. tar sbami hy deser ne-tader ekjn yake skleir srddha kre. tar bybsayik dksta thake ebm se bstr o bndhni tairi kre bybsayikder kache bikri kre. se prsmsit hyebm manus take smman kre. se atmbisbaser sngre bbbisyster mukheamukhi hy. se bisal jnan niye ktha ble ebm manuske snehmy o dyalu hte sekhay. se kkhno alsy dekhay na ebm tar grher smst jiniser dekhaseana kre. tar sntanra tar prsmsa kre, tar sbami take niye grb kre ble, "area anek bhalea strileak ache, kintu tumi tader mdhye sresth." ruplabny teamake leakder samne thkate pare. kintu ye strileak prbhuke srddha kre take absyi prsmsa kra ucit. take tar yeagy purskar dao. tar kajer jny srb-smkse tar gungan kr.

us dese iyeab name ek jn leak bas krten. iyeab ekjn st o anindniy manus chilen. iyeab isbrer upasna krten ebm mnd kaj kra theke birt thakten. iyeaber satti chele ebm tinti meye chil. iyeaber 7,000ti mes, 3,000ti ut, 500 jead a bld, 500 stri gadha ebm anek das-dasi chil. iyeab chilen purbdeser sb ceye dhni leak. tader badite tamr puttra pala kre bheaj sbhar ayeajn krt. ebm tara tader beander nimntrn krtea. tamr putrder bheajsbha ses hye gele iyeab prtyuse ghum theke uthten ebm tamr sntander prtyeker jny ekti kre heambli utsrg krten. tini bhebechilen, "hytea amar sntanra mne mne isbrke abhisap diye isbrer birud-dhe kean pap kreche." iyeab brabri ei kaj krechen yate tamr sntander pap ksma kra hy. tarpr sei dinti el yedin debduteraprbhur sngde dekha krte elen. sytano debdutter sngde esechil. prbhu tkhn sytanke jij-nasa krlen, "tumi keathay chile?" sytan prbhuke uttr dil, "ami prthibite ghure badacchilam." tarpr prbhu sytanke bllen, "tumi ki amar das iyeabke dekhechea? prthibite iyeaber mtea ar kean leaki nei. iyeab ek jn st ebm anindniy manus. se isbrer upasna kre ebm mnd kaj theke birt thake." sytan uttr dil, "niscy! kintu iyeab ye isbrer upasna kre tar ythst karn ryeche! apni take, tar pribarke ebm tar ya kichu ache sb kichuke srbdai rksa kren. se ya kichu kre sb kichutei apni take splhta den. tar gbadi psur dl o meser pal dese emsh bedei cleche. kintu tar ya kichu ryeche ta ydi apni dhbms kre den ami niscit kre blte pari, se apnar mukher opre apnake abhisap debe." prbhu sytanke bllen, "thik ache, iyeaber ya kichu ache ta niye tumi ya khusi tai kr. kintu tar dehe kean aghat krea na." tarpr sytan prbhur kach theke cle gel. ek din iyeaber chelemeyera tader sb theke bd dadar badite draksars pan o nais ahar krchil. tkhn ek jn bartabahk ese iyeabke smbad dil, "bldgulea jmite hal dicchil ebm stri gadhagulea kachakachi cre ghas khacchil, tkhn sibayivera amader akrmn kre psuder chiniye niye yay ebm any bhrtyder trbari diye htya kre. ek matr amii palate perechi. tai ami apnake smbadta dite esechil" ykhn sei bartabahk ktha blchil tkhni aro ek jn bartabahk iyeaber kache elea. dbitiy bartabahk iyeabke bll, "akas theke baj pde apnar mes ebm bhrtiya sb pude giyeche. ek matr amii rksa peyechi. tai ami apnake smbadta dite esechil" ykhn sei bartabahk ktha blchil tkhn aro ek jn bartabahk elea. cturth bartabahk bll, "apnar chelemeyera tader bd dadar badite ahar krchil o draksars pan krchil. tkhn mrubhumi theke hthati ekta jhd ese baditake bhene dey. badita alpbysi leakder opre bhene pde ebm tara mara yay. ek matr amii rksa peyechi. tai ami apnake smbadta dite esechil" ykhn iyeab eisb sunlen, tkhn tini tamr bstr chimde phellen ebm matha kamiye phellen. ebhabei tini tamr seak prkas krlen. tarpr iyeab matite lutiye pdlen ebm isbrer samne nt hlen. tini bllen: "ykhn ami jnmechilam ami ngn chilam, ykhn ami mara yabea tkhno ami ngn thakb. prbhu den ebm prbhui niye nen. prbhur

namer prmsa krea!" e sb kichui ghtlea, kintu iyeab kean pap krenni. iyeab ektha blenni ye isbr kean bhul krechen.

2

ar ekdin debdutra prbhur sngde dekha krte elen. sytano tader sngde prbhur kache dekha krte elea. prbhu sytanke bllen, "tumi keathay chile?" sytan prbhuke uttr dilea, "ami prthibite ghure badacchilam ebm edik-odik yacchilam." tkhn prbhu sytanke jij-nasa krlen, "tumi ki amar das iyeabke dekhechea? prthibite iyeaber mtea ar kean leak nei. iyeab ek jn st ebm anindniy manus. se ekhno tar sttake dhre ache ydio tumi smpurn bina karne take dhbms krte amake prreacit krechile." tkhn sytan uttr dil, "nijeke rksa krar jny ye keui ya kichu krte pare.nijer jibn rksa krar jny ek jn tar srsb diye debe. apni ydi tar dehe aghat krar jny apnar sktike bybhar kren, tahle ami jear diye blte pari ye se mukher opri apnake abhisap debe." tkhn prbhu sytanke bllen, "thik ache, iyeab ekhn teamar ksmtar mdhye. kintu tumi take mere phelte parbe na." tkhn sytan prbhur kach theke cle gel. sytan ytnrnadayil pheaday iyeaber pa theke matha prynt bhriye dil. tkhn iyeab chaiyer gadar mdhye bslen. ekta bhana khealamkuci (sra ba hamdir bhana tukrea) diye tini tamr kst camchte laglen. iyeaber stri tamke jijnasa krlen, "tumi ki ekhnea isbrer prti sttay abicil ach? ken tumi isbrke abhisapdicchea na ebm mrchea na!" iyeab tamr strike uttr dilen, "tumi ek jn nirbeadh strileaker mt ktha blchea! isbr amader bhalea jinis den ebm amra ta grhn kri. sei bhabe amader, tamr prdt duhhk ksto grhn kra ucit." ei sb ghtna ghtlea, kintu iyeab isbrer biruddhe kean ktha ble kean pap krlen na. iyeaber tinjn bndhu hlen taimniy iliphs, suhiy bildd o namathiye seaphr. iyeaber prti ghte yaoya ghtnar ktha tin bndhui sunlen. tamra tin jne badi theke beriya ek jaygay milit hlen. tamra iyeaber kache giye tamr sngde dekha kre smbedna janate o santbna janate raji hlen. kintu tin bndhu iyeabke anek dur theke dekhlen. tamra tamke cintei parchilen na. tamra uccsbre kamdte suru krlen. tamra nijer kapd chimde phellen ebm nijeder mathar opre sunye dhulea chumlden. tarpr sei tin bndhu iyeaber sngde satdinsatrat bse rilen. keui iyeaber sngde kean ktha blen ni karn tamra dekhechilen iyeab atirikt kst pacchilen.

3

tarpr iyeab mukh khullen ebm ye din tini jnmechilen sei dintike ninda krlen. tini bllen: "ye dine ami jnmechilam sedin cirdiner jny niscihn hye yak. ye ratri ble uthechilea, 'ekti chele grbhe esechel' se ratri niscihn hye yak. "se din yen andhkare dheke yay. sei diner ktha opre isbr yen bhule yan. sei dine yen alea prkas na hy. bisad ebm mrtyur andhkar yen sei dinke nijeder ble dabi kre. megh yen sei dinke dheke lukiye rakhe. tikt bisad yen sei dintike gras kre. andhkar yen sei ratrike niye yay. sei dintike pnjika theke bad diye dao. sei ratrike kean maser mdhye gnna kr na. sei ratri yen kean kichu utpnn na

kre. sei rate yen kean khushir sbd seana na yay. yara dinke abhisap deyebm yara libiyathnke jagiye tulte pardsi, tara yen sei rattike abhisap dey. sei diner prbhati nkstr yen andhkar hye yay. sei ratri yen prbhatar alear jny apeksa kre kintu sei skal yen kean din na ase. sei din yen suryer prthm rsmi keandin na dekke. ken? karn sei ratri amake jnmate badha dey ni. sei ratri ei sb smsya dekha theke amake birt kre ni. ykhn ami jnmechilam, tkhni ami mre gelam na ken? ken ami amar matrjthr theke beriye eksi mara gelam na? ken amar ma amake nirbik jnm diyechi-len? amake mayer stn ken amay dudh pan kriyechilea? ei ghtnaguli ydi na ghtt tahle ami ekhn sayit thakte partam. ami santite thaktam. ami ghumiye thakte partam ebm bisram petam. ei prthibir ye sb raja o mntira dhhmsprapt ngriguli nijeder jny punnirman krechenami tamder sng theke partam. athba ami sei rajputrder sng theke partam yader kache seana chil ebm yara tader badiguli rupay bhrtti kre rakht. ami ken sei sisur mt hlam na ye jnmer smyi mara yay ebm yake matite kbr deoya hy. ye sisu diner alea dekhni ami ydi sei sisur mt htam! dust leakra ykhn kbre thake tkhn tara kean asanti anubhb kre na. yara prisrant, tara kbre bisram khumje pay. emnki eitdasrao kbrer mdhye skle mile sbchnde thake. eitdas tadkder citkar tara sunte pay na. kbre sb rkmer leaki ryeche- gurutbpurn leak ebm yara gurutbpurn ny tara ryeche. emnki ek jn daso tar prbhur kbl theke mukt. “ye manus bhugche take alea dekan kijny? yar jibn tkt ken take ayu deoya hy? ye leak mrte cay, kintu mrtyu ase na, sei duhkhi leak gupt smpder ceyeo besi kre mrtyuke kheamje. ai leakra oder kbr khumje pele atynt khusi hbe ebm annde gan gaibe. yara tader jibner pth dekhthe pay na tader ken jibn deoya hy? isbr ken tader mrn theke dure sriye rakhen? amar dirghsbasi amar khady. amar gumran jer mt gdiye pde. ami yar bhye bhiti chilam amar thik tai ghteche. ya amar atnk chil, amar biruddhe tai ghteche. ami santi khumje paini. ami sbsti khumje paini. ami sudhu matr asanti khumje peyechi. ami kste pdechii!”

4

taimniy iliphs uttr dilea: “ydi keu teamar sng theke ktha blte cay, tumi ki adhaiy hbe? kintu teamar sng theke bla theke ke amake thamate pare? iyeab, tumi anek leakke siksa diyechea. durblke tumi skti diyechea. yara pray pde yacchil tumi tader utsahit krech. yader hamtu bhegne aschil tumi tader sbl krech. kintu ekhn tumi smsyay pdech ebm tumi nirutsah hyechea. smsya teamay aghat kreche ebm tumi biclit. isbrer prt teamar srddha ki teamake ei prsthitite atmbisbas yeagay na? teamar srl o st jibn ki teamake ei prsthitite asa dey na? iyeab, antt ekjn nirdeas leaker nam kr ye dhhmsprapt hyeche. amake bhalea leakder dekhao yara dhhmsprapt hyechil. ami kichu smsya srstikari manus dekhchi yara anyer jibnke durbish kre teale. kintu tara srdda sasti peyeche. isbrer sasti ai leakder htya kreche. isbrer kreadh tader dhhms kreche. mnd leakra simher mt grjn o grrg kre. kintu isbr ai mnd leakder cup kriye den ebm isbr tader damt bhene den. hyam, ai mnd leakra, sei simher mt yara htya krar jny kean prani pay na. tara mara yay ebm tader puttra

ytrtt ghure beday. “geapne amar kache ek barta esneche. ami ta nijer kane sunechi. se chil ekhti duhsbpneb mt yeta leakra gbhirbhabe ghumiye pdle ase. ami bhye kempe uthechilam. amar hadgead prynt kempe uthechil. amar mukher samne diye ekta atma cle gel. amar smst srir reamancit hl. sei atma amar samne theme gel. kintu ami dekhthe paini ta ki chil. amar ceakher samne kichu ekta abyb chil matr ebm cardik nist? chil. tarpr ami ekhti knthsbr sunte pelam: ‘kean leak isbrer ceyo besi sthik the pare na. kean bykti tar srstar ceyo besi suddh the pare na. dekh, isbr tamr sbrger dasder prtio nirbhr krte paren na. isbr tamr dutder mdhyeo bhul euti deken. tai styii manus nsbr. dhular bhityukt matir badite yara bas kre tader isbr kt km bisbas kren! isbr ptnger mt tader pise phelen. manus matir ghre bas kre (manuser deh matir tairi). sei matir ghrer bhiti dhulay ba pamker mdhye thake. ekta ptnger thekeo shje tader deh nst kre phela yay! suryeady theke suryast prynt manus tukrea tukrea hye bhenei cleche. yehetu tara sudhui matir tairi sehetu tara cirtre binst hy. tader tambur ddi khule neoya hy ebm prjnabihin absthay tara mara yay.’

5

“iyeab, tumi ydi cao tea citkar kr, kintu keu teamar dake sada debe na! tumi kean pbitr sttar dike phirbe? ek jn beaka leaker kreadhi take htya krbe. ek jn beaka leaker prcnd abegi take htya krbe. ami ek jn beaka leakke dekhchilam ye bhebechil se nirapde ache. kintu se hthat mara gel. tar cheleder sahayr krar jny keui chil na. ngrdbareku tader lanchna theke rkxa kre ni. ksudhit leakra tar sb ssy kheyey niyechil. kamtajheaper mdhye ye ssy giye uthechilea, ei ksudhit leakra tao kheyey niyechil. tader ya kichu chil, leabhi leakra sb niye giyechil. sudhumatr dhulea theke kharap smy uthe ase na. smsya hthat kre bhumi phumde jnmay na. kintu manus smsyar smmukhin hte badhy. thik yemn agun theke sphuling ode. “kintu iyeab, ami ydi tumi htam, ami isbrke khumjam ebm isbrke smbeadhn kre amar ktha bltam. isbr mhan kaguli kren ya keu pureapuri bujhte pare na. tini ei bismykr kaj kren ye tader geana yay na. isbr prthibite brsti pathan. tini jmir jny jl pathan. isbr ek jn binyi leakke unnit kren. ateb yara bilaprt tara bijyprapthy. isbr calak o mnd leakder phndi bancal kre den yate tader priklpana sphl na hy. isbr, calak leakdero tader nijeder phamdei dhren. tai, sei sb calakio sphl hy na. ora diner belay rater smmukhin hy ebm diner belatei emn kre hatde beday, yen rat hye geche. isbr dridr leakder mrtyu theke rkxa kren. durjn leakder skti theke tini dridr leakder rkxa kren. tai dridr leakder asa ache. adhrm tar mukh bndh kre. “yar deas isbr smseadhn kre den se tea isbrer asirbadput! tai srbsk-timan isbr ykhn teamay sasti den tkhn kean abhiyeag krea na. isbr ye aghat den, tini nijei se aghater sus-rusa kren. hytea tini kauke aghat kren kintu tamr hat areagyo dan kre. isbr teamake sb smyi uddhar krben, ytbari smkt asuk na ken, seta teamake aghat krbe na. ykhn durbhiks hbe tkhn isbr teamay mrtyu theke rkxa krben. ykhn yuddh hbe tkhn isbr teamay mrtyu theke rkxa krben. isbr teamake apbad theke rkxa kr-

ben. bipryy ele tumi bhy pabe na. ykhn mnd kichu ghtbe tkhn teamar bhyer kean karn nei. durbhiks o dhhmsre dinguleake tumi uphas krbe. tumi bny jntuder bhy pabe na. mne hcche yen bny jntu o mather pathrer sngre teamar ekti santi cukti ryeche. emnki bny psurao teamar sngre santite thakbe. tumi janbe ye teamar badi santite ache. teamar smpttir hisab kre dekhbe kean kichui kheaya yay ni. tumi janbe ye teamar prcur sntanadi hbe. prthibite yt ghas ache teamar uttrpurusder smkhyao ttguleai hbe. tumi sei gmer mt hbe ye gm phsl kata prynt badte thake. hyam, brddh bys prynt tumi purn sktite bemce thakbe. “iyeab, ei bisygulea amra anudhabn krechi ebm amra jani seguly styi. tai iyeab, amader ktha sean, ebm teamar nijer jny segulea sekhea.”

6

tkhn iyeab uttr dilen: “ami ydi amar kreadhk damdi-pallar ek dike ebm duhkhke any dike rakhte partam tahle tader ojn eki ht. tader ojn smudrer sb kti baluknar ceyeo besi. ei karnei amar baky et krks. srbsktiman isbrer tir amar dehe biddh hyeche. amar jibn ai sb tirer bis pan krche! isbrer bhyenkr astrsmuh amar biruddhe yuddher jny sari diye rakha ache. ykhn kean rkm mnd kichu na ghte tkhn teamar kthagulea bla shj. emnki bunea gadha ykhn khaoyar ghas pay, se kean abhiyeag kre na. emnki, ykhn khady thake, tkhn kean gruoa abhiyeag kre na. sbadhin kean bsu ki lbn chada khaoya yay? dimer sada amser ki kean sbad ache? na! ami erkm khabar sprs krte asbikar kri, ai dhrner khady amar kache pca khabarer mt. ebm teamar kthagulea amar kache sei rkm sbadhin ble mne hcche. “ya ceyechi ta ydi petam! ami ya styii cai ta ydi isbr ditel! ami ceyechilam, isbr amay dhhms krn. egiye ese amay htia krn. ydi tini amay htia kren, ami sbsti pabea, ami sukhi hb: et ytnrna stbeo ami sei pbirttmer ades paln kra theke birt hi ni. “amar sb skti cle geche, tai amar bemce thakar kean asa nei. ami jani na amar ki hbe. tai amar dhairyy dhrar kean karn nei. ami pathrer mt skt ni. amar dhe pitl diye tairi ny. atmnrirbhr hbar mt amar kean skti nei. ken? karn amar kach theke saphly kede neoya hyeche. “ydi keu smsay pde, tar prti tar bndhur sdy hoya ucit. ydi keu srbsktiman isbrer dik thekeo muk pheray, thuo tar prti tar bndhur bisbst thaka ucit. kintu tumi, amar bhai, tumi bisbst chile na. ami teamar prti nirbhr krte parini. tumi sei jhrnar mt ya kkho prbahit hy abar kkho prbahit hy na. tumi sei jhrnar mt ya brphe jme gele ba brph gla jle bhre gele upce pde. ebm ykhn abhaoya susk o grm thake tkhn tar jl prbah bndh hye yay. tar dharagulea lupt hy. bniker dl tader rasta theke sre yay ebm tara mrubhumite bilupt hy. temar bnakra jler anbesn krlea. sivar prytakra asa niye apeksa krlea. tara niscit chil ye tara jl pabei kintu tarao htas hl. ekhn, tumi sei sb jhrnar mt. amar durdsa dekte tumi bhiti hyechea. ami ki teamar sahayy ceyechi? na cai ni! kintu tumi shjei teamar updes dile! ami ki teamake blechi, ‘amake seur hat theke rkxa kr! nrsmis leaker hat theke amay rkxa kr?’ “tai, ekhn amay siksa dao, ami cup kre thakbea. dekhie dao ami ki bhul krechi. st-bakyi sktisali. kintu teamar yukti kean kichui prman kre na. tumi ki amar smaleacna krar

priklpna krech? tumi ki aro klantikr ktha blbe? tumi ekjn pitr-mathriner smptti niye juya khelte parea. tumi teamar prtibesikeo bikri kre dite parea. kintu ekhn, amar mukh dekke beajhar cesta kr. ami teamar kache mithya blbea na. teamar siddhantguli punrribecna kr. anyay bicar krea na. punray bibecna kr karn e byapare ami nirdeas. ami kean bhul krini. ami mithya blchi na. ami ki pca jiniser sbad bujhi na?”

7

iyeab blen, “prthibite manuske kthin smgram krte hy. tader jibn ek jn kthear prismri smriker jibner mt. manus sei eitdaser mt, ye prcnd grmer dine saradin prismrer pr ektu sitl chaya cay. manus ek jn bhadate smriker mt ye betner diner jny apeksa kre. tai, thik ekti eitdas o smriker mt amake maser pr mas nairasy deoya hyeche. amake duhkhbhra ratguli gune deoya hyeche. ykhn ami sui, ami bhabi, ‘abar ktksn pre jege uthbea?’ ratri prlmit hy. sury otha prynt ami chtpht kri. amar deh krmikit o abrjnar mnd diye abrt. amar camda phete yay o rs gday. “amar jibn, tamtir makur thekeo drut atibahit hye yacche. ebm asahin bhabe amar jibn ses hcche. smrne rekhea, amar jibn ekti nisbas matr. ar kkho ami bhalea kichu dekhbea na. ebm ydio tumi ekhn amay dekhch tumi amake dekhbe na, tumi amake khumjte thakbe kintu ami thakbea na. meghe cle yay ebm bilupt hy. eki bhabe, ek jn leak kbare cle yay. se ar phire ase na. tar pureanea badite se ar kkho phire asbe na. tar badi take ar cinte parbe na. “tai ami cup kre thakbea na! ami ktha blbe! amar atma kst pacche! ami abhiyeag krbea karn amar atma bitsrddh hye geche. isbr, ken apni amay pahara dicchen? ami ki smudr ba smudr danb? ykhn ami bli amar bichana amake aram debe, amar ceki amake bisram o santi debe tkhn sbpn dekhie apni amay bhy paoyan. bhayabh sbpn drsn kriye apni amay bhiti kren. tai phamsi yaoyatai ami ekhn srey ble mne kri. emn bhabe bemce thakar ceye amar mre yaoyai bhal. ami amar jibnke batil kre diyechilam. ami cirdin bemce thakte cai na. amake eka thakte din. amar jibn sudhui ekti bye yaoya nihsbas. isbr, ken manus apnar kache et gurutbpurn? ken apni take et lksy kren? ken prtidin skale apni manus priksa kren? ken prtimuhurte leakder yacai kren? isbr, apni ki amar upr theke apnar drsti sriye neben na? apni ki ek plker jnyo amake eka chadben na? isbr, apni manus opr njr rakhen. ami anyay krechi, bhal. ami apnar prti ki krte pari? ken ami apnar beajha hye uthechi? apradh krar jny ken apni amay ksma krchen na? amar paper jny ken apni amay ksma krchen na? ami khub tatadadi mre giye kbare yabea. tkhn apni amay khumjiben, kintu ami tkhn cle yabea.”

8

tkhn suhir bildd uttr dilen, “ar ktksn tumi ai bhabe ktha blbe? teamar ktha jheadea bataser mti bye cleche. isbr srbdai st pthe thaken. ya sthik, srbsktiman isbr ta kkho pribritit kren na. ydi teamar sntanra isbrer biruddhe pap kre thake, tahle isbr tader paper jny sasti diyechen. kintu ekhn iyeab, tumi ydi isbrer

ebm srbsktimaner kache kasma prarthna kr, ydi tumi st o suci thakea, tini sikhri ese teamake sahavy kr-ben. teamar yemn grhti prapy temntii tini teamake phiriye deben. teamar ye bipul unnti hbe, tar kache, age teamar ya chil, ta samany mne hbe. "bysk leakder jijnasa kre dekh. khumje dekh tader purbপুরasa ki siksa peyechhe? mne hcche yen amra gtka jnmeechi. janar pkse amra ekebarei apkk. ei prthibite amader jibn chayar mteai ksnsthaiy." hytea bysk leakra teamay siksa dite paren. hytea ba, tamra ya sikhechen ta teamake sekhte paren." bildd bllen, "suknea jmite ki bhurjgach bd hte pare?" jl chada ki ers gach badte pare? na, ydi jl sukiye yay, tahle tarao sukiye yabe. tara et cheat hye yabe ye tader kete bybhar kraimuskil hbe. yara isbrke bhule yay tarao ai nl-khagdar mteai. isbrhin manuser asa binst hy. oi leaker nirbhr krar kean jayga nei. tar nirappta makdsar jaler mteai durbl. ydi kean leak makdsar jaler opr nirbhr kre tahle ta bhene yay. se makdsar jal dhre, kintu sei jal take asry dey na. sei leakti suryaleaker mdhye ekti bheja gacher mt. tar dalpala sara bagane chdiye pde. pathrer camiyeer mdhye se tar sikd chdiye rakhe, pathrer mdhyei se tar sikd gjay. kintu ydi gachti tar jayga theke sre yay, gachti mre yabe ebm keu janbe na ye gachti kean din aikhane chilela. kintu gachti ytdin bemce chil tt din jibn upbheag krcihl ebm anyany gachgulea er jaygay jnmabe. bhalea leakder isbr kkhni prityag kren na. tini dust leakder sahavy kren na. isbr teamar mukh hasite bhriye deben ebm teamar theamt annd dhnite purn krben. kintu teamar seuder mukh ljjay acchnn hye yabe. ebm dust leakder ghrbadi dhnms hye yabe."

9

tkhn iyeab uttr dilen: "hyam, ami jani tumi ya blchea ta sty. kintu ek jn manus isbrer snge yukti-trke ki bhabe jitte pare? ek jn manus isbrer snge trk krte pare na! isbr 1,000ta prsn krte paren kintu kean manus tar ekta prsnro uttr dite pare na! isbr prcnd jnani ebm tamr bipul ksmta. keui isbrer snge akst hye l dai krte pare na. isbr ykhn readhnbt hn tkhn prbtgulea ki hcche beajhbar agei tini prbtder sriye den. prthibike kampiye debar jny isbr bhumikmp pathan. isbr prthibir bhitt prynt kampiye den. isbr suryer snge ktha blte paren ebm suryeady nao hte dite paren. tini tarader bndi kre phelte paren yate tarara ar na jble. isbr nijei akas srsti krechen. tini smudrer dheuyer opr diye heme yan. "isbri brht bhallukmndli, sptrsimsndli, kalpurus ebm krttika srsti krechen. tinii ghraraji srsti krechen ya dksiner akas prikrma kre. isbr mhan sb kaj kren ya manus bujhe uthte pare na. isbr ye sb ascry kaj kren ta agny. dekh, isbr amar pas diye cle yan kintu ami tamke dekhte pai na. tini pas diye cle yan kintu ami ta uplddhi krte pari na. ydi isbr kichu niye yan keui tamke readh krte pare na. keui tamke blte pare na, 'apni ki krchen?' isbr tamr rag dmn krben na. emn ki rahabernucrao isbrer samne nt hy! tai ami isbrer snge trk krte pari na. ami jani na tamke ki blte hbe. ami nirdeas, kintu ami tamke kean uttr dite pari na. ami sudhu amar bicarker kache prarthna krte pari. ami ydi isbrke daki ebm tini ydi uttr den, tbu ami bisbas krbea na ye uni

amar ktha sunben. akarne tini amar dehe prcur kst deben. amake aghat krar jny isbr jhd pathaben. isbr punrbar amay nihsbas nite deben na. tar bdle tini amay bhynkr kste bhriye deben. eta ydi sktir byapar hy, niscyi tini anek besi sktisali. eta ydi subicarer byapar hy, isbrke te adalte asar jny badhy krte pare? ami nirpradh, kintu amar nijer kthai amake apradhi kre teale. ami nirdeas, kintu tini amay tamr bicare apradhi krben. tamr bicare ami apradhi hb. ami nirdeas. kintu ami jani na ki bhabte hbe. ami amar nijer jibnke ghrna kri. ami nijeke bli, 'eki ghtna sbar ksetrei ghte. nirdeas leak apradhir mteai mara yay. isbr tader sbar jibn ses kre den.' ykhn bhynkr kichu ekta ghte ebm ekjn nirdeas leak mara yay, isbr ki tar prti bidruher hasi hasen? ykhn ekjn dust leak rajy sasn kre, tkhn ki ghtche, ta dekha theke isbr ki ne-tader birt rakhen? ydi tai sty hy, tahle isbr ke? "amar din ek jn dedbajer theko drut cle yacche. amar dinguli ude cle yacche ebm tader mdhye kean annd nei. amar dinguli nekar mt drut cle yacche thik yemn igl drut gite sikarer opr cheam mare. "ydi ami bli, 'ami abhiyeag krbea na ami amate yntnra bhule yabea. ami amar mukhe hasi pheateat parbea.' prkrtpkse eta kean kichukei pribrtit krbe na. yntnra ekhno amake bhitt kre! ami itipurbie apradhi sabyst hyechi. tai ken ami akarne cesta krbea? ami bli, 'bhule yao!' ydi ami nijeke tusar diye dhuye pheli ebm saan diye amar hat priskar kri, tbuo isbr amake kbre sasti deben ebm teamar amake abrnar mdhye phele debe. tkhn amar bstro amay ghrna krbe. isbr tea amar mtea ek jn manus nn. sei jny ami tamke uttr dite pari na. amra adalte milit hte pari na. ami mne kri dupkser ktha seanar jny ek jn mdhyaps manuser drkar. ami mne kri, amader ubhyeri bicar krar jny ydi keu ek jn thaktea! ami mne kri, isbrer sastidaner dnd kede neoyar jny ydi keu thaktea! tahle isbr amay ar bhy dekhate parten na. tahle, isbrke bhy na kre, ami ya blte cai, ta blte partam. kintu ekhn ami ta krte pari na.

10

ami amar nijer jibnke ghrna kri. ami nihsnkeace abhiyeag krbea. amar atma bitsrddh hye ache tai ekhn ami ektha blbea. ami isbrke blbea: 'amay deas deben na! amay blun, ami ki bhul krechi? amar biruddhe apnar ki kean abhiyeag ache? isbr, amake aghat kre apni ki sukhi hn? mne hcche, apni ya srsti krechen tar prti amar kean bhruksepi nei. kimba, mnd leakra ye phndi ante sei phndite apnio ki anndit hn? isbr, apnar ki manuser ceakh ache? manus ye bhabe dekhe apnio ki sei bhabe deken? apnar jibn ki amader mti ksudr? apnar jibn ki manuser jibner mti cheat? na. tahle apni ki kre bujhben eta kenna? apni amar deas deken ebm amar pap anbesn kren. apni janen ami nirdeas kintu keui amake apnar ksmta theke bamcate parbe na! isbr, apnar hati amay tairi kreche ebm amar dekhre rupdan kreche. kintu ekhn apni cardik theke ghire amay gile phelte bsechen. isbr, smrn krun, apni amake kada diye baniye chilen. apni ki abar amake dhulite print krben? apni amake dudher mt dhele diyechilen ebm amake, ghn kre chanar mt akar diyechen. apni amar had o pesi ektrit krechen. tarp ar pnii camda o mams diye ta abrt krechen. apnii

amake jibn diyechen ebm amar prtí sdy chilén. apni amar ytn niyechen ebm amar atmar prtí ytn niyechen. kintu, e sbi apni mne mne krechen, ami jani, ei sb priklpnai apni geapne krechen. hyam, ami jani, apnar mne ei chilea. ydi ami pap kri, apni ta lksy krben ebm bhul krar jny apni amay sasti deben. ydi ami pap kri, ami yen duhkh pai! kintu ydio ami nird-eas tbu ami amar matha tulte pari na. ami eti ljjit o aht. ydi amar kean splhta thaktea o ami grb krte partam tahle yemn kre ek jn sikari simh sikar kre, temni kre apni amay sikar krten. amar biruddhe abar apni apnar ksmta prdrsn krten. ami ye bhul krechi, eta prmaner jny apni ntun saksi niye asen. bar bar nana bhabhe apni amar prtí rag prdrsn krben, amar biruddhe eker pr ek sainydl pathaben. tai, isbr, ken amay jnmate diyechilen? keu amake dekhar agei ami ken mrlam na! tahle amake kkhnea bamcte ht na. matrgbrh theke amake srasri kbre niye yaoya ht. amar jibn pray ses hye geche. tai amay eka thakte din. amar yetuku alp smy baki ache, ta upbheag krte din. yekhan theke ami ar phirb na sei andhkar o mrtyur jgte prbes krar age amar alp smy amake upbheag krte din. ye sthane gele keu dekhte pay na sei andhkar, chayacchhn o bisrnkhlar jgte yaoyar age, amar yetuku alp smy baki ryeche ta amay upbheag krte din. emnki sei sthaner aleao andhkarer mt tmsamy.”

11

tkhn namathiy seaphr iyeabke uttr dilen ebm blen: “ei kthar bnyar uttr deoya drkar! etea ktha ki iyeabke sthik ble prman kre na! iyeab, tumi ki bhebech teamar jny amader kache kean uttr nei? tumi ki bhebechea ykhn tumi isbrke bidrup krbe, tkhn keu teamake sabdhan krbe na? iyeab, tumi isbrke blechea, ‘amar yuk-tiguli sty ebm apni dekhe nin ami succisudh.’ iyeab, aha ydi isbr teamay uttr diten! asa kri tini teamar sngé ktha blben. isbr teamake prjnar gudh tttb blte parten. prkrtr prjnar duti dik thake. anubhb krea isbr teamar kichu pap bhule gechen. teamake tamr ytta sasti deoya ucit chil tttta tini absyi teamake dicchen na. “iyeab, tumi ki mne kr ye tumi prkrtpkse isbrke bujhech? tumi ki mne kr tumi srbsktiman isbrer sima abiskar kre phelech? sbrge ya kichu ache se bisye tumi kichui krte parea na. mrtyur sthan smprkeo tumi kichui janea na. isbr prthibir theke brht ebm smudrer thekeo bd. “ydi isbr teamay atk krben ebm teamay adalte niye yan, keui tamke thekate parbe na. prkrtpkse isbri janen ye ke apdarth. ykhn isbr kean mnd kaj dekhen tini ta mne rakhen. ekta bunea gadha kkhno ekta manuser jnm dite pare na. ebm ekjn nirbeadh leak kkhno jnani bykti hye uthte pare na. “kintu iyeab, tumi teamar hrdyke isbrmukhi krea ebm tamr kache prarthna rt teamar hat duti tule dhrea. teamar papke teamar kach theke anek dure rakh. teamar tambute kean mnd leakke bas krte dio na. tahle tumi lja na peye mukh tulte parbe. bhlt na hye tumi skt hye damdate parbe. tahle tumi teamar durbheag bhulte parbe. tumi teamar smsyagu-like bye yaoya jler ceye besi mne rakhbe na. tahle teamar jibn dupurer sury prbrhar thekeo adhiktr ujibl hye uthbe. jibner andhkartm smygulea skaler suryer mt jbljbl krbe. tkhn tumi nijeke nirapd mne krbe. karn

tkhn asa thakbe. isbr teamar prtí ytn neben ebm tini teamay bisram deben. tumi suye pdte parbe ebm keu teamake bhy dekhabe na. ebm anek leak sahayer jny teamar kache asbe. dust leakra sahayer prtyasa krte pare kintu tara tader smsya theke rkasa pabe na. tader asar ekmatr prinam hbe mrtyu.”

12

tkhn iyeab tader uttr dilen: “ami niscit ye tumi bhebechea, tumii ek matr jnani leak. tumi bhebechea ykhn tumi mara yabe tkhn prjna teamar sngé cle yabe. kintu teamari mtea amaro ekti mn ache. ami teamar ceye nikrst ni. skle itimdhyei jane tumi ki blchile. “ei matr amar bndhura amay uphas krlea. tara blt, ‘se isbrer kache prarthna krechil ebm se tar uttr peye geche. ei karnei tar ksetre emn sb mnd ghtna ghtlea.’ “ami ek jn st leak. ami nirdeas. kintu tbuo tara amar prtí uphas kre. yader kean smsya nei, sei sb leak yader smsya thake tader uphas kre. ei sb leakra nimjiman leakke aghat kre. kintu chin-taibajder tambu nirbiktheake. yara isbrke utykt kre tara santitei thake. tader nijsb sktii tader ek matr isbr. “kintu psuder jijnasa kr, tara teamay siksa debe. kimba, akaser pakhider jijnasa kr, tara teamay ble debe. athba prthibir sngé ktha bl se teamay siksa debe. kimba smudrer machder, teamar sngé ktha blte dao. ei sb pranir prtyekei jane ye isbr tader srsti krechen. prtyekti prani yara bemce ryeche, prtyekti manus yara nihsbas nicche tara isbrer sktir adhine ryeche. jibh ki khadyer sbad grhn kre na? kan ki tar seana sbder arth grhn kre na? kichu leak ble, ‘bysk leakder mdhye prjna khumje paoya yay. dirgh ayu jibn smprke beadh ane.’ kintu prjna ebm ksmta isbreri ache. sdupes o beadh duii tamr. isbr ydi kean kichuke bhene den, leake ta ar gdte pare na. ydi isbr kean leakke hajte rakhen kean leaki take karamukt krte pare na. isbr ydi brstike niytn kren tahle ei prthibi sukui yabe. isbr ydi brstike ajheare jhrte den prthibite bnya bye yabe. isbr sktisali ebm tamr gbhir prjna ache. ye prtartit hy se ebm prtark dujnei isbrer. isbr tamr sarbbhemtb prdrsnr jny jnani o dks byk-tider beaka prtippnn kren. ek jn raja hyeta leakeder jele bndi krte pare. kintu isbr tader karamukt kren ebm tader sktisali kren. isbr yajkder pdcyut kren ebm yara mne kre tara ythayth bhabhe sikk gedeché tader ulet phele den. isbr nirbrh yeagy pramrsdatakeo nirb kriye den. bysk manuser prjnao tini hrn kren. isbr netader gurutb hras kran. tini sasker ksmta kede nen. isbr geapntm geapn kthati prkas kren. andhkar ebm mrtyumy sthaneo tini alea pathan. isbr jatider brht ebm sktisali kren, ebm tiniu ai jatider dhhms kren. tini ekti jatike birat bd hte den ebm tiniu jatir leakder chdiye den. isbri netader beaka banan. tini tader u?syibihin bhabhe mrubhumite pribhrmn kran. se sb netader abstha hy andhkare pth hatde bedanea leakder mt. isbr oder sei nesagrst leaker mt kre tealen ye jane na se keathay yacche.”

iyeb bllen, “ageo ami esb dekhechi. tumi ya blchea, ami tar sbi age sunechi. ami ai sb kichui bujhechi. tumi ya janea amio tai jani. amio teamar mti jani. kintu ami teamar snge trk krte cai na. ami srbsk-timan isbrer snge ktha blte cai. ami amar smsyar bisye isbrer snge trk krte cai. kintu teamra tin jn mithya diye teamader ajntake dhakte caichea. teamra sei apdarth daktarer mt yara karea reagi sarate pare na. teamra ydi ektu cup kre thakte parte! setai ht bijner mtea kaj ya teamra krte parte. “ekhn amar yuktigulea sean. amar ya blar ache ta sean. teamra ki isbrer jny mithya ktha blbe? teamra ki isbrer jny kpt bhabe ktha blbe? teamra ki isbrer prti pkspatit dekhabe? teamra ki tamr pks niye anyay bhabe trk krbe? ydi isbr punkhanupunkh bhabe teamader bicar kren tiri ki teamadero sthik dekhen? teamra ki mne kr, ye bhabe teamra manuske beaka banao, sei bhabe teamra isbrke beaka banate parbe? teamra tea janea, ye teamra ydi geapne pkspatit dekhao, isbr teamader tirsakar krben. isbrer mhima teamader bhut kre. teamra tamke bhy pao. teamader prmpragt jnan chayer mti akejea. teamader uttrgulo kadamatir mtea nirrthk. “cup kre thak ebm amake ktha blte dao! tahle amar prti ya kichui heak ami ta grhn krb. ami nijeke bipder mdhye niye yabea ebm nijer jibn nijer hatei tule neb. isbr ydi amake mereo phelen ami isbrke bisbas kre yabea. kintu ami isbrer samne prman kre debea ye amar ptho prkr nyayy pth chil. niscit bhabe, eta hbe amar jy. kean dust leaki isbrer mukheamukhi hte cay na. ami ya blchi ta mn diye sean. amake bujhiye blte dao. ekhn ami amar yuktigulea upsthapit krte prstut. ami khub strk bhabe amar yukti utthapn krbea. ami jani amii sthik ble ci-hnit hbea. ydi keu prman kre dey ye ami thik ni, ami cup kre thakb ebm mre yab. “isbr, amake matr duti jinis din, tahle ami apnar kach theke lukabea na. amar sasti rd kre din ebm apnar bhyntkr rup diye amay sntrst kra bndh kre din. tarpr apni amay dakben, ami apnake uttr debea. athba amay blte din ebm apni uttr din. ami ktguli pap krechi? ami ki bhul krechi? amake amar pap o anyayguli dekiye din. isbr, ken apni amay ediyee yacchen ebm amake apnar seu ble bibecna krchen? apni ki amay bhy dekhate caichen? ami batase oda ektu suknea pata matr. apni ektu ksudr kh-dkuteake akrmn krchen! isbr, amar smprke apni mnd ktha blen. ykhn ami alp bysk chilam tkhnkar paper jny apni amay sasti dicchen. apni amar paye sikl priyechen. amar prrti pdksep apni lkxy kren. amar skl gtibidhii apni njr kren. tai, pcnsil kather mt, peaka khaoya kapder mt ami durbl theke durbltr hye yacchi.”

iyeb bllen, “amra prtyekei manus. amader jibn ksnsthayi ebm smsyay purn. manuser jibn phuler mt. se tadatadi bd hy ebm tarpr mara yay. manuser jibn ektu chayar mt ya alpskner jny ekhane thake ebm tarpr abar cle yay. kintu ydio ami nehati ekti manus matr, apni amar opr mneyeag den ebm amake adalte niye yan. “kintu asuci kichu theke kei ba suci kichu

tairi krte pare? keui ny! manuser jibn simit. isbr, ap-nii sthir krechen manus ktdin bamcbe. apnii manuser jny sei sima nirdharn kren ebm kean kichui ar take pribtrn krte pare na. tai isbr, amader prti lkxy rakha bndh krun. amader eka chede din. amader smy ses hoya prynt amader kthin jibn amader upbheag krte din. “emnki ektu gachero asa ache. ydi na take kete phela hy ta abar bd hte pare. ta abar ntun ankur chdiye dite pare. er sikk matir nice budea hye yete pare, er kand dhulay mre yete pare, kintu ydi samany ektuo jl pay abar ta badte suru kre. ntun gacher mt ta abar bd hte thake. kintu ykhn ek jn sktsmrth manus mre, se ses hye yay. ykhn manus mre yay, se cle yay thik dighi yemn sukiye yay athba ndi yemn sukiye yay tar mtn. ykhn ek jn manus mre yay, se suye pde ebm se ar othe na. ek jn mrt leak uthe damdabar age ei akasmndl adrsy hye yabe. na. sei nidra theke manus ar jagbe na. amar iccha apni amake amar kbre lukiyee rakhun. amar iccha, apnar kreadh prsmit na hoya prynt apni amay sei khane lukiyee rakhun. tarpr na hy amake smrn krar jny apni ektu smy ber krben. ydi kean leak mara yay, se ki abar bamcbe? ydi tai smbhh hy ami amar mukti prynt apeksa krbea. isbr, apni amay dakben ebm ami apnar dake sada de-bea. tahle ami, yake apni tairi krechen, sei ami apnar kache gurutbpurn hye utthb. amar prtyekti pdksepe apni amay lkxy krun, kintu amar pap mne rakhben na. amar smst pap apni ektu thlete bhre, tar mukh bndh kre, take dure chumde phele deben. “prbto bhene yay ebm dhulay print hy; bd pathro alga hye bhene pde. tader opr ydi jlasi prbahit hye tader dhuye niye yay. bnya bhumir matike dhuye niye yay. sei bhabei he isbr, apni ek jn manuser asa ebm iccha dhbmns kren. apni take smprn prajit kren ebm se cle yay. apni take dukhki kren ebm cir diner jny take mrtyleake pathiye den. tar chelera hyt smman pete pare, athba tara hyt gurutbpurn na hte pare, kintu se kkhno jante parbe na. sei leakti tar srire kebl yntnra bheag kre ebm se uccsbre kebl nijer jnyi kamde.”

tkhn temner iliphs iyeabke uttr dilen: “iyeab, ydi tumi styi jnani hte tumi teamar arthhin byktigt mtamid diye uttr dite na! ek jn jnani bykti purber grm batase nijeke purn kre na. tumi ki mne kr ekjn jnani manus arthhin ktha diye trk krbe ebm emn ktha blbe yate kean labh nei? iyeab, ydi teamar nijeri pth thaktea tahle keu ar isbrke srddha kre tamr kache prarthna krtea na. ye sb bisy tumi blechea tate teamar pap spsti beajha yacche. iyeab, bakcatatur sahayye tumi teamar papke dhakte caichea. tumi ye bhul krechea, e ktha amar prman krar drkar nei. ken? nijer mukhe tumi ya ya blle tai prman kre ye tumi bhul krechea. teamar nijer osth dby teamar biruddhe blche. “iyeab, tumi ki mne kr ye tumii prthm jnmichea? tumi ki ei pahadgulir jnmer age jnmche? tumi ki isbrer geapn priklna sunechile? tumi ki nijekei ek matr jnani bhabea? iyeab, tumi ya jan amra thik ttai jani! tumi yta beajha amrao thik tt-tai bujhi. yader mathay paka cul tara ebm bysk leake amader snge ekmt hy. hyam, emn ki teamar pitar ceyeo yara bysk tarao amaderi pkse. isbr teamake sbsti dite cesta kren ebm amra khub sant bhabe tea-

mar sng ktha bli. kintu teamar pkse ta ythest ny. iyeab, tumi ken et abegprbn? ken teamar ceakh lal hye yay? ykhn tumi ei sb kreadhr ktha bl tkhn tumi isbrer biruddhe cle yao. “ek jn manus prkrti suddh hte pare na. ek jn manus kkhno isbrer ceye besi sthik hte pare na! isbr tamr bartabahkderobisbas kren na. emnki isbrer tulnay sbrgo suddh ny. manuso apdarth. manus neamra ebm nst. se jler mti pap gladhkhkrn kre. “amar ktha sean iyeab, ami teamake ta bujhiye blbea. ami ya jani, teamay ta blbea. jnani leakra makea ya blechen sei sb ktha ami teamay blbea. jnani leakrer purbpurusra ei kthagulea tader ble giyechilen. tamra amar kache kean geapn ktha lukiye rakhenni. tamra ekai tader dese bas krechen. sekhan theke kean bidesii yay ni. tai kean leaki tader kean adbhut adrser ktha ble ni. ei sb jnani leak blechen, ek jn dust leak sara jibn kst pay. ek jn nisthur leak jibner sara bchr kst pay. prtyekti sbd take bhit kre. se ykhn mne kre ye se nirapde ache, tkhn seu take akrmn krbe. ek jn dust leak prcnd htasagrst ebm andhkarke edabar tar kean pthi nei. kean ekta jaygay ekta tbari ache ya take htaya krar jny apeksa krche. se ekhane okhane khabarer kheamje ghure beday. se jane ye kthin smy asnn. duhkh ebm yntnrna take bhit kre. egulea take rajar mtea akrmn kre yen take dhhmser jny prstut. ken? karn dust leakra isbrer badhyr hte cay na- tara isbrke ghusi dekhay, ebm srbsktiman isbrke prajit krte cay. dust leakra bhisn ekgumye. tara ekta meata skt dhal niye isbrke akrmn kre. “ek jn leak dhni ebm meata hte pare, kintu se dhhms hye yaoya shre, yekthane keu thake na attha ye smst badigulea dhhms hbar jny thik hyeche seguleate bas krbe. dust leakra dirghdin dhre dhni thakbe na. tar smpd sthayi hbe na. tar phsl badbe na. dust leak andhkarke edate parbe na. se sei gacher mtea hbe yar pata reage sukiye yay ebm batas tader sbaike udiye niye yay. dust leakra arthhin bisyer opr kkhnea nirbhr kre na ya tader bipthe niye yabe. ken? karn tara kichui pabe na. dust leakre tader purn byap-tir jibnyapn krte parbe na. tara hbe ekta gacher mt yar dalpala sukiye jhre geche ebm mre geche. dust leakre sei draksa gacher mtea hbe yar draksa phl pabar agei sukiye pde yay. ai leakti sei jlpa gacher mtea hbe yar mukul jhre yay. ken? karn ek dl isbrbihin manus bhal phl phlate pare na. yara ghus ney, agun tader badi dhhms kre dey. mnd leakra smsyake dharn kre ebm mndke jnm dey. tader grbhe jnm ney mithya.”

16

tkhn iyeab uttr dilen, “ami ei sb ktha agei sunечи. teamra tin jn amake ksti dile, sbsti ny. teamader dirgh bhasn ar ses hy na! kise teamader et biclit kreche ye teamra ktha blei clech? ydi teamra amay smsyay pdte, teamra ye kthaguli amay ble, amio teamader sei kthaguli blte partam. amio teamader prti jnan-grbh ktha blte partam ebm teamader prti matha nadate partam. kintu ami teamader utsah ditam ebm ye kthagulea blchi, segulea ble teamader ami asa ditam. “ktha blleo amay yntnrna cle yay na, nirb thakleo amar bytha amake chede yay na. kintu, he isbr, apni amar skti kede niyechen. apni amar sara pribarke dhhms kre diyechen. apni amay sirn o durbl kre diyechen, er arth, leake mne kre ye ami apradhi.

“kreadh isbr amake akrmn krechen ebm amar dehke chinn-bhinn krechen. isbr amar biruddhe tamr damt grsn krechen. amar seu ghrnabhre amar dike takay. amar car dike leak jn jdea hyeche. tara amake niye mja kre ebm amar gale cd mare. isbr amake mnd leakder hate tule diyechen. tini dust leaker hate amake tule diyechen. amar sb kichui sunder chilea kintu isbr amay dhhms krechen! hyam, tinii amar ghad dhre amay khnd-bikhnd krechen. isbr amake lksybheder bsute print krechen. isbrer tirndaj sainyara amar cardike ghurche. tini amar brkke tir chum-dchen. tini amake kean dya dekan na. tini amar pittke matite phele den. bar bar isbr amay akrmn kren. yud-dher sainyara yemn tede ase temn kre tini amar dike chute asen. “ami nidarun bhabe duhkhi, tai ami ei duhkher bstr prechi. ami ei dhulea o chayer opr bse anubhb kri ye ami prajit. kemde kemde amar mukh lal hye geche. amar ceakhe ghn andhkar neme esech. ami karea prtii nrsm chilam na. kintu ei mnd ght-naguli amar ksetre ghteche. amar prarthna ythayth o pbitr. “amar prti ye anyay ghteche, he prthibi, tumi ta geapn kr na. nyayer jny amar artike st? hte dio na. ekhno prynt sbgre keu ache ye amar pkse ktha blbe. ekhno prynt opre keu ache ye amar pkse saksi debe. amar ceakh ykhn isbrer jny asru bisrjn kre, amar bndhura amay hye ktha ble. ek jn ye bhabe bndhur jny trk kre, sei bhabei se amar jny isbrer sng ktha ble. “ar matr kyek bchrer mdhyei ami sekhane yabea yekhan theke phera yay na.

17

amar hrdy bhgn hyeche, ami pran tyager jny prstut. amar jibn pray ses hye esech. kbr amar jny apeksa krche. leake amar carparse damdiye amar prti bidru-per hasi hasche. ami dekhchi ora yen amay titkiri krche o apman krche. “isbr, amake mukt krar muly din. ar keu amay sahayy krte parbe na. apni amar bndhuder beadhskti hrn krechen tai tara kichui bu-jhte parche na. oder jyi hte deben na. apni janen leake ki blche, ‘bndhuke sahayy krar jny ek jn leak tar ni-jer sntander upeksa krche.’ kintu amar bndhu amar biruddhe geche. amar namke isbr prtyeker kache ekta mnd sbde print krechen. leake amar mukher opr thutu dey. amar ceakh pray andh hye geche karn ami prcnd duhkh o yntnrar mdhye achi. amar sara deh prcnd sirn hye chayar mtea hye geche. er phle bhalea leakra ytharthi bihbl hye pdeche. yara isbrke mane na tader biruddhe, nirdeas leakder uttejti kra hcche. kintu bhal leakra bhal jibnyapn krbe. nispap leakra aro sktisali hbe. “kintu egiye esea, teamra sbai esea ebm amake bujhiye dao ye sbi amar deas. teamader keui jnani no. amar jibn ses hye yacche. amar priklpna dhhms hye geche; amar asa cle geche. kintu amar bndhura sb guliye pheleche. tara bhabe rattai din. tara bhabe andhkari aleake dur kre. kbrkei ami amay ntun ghr ble hyete asa krte pari. hyete andhkar kbre ami amay sya patar asa krb. ami kbrke blte pari, ‘tumii amay pita, ebm krmikidter blte pari, ‘amar ma’ o ‘amar bean.’ kintu ta ydi amay ekmatr asa hy tahle amar ar kean asai nei. tai ydi amay ek matr asa hy tahle leake amay jny ar kean asai dekhbe na. amar asao ki kbre yabe? amra ki ek sng dhulay mise yabea?”

tkhn suhiy bildd uttr dilen: “iyeab, kkhn tumi ktha bla bndh krbe? sant ho ebm sean. amader kichu blte dao. ken tumi amader beaba grur mtea nirbeadh bhabchea? iyeab, teamar kreadh sudhu matr teamakei aht krche. leake ki sudhu teamar jny prthibi tyag krbe? tumi ki mne kr, ye sudhu teamake khusi krte isbr prbtke sraben? “hyam, mnd leaker alea cle yabe. tar agun d3 kra bndh kre debe. tar ghrer alea andhkare print hbe. tar nikter aleao nibhe yabe. tar pdksepgulea ar drdh o drut hbe na. kintu se aste aste durbler mt hamtbe. tar nijer mnd buddhii or ptn ghtabe. tar nijer pa-i take phamder dike niye yabe. se phamder opr diyei hamtbe ebm dhra pdbe. ekta phamd niscyi or pa dhrbei. ekta phamd take amkde dhrbei. matir kean ekta ddi take phamde phelbei. tar phamd rastay or jny apeksa krche. tar car dikei bhynkrta prtiksa krche. prtyekti pdksepei bhy oke anusrn krbe. mnd smsyasmuh or jny ksudharter mt apeksa krche. or ptn hlei ddbms o durbipak or jny ot pete ache. bhynkr asukh tar gayer camda khey phelbe. ai asukh or hat, pa pciye debe. dust leakke tar ghrer nirappta theke chiniye niye yaoya hbe. ye bhynkrer raja tar sng dekha krar jny oke niye yaoya hbe. tar ghrer kichui pde thakbe na. ken? jblnt gndhk or badir carpase chdiye deoya hbe. or nithsth sikk sukiye yabe, or urdhsth dalpalao sukiye yabe. prthibir manus oke smrne rakhbe na. kean leaki ar or nam ullek krbe na. leake take alea theke andhkare dike thele debe. tara oke or jgt theke tadiye debe. or kean putr ba petr thakbe na. or badir keui bemce thakbe na. tar prti ki hyechil dekke pscimer leakra cmke uthbe. purber leakrao bhye adst hye yabe. dust leakder badite seta prkrtyi ghtbe. yara isbr smprke kean kichu grahy kre na tader thik ei rkmi ghtbe!”

19

tkhn iyeab uttr dilen: “ar ktksn teamra amay aghat krbe ebm baky bane amay jrjrit krbe? ekhn teamra amake dsbar apman krechea. amay akrmnner smy teamra ljar lesmatr dekhao ni! emnki ydi ami apradh kre thaki, ta amar smsya. teamra sudhumatir nijeke amar ceye bhalea ble dekhate caichea. teamra blchea ye amar smsyaguli amari eutir phlsruti. kintu ami cai teamra jan ye isbr amar prti bhl krechen. amake dhrar jny tini phamd petechen. ami citkar kri, ‘o amay aghat kreche!’ kintu ami kean uttr pai na. emnki ydi ami sahayer jny uccsbre dak dii, subicar hy na. isbr amar pth ruddh kre diyechen tai ami egiye yete pari na. tini amar pthke andhkare acchnn kre diyechen. isbr amar smman hrn kre niyechen. amar matha theke tini mukut kede niyechen. ami ses na hoya prynt isbr cardik theke amar deoyale aghat krben. sikk smet upde deoya gacher mt tini amar sb asa utpatit krechen. amar biruddhe isbrer kreadh jblche. tini amake tamr seu ble abhihit kren. amake akrmn krar jny isbr tamr sainynder pathiyechen. amar biruddhe tara akrmnner mnc gedche. amar tambur cardike ora astana gedche. “isbr amar atmiyder amar theke dure pathiye diyechen. emnki amar ghnisth bndhura amar prti acena leaker mt bybhar kre. amar at-

miyra amay chede cle geche. bndhura amay bhule geche. amar badir drsnarthi ebm dasira emn bhabe amar dike takay yen ami agntuk ebm bidesi. ami amar bhrtyke daki kintu se sada dey na. ekhn amake amar bhrtyer kache ksma bhiksa krte hbe. amar stri amar sbaser ghranke ghra kre. amar nijer bhaira amake ghra kre. emnki cheat cheat sisura amay niye mja kre. ami ykhn oder kache asi ora amay baje ktha ble. amar sb ghnisth bndhu amay ghra kre. emnki yader ami bhaleabasi tarao amar biruddhe damdiyeche. “ami eti sirn hyechi ye amar hade amar camda jhulche. khubi samany jibn amate abstist ache. “dya kr, bndhura amar, amay dya kr! ken? karn isbr amar biruddhe ryechen. yemn kre isbr amay tada krechen teamkar emn temni krchea? teamra ki amay ythest akrmn krni? “amar bd icche kre ye amar kthagulea lekha thakbe. amar khub icche kre seguli geatanea kagje lekha thakbe. amar dhatguli yen sisa o lehslaka diye pathre kheadai kra thake yate kthagulea cirdin thake. ami jani ekjn amar sbpkse ache. ami jani se bemce ache. ebm ses kale se ei matite damdabe ebm amay prtirksa krbe. ami amar deh tyag kre cle yabar pre ebm amar deher camda nst hoyar preo ami isbrke dekhbea, ami ta jani. ami nijer ceakhe isbrke dekhbea. keu ney, na, ami nije isbrke dekhbea, ebm ta amake ktkhani abhibhut krbe ta ami ble parbea na! amar skti spurn bhabbe cle geche. “teamra hytea blbe, ‘amra ebisye cinta krbea ebm amra take deas deoyar karn khumje ber krbea!’ kintu ekti trbarike teamader prtyeker jiner theke bhy paoya ucit! ken? karn trbarii teamader kreadhr prapy. tkhn teamra bujhbe, bicarer smy ble kichu ache.”

20

tkhn namathar seaphr uttr dilea: “iyeab, tumi amar cintake tadit krechea, tai amar bhetrer ei anubhutigulir jny ami absyi teamake uttr debea. ami ki bhabchi, ta ami khub tadatadi blbea. teamar uttr diye tumi amake apmanit krechea. kintu ami buddhiman, ami jani ki kre teamake uttr dite hy. “tumi janea ye ek jn bd leaker annd dirghsthayi hy na. tumi niscyi jan ye ykhn theke admke ei prthibite pathanea hyechil, tkhn thekei eta sty. ye leak isbrke grahy kre na, se khub alp smyer jny sukhi hy matr. emnki ydi bd leaker ahnkar akaske sprs kre ebm tar matha meghe sprs kre tbu tar mler mtea seo cir diner jny niscihn hye yabe. ye leakra take cinteaa tara blbe, ‘keathay se?’ se sbpner mteai ude yabe ebm keu take ar khumje pabe na. ekta duhsbpner mtea take jear kre tadanea hbe ebm leake take bhule yabe. yara take dekhete tara take ar dekhete pabe na. or pribar or dike ar takabe na. bd leakder snantan dridr leakder kache sahaya caibe. mnd leakti absyi nijer hate tar smptti phiriye debe. ykhn o yubk chil tkhn hyt tar hadgulea skt, mjbnt ebm tarunye bhra chil, kintu or sng orao dhuleay suye thakbe. “mnd leakder mukhe kharaptai misti lage. take se jibher tlay rakhe. mnd leak kharaptakei upbheag kre. sumist michir mti se setake mukhe dhre rakhe. kintu sei mndtai or peter bhetr giye bi hye uthbe. eta or srirer bhetre giye, saper biser mteai bisakt hye uthbe. mnd leakra smptti gladhhkrn kre. kintu ora ta ugre debe. isbri oi leakder diye ta bmi kraben. mnd leakra

saper bis cuse ney. saper bis damti oder htaya krobe. dust leakder bisakt sap dmsn krobe ebm bis tader mere phelbe. ye ndi dudh ebm mdhu sb prbahit hy mnd leakra ta dekhara annd theke bncit hbe. mnd leakra tader labher ams phiriye dite badhy hbe. tara yar jny prismr krebbe, tader ta upbheag krte deoya hbe na. ken? karn mndleak grib leakder aghat kre ebm tader sngre kharap bybhar kre. se tader grahy kre na ebm tader jinis kede ney. anyer tairi badi se jbrdkhl kre. “dust leakra kkhno sukhi hy na. tader smpti tader bamcate parbe na. ykhn tara khay, kichui absist thake na. sutram tader saphly dirghsthayi hbe na. ykhn dust leaker hate prcur smpd thakbe tkhni se smsyar dbara nyubtr hye yabe. ai leaker nijer sngre o smya neme asbe! mnd leakra tader akankhar sb kichu ahar krar pr, isbr oder opr tamr jblnt kreadh brsn krben, isbr tader khabar hisebe sasti brsn krobe. dust leakra hytea leh trbari theke paliye yete pare, kintu pitl dhnuia atrkite akrmn krobe. tamr sr oder srir bhed kre yabe ebm oder pith phumde ber hbe. tirer tiksn phla oder plia bhed kre yabe ebm ora bhye siure uthbe. oder smst smpd dhhmsprapt hbe. ekti agun oder dhhms krobe- ekti agun ya kean manus suru kre ni. sei agun badir sb kichuke dhhms krobe. akas dust byktir apradh prkas kre debe. tar biruddhe saksi hye akas uthe damdabe. isbrer kreadhr bnyar o badi dhuye muche cle yabe. mnd leakder prti isbr emntai krben. oder deoyar jny etai isbrer priklna.”

21

tkhn iyeab uttr dilen: “ami ya bli anugrh kre sean, amake santbna dite etai heak teamar pth. amar smprke dhairry dhr ebm amake ktha blte dao. amar bla ses hle, teamra amay niye mja krte para. “ami leaker name abhiyeg krchi na. amar ashnisnatar ythest karn ache. amar dike dekh ebm atnkht ho. teamar hat teamar mukher opre rakh ebm bismyer sngre takiye dekh. ami ykhn bhabi amar prti ki ghteche, ami tkhn bhy pai, amar srir kampte thake! ken dust leakra dirgh jibn bamce? ken tara brddh hy o sphl hy? dust leakra tader ntander dekhe, tader sngre bd hte dekhe. dust leakra tader natider dekhara jnyo bemce thake. oder ghrbadi nirapde thake ebm orao nihsnk thake. oder sasti deoyar jny isbr ekti lathio bybhar kren na. tader bldgulea sngm krte kkhnea aparg ny. tader gabhigulear bachur hy ebm jnmer smye bachurgulea mre yay na. dust leakra tader ntander, messabker mt khela krte pathay. tader sntanra nac krte thake. tara khnjr, bina ebm bamsir sngre nac kre. mnd leakra jibtkalei tader saphly bheag kre. tarpr tara mara yay ebm durbheag na bhuge kbre cle yay. kintu mnd leakra isbrke ble, “amader eka chede dao! tumi amader diye ki krte cao, se bisye amra preaya kri na! mnd leakra ora ble, ‘ke sbrsktiman isbr? amader take seba krar drkar nei! tar kache prarthna kre ba ki labh?” “ektha sty ye dust leakra tader dbhysit sthir krte pare na. ami oder mtamt grhn kri na. kintu ktbar mnd leakder alea nibhe yay? ktbar mnd leakder opr durgti ghniiye ase? ktbar isbr ruddh hye oder sasti deben? ktbar tara khdkutear mtea ude yay kimba jheadea bataser mukhe tuser mt ude yay? kintu tumi blchea, ‘pitara paper jny isbr tar sntanke sasti den.’ na!

isbrer ucit papider sasti deoya. tkhni mnd leak bujhte parbe tar nijer paper jnyi take sasti deoya hl! papike tar nijer ptn dekhete dao. take sbrsktiman isbrer kreadh anubhb krte dao. ek jn mnd leaker jibn ykhn ses hye yay, ebm se ykhn mara yay, tkhn se phele yaoya smsarer ktha cintao kre na. “keui isbrke jnaner siksa dite pare na. isbr gurutbpurn leakdero bicar kren. ek jn leak pripurn ebm sphl jibn atibahit kre mara yay. se smpuran aram o niraptar jibn katiye chil. tar deh supust chilela ebm tar hadgulea tkhno skt chilela. kintu any ek jno kthear jibn smgramer pr dukkhi hrdy niye mara gel. se kean dini bhalea kichu upbheag krte pare ni. ses kale, oi dui jn leakei ek sngre dhulite suye thakbe, ubhyer dehi peakate cheye yabe. “kintu ami jani tumi ki cinta krchea, ebm ami jani tumi amake aghat krte caichea. tumi hytea blte para: ‘amake rajputrer sundr ghdbadi dekhao. ekhn dekhao, keathay dust leakra bas kre.’ “sty tumi bhrmnkarer sngre ktha blechea. niscit bhabe tumi tader glpkei grhn krobe. durgti ykhn ase, tkhn mnd leakra bipd theke bemce yay. isbr ykhn tamr kreadh prdrsn kren, tara tkhn bemce yay. mnd leaker mnd kajer jny keui tar mukher opr smaleacna kre na. tar mnd kajer jny keui take sasti dey na. ykhn dust byktike kbre bye niye yaoya hy, tar kbere kache ekjn rkisi damdiye thake. sei mnd leaker jny kbere matio rmniye hye othe. ebm tar sbayatra hajar hajar leak ams ney. “tai, teamar sunygrbh ktha diye tumi amake santbna dite parbe na. teamar uttr kean kajei asbe na!”

22

tkhn taimniy iliphs uttr dil: “isbrer ki teamar sahayyer pryajna ache? na! emnki ek jn khub jnani leako isbrer kache pryajni ny. tumi ydi nyayprayn ho tahle isbrer ki kean sahayi hy? na! attha tumi ydi anindniy ho tahle ta ki isbrer pkse labhjnk hy? na! “iyeab, teamar smihr karnei ki isbr teamake smseadhn kren? ei karnei ki tini bicare teamar biruddhe asen? na, er karn tumi anek pap krechea. iyeab, tumi pap kra bndh kr ni. hte pare teamar kean bhaike taka dhar diyechele, ebm se ye teamake ta phert debe ta prman krar jny teamake kichu deoyar jny tumi take badhy krechile. tumi hytea rner bndhk hisebe kean dridr manusar bstr niyechele. hytea akarnei tumi esb krechile. tumi hytea ba ksudhart o srant manuske khabar o jl dao ni. iyeab teamar prcur khamarbaradi ache. leakrao teamay smman kre. kintu emn hte pare ye tumi bidhbader kichu na diyei phiriye diyechea. hytea ba tumi anathder prtarit krechea. sei jny teamar cardike phamd pata ryeche ebm aksmik smaya teamay bhit kre. sei karnei eta et andhkar ye tumi dekhete pao na, ebm bnyar mt jlraisi teamay dubiye dey. “isbr sbrger ucctm sthane bas kren. dekh taragulea kt umcute ryeche. kintu isbr eti ucec ryeche ye isbr taraguleake nicer dike ceye deken. kintu iyeab tumi blechile, ‘isbr ki janen?’ isbr ki kalea megheer bhert diye dekhete pan ebm amader bicar krte paren? ghn meghe amader theke tamke adal kre, yehetu tini akas simar opr bhiridese bicrn kren tai tini amader dekte pan na. “iyeab tumi sei puranea pthei cleche ye pthe atiter mnd leakra clechil. sei mnd leakra tader smyer agei dhhmsprapt hye geche.

bnyay tader bhit bhese geche. ai leakgulea isbrke blechilea: 'amader eka chede din! srbsktiman isbr amader jny kichui krte parben na!' ebm isbri nan-abidh bhalea jinis diye oder ghr bhriye diyechilen! na ami mnd leaker updes mante parb na. nyayprayn leakra oder dhhms hte dekhbe ebm ai sb st leaki sukhi hbe. nirdeas leakra mnd leakder uphas krbe. 'styti teamar seura binst hyeche! agni oder sb smpd baliye debe!' ekhn iyeab, nijeke isbrer kache smpe dao ebm tamr snge santi cukti sthapn kr. eta kr, tumi anek bhalea jinis pabe. ei siksa grhn kr. tini ya blen, tate mneayeag dao. iyeab, srbsktiman isbrer kache phire esea, tumi uddhar hye yabe. kintu tumi absyi teamar tambuguli theke ahitkari mndke dur krbe. ni-er jmanea seanake abrinar besi kichu bhebea na, teamar sresth seanakeondir nudi-pathrer mt tucch jnan kr. ebm srbsktiman isbrke teamar seana kre nao. isbrke teamar rupear stup hte dao. tarpr tumi isbrke upbheag krte parbe. tarpr tumi isbrer samne dam-date parbe. tumi tamr kache prarthna krbe ebm tini teamar prarthna sunben. tbei tumi teamar prtisruti rakhte parbe. ydi tumi kichu krbe ble mnsthir kre thakea tahle ta phlprsu hbe. ebm teamar bhbisyt absyi ujbl hbe! isbr ahnkari leakder ljay phelen. kintu tini binyi leakder sahayy kren. tkhn tumi, yara bhul kre tader sahayy krte parbe. tumi isbrer kache prarthna krbe ebm tini tader ksma kre deben. ken? karn tumi suci-suddh hye yabe."

23

tkhn iyeab uttr dilen: "ami aj prynt abhiyeag kre yacchi. ken? karn ami ekhno bhugchi. amar iccha hy, isbrke keathay khumje paoya yay ta ydi jantam, tahle ami sei jaygay yetam. ami amar kahini isbrer kache bltam, ami ye nirdeas et prman krar jny amar mukh yuktite pripurh hye thakt. kemn kre isbr amar prsnr jbab deben setai ami jante cai. ami isbrer uttrke bujhte cai. isbr ki amar biruddhe tamr sktike bybhar krben? na, tini amar ktha sunben! sekhane ekni nyayprayn leak isbrer snge trk krte pare. tkhn amar bicark amake mukti dite paren. "kintu ami ydi purb dike yai sekhane isbr nei. ami ydi psime yai, tkhno ami isbrke dekhthe pai na. ykhn isbr uttre krmrt thaken ami tamke dekhi na. ykhn isbr dksine asen, tkhno tamke dekhthe pai na. kintu isbr janen ami kemn leak. tini amake priksa krchen ebm tini dekhben ye ami seana mteai pbitr. ami srbdai isbrer caoya pthe jibnd-harn krechi. ami kkhno isbrke anusrn kra theke birt hini. ami srbdai isbrer nirdes mene esechi. ami amar khabarke yt na bhaleabasi, tar theke besi bhaleabasi isbrer mukh nihsrt bani. "kintu isbr kkhno pribrtit hn na. isbrer biruddhe keu damdate pare na. isbr ya can tai krte paren. amar prtii isbrer ya priklpna ache tini tai krben. ebm amar smprke tamr anek priklpna ache. sei karnei ami isbrer dbara atnkit. ami ei jinis-gulea bujhte pari. sei karnei ami isbrer smprke bhit. isbr amar hrdyke durbl kre den ebm ami sahs hariye pheli. srbsktiman isbr amake bhit kren. ye mnd ght-nagulea amar ksetre ghteche ta amar mukhe kalea megheer mt cheye ache. sei andhkar amake cup kre thakte debe na."

"emn ken hy ye manusar jibne ykhn mnd ghtna ghtte cleche ta srbsktiman isbr janen, kintu tamr anugamira emnki anumano krte pare na ye kkhni tini se bisye kichu krte clechen?" "leake tader jmir simarekha sriye dey aro jmi dkhl krar jny. leake meser pal curi kre tader any carnksetre niye cle yay. tara anathder gadha curi kre. tara bidhbader bldgulea bndhk rakhe. tara dridr leakder rasta theke sriye dey. sb grib leaki ei mnd leakgulear kach theke lukiye thakte badhy hy. "dridr leakgulea khabarer sndhane bunea gadhar mt mrubhumite ghure beday. khadyer sndhane tara khub skale uthe pde. tader chelemeyeder khadyer jny tara jnhin sthane khabar khumje beday. dridr leakra mnd leakeder mathe gbadi psur jab kate. mnd leakeder draksa kset theke tara pde thaka draksa nijeder jny jeagad kre. dridr leakke sara ratri bina bstre sute hy. sit theke nijeder rksa krar mt kean abrn tader nei. tara pahader brstite bhije yay. tader kean asry nei, tai tara bdbd pathrgulear kache ga ghemsaghemsi kre damdiye thake. mnd leakra kci kci baccaguleake tader mayer buk theke tene niye yay. dust leakra dharsadher taka hisebe gribder kach theke tader sisuder chiniye niye yay. dridr leakder kean kapd-ceapd nei. tara ulng hye ghure beday. tara ssyer beajha bye niye yay. dridr leakra pise jlpai er tel ber kre. yekhane angur pesa hy sekhane tara draksa mrdn kre. kintu tara kichu pan krte pay na. ei shre yara mara yacche emn leakder duhkher bisadmy kanna tumi sunthe pabe. oi aht leakra sahayyer jny katr hye kamde. kintu isbr tate mneayeag den na. "kichu leak alear biruddhe bidreahi hye othe. tara jane na isbr ki can. isbr ye pthe can, tara se pthe jibn dharn kre na. ek jn htyakari khub skale othe ebm se dridr ashy leakder htya kre. ratribela se ek jn cear hye yay. ye leak yen apradh kre se ratriir prtiksya thake. se mne kre, 'kean leaki amake dekhthe pabe na.' kintu tkhno se tar mukh abrt kre rakhe. rate ykhn andhkar name, mnd leakra baire ber hy ebm anyer ghr bhene prbes kre. kintu diner aleay, tara nijeder ghre nijeder bndi kre rakhe ebm aleake edate cay. mnd leakder kache andhkartm ratrii skaler mt mne hy. hyam, tara ai samghatik andhkarer bhynkrtake khub bhalea kre jane! "tumi dabi kr mnd leakra sudhu jle bhasman khder mt. tara ye jmi arjn kre ta abhispt, tai tara tader jmi theke draksa smgrh krte pare na. siter tusar theke khra ebm tap jil suse ney. eki rkm bhabe, patal papider hrn kre ney. tar nijer ma prynt take bhule yabe. peakader kache or dehta misti lagbe. leake take mne rakhbe na. ateb mndtb ekta lathir mt bhene yabe. mnd leakra santanhn narider aghat kre. tara bidhba narider sahayy krte asbikar kre. "mhanubhb leakder dhhms krar jny mnd leakra tader ksmta bybhar kre. mnd leakra sktisali hte pare kintu oder nijer jibn smprke ora niscit hte parbe na. mnd leakra khub alp smyer jny nirapd o suniscit hte pare. ora ksmtasmpnn hte caite pare. mnd leakra alp smyer jny sphl hte pare, kintu tarao cle yabe. ar leakder mt tadero phsler mt kete phela hbe. "kntu ami bli ke amake bhul ble prman krte pare? ebm amar kthagulea ke isbrer kache bhnn kre niye yabe?"

tkhn suhiy bildd uttr dilen: “isbri sask. prtiti leakke tamr samne sbhye damdate hbe. tamr urddhleaker rajye tini santi bjay rakhen. kean leaki tamr aysbriy sainyabhinike gunte pare na. isbrer alea sbar opr prtibhat hy. isbrer tulnay kei ba adhiktr pbitr? kean manusi prkrt arthe pbitr hte pare na. isbrer ceakhe camd prynt ujibl ny, tararao khamti ny, manus isbrer tulnay km khamti. tulnay, manus ullu ebm krmikiter mt!”

26

tkhn iyeab uttr dilen: “bildd, seaphr ebm iliphs, ei klant o srant manustir jny teamra styii khub bd shay hyechile. styii teamra amar mstbd utsahdata, amar durbl bahukey teamra styii abar skt kre tulechea! styii, ye leaker kean prjna nei, take teamra cmtkar updes diyeechea! teamra ye kt jnani, teamra ta prdrsn krechea. ke teamader esb blte sahayy kreche? kar atma teamader utsahit kreche? “mrt leakder atma, matir tlay jler bhetre bhye kampte thake. kintu isbr mrtyur sthan priskar dekhthe pan. mrtyu isbrer kach theke lukiye thakte pare na. isbr uttr akaske suny leake prsarit kre diyeechen. isbr prthibike sunyay jhuliyeye diyeechen. ghn meghe isbr jle pripuran krechen. kintu sei bipul bhare, isbr, meghe bhene pdte den na. isbr, purnimar camder mukh dheke den. tini camder opr meghe abrt kre take lukiye phelen. isbr smudrer opr ekti dignt-rekha emke diyeechen. sei dignt rekhay dinratr milit hy. bhugrbhsthamguli akaske dharn kre seaja hye damdiye ache. isbr ykhn tader tirsakar kren tkhn tara bhye cmke yay ebm kampte thake. isbrer praem smudrke sant kre dey. isbr tamr prjna diye rahabke ddbms krechen. isbr tamr nihsbas diye akaske priskar krechen. isbrer hat playman srpke biddh kreche. isbr ya kren, eguli tar du’ekti bismykr udahrn matr. amra isbrer theke keblmatr phisphis sbdtuku bjrer mt suni. isbr ye kt sktisali ebm mht ta keui bujhte pare na.”

27

tarpr iyeab tamr ktha abyahat rakhlen. iyeab blen, “ektha styi ye isbr achen. ebm tini achen eta ytkhani sty, tini amar snge kharap bybhar kre esechen- etao tkhani sty. isbr srbsktiman amar jibnke tikt kre tulechen. kintu ytksn amar mdhye jibn ache ebm amar nake isbrer jibner sbas-prsbas biche, tksn amar theamt kean mnd ktha uccarn krbe na ebm amar jibh ektio mithya ktha blbe na. ami kkho sbikar krb na ye teamra sthik. amar mrtyu prynt ami ble yabea ye ami nirdeas. ye sthik kaj ami krechi, ta ami drdh bhabe dhre thakbea. ami st pthe bamca theke birt hb na. yt din prynt ami bamcbea, tt din prynt ami ya ya krechi se sambndhe amar kean apradh beadh thakbe na. “amar seu yen ek jn mnd byktir mt bybhar pay. ye bykti amar biruddhe matha tulbe se yen ekjn mnd byktir mt bybhar pay. ydi kean leak isbrer teayakka na kre, tbe mrtyur smye sei leaker jny kean asai nei. isbr ykhn tar jibn hrn krben tkhn sei leaker jny kean

asai thakbe na. ai mnd leakti smkte pdbe. se sahayer jny isbrer kache kemde pdbe. kintu isbr tar ktha sunben na. se ki srbsktiman isbre annd labh krbe? se ki sb smy isbrke dakbe? na! kintu ai leaker srbsktiman isbrer snge ktha blar annd upbheag kra ucit chil. ai leaker srbskn isbrer kache prarthna kra ucit chil. “ami teamake isbrer ksmta smprke blbea, ami teamar kache isbr srbsktimaner priklpna geapn krbea na. tumi nijer ceakhe isbrer ksmta dekkechea. tahle tumi ken arthhin kthabarta blchea? mnd leakra isbrer kach theke sudhu eitukui pabe. nisthur leakra srbsktiman isbrer kach theke ei sbi pabe. ek jn mnd leaker anek sntanadi thakte pare. kintu tar sntanra yuddhe niht hbe. ek jn mnd leaker sntanra ythest khady pabe na. tar sntanra, yara bemce yabe tara reag dbara kbrsth hbe. ek jn mnd leaker prcur rupea thakte pare kintu tar kache stei abrjnar mti hbe. tar kache prcur bstr thakte pare tao tar kache kadar stuper mtea hbe. kintu ek jn st leak tar bstradi pabe. nirdeas leak tader rupea pabe. ek jn mnd leak pakhir basar mt ekti badi banate pare. ekjn rksi yemn mathe ghaser kutir banay se hyt tar badita airmki banabe. ek jn mnd leak ykhn bichanay sute yay, tkhn se dhni thakte pare, kintu ykhn se tar ceakh khulbe tkhn tar sb smpd cle yabe. bnyar mtea bhynkr jinis dhuyeye niye yabe. ekti jhd tar sb kichu muche niye yabe. puber batas take udiye niye yabe ebm se cle yabe. ekti jhd take tar jayga theke udiye niye yabe. mnd leakra hytea jhder skti theke paliye yete cesta krbe. kintu jhd take ksmahin bhabe aghat krbe. mnd leaguleya ykhn chute palabe, tkhn leakra hattali debe. mnd leakra ykhn tader badi theke ded debe tkhn leakera sis debe.”

28

“emn jayga ache yekthane manus rupea pay, emn jayga ache yekthane manus seana gliye khamti kre. manus mati khumde leaha ber kre. pathr gliye tama niskasn kre. krmira guhar mdhye alea niye yay. ora guhar gbhire anbesn kre. gbhir andhkare ora pathr kheamje. khni-dnder opr kaj krbar smy khnir krmira gbhir prynt mati kheamde. manus yekthane bas kre tara tar ceyeo anek gbhir prynt kheamde, emn gbhire yekthane leak age kkho yay ni. tara ddite anek anek gbhir prynt jhulte thake. matir opre phsl phle, kintu matir tla smpurn anyrkm, sb kichui yen aguner dbara glit hye ryeche. matir nice nilkant mni ebm khamti seana ryeche. bunea pakhira matir nicer pth smprke kichui jane na. kean skun sei andhkar pth dekhe ni. bny psurao kean din se pthe hamte ni. simho kean din sei pthe hamte ni. srmikra drdhtm pathrkeo bhene phele. ai srmikra smst prbt khumde khni unmukt kre. srmikra pathr kete sudng tairi kre. tara sb rkmer dami pathr dekhte pay. srmikra jlke bamdhar jny bamd tairi kre. tara lukanea smpdke prkasye niye ase. “kintu prjna keathay khumje paoya yabe? amra keathay beadhskti khumje yabea? amra jani na prjna ki mulyban jinis. prthibir leak mati khumde prjna pete pare na. gbhir mhasmudr ble, ‘amar kache prjna nei.’ smudr ble, ‘amar kache prjna nei.’ sb ceye khamti seantar binimyeo tumi prjna kinte parbe na. prthibite prjna kenar mtea ythest rupea nei. ophirer seana ba akik mni ba nilkant mni diyee prjna kena

pay na. prjna seana o s?tiker thekeo mulyban. emnki mulyban rtnkhcit seanao prjna kinte pare na. prbal ba mnir ceyeo prjna mulyban. muktlear thekeo prjna mulyban. kusdesiy peakhraj mnio prjnar mtea smmulyer ny. tumi khamti seana diyeo prjna kinte parbe na. "tahle prjna keatha theke ase? beadhskti khumjte amra keathay yabea? prthibir prtyekti jibnt bisyer thekei prjna nijeke lukiye rekheche. akaser pakhira prynt prjnake dekhte pay na. mrtyu o dhhms ble, 'amra prjnake khumje pai ni. amra sudhu tar smprke gunjn sunechi." "ekmatr isbr prjnar pth janen. ekmatr isbri janen prjna keathay thake. isbr prthibir prant prynt dekhte pan. akaser nice sb kichui isbr dekhte pan. isbr bayur gurutb nirupn krechen. tiniu brstir niym ebm sekane kttā jl thakbe ebm meghe griner pth sthir krechen. sei smy isbr prj- nake dekhchilen ebm esmprke bhebechilen. isbr dekhichyechilen prjna kt mulyban. ebm isbri prjnar prtik." isbr manuske bllen: "prbhuke srrdha krea o bhy kr setai prjna. kean mnd kaj krea na etai srbeattm up!?"

29

iyeb tamr ktheapkthn caliye gelen. iyeab bllen: "kyek mas age amar jibn yemn chileā, amar jibn temn heak ei asa kri. sei smy isbr amar opr njr rakhten, amar bisye tyni ytn niten. sei smy isbr amar opr jyeati prdan krten. tai ami andhkareo pth hamtte partam. isbr amake bamcar prkrt pth dekhaten. ye dingulite ami sphlkam hyechilam, ebm isbr amar snge chilēn, ami sei dingulir asay thaki. sei dingulite isbr amar grhke asirbad krechilen. ykhn isbr srbsktiman amar snge chilēn ebm amar sntan-sntti amar carpase chil, ami sei dinguli akankha kri. tkhn jibnta khub sundr chil. tkhn ami nni diye amar pa dhuyechi, tkhn amar kache prcur primane uttm maner jipai tel chil. "tkhn emni din chil ykhn shrer prbessthare srbsadharner sbhay ami bysk leakder snge bstam. sekhanē prtyeke amay srrdha krtea. yubkra ykhn amake dekhte petea tkhn tara sre damdatea. emnki brddhrao uthe damdat. amar prtī srrdha dekhavar jny ora uthe dadat. jn netara ktha bla bndh kre dit ebm mukher mdhye hat diye anyany leakder cup krte ingit krtea. emnki gurutbpurn netarao mrdū sbre ktha blten. hyam, mne htea, tamder jibh yen talute atke geche. ami ya bltam leake ta suntea ebm amar smprke tara bhalea ktha bltea. ami ki krtam leake dekhte ebm tara amar prsmā krtea. ken? karn ykhn dridr leak sahayy ceyechē. ami sahayy krechi. ebm ye anathder dekhaseana krar keu nei, tader ami sahayy krechi. mrtpray manus amake asirbad kreche. smsya-jrjr bidhbake ami sahayy krechi. sthik pthe jibnyapni amar bstr chil. amar sirstran chil amar nyay. ami andher kache ceakher mt chilam. tara yekhanē yete caitea ami niye yetam. ami khnjleaker kache tader payer mt chilam. tara yekhanē yete cait ami bye niye yetam. ami dridr leakder pitar mt chilam. yader ami etkūo cintam na tadero ami sahayy krechi, adalte tader mamla jitiyechi. ami dust byktir ksmtar apbybhar readh krechi ebm tader hat theke nirdeas leakder bamciyechi. ami srbdai amar pribarer sbaike niye bhebechi, ami dirghjibn bemce theke brddh hb. ami

bhebechi ami sei brkser mt sbasthyban o pranbnt hb ye gacher sikde prcur jl ache ebm yar sakhapsakha sisire sikt hye thake. ami bhebechi prtyekti ntun din ujibltr hbe ebm ntun smbhābnay bhre uthbe. "atite leakra amar ktha suntea. amar updeser apeksay tara cup krte thaktea. yara amar ktha sunt, amar bla ses hoyar pr tader ar kichui blar thaktea na. amar ktha sundr bhabe tader kane prbes krtea. yemn kre leak brstir jny apeksa kre, temni tara amar blar apeksay thaktea. tara yen bsnter brstir mt amar baky-dhara pan krtea. ami ykhnī oder snge hese ktha blechi ora et abak hye yet ye, ami ye oder snge ktha blchi ora eta bisbasi krte part na. amar hasite ora bhāl beadh kreche. ydio ami tader neta chilam tbu ami tader snge thakai pchnd krtam. ami sbhasdsh ekjn rajar mt. durdsagrst leakder duhkher mdhye tader santi ditam.

30

kintu ekhn, yara amar ceyeo byse cheat tara amake niye hasi-thatta kre. ebm tader pitara eteai apdarth chil ye, amar mesguleake ye kukur pahara dey- ami oder sei kukurer sngeo rakhte caini. aib yubker pitara eteai durbl ye ora amar sahayye asbe na. tara ekhn brddh o klant hyechē, tader pesigulea ekhn ar skt o mijbut nei. tara mrt manuser mtea anahare sukiye ryeche. tai tara mrubhumir suknea dhulea khay. tara mrubhumir neana matir gach upde ney. tara mrubhumir ek rkm gacher sikt khay. tara tader dl theke bitadit hyechē. leake emn bhabe oder dike citkar kre yen ora cear. tara ndrī suknea upkyay, pahader guhay athba matir grte bas krte badhy hy. tara mrubhumir jheapjhade gadhar mt dak chade ebm kamtajheaper nice gadagadi kre jma hy. tara namhin ekdl apdarth leak yara nijeder des chadte badhy hyechē! "ekhn aib leakder puttra amay niye gan bemdhe amay uphas kre. amar namtai ekhn oder kache ekta baje sbd hye damdiyechē. ekhn ai yubkra amay ghrna kre. tara amar theke dure damday. tara nijeder amar theke bhalea mne kre. tara, emnki amar mukhe thutuo dey! isbr amar dhuk theke gun (chila) kede niye amay durbl kre diyechen. ai mnd leakra oder smst kreadh niye amar biruddhe rukhe damdiyechē. tara amar dandik theke akrmn kre. tara amake lathi mere phele diyechē. amar mne hy yen ekta shrke akrmn kra hl: amake akrmn kre dhhms krar jny tara amar pracire ekta rasta tairi kreche. tara amar rasta chinn-bhinn kre diyechē. tara amake dhhms krte sphl hyechē. tader thamabar keu nei. tara ekta sainydlr mt yara deoyal bhene ekta bd grt kreche ebm pathr kucir opr diye gdiye gdiye amar ghade pdechē. sntras amake gras kreche. amar smman bataser mt muche geche. amar nirappta meghe mteai adrsy hye geche. "amar jibn pray ses hye esechē ebm ami khub sighri mara yabea. durbheager din amake amkde dhreche. rate amar hade bytha kre. amar yntna bndh hy na. isbr amar bstr kede niyechen, ebm amar bstr mucde bikrt akar kre diyechen. isbr amay kaday chumde phele diyechen ebm ami dhula o chai er mt hye giyechi. isbr, apnar sahayyer jny ami apnar kache kamdi kintu apni seanen na. ami damdiye pde prarthna kri, kintu amar dike apni kean mneayeg den na. "isbr, apni amar prtī

nic bybhar krenchen. amake aghat krbar jny apni apnar ksmata bybhar krenchen. isbr, apni sktisali bataske amake udiye niye yete diyechen. apni amake jhder mdhye phelechen. ami jani apni amay mrtyur dike niye yaben. prtyekti jibnt bykti absyi mara yabe. kintu, ye itimdhyei bidhbst o sahayyer jny katr arji janacche, take niscyi kean leak aghat krbe na. isbr, apni janen ye, ye leakra smkte pdechilea ami tader jny kemdechilam. apni janen ye dridr leakeder jny amar antr ktkhani katr chilea. kintu ykhn ami bhalea jini cailam, tkhn binimye kharap jinis pelam. ykhn ami alea cailam, andhkar elea. ami bhetre bhetre chinnbhinn hye giyechi. amar durbheag ses hcche na. ami diner pr din bhuge clechi. ami sb smyi duhkhi ebm bimsr. ami mndliir mdhye damdiye citkar kre sahayy cai. mrubhumir bunea kukur ebm utpakhir mt ami brabri nihsg. amar camda pude kheaas hye uthe yacche. jbre amar deh uttp hie ache. amar bina duhkher gan gaita suru kreche. amar bamsio duhkher kannay bhre utheche.

31

“ami amar ceakher sng ekti cukti krechi. emn drsti diye ami kean meyeke dekhbea na ye drsti amar kamalsake critarth krbar jny ai meyeke pete amay badhy krbe. ucecr isbr srbsktiman, manusr jny ki kren? ucecr isbr srbsktiman, manuske ki den? mnd leakder jny isbr smsya o dhbms prern kren ebm yara mnd kaj kre tader jny pathan bipryy. ami ya kri isbr sbi janen ebm tini amar prtiti pdksep lksy kren. “ami manuske mithya blini o tader prtitarit krte caini! isbr ydi ythayth mandndo bybhar kren, tini dekhben ami nirdeas. ydi amar pdksep ytharth pth theke bhrt hie thake, ydi amar ceakh amay mnd kaj krte pricalit kre thake, ydi amar hstbdy pape klnkit hie thake, tahle, amar caser phsl yen anyra khay ebm amar caser phsl yen tara teale. “ydi ami kkhnea any kean narike kamna kre thaki ba amar prtibesir drjay tar strir jny apeksa kre thaki, tahle amar stri yen any puruser jny ranna kre ebm any purusra yen tar sng syn kre. ken? karn yen-pap hl ljjakr. eta sastiyeagy pap. yenpap hl emn ek agun ya sbkichu dhbms hoya prynt jblte thake. ami sara jibn ya krechi eta ta dhbms kre dite pare. “ykhn amar biruddhe amar kritdasra abhiyeag krechil tkhn ami ydi tader prtii nyaybicar na kre thaki, tahle isbrer mukheamukhi hie ami ki krbea? ykhn isbr jijnasa krben ami ki krechi, tkhn ami ki blbea? prtyeke tar mayer grbhe jnmay. ami amar mayer grbhe jn-mechi, amar eitdasra tader mayer grbhe. ateb sei dik theke amate ar amar eitdasder mdhye kean parthyky nei. “dridr leakder sahayy krte ami kkhno bimukh chilam na. ami bidhbader sahayy krte kkhnea as-bikar krini. khadyer bisye ami kkhno sbarthpr hini. ami srbdai anathder khabar diyechi. amar sara jibn dhre ami pitrin ntander pitar mt chilam. amar sara jibn dhre ami bidhbader sahayy krechi. ami ykhnii bstrhin manuske, dridr manuske, jamar abhabe kst pete dekhechi, ami srbdai tader bstr diyechi. oder usn rakhar jny amar nijer bheda theke ami psm diyechi. ebm ora oder smst hrdy diye amay asirbad kreche. ydio ami jantam ye ami adalter smrthn pabea, tbu ami kkhnea anathder bhy dekhai ni. ami ydi kkhno

ta kre thaki, tahle amar bahu kamdh theke bicchinn hye pde yabe. ami isbrer sastike bhy pai. tini ykhn uthe damdan ami tamr samne damdate pari na. “ami amar smpdar opr kkhni bharsa kri ni. isbr amay sahayy krben etai amar bd bharsa. khamti seanakeo ami kkhno bli ni, ‘tumii amar bharsa.’ ami bittban chilam. kintu ta amake ahnkari kre ni. ami anek dhnsmpd uparjn krechi. kintu arth amake sukhi kre ni. ami kkhno ujbl sury ba sundr camder pujea kri ni. camd o suryke pujea krar mtea atkhani beaka ami chilam na. otao sastiyeagy pap. ydi ami oigulare pujea krtam tahle ami ucec absthit isbr srbsktimaner prtii abisbsttar kaj krtam. “amar seura ykhn dhbmsprapt hl ami kkhni sukhi hi ni. ykhn amar seuder jibne aghtn ghteche, tkhn ami tader prtii kkhno uphas krini. amar seuder abhisap diye ba tader mrtyu kamna kre ami kkhno nijer mukhke pap krte dii ni. amar tam-bur prtyekei jane ye ami srbdai amar atithider ythest khady diyechi. ami srbdai bhhghureder amar ghre deke enechi yate oder rastay ghumate na hy. any leakra tader pap geapn krar cesta kre. kintu ami amar apradh geapn kri ni. leake ki blte pare se niye ami kean dini bhiti hi ni. sei bhy kean din amake cup krte pare ni. ami kean dini baire yete dbidhabeadh kri ni. ami leaker ghrnay kean din biclit hini. “ei ye, ami cai keu amar ktha sunuk! ei ril amar sbaksr amar abhiyeager opr. ekhn isbr srbsktiman yen amay ekta adhikariki uttr den. ami cai, tamr mte ami ya bhl krechi, ta tini likhe phelun. tarpr ami seta kamdhe pre neb. mathar mukuter mt ami ta dharn krbea. ydi isbr ta krten, tahle amio amar sb kajer byakhya dite partam. ami ek jn rajputrer mt tamr kache yete partam. “amar jmi ami karo kach theke curi kri ni. keu amar smprke curir abhiyeag tulte parbe na. jmi theke ye khady ami peychilam tar jny ami amar krskke muly diyechilam.ami kkhnea jmir bhadateder sng durybbhar krini. ydi ami kkhno ei sb mnd kaj kre thaki, tahle amar jmite gm ebm barlir bdle yen kamta-jheap o durgndh ltpata jnmay!” iyeaber ktha ses hl.

32

tkhn iyeaber tinjn bndhu take uttr deoya theke birt hlen. tamra birt hlen karn tamra dekalen ye iyeab ye nirdeas se bisye tamra ekebare drdh rtyy chiln. kintu barkheler putr ilihu sekhane upsthit chil. barkhel chil busiy bmsdhr. (bus chil ram pribarer ekjn.) ilihu iyeaber opr bhishn rege gel. karn iyeab bhebechil ye se isbrer ceyeo dharmik. ilihu iyeaber tinjn bndhur opreo rege chil. ken? karn iyeaber tinjn bndhu iyeaber prsnr uttr dite parchil na. tbu tara iyeabke deasi ble abhiyukt krechil. ilihui sekhane sb theke knisth chil, tai sbat ktha ses hoya prynt se apeksa krchil. tkhn tar mne hl se ktha bla suru krte pare. kintu sei smy se dekhele, iyeaber tin bndhur ar kichui blar nei. tai se rege gel. tkhn ilihu (bus pribar ubdhut barkheler putr) ktha blte suru krlea. se bl:ami ek jn yubk. ap-nara bysk bykti. sei jny ami ya bhabchi ta blte ami bhy pacchi. ami nijer mne bhebechi, ‘bysk leakra age ktha blbe. bysk leakra bhudin jibit achen. tai tamra bhu bisye siksa krenchen.’ kintu isbrer atmai ek jnke jnani kre. isbr srbsktimaner sei nihsbas manusr beadhshtike sb kichu bujhte sahayy kre. sudhumatr

brddh leakrai jnani manus ny. keanta prkrt thik ta sudhumatr brddh leakrai beajhe emno ny. tai, amar ktha sunun! ami ki bhachhi ta apnader blbea. apnara ykhn ktha blchilen ami tkhn apeksa krcchilam. ami apnader yuktismuh sunechi ebm ythayeagy uttr debar jny apnader prcesta dekhechi. iyeabke apnara ye uttr diyechen ta ami sunechi. apnara ya blechen ami ta ytn kre sunechi. apnader mdhye keui iyeabke tirsakar krenni. apnader mdhye keui omr yuk- tir uttr denni. apnader prjna ache e ktha apnader tin jner bla ucit hyni. mnusy jati ny, sudhumatr isbr yen tamke trkyuddhe prajit kren. apnara absyi yuk- tir uttr deben, sadharne ny. iyeab tamr yuktigulea amar kache blen ni. tai, apnara tin jn ye yuktiguli ut- thapn krcchilen, ami ta blbea na. iyeab, ei tin jn yukti hariye pheleche. omder ar besi kichu blar nei. omder ar besi kichu uttro nei. iyeab, ei tin bykti apnake uttr debe- ami emn prtiksia krcchilam. kintu omra cup kre gelen. omra apnar snge trk bndh kre dilen. tai, ekhn ami apnake amar uttr debea. hyam, ami ya jani ta ap- nake blb. amar et kichu blar ache ye amar pray bistarit hoyar upkrm. ami ekti draksarser thlir mt ya ekhno kheala hy ni. ami ekti ntun draksarser adharer mtea yeti pray phete giye khealbar upkrm hyeche. amake ktha bltei hbe ebm amar bhetrer basp bar kre dite hbe. amake absyib iyeaber yuktir uttr dite hbe. ami karea prti pksatpit dekhav na. ami karea stabkta krb na. ami ek jner snge any ek jn leaker ceye bhalea acrn krte pari na. ami ydi ta kri amar srstikrta amay sasti deben.

33

“iyeab, ekhn amar ktha sunun. ami ya bli ta mn diye sunun. ami blbar jny prstut. amar antr st tai ami st bakyi blbea. ami ya jani se bisye ami styi blbea. is- brer atma amay srsti kreche. isbr srbsktimaner nihs- bas amake jibn diyeche. iyeab, amar ktha sunun ebm ydi paren amar prsnr uttr din. apnar uttr tairi kre rakhun yate apni trk krte paren. isbrer samne apni ebm ami ubhyei sman. amader dujnke isbr mati diye srsti krechen. iyeab, amake bhy paben na. ami apnar prti kthear hb na. “kintu iyeab, ami sunechi, apni ki blechen, apni blechen: ‘ami sucusiddh. ami nispap. ami kean bhul kri ni. ami apradhi ni! ami kean bhul kri ni, kintu isbr amar biruddhe. isbr amar snge seur mt bybhar krechen. isbr amar paye sikl priyechen. amar sb pthguli isbr lkys kren.’ “kintu iyeab, e kse- tre apni bhul krechen. ami prman krbea ye apni bhul krechen. ken? karn, ye kean leaker ceye isbr mhan. apni isbrer biruddhe ken abhiyeag anen? ken apni dabi kren, “isbr kean leaker abhiyeager uttr den na? apni bhebechen isbr sb kichui apnar kache byakhya kre deben? hte pare isbr ya kren tini tar byakhya den. kintu isbr ye bhabhe ktha blen leake ta beajhe na. ra- tre ykhn leakra gbhir ghume acchn isbr hyeta tkhn sbpne ktha blen. tkhn tara bhishn bhy pay. tkhn tara isbrer sabbhan bani seane. bhul kaj krar theke birt hte isbr tader strk kre den ebm tader ahnkari hoya theke birt rakhen. mrtyuleak theke uddhar krbar jny isbr manuske strk kre den. dhhmseanmukh leakter pri- tran krar jny isbr ta kren. isbr hyt ek jn byktike ytnra diye sudhre den, tader hadeo emagt bytha hte pare. tkhn se laakti khete pare na, sei leaktir et ytnra thake

ye se sb ceye bhalea khabarkeo ghrna kre. ai leak- tir gayer mams ar dekha yay na. ai leaktir hadgulea beriyepde. ai laakti “ghbr” er kachakachi pemche yay. or jibno mrtyur kachakachi cle ase. isbrer hajar hajar debdudt ache. hyeta tader ek jn dut ai leaker opr njr rakhche. sei dut hyeta ai leaktar jnyi ble ebm se ya bhalea kaj kreche se smprkei ble. hyeta ai dut ai leak- tir prti sdy hye isbrke blbe: ‘ei leaktake ghbr theke ud- dhar kre din! ami or jibner jny ekti muktipn peyechi.’ tkhn ai leaktir deh abar tarunye bhre uthbe. yubkab- sthay tar deh yemn chil, thik se rkm hye yabe. ai laakti isbrer kache prarthna krbe ebm isbr or prarthnar uttr deben. ai laakti annde citkar krbe ebm isbrer pujea krbe. tar stjibner jny isbr take purskrt krben. o abar sundr bhabhe jibnyapn krbe. ai byktiti leakter kache tar deas sbikar krbe. se blbe, ‘ami pap krechilam. ami bhaleake mnde print krechilam. kintu amar ye sasti prapy chil, se tkhin sasti isbr amake den ni! amar atmake isbr patalar mdhye ptn theke rkasa krechen. ami ekhn abar jibnke upbheag krte pari.’ “ai leaktar jny isbr bar bar ei sb krechen. ken? ai leaktike ghbr theke uddhar krbar jny, yate ai laakti abar tar jibnke upbheag krte pare. “iyeab, amar dike mneyeag din. amar ktha sunun. cup krun ebm amake ktha blte din. kintu iyeab, apni ydi amar snge ekmt na hn tahle apni ktha ble yan. amake apnar yuktiguli blun karn ami dekhate udgrib ye apni nirdeas. kintu iyeab, ydi ap- nar kichu blbar na thake, tahle amar ktha sunun. cup kre thakun, ami apnake prjna bisye siksa diye debea.”

34

tkhn ilihu ktha ble yete laglea. se blt: “he prajn bykti, ami ya bli ta sunun. he buddhiman byktign, amar prti mneyeag din. karn jibh yemn khadyer sbad grhn kre temni kan kthake priksa kre. ateb, amaderi thik krte din keanta sthik. asun, amra sbai mile sthir kri keanta styii bhalea.” iyeab blen, ‘ami nispap. isbr amar prti subicar kren ni. ami nispap, kintu amar biruddhe ghrhit bicar blche ami ekjn mithyabadi. ami nispap, kintu ami khub bisri bhabhe aht hyechi.’ “iye- aber mt ar kean leak ache ki? isbrke abhiyukt kra tamr kache jler mt seaja. emnki seuder sngeo iyeab bndhutbpurn bybhar kren. iyeab mnd leakter snge thakte bhaleabasen. ken ami ektha blchi? ken na iyeab blen, ‘ydi keu isbrke khushi krte cay se leak kichui pabe na.’ “apnara bujhte paren. tai amar ktha sunun. isbr kkhni mnd kaj krben na. isbr srbsk- timan kkhno bhul krben na. ye ya kre tar jny isbr take purskrt kren. isbr manuske tar prapy mitiye den. eta smpurnrupe sty: isbr mnd kaj kren na. ya sthik take srbsktiman isbr kkhnea mucde bikrt krben na. kean man isbrke prthibir dayitb diye nirbaan kreni. keui isbrke prthibir dayitb dey ni. tini sb kichur srsti krechen ebm tini sb kichu niytnr kren. isbr ydi mnsth kren ye tini tamr atmake ebm tamr nihsbaske prthibi theke niye neben, tahle prthibir prtyekti prani mara pdbe ebm mnusy jati print hbe dhulay. “ap- nara ydi jnaanban hn tahle ami ya bli ta sunun. isbr ki kre nyay o niymke ghrna kre paren? tahle apni ki kre dharmik o sktisali isbrke bhul ble abhiyukt krte paren? isbri ekmatr stta yini rajake blen, ‘tumi ap- dardh!’ isbr nettrtrgke blen, ‘teamra mnd leak!’ isbr

anyany leakder ceye netader besi bhaleabasen na. isbr dridr leakder ceye dhnider besi bhaleabasen na. ken? karn isbr prtyek manuske srsti krechen. mdhyratre leake hthat mara yete pare. asusth hye leake mara yete pare. bina kean ayase isbr ksmtaban leakke sriye den. “leakra ki kre isbr ta lksy kren. isbr ek jn leaker prtiti pdksep smprke janen. isbrer kach theke lukiye thakbar jny mnd leakder kache kean andhkar sthan nei. ek jn leakke priksa krbar jny isbrer kean smy sthir krbar pryajin hy na. ekta leakke bicar krbar jny leaktike isbrer samne anbar drkar hy na. kean bicar chadai isbr sktisali leakder dhhms kren ebm anyany leakder neta hisebe mneanit kren. tai isbr janen manus ki kre. sei jny mnd leakder isbr ek rater mdhyei prajit kre dhhms kren. mnd leakra ye kharap kaj kreche tar jny isbr oder sasti deben. oi leakguleake isbr emn bhabe sasti deben yate any leake ta ghte dekhte pay. ken? karn mnd leakra isbrke manye kra bndh kre diyech. ebm isbr ya can, oi mnd leakra ta krar byapare kean teayakkai kre na. ai mnd leakra dridrder aghat kre isbrer kache sahavy caite badhy kre. isbr sei sahavy caibar arti seanen. kintu isbr ydi mnsth kren oder sahavy krben na, tahle keui isbrke deasi blte pare na. isbr ydi nijeke manus kach theke lukiye rakhen kean leaki tamke khumje pabe na.ek jn mnd byktike leakder opr sasn krbar theke o leakder dhhmsr pthe egiye debar theke dure rakhbar jny isbr manus ebm deser opr sasn kren. iyeab, apnar isbrke bla ucit, ‘ami apradhi. ami ar kean pap krbea na. ami ya dekhte pai na ta amake sekhan. ydi ami bhul kre thaki se bhul ami ar krbea na.’ iyeab, apni can isbr apnake purskar din, kintu apni nijeke pribriti krte can ni. iyeab, eta apnar siddhant, amar ny. apni ki bhabchen ta amay blun. ek jn jnani leak amar ktha sunbe. ek jn jnani leak blbe, ‘iyeab jane na se ki bisye ktha blche. iyeab ya blche ta arthhin!’ ami asa kri iyeabke smpurnrupe priksa kra hbe. ken? karn iyeab amader sei bhabei uttr diyechen, ye bhabe ek jn mnd leak uttr dey. iyeab tamr anyany paper sngs bidreah yukt kreche. iyeab amader apman kren ebm isbrer biruddhe tamr abhiyeg badan.”

35

ilihu ktha ble cll. se bl: “iyeab, apnar pkse ektha bla thik ny ye, ‘isbr apeksa amii adhiktr sthik.’ ebm iyeab, apni isbrke jijnasa krechen, ‘keu ydi isbrke khusi krte cay tahle se ki pabe?’ ydi ami pap na kri tahlei ba amar ki bhal hbe?” iyeab, ami apnake ebm apnar sngs apnar ye bndhura ryeche tamder uttr dite cai. iyeab, akaser dike dekhun, sei meghe dike dekhun ya apnar theke anek anek ucec. iyeab, ydi apni pap kren, ta isbrke sprsmatr kre na. ydi apnar anek papo thake tateo isbrer kichu ese yay na. ebm iyeab, ydi apni bhalea hn tateo isbrer kichu ese yay na. isbr apnar kach theke kichui pan na. iyeab, ye bhal ba mnd kaj apni kren ta apnari mt any leakder prbhabit kre matr. ta isbrke sahavyo kre na, aghato kre na. “ydi mnd leakra aht hy tara sahayer jny citkar kre. tara sktisali leaker kache yay ebm tader kache sahavy prarthna kre. tara blbe na. iyeab keathay yini amake srsti krechen? sei isbr keathay yini ratre amake snagit den? isbr amader pspakhider ceye buddhiman

krechen. tai, keathay tini?’ ba ydi ai mnd leakra sahayer jny isbrke dake, isbr oder kean uttr deben na. ken? karn ai leakgulea ahnkari. ora ekhno bhabe ora besi gurutbpurn leak. ektha sty ye isbr oder arthhin caoyay kean kan deben na. isbr srbsktiman oder dike mneayeagi deben na. tai iyeab, apni ykhn blechen apni isbrke dekhun na, tkhn tini apnar ktha sunben na. apni blechen ye apni nijeke nispap prman krar jny, isbrer sngs mukheamukhi hoyar suyeager apeksay ryechen. “iyeab bhabe ye isbr mnd leakder sasti den na, tini mne kren isbr paper dike kean drsti den na. tai iyeab arthhin kthabarta blen. tini anek ktha blen kintu kichu janen na.”

36

ilihu ble cll. se bl: “area kichuksn dhairyu dhrun ebm ami apnake siksa deb. isbrer sbpkse blbar mt area anek jinis ryeche. amar jnan ami sbar sngs bhag kre nebea. isbr amay srsti krechen ebm ami prman krb isbr nyayprayn. iyeab, ami styi ktha blchi. ami jani ami ki blchi. “isbr prcnd sktiman, kintu tini manuske ghrna kren na. isbr prcnd sktiman kintu tini bhisan rkmer jnanio bte. isbr mnd leakder bamcte deben na. isbr grih leakder sngs srbdai bhalea bybhar kren. yara stpthe jibnyapn kre isbr tader opr njr rakhen. tini st leakderi sask hte den. st leakderi isbr cir diner jny smman den. tai ydi manuske sasti deoya hye thake ebm ydi tader sikl o ddi diye bamdha hye thake, tahle tara niscy kichu bhul kaj kreche. tara ki krechilea ta isbr oder blben. ora ki pap krechilea ta isbr oder blben. isbr oder blben ye ora bhisan ahnkari chile. isbr oi leakguleki tamr strkbani sunte badhy krben. tini oder pap bndh krar jny nirdes deben. ydi tara isbrer ktha seane ebm tamke many kre, tahle tara tader jibner baki dingulea sukke o smrdhdhite yapn krbe. kintu ei leakguleki ydi isbrke mante asbikar kre tahle tara dhhms hye yabe. tader nirbeadh mt mrtyu hbe. ye leakra isbrer teayakka kre na tara srbdai tikt sbbhaver hy. emnki isbr ykhn oder sasti den tkhno ora isbrer kache prarthna krte cay na. ai leakgulea purus deh-jibir mt alp bysei mara yabe. kintu binit leakder isbr smkt theke uddhar krben. manus jege utthe ebm isbrer ktha sunbe ble isbr manuske smsya den. “iyeab, isbr apnake sahavy krte can. isbr apnake smsya theke mukt krte can. apnar jibnke isbr aro sablil krte can. isbr apnar samne prcur khady dite can. kintu iyeab, apni deasi sabyst hyechilen. tai ek jn mnd leaker mt apni sasti peyechilen. iyeab, smnder dbara apni nirbeadh hye yaben na. arth yen apnar mner pribritn kre na. apnar arth ekhn apnake sahavy krte parbe na. ebm sktisali leakrao ekhn kean bhabe sahavy krte parbe na’ ratrir agmner prtyasa krben na. leake andhkare adrsy hye yete cay. tara bhabe tara isbrer kach theke lukiye thakbe. iyeab, apni prcur kstbheag krechen. kintu mndke pchnd krben na. bhul krben na, strk thakben. “dekhun, isbrer skti tamke mhan kreche. isbr prtyekeri mhanthm siksk. ki krte hbe ta kean leaki isbrke blte pare na. kean leaki isbrke blte pare na, ‘apni bhul krechen.’ “isbr ya krechen tar jny tamke prmsa krar ktha mne rakhben. isbrer prmsa kre leake anek gan likheche. isbr ki krechen ta prtyekei dekhte pay. kintu leakra

isbrer kaj sudhu matr dur theke dekhe. hyam, amader klpnar ceyeo isbr mhan. isbr ktdin dhre bemce achen, amra jani na. "isbr prthibi theke jl niye take brstite print kren. tai megh jl dey ebm bhu leaker opr brsti pde. kemn kre isbr meghke chdiye den, kemn kre akase bjr khele yay ta keui jane na, bujhte pare na. dekhun, isbr tamr bidyutke akase pathiyechen ebm smudrer gbhirtm amske abrt kre diyeche. jatigulike niytrn krar jny ebm tader prcur khabar deoyar jny isbr ogulike bybhar kren. isbr tamr hate bidyutke dhre thaken ebm yekthane tini can, sekhanei bidyutke achde phelen. bjrpat manuske strk kre dey ye jhd asche. tai gbadi psurao jante pare jhd asche.

37

"oi bjrpat ebm bidyut amake bhiti kre, buker bhetr amar hrtipind dhukpuk krte thake. prtyeke sunun! isbrer knthsr bjrer mt seanay. isbrer mukh theke ye bjrm dhnbi nirgt hy, ta sunun. akaser ek prant theke any prant prynt jhlke othar jny isbr bidyut prern kren. sara prthibi jude ta cmk diye othe. bidyut jhlker thiik prei isbrer grjn-ruddh knthsr seana yay. isbrer mhtb o mhimapurn sbr bjrer guruguru sbde prkas pay. ykhn bidyut jhlke othe tkhni bjrer bhetr isbrer knth seana yay. isbrer bjrm knth asmbhh sundr. tamr mht karyyapla amra bujhte pari na. isbr tusarke blen, 'prthibite ptit ho.' isbr brstike blen, 'prthibite jhre pd.' isbr ta kren yate prtyekti leak yader tini srsti krechen tara jante pare ye, tini (isbr) ki krte paren. etai tar prman. psura tader guhate chute cle yay ebm sekhane thake. dksin theke jheadea batas chute ase. uttdrik theke thanda batas ase. isbrer nihsbas theke brph srsti hy ebm jler bisal adhar jme yay. isbr meghke jle purn kren ebm megher bhetr theke bidyut pathan. meghgulea ghure yay ebm isbrer ades mt ndacda kre. meghguleao isbr ya ades den sei mt kre. isbr meghke niye asen bnya ene manuske sasti deoyar jny athba, jl ene tamr prem prdrsrn jny. "ieyab, eta sunun. isbr ye sb bismykr kaj kren se bisye cinta krut. ieyab, apni ki janen kemn kre isbr meghke niytrn kren? apni ki janen kemn kre isbr tamr bidyut jhl srsti kren? apni ki janen kemn kre megh akase bhese thake? apni ki sei "ekjner" bismykr kajgulea janen yamr jnan nikhumt? kintu ieyab, apni esber kichu janen na. apni ya janen ta hl ei ye apni ghamen, apnar jamakapd apnar gaye jdiye thake ebm ykhn dksin theke usn batas ase tkhn sb kichu sthir o sant thake. ieyab, apni ki meghke prsarit kre isbrke sahavy krte paren? meghke ujibl pitler mt jhkhke tairi kren? "ieyab, blun amra isbrke ki blbea? amader ajntabsth seta cinta krte pari na. ki blte hbe? ami isbrke blbea na ye ami tamr snge ktha blte ceyechilam. ta dhnmske abahn krar samil hbe. ek jn leak suryer dike takate pare na. batas meghke udiye niye yaoyar pr sury akase atynt ujibl o kirmny hye othe. isbro sei rkm! pbitr prbthithe isbrer sb-narbh mhima bikirn hy. isbrer cardike ujibl alea ache. isbr srbsktiman atynt mhan. amra isbrke bujhte pari na. isbr atynt sktiman, sei snge tini amader prt sdy o nisthaban. isbr amader aghat krte can na. sei jnyi leake isbrke sddha kre. kintu yara nijeder jnani mne kre isbr sei ahnkarider prt mneyeag den na."

tkhn prbhu jheadea bataser mdhye theke ktha ble uthlen. prbhu blen: "ke ei ajn leak ye beakar mt ktha blche?" ieyab, nijeke prstut kre nao, sainiker mt astre sijit hye nao. ebm ami ye prsn krbea tar uttr debar jny tairi ho. "ieyab, ami ykhn prthibi srsti krechilam tkhn tumi keathay chile? ydi tumi prkrti jnani ho tahle amake uttr dao. ydi tumi eti jnani ho tea bl ei prthibita kt bd hbe ta ke sthir krechil? primapkre rekha diye ke prthibitar primapkreche? prthibir bhitti stmbhguli kiser opr bse ryeche? tar jaygay ke prthm nirman-prstr rekheche? ykhn ta srsti kra hyechil tkhn prbater tarasmuh ek snge gan geyechil. debdutra ande hrsdhnbi krechil. "ieyab, prthibir gbhir theke ykhn smudr prbahit hte suru krechil tkhn ke ta bndh krar jny dbab ruddh ksthrchil? sei smy, nbjatke peasak prabar mt ami ekti peasaker mt meghguleake cardike jdiye diyechilam ebm take, ekti sisuke yemn skt kre kapd diye jdiye deoya hy sei bhabe andhkar diye dheke diyechilam. ami smudrer sima nirdharn krechilam, ebm take bamdher anydike rekhechilam. ami smudrke blechilam, 'tumi ei prynt aste par, er besi ny. ei khanei teamar uddht dheu yen theme yay.' "ieyab, teamar jibne tumi ki kkhno skal ba dimke suru hbar ades diyech? ieyab, tumi ki skaler aleake kkhno blechea? prthibike dharn kr ebm mnd leakder tader geapn deba theke tadit kr? prbater alea, pahad ebm uptyka shjei dekhte shayta kre. ykhn diner alea prthibite ese pde, tkhn jamar bhamjer mt sei sthaner rup shjei beajha yay. sei sthan, silmeahr diye chap mara nrm kadar mti (smtl) akrti dharn kre. mnd leakra diner alea pchnd kre na. diner alea ykhn ujibl hye othe tkhn ta tader mnd kaj kra theke birt kre. "ieyab, yekthane smudr suru hy, sei gbhirtm smudre tumi ki kkhno giyechea? tumi ki kkhno smudrer tldes diye hemechea? ieyab, tumi ki kkhno mityuleaker dbab ebm gbhir andhkar dekhech? ieyab, ei prthibita ye kt bd ta ki tumi styi styii beajh? ydi tumi esb bujhte thakea, amay bl. "ieyab, keatha theke alea ase? keatha theke andhkar ase? ieyab, yekhan theke alea o andhkar ase, tumi ki tader sekhane phiriye niye yete parbe? tumi ki janea sei jaygay ki kre yete hy? eigulea tumi niscy janea, ieyab. karn tumi byhbrddh ebm jnani. ykhn ami esb srsti krechilam tkhn tumi jibit chile, tai na? "ieyab, ye bhandare ami tusar ebm silabrsti snky kre rakhi tumi ki kkhno sekhane giyechile? snkt kaler jny ebm yuddhbigrher jny ami silabrsti o tusar snky kre rakhi. tumi ki kkhno sei jaygay giyechea yekhan theke sury udit hy, yekhan theke sara prthibite puber batas prbahit hy? prcnd brstir jny ke akase khad khnn kreche? ke jhd bidyuter jny pth prstut kreche? yekthane kean leaki sbas kre na sekhane o brsti niye yay? sei brsti, suny bhumite prcur jl dey ebm ghas giye othe. ei brstir ki kean jnk ache? sisir bindur pita ke? brphrer ki kean jnni ache? tusarke ke jnm dey? jl pathrer mt skt hye jme yay. emnki smudro jme yay! "ieyab, tumi ki krttika nkstr-malake ek snge bamdhte para? tumi ki kalpuruser bndhnke mukt krte para? tumi ki thik smye nkstrmndlike bar krte para? tumi ki birat bhaluktike tar sabksh prcalit krte para? ye bidhir dbara akas sasit hy, ta ki tumi janea? tumi ki prthibir opr krmanusare

tader sajate para? “iyeab, tumi ki brstir dike ceye, tader nirdes dite para, teamake brstite dheke dite? tumi ki bidyutke ades krte para? tara ki teamar kache ese blbe, ‘apni keathay? apni ki can prbhu?’ tumi yekthane cao, tara ki sekthane yabe? iyeab, ke manuske jnani kre? ke tader antre prjna dan kre? emn jnani ke ache ye megh gnna krte para? ke tader brsti jhranear nirdes dey? dhulea print hy kaday ebm ek sng dila pakiye thake. “iyeab, tumi simher jny khady khumje dao? tumi ki oder kusdhart sisuder khete dao? ei simhra tader guhay lukiye thake. sikar dhrbar jny tara lmba ghaser mdhye lukiye ghapti mere bse thake. ykhn damd kaker chanara isbrer kache sahayyer jny citkar kre ebm nirnn hye ghurte thake, tkhn ke damd kakder khete dey?

39

“iyeab, tumi ki janea kkhn pahadi chagler jnm hy? kkhn hrin tar sabkke jnm dey ta ki tumi dekhete pao? pahadi chagl o hrin ktdin dhrre tader baccake dharn kre ta ki tumi janea? keantai ba tader jnmanear thik smy ta ki tumi janea? ai psugulea suye pde, prsb ytnrna anubhb kre ebm oder sabkra jnm ney. ai sabkra mathei bd hy. ora oder make chede cle yay, ar phire ase na. “iyeab, bunea gadhader ke mukt-b-habe bicrn krte diyeche? ke oder bamdhn khule oder mukt kre diyeche? tader ghr hisebe ami tader mrub-humi diyechi, bsbaser jny ami oder neana jmi diyechi. shrer kealahle ora (bidrupe) hase. keui oder niytnrn krte pare na. bunea gadhara pahade bas kre. otai oder carnbhumi. oi khanei ora oder khady kheamje. “iyeab, ekti bunea bld ki teamar kaj krbe? se ki ratri bela teamar ssyagare thakbe? tumi jmi cas krbe ble ekti bunea bld ki teamake tar glay ddi prate debe? ekti bny bld khubi sktisali! kintu se teamar kaj kre debe emn bisbas ki krte para? tumi ki tar opr emn nirbhr krte para ye se ssy madbar khamare teamar jny ssy ene jdea krbe? “ekti utpakhi uttejiti hye dana jhaptay kintu utpakhi udte pare na. er dana o palk bker dana o palkr mt ny. utpakhi tar dim matite prityag kre yay ebm seta balite usn hye othe. utpakhi bhule yay ye keu tar dim madiye dite pare, athba kean psu tar dim bhene dite pare. utpakhi tar cheatcheat baccaguli-like chede cle yay. utpakhi emn acrn kre yen baccaguli tar ny. se eta bhabe na ye baccaguli ydi mara yay, tar smst prsrmi arthhin hye yabe. ken? karn ami (isbr) utpakhi kean prjna dan kri ni. utpakhi nirbeadh, ami take obhabei srsti krechi. kintu utpakhi ykhn dedanear jny othe tkhn se gheada o soyarikeo lja dey karn ye kean gheadar theke se drut chute pare. “iyeab, tumi ki gheadake tar skti diyechea? tumi ki gheadar ghader kesr srsti krechea? tumi ki gheadake pngpaler mt dirgh laph deoyar yeagy kre tulechea? gheada jeare hresadhbni kre ebm leakder strk kre dey. gheada khubi khusi karn se sktisali. se tar khur diye mati amcday ebm drut yuddhksetre chute yay. gheada bhyke uphas kre. se bhit hte jane na! se yuddhksetre theke paliye yay na. gheadar opr sainiker tun (yate tir rakha hy), trbari, blbm ebm brsa jheale. gheada khub uttejiti hy. se atynt drut cheate. gheada ykhn sinar bajna seane tkhn se ar sthir hye damdate pare na. ykhn sinar sbd hy tkhn

gheada ble ‘tadatadi kri!’ bhu dur theke se ldai er gndh pay. se senaptider citkar ebm sinar nr bheri sunte pay. “iyeab, tumi ki bajpakhike dana mele dksine ude yete sikhiyeche? tumi ki sei jn ye iglpakhike umcu akase udte blechea? tumii ki iglpakhike umcu pahade basa bamdhte blechea? iglpakhi umcu pahade bas kre. umcu durareah pahader dhar hl iglpakhir nirapd asrysthl. pahader sei umcu sthan theke se khadyer sndhan kre. bhudur theke se tar khady dekhete pay. yekthane mrtdeh jma kra hy tara sekthane jd hy. tader chanara rkt pan kre.”

40

prbhu iyeabke uttr dilen ebm blen: “iyeab, tumi isbr srbsktimaner sng trk krechea. tumi ki amake smseadhn krbe? ye bykti isbrer biruddhe trk kre se tamr kache uttr debe!” tkhn iyeab prbhuke uttr diye blen: “ami ktha blar yeagy ni; ami apnake ki ba blte pari? amar mukh har diye capa dilam. amar ya bla ucit chil ami itimdhaye tar ceye anek besi ble phelechi. ami ar kichu blb na.” tkhn jhder bhetr theke prbhu abar ktha blen. tini blen: “iyeab, nijeke prstut kr ebm ami ye prsn krbea tar uttr deoyar jny tairi ho. “iyeab, tumi ki ekhno amar siddhant nakk krbar cesta krbe? tumi nijer stta prti paln krbar jny amake mnd kajer drun deasi ble gheasna krech. teamar bahu ki isbrer bahur mtea sktisali? teamar ki isbrer mt bjrgmbhir knthsbr ache? ydi tumi isbrer mt ho tumi grb krte para. ydi tumi isbrer mt ho tbe mhima ebm smman teamake bstrer mt jdiye thakbe. ydi tumi isbrer mt ho tumi kreadh prdrsn kre ahnkari leakeder sasti dite para. oi ahnkari nmr kre tulte para. hyam, iyeab, oi ahnkari leakder dekh ebm oder nmr kre teal. mnd leakra yekthane damday, oder gumdiye dao. sb ahnkari leakder kbr dao. oder deh abrt kre oder kbre pathiye dao. iyeab, ydi tumi ei sb krte para, tahle amio teamar prsmsa krbea. ei ami sbikar krbea ye teamar nijer sktitei tumi nijeke rkasa krte parbe. “iyeab, bhemeaterdike dekh. ami bhemeat ebm teamake srsti krechi. bhemeat grur mt ghas khay. bhemeater gaye prcur skti ache. or paksthilir pesiguli prcnd sktisali. bhemeater lej ers gacher mti skt. or payer pesigulio khub skt. oder hadgulea kamsar mti skt. or hat pagulea leahar dnder mt. bismy srstikari pranider mdhye ami bhemeatke srsti krechi. kintu ami take prajito krte pari. pahade yekthane bny psura khela kre, sekthane ye ghas jnmay, bhemeat ta khay. se pdm bner nice ghumiye thake. jlabhumir nlkhagdar bhitr se nijeke lukiye rakhe. ghn pata yukt gach tar chayate bhemeatke lukiye phele. ndir dhare uilela gacher nice se thake. ndite bnya eleo bhemeat paliye yay na. ydi y?rn ndi or mukhe ucchbasit hye bhenge pde, tbu bhemeat tate bhy pay na. or ceakhke keu andh krte pare na ba phamd pete oke dhrteo pare na.

41

“iyeab, tumi ki danbakrti samudrik prani libiyathnke mach dhrar bmdsi diye dhrte para? ekta ddi diye or jibhke ki bamdhte para? tumi ki or nake ddi dite paraa athba or ceayale bmdsi bimdhaye diye para? li-

biyathn ki take mukti deoyar jny teamar kache akuti janabe? se ki bhdr bhasay teamar sng ktha blbe? cir din teamar seba krar jny libiyathn ki teamar sng kean cukti krbe? yemn kre tumi ekti pakhir sng khela kr, temn kre ki tumi libiyathner sng khela krbe? tumi ki take ddite bamdhte parbe yate teamar cheat meyerar or sng khela krbe? byb-sadarra ki teamar kach theke libiyathnke kenar cesta krbe? ora ki take tukrea tukrea kre kete sodagrger kache bikri krte parbe? tumi ki libiyathner camday ba mathay mach dhrbar brsa ba harpun bemdhate parea? "iyeab, ydi tumi ekbar libiyathner gaye hat dao tumi ar kkhnea se kaj krbe na! sei bhynkr yud-dher kthata ekbar bhabea tea! tumi ki mne kr tumi libiyathnke prajit krte parbe? se ktha bhule yao. tar kean asai nei. or dike takalei tumi bhye siure uthbe! take jagiye diye ragiye debar sahs karea nei. "tai, ke amar biruddhe damdate sahs krbe? amake karea kach theke kichui kinte hyni. ogulea sb amari adhiakarbhukt. "iyeab, ami teamake libiyathner pa, tar skti ebm tar ceharar ktha blbea. keui tar camdar dam dite pare na. or camda brmer mt skt. kean leaki jear kre libiyathner mukh khealate pare na. or mukher damt dekhle leake bhy pay. or pither pesi saribddh bhabe drdhsmbddh hye ache. brmguli et kachakachi bsanea ye ogulare mdhye bataso gure nei. brmguli eke anyer sng smyukt. brmguli eti ghn, smbddd ye oder tene alada kra yay na. libiyathn ykhn hamci dey tkhn alea jhlk diye othe. or ceakh prtyuser alear mt jblte thake. or mukh theke lelihan agni beriyae ase. aguner sphuling chitke ase. phutnt ketlir tla diye yemn jblnt ghaser dheamya ber hy, libiyathner nak diyeo temni dheamya bar hy. libiyathner nihsbase kyla jble yay, or mukh theke aguner sikha ber hy. libiyathner gla bhisan sktisali, leake take bhy pay o chute paliye yay. or camdar kean keaml sthan nei. ta yen leahar mt skt. libiyathner hrday pathrer mt. ta yen yamta kler pathrer mt skt. ykhn libiyathn jege othe, debtarao tkhn bhy pan. libiyathn ykhn tar lej jhapta dey, tkhn tamra sntrst hn. trbari, blm ba brsa ya diyei libiyathnke aghat kra heak na ken ta prtiht hye phire ase. oi sb astr take ekdm aghat krte pare na. leahake libiyathn khdkutear mt gumdiye dite pare. pca kather mt se kamsake bhene dey. tirer bhye libiyathn paliye yay na. or ga theke pathr khdkutear mtea chitke cle ase. ydi mugur diye libiyathnke aghat kra hy, ta yen khder tukrear mtea tar gaye lage. leake ykhn tar dike blm cheamde tkhn se hase. libiyathner peter camda dharalea khealamkucir mtea. se kadar opr dag kre diye yay, yemn tkta diye phsl madai krla dag pde-temn dag. phutnt jler mtea libiyathn jlke nada dey. se jler opr phutnt teler budbuder mtea budbud srsti kre. ykhn libiyathn samtar dey tkhn se tar pechne ekti ckcke pthrekha rekhe yay. se jlke jhamkiye diye yay ebm jlke phenayit kre. prthibir kean pranii libiyathner mtea ny. se bhyuny prani. ye prani sb theke besi grb kre, libiyathn takeo nicu njre dekhe. se smst bunea psuder raja. ebm ami (isrb) libiyathn srsti krechi."

tkhn iyeab prbhuke uttr dilen. iyeab blen, "prbhu, ami jani apni sb kichu krte paren. apni priklpna kren, kean kichui apnar priklpnake pribrtit krte ba readh krte pare na. prbhu, apni ei prsn krechen: 'ke sei ajn leak ye emn beaka beaka ktha blche?' prbhu, ami ya bujhi ni ami ta blechi. ami sei sb bisyer ktha blechi yegulea bujhte gele ami bismy-bihhl hye yai. "prbhu, apni amay blechen, 'sean iyeab, ekhn ami blbea. ami teamake prsn jijnasa krbea ebm tumi amake tar uttr debe.' prbhu, atite ami apnar smbdnde sunechilam, kintu ekhn amar nijer ceakhe ami apnake dekhlam. tai, amar jny ami ljjit. ami chai o dhular mdhye duhkher sng amar apradh sbikar krchi." iyeaber sng ktha ses krar pr, prbhu taimn theke asa iliphsar sng ktha blen. prbhu iliphske blen, "ami teamar prti o teamar dui bndhur prti ruddh hyechi. ken? karn teamra amar smprke sthik ktha blea ni. kintu iyeab amar sebk ebm iyeab amar smprke sthik ktha bleche. tai iliphs, ekhn tumi satta bld o satta bheda nao. amar sebk iyeaber kache ta niye yao. oder hta kr ebm teamader jny heambli hisebe utsrg kr. amar sebk iyeab teamader jny prarthna krbe ebm ami tar prarthnar uttr debea. tahle teamader ya sasti prapy ta ami deb na. teamader sasti paoya ucit karn theke iyeab nirbeadh. teamra amar smprke sthik ktha blni. kintu amar sebk iyeab amar smprke sthik ktha bleche." tkhn taimniy iliphs, suhriy bildd ebm namathiye seaphr prbhur ades paln kren ebm tarpr iyeab tamder jny ye prarthna krechilen, prbhu tar uttr dilen. iyeab tamr bndhuder jny prarthna krlen. prbhu iyeabke abar saphly dilen. iyeaber ya chilea, isrb take tar dbigun dilen. tkhn iyeaber sb bhaibeane ebm any sbai yara iyeabke jantea, tara tamr badite elea. tara iyeabke santbna dilea, prbhu ye iyeabke et kst diyechen tar jny tara duhkhit hl. prtyeke iyeabke ek tukrea kre rupeao ekti kre seanan amti dil. surute iyeaber ya chilea, tar theke anek besi smpd diye prbhu iyeabke asirbad krlen. iyeab 14,000 mes, 6,000 ut, 2,000 gabhi ebm 1,000 stri gadha pelen. iyeab sat putr ebm tin knyao pelen. iyeab prthm knyara nam rakhlenyima. dbitiy knyara nam rakhlen ktsiya ebm trtiy knyara nam rakhlen kernhppuk. iyeaber knyara sara deser mdhye sb ceye sundri nari chil. iyeab tamr smpttir ekti ams tamr knyader dilen- ora oder bhaidar mteai smpttir ams pel. tkhn iyeab, aro 140 bchr besi bemce chil. tini tamr sntander carti prjnm dekhbar jny bemce chil. iyeab khub brddh byse mara gelen.

1

sleamner anny sadharn git. cumbne cumbne amay bhriye dao. karn teamar bhaleabasa draksarser ceyeo bhal. teamar sugndhi tel darun serbhmy. teamar nam sresthmt sugndhir mt. tai yubti narira teamake bhaleabase. amake teamar sng niye cl! cl, teamate amate keathao paliye yai! raja amake tamr kkse niye gelen.amra teamate ullsit ebm anndit. amra teamar premacner prmsa krb- ya draksarser ceyeo bhal. yubti narira ye teamay bhaleabase ta ar as-cryy ki? he jerusalemern knyara, ami krsnbrna ebm sundri, ami kedrer tambur mtea kalea ebm sleamner prdar mtea sundr. ami ki kalea! se dike teamra dekhea na karn sury amake kalea kreid dekhay. amar bhaiera amar prtii rage jblche. tara amake tader draksa kseter dekhaseana krte badhy kreche. tai ami amar nijer draksa kseterytn nite pari ni. ami amar skl an-thkrn diye teamake bhaleabasi! amay bl, keathay tumi teamar mes crao? dupure keathay tumi oder bisram krao? ydi na hy, teamake khumjte giye amake teamar sngi bndhuder car pase bhramyi besyar mt dekhabe! amake keathay khumjte hbe ydi tumi na janea, tbe he sundri nari, tumi meser palgulike anusrn kr ebm teamar chagl chanagulike mespalkder tambur kache crao. he amar priytm, amar kache tumi phrener rth tene niye yaoya yenang ched na kra ye kean gheadir ceye besi uddipk. ai gheadag-ulear mukher pase ebm glar carpanse apurb nkasa kra ache. teamar kpeal ghnar dbara sundrbhabe sijit. teamar knthdes ekti knthhar dbara sijit. cl amra teamar jny repy khcit seamar ghna taieri kri. raja ykhn amar pase tamr kedaray suyechilen tkhn amar sugndhir ghran tamr kache giye pemchechil. amar priytm amar kache bhesj sugndhir serbher mt, amar stnyugler mdhye sarata ratri dhre birajit thake. amar priytm amar kache, ain-gdiy draksa kseter mehendi phuler mt sundr. he amar priytm, tumi styii sundr! aha! ki sundr! teamar ceakh duti parabter mti keaml. he mm priytm, tumi anupma! ebm tumi prcnd aksrniy! amader sya sbuj ghaser baganer mteai mn-earn! amader ghrer dikathguli ers kather ebm br-gaguli debdaru kathe nirmitt.

2

amii sareaner gealap ebm upkyar saplaphul. he amar priytm, sundri narider mdhye tumi yen kamtar majkhane saplaphul! amar priytm, anyany purusder mdhye jmli gacher mdhye tumi ekti durilbh apel gacher mt!amar priytmern chayay bse ami tar sumist phler asbad grhn kri. amar priytm amake tar pan-salay niye gel ebm amar prtii tar prem prktti k-lea. suknea phl diye amay ujibit kr. apel diye amay snjibit kr, karn ami preme bbis hye achi. amar premiker bam hat amar mathar nice ryeche ebm tar dan hate se amay jdiye dhreche. he jerusalemern knyagn, gjla hrin ebm bny hriner name amar kache prtisruti kr ytksn prynt prstut na hy, bhalbasake jagio na. sean! amar premik asche. se laph diye prbt par hcche ebm pahad diniye asche. amar priytmii ekti mrger mtea ba hrin sabker mtea. dekh, se amader deoyaler any dike damdiye ache, se janalar bhetr diye baiera dekhche. se

janalar khdkhdhir bhetr diye dekhche. amar priytm amake ble, "othea priytm amar, adbitiy anny amar sng niye cl! amra cle yai! dekh, sit gt hyeche, brsakalo cle geche. mathe mathe phul phutche, pakhider gan gaibar smy ese geche! ai sean, parabter dak seana yacche. dumurer dale dale kci dumur dhreche. draksar mukuler gnthe caridik subasit. othea, priytm amar, adbitiy anny amar, cl! amra cle yai!" he amar kpeat, prbter pechne ken lukiyee aache? teamake dekhde dao, teamar sbr sunte dao, teamar knthsr atib mdhur, ebm tumi styii sundr! amader jny siyalguleake dhr. ai cheatt siyalgulea draksa kset nst kre! amader draksakset ekhn phule phule bhra. amar priytm ek matr amari ebm amio ek matr tairi! tini sapla phuler mdhye cran. chaya bilin hye yaoyar age dignter ses nihs-bas (batas) ykhn prbahit hy, tkhn, amar priytm, nbm hriner mt suucc bethr prbte phire esea!

3

saratat dhre ami amar premikke kamna kre bichanay pde chilam. yake ami bhaleabasi take khumjechi, kintu ami take pai ni! ami sya tyag kre ekhni uthe pdbea! ami sara shre ghubea. prtyekti rastar cemathay ami amar bhaleabasar manus khumjbea. ami take anek khumjechi, kintu ami take pai ni! ngre yara pahara dey sei prhrira amay dekhche. ami tader jijnasa krlam, "yake ami bhaleabasi teamra ki take dekhchea?" prhrider atikrm krar prei ami amar bhalbasar manuske khumje pelam! ami take jdiye dhrlam ebm ytksn prynt na amar mayer badite ebm ye ghre ma amay jnm diyechilen sekhane elam, ttksn ami take yete dii ni. he jerusalemern rmnign, gjla hrin ebm bny hriner name amar kache prtisruti kr. ytksn prynt ami basna na kri, ttksn premke jagio na. mrubhumi theke ke ai rmni asche? se guggul, dhunea o bidesi msalr gndh niye eka dheamrar megheer mt asche. ai dekh, sleamner palki. israyeler sktisali 60 jn sainy tamke ghire ache! ora prtyekei sudks yead-dha; rate ye kean akrmmner mukheamukhi hbar jny oder tbrari sbmsy prstut ache! raja sleamn tamr nijer jny libaneaner ers kath diye ekti bhrmmner simhasn banyiechen. er stmbhguli rpeuar tairi. bhittiti seana diye tairi. er asnkhani beguni rner kapde dhaka. ai asnkhani jerusalemern narider bhaleabasar dbarakhcit o almkrt. he siyeaneer rmnira, teamra beriyee ese raja sleamne dekh, tamr annder dine tamr biyer dine, tamr ma ye mukut priye diyechen tamr mathay, ta dekh!

4

priytm amar, tumi annya! styi, tumi sundri! gheamtar antrale teamar ceakh duti yen kpeati. teamar cul giliyd prbter dhal beye neme asa meser paler mti. snaner pr meser dl yemn saribddh ebm subinyast thake, teamar damtgulea temni sundr. tara prtyekei ymj sabker jnm diyeche ebm eka meso tar sabkke harayni. teamar theamtr rktim suteaar mt. teamar mukhkhanii anupm gheamtar adale teamar gnddes yen du-adhkhanii kra dalim phler mt. teamar knthdes pathrer sari diye bananea dayuder stmbher mt. skti-

sali birder st st dhal jhuliyē rakhar jny ye stmbh nirmī hy, teamar kntndes sei stmbher mt sunder. teamar stn dūti saluk phuler majhe cre bedanea ymj hrin sabker mt. diner chaya ykhn miliye asbe, diner ses batas ykhn prbahit hbe tkhn ami sei sugndhir pahade ebm sei guggulre prbte yabea. priytmā amar, tumi sr-bang sundri. keathao teamar ettuku khumt nei! bdhu amar, amar snge libanean theke esea. libanean theke amar snge esea. amanar prbt theke esea, snir o hrm-meaner cuda theke esea, simher guhades theke esea, ebm citabagher prbt theke esea! priya amar, bdhu amar, tumi amay utsahit krechea. tumi amar hrīdyke bndi krechea. tumi teamar alnkarer ekti mukta diye, teamar nyner ekti ktaks diye amar mn hrn krechea! priya amar, bdhu amar, teamar bhaleabasa kt mnearm! teamar bhaleabasa draksarser ceyeo sunder, teamar deher ghran ye kean sugndhir ceyeo utkrst! bdhu amar, teamar osthadrh mdhumy, teamar jihbage dudh o mdhur sbad. teamar besbhushay libaneaner sugndh ache. priya amar, bdhu amar, tumi ekti surksit udyaner mt pbitr. tumi ekti surksit sreabrer mt ebm bddh jhrnar mt. teamar dalpalaguli sudrsy dalim ebm rse bhra henna udyaner mt. ye gache mehendi, gndhdrby, japhran, rjn ityadi hy, sei gacher mti teamar ang-prtyng sunder. teamar ang-prtyng serbhe bhra cndn gacher baganer mteai sunder. tumi udyaner jhrnar mt sbcch tltle, jler prsrbner kuyear mt, tumi libaneaner pahad theke neme asa jhrnar mteai sunder. he uttrer batas, tumi prbahit ho! he dksina batas, tumi esea! amar baganer opr diye prbahit ho ebm er sumist serbh chdiye dao. amar priytm tar bagane prbes kruk ebm baganer sunder phlgulea bheajn kruk.

5

bhginī amar, bdhu amar, ami amar bagane prbes krb. ami amar sugndhi drbyadi mslapatish smgrh krb. ami amar mecak mdhush pan krb. ami amar du3 o draksars pan krb.bndhugn, khao, pan kr! hrdy trpt kre bhaleabasa pan kr! ami ghumiye ryechi kintu amar antr hye geche. sean, amar priytm duyare kraghat krche. “amar kache unmukt ho, bdhu amar, amar priya, kpeati amar, purnmurti amar! amar matha sisire sikt hye geche. amar mathar kul rater kuyasay ardr hye geche.” “ami amar bsn tyag krechi. abar ami ta prte cai na. ami amar pa duti dhuye phelechi. ami tate ar kada lagate cai na.” amar priytm dbare chidre hat rakhlea ebm tar jny amar antr byakul hl. priytmr jny khule dite ami uthlam ebm amar hat theke sugndhi pdchil, ebm amar hater trl sugndhi amar angul diye drjar khiler opr gdiye pdchil. ami amar priytmr kache unmukt hyechilam kintu amar priytm cle giyechil! se ykhn phire gel tkhn amar pray mrar mt abstha. ami take khumjechilam kintu ami take khumje pai ni. ami take dekechilam kintu se amake sada dey ni. ye prhrira ngr pahara dicchilea tara amake dekhite pelea. tara amay aghat krlea. tara amay aht krlea. pracirer rksira amar kapdceapd kede nil. he jerusalemē knyagn, teamader ble rakhchi, ydi amar priytmke khumje pao take blea, ami tar prti bhalbasay katr. skl nardir mdhye he sundri srestha, kean dik theke teamar priytm anyany premikder ceye bhal? anyany premikder ceye se ki bhabe bhal ye tumi

amader emn prtisrutī krte blchea? amar priytm ujibl ebm tamate brn. se 10,000 leaker mdhye bisist. tar matha khanti seanar mteai unnt. tar keamkdanea cul damdkaker rner mti miskalea. tar duti ceakh jhrnar dharer kpeater mt. dudher sagre kpeater mt, alnkarer mt. tar galduti ekti mslar baganer mt, ya sugndh dey. pdmphuler papdir mt tar osthadrh theke trl sugndhi gdiye pde. tar bahu rtnkhcit seanar dnder mt. tar udr hatir damter tairi ebm nil mrkte dhaka. tar pa duti seanar payar opr mrmr stmbher mt. tar cehara libaneaner sresthtm gacher mt! jerusalemē yubti rmnira, tar mukhi mistsbadsbrup. se sbkicu niye mnearm. ei amar premik. ei amar priy.

6

rmnider mdhye sundri srestha, teamar premik keathay geche? teamar priytm kean dike geche? amader bl, tahle, take kheamjar byapare, amra teamake sahayy krte pari. amar priytm tar mslar bagane giyeche. se tar bagane ghure bedate o pdm phul tulge geche. ami ek matr amar premiker ebm amar premik ek matr amari. se pdm bne ghure beday. he priytmā, tumi tirsar mt sunder, jerusalemē mt mnearm, durg dbara rksit ngrir mt blynkr. amar dike ceye dekhea na! teamar duti ceakh amay asthir kre dey! teamar kesrasi, gilyd prbter dhal beye neme asa ekdl chagler mt. teamar damtgulea sdy snat chagir mt. tara prtyekei ymj bts jnm diyeche ebm ekta meso tar sabkke haray ni. teamar gnddes dalim phler duti adhkhana tukrear mtea. sat jn rani ba 80 jn upptni thakte pare, emnki agnit trunirao thakte pare, kintu amar pripurna, amar kpeati abditiya. se tar mayer kache annya, ye take jnm diyechil tar sb theke priy sntan! yubti rmnira tar dike ceye dekhe ebm tar rupe prmsa kre. sudhu tai ny, ranira ebm upptnirao tar prmsa kre. ai truni meyeti ke? meyeti bhearer abhar mti ujibl. se camder mt sunder. se suryyer mt ujibl. se seabhayatar tarader mt smbhrant. upykar phl dekhte ami akhreater bagane gelam, dekhite gelam draksaksete athba dalingache phl dhreche kina. ami nijeo jantam na ye se amake rther opr yubraj hisebe bsiyeche. phire esea, phire esea sulmmiy!phire esea, phire esea, yate amra teamay ceye dekhte pari. sulmmiyer dike tumi ken takiye dekh? se ye mhnnye bijy nrtye mgn.

7

rajkyne, teamar jutea pra pa dukhani kt sunder! teamar be rekhyat duti uru silpir tairi alnkarer mt. teamar nabhi gealakr patrer mt, ta yen sb smy draksarse purn thake. teamar udr des pdm diye ghera stupikrt gmer mt. teamar stn duti gjla hriner ymj sabker mt. teamar kntndes hatir damter stmbher mt. teamar duti ceakh bt-rbbemer dbarbtri hisbner sreabrer mti sunder. teamar nak libaneaner sei stmbher mt ye stmbh dmmesker dike ceye thake. teamar matha krmml prbter mt. teamar mathar kul resmer mt. teamar dirgh dealayit kl rajake prynt akrst kre! tumi styii sundri! tumi styii mnearm! priya amar, styii tumi ek jn sb ceye mnearma yubti! tumi talgacher mt

dirgh ebm teamar stn duti sei gacher theaka theaka phler mt. ami sei gache cdte cai, ebm ami tar dal dhrte cai. teamar bksyugl draksar theakar mt sugndhimy heak. teamar mukher sbad yen hy sresth draksarsar mt. draksars osthadhr o damter opr diye gdiye amar premer opr jhre pde. ami amar premiker ebm se amake cay! esea priytm amar, amra mathe cle yai. esea amra prsphutit hena phuler majhe amader rat katai. esea amra tatadadi uthe draksa ksete yai. cl amra dekhi draksar mukul dhreche ki na. cl amra dekhi kumdi prs?utit hyeche ki na, dalimer gache mnjri dhreche ki na. sekhane teamake ami amar prem debea. dudaphlgndh bistar krche ebm smst phli amar duyare ache. priytm amar, ami teamar jny nana mn-earm jinis smgrh kre rekhechi. ntun ebm puratn nana jinis!

8

ydi tumi amar bhaiyer mt hte, ye amar mayer stny pan kreche, tahle ami ydi teamake baire dekhte petam, ami teamake cumbn krtam ebm tkhn keui kintu amake ghrna krt na. ami teamake amar mayer badite, tamr sei ghre niye yetam yini amake siksa diyechen. ami teamake dalim nisikt sugndhi draksars pan krte ditam. tar bam hat amar mathar nice ebm tar dan hat amay jdiye dhre. he jerusalemernyagn, prtijna kr, ytksn na prstut hi, bhaleabasake jagio na. priytmke bhr kre mrubhumir mdhy diye oi meyeti ke asche?yekhane teamar ma teamay jnm diyechen, yekhane tumi jnmehile sei apel gacher nice ami teamay jagiye chilam. silmeahrer mt amake teamar hrdyer opre rekhea. silmeahrer mt bahur opre rekhea. bhaleabasa mrtyur mti sktisali. kamnar abeg kbrer mti blban. er sikhaguli jblnt aguner sikhar mt! bnya kkhno bhaleabasake nirbasit krte pare na. ndi kkhno bhaleabasake dhuye dite pare na. bhaleabasar jny manuske ydi tar srbsb tyag krte hy, tara absyi ta ghrna krbe! amader ekti cheat bhgini ache. ekhno tar stn udbhinn hy ni. ydi kean bykti take bibah krte cay tkhn amader bhginir jny amra ki krbea? ydi se ekta deoyal ht, amra tar cardike rupear minar gde ditam. ydi se drja ht, tar car dike ers kather karukaryy kre ditam. ami ekti pracir, amar stndby minarer mt. ami tar ceakhe anugrh dekhechi! bal-hameane sleamner ekti draksa bagan chil. sei draksa bagane se rk-sider niyeag krl. ebm prtyeke 1,000 repy sekl priman draksa niye el. sleamn tumi teamar 1,000 sekl rakhte parea. prtyeke yara draksa eneche tader 200 sekl kre dao. kintu ami amar nijer draksa kset nijer kache rakhbea! baganer aikhane tumi bs, anugamira teamar ktha sunche. amakeo ta sunte dao! priy amar, paliye yao. sugndhi mslar prbte tumi hriner mt kimba mrgbtser mt hye gech!

bhukal age bicarkderrajtb kale ekbar bes kharap smy esechil. sei smy dese khadyabhab dekha diyechil. ilimelk name ek jn leak yihudar baitlehme theke cle giyechil. se stri o dui putrke niye pahadi des meayabe cle giyechil. tar strir nam chil nymi ar dui putrer nam mhlean o kiliyeen. era sb baitlehmer iphrathiy pribarer. era pahadi des meayabe bsbas karte lagl. tarpr ek din nymir sbami ilimelk mara gel. nymi ar tar dui putr theke gel. ubhy putrri meayab deser knyader sng e biye hyechil. ek jner strir nam arpa, arekjner nam rut. tara ds bchr meayabe bas krechil. mhlean ebm kiliyeen mara gel. sbami ar putrder hariye nymi ekai pde ril. pahadi des meayabe thakar smy nymi sunl prbhu tamr leakder sahayy krechilen. tini yihudar leakder khady diyechilen sune nymi thik krlea, meayab chede se dese phire yabe. tar putrbdhura o tar sng e yete cail. tara se des chede paye hemte yihuday phire asar jny rona hl. nymi tar putrbdhuder bll, "teamra dujnei dese mayer kache cle yao. amar sng e ar amar putrder sng e teamra khubi bhal bybhar kre esechea. tai ami prbhur kache prarthna kri tinio yen teamader prtj sy dh. ami aro prarthna kri, tini yen teamader sbami ar sundr ekhti kacher ghre bybstha kre den." ei ble nymi tader cumbn krlea. tara kamdte lagl. putrbdhura bll, "kintu amra apnar sng e apnar pribare yete cai." nymi bll, "na, meyera, teamra teamader baditei phire yao. amar sng e giye ki hbe?" ami tea teamader keanea upkar krte parb na. amar keanea putr nei ye teamader biye krbe. yao, ghre phire yao. ami ar ei brddh byse br jeatate parbea na. emnki ntun kre biye kar ktha bhableo ami teamader upkar krte parb na. dhrea, ratrei ami grbhbt hlam, dhrea amar du-dutea putro hye gel, kintu tateo keanea labh hbe na. ytdin na tara biyer yeagy hche ttdin teamader apeksa krte hbe. kintu ami teamader et dirgh smy apeksa krte blte pari na. styii esb bhable mne kst hy. emnitei ami ythest duhkhit. karn prbhu amar biruddhe anek kichu krechen." ei ktha sune tara abar kannakati suru krl. tarpr ek smy arpa nymike cumbn kre biday nil. kintu rut take jdiye dhrei theke gel. nymi bll, "teamar bdja nijer leaker kache ebm tar nijer debtader kache cle gel." teamaro tai kra ucit." rut bll, "amake tumi tadiye diyea na ma! amake dese phire yete tumi jear kr na. ami teamar kachei thakbea. tumi yekthane yabe, amio sekhane yab. tumi yekthane seabe, ami sekhane sei seab. yara teamar nijer leak, tara amaro nijer leak. teamar isbr hben amaro isbr. teamar mrtyu yekthane, amaro mrtyu sekhane. sekhane hbe amar kbr. ei amar prtisruti. ydi ami amar prtisruti na rakhi, prbhu amay sasti deben. ekmatr mrtyu chada keu amake teamar kach theke sriye nite parbe na." nymi bujhlea rut bhisn bhable tar sng e yete icchuk. se ar rutke kichu bll na. nymi ar rut beriy e pdl. yete yete tara ese pdl baitlehme. baitlehme pa ditei sekhankar leakra tader dekhe uttejti hye uthlea. tara bll, "ei ki nymi?" nymi tader bll, "teamra amake nymi ble dekea na. amake teamra mara blei dakea. ei namei teamra amake dakbe, karn srbsktiman isbr amar jibn duhkhe bhre diyechen. ykhn cle giyechilam tkhn ya ceyechi sbi peyechilam. kintu aj prbhu amar jnye nijer des chada ar kichui den ni. prbhu amay sudhu

duhkhi diyechen. tai ken teamra amake 'sukhi' ble dakbe? srbsktiman isbr amay ases kst diyechen." ei bhable nymi o tar meayabiya putrbdhu rut pahadi des meayab theke phire el. ei dujn nari ykhn baitlehme el tkhn sekhane barli ssy tealar pala suru hyeche.

2

baitlehme ek jn dhni bas krt. tar nam beays. ilimelk pribarer antrgt nymir ghnisth atmisybjnder mdhye beays chil ek jn. ek din rut nymike bll, "ami bhabchi, mathe mathe ektu ghure bedai. emni krei hytea ek din emn kauke pab ye amay dya krbe, ye amay mather pde thaka ssyer dana tule nite blbe." nymi bll, "accha bacha, yao." rut mather dike cle gel. yara sekhane sngy kathe tader sng e sng e ghurl. ksater pde thaka ssyulea se smgrh krl. ghye nae erkm ekta mather malik chil beays. beays chil ilimelk pribarer ek jn. ek din baitlehme theke beays tar jmite cle elea. casider se adr bhalbasa janiye bll, "prbhu teamader shay hean!" casirao bll, "prbhu apnar mngl krun!" beayser ekjn bhrti casider kajer tdarki krchil. rutke dekhte peye beays bhrtiye jijnasa krl. "e kader meye?" bhrtiye bll, "meyeti ekjn meayabi. se nymir sng e meayab theke esech." aj khub bhabelba se amar kache ase anumti caite yate casider picu picu ghure math theke se ssy kudiye nite pare. sei skal theke se ei mathe ryeche. ai tea okhane tar badi." beays tkhn rutke bll, "seanea meye, tumi ei ksatei theke yao ebm teamar jny ssy kudiye nio. any keathao ar teamake yete hbe na. amar ksater dasider sng e sng e tumi ghurbe. kean kean jmite tara yacche dekhbe, tader sng e thakbe. yubkder ami sabdhan kre dicchi, tara yen teamay birt na kre. pipasa pele amar leakra ye mg bybhar kre tumio ta bybhar krte parea. bujhle?" rut matha nicu kre srddha janal. se beayske bll, "amar mtea ek jn samany meyekeo apni lkssy krechen, ete ami khubi abak hye gechi! ydio ami ekjn apricit kintu tbuo apni amar prtj kt sdy." beays uttr dil, "teamar sasudi nymike tumi ki rkm seba krech ami sbi jani. ami jani teamar sbami mara geleo tumi take kt sahayy krech. ar ami eo jani matapita, nijer des sb kichu chede tumi ekhane cle esech. edeser kaukei tumi cen na, ta sttbeo nymir sng e tumi edese esech. teamar st kajer jny prbhu teamay purskar deben. tumi ya kichu krech tar jny prbhu, israyeler isbr teamake smpurn bhable purskr krben. tumi surksar jny tamr kache esechea, sutram tini teamake rkasa krben." rut bll, "apni amake khubi dya krechen. ami tea ek jn dasi matr, tao apnar dasider mdhye karo sman ni. tbuo apni kt drder ktha blechen, amay santbna diyechen." dupurer khaoyr smy beays rutke bll, "edike esea! amader ruti theke tumio kyekta khaao. sirkey teamar ruti du-biye nao." rut casider pase bse gel. beays take semka ssy dil. rut pet bhre khel. kichu khabar pde rilea. khabar pr rut abar kaje mekte uthlea. beays bhrtiye bll, "ssyer gadar pas thekeo rutke dana kudiye nite dio. oke badha dio na. kichu dana bhra sis tar jnye phele diye tar kajta brm aro shj kre dio. hyam take ssy kudeate dio, badha dio na." sndhye prynt rut mathe kajkrm krt. kajer pr bhusi theke ssydana beche alada kre rakht. se pray / busel barli pet. se ai ssyguli niye shre tar sasudir kache yet. tachada take pater

badti khabartabaro khete dit. sasudi take jijnasa krl, "ei sb ssty keattheke pele? tumi keathay kaj krea? teamar prtj ye sdy hyechil tar klyan heak."tkhn rut kar kache kaj krche bll. se bll, "yar kache kaj krchi tar nam beays."nymi patrbdhuke bll, "prbhu tar mngl krun. ki jibit, ki mrt skler prtii tamr dyar ses nei." tarpr se rutke bll, "beays amader atmiyder ek jn. beays amader rksakrta." rut bll, "beays amake phire aste bleche. bleche kaj kre yete. beays bleche phsl katar kaj ses hoy a abdhi ami yen tar bhrtyder snge bhal bhabe kajkm krl."nymi uttr dil, "beayser bhrty dasider snge kaj krata teamar pkse bhal. any keanea ksete kaj krle hyeta keanea chele teamar gaye hat dit." ateb rut beayser dasider barli ebm gm katar smy prynt theke gel. sasudir snge rut theke gel.

3

ek din nymi rutke bll, "ogea meye, hyeta teamar jny amar ekti br ebm ekti sundr badi kheamja ucit. teamar bhali hbe." hyeta beaysi upyukt patr. se amader khub kacher leak. tumi tar dasider snge kaj krea. aj ratre beays ssty madai krar jaygay yb madai krbe. yao ga dhuye sajgeaj krea. bes bhal jamakapd prea. tarpr tumi yekthane ssty jhadai hy sekhane absyi yabe. kintu beayser rater khaoya na hoy a prynt se yen teamay dekhete na pay. khaoyar pr se bisram krbe. dekhbe keathay se seay. tarpr sekhane giye tar pa theke dhakata tule sekhane suye pdbe. se teamake ble debe biyer byapare tumi ki krbe." rut bll, "tai krb." ssty madaiyer jaygay rut cle gel. sasudi ya bleche sei mtea sbi krl. khaoya-daoyar pr beays bes khusi hye ssty gadar pase sute gel. tarpr rut cupicupi tar kache giye payer cadrta tule sekhane suye pdlea. pre, mdhyatre ghumer mdhye beays pas phirte gel ar tar ghum bhenge gel. ebm tar payer kache suye thaka em jn narike dekke khub ascry hye gel. beays jijnasa krl, "ke tumi?"nari bll, "ami rut, apnar dasi. apnar cadr amar gaye bichiye din. apni amar rksakrta." beays bll, "prbhu teamar mngl krun. amar opr tumi ythest dya krech. age nymike tumi ya dya krte amake tar ceye besi dya krch. tumi ek jn grib kimba dhni yubkke biye krte parte. kintu tumi ta kr ni. seanea yubti, bhy peo na. tumi ya caich se rkmi ami krb. amar shrer skleil jane tumi khub bhal meye. etao styi ye, ami teamar ek jn ghnisth atmiy. kintu amar ceyeo ghnisth leak teamar ache. aj ratta ekthane thakea. skal hle dekhb sei leakti teamake sahayy krte pare ki na. ydi kre, khubi bhal. ar ydi na kre tahle prtisruti dicchi, amii teamake biye krbea. ilimelker jmi-jayga chadiye niye teamar hate tule deb. skal abdhi tumi ehane theke yao." su-tram skal hoy a prynt beayser payer kache rut suye thakl. andhkar thaktei se yabar jny uthe pdlea yate leake take cinte na pare.beays take bll, "kal ratre ye tumi amar kache esechile se ktha amra gapn rakhbea." tarpr beays bll, "teamar salta amay dao tea. ostake khule dhrea."rut tai krlea. beays nymike debe ble andaje em busel barli ojn krl. tarpr ruter sale barli mude tar pithe capiyee dilea. beays shre beriye gel. rut tar sasudi nymir badi cle gel. nymi drjar kache giye jijnasa krl, "ke okthane?"rut bhete giye beays ki ki kreche sb nymike bll. se bll, "beays teamar jnye ei barli uphar diyeche. se bleche uphar na niye yen

teamar kache na asi." nymi bll, "bacha, dhairy dhrea. beays ya krbe ble mne kre ta na kra prynt o mne santi nei. din phureabar age ki ghte amra jante parb."

4

shrer phtker kache yekthane leakra sb jdea hyeche sekhane beays gel. sekhane se bse ril ytksn na sei ghnisth atmiyti ase. er kthai se rutke blechil. tarpr ek smy sei leakti tar samne diye cle yacchil. beays take dakl, "bndhu ei ye seanea, ekthane bseal" tarpr beays kyek jn sathi jeagad krl. shrer ds jn prbin leakke se dakl. tader bll, "bseal" tara bsl. tarpr beays sei ghnisth atmiytiye bll, "pahadi des meayab theke nymi phire esechi. amader atmiy ilimelker jmi se bikri krche. ei shrer leakder o prbin byktider samne ami teamake ei ktha blchi. ydi tumi sei jmi kine nite cao, keanea. ar ydi jmita chadiye nite na cao, tao blea. tumi na parle amii chadiye neb." tkhn beays aro bll, "nymir jmi kine nile tumi meayabiya bidbha rutkeo peye yabe. ydi meayabiya ruter sntan hy sei hbe jmir malik. ei bhabe jmita oder pribarei theke yabe." atmiyti bll, "ami ai jmi kinbea na. ota tea amari hoyar ktha. kinle amar nijer jmii kheyab, o tumii keanea." (bhukal age israyele keu keanea smptti kinle ba chadiye nile ekjn leak tar jutea khule khdderke diye dit. etai chil beca-kenar prman.) sei mtea ghnisth atmiyti bll, "jmi tumi kine nao." tarpr se tar jutea khule beayske dil. tkhn beays smbet leakder ebm prbin byktider bll, "teamra skle saksi rile ye ami ilimel, kiliye ebm mhleaner ei smst jmijma nymir kach theke kine nilam. seisnge rutkeo amar stri hisebe kine nilam. er phle mrt sbamir sb smpttir adhikar hbe tari pribarer leakra. ebhabe tar nam tar jmir o pribar theke sriye deoya hbe na. teamra aj sklei saksi thakle." sklei saksi theke gel. tara bll, israyeler grh yara tairikrechil sei rahel ebm leyar mlt kre prbhu yen gde tealen ei narike ye teamar badite asche. tumi iphrathate sktisali ho. tumi baitlehmeo bikhyat ho. tamr yihudar putr perske jnm diyechil ebm tar pribar mhan hyechil. prbhu yen temni krei teamakeo ruter grbhjat bhu sntan den. ebm teamar pribaro perser mteai mhan hye othe. beays rutke biye krlea. prbhur asirbade rut grbhbt hl. se ekti putrer jnm dil. shrer rmnira nymike bll, prmsa krea prbhuke yini teamake uphar hisebe ei mhan putr dilen. se israyele bikhyat hbe. ei teamake punrijibit krbe ebm teamar brddh byse dekhaseana krbe. teamar putrbdhur subadei take pele. teamari jny se ei cheleke jnm diyechil. se teamay bhalbase ebm se teamay satti cheler ceye dher besi bhalbase." nymi cheleke keale tule nilea ebm take arde-ytn krl. pada prtibesira tar ekta nam dil. ei strileakra bll, "ekhn nymir ekti putr ache!" tara putrtir nam rakhl obed. obeder putrer nam yisy. yisyer putrer nam dayud. rut o beayser pribar ei hcche perser pribarer bmspricy: perser putr hisrean. hisreaner putr ram. ramer putr aminnadb. aminnadb putr nhsean. nhseaner putr slmean. slmeaner putr beays. beayser putr obed. obeder putr yisy. yisyer putr dayud.

hay jerusalem! ek kale se chil leake pripurn. kintu btrtmane shrti bhish jnsuny! jerusalem ekda bisber sera shr chil. kintu ekhn tar rup bidhba mhlilar mtea. eksmy sechil anek shrer mdhye ranir mtea. kintu ekhn se dase print. rate krun sure kamde jerusalem. tar gal beye asrudhara name. santbna deoyar mtea tar keu nei. anek premik tar prti bndhubhabapnn chil. kintu ekhn take santbna debar keu nei. tar sb bndhurai take prtarna kreche. bndhura ekhn tar seute print hyeche. yihuda bhish rkmer sasti o yntnra peyechil ebm tarpr yihudake bndi kra hy. yihuda any dese bas krche. kintu se bisram pacche na. leakra take tada krche. take tara snkirm upkyagaulir opr tada krche ebm take dhre phelche. siyeane yabar pthghatguli seakaht. karn utsb paln krte keu siyeane asche na. siyeaner prbes dbarguli dhhms hye giyeche. yajkra sekhane gbhir dirghsbas phelche. siyeaner yubti meyera htbak. meat ktha se duhkhe bharaeant. jerusalem seura jyi hyeche. tar seura ekhn niytnrnadhin. tar bipksira arame bas kre. eta ghteche karn bhu paper jnyi prbhu thake sasti diyechen. tamr santnra cle giyechen, seura tader bndi kre niye giyechen. siyeaner leakder sendry ar nei. tar netara hriner mtea. skti na thakleo tara chute palacche. karn anekei tader dhrar jny tada krche. puranea diner ktha jerusalem bhabche. bhabche sei smyer ktha ykhn se yntnra bheag krchil ebm chdiye pdechil. tar smst mulyban jinis haraneer ktha. puranea diner ullekhyeagy mdhur ghtnar ktha. seuder hate nijer leakder bndi hoyar kthao se smrn krche. dhhmsr smy seura take dekhe uphas krechil. se smy take sahayy krar keu chil na. jerusalem darun pap kaj kreche. ar ei paper jnyi se ekhn asuddh. atite leakra take smman krt kintu ekhn sei sb leakrai take gharna kre karn se smman hariyeche. emn ki se yntnray bilap kre ebm dirghsbas phele ebm nijer dik thekei mukh phiriye ney. tar apricchnnta, tar peasakke neamra kreche. emn ye hte pare ta se kkhno bhabteo pareni. tar ptn bismykr. take santbna debar mtea keu nei. se ble, "he prbhu, dekhea ami ki bhabhe aghatprapt! dekhea amar seura nijeder kt bd ble mne kre!" seura tar hat dhre tanche. seura tar sundr jin-iguli chiniye niyeche. bidesi jatir leakra tar upasna-lye dhuke pdeche. athc prbhu apni blechilen, amader smaje yeag dite parben na! jerusalem smst jngn yntnray katracche. prtyekei khadyer sndhane kspt. khadyer jny tara tader smst mulyban bsti diye dicche. sudhumatr bamcar jnyi tara eta krche. jerusalem blche, "he prbhu, amar dike takan! dekhun leakra amay kt ghra kre!" teamra yara pas diye yacch mne hcche, tader kache kichui ny. kintu amar dike takiye dekh, amar yntnra mtea ki kean yntnra ache? amar ye dursda hyeche emn dursda ki ar ache? prbhu amay ye sasti diyechen sei sastir yntnra mtea ki kean yntnra ache? tini tamr bhynkr readhr dine amake sasti diyechen. prbhu opr theke agun pathalen. oi agun amar had bhed kre cle gel. tini amar clar pthe ekti jal bichiye diye pther caridike amake ghearalen. tini amake pritykt dese rupantrit krlen. ami saradin asusth. "tini amar pagulea ekta yeayaler mt tamr hat diye bemdhe diyechen. tini amake durbl kre

diyechen. tini amake emn leaker hate smrpn krechen, yader biruddhe ami damdote pari na." "prbhu amar adhinsth smst sktisali sainyder sriye diyeche. aish sainyra shrer mdhye chil. tarpr prbhu ekti utsb krlen. amar yubk sainyder htya krar jny tini aish tirth ya-trider pathalen. draksars tairir jny yemn ekjn draksa dlit kre temnibhabe prbhu yihudar leakder pise ph-elechen. ei draksa pesaiyer jayga hl jerusalem kumarinya (jerusalem shr.)" "ami e sber jny kamdlam. amar duceakh bye ajheare jl gdate thaklea. amake santi deoyar, santbna deoyar keu chil na. emn keu chil na ye amake ektu sbsti dite part. seura jylabh kray amar sntangn pritykt bhumir mtea hye uthlea." siyeane tar duhat badiye dil kintu take santbna debar keu chil na. prbhu yakeaber seuder shr ghire phe-lar ades dilen. jerusalem seuder kache ekti asuddh strileak hye pdeche. se bl, "ami prbhur ktha sunte as-bikar krechilam. tai prbhur adhiakar ache amake emn sasti deoyar. tai jngn, teamra sean! amar durbheager dike takao! amar yubk yubtidir nirbasne niye yaoya hyeche. amake yara bhaleabastea tader ami daklam. kintu ora amay thkalea. amar yajkg o prbn byktira ei shre mara geche. amar yajkg o netara ykhn bemce thakar jny khadyer sndhan krchil tkhn tara ei shre mara yay. "he prbhu, amar dike takiye dekhun! ami dursdagsrt! ami antr theke bipryst. amar mne hcche ye amar bheter hradya ultea hye ryeche! amar emn kharap lagche! rastay, amar chelemeyeder trbari diye htya kra hyeche. mrtyr pca gndh srbrt chdiye ache! "amar bilap sunun! amake santna debar keu nei. amar smst seura amar dursda smprke sunech. tara khusi ye apni amake emn krechen. apni blechilen ye sastir ekta smy thakbe. apni blechilen ye apni amar seuder sasti deben. ekhn apni ye sbgulea blechilen segulea krun. "amar seuder nisthurat dike takiye dekhun. tahle amar jny amar sngae apni ye rkm bybhar krechen se rkm odar sngao krte parben. erkm krun karn ami emagti bilap kre yacchi. eta krun karn amar hrdy asusth."

2

dekh, prbhu siyeaner leakeder kemn kre batil krechen. tini israyeler mhimate akas theke matite niksep krechen. tamr readhr dine prbhu tamr padani arthat mndirer ktha prynt mne rakhenni. prbhu yakeaber geacarn bhumiguli dhhms krechen. tini segulike nirmm bhabhe dhhms krechen. readhr bse tini yihudar durgguli dhhms krechen. prbhu yihuda rajy ebm tar saskbrgke matite chumde phelechen. tini yihuda rajyke dhhmsstupe print krechen. prbhu ruddh hyechilen ebm tini israyeler sb skti curn krechilen. israyeler opr theke tini tamr dksin hst sriye niyechilen. tini eta krechilen ykhn seura es-echil. yakeabe tini lelilan aguner mt jblechilen. tini chilen ekti aguner mt ya cturdik pudiey dey. ekjn seur mt prbhu tamr dhnuk bemkiye diyechilen. tini tamr dksin hste niyechilen ekti trbari. tini yihudar smst sudrsn leakder htya krechilen. prbhu tamder htya krlen yen tini tader se. prbhu tamr readhr agnir mt siyeaner grhgulir upr brsn krlen. prbhu ekjn seur mt hye uthechen. tini israyelke gile ph-elechen. tini tar sb prasaguli gile phelechen. tini

tar sb durgguli gras krechen. yihudar knyate (is-
rayele) tini prbhut duhk'ebm mrter jny asrupat
ghatyechilen. prbhu nijer tambutike ekti baganer
mtea upde phelechilen. tamke upasna krar jny
leake ye sthane giye idea ht tini sei sthantio nst kre
diyechilen. siyeane prbhu leakder bises sbhagulir
ktha ebm bises bisramer dinguli bhuluye diyechilen.
prbhu raja ebm yajkder batil kre diyechilen. tini
ruddh hyechilen ebm tader batil krechilen. prbhu
tamr bediti batil krechilen. tini tamr upasnar pbitr
sthanti batil krechilen. jerusalem'er prasader deoy-
alguli tini seuder bhumisat krte diyechilen. prbhur
mndire seura annde citkar krchil yen seta chil kean
ek chutir din. siyeaner leakder carparse ye deoyal chil
seta prbhu d'bhms krbar priklpna krechilen. deoyalti
keatha theke bhangte hbe ta beajhanear jny tini de-
oyale ekti mape' dar kete chilen. tini nijeke d'bhms-
skarye theke birt krenni. sb deoyalgulike tini duhkhe
kamdiye chilen. sbgulea eki smy d'bhmsprapt hyechil.
jerusalem'er phtkguli matite dube giyechil. tini phtker
stmbhguli d'bhms kre curn krechilen. tar raja ebm ra-
jputrra any'jatr mdhye ryeche tader jny ar kean siksa
nei. jerusalem'er bhabbadira' prbhur kach theke ar
kean diby drsti pay ni. siyeaner byeabrdhdhra matite
bsen tamra sant hye matite bse thaken. tamra tamder
mathay dhulea chdan tara cter bstr pren. jerusale-
mer yubti narira duhkhe tamder matha abhumi nt
kren. amar ceakh kemde kemde klant, amar antr bi-
clit. mne hcche yen amar hrdyke matite phele deoya
hyeche. amar leakra d'bhms hyeche blei amar emn
mne hcche. chelemeyera ebm sisura ajnan hye yac-
che. shrer prkasy cepatite tara ajnan hye yacche. sei
balk-balikara tader mayeder ble, "keathay ache ruti ar
draksars?" tara mre yete yete ei prsn kre tara tader
mayer keale mara yay. jerusalem'er jngn, ami kader
snge teamader tulna krb? siyeaner jngn, ami kiser
snge teamader tulna krb? ami kemn kre teamay sbac-
chndy deb? teamar d'bhms smudrer mtea bisal mne
hy na keu teamay sariye tulte parbe! teamar jny tea-
mar bhabbadider dibydrsn hyechil. kintu tader diby-
drsn'guli chil ekebarei mulyhin o mithya. tara teamar
paper biruddhe prcar kreni, tara absthar unnti krar
cesta kreni, tara teamar jny barta prcar krechil kintu
seguli chil mithya barta ya teamake beaka baniyechil.
yesb leakra rasta diye yay tara teamay dekke bismye
abhibhut ebm jerusalem'er leakder prti hattali dey.
jerusalem'er knyarr prti tara sis dey ar matha nade. tara
prsn kre, "ei ki sei shr yake leake blt 'nikhumbt sundr
shr' ebm 'sara prthibir annd'?" teamar sb seura tea-
may prihas kre tara teamar prti sis dey o dant midmid
kre. tara ble, "amra tader gile khoyechi! aj styii sei din
eseche ye diner jny amra apeksa krechilam. absese
amra eti ghtte dekhlam." prbhu ya priklpna krechilen
tai krechen. tini ya krben blechilen tai krechen. bhu
purb theke tini ya ades diyechilen tai krechen. tini
d'bhms krechilen ebm tamr kean dya chil na. teamar
prti ya ghtechil tar dbara tini teamar seuder sukh
krechilen. tini teamar seuder sktisali krechilen. tumi
teamar hrdy diye prbhur kache kemde bl, "he siyeane
knyar deoyal, ndr mt asru gdbye pduk! dine ebm
rate teamar asru bye yak . tumi themea nar! teamar
ceakhke sthir thakte dio na!" othi! ratre citkar kre
kamd. ratrer priti prhrer surute citkar kre kamd!

teamar hrdyke jler mt dhele dao! prbhur samne tea-
mar hrdyke dhele dao! prbhur kache prarthnay tea-
mar hat tule dhr. tamke bl teamar chelemeyeder
yen bamciye rakhen. tamke bl teamar ye chelemey-
era upbase murcha yacche tader yen tini bamciye
rakhen. shrer rastay rastay tara upbase murcha yac-
che. he prbhu, amar dike takan! amar dike dekhun
yar snge apni ebhabe acrn krechen! amake ei prsnti
krte din: narider ki sei snntander khaoya ucit yader
tara jnm diyech? yader tara adr-ytn kreche sei chele-
meyeder ki narira bhksn krbe? prbhur mndire ki
yajk ebm bhabbadira niht hben? yubkra ebm brddhra
shrer rastar matite pde ache. amar yubti narira ebm
yubkra trbarir aghate niht. prbhu, apnar readhr dine
apni tader htya krechilen, apni tader htya krechilen
ksmahin bhabe! apni cardik theke sntraske deke
enechilen. amar kache asar jny apni sntraske amn-
trn krechilen yen se ekti chutir din. prbhur readhr sei
dine kean byktii rehail pai ni. yader ami jnm diyechi
ebm laln-paln krechi tader amar seura htya kreche.

3

ami sei manus ye anek duhk' kst dekkeche. ami take
dekhechi ye amader lathi diye merechil! prbhu amake
aleay ny andhkare niye elen. prbhu amake sara din
dhre tamr hat diye mardhear krechen. tini amake
barbar marlen. tini amar camda o mams chimde
phellen. tini hadgead bhenge dilen. prbhu amar
biruddhe tikta o smsyar pahad tairi krlen. tini amar
cari dike tiktar smsyake anlen. yara dirghsmy theke
mrt tader mtea tini amake andhkare bsiye rakhlen.
tini amake abruddh kre rakhlen. tai ami bereate par-
lam na. bhari cen diye tini amake bemdhe rakhlen.
emnki ykhn ami sahayyer jny citkar kre kamdlam
prbhu amar sei prarthnay krnat kren ni. tini bhanga
pathr diye amar bereane'ar pth bndh kre diyechen.
tini ai pthke aamkabamka kre diyechen. prbhu yen
amake akrmn krte udyt ek bhalluk. tini yen guhay
lukiye thaka ek simh. prbhu amake amar pther baire
calna krlen. tini amake khnd khnd kre chimde d'bhms
krlen. tini tamr dhruk prstut kre rakhlen. ami tamr
tirer lksey bstu hlam. amar paksthlite tini aghat krlen.
tini tamr tunir theke ekti trt bybhar kre amake biddh
krlen. leaker kache aj ami uphaser patr. saradin dhre
amar smprke gan geye geye tara amay uphas kre. ei
bis (sasti) prbhui amay pan krte diyechen. tini ei
tik panii diye amay punn krechen. tini amay kamkr
khete badhy krlen. tini amay neamray phele dilen.
ami bhablam ar kkhno santi pabea na. smst bhalea
jiniser bhabna bhullam. nije nije bllam, "prbhur sa-
hayyer prtyasa ar nei." amar yntna ebm amar ud-
desyhin bhabe ghure bedanea mne rakhben. ye sasti
apni amay diyechilen ta mne rakhben. sb duhk' kster
ktha amar bhalea bhabei mne ache ebm ami khubi
bisnn. kintu thik tksuni, ami any kichu bhabi. ykhn
ami erkm kre bhabi, ami kichu asa dekte pai. amar
bhabnaguli hl eirkm: prbhur krna o bhaleabasa
asim. tamr dyar kean ses nei. prtiti prbhaten ntun ntun
bhabe apni ete prdrsn kren! apni khub nirbhryeagy
ebm bisbst! ami mne mne bllam, "ami ya cai ta hl,
prbhu. tamr opr amar astha ache." ye sb leakra prbhur
jny apeksa kre, prbhu tader prti sdy hn. prbhur kache

yara sahayy cay tader prti prbhu sdy. nijeke rkasa kr-bar sb ceye bhal upay hl sant bhabe prbhur apeksay thaka. kean byktir pkse cheat bela thekei yeayal bhn kra bhalea. prbhu ykhn tamr yeayal ba bamk kean byktir opr rakhen tkhn sant bhabe ekaki tar bse thaka ucit. uddhar pabar asay take tar mukh abhumi nt krte hbe. oi leaktir gal badiye cd khaoya ucit. oi byktir ucit anyder take apman krte deoya. oi byktir mne rakha ucit ye prbhu kaukei cir kaler jny prityag kren na. prbhu ykhn sasti den tkhn tini ksmao kren. ei kasma tamr gbhire bhalbasa ar kruta thekei ase. prbhu kauke sasti dite can na. leakra asantite thakuk etao tini can na. prbhu eiguli pchnd kren na: tini deser sb bndider tamr payer tlay pise phelte can na. tini kauke pesn krte can na. ek jn anyer prti anyar kruk eta tini kkhno can na. kintu kichu manus sb smyi pratprer samne erkm kaj kre. ek jn bykti ar ek jnke adalte prtarana kruk eta prbhu ekebare pchnd kren na. kean leakeri kichu bla ebm seta ghtaneu ucit ny ytksn na prbhu ta ghtaneu ades den. pratpr bhalea o mnd duii ghtate ajna den. ykhn kauke paper jny prbhu sasti den, tkhn se jibit absthay abhiyeag janate pare na. esea, amra ki krechi ta strkbhabe priksa kri. tarpr amra prbhute asry neb. sbrger isbrer prti hrdy ebm amader hat uttealn kra ucit. esea tamr udesseye bli, “amra pap krechi ebm amra abadhy hyechilam. apni amader ksmo krenni.” apni amader readh diye mude diyechen ebm amader tadiye diyechen. kean rkm ksmo na kreit htya krechen! megheer acrne apni nijeke dhekechen. er karn, yate kean prarthnai megheer md-hye diye yete na pare. anyi jatider kache apni amader abryna o mylar mtea srsti krechen. amader smst seura amader thatta kreche. amra bhy peyechi. gbhir grte pde amra darun aghat peyechi. amader sb kichu bhengeche. amar ceakh beye jler sreat nemeche! ami amar leakder dhhmsr jny kemdechil! ytksn prynt na prbhu sbrg theke nice deken ttksn abisrant bhabe amar ceakher jl bye yabe! amar duti ceakh amay bimrs kre teale ykhn ami amar shrer cheat cheat meyeder durdsa dekhil. oi manusgulea akarne amar seu. amar seura amake bina karne pakhir mtea sikar kreche. tara amay gbhir grte niksep kreche. ami jibit achi jeneo amar dike pathr chumdche. jl amar matha chapiye gel. ami mne mne bllam, “ami ses.” prbhu, ami grter tla theke apnake dekechi. apnar nam dhre citkar kre dekechi. amar kntshbr sunun. apnar kan bndh kre rakhben na. amake uddhar krte asbikar krben na. ami ykhn apnar kache minti krb tkhn amar kache asben! amake blben, “bhy peo na” prbhu amar abednta bicar krun. amake amay jibn phiriye din. prbhu, amar durdsa dekhun. amay nyay pete sahayy krun. amar seura ki bhabe amake aghat kreche ta dekhun. amar biruddhe oder smst sytani priklpnaguli smprke apni abhit. prbhu, ora ki bhabe amake apman kreche ta sunun. amar biruddhe oder smst sytani priklpnar ktha sunun. seuder ktha ebm tader smst priklpna sb smyi amar biruddhe. ykhn ora bse kimba damday tkhno amay niye ora ki bhabe mja kre tao da dekhun, prbhu! prbhu, ora ya kreche tar jny oder prapy sasti din! oder hrdyke anmniy kre din! tarpr apnar abhisap oder upr brsn krun! readh tader tada krun! apnar akaser nice tader dhhms krun prbhu!

dekhea, seana ki bhabe krncbrn hyeche. dekhea, dami seana ki pribrtn. cari dikei mndirer pathrgulea itstth chdiye ache. tader rastar prtti keane biki-sipt kra hyeche. siyeaneer leakra khub mulyban chil. tara eksmy seana mteai mulyban chil. seura tader kumearder tairi matir patrner mt bybhar kre. emnki siyalo tar sabkder stn pan kray. kintu amr leakra khub nisthur hye utheche. tara mrubhumite thaka ut pakhir mtea. trsnay cheatt sisur jibhta mukhe atke pdeche. chelemeyera khabar caiche. kintu keui tader khabar dey na. ek smy yara khub dami dami khabar kheyechi, ekhn tarai khider jbalay rastay mrche. sundr lal peasak pre yara emsh bd hyeche, tarai ekhn khadyer sndhane abrynar stup ghemete phirche. tader pap karyer jny amar leakder sasti sdeamer paper karne sastir ceyeo bd hye geche. sdeam dhhmsprapt hyechil karn ai jaygay leakra papi hye uthechil. sdeamke hthat dhhms kra hyechil. kean manus ai dhhms karyy ghtayni. siyeaneer netara br-pher ceyeo priskar chil. dudher thekeo sada. prbaler mt chil tader gayer rn. tader dadi chil nilkant mnir mtea. kintu ekhn tader mukh jhuler thekeo kalea. rastay ber hle keu tader cinte prynt pare na. tader camdaguli hader opr jhulche ebm kather mt sukiye geche. durbhikse mrar ceye trbarir aghate mra bhal. anahare thaka jngn bhishn absnn. tara aht. ssyk-setr theke tara kean phsl pay ni tai khadyer ab-habe tara mara giyeche. emnki, smst sundri may-era tader sntanderi khadyer mtea ranna kreche. oi sisuguli tader mayeder khady hye uthechil. amar leakder dhhmsr smy eta ghtechil. prbhu, tamr smst readh bybhar krechen. tini eadhr agun siyeane niksep krechen. oi agun siyeanke puidye charkhar kre diyeche. prthibir rajara ei ghtnar ktha bisbas krte paren ni. ya ghtechil bisber manusra ta bisbas krte pare ni. tara bisbas krte pareni ye jerusalem shrer prdhan phtk diye seura dhukte sksm hbe. kintu etai ghtechi karn jerusalemr bhabbadira pap kaj kreche. eta ghtechi karn jerusalemr yajkra pap kaj kreche. aisb leakra jerusalem shre bhal manus-der htya kreche. tara andher mt shrer rastay rastay ghureche. rktplate tara neamar hyeche. tara etea neama chil ye tader jamakapdo keu sprs kre ni. cle yao! teamra asuci. leakra citkar kre blchil, “dur hye yao! dur hye yao! amader sprs kearea na” ai leakra edik odik ghure badiyeche kintu kean ghrei asry payni. anyi deser leakra bleche, “amra oder bam-cte dite cai na.” prbhu bym oder dhhms krechen. tini oder ar dekhaseana krte parchilen na. tini yaj-krder srrdha krte paren ni. tini yihudar bysk manus-der prti bndhuhabapnn chilena. sahayy ceye ceye amra ceakh nst kre phelechi. kintu kean sahayy ase ni. amra ekta jatir kheamj krechilam yara amader rkasa krte parbe. amra amader prybeksn kendr theke njr rekhechilam kintu kean jati amader rkasa krte aseni. seura sbmsy amader khumje phireche. amra ptheghate bereate prynt parini. amader ses smy gh-niye esechil. amader smy phuriye gise smy ghniye el. ye manusta amader tada krechil tar gtibeg akase udte thaka igler thekeo besi. oi leakgulea amader dhrbar jny pahade tada krechil ebm amader hthat

akrmn krbar jny mrubhumite lukiye thekechil. raja amader kache khubi gurutbpurn chilen. tini amader sbas-prsbas neoyar mtea gurutbpurn chilen. kintu sei priy rajakeo ora phamde phell. rajake prbhui phamde abhisikt krechilen. ye rajar sambndhe bltam, “amra rajar chayatei bamcb. tini any jatir hat theke amader rksa krben.” ideamer jngn, sukhi ho. ideamer leakra teamra yara use thakea, sukhi ho. kintu mne rekhea prbhur panpatr teamaro caridik ghire asbe. ykhn tumi sei panpatre cumuk debe (sasti pabe), tkhn tumi matal hbe. tumi sei smy nijeke ulng kre phelbe. siyea, teamar sasti smpurn. teamake ar bndi kre rakha hbe na. kintu ideamer jngn, prbhu teamader paper sasti deben. tini teamader paper mukheas khule deben.

5

amader ki ghteche ta smrn krun prbhu. dekhun amra ktta ljjit. agntukra ese amader matrbhumi tchnch kreche. amader ghrbadi bidesider diye deoya hyeche. amra anath hyechi. amader pita nei. mayeder bidhbar mtea abstha. paniy jlo amader kine khete hy. ye kath amra bybhar kri tar jnyo muly dite hy. yeayalti kamdher opr nite amra badhy hyechi. amader keano bisram nei. amra klant, prisrant. misrer sngae amra ekti kukti krechi. ythest primane ruti paoyar jny asurder sngae amra ekti kukti krechi. amader purbpu-rusra teamar biruddhe pap krechil. kintu tara ekhn mrt. tader sei paper sasti ekhno amader bheag krte hcche. dasrai ekhn amader sask. keui oder hat theke amader rksa krte pare ni. amra khadyer jny jibn dii. mrubhumi amader mere phele. amader camda un-uner mtea grm nuye pdeche. ksudhar jbalay prcnd jbr eseche. seura siyeaner meyeder dharsn kreche. tader kache yihudar kumari knyarao ache. seura amader rajputrder phamsi diyeche. tara prbinder smman dey ni. seura amader yub smprdayke ssy pesai krte badhy kreche. tara yubkder bhari kather gumdi bite jear kreche. shrer prbesdbar prbinra ar bse na. yubkra ar gan bajna kre na. amader hrdaye ar annd nei. amader nac asru jle rupantrit hyeche. matha theke amader mukut khule pde geche. smst kichu emsh kharap hye utheche. esb hcche amader paper jnyi. esb karne amra ceakhe priskar dekhate pacchi na. amader hrdayo durbl hye pdeche. siyea prbt ekhn ek pritykt jayga. siyaler abadh bicrnbhumi. kintu prbhu apni cirkal rajtb kren. apnar rajkiy simhasn yug yug dhre atut thake. prbhu! mne hcche apni ekebarei amader bhule giyechen. mne hcche dirgh smy apni amader ekaki phele dure achen. prbhu, amader apnar kache phiriye din. amra annder sngae phire aste cai apnar kache. abar ager mtea jibnyapn krte cai. amader opr apni prcnd ruddh. apni ki amader smpurn batil krechen.

1

eguli hl, updesker ktha yini chilén dayuder putr ebm
jerusalemer raja. sbi et arthhin! tai updesker mte
sbi asar, sbi smyer apcy! manus suryer nice ye kthin
prismr kre se ki tar kean phl pay? na! bmsprmpa
pryayeme ase ebm yay. kthin prthibi cirntn. sury othe
abar ast yay. tarpr drut phire yay sei eki jaggay yekhan
theke abar sury othe. batas dksine by ebm uttreto by.
batas caridik ghure ghure abar tar nijer jaggay phire
yay. sb ndi bar bar eki dike bye cle. smst ndii smudre
giye mese kintu smudr kkhno purn hy na. sb kthai
klantikr. kintu tbuo leake ktha ble. amra sb smyi ktha
suni kintu tate amra stntust hi na. abar sb smy amra
ye sb jinis dekhi tateo amader mn bhre na. sb jini
srstir smy yemn chil se rkmi theke yay. ya age kra
hyeché tai abar preo kra hbe. suryer nice kean kichui
ntun ny. emn kean kichu nei yake kean bykti ntun
blte pare! ye jiniske manus ntun blte ta amader jnmer
age thekei brtman. ya anek age ghte geche se ghtna
leake mne rakhe na. ekhn ya ghtche bhhisyste ta leake
bhule yabe. prbrti prjnm mneo rakbbe na agekar
leak tader jny ki kre geche. ami updesk, ami chilam
jerusalemer antrgt israyeler raja. suryer nice ya kichu
ghte take ami prjna dbara jante ceyechilam. ami jante
pereichilam ye isbr leakdre ya krte den ta khubi kthin
o kstkr. ami dekhechilam suryer nice ya kichu kra
hy ta sbi asar, smyer apcy matr. e yen anekta haoyar
pechne cheata. ya kichu bamba take palet seaja kra
smbhb ny. ya nei take srbrar kra yay na. ami nijeke
blechilam, “jerusalema amar purbe yesb bykti chilén,
tamder skler ceyeo ami besi prjnabisisst hyechi. ami
styii jani prjna o jnaner arth ki!” ami jante ceyechilam
jnan o bidya ki bhabe ajnantar ceye bhalea. kintu ami
jenechilam ye jnanlabher cesta kra mane sudhui hao-
yar pichne cheata. jnaner sngé ase htasa. ye manus yt
besi jnan labh kre se tt besi duhkh pay.

2

ami nijeke blechilam, “ami ytta smbhb sb kichuke
upbheag krb.” kintu ami jante perechilam ye esbi asar.
hasi jinista beakami; annd kean uddesy siddh kre
na. tai ami thik krechilam draksars pan kre srirke
o jnanlabh kre mnke bhal rakbb. ami erkm beakami
krechilam karn ami sukher sndhan pete ceyechilam.
ami bujhte ceyechilam ei alp diner jibne manuser ki
kra ucit. tarpr ami nana mht kaj krte suru krechilam.
ami nijer jny nana jaggay badi tairi krechilam. drak-
sar kset tairi krechilam. ami bagan krechilam. upbn
krechilam, ami sb rkm phler gach lagiyechilam. ami
nijer jny pukur katiye chilam. ami sei pukurer jl amar
baganer gache deoyar jny bybhar krtam. ami pu-
rus o stri eitdas kinechilam ebm ami ykhn tader ma-
likana pelam tkhn tader chelemeye chil. amar anek
aisbry chil. amar anek gru o meser pal chil. ami et
dhni chilam ye se rkm dhni jerusalema keu itipurbe
chil na. ami amar nijer jny seana o rupa smgrh
krechilam. ami bibhinn deser rajader kach theke dhn
smgrh krechilam. amake khusi krar jny anek gayk o
gayika chil. amar kache sbi chil ya skler kache ryea-
jniy. amar kache smst rkmer badyyntr chil. ami bi-
rat aisbry o khyati labh krechilam. jerusalema amar

age ye smst leak chil ami chilam tader sbar ceye mht.
amar jnan chil sb smy amar shay. amar ceakhe ya bhal
lagt ebm amake ya khusi krt, ami ta sbi petam. ami
kthin prismr kre ya kichu krechilam ta niye anndit
chilam ebm amar ei sb jinis prapy chil, karn ami er jny
kaj krechilam. kintu ami ykhn amar smst kajer ktha,
prismr ktha cinta krlam tkhn deklam sbi smyer
apcy! esbi chil haoyar pichne cheata. suryer nice
amra ya kri tate kean labh nei. ek jn puratn raja itim-
d-
hyei ya kreche, ek jn ntun raja tar ceye besi kichu krte
pare na. tai ami amar bijtar, bhubhrantir o paglamir
ktha abar bhabte suru krlam. andhkarer theke alea
yemn bhalea jnano thik temni ajnantar ceye bhalea.
ek jn jnani manus tar pth dekhbar jny tar ceakh byb-
har kre. kintu ye murkh se sudhui andhkare ghure
beday.kintu ami lksy krlam ye ek jn jnani o murkh
ubhyer prismapti eki. abese tara ubhyei mara yay.
ami nije bhebechilam, “ek jn murkher ye printi hy
amaro tai hbe. the ami ken jnan labher jny et kthin
prismr krb?” ami nijeke bllam, “jnan hoyao arthhin.”
jnani o murkh ubhyeri printi mrtuyu ebm manus jnani
ba murkh kaukei cirkal mne rakbbe na. tara ya kichu
krechil bhhisyste ta manus bhule yabe. tai jnani o
murkh prkrtr arthe eki. ete amar jibner prtí ghrna ese
gel. amar mne hl ye prthibite amar kache ya kichu
ache ta sbi arthhin. sbi haoyake dhrbar cesta krbar
mt. suryer nice amar smst kthin prismr kaje amar
ghrna jnmechil. yar jny ami kthin prismr kre giyechi
ta amar prbrti prjnm jny rekhe yab. amar kthin
prismr phl ami amar sngé rakhte parb na. ami ya
kichu sikhechi ebm ya kichu kaj krechi ta any kean
leak niytnr krbe. emnki ami etao jante parb na ye
se jnani hbe ki murkh. etao asar. ami suryer nice ya
kichu kaj krechi tar jny ami duhkhith. ek jn bykti tar
smst prjna, jnan o pardrsita diye kthin prismr krte
pare. kintu tar prismr phl tar mrtuyr pr any leak
bheag krbe. sei leakra bina ayase sb kichu peye yabe.
etao asar ebm e ekta bhisan pap. ek jn bykti suryer
nice tar jibnbhr smgramer pr kttuku pay? se sara jibn
pay sudhu ytnrna, htasa ar kthin prismr. emnki ra-
teo se bisram pay na. etao asar. amar theke besi ar ke
jibnke upbheag krar cesta kreche? ebm sb sese ami ei
siksai peyechilam. manuser pkse sb ceye bhalea kaj
hl khaoya-daoya kra o tar kajke upbheag kra. ami
dekhechilam isbrke bad diye jibn upbheag kra smbhb
ny. ek jn manus ydi bhal kaj kre isbrke stntust krte
pare, tahle isbr take jnan, bidya o annd den. kintu ye
papi se sudhui smgrh ar bhner kaj pabe. mnd leaker
kach theke niye isbr bhalea leakke purskar den. kintu
smst kaji arthhin. sbi haoyar pichne cheata.

3

sb kichuri ekta nirdist smy ache. ebm suryer nice
ekta nirdist smy sb kichui ghtbe. jnmero yemn ekti
smy ache, mrtuyuro temni smy ache. reapner smy ache
ebm tule phelaro smy ache. htyar ebm sariye tealar
ekta nirdist smy ache. dhhmsero yemn nirdist smy
ache temni tairi kraro nirdist smy ache. kannaro smy
ache, hasaro smy ache. duhkh pabar yemn smy ache,
temni annde nac kraro smy ache. astr namiye rakhar,
abar ta tule nebaro nirdist smy ache.kauke alingn krar
yemn smy ache abar alingn na kre take ediyé yabaro

smy ache. kauke kheamjar yemn smy ache abar ta phele debaro smy ache. kauke rekhe deoya ba kauke chumde deoyaro nirdist smy ache. jama kapd chimde phelar yemn smy ache temni ta selai kraro smy ache. nirb thakaro yemn smy ache temni srb hoyaro smy ache. bhaleabasa ebm gharna kraro smy ache. yud-dhero ekti nirdist smy ache abar santi rkasa kraro sthik smy ache. ek jn manus ki tar kthear prismsr kean muly pay na? na! ami dekhechi isbr amader smst kthin prismsr kaj krte den. isbr amader tamr prthibi niye cinta bhavana krar ksmta diyechen. kintu amra isbrer kajer gti prkrti smprke pureapuri abgt hte pari na ebm ekhn isbr sb kichu sthik smyi kren. ami jani ye manus sara jibn sukhe o annde bemce thakte parbe- etai srbmht kaj. isbr can prtyeke paniy, khady ebm tader kajer mdhye annd khumje pak. ei hl isbrer uphar. ami jani isbr ya kren ta cirsthayi hy. manus isbrer krmkandke badateo pare na ebm kmateo pare na. ar isbr ta krechen karn yate manus tamke smman janay. atite ye ghtnaguli ghtechil seg-ulike amra bdlate parb na. bhbisyte ya ghtar ta ghtbe ebm amra takeo bdlate parb na. kintu isbr deken ki saphlymndit heyeche. ami suryer nice ei ghtnagulir saksi. adalte sadhuta o nisklnk thaka ucit. kintu ami sekhaneeo dustta dekhechi. tai ami nijeke blechilam, “sb kichur pechnei isbrer ekti smyanuyayi priklpna ache ebm isbr nirdist smyei manuser kajer bicar krben. isbr bhal ebm kharap manusder bicar krben.” manus eke anyer snge ya ya kre sei bisye ami bhe-bechilam ebm ami nijeke blechilam, “isbr manuske psur mteai dekhte can.” manus ki psuder ceye srey? na! ken? karn sb kichui arthhin. psu ebm manusder ksetre eki byapar ghte- ubhyeri mrtiyu ase. manus ebm psura eki “nihsbas” ney. ekti mrt manus o mrt psur mdhye ki keano parthky ache? manus ebm psuder deh eki bhabe bilin hy. tara mati thekei ase ebm matitei phire yay. ke jane manuser atmar ki hy? ke blte pare psur kean atma ykhn matir nice prbes krche tkhn hytea kean manuser atma isbrer kache yacche? tai ami dekhe chilam sb theke bhal upay hl ek jn manus tar ya ache ebm se ya kreche tai niye annde mete thaka. ebm ek jn manuser tar bhbisyt niye cintit hoyu ucit ny. ken? karn keu sei byktike tar bh-bisyte ki ghtbe ta drsn krate parbe na.

4

ami dekhechilam suryer nice ki bhabe leaker opr ut-pidn kra hye thake. ami tader kanna sunechilam. ami eo dekhechilam ye tader ei durdsay santbna deoyar mtea keui nei. ami dekhe chilam kibhabe nisthur leakra smst ksmtar adhikari hye bse ache. tara yader aghat krche tader sahayyer jny keu pase nei. ami bhebe dekhilam ye yara bemce ache tader ceye mrt manusder abstha anek bhal. ye smst leakra jnmer abybhith pre mara geche athba yara ekhno jnmay ni, tader mdhye kean ekdl bhalea absthay ache! ken? kenna ei suryer nice ye smst mnd kaj hye thake tara ta kkhni dekhenei. tarpr ami bhebechilam, “leake ken et kthin prismr kre?” ami lkysy krechilam ye leake sb smy sphl hte o any leakder theke bhalea hte cesta kre. ken? karn tara irsaprayn. tara cay na tar ceye besi any leake kichu bheag kruk. esbi asar, haoyar pechne

cheata matr. kichu leak ble, “hat gutiye kichu na kre bse thakata beakamea. kaj na krle na khete peye mrte hbe.” eta hytea styi. kintu sb smy besi jinis paoyar jny haoyar pechne cheatar theke alpe snstust thaka bhal. ami suryer nice area kichu arthhin jinis dekhilam. ek jn byktir pribar na thakte pare. tar bhai ba snan na thakte pare. kintu tbuo se kthin prismr kre yabe. tar ya ache ta niye se kkhno snstust thakbe na. ken tbe ami amar jibn upbheag na kre kthin prismr krb? etao khub kharap o arthhin. ek jner ceye dujn leak bhal. dujn leak ek snge kaj krle tar phl bhal hy. ydi kean bykti pde yay, apr bykti take uthte sahayy kre. kintu ye eka kaj kre, se ydi pde tbe take uthte sa-hayy krar mtea keui thake na. ydi dujn leak ek snge ghumeay tara uttap pabe. kintu ye eka seay se uttap theke bncit hbe. ye eka take shjei seura hariye debe kintu dujn leak ek snge thakle tader haranea smbhby ny. tin jn manus ektr hle tader skti area besi hbe. tara hl ek snge jdane ddir tinti amser mtea. tader sktike bhanga khubi kthin. ek jn dridr trun neta ydi jnani hy tbe se ek jn brddh beaka raja apeksa srey. sei brddh raja strkbanite kan den na. sei trun sask rajyer ek jn grib nagrik hye jnmate paren. tini deser sasn bhar nite karagar theke uthe aste paren. kintu e jibne ami manuske dekhe jenechi ye manus sei trun netake anusrn krbe. sei hbe ntun raja. anek manus ei trunka anusrn krbe. kintu pre erai abar tamke shy krte parbe na. etao arthhin, haoyar pichne cheata.

5

ykhn isbrer upasna krbe tkhn strk thakbe. isbrke beakar mt naibedy deoyar theke tar ktha seana anek bhalea. ye murkh se nijer ajnatei anyay kaj kre phele. isbrke prtisruti dile se smbdndhe strk thekea. isbrke kichu bble sabdhana blea. abeg calit hye hthat kean ktha diye phele na. isbr bas kren sbgre ar tumi prthibite. tai isbrke teamar samany kichu kthai bla ucit. ei prbadit sty ye: duhsbpn yemn anek duhscenta snge niye ase, murkh temni ekras sbd niye ase. tumi isbrke kren prtisruti dile ta absyi rkasa krbe. teamar prtisruti rkasa krte deri kearena na. isbr murkhder prtisruti nn. tumi isbrke ya debe ble prtisruti diyech ta dao. prtisruti diye paln na krte parar theke prtisruti na deoya bhal. tai teamar ktha yen teamar paper karn na hy. yajkke eta blea na, “ami ya blechi tar arth ei ny!” tumi ydi erkm kr tahle isbr ruddh hye tumi yar jny kaj krech ta dhhms kre phelben. teamar arthhin sbpn o ahnkar yen teamar bipd na deke ane. tumi absyi isbrke srddha krbe. kichu dese dekha yay ye dridr manus badhy hye kthin prismr krche. eta dridr manusder prtisruti subicar ny. eta tader sbarthbireadhi. kintu bismit hyea na. ye sask ei manusder opr jar khatacche, tar opre jar khatanear jny ryeche area ek jn sask. rajao tar labher bhag pay. deser dhnsmpd tader mdhye bhagabhagi hy. ye bykti taka bhaleabase se kkhno tar kache ya taka ache ta niye snstust thakte parbe na. ye aysbry bhaleabase se yti pak na ken snstust hte parbe na. esbi arthhin. ye byktir yt smpd ache, sei smpd byyer jny tt bndhuo ache. tai dhni byktir prkrt arthe kean labhi na hy. se. sudhui tar smpd deri takiye thakte pare. ye bykti saradin kthin prismr kre se ghre phire santite ghumeay. se samany kichu khel

ba na kheyē thakl seta bisy ny. kintu ye dhni bykti se smpd rksar duscintay rate bhal kre ghumeate pare na. ami suryer nice ek duhkhnjk ghtna lksy krechi. ek jn bykti bbbisyter jny arth sncy kre. kintu er prinam hy smsyamulk. erpr kean ek aghtne se sb kichu haray, er phle sntanke deoyar mtea tar ar kichui abisist thake na. ek jn manus khali hate matrgrbh theke jnm ney. ar se ykhn mara yay, se eki bhabe rikt absthay biday ney. se phl labher jny kthin prism kre kintu mara gele kean kichui snge niye yete pare na. eta duhkhnjk ye ek jn manus ye bhabe prthibite ase se bhabei se prthibi theke biday ney. ebhabe haoyar pechne chute se ki pay? se kebl matr yntna ebm duhk pay. ses prynt se hye pde htas, birtk o kspt! ek jn byktir pkse sb ceye bhal suryer nice khady, paniy o tar kajer mdhye annd paoya. isbr take jibn diyechen ebm etai tar srsbs. ydi isbr ek jn byktike dhnsmpd o seta bheag krar ksmta den the tar ta absyi bheag kra ucit, karn ta hl isbrer uphar. sei bykti absyi tar prapt jinisguli sbikar krbe ebm tar kaj upbheag krbe, e hl isbrer uphar. ek jn bykti besi bchr bamce na. tai take sara jibn eguli mne rakhte hbe. isbr ya krte caiben tai tini krben.

6

ami suryer nice area kichu dekhechi ya nyayy ny. eta leakder pkse khubi kharap. isbr kauke prcur dhnsmpd, mansmman den. sei byktir ya pryaejn ba cahida hte pare se sbi tar ache. kintu isbr take se sb bheag krte den na. kean ek apricit ese tar smst kichu adhikar kre ney. eta khubi kharap o arthhin. ek jn bykti dirghdin bamce pare. tar 100ti sntan thakte pare. kintu se ydi esb niye sntust na thake o tar mrtyur pr ydi take keu mne na rakhe, the amar mne hy ye sisu jnm matr mara giyeche seo ei byktir ceye bhal. ekta mtr sisur jnm prkrtpkse arthhin. sei sisutike kean nam deoyar agei take ek andhkar kbre smadhisth kra hy. sei sisuti kkhno kichui jante pare na. se kkhno suryero mukh dekhe na. kintu sei sisutio anek besi bisram pay sei byktir ceye ye isbrer deoya uphar bheag krte pare na. sei bykti 2,000 bchr bemce thakte pare. kintu ydi se jibnke upbheag krte na pare tbe ye sisutir jnmmtar mrtyu hyeche se ar ei bykti ki eki sthane yabe? ek jn leak kaj kre cle. ken? nijer ann smsthaner jny. kintu se kkhni sntust thake na. ei bisye ek jn jnani o murkher mdhye kean tpmat nei. er ceye ek jn grib manus hoyao bhal ye jane ki bhabe jibnke mene nite hy. labh krbar ceye nijer ya ache ta niye khusi thaka bhal. besi labher prtyasa kra hao-yar pichne cheatar mteai arthhin. ya ghteche ta bhu purbei sthir hye chil. leakra ke besi sktisali ei niye nijeder mdhye bitrker kean arth hy na. dirgh bitrk kean kaje lage na ebm eta ki bhalea kaj kre? ek jn byktir ayeagy jibner byptite tar pkse sbceye bhalea ki ta ke jane? tar jibn ek chayar mtea atibath hy. keu blte pare na ei prthibite pr muhurtte ki hbe.

7

bhal sugndher ceye sunam srey. ek jn manus er ye din jnm hy sei diner theke tar mrtyudin bhal. utsber

grhe yaoyar ceye seaker grhe yaoya bhal. ken? karn seaker grhe leakra styii janbe ye sb manusi mnsil. ander ceye duhkhn srey. ken? ykhn amra duhkhn pai tkhn amader hrdy suddh hy. ye jnani se mrtyur kthao bhabe kintu murkh sudhui amead-prmeader ktha cinta kre. ek jn murkher dbara prmsit hoyar ceye jnani byktir dbara smaleacit hoyao srey. murkher atthasi hl patrer nice jblnt kamtar mtea ya eti tadatadi pude yay ye patti uttpt prynt hy na. etao asar. ek jn jnani ydi karea kach theke ythest arth pay tbe se tar jnano bhule yay. arth tar beadhskti nst kre dey. kean kichu ntun kre armbh krbar ceye take ses kra bhal. adhairry o ahnkari hoyar ceye sant o dhairrysil hoya bhal. hthar rege otha ucit ny. karn rag kra murkhami. ektha bla ucit ny, “ekhnkar theke ager smy ken besi bhal chil.” karn jnan amader ei prsner dike calit kre na. smptti thakar ceye jnan thaka bhal. ythest smpd chadao jnani byktira prkrtpkse besi labhhan hn. prjna o smpd ubhyei teamake rksa krte pare. kintu ye jnan prjnar madhyme labh kra yay ta teamar jibnke dirgh krte pare! isbr ya krechen se dike takiye dekh. ydi kean kichu teamar bhulo mne hy tbuo tumi ta pal-tate parbe na! jibn sundr, take upbheag kr. kintu jibn ykhn kstkr hbe tkhn mne rekhea isbr amader susmy o duhsmy duil den ebm keui jane na bbbisyte ki hte pare. amar ei ayeagy jibne ami anek kichu dekhechi ebm ami area dekhechi ki bhabe dust leak dirghdin bemce thake. athc dharmik leak alp byse mara yay. ken atmhn krbe? kkhno khub bhalo hbe na ba khub kharapo hbe na. besi jnani ba besi murkh keantai hbe na. ken tumi teamar antim smyer age mara yabe? tumi edik odik dudike thakar cesta kr. emnki isbrer anusrnkarirao kichu bhal o kichu mnd kaj kre thake. prjna manuske skti jeagay. ek jn jnani bykti shrer ds jn sasker ceye besi sktisali. nscit bhabe, ei bhumndle emn ek jno dharmik bykti nei ye kean anyay kre ni. manusar sb kthay kan dio na. tumi hyeta sunbe teamar bhrti teamar ninda krche. ebm tumi jan ye tumi nijeo anek smy anyder bdnam krech. ami amar jnan diye ei smst kichu bhebe dekhechi. ami styikarer jnanlabh krte ceyechi. kintu ta asmbhb. ami smst jiniser astitber dhnn bujhte pari na. eta karea pkse bujhe otha khubi kthin. ami adhyayn krechi o anek cesta krechi styikarer jnan khumje pete. ami sb kichur bhetrkar byakhya khumje pete ceyechi. ami ki sikhlam? ami janlam ast hoya beakamea, murkher mtea kaj kra paglamea. ami area dekhechilam ye kichu nari hl bhynek er phamder mtea, tader hrdy jaler mtea o bahu sikler mtea. ei rkm narir phamde pdar ceye mrtyuo srey. ye isbrke anusn kre se eder theke dure thakbe. kintu ek jn papi eder hate dhra pdbe. updesk bl, “ami ei smst kichu yeag kre dekhte ceyechilam kean uttr paoya yay kina. ami ekhno uttr apeksay ryechi. ami kebl matr ekti jinis khumje pelam. hajar jner mdhye ek jn bhal manus ache. kintu ami ek jno bhal mhillake khumje pai ni. ami area ekta jinis sikhechilam: “isbri sb bhalea manus tairi kren. kintu manus kharap pthe calit hy.”

8

keui ek jn jnani byktir mtea kre kean jiniske bujhte ba byakhya krte parbe na. tar jnani take sukhi krbe. ek-

matr jnani duhhke sukhe print krte pare. ami srbda rajar ades many kri. ami eta kri karn ami isbrer kache ektri prtisruti krechi. rajake teamar pramrs janate bhy peyena na. ebm kkhno anyayke smrtthn kearea na. kintu mne rekhea ye raja tar icchanuyayi ades den. rajar ades deoyar adhiakar ache ebm keui take ble dite pare na tar ki kra ucit. ye bykti rajar ades mene cle srkarer snge tar kean smsya hbe na. ebm ek jn jnani leak jane thik kean smy ebm ki bhabe rajar kache yete hbe. emnki leaker bibhinn smsya thaka sttbeo prtyektri kajer ektra sthik smy o sthik pddhti ache. ar se niscit bhabe jane na ki hte pare. ken? karn keui take blte parbe na bhhisyte ki hbe. kean manuseri tar atmake dhre rakhar ksmta nei. keui mrtyuke atkate parbe na. yuddher smy kean sainyeri yekthane khusi yaoyar sbadhinta nei. eki bhabe ydi kean bykti anyay kre tbe sei anyay take mukti dey na. ami prtyektri jinis pryybeksn krechi ar bhebechi karn suryer nice erkam hy. ami eo dekhechi ye ek jn bykti ki bhabe arekn jn byktir opr adhiptyer jny ksmtar pechne cheate. eta tar pkse kharap. ami dekhechi ki bhabe mnd leakder antyesti eyia smpn hy. aish mnd leak ythechbhabe pbitr sthane yet ebm tara shre prkrtpkse ki krechil ta leake bhule yay. kkhno kkhno mnd leakra tader kharap kajer jny snge snge sasti pay na. ejny tara area kharap kaje nijeder lipt kre. ek jn papi kseati kharap kaj krte pare. se dirghdin bemceo thakte pare. kintu ami eo jani ye isbrke many kra o srrdha kra anek bhal. mnd leakra isbrke srrdha kre na, tai tara kkhno bhal kichu pay na. tara dirghdin bemce thake na. tader jibn sei chayar mt hy na ya suryaster pr dirgh theke dirghtr hy. area anek kichu ei prthibitei ghte thake ya arthhin. kt smye bhalea leaker kharap hy abar kharap leaker bhalea hy. er kean mane hy na. tai ami sthir krechilam ye jibnke upbheag krb. ken? karn manusar pkse suryer nice prey hl khady, paniy o annder md-hye jibn upbheag kra. yate tara prtidin kaj kre jibnke upbheag krte pare, ya isbr tader suryer nice diyechen. ami nijeke prjnapurn krar dayitb nilam. leakra ei jibne ya kre thake ta ami bhal kre lkxy krechilam. ami dekhechilam anek leak byst. tara din rat kaj kre ebm pray ghumeay na bllei cle. ami area anek kichu dekhe chilam ya isbr kren. ami eo dekhe chilam suryer nice isbr ya kren leakra ta absyi beajhe. ek jn bykti cesta krte pare kintu se sphl hbe na. ek jn jnani bykti blte paren ye tini isbr ya kren ta beajhen, kintu asle ta styi ny.

9

ami e sb kichu gbhir bhabe cinta krechilam. ami dekhe chilam dharmik o jnani leakra ya kren ba tader ya hy se sbi isbri nyitntr kren. leakra jane na tader ghrna kra hbe, na bhaleabasa hbe. leakra eo jane na bhhisyte ki hbe. kintu sbar ksetre eki jinis ghte. bhal o mnd ubhy dhrner leakrai mara yan. suci o asuci dudhrner leaker kachei mrtyu ase. yara isbrke naibedy dey na tader mtea yara isbrke naibedy dey tarao mara yay. ek jn bhal leako ek jn papir mt mara yay. ye bykti isbrer kache bises prtisruti dey seo sei byktir mtea mara yay, ye isbrer kache prtisruti dite bhy pay. suryer nice ya kichu kharap ghtna ghte prtyeker ksetre eki printi hy. etao khubi kharap ye

leakera sbmsy mnd o murkher mtea cinta krbe ebm sei cinta take mrtyur dike niye yabe. ye ekhno bemce ache se yei heak na ken tar jny asa ache. ei prbadti styi ye:jibit kukur mrt simher ceye srey. jibit manus jane ye se mara yabe. kintu mrt manus kichu jane na. mrt manusar ar kean kichu paoyar nei. manus khub tadatadi take bhule yabe. ek jn byktir mrtyur pr bhal-basa, ghrna, irsa kean kichu absist thake na. ek jn mrt bykti suryer nice ya kichu hbe tate ar bhag nebe na. tumi teamar khady o paniyke upbheag kr. ydi tumi esb krea isbr anndit hben. teamar peasak pricdh priskar rakhea ebm mathay tel bybhar krea. suryer nice teamar ayeagy jibn ytdin thake ttdin teamar stri, yake tumi bhalbas tar snge tumi jibn upbheag kr ebm teamar kache ya kichu ache ta hl ei. teamar jibne ye sb kaj teamay krte hbe ta upbheag krea. teamake ye kaji deoya heak na ken sb smy seta udymsm smpn krar cesta krbe. mrtyur pr amra sbai eki jaygay yab. sekthane kean kaj, kean cinta, kean jnan ba kean prjna thake na. ami prthibite area kichu jinis lkxy krlam. ye jeare deday se sbmsy prtiyeagitay jete na; ektri sk-tisali sainydl sb smy yuddhe jete na. jnani bykti sb smy tar ksteparjiti ahar pay na, ye calak se sb smy smpd pay na. ek jn bishan bykti sb smy tar prapy ys pay na. emn smy ase ykhn prtyeker kache asatit prtikulta ghte. ek jn manus hl sei jale pda macher mt ye jane na ta prbrtikale ki hbe, sei phamde pda pakhir mtea ye tar bhhisyt jane na. kintu ami jani ek jn manus hthati durbhagyer phamde pde yay. ykхни ami kean manuske prjnar mtea kaj krte dekhechi ta amar kache atynt gurutbpurn mne hyeche. ektri cheat shre khub alp smkhyk leak bas krt. ek jn raja shrti jy krte elen ebm tar senabahini diye cardik theke ghire phellen ebm shrer carpanse abreaddh gthn kren. kintu sei shre ek jn jnani manus bas krten yini dridr chilen. kintu tini tar jnan bybhar kre sei shrke rkxa kren. sb kichu ses hye yaoyar pr manus sei dridr leaktir ktha bhule yay. kintu ami ekhno blb ye daihik sktir ceye jnan srey. sei leakra dridr leaktir jnaner ktha bhule yay, tar ktha suntre bhule yay. kintu tbo ami jnanke srey ble mne kri. ek jn jnani byktir sant, semy ktha bla murkhdher mdhye ek jn sasker grjner ceye ddbhal. yuddhe bybhrtr trbari o tirer ceye jnan srey. kintu ek jn papi bhal jiniske nst kre phelte pare.

10

du-ektri mra machio sb theke bhal sugndhke durgndhe print krte pare. thik eki bhabe anek jnan o smman samany beakamite nst hye yete pare. ek jn jnani manusen cinta take sthik pth dekhay, kintu murkher cinta take bipthe niye yay. ek jn murkh rasta diye hamtar smyo tar beakami prdrsn kre thake. tai sbai take ek jn murkh hisebe jante pare. teamar mnib teamar opr rag krlei cakri chede dio na. tumi sant bhabe shayta kre anek bd bhl sudhre nite parbe. ami suryer nice area kichu kharap jinis lkxy krechi. egulea sei dhrner bhl ya saskra sadharntn kre thake. murkhdher gurutbpurn pd deoya hy. any dike dhni byktira gurutbhin kaj pay. ami dekhechi yader bhrty hoya ucit tara gheaday kre yacche athc yader sask hoyar ktha tara bhrtyer mt eder pase hemte yacche. ye bykti grt khamde se nije grte pde

yete pare. ye bykti tar skti diye ekti deoyal bhene phelte pare se deoyalar apr dike lukiye thaka saper kamde mara yete pare. ye bykti bisal pathr sray se pathrer aghate aht hte pare. ye bykti gach kate sei gachguli tar oprei pdte pare. jnan ye kean kajke shj kre dey. bheamta churi diye kean kichu kata skt kintu sei churitatei ydi san deoya yay the kajta anek shj hye yay. jnano sei rkmi. ek jn manus sapke bs krte jante pare. kintu sei gun arthhin hye pde ykhn tar anupsthitite kauke sape kamday. jnano sei rkmi. jnani manuser kthay khyati ase. kintu murkher ktha ddbms deke ane. ek jn murkh suru theke ses prynt prlap bke. ek jn murkh, se ki krbe se byapare bhu ktha ble. kintu bbbisyte ki hbe ta keui jane na. ek jn murkher ghre pherar pth khumje neoyar mtea buddhi thake na. tai se sara jibn khete mre. ek jn raja ydi sisusulbh hy ta ye kean deser pksei kharap. abar kean deser sask ydi bheajn bilase mtt thake sb smy seta deser pkse bhalea ny. kintu ydi kean raja sdbmsjat hy ta deser pkse mnglkr. ydi kean deser saskgn, annder jny ny kintu sktir jny ythasmye khay tahle ta deser pkse mngljnk karn tara primit jibnyapn kren. ye manus als hy tar chad phutea hye eme badi bhene pde. khady o draksars manuser jibnke upbheagy kre teale. arth anek smsyar smadhan kre dey. rajar smbdndhe kharap ktha blea na. tar smbdndhe kharap kichu bhebea na. tumi ydi ghre ekao thak tahleo kean dhni byktir smprke kharap kichu bealea na. ken? karn ekta cheat pakchio ude giye sbaike se ktha ble dite pare.

11

bibhinn rkmer kaj krar cesta krea. kichu smy pre teamar bhal kajer phl tumi peye yabe. teamar ya ache ta tumi bibhinn jaygay biniyeag kr. tumi jan na prthibite kt kichu kharap ghtte pare. kichu jinis ache yar smbdndhe tumi niscit hte pare. ydi megh jlknay purn thake ta theke brsti hbei. uttre ba dksine kean dikei heak, kean gach ydi pde yay ta sekhaney thakbe. ydi kean bykti nikhumt abhaoyar apeksay bse thake se tbe kean dini bij bpn krte parbe na. ydi kean bykti brstike bhy pay tbe se kkhni phsl katte parbe na. teamra janea na batas keathay by. teamra jan na ki bhabe sisur matrgbhe nihsbas ase. sei rkmi isbr ki krben amader jana nei. tini sb kichu niyntrn kren. tai, skal thekei reapn krte suru kr o sndhyer smy any kaj krea. ken? karn tumi jan na kise tumi dhni hbe. athba ubhyi sman bhabe bhalea. alea sundr. suryer alea dekhao bhal. teamar jibner prtiti din upbheag krea. kintu ykhn kthin smy asbe tkhn bhalea smyer ktha smrne rekhea. karn nana anrthk byapar ghtbe. ytksn teamar yebn ache ttksn ta upbheag kr. sukhe thakea, teamar pran ya cay tai kr. kintu mne rekhea isbr teamar sb kajer bicar krben. kreadh sthara pricalit hye na. teamar dehke kean mnd kaj krte dio na, karn yebn ebm iccha kean kaje lage na.

12

brddh byse ye smye teamar jibnke byrth mne hbe sei smy asar age teamar yebnei tumi srstikrtar ktha

smrn kr. cndr, sury ebm tara teamar kache andhkar hye asar agei yebnkale tumi teamar srstikrtar ktha bhabea. ektar pr ekta jhder mteai smsya ase. sei smy teamar bahute skti thakbe na. teamar pa durbl hye be-mke yabe. teamar damt pde yabe ar khaoyar ba cibiyee khaoyar ksmta thakbe na. teamar drstiskti kme yabe. teamar srbn ksmta kme yabe. tumi rastar sbd sunte pabe na. emnki pathr diye ssydana bhanar sbdo tumi sunte pabe na. tumi kean nari knther gan sunte pabe na. kintu bhear belay kean ekti pakhir gano teamake jagiye debe karn tumi ghumeate parbe na. tumi umcu jaygay cdte bhy pabe, tumi teamar pther opr pde thaka prtyekti ksudr jiniser opr pa dite bhy pabe. teamar cul badam gacher phuler mtea sada hye yabe. tumi hamtar smye phdimyer mtea nijeke bye bedabe. tumi bamcar skti hariye phelbe. ar erpr tumi teamar smadhite sthan pabe. bilapkarira teamar seakya-tray smbet hbe. yebne rupear tar chimde yaoyar age, seantar patr bhenge yaoyar age tumi teamar srstikrtar ktha smrn kr. bhanga patrer mtea teamar jibn arthhin hoyar age, kuyeate bhene pde yaoya pathrer cakar mtea teamar jibn nst hoyar age tumi srstikrtake smrn kr. teamar srir mati theke esече ebm teamar mrtyur pr teamar srir abar matitei mise yabe, kintu teamar atma esече isbrer kach theke, teamar mrtyur pr ta abar isbrer kachei phire yabe. sb kichui arthhin, updesk blechen sbi smyer apcy. updesk tamr prjna any leakder siksar kaje lagaten. updesk atynt yttnshkare anek jnaner bani adhyyn krechilen o segulike ektr kre smgrh krechilen. updesk sthik sbd khumje paoyar jny kthear prism krechilen ebm tinisty o nirbhryeagy nitiktha likhe giyechilen. jnani byktir ktha hl sei tiksn lathir mt ya manus psuder sthik rastay niye yaoyar kaje bybhar kre. sei updes hl skt peyalar mtea ya bhane na. sei siksamala teamake sthik rasta dekhabe. aish nitir banii esechil eki mespalker (isbrer) kach theke. tai ai baniguli pd kintu putr o any bi smbdndhe sabdhan theke. manus srbdai bi likhche ebm atirikt adhyyn teamake klant kre debe. ei bite ya lekha tar theke ki siks amra nebea? manuser kache sbceye gurutbpurn kaj hl isbrre srddha kra o tar ades many kra. ken? karn manus ya kichu kre isbr ta janen, seta gupit kichu hleo isbr ta janen. tini bhal o mnd sb bisyi janen. manus ya kichu krbe isbr tar bicar krben.

mharaj ahsberser rajtbkale ei ghtna ghtechil. ahsbers bharbtsr theke kus des prynt bistr 127 ti prdeser sasnkrta chilren. tamr rajdhani susner simhasne adhisthit hye tini samrajy sasn krten. raja ahsberser rajtber trtity bchre tini tamr adhikarik o netader jny ekti bheajsbhar ayeajn krechilen. parsy o madiyar sen-abahinir prdhan sh smst gurutbupurn neta o prsakra sei sbhay upsthit chilren. ei bheajsbha ektana 180 din dhre clechil. sei smy, raja ahsbers sbaike tamr samrajyer bipul smpd, tamr rajprasader rajkiy sendry o aistry prdrsn krechilen. ei 180 din ses hbar pr tini tamr prasader bhetrer bagane satdin byapi area ekti bheajsbhar ayeajn krechilen. rajdhani susner sb ceye gurutbupurn bykti theke suru kre sadharn leak skillei sei bheajsbhay amtrn jananea hye. prasader bhetrer bagane sada o nil rner dami linen kapder camdeaya tanganea chil. sbetpathrer stmbhe rupear amtay linener sada o beguni kapder ddi diye seguli dhealanea hye. bhumuly pathr, yemn muktea, sbetpathr ebm anyany pathr, khcit mejhete bsanea chil seana o rupear tairi kedara. seanar panpatre draksars pribesn kra ht. ei panpatrguli chil bibhinn akarar. raja ahsbers khubi bdany chilren ble sekhane surar pracury chil. ahsbers khubi udar prkrtir chilren. tini draksarsbahk bhrtiyder nirdes diychilen, atithider yen tader pchnd mtea draksars pribesn kra hye. ar tamr pribeskras rajajna anuyayiadhel priman draksars pribesn krechil. eki smy, rani bstio rajprasade mhillader jny ekti alada bheajsbhar bybstha krechilen. bheajsbhar spm dine draksars pan krbar pr prphull mne raja ahsbers, mhumn, bistha, hrbeana, bigtha, abgth, seth, krkks prmkh sat jn pribesnkaru npumskke ades krlen rani bstike smrajnir mukut priye sekhane niye aste. tini caichilen sbhay upsthit gnymany atithider rani bsti tamr sendry prdrsn krn. karn rani bsti chilren khubi sundri. kintu rajar bhrtiya giye ykhn rani ke tamr adeser ktha janalea, tini rajar sbhay aste raji hlen na. er phle raja khubi ruddh hlen. prclit prtha anuyayi, raja bidhi o sasti smprke bicksn byktibrger sng e niye aleacna krlen. krsna, seth, admakha, trsis, mers, mrsna, mmukhn prmkh ei sat jn prmrdsata chilren rajar khubi ghnisth ebm parsy o madiyar srbapeksha ucspdsth adhikarikbrg, raja tamder jijnes krlen, "bidhi anuyayirani bstike ki sasti deoya yete pare? karn raja ahsberser ye ades npumsk bhrtiya tamr kache niye giyechil ta tini paln kren ni." tkhn adhikarik mmukhn anyany adhikarikder upsthitite rajake bllen: "rani bsti rajar prti anyay krechen ebm raja ahsberser samrajyer smst rajyer skl neta o leakder prti anyay krechen. "karn samrajyer anyany narira ei ghtnar ktha janar pr, tarao tader sbamider nirdes amany krbe. ar tkhn rsn krle tara skle rani bstir drstant diye blbe, 'raja ahsberser rani bstike tamr samne aste ades krechilen kintu tini ta krte asbikar krechilen.' parsy o madiyar gnymany byktider strira ranir ei bybhar sbckse dekhlen. er dbara prhabit hye tamrao ebar rajar adhikarikder sng ei eki bybhar krben ebm plhth grhbbad o asantir sucna hbe." "sutram mharaj ydi iccha kren tbe amar prams: rajar name ebm parsy o madiyar rajar sasnmta ektha lekha heak, 'bsti yen ar kkhno rajake

nijer mukh na dekan.' bsti yen ar kkhno ei prasade pa na rakhen ebm raja tamr ranir pd kean yeagytr narike den. rajar ei ades ykhn tamr subistr samra-jye gheasna kra hbe ekmatr tkhni sbceye gnymany theke ekebare tucch smst mhillara tader sbamike srd-dha krbe." raja ahsbers ebm tamr adhikarikder ei up-des pchnd hl. tai raja mmukhner updes anuyayi kaj krlen. ahsbers tamr rajyer prtiti ancle prtiti bhasay cithi pathalen ye prtyekti purus tar pribarer sask hbe.

2

pre raja ahsberser rag kmle bsti ki ki krechen ebm tamr biruddhe tini ki nirdes diyechen, se ktha tamr mne pdlea. rajar byktigt bhrtiya tkhn tamr jny sundri kumari knyana anusndhaner prstab krlea. tara bll, "prthme mharaj bym tamr sasnadhin prtyekti prdes ek jn neta beche neben. erpr sei netara tader ancler sundri kumarider rajdhani susne niye asbe. tarpr eder sklke rakha heak rajanthpurcarinider sng mhillader dayitbe ye ache sei rajar npumsk hegyer tt-tbaddhane. tarpr tader rup pricrya kra hbe. tarpr raja tader mdhye ek jnke rani bstir (suni) pde abhisikt krben." rajar ei prstab mne dhray tini ete smmt hlen. es-mye rajdhani susne mrdkhy name binyaminer pribarer ek ihudi bykti bas krten. mrdkhy chilren yayirer putr o kiser petr. babel-rud nbukhdnitsr yihuda-raj yiheayakinke anyany ihudider sng ebm mrdkhyer sng Jerusalem theke bndi kre niye yan. mrdkhyer hdsas name ekti smprkit bean chil. pita-mata na thakay mrdkhy take nijer knyana snehe prtialn kren. ei misti, rupsi, sbasthybti rmnir arekti nam chil ister. rajare rajar ades jari hbar pr rajdhani susne hegyer tt-tbaddhane yesb yubtider ana hyechil tader mdhye istero chilren. hegy isterke pchnd krtea. eme se hegyer bes priypatri hye othe ebm hegy ytnshkare isterer khabardabar o rup pricryar bybstha kre. rajprasad theke sat jn pricarikake beche niye hegy tader isterer pricryay niyeag kre. tarpr hegy, ister o tar sat pricarikake sekhane sthanantrir kre yekthane rajar mhillara bas krt. ister ye ihudi sektha o kauke bleni. mrdkhy take tar paribarik brttant prkas krte barn krechil, sutram se karea kache kichu khule ble ni. prtyek din mrdkhy ese rajanthpurcarinider bassthaner ase-pase ghearaphera krten. ister kemn ache ar tar jibne ki ghtche janar jny mrdkhy reay asten. raja ahsberser samne upsthit hbar age prtiti meyeke ek bchr dhre ruperca krte heat. ruperca jny tader ch'mas sugndhi tl makhte ht ebm tarpr area ch'mas any utkrsttm sugndhi makhte ht. sudhu matr ebhabei prtiti yubti rajar samne yete parteal esmye ekti meyer ya kichu pryajjn rajanthpur theke ta deoya htea. sndhyay rajprasade dheakar pr, meyetike pr din bheare prasader arekti amse, yekthane any mhillara thakt sekhane phire aste htea. erpr take sasgs name arekjin npumsker ttbaddhane rakha htea. sasgs chil rajar upptnider ttbaddhayk. ytksn prynt na raja stntust hye bym ai meyeder deke pathaten ttksn tara kkhno rajar kache phire yete partea na. isterer ykhn rajar kache yabar pala elea, ister kean kichu cailen na. sudhu tini npumsk hegyer prams cailen ye, tamr sng kre ki niye yaoya ucit. (ister chilren mrdkhyer peasypu-tri, tini chilren tar mama abihiyeler kny.) isterke yei

dekhteä sei pchnd krtea. athpr raja ahsberser rajtber sptm bchrer dsm mase arthat tebet mase isterke rajar samne niye asa hl. raja anyany meyeder ceye sb ceye besi isterkei bhalbaslen ebm tini drut tamr priytmä hye uthlen. erpr raja ahsbers isterer mathay mukut priye tamke rani bstir asne rani hisebe abhisikt krlen. ister smmane raja tamr rajyer guruthpurn gnymany o smbhrant byktider jny ekti bd bheajsbhar ayeajn krlen. echadao prtyekti prdese chuti gheasna kra hl o data raja ahsbers tamr leakder anek uphar pathalen. smst meyera ykhn dbityi barer jny ek snge jdeä hl, mrdkhy tkhn rajdbarer kachei bsechilen. ister ye ihudi ta ister tkhno geapn rekhechilen. nijer pribarer itihaso tini kauke janan ni, karn mrdkhy tamke sty prkas krte barn krechilen. braber mtea ister mrdkhyke many kra abyahä rakhl yemnti se krt ykhn mrdkhy tar ytn nit. mrdkhy ykhn rajprasader dbarer kache bsechilen tini sunte pelen bigthn o ters name rajar dui adhikarik yara drjay paharay chil, rajar prti rudd hye tamke htya krar ceant krche. mrdkhy ei ceanter ktha sunte peye ta isterke janalen ebm rani ister ektha janalen bym rajake. rani ister rajake ekthao bllen ye mrdkhy ei ceanter ktha jante pereche. anusndhan kre dekha gel, mrdkhy ye khbr janiyechen ta sthik. tkhn ai dui dbarrsike ekti stmbhe jhuliyä phamsi deoya hl. ei smst ghnta rajar samne rcit 'ra-jagner itihäs' grnthe nthibddh kra ache.

3

esb ghnta ghtar pre raja agagiy hmmdathar putr hamn name ek byktike smman janan. raja hamnke ucpeä unnit kren ebm tamr any smst adhikarikder theke ucctr pde take niyukt kren. raja nirdes diyechilen ye mukhydbar diye dheakbar smy prtyek byktike matha jhumkiye hamnke smman janate hbe. tai rajar sb netara rajdbare hamner kache prnt hye tamke smman janaten, kintu sudhumatr mrdkhy ta krte raji hlen na. tkhn anyany prdhanra tamke prsn krlen, "apni ken rajar nirdes mene hamnke smman dekhän na?" smst prdhanra ebisye diner pr din mrdkhyke bla sttbeo mrdkhy hamner samne kean mtei matha nicu krte raji hlen na. tkhn hamn ki kre ta dekarh jny ei smst netara hamnke ektha janalen. mrdkhy ei adhikarikder blechilen ye tini ihudi. hamn ykhn dekhlen styi styii mrdkhy take smman dekhate anicchuk tkhn tini khubi ruddh hlen. mrdkhy ye ihudi hamn se kthao jenechilen. hamner iccha chil sudhu mrdkhy ny, raja ahsberser rajye bsbaskari mrdkhyer jatir sbaike htya kra heak. ahsberser rajtber dbads bchrer prthm mase, nish mase hamn aks niksep kre ekti maser ekti bises din beche nilen. sei dinti chil dbadstm mas, adr mas. (se smy akske "puro" bla heat.) tarpr raja ahsberser kache ese hamn bllen, "he rajn, apnar rajyer sbrbt ek bises jatir manusra bas krche, yader smskrti anyder theke alada. tara any kean jatir leakder snge melamesa kre na, emn ki apnar bidhio mene cle na. ei smst leakder apnar rajye bsbas krte deoya ucit ble ami mne kri na. "rajar prti amar binit nibeden: amar prams hl, ei sb leakder ses kre deoyar jny apni nirdes din. ar ami raj keasagare 10,000 repymudra jma debea." raja tkhn tamr anul theke ekti amti ber kre hamnke dilen.

hamn chilen ihudider seu. tini chilen agagiy hmd-dathar putr. raja tamke bllen, "repy mudraguli tumi teamar jny rakh ebm ihudider tumi ya khusi krte para." — tkhn prthm maser 13 dine rajar smst scibder deke pathanea hl ebm tara prtyek anclik bhasay hamner nirdes likhe nilea. tara sei nirdes likhe nye smst ancler pradesik krtake pathiye dil. ei nirdes bym raja ahsberser hukume lekha hl ebm jari kra hl ebm tamr anguriy diye silmeahr kra hl. 13 ei smst cithi niye bartabahr kra rajyer smst ancle gelen. cithiti ekti nirdist dine bys nirbiseä smst ihudiker ses krbar ades bhn krchil. dbadstm mas, adr maser dinke ei htyalilar jny bacha hyechil. echadao, ihudider smst bisy smptti bajeyapt krbar nirdeso deoya hyechil. ei nirdes smblit cithir prtilipi smst prdesgulite ebm sb leakder kache pathanea hl. bla heal ei adeske bidhi hisebe mante hbe ebm prkasy sthane rakhte hbe yate oi smst leakra sei diner jny prsty hte pare. rajar nirdeso bartabahr kachane ei ades jari hyechil, sei rajdhanu sun theke tksnat rona hl. tarpr raja o hamn eksnge draksars pan krte bslen. susner skle e nirdese biclit hl. bhul beajhabujhi hl. leake udbign hl.

4

mrdkhy esb ktha jante parlen. tini ihudider birud-dhe rajar deoya nirdeser ktha jante pere, nijer prkrt peasak chimde phele seaker peasak prlen. tarpr sara mathay bhm mekhe ucpsbre kamdte kamdte shre bedalen. tini ebhave rajdbar prynt gelen karn seaker peasak pre kauke ebhave drjar bhete yete deoya htea na. prtyekti prdese yekthane yekthane rajar nirdes jari kra hyechil yekthane ihudi smprdayer mdhye seaker chaya pde giyechil. tara skle abhukt theke ucpsbre kannakati krchil. anek ihudi mathay bhm mekhe matite dgadi dicchil. isterer pricarika o npumsk pricarkra ese tamke mrdkhyer ktha janalea. sektha sune ister mrmahä o bisnn hlen. tini seaker peasak chede phelte anureadh janiye mrdkhyer jny jamakapd pathalen. kintu mrdkhy ta prte raji hlen na. tkhn ister hthk name rajar ek npumsk pricarkke deke pathalen. hthkke raja isterer pricaryar kaje niyeag krechilen. take ister mrdkhyer duhkher karn anusndhan krte bllen. tkhn hthk rajprasader phtker samne shrer unmuukt prangne yekthane mrdkhy apekä krchil sekhane gel. mrdkhy hthkke ya ya ghteche se sb kthai bllen. emnki ihudider nidhner jny hamn rajkeasagare ye arth debar prtisriti diyechilen, tar sthik primano mrdkhy take janalen. mrdkhy take ihudi htyar jny rajar deoya nirdes-namar ekti prtilipio dilen. ei nirdes-namati susner sbrbt pathanea hyechil. tini hthkke nirdes-namati isterke dekhie ya ghtecheil ta byakhya krte bllen. uprnti tini take isterke rajar kache giye tamr sbjatiyder jny o mrdkhyer jny ksma bhiksa krar jny blte bllen. hthk phire giye isterke mrdkhyer sb kthai janal. ister tkhn hthkke bllen, mrdkhyke janate: "rajyer smst basinda o rajar smst netarai janen, ye dak na pdle purus ba nari yei heak na ken rajar kache yete pare na. ydi keu rajar kache yay the tar mrtyudnd hy. eksetre ekmatr bytiem hl: raja ydi karea hate tamr seanar rajndnti den, tahle eksetre se bykti mrtyudnd theke niskrti pay. kintu amake raja gt 30 diner mdhye ekbaro deke

pathan ni.” mrdkhyke isterer barta jananea hle tini isterke ble pathalen: “ister, emn bhebea na ye ydio tumi rajprasade bas krchea, ihudi hyeo nije bemace yabe. tumi ydi ekhn cup kre thakea, ihudider jny sahayy o sbadhinta keathao na keathao theke asbe, kintu tumi o teamar pitar pribarer skle mara yabe. ke jane, hytea thik erkem kean ekta smyer jnyi teamake rani kra hyeche!” isterer uttre mrdkhyke janalen: “susner smst ihudider snge amar jny upbas krea. tin din, tin ratri teamar kean khady o paniiy grhn kr na. ami o amar pricarikarao teamader mteai upbas krbea. tarpr ami rajar kache yabea. ami jani, na dakte rajar kache yaoy-ata niym biruddh. kintu ami tao yabea, tate ydi amar mrtyuo hy, tea hbe.” mrdkhy tkhn giye ister tamke ya ya krte blechilen sbi krlen.

5

trtiy din ister tamr bises peasak pridhan kre rajar prasader bhetre giye raj drbarer samne, raja yekthane drbar kksrer prbes pther dike mukh kre tamr simhasne bsten, sekhane giye damdalen. ranike damdiye thakte dekhe raja khubi khusi hlen ebm ttk-snat tamr dike nijer seanar rajndndti egieyelen. ister tkhn sbhar bhetre rajar sannidhye giye subrn rajndnder sesams sprs krlen. tkhn raja isterke rsn krlen, “ki karne teamay etea bimrs dekhacche rani ister? tumi ki amay kichu jijnes krte cao? amar kache ydi tumi kichu cao, emnki tumi ydi rajyer ardheko cao tao ami teamay debea.” ister jbab dilen, “ami apnar jny o hamner jny ekti bheajer ayeajn krechi. dya kre hamner snge aj sei bheajsbhay asun.” raja bllen, “hamnke sighri niye esea yate ister ya blche amra tai krte pari.” ateb raja o hamn isterer ayeajit bheajsbhay gelen. ykhn tamra draksars pan krchilen tkhn raja abar isterke jijnasa krlen, “teamar anureadhata ki? tumi ydi amar rajyer ardheko cao ta teamay deoya hbe. ister uttr dilen, “amar anureadh hl, raja ydi amar opr khusi hye thaken ebm tini ydi amar icchamt jinis amake dite paren tahle amar iccha hl: ami cai raja ebm hamn dya kre agamikal amar badite asun. ami ekti bheajsbhar ayeajn krb ebm ai sbhay amar iccha prkas krb.” hamn sedin rajar badi theke khubi khusi mne o anndit citte aschilen, kintu rajtearner samne mrdkhyke damdiye thakte dekhe tini khub rege gelen. tini ykhn pas diye gelen tkhn mrdkhy matha nicu krlen na ba hamnke smman dekhale na. tini hamnke kkhno bhy peten na ar e bypare hamn khub ruddh chilen. yai heak kean mte rag cepe hamn badi cle gelen. badi phire hamn tamr bndhuder o stri serske deke pathalen. tarpr tini kt bdleak ta niye, tamr putrder smkhya niye o raja tamke ki bhave khatir kren ta niye bdai krte suru krlen. raja ye tamke rajyer srbeacc pdti diyechen ekthao tini janate bhullen na. “sudhu ei ny,” hamn bllen, “rani agamikal rajar jny ye bheajsbhar bybsta krenchen tate ek matr amakei rajar snge yete amntrn janiechen. kintu esb sttbeo ami khusi hte parchi na. ytksn oi ihudi mrdkhytake rajdbarer kache bse thakte dekhbea ttksn amar pkse khusi hoya smbbh ny.” tkhn hamner stri sers o hamner bndhura pramrs dilen, “kauke diye ekta bd 75 phut mtea thamba baniye, rajake blea skal bela otay mrdkhyke phamsi dite. ar tarpr khusi mne ra-

jake niye bheajsbhay yeol” ei prstabta hamner bes mne dhray, tini mrdkhyke phamsi debar jny stmbh banate hukum dilen.

6

sedin rate rajar ceakhe kichutei ghum aschil na. raja tkhn tamr ek bhrtiye deke rajader itihab bi theke yekthane rajader rajtb kaler sb ghtna nthibhukt kra ache ta pde seanate bllen. bhrtiyti tkhn rajake, rajar adhika-rikbigthn o ters yara prbespth pahara dit, tader dsta ceanter ktha ebm mrdkhyer ktha, ye ceanter ktha sunte peyechil ebm prasade janiye diyechil ta pde seanalae. raja jijnes krlen, “mrdkhyke er jny ki smman ebm purskar deoya hyeche?” bhrtiyya rajake janalea, “mrdkhyer jny kichui kra hyni.” thik se smy hamn rajprasader bhirdbare prbes krlen. hamn, tkhn mrdkhyke phamsi debar jny rajar anumeadn nite esechilen. raja baire payer aoyaj peye jante cailen, “eimatr prangner bhetre ke elea?” bhrtiyya uttr dil, “hamn catale damdiye achen.” raja bllen, “take bhetre niye esea.” hamn bhetre asar pr raja tamr kache jante cailen, “hamn, raja kauke smman dite caile ta kibhabe deoya ucit?” hamn mne mne bhablea, “ami chada smman paoyar ar ke ache? ami niscit, raja niscyi amake smman jananeer ktha bhabchen.” hamn tkhn rajake bllen, “mharaj apni ydi kauke smman dekhate can tahle, apnar bhrtiyyer apnar nijer pra ekti peasak o apnar nijer cda ekti gheada ante blun. gheadatir mathay bhrtiyya ekti rajmukut priye dik. erpr apnar kean gurutbpurn netake ei rajpeasakti, mharaj ye byktike smman janate can take prte sahayy krte blun ebm sei netake blun ai byktike sei gheadar opr bsiye sara shrer rastay ei ble ghure bedate, ‘raja yamke smman dekhate can tamr jny eta kra hl.’” raja tkhn hamnke ades dilen, “tadatadi giye ai ihudi mrdkhyer jny ekti gheada o peasaker bybsta kr. yao, mrdkhy prasader prbes pther kache apeksa kre ache. tumi ye bhave blechea, se bhave tamke smman dekhao.” hamn giye rajar peasak o gheada niye elen. tarpr mrdkhyke nije sei peasak priye, gheaday cdiye, shrer prtiti rastay yete yete blte laglen, “raja yamke smman dekhate can ebhabei dekhani!” erpr mrdkhy abar rajdbare phire gelen kintu apmanit hamn ljjay badi phire elen. badi phire ese ljjay o apmane mukh dhaklen. tini tamr stri o bndhuder sb ktha khule bllen. hamner stri o bndhura hamnke bllae, “mrdkhy ydi ihudi hy tahle teamar pkse jylabh kra asmbbh. teamar ptn suru hyeche ebm ebhabe tumi niscit ses hye yabe.” skle mile ykhn hamnke esb ktha blche tkhn rajar npumsk pricarkra ese isterer bheajsbhar jny hamnke tadatadi aste bllen.

7

athpr raja o hamn rani isterer bheajsbhay elen. bheajsbhar dbitiy dine draksars pan krte krte raja abar isterke rsn krlen, “rani tumi amar kache ki yen caibe blechile? tumi blea teamar ki pryajin, absyi ta teamay deoya hbe. ami teamay sb kichu, emnki rajyer ardheko dite rajil!” tkhn rani ister uttr dilen, “he rajn, ydi styii apni amake bhalbese thaken ebm ami ya cai ta diye stntust hte can, the amar binit prarthna apni

anugrh kra amay jibn bhiksa din. amay bamcte din ar amar sbjatidero bamcte din. etukui sudhu ami cai. ektha blchi karn amake o amar sbjatider binas, hta o pureapuri niscihn krbar jny bikri kre deoya hyeche. ydi amader nichk eitdas hisebe bikri kra htea tahle ami cup krei thaktam karn ami jani ye ta raja mhara-jader utytkr karn mtea gurutbpurn kean ghtna ny." raja ahsbers tkhn ranike jijnas krlen, "e kaj teamar snge ke kreche? ke sei bykti yar etea bdea sprdha ye teamar leakder snge emn kre?" ister blen, "amader sei seu hl ei papatma hamn."ektha sune raja o ranir samne tkhn hamn bhye kempe uthlea. raja bhishn ruddh hye pan-patr prityag kre bagane cle gelen. kintu hamn rani isterer kache pran bhiksa krar jny theke gelen. hamn pran bhiksa krchilen karn tini janten, raja niscyi itimdhyei tamke hta krar ktha thik kre phelechen. raja ykhn bagan theke abar sbhagrh dhukchen, thik tkhni tini dekhthe pelen, rani ister kedaray bisram nic-chen ebm hamn ranir samne achde pdlen. raja tkhn citkar kre take blen, "ami ekhnea ranir badite achi, ar amar upsthititei tumi ranike akrmn krchea?"ektha blar pray snge sngei rajbhrtiya ese hamnke hta krl. hrbeana name rajar ek upmsk bhrty bil, "hamner badir kache pray 75 phut dirgh ekti phamsikath ba-nanea hyeche. mrdkhye er opre phamsi debar jny hamn eta baniyeche. mrdkhy hl sei bykti ye ra-jake hta krar kuckrant phams kre diye rajake bam-ciyechil."raja blen, "oi kathe hamnkei phamsi deoya heak." tkhn mrdkhyer jny hamner nijer hate bananea phamsikathe (bhrtya) skle mile hamnke jhuliyie dil ebm ei bhabe rajar rag pdlea.

8

sedini raja ahsbers rani isterke hamner yabtyi smptti diye dilen. ister rajake janalen ye mrdkhy smprke tamr bhai hy. tarpr mrdkhy rajar snge dekha krte elen. raja hamner theke ye amtita itimdhye phert niye niyechilen seti nijer anul theke khule ebar mrdkhye dilen. erpr ister mrdkhye hamner yabtyi smpttir dayitb arpn krlen. ister ebar rajar snge ktha blar smy tamr pdtle pde kamdte kamdte hamner ihudider hta krar nisthur priklpna tamke prityag krte blen. ihu-dider ksti sadhner jnyi hamn ei priklpna krechilen. raja tkhn tamr samne seanar rajndnti badiye dile, is-ter uthe damdiye blen, "he rajn, ydi apni amay pchnd kre thaken ebm ydi khusi h'n, tahle dya kre amar jny eituku krun. apnar ydi mne hy, ami ya blchi ta sthik ebm apni ydi amar prtj sintust hye thaken tahle ager nirdesti khndn krar jny ekti ntun nirdes likhe din. hamn, ihudider htyar nirdes diye er age prtiti prdese khbr pathiyeche. kintu amar pkse amar sbjatider ei nrsmas htyakand dekha smmbh ny blei ami mharajer kache ei ekant minti krchi." raja ahsbers tkhn rani is-ter o mrdkhye uttr dilen, "yehe tu hamn ihudi bidbesi chil sehetu ami o smst smptti isterke diyechi. amar senara hamnke phamsikathe jhuliyie diyeche. ekhn rajar bklme, teamader mte ihudider sbceye besi sa-hayy hbe emn bhabe ekti nirdes (teamra) lekhea." tarpr rajar amtiti diye setate silmeahr dao. rajar bklme lekha ebm rajar amtiti diye silmeahr kra ades kkhnea batil kra yay na." drut rajar smst scibke deke pathanea hl. trtyi mase arthat sibn maser 23 dine ekaj

kra hl. ei smst scibra tkhn ihudider jny deoya mrd-khyer nirdesgulea likhe nil. sei nirdes bhartbsh theke kus des prynt bistrt 127 ti prdser prsak o neta sklle pathanea hl. prtyekti pradesik bhasay o srbjnbeadhya bhasay nirdesguli lekha hyechil yate sbai shje bujhte pare. ihudider jny ei nirdes tader nijeder bhasay, ni-jsb brnmalay lekha hyechil. mrdkhy bym raja ahs-berser bklme ei nirdesguli likhe, cithiguli rajar amti diye silmeahr kre bndh krlen ebm drutgami asbareahi bartabahkdar diye pathiye deoya hl. ei smst gheadag-uleake rajar nijer bybharer jnyi biseshbabe tairi kra htea. ei smst cithite, raja ahsberser nirdes bla hl:prtiti shre ihudider smbet bhabe tader nijeder rkasa krar ad-hikar deoya hl. tader ba tader nari o sisuder ydi kean dl akrmn kre tahle tara sei seuder dlke hta o dhbm-s krte parbe ebm ihudider tader seuder smpd luth krar adhikaro deoya hl. ihudider ei adhikar deoya hl dbads mas arthat adr maser dine. raja ahsberser samrajyer smst prdesei ihudider ei adhikar deoya hl. 13 ei cithir ekti prttilipi pathiye prtyekti rajye prtyekti prdese ekti bidhi jari kra hl. rajyer srbrtr sbaike ei bidhir ktha janiye deoya hl. yate ihudira skle oi bises dintite tader smst seuder meakabila krar jny ebm prtiseadh neoyar jny prstut thakte pare. bartabahkra rajar nirdese ra-jar gheaday cde drut yatra krl karn raja tader tatadati yabar jny ades dilen. nirdesti rajdhaniteo taniye de-oya hl. mrdkhy rajar kach theke cle gelen. tini rajar uphar deoya nil o sada rner ekti bises peasak o sea-nar bd ekti mukut ebm beguni linen kapder alkhal-lao prechilen. ihudider jny eti chil ekti bises utsber din. sklei khub khusi o anndit chil ebm susne annd o khusr mdhye diye dinti udyapn kra hl. prtyekti prdes, prtiti ngre rajar nirdes pemchneer snge snge prtiti ihudi pribar khusi hye uthl. tara utsb o bheajs-bhar teadjead suru kre dil. ihudider bhye any aneke ihudi hye gel.

9

rajar ager deoya ades anuyayi, dbads maser arthat adr maser 13 dine ihudira tader seuder dbara aeant hbe ble thik hyechil. ai dine ihudider seura tader hariye debar asa krechil. kintu ekhn pristhiti palet gel. ye smst seu tader ghna krtea, ihudira tader ceye anek besi sktisali hye uthl. raja ahsberser rajyer smst prdese srbrtr ihudira tader seuder akrmn krar jny tader shre milit hl. ei smmilit akrmn prtireadh krar ksmta ar kean dler na thakay, skle ihudider bhy pete suru krlea. prtyekti prdser rajkrmcari, prsak o netara ihudider sahayy krte laglea. ei sb gnymany byktira mrdkhyer bhye ihudider sahayy krchil, karn mrdkhy itimdhye rajprasader ek gurutbpurn byk-tithe print hyechen. prtyekti prdese skle mrdkhyer nam o tamr ksmtar ktha jantea. ebm mrdkhyer ksmta emsh bedei clchil. ihudira tader smst seuder pra-jit krlea. yesb leakera tader ghna krtea tara tader snge ya khusi tai krlea. anekke tleayar diye htyao kr-lea. sudhu rajdhani susnei ihudira 500 byktike hta krechil. ihudira hta krechil prsndath, dlpehan, as-path, pearath, adliy, aridath, prmst, arisy, aridy ebm byasisathe. era hl hamner ds putr. hamn chil hmn-dathar putr. se chil ihudider seu. ihudira tar cheleder hta krechil kintu tader smpttite hat deyni. raja ykhn

sedin rajdhani susne kt jnke htya kra hyeche jante parlen tkhn tini rani isterke bllen, “hamner 10 putr sh 500 jnke ihudira susne htya kreche. ebar blea rajyer anyany prdesse tumi ki cao? tumi amake ya blbe ami tai krbea.” ister tkhn rajake bllen, “ydi raja can, tahle susne ihudira aj ya kreche, agamikalo abar ta krbar anumti din. prtiseadh nebar jny ihudider aro ekdin anumti din. hamner 10jn putrer deh phamsikathe jhuliyede deoya heak.” tkhn raja susne ei nirdeser meyad ekdin badiye dilen ebm hamner 10 putrer mrtdeho ktha mtea jhuliyede deoya hl. prer din arthat adr maser 14 diner din ihudira susne area 300 jnke htya krlea, tbe tader smptti luth kreni. eki smye, anyany prdeser ihudira tader nijeder rksar jny skti snyc krte ekjeat hl. akrmmner smy ihudira tader 75n000 jn seuke htya krl. kintu tara tader seuder kean kichu luth kreni. anyany prdesgulite e ghtna ghtechil adr maser 13 dine. 14 dine ihudira skle khusi mne bisram nil ebm ai dintike ekti khushir chutir din hisebe paln krlea. susner ihudira adr maser 13 o 14 tarikh ektrit hbar pr adr maser 15 tarikh dintike khushir chutir din hisebe paln krlea. gramegnje ihudira adr maser 14 tarikhe tara purim utsb udyapn krlea ebm dintike chutir din hisebe paln krlea. oi din tara ekti bheajsbhar ayeajn krechil ebm eke aprke uphar diyechil. mrdkhy esb ghna likhe rakhlea. tarpr raja ahsberser rajyer kache o durer sbkti rajyer smst ihudider mrdkhy ekti cithi likhlen. prt bchr adr maser 14 o 15 tarikh purim utsb udyapn krar anureadh janiye mrdkhy ihudider cithi likhlen. ihudider oi din duti paln krte bla hl karn oi dine ihudira tader seuder hat theke rksa peyechil. tachadao, oi masti chil utsb palner emti bises mas, yehetu tader duhkh o bisad, annd o khushir utsbe print hyechil. mrdkhy oi duti ditthke srbsad-harn chutir din hisebe bheajsbhar madhyme paln krte ebm eke aprke o din-dahkhike uphar diye paln krte likhechilen. mrdkhy ya likhechilen ihudira sklei tate smmt hl ebm ye annd utsb tara suru krechil ta caliye yabe ble ktha dil. smst ihudider seu agagiy hmdathar patr hamn ihudider dhhms krar jny emti din bechechilen. tini ihudi nidhner jny dinti beche chilen ghumti cele. (se smye ‘ghumti’ ke bla heat ‘pur’ tai chutir dintir nam deoya hyechil “purim.”) hamn esb ceant krechilen kintu rani ister giye rajar snge ktha blar pr raja ntun nirdes dilen. yar phle sudhu ye hamner priklpit ceant nst hl tai ny, tar pribareo amngler chaya neme elea. hamn o tar sntander phamsi hl. esmye akske bla ht “purim.” tai ei chutir dintike bla heat “purim.” se karnei mrdkhyer nirdes mene sei theke ihudira prt bchr ei duti din udyapn krt. tara, tader prt ki ghte dekhechil ta mne rakhar jnyi ei utsb paln kra suru krlea. ihudira ebm ye smst leakra tader dle mise giyechil, tara sbai prtibchr sthik smye, sthik bhave ei chutir din paln krt. prtyek prjnmer, prtiti pribari ei duti diner ktha mne rakhe. prtyekti ancle, prtiti ngre ei utsb palit ht. ihudira kkhneai purimer utsb udyapn kra bndh krbe na ebm tader uttrpurusrao ei bises chutir dingulike sb smy mne rakhbe. abihyiler knya rani ister o mrdkhy dujne mile purim smprke ekti anusthanik ptr rcna kren. ei dbitiy cithir baidhta beajhaneer jnyi tamra ei cithite rajar smpurn adhikar bybhar kren. erpr mrdkhy cithiti raja ahsberser rajtber 127 ti prdeser smst ihudider pathiye

den. mrdkhy leakder blen, chutir dinti santi anbe ebm leakder eke aprke bisbas krte sahayy krbe. mrdkhy ei cithiguli leakder nirdist smye purim dinguli calu krte blar jny likhechilen. mrdkhy o rani ister tader prbrti uttrpurusder ei purim utsb udyapner jnyi nirdesti diyechilen. abhipray chil, ihudider anyany utsber o chutir diner mtea ei din dutikeo leake mne rakhuk ebm anyany chutir din tara yemn upbas kre, ya kichu kharakh ghtna ghtechi tar jnye ceakher jl phele, ei din dutio thik se bhave paln kruk. isterer cithir madhyme purim utsber riti-nitigulike srkari mryada deoya hy ebm ei ghnaguli bite nthibhukt kra hy.

10

raja ahsberser smy rajtber sbaike, emn ki yara dure ba smudrtire bsbas krtea sbaikei kr dite htea. raja ahsberser smst bikhyat kirtiguli madiya o parsyer rajader itihas bigulite paoya yay. raja mrdkhyer jny ya ya krechilen se smst bbirno ei sb itihas bite lekha ache. raja mrdkhyke ek jn gurutbpurn byktite print kren. mharaj ahsberser prei gurutber dik diye chil mrdkhyer sthan. anyany ihudirao skle mrdkhyke khubi smman krtea. tara mrdkhyke sddha krtea karn mrdkhy ihudider unntir jny kthin prisrm krechilen ebm smst ihudider jny santi enechilen.

yihudar raja yiheyakimer rajtber trtiy bchre babiler raja nbukhdnitsr jerusaleme esechilen ebm tamr sainysmuh diye shrti ghire phelechilen. prbhu nbukhdnitsrke yihudar raja yiheyakimke prast krte diyechilen. nbukhdnitsr mndir theke kyekti basn-keasn o anyany jinis babile niye giyechilen. tini seiguli tamr aradhy debtar mndire rakhlen. tarpr raja nbukhdnitsr tamr npumskder prdhan aspnske is-rayeler rajbmsiy kyekjnk ebm israyeler gurutbpurn pribarsmuher kyek jnke ante ades jari krlen. tini emn kyek jn yubkke ceyechilen, yara nisklnk supurus, buddhiman, siksiti, uplbdi krte sksm ebm yara tamr kaj krte parbe. raja aspnske blen oi yubkder kldiy leakder bhasa o rcna sikhiye dite. rajar bises sukhady theke nbukhdnitsr ekta nirdist priman khady o panyai ai yubkder diyechilen. tin bchre siksansibisir sese tara yate rajake seba krte pare tini sei bybstha krte ceyechilen. yihudar pribarbrger ei yubkder mdhye chilen daniyel, hnaniy, misayel o asriy. aspns eder prtyeker babiler bhasay namkrn krlen. daniyel hl beltstsr, hnaniy hl sdrk, misayel hl maisk o asriy hl abed-nga. kintu daniyel sthir krlen ye rajar sekkin khady o pany grhn kre nijeke asuci krben na ebm e byapare tini aspnsr anumiti cailen. isbr daniyelke aspnsr krpa o krunar patr krlen. kintu aspns blen, “ami amar mnib, rajake bhy kri. rajar ades anusare ami ydi teamake khady o pany na dii tahle teamake hyt anyany yubkder tulnay durbl dekhabe. ete tini amar opr ruddh hte paren ebm amar matha kete phelte paren. ebm eta hbe teamar ebm teamar bndhuder dease.” erpr daniyel, hnaniy, misayel o asriyer opr lkisy rakhar jny aspns rkisi niyeag krlen. daniyel rksike blen, “dya kre amader sudhu ssy o jl dao. ds din pr ye sb yubkra rajkiy khabar khacche tader sng e amader tulna krea. dekh kader besi sbasthyban dekhay ebm tarpr yemn dekhbe temn bhabe teamar ei bhrtyder sng bybhar krbe.” tai daniyel, hnaniy, misayel o asriy opr rkisi ds din dhre eti priksa krte raji hl. ds din pr, ye smst yubk rajar bises sukhady khacchil tader theke daniyel o tamr bndhuder besi sbasthyban dekhacchil. tai rkisi daniyel, hnaniy, misayel o asriyke rajar deoya khabar na diye ssy khady dite lagle. isbr daniyel o tamr tin bndhuder jnan ebm smst rkmer sahity o siksiti leakeder lekha beajbhar mt ksmta dilen. daniyel smst rkmer sbpn o drsn bujhte smrth hyechile. tin bchr siksansibisir sese aspns smst yubkke nbukhdnitsrer samne upsthit krlen. raja tader sbar sathe ktha blar pr dekhlen ye smst yubkder mdhye daniyel, hnaniy, misayel o asriy sbceye bhal. tai ei car jn yubkke rajar bises bhrty kra hl. ykhni rajar buddhiman updeser pryajhn ht, tkhni uni dekhentan tara tamr rajyer yadukrgn ebm bicksn bykti smuher ceye dsgun bhal. tai daniyel kears rajar rajtber prthm bchr prynt rajbhrty hye rilen.

nbukhdnitsrer rajtber dbitiy bchre tini emn kichu sbpn dekhe udbign hlen ye tamr ghumer byaghat ghtl. sutram raja tamr sbpn bujhiye blbar jny mntrbetta, mayabidya, yadukr ebm kldiyder ades dilen. tai tara

rajar samne esechil. tarpr raja tader blen, “ami ekti sbpn dekhe udbign hyechi. ami sbpntir smbndhe sb kichu jante cai.” tkhn kldiyya aramiy bhasay rajake bl, “mharaj dirghjibi hn! amra apnar anugt. apni anugrh kre apnar sbpner ktha blun yate amra tar byakhya krte pari.” raja nbukhdnitsr tader blen, “na, ei amar siddhant. teamrai amake sbpnti smbndhe blbe ebm tar byakhya debe. teamra ydi eta na krte para the ami teamader kete tukrea kre phelar ades jari krb. ami area ekti ades deb yate teamader ghr-badi jnaler stupe print hy. kintu teamra ydi amar sbpn o tar arth amake bl, tahle ami teamader prcur purskar o smman prdan krb.” kintu sei jnani byktira rajake anureadh krl tamr sbpner ktha ar ekbar blte yate tara seba byakhya krte pare. tkhn nbukhdnitsr blen, “teamra janea ye amar kthai ades ebm ami jani ye teamra area smy labh krte caich. teamra janea ye amar sbpn kiser smbndhe chil ta blte na parle teamra sasti pabe. teamra itimdhyei amake mithya ktha blbar ceant krech. teamra bhabch besi smy nile ami amar adeser ktha bhule yab. tai ekhn amake bl amar sbpnti ki yate ami bujhte pari ye teamra er sthik arth byakhya krte parbe!” uttre kldiyya rajake bl, “prthibite emn kean leak nei ye raja ya caichen ta krte pare. emnki sb ceye mhan o sb ceye sktisali rajao kean mntrbetta, yadukr athba kean kldiye kkhno erkm ktha jijnasa kren ni. raja emn ekti kthin ktha blchen ya bstuth asmbhb. ke-blmatr debgni, yara manuser mdhye thaken na, emn ktha blte paren.” ykhn raja ektha sunlen, tini prcnd rege gelen. tai tini babiler smst jnani leakder htya krar ades dilen. nbukhdnitsrer adeser ktha gheasna kra hl. rajar anucrra daniyel o tar sngider htya krar jny anusndhan krte lagl. rajasnapti ariyeak ykhn babiler jnani manusder htyar jny tairi hchilen tkhn daniyel tar kache ese bibecker mt nmrbhabe ktha blen. daniyel ariyeakke jijnasa krlen, “ken raja emn nisthur ades jari krlen?” tkhn ariyeak rajar sbpner byapare smst brtan daniyelke bujhiye blen. daniyel raja nbukhdnitsrer kache gelen ebm tamr kach theke saksatkarer smy dite blen yate tini rajar sbpner byakhya kre dite paren. daniyel badi phire ese tamr sngi hnaniy, misayel o asriyke htyar kache blen. daniyel tamr bndhuder sbrger isbrer kache prarthna krte blen yate isbr dya kre anyder kach theke ya lukiye rakha hyechi ta tader blen. tahle daniyel o tamr sngider babiler anyany jnani manusder sng e mrt hbe na. ratri bale ek drsne isbr sei nigudh bisy daniyeler kache prkas krlen. tkhn daniyel isbrke tamr dyar jny dhnybad diye tamr gungan krlen. daniyel blen, “isbrer nam cir kal dhny heak! ksmta o jnan tamr angibhu! tini smy o rtus-muh pribtrn kren. tini rajader niyeag kren ebm tinii tader sriye den. tini rajader ksmta den o tader kach theke ksmta kede nen! tini manuske jnan den yate tara jnani hye othe, tini tader siksa den yate tara jnan labh kre. tini sei sb gbhir o gupt bisy prkas kren yegulea beajha skt. tini alea dhre thaken, tai tini jannen andhkare ki ache. amar pitrpuruser isbr, ami teamake dhnybad janai o teamar prsmsa kri. tumi amake jnan o ksmta diyechea. ami teamar kache ya jante ceyechi ta tumi amar kache prkas krech. tumi amader rajar sbpner ktha blech.” tkhn daniyel ariyeaker kache giye blen, “babiler jnani manusder htya krben na. amake rajar kache niye clun. ami ra-

jake tamr sbpn o er arth ki byakhya kre blb." ariyeak sngse sngse daniyelke rajar kache niye gelen. ariyeak rajage bllen, "ami yihudar nibrasitder mdhye emn ek jnke khumje peychi ye rajar sbpner arth byakhya krte sksm hbe." raja daniyelke jijnasa krlen, "tumi ki amake blte parbe amar sbpnti ki o tar arth ki?" daniyel uttr dilen, "raja nbukhnditsr, apni ye gupt jin-igulur ktha jante ceyecheen ta kean jnani, kean yadubid ba kean jyeatisir pkse bla smbhb ny. kintu sbrge ek jn isbr achen yini manusr kache gupt bisy prkas kren. isbr rajake tamr sbpner madhyme dekhiyeche adur bhhysite ki ghtbe. etai chil apnar sbpn ebm eigulii apni bichanay suye dekhechilen: mharaj apni bichanay suye suye bhabchilen bhhysite ki hbe. isbr manusr kache guptktha prkas kren ebm tiniu apnake dekhiyechen bhhysite ki hbe. isbr amakeo ei gupt ktha janiyecheen. tar arth ei ny ye ami anyany-der tulnay besi jnani. tini ektha amar kache prkas krechen yate apni apnar sbpner arth bujhte paren o apnar mner cinta bujhte paren. "mharaj, sbpne apni apnar samne ek bisal murti ke dekhechilen. sei murti-tili chil prkand ebm ckcke. ei murti dekhle ye keu bismye tar ceakh bistarit kre phelbe. murtitir matha chil khamti seanar, buk o hatgulea ebm kryugl chil rupar. pet o uru chil pitler. payer nicer dik chil lea- har. sei murtitir payer pata chil leaha ebm matir mis- rne tairi. murtitir dike takiyi thaka kalin apni ek tukrea pathr dekhechilen yeta ekta prbt theke kete ber kra, kean byktir dbara ny. sei pathrer tukreati ese murtitir leaha ebm matir paye aghat krl ebm tader smprnupe bhenge dil. erpr leaha, mati, pitl, rupe o seana sb kichu ek sngse bhene tukrea tukrea hye gel. tarpr egulea grismkalin ssyadi madabar jaygay kichui phele na rekhe tuser mtea bataser sngde ude gel. tarpr sei pathrer khnditi ek birat prbter akar nil o sara prthibi dheke phell. "ei chil apnar sbpn. ekhn amra apnake blb er arth ki. mharaj, apni hlen smst rajader mdhye srbsresth. isbr apnake rajtb, praem, skti o mhima diyecheen. yekthane manus, bny psu o pakhira bas kre isbr apnake sei smst jaygar opr sasn krbar ksmta diyecheen. mharaj apni hlen sei murti- tir seanar mathati. "apnar pre ye rajyer uththan hbe ta hl sei murttir rupar amsti. kintu sei rajy apnar mt mhan hbe na. erpr ekti trtiy rajy asbe. eti hl murttir pitler amsti. eti purea prthibir opr sasn krbe. cturth rajy lehbtt drdh hbe. cturth rajyti any o smst rajyer dhhmsr karn hbe yemn leaha sb kichu tukrea tukrea kre bhenge dey. "apni dekhechen ye murtitir payer patar khanikta chil kumearer mati diye tairi ebm khanikta leahar tairi. er arth hl eta hbe ekta bibhkt rajy karn apni matir sngle leahar misrn dekhechen. tai cturth rajytir ekta ams hbe leahar mt drdh o apr amsti hbe matir mt bhngur. apni matir sathe leahar misrn dekhechen kintu mati o leaha smprn bhabe mese na. tai cturth rajyer leakra antribahn krbe. kintu tara aikybddd leaker mt hbe na. "cturth rajyer rajader smy sbrger isbr ar ekti rajy sthapan krben. ei rajyti cir kaler jny thakbe. eti dhhms hbe na ebm eti sei jatiy rajy hbe na yeta ekti jati theke ar ektike deoya hbe. ei rajy any smst rajyke dhhms kre phelbe kintu nije cirsthayi hbe. "etai hl sei pathrer tukreata yeta apni dekhechilen. apna apni prbt kete beriy eceshil ebm tarpr leaha, pitl, mati, rupea o seana sb kichuke tukre-

tukrea kre bhenge diyechil. ei bhabei isbr apnake dekhiiyechen bhhisyste ki hbe. sbpnti styi o apni er byakhyake sthik bbe bisbas krte paren.” tkhn nbukhdnitr matha nicu kre daniyeler samne ntjanu hlen ebm daniyelke smman janabar jny sugndhi naibedy utsrg krte ades dilen. tarpr raja daniyelke bllen, “ami niscit ye tumi ebm teamar bndhuder srbsth isbr hlen sb ceye praemi. ebm tini sb rajar prbhu. manus ya jante pare na isbr ta ble den. ami jani eta sty karn tumi amake ei gupt bisy prkas krte sksm hyechea.” tarpr raja daniyelke smmanit krlen ebm tamke prcur bhumuly uphar dilen. nbukhdnitr tamke smgr bab-il prdeser sasnkrt a hisebe niyeg krlen. tamke babiler smst jnani manuser adhipti kra hl. daniyel rajake bllen sdrk, maisk o abed-ngeake prdeser sasnkarye niyeg krte ebm daniyel yemn ceyechilen raja tai krlen. ebm daniyel nije rajak er jn gurutbpurn bykti hisebe rajdbare thaklen.

3

raja nbukhdnitsr ekti seanar murtti tairi krlen. murt-
titi chil 60 hat umcu ebm 6 hat coda. tarpr tini
sei murtitti babil prdese dura smtler opr shapn
krlen. tarpr raja pradesiy rajypal, ucpdsth sam-
rik krmcarign, updeskgn, keasadhyksn, bicarkgn,
saskgn ebm anyany ucpdsth krmcarider ai murttir
utrgirkn anusthane aste ades dilen. tai tara sbai elen
ebm nbukhdnitsrer shapit murttir samne damdalen
tarpr rajar gheask uccknthre blen, "he bibhinn des o
nana bhasabidgn teamra amar ktha sean. teamader ei
ades deoya hcche: ye muhurte sina, bamsi, bina ebm
anyany smst badyntnr aoyaj sunbe tkhni teamra
abhumi nt hbe ebm rajar shapna kra murttir puja
krbe. ydi kean bykti abhumi nt na hye pujea kre, take
snge snge agnikunde niksep kra hbe." tai, ye muhurte
sina, bamsi, bina ebm anyany badyntnr sbd seana
gel, smst dessmuh o smst bhasabidgn abhumi nt hl
ebm nbukhdnitsrer prtisthit murttir puja krl. sei
smy, kichu kldiy leakra rajar kache el ebm ihudider
biruddhe ktha blte lagl. tara raja nbukhdnitsrke bl,
"mharaj dirghiji hean! mharaj apni ades krechilen
ye sina, bamsi, bina o anyany badyntnr badn seana
matr sklke matha nt kre seanar murttir puja krte.
apni area blechilen ye ydi keu ei murttir puja na
kre tahl tader agnikunde niksep kra hbe. kintu he
mharaj, kichu ihudi apnar ades amany kreche. apni
purbe tader gurutpurn krmcarir pde bhal krechilen.
tara hl sdrk, maisk o abed-ngea. tara apnar debtar
puja kre ni. tara abhumi nt hyni ebm apnar prtisthit
seanar murtitti pujea kre ni." tkhn raja bhinn ruddh
hye sdrk, maisk o abed-ngeake deke pathalen. tader
rajar samne ana hl. nbukhdnitsr ai leakeder blen,
"sdrk, maisk ebm abed-ngea, eta ki styi ye teamra
amar debtadar pujea kr na ar teamra abhumi nt ho
ni ebm amar prtisthit seanar murtitike pujea krni?
ebar ykhni teamra sina, bina o anyany badyntnr
sbd sunbe tkhni teamra matha nt kre seanar murt-
tir puja krbe. ydi teamra ei murttir puja krte raji
thakea tbe bhal, nytea teamader agnikunde niksep
kra hbe. tkhn kean debtai teamader amar hat theke
rkasa krte parbe na!" sdrk, maisk o abed-ngea rajake
bl, "er byakhya deovar prveajn amader nei. ydi apni

amader agnikunde niksep kren tahle amra ye debtar puja krti tini amader rkasa kren. tini iccha krla amader apnar hat theke rkasa krti paren. kintu ydi amader isbro amader rkasa na kren, tahleo amra apnar debtar seba krla na ebm apnar prtisthit seantar murtitar pujao krla na.” tkhn nbukhnditsr bhsin rege gelen ebm sdrk, maisk o abed-ngear dike bhrtsnapurn drstite takalen. tini agnikunditike satgun besi uttptr krlar ades dilen. tarpr nbukhnditsr tamr sb ceye sktisali sainydr kyek jnke sdrk, maisk o abed-ngeake bemdhe phele tader agnikunder mdhye chumde phele dite ades dilen. tai sainyara anrakha, payjama, tupi o anyany bstre purnsijit sdrk, maisk o abed-ngeake bemdhe phell ebm jblnt agnikunder mdhye phele dil. rajar ades et nisthur chil ble ebm agnikundti et uttptr chil ble ye sainyara sdrk, maisk ebm abed-ngeake niye giyechil tarai agun pude mara gel. sdrk, maisk o abed-ngeake drdh bhabde bemdhe agune niksep kara hyechil. sei smy nbukhnditsr bismye laphiye uthlen. tini tamr updeskder jijnasa krlen, “eta ki thik ye amra matr tin jnke bemdhe agnikunde niksep krechilam?” updeskara bllen, “hyam, mharaj.” raja bllen, “dekha, ami dekhchi car jn manus aguner bheter hente bedacche. tara bamdhnmmukt ebm tara keui agune pude yacche na. cturth jnke dekhthe yen ek jn debduter mtea.” tkhn nbukhnditsr agnikunder mukher kache giye citkar kre bllen, “pratpr isbrer anugt sdrk, maisk o abed-ngear teamra ekhane beriye esea!” tai sdrk, maisk o abed-ngear aguner bheter theke beriye elea. tara beriye asar pr pradesiy rajypal, ucpcdsth krmcari, adhipti o rajar updeskara tader ghire dhrl. tara dekhil ye agun sdrk, maisk o abed-ngear anrakha athba any kichu, emn ki tader mathar ekta culo peadayni ebm tara ye aguner kache chil emn kean gndho tader ga theke bereacchil na. erpr nbukhnditsr bllen, “sdrk, maisk o abed-ngear isbrer prmsa krea. tini tamr dut pathiyechen ebm tamr dasder agun theke rkasa krechen. ei tin jn leak tader isbrer prtibist chil. tara amara ades amany kre mrtyubrn krteo raji chil, kintu tthu tara any kean debtar aradhna krti raji hyni. tai ami ei niym krlam: kean deser ebm kean bhasar kean bykti ydi sdrk, maisk o abed-ngear isbrer biruddhe kean ktha ble tbe tader tukrea tukrea kre kete phela hbe. tader badi-ghr srbsadharnar secaly hye uthbe karn any kean debta tamr leakder ebhabe bamcarea paren na.” tkhn raja sdrk, maisk o abed-ngear area gurutbpurn kajar bhar diye babil prdesi pathalen.

4

prthibir bhahinn prante bsbaskari anek des o nana bhasar manuser kache nbukhnditsr ei citi pathalen.abhibadn: pratpr isbr amara jny ye cmtkar o ascryy sb kaj krechen ta ami teamader kache blte pere khusi. isbr bhu ascryy sb kaj krechen. isbrer skti prkas peyechi bismykr jinise. isbrer rajy cirntn, isbrer sasn purusanu-eme bjay thakbe. ami nbukhnditsr, amara prasade saphly niye santite chilam. ami ekti sbpn dekke bhit hlam. ami ykhn bichanay suyechilam tkhn amara mne cinta esechil ebm ami amara mne emn drsn peyechilam ya amake bhit kre tull. tai ami babiler smst jnani manusder amara kache niye asar ades dilam. ken? yate tara

amara sbpntir tatpry blte pare. ykhn yadubidra, mayabira, kldiyara ebm bhbisytkrtara elea, tkhn ami tader sbpner ktha bllam. kintu tara er arth blte parl na. absese daniyel el. (ami amara debtar namanusare daniyelke beltstsr nam diyechi. pbitr isbrder amara tar mdhye btrtman ryeche.) ami daniyelke amara sbpner ktha bllam. ami bllam,tumi hrch beltstsr, mntrbettader raja. ami jani ye pbitr debttader amara teamar mdhye btrtman. ami jani emn kean gupt bisy nei ya tumi bujhte parbe na. ei chil amara sbpn. bl er arth ki. ykhn ami bichanay suyechilam tkhn ami ei sbpn drsn krechilam: prthibir kendre ami ekti gachke damdiye thakte dekkechilam yeti khub umcu chil. gachti dirgh o mjbut hye bede uthechil o tar upribhag akaske sprs krechil. prthibir ye kean sthan theke gachitike dekhya yete part. gacher pataguli chil sundr o gachti susbadu phle bhre chil ya sklke prypat primane ahar jeagan dit. bny pranira sei gacher tlay asry niyechil ebm pakhira tar dale basa bemdhe chil. prtiti prani ei gach theke tar khady pet. ami ykhn bichanay suye ei sb jinis dekhchilam tkhn dekhlam sbrg theke ek pbitr dut neme aschen. tini citkar kre bllen, “gachti kete phel ebm er dalgulio kete phel. er smst pata khsiye dao o phlgulike chdiye phele dao. ye smst psura gacher tlay ryeche tara paliye yabe ar gacher dale ye pakhira ryeche tara ude yabe. kintu er kand o sikkdgulike matite thakte dao. eta leaha o pitler sikl diye ghire dao. kand o sikkdguli mathe ghaser mdhye theke yak. se mather mdhye bny prani o gachder snge thakuk ar sisire bhije yak. se ar manusar mt cinta krti sksm hbe na. tar mn hbe ekti psur mtea. ei rkm absthay thakte thakte, satti rtu ses hye yabe.” pbitr dut ei sastiti gheasna krlen. ken? yate prthibir smst leak jante pare ye, pratpr, manbjatir rajtbgulir opr sasn kren. isbr ye byktike can take sei rajt den. ebm isbr binyi leakder ei rajyagulir sasner jny mneanir kren. eiguleai ami, nbukhnditsr amara sbpne dekkechilam. ekhn beltstsr amake bl er arth ki. amara rajye kean jnani manusi ei sbpner byakhya dite paren ni. kintu beltstsr, tumi er byakhya dite parbe karn teamar mdhye pbitr debttader amara ryeche. tkhn daniyel alp ksner jny cup kre rilen. tini ya bhabchilen tate tini udbign hlen. tai raja bllen, “beltstsr, sbpnti ebm tar arth blte bhy peyea na.”tkhn beltstsr rajake uttr krl, “sbpnti yen apnar seuder bisye hy. ar er arth yen hy tader jny yara apnar bipkse ryeche. apni sbpne ekti gach dekkechilen. sei gach mjbut o bisal hye bede uthechil ebm tar matha chumye giyechil akaske. eke prthibir ye kean sthan theke dekhya yachhil. ete chil sundr pata o prcur phler smbhar. er phl theke sbai prcur khadyo pacchil. eta chil bny jntuder basa o er dale chil pakhir basa. etai chil sei gach ya apni dekkechilen. mharaj apni hlen sei gach. apni mhan o sktisali hye uthechen. apni sei dirghkay gach yar matha akas cheamya ar apnar ksmta prthibir dur-durante pemcheche. “mharaj apni ekjn pbitr dutke sbrg theke neme aste dekkechen. tini bllen, “gachitike kete phelea ebm take dhibms kr, kintu tar kander carcase leaha ebm petler ekti sekl dao ebm kanditike ebm er sikkdgulike matite thakte dao. mathe ghaser opr etake thakte dao yate sisir pde ota bhije yay. bny jntuder mdhye se bemce thakuk ebm ei bhabde satti rtu ses hye yabe.” “mharaj

ei hl apnar sbpner arth. pratprer ajna anusare apnar sng eglu ghtbe: raja nbukhdnitsr, apnake manuser kach theke dure yete badhy kra hbe. apnake bny psuder mdhye thakte hbe o gea-paler mt ghas khete hbe. ebm apni sisire bhije yaben. satti rtu periye gele apnar ei siksa hbe. apni sikhben ye pratpr manuser opr krttrb kren ebm tini yake can takei rajtb den. “kand ebm sikkdugulike matite rekhe deoyar ajnar arth hl: apnar rajy apnari thakbe. eta hbe tkhn ykhn apni janben ye pratpr leakder ceye anek besi ksmtasali. tai, he mharaj, anugrh kre amar updes sunun. athba apnar bhalear jny pap kaj bndh krun ebm bhalea leak hean. mnd kaj bndh krun ebm dridrder prt dya dekan. tahlei apni santite thakte parben.” egulea sbi nbukhdnitsrer bisye phle gel. ei sbpn dekarh barea mas pr raja nbukhdnitsr ykhn babile tamr prasader chader opr hamtchilen tkhn tini blen, “babiler dike takiye dekh! ami ei bisal shr tairi krechi. eta hl amar prasadi! ami ei bisal prasad amar ksmtay gde tulechi yate beajha yay ami kt mhan!” tamr kthagulea ykhn mukher mdhyei chil tkhn ekti knthsbr sbrg theke bl, “raja nbukhdnitsr, isbr teamake ekti blechen: raja hisebe teamar ksmta teamar kach theke niye neoya hl. teamake manuser kach theke dure cle yete badhy kra hbe. tumi bny psuder sathe bas krbe. tumi ekti grur mtea ghas kheyeb jibn dharn krbe. ei siksa pete satti rtu periye yabe. tkhn tumi janbe ye pratpr manuser rajtber opr krttrb kren ebm tini yake can takei rajtb den.” ai sb kichu tksuni ghte giyechil. nbukhdnitsr manbsmaj theke dure cle yete badhy hyechilen. tini grur mt ghas khete suru krechilen. tamr srir sisire bhije giyechil. tamr cul lmba hye igl pakhir palker mtea hye giyechil ebm tamr nkh pakhir nker mtea bede giyechil. tarpr sei smyer sese ami, nbukhdnitsr, sbrger dike binitbhabe takiyechilam ebm ami ar ekbar prkrtisth hlam. tkhn ami pratprer gungan krechilam. isbr yini anntjibi, tamke prmsa o smmanit krlam.karn isbrer sasn cirntn. tamr rajtb purusanukrme sthayi. prthibir manus bstut gurutbpurn ny. sbrgiy ksmtasmuh o prthibir manusder prt isbr ya can ta sbi tini kren. emn keu nei ye tar sktisali hatke thamate pare ebm tar kaj niye prsn tulte pare. tai sei smy isbr amake subh buddhi phiriye dilen. tini amake rajar smman o ksmtao phiriye dilen. amar updestagn o rajbmsiy leakra abar amar kache updeser jny esechil. ami ager ceyeo area mhan o besi praemi hye uthechilam. ekhn ami, nbukhdnitsr sbrger rajar prmsa o smadr kri. tini ya kren tai sthik o nyayy. ebm tini ahnkari manusder binyite print kren.

5

raja belstsr tamr 1,000 ucpcdsth krmcarir jny ek bheajsbhar ayeajn krechilen o tader sng tini draksars pan krechilen. draksarsr prbhabe tini tamr bhrtyder ades dilen sei sb seantar o rupar patrguli ante yeguli nbukhdnitsr, tamr pitamhjerusalem mndir theke sng kre niye esechilen. raja ceyechilen tar rajbm-siyr, ptnira o upptnira yen oisb patr theke draksars pan kre. tai tara jerusaleme absthit isbrer mndir theke seantar patrguli yeguli niye asa hyechil seguli niye elea. ebm raja o tamr krmcarira, tamr ptnira o upptnira

sei patrguli theke pan krechilen. tara draksars pan krar smy seana, rupa, pitl, leaha, kath o pathrer tairi debmurttr gungan krechilen. raja ykhn takalen, tkhn hthath ekti manuser hat abirbhut hyechil ebm bati-stmbher kache deoyaler peamcdar opr likhte suru krechil. raja belstsr ei drsy dekte e bhiti hye pdlen ye tamr mukh bhye sada hye gel ebm tamr hamtute hamtu theakathuki lege gel. tamr pa et durbl mne hl ye tini uthe damdtao parlen na. tkhn raja smst yadubidgn, bhbisyt bktasmuh ebm kldiyder tamr kache daklen. tini ai jnani leakder blen, “yara amake ei lekha pde tar arth byakhya kre dite parbe ami tader purskar deb. ami tader beguni rner bstr deb, tader glay seantar har deb ebm take amar rajar trtiy sasker pd deb.” tai rajar smst jnani byktira jdea hl. kintu tara lekhati pdte ba tar arth blte parl na. raja belstsr bhy peye gelen. tamr mukh cintay o bhye sada hye gel. rajar krmcarira bibhrant hye pdl. tarpr rani sei bheajsbhay elen. tini raja o rajar krmcarider ktha sune blen, “mharaj dirghjibi hean! bhye apnar mukh sada hte deben na. apnar rajye ek jn manus achen yamr mdhye pbitr debtader atma bidyman. apnar pitar smye, tini dekihye chilen ye tini guptktha bujhte sksm. tini eo dekihye chilen ye tini debtader mti jnan o bud-dhite purn chilen. pitamh emke smst jnani manus, yadubid o kldiyder adhipti kre diyechilen. ami ye manustir ktha blchi tar nam daniyel. raja tar nam diyechilen belstsr. belstsr khub buddhiman ebm tini anek bisy janen. tini sbpner tatpry byakhya krte paren, gupt bisy prkas krte paren ebm kthin smsyar smadhan krte paren. tini ei deoyal likhner arth ble deben.” tai daniyelke rajar kache ana hl. raja take jijnasa krlen, “teamar nami ki daniyel yake amar pita bndi kre yihuda theke ekhane niye esechilen? ami sunechi ye teamar mdhye debtader atma bidyman. ami eo sunechi ye tumi gupt ktha bujhte sksm ebm teamar anek buddhi ache ebm tumi khub jnani. ei deoyaler likhn pde tar arth byakhya krbar jny amar kache jnani ebm yadubidder ana hyechil. kintu tara eta krte sksm hl na. ami sunechi tumi ye kean jinis byakhya krte parea ebm ye kean smsyar smadhan krte parea. tumi ydi deoyaler ei lekha pde tar arth amar kache byakhya krte parea tahle ami teamake beguni rner bstradi prdan krb o teamar glay ekti seantar har priye deb. erpr tumii hbe amar rajyer trtiy gurutbpurn sask.” tkhn daniyel rajake uttr dil, “apnar dan apnar kache thakuk ba ota apni any kauke diye dite paren. ami tbuo apnake ei lekha path kre tar arth byakhya kre deb. “mharaj, pratpr apnar pitamh nbukhdnitsrke ek jn mhan o prakrmi raja baniye chilen. tamke isbr ek gurutbpurn sthan diyechilen. anek deser ebm anek bhasar leakra nbukhdnitsrke bhy pet. ken? karn pratpr tamke ek gurutbpurn raja baniyechilen. nbukhdnitsr kauke marte caile mere phelten ar bamciye rakhte caile bamciye rakhten. tini yader gurutbpurn krte caiten tader krten ebm tini yader gurutbhin krte caiten tader gurutbhin krten. “kintu nbukhdnitsr jedi hye uthlen ebm dambhik bhabe bybhar krte laglen. tai tamke ksmtacyut kre tamr kach theke simhasn o tamr smst gerb kede neoya hl. nbukhdnitsr leakder chede cle yete badhy hlen. tamr mansiktake ekti psur mner mt kra hyechil. tini bny gadhader sathe bas krte laglen ebm grur mtea

ghas khete laglen. tamr srir sisire bhije gel. esb tt din prynt ghtl ytdin na tini bujhlen ye pratpr smst manuser rajtber opr krtrtb kren ebm yake khusi rajy den. kintu belstr apni nbukhdnstrs petr, apni ydio esbi janen tbu apni binyi hnhi. tar bdle apni sbrger isbrer biruddhacrn krechen. apni prbhur mndir theke ana patre apnar rajkrmcari, apnar ptnei o upptnider draksars pan krar ades diyechen. apni seana, rupa, pitl, leaha, kath o pathrer tairi sei sb debtader prsmsa krechen. tara kichu dekhte pay na, sante pay na ba bujhte pare na. kintu apni sei isbrke smman den ni yamr apnar jibn o krmer opr niytrn ryeche. tai, ei karne isbr ei hatti deoyale lekhhbar jny pathiyechilen. ei hl sei kthagulea ya deoyalar opr lekha chil:mine, mine, tkel, ebm uparsin, (gnit, gnit, tulate primit o khndit) “ei hl sei sb sbder arth: mine: isbr apnar rajtber ses din gnna krechen. tkel:apnake tulandnde primap kra hyeche ebm dekha geche ye apnar mdhye ythest dharmikta nei. ebm uparsin:apnar rajy bicchinn hye bhenge yacche. ta ekhn madiy o parsikder mdhye bntn kra hbe.” tkhn belstr daniyelke beguni bstre bhusit krar ades dilen. tar glay seanar har priye deoya hl ebm take rajyer trrtiy ucctm sask gheasna kra hl. sei ratei babiler leakder raja belstr ht hlen. madiy dariyabs,yini pray 62 bchr bysk chilen tini rajtber bhar nilen.

6

dariyabs bhablen ye 120 jn rajypalke tamr smpurn rajtber dayitb deoyata buddhimaner kaj hbe. ebm tini ei 120 jn rajypalke tttbaddhan krbar jny tin jn adhyks niyukt krlen. daniyel chilen ei tinjner ekjn. raja eder niyukt krechilen yate keu tamke thkiye rajyer ksti na krte pare. daniyel tamr utkrst critrer jny any ye kean adhyks athba rajypaler cesty tamr pde bhalea abstayh chilen. ete raja eti sunet hlen ye tini daniyelke smgr rajyer sask hisebe niyeag krben ble sthir krlen. kintu any adhyks o saskra ei khbr sune irsanbit hl. tai daniyel rajar jny ye kaj krchilen tar mdhye tara deas khumje ber krbar cesta krchil. kintu tara tamr kaje kean deas-euti khumje pel na. daniyel chilen bisbasi. tini kkhno icche kre athba bhuleo kean bhul kaj kren ni. absese sei leakra dekh hl ye daniyelke deasareap krar mtea kean karni tara khumje pabe na. tai tara thik krl ye tara rajar kache daniyeler isbrer niti smprkit byapare abhiyeag krbe. tai ai dujn adhyks o saskra dl bemdhe rajar kache giye bll, “mharaj dariyabs cirjibi hean! smst adhyksgn, gurutbpurn rajkrmcarign, mntrign ebm rajypalra ekti nirdist byapare ekmt hl. apni e bisyitike ekti ades hisabe prcar krun ya skle manbe. ei adesti hl ye prbrti 30 diner mdhye keu ydi raja chada any kean debta ba manuser kache prarthna kre tbe take simher khamcay niksep kra hbe. mharaj apni ei ades lekha kagitite sbaksr kre ei adesti apribrtni rakhar bybstha krun, kenna madiy o parsikder niymanusare kean ain ba ades batil ba pribtrn hy na.” tai raja dariyabs ei adesptrti saksr krlen. daniyel, prtyek din tin bar kre ntjanu hye isbrer kache prarthna krten ebm tamr gungan krten. ykhn tini ei ajnar ktha sunlen tini tamr badir bhetre giye jerusalemere dike kheala janalar kache gelen ebm ntjanu hye prtii diner mtea isbrer kache prarthna krlen.

tkhn oi sb leakra dl bemdhe daniyeler badi gel ebm tamke prarthna krte ebm isbrer kache sahayy caite dekhte pel. tai tara rajar kache giye tamke tamr adeser ktha smrn kriye diye bll, “mharaj apni ekti ades jari krechen ye prbrti 30 diner mdhye ydi keu raja chada any kean manus ba debtar kache prarthna kre tbe take simher khamcay niksep kra hbe. ebm apni adestite sbaksro krechen.”raja uttr dilen, “hyam, ei adesti madiy o parsikder ekti ades. ei ades kkhno batil kra ba bdlanea yay na.” tkhn ai leakra bll, “daniyel namk oi bykitti apnake athba ye ades ptre apni sbaksr krechen, take kean gurutb dicche na. daniyel yihuda theke ana bndider ekjn ebm se apnar ades manche na. se ekhno reaj tin bar kre isbrer kache prarthna krche.” raja ektha sune khubi dikh pelen o musde pdlen. tini daniyelke rkasa krte ceyechilen ebm sei jny suryast prynt tini daniyelke rkasa krar upay bhabte laglen. tkhn oi leakra rajar kache ektre giye bll, “mharaj mne rakhben madiy o parsikder niymanusare kean ain ba adese ydi raja sbaksr kren tbe ta batil ba pribtrn kra yay na.” tkhn raja tamr bhrtyder daniyelke ante ades dilen ebm tara tamke anl. raja daniyelke blen, “ami asa kri ye isbrke tumi anbrt upasna krch tini teamay rkasr krben.” ekti bd pathr ana hl ebm guhamukhe rakha hl. raja o tamr krmarira sei pathrti tader amti diye silmeahr krlen, yate keu na pathr srate pare ebm daniyelke guha theke ber kre ante pare. tarpr raja tamr prasade phire gelen. tini ratre kichu khanni ar kauke aste denni ebm tamke mnearnjn krte denni. tini ghumeateo paren ni. prdin skale alea pheatar sngei tini guhar kache chute gelen. tini guhar kache giye atynt udbign sbre daniyelke dakte laglen. tini blen, “he daniyel, jibnt isbrer sebk, tumi sb smy tamr seba kr. teamar isbr ki teamake simher hat theke rkasa krte sksm hyeche?” daniyel uttr dil, “mharaj dirghjibi hean! amar isbr amake rkasa krbar jny tamr dut pathiyechen. dut simhder mukhgulea bndh kre diyechen. simhra amake aghat kreni karn isbr janen ami nirdeas. ami kkhnea apnar prtii kean anyay krini.” dariyabs ei sune khub khusi hlen ebm tamr bhrtyder ades dilen daniyelke simher khamca theke ber kre ante. daniyelke ykhn simher khamca theke ber kre ana hl tkhn tamr srire kean kst paoya gel na. simhra daniyeler kean ksti kreni karn tini isbre bisbasi chilen. tkhn raja daniyeler opr deasareap krbar jny ai leakguleake simhgular guhar kache ante ades dilen. tini tamr bhrtyder stri o sntansh tader or mdhye phele dite ades krlen. tara guhar mejhe sprs krar agei simher mukhe pdl. simhra tader deher mams khye nil ebm tader smst hadgulea gumdea kre phell. tarpr raja dariyabs bibhinn dessmuh o bibhinn bhasasmuher leakder kache ei cithi likhlen:“subheccha! ami ekti ntun ain tairi krchi. ei ainti amar smgr rajyer leakder jny tairi. teamra sbai daniyeler isbrke bhy o bhkti kre clbe.daniyeler isbr hlen jibnt isbr. isbr cir jibi! tamr rajtb kkhnea ses hbe na, tamr sasno ses hbe na. isbr manuske sahayy kren o rkasa kren. isbr sbрге o prthibite cihn-karyy ebm ascryy karyy kren. ei sei isbr yini daniyelke simher hat theke bamciyechen.” ebm daniyel dariyabs o parsik raja kearsar smy sphl hyechilen.

babiler raja belstsrer rajtber prthm bchredaniyel bichanay suye ghumeaneer smy ekti sbpn dekhlen. tini sbpne ya dekhe chiln ta likhe rakhlen ebm tar sarmrm bllen. tini bllen: “ami ratre ekti sbpn dekhechi. ai sbpne cari dik theke jeare haoya bichil ebm smudrke asant kre tulechil. ami carti bd jntu dekhchilam yara prtyeke prtyeker theke alada. tara sbai smudr theke uthe elea. “prthm jntutike simher mtea dekhte ar tar igler mtea dana chil. ami ykhn takiye chilam, tar danaguli tene tule phela hl. jntutike mati theke teala hl ebm take manuser mt dupayer opr damd kranea hl. ebm take ekti manuser mn deoya hl. “tarpr ami dbitiy jntutike dekhte pelam yake dekhte bhaluker mtea. take tar pechner payer opr teala hl ebm tar mukher mdhye damter phamke tinti pnjrstathi chil. take bla hl, ‘caliye yao, teamar yt icche mams khaol’ “tarpr ami amar samne arekti jntur dike takalam. eti chil ekti cita bagher mtea dekhte kintu er pithe carti dana chil. danaguli kiti pakhir danar mtea ebm jntutir carti mathao chil. eke krtrtrb krar ksmta deoya hl. “tarpr, ami amar sbpn drsne cturth jntutike dekhlam. ei jntuti chil bibhisikamy, bhyknr ebm bhissn sktisali. etir chil bd bd lehar damt. ei jntuti tar sikarke pise phele kheyel nil ebm tar sikarer ya kichu abhist chil take pa diye madiye dil. ei cturth jntuti amar dekha smst jntur ceye alada chil. ero dsti sim chil. “ami ykhn ai singulike kach theke dekhchilam, ai singulir mdhye arekti sim giye uthl. ei simti cheat chil ebm ete manuser ceakh chil. ei simtir ekti mukh chil, yeti dmbh prkas kre yacchil. oi simti aro tinti simke upde phell. “ami takiye thaaka-kalin, kyekti simhasn rakha hl. ek jn pracin raja simhasne bslen. tamr peasak chil tusar subhr. tamr mathar cul chil mes sabker psmer mt sada. tamr simhasn chil aguner tairi ebm simhasner cakaguli chil agnisikha theke bananea. sei pracin rajar samne diye ek aguner ndi bye yacchil. lks lks leak tamke seba krcchil ebm keati keati leak tamr samne damdiyechil. rajsbsa suru hte yacchil ebm biguli kheala chil. “ytksn ami lksy krcchilam, cheat simti dmbh prkas krcchil. ami dekhteit thaklam ytksn na ai cturth jntutike htya kre tar srirke binst kra hl ebm jblnt agune niksep kra hl. any jntuder kach thekeo krtrtrb ksmta kede neoya hl. kintu tader kichu smyer jny bemce thakar adhikar deoya hl. “ami ratre ye sbpndrsn krlam tate manuser mtea dekhte ek bykti amar samne elen. tini akaser megher mdhye theke beriyese sei pracin rajar kache elen ebm tara tamke tamr samne niye elea. “sei manuser mtea byktitike krtrtrb, mhima o smpurn sasn ksmta deoya hl. smst des o smst bhasar leakra tamr upasna krbe. tamr sasn o rajtb cirsthayi hbe. ta kkhnea dhbms hbe na. “ami, daniyel cintit o bibrt hyechilam. ei sbpndrsn amar mnke udbign kre tulechil. yara sekhanedamdiye chil ami tader ek jner kache ese jiynasa krlam esber arth ki. tai se amake ei sb byakhya kre bil. se bil, ‘carti mhan jntu hl carti rajtb. oi carti rajtb prthibite asbe. kintu yara isbrer upasna kre ebm tamr adhikarbhukt, tara rajtb pabe ebm ai rajtb cir kaler jny bheag krbe.’ “tkhn ami jante ceyechilam cturth jntuti ki o tar arth ki? cturth jntuti chil smst jntur theke bhinn. ota chil bhyknr. ei jntutir chil lehar

damt o pitler nk. ei jntu tar sikarke pise phele kheyel nit ebm sikarer abhist bhager opr diye madiye cle yet. ebm ami ai cturth jntutir mathar dsti sim-er ktha jante ceyechilam. ami ai cheat simtir byapare jante ceye chilam yeti pre giye uthechil ebm tinti simke upde phelechl. ei cheat simtir cksusmuh chil ebm ekti mukh chil yeti saraksn dmbh prkas krt. eti anyder ceye bhyknr dekhte chil. ami ykhn dekhei yacchilam tkhn ei cheat simti isbrer bises leakder snge yuddh krcchil ebm tader prajit krl. eta clte lagl ytksn na pracin raja elen ebm isbrer bises leakder sbpkse ray dilen. pracin rajar gheasit bicar tamr bises leakder tader rajtb pete sahayy krl. “tini amake bujhiye bllen: ‘cturth jntuti hl cturth rajy ya prthibite asbe. ei rajy any sb rajyer theke alada hbe ebm eti sara prthibike gras krbe. dsti sim hl ds jn raja yara asbe. eder pre arekn raja asbe ye agekar rajader theke alada hbe. se any tin jn rajake prast krbe. ei raja pratprer birudhe blbe ebm isbrer bises leakder niryatn krbe. ei raja nirupit smyer ebm bybsthar pribrtner cesta krbe. isbrer bises leakra ai rajar adhine 3 1/2 bchr katabe. “kintu sbgrer bicarsbha bicar krbe ebm tar ksmta kede nebe. tar rajy dhbms kra hbe ebm seti cir kaler jny ses hye yabe. tarpr isbrer bises leakra prthibir smst rajyer leakeder opr krtrtrb krbe. any smst rajyer leakra eder smman o seba krbe.’ “etai chil sbpndrsner byakhyar ses. ami, daniyel et bhitt hyechilam ye bhye amar mukh sada hye giyechil. ebm ami ya dekhchilam o sunechilam ta any leakder janaini.”

8

belstsrer rajtber trtiy bchre amar ei sbpndrsn hyechil. eti chil amar prthm sbpndrsn hbar pre. ei sbpne ami dekhchilam ami elm prdeser rajdhani susne uly ndir dhare damdiye achi. ami opre takalam ebm ekti dui sim bisist meske uly ndir dhare damdiye thakte dekhlam. tar duti sim lmba kintu ekti apttir ceye besi lmba ebm lmba simti any simtir pre giyechil. ami dekhlam mesti tar singulea umcu kre pscome, uttre ebm dksine akrmn krche ebm kean jntu take thamate parche na. any jntuder keu bamcateo parl na. mesti tar icchamt krte lagl ebm bhissn sktisali hye uthl. ami ykhn ei mestir ktha bhabchilam tkhn dekhlam ye pscindik theke ekti birat simyukt pum chaght asche. pum chaghti et jeare dede el ye tar pa matite pray thekli na. sei pum chaghti dui simyukt meser kache elea yake ami uly ndir tire damdiye thakte dekhchilam. pum chaghti tar bhissn rag niye meser dike tede gel. ykhn pum chaghti meser kache pemchl, se khub rege chil. chaghti meser sim duti bhene phell. tate mesti atkate parl na. tarpr pum chaghti mestike gumte mere matite phele dil ebm take pddit krl. chaghter hat theke meske bamcabar mt keui chil na. tarpr ai pum chaghti area besi sktisali hye uthl. kintu se ykhn sb ceye besi sktisali hye uthl tar bd simti bhenge gel ebm tar jaygay carti sim gjal. ei carti simke shjei dekha yet ebm era carti bhinn dike mukh kre chil. erpr oi cartir mdhye ekti sim theke ekti cheat sim gjal. ei cheat simti dksin o purb dike ebm sundr bhumir dike bede uthl. tarpr ei cheat simti et bd hye gel ye sbgrer dutsmuh prynt pemche gel ebm kyek jn dut o kyekti tarake matite namiye anl ebm tader

madiye dilea. sei cheat simti bhisn sktisali hye uthl ebm se dutsmuher adhiptir biruddhe damdiye gel. se leakder nity naibedy theke birt krl ebm mndirke bhuptit krl. sei cheat simti nity naibedyr pribte pap karyye lipt hyechil. se dhmrke bhuptit krl. se ya kichu krechil tatei saphly labh krl. tarpr ami pbitr dutder ek mjndir ebm dutera srddhahin bhabe pddlit hbe?" apr pbitr bykti bl, "ei ghtna 2,300 din dhre clbe. tarpr pbitr sthanti saranea hbe." ami, daniyel ei sbpndrsn krechilam ebm tar beajhar cesta krechilam. ykhn ami ei sbpndrsner ktha bhachilam tkhn ekjn manuser mtea dekhte bykti ese amar samne damdal. tarpr ami uly ndir opr theke ek jn manuser sbr sunlam. sei sbr bl, "gabriel tumi ei leaktike sbpndrsner arth byakhya kre dao." tai manuser mtea dekhte sei dut gabriel amar kache el. ami bhye matite pde gelam. kintu gabriel amake bl, "he manus, bujhe nao ei sbpndrsn ya hl ses smyer smbdnhe." ykhn gabriel ktha blte suru krl tkhn ami ajnan hye gelam ebm matir opr mukh khubde pde gelam. kintu sei gbhir ghum theke gabriel amake tene tule nijer paye damd kral. gabriel bl, "ekhn ami teamake sbpndrsnti byakhya krb. isbrer kreadhr ses smye ki hbe ta ami teamake blb. ekti nirdist smy smapti asbe. "tumi duti sim bisist ekti mes dekkehecha. oi sim duti hl madiy o parsik deser rajydb. chaglit hl gris deser raja ebm tar ceakher majhkaner bd simti hl prthm raja. sei simti bhene tar jaygay area carti sim gjal. ai carti sim hl carti rajy ya prthm rajar des theke asbe. kintu ai carti des prthm destir mtea sktisali hbe na. "oi rajygulir ses smy ek jn kthear o nirdy raja asbe ye hbe bhisn dhurt. eta ghtbe ykhn okhane anek anek papi leak hbe. ai raja bhisn ksmtaban hbe kintu ei ksmta tar nijer theke hy ni. ei raja bhyndkr dhhms ghtabe. se ya krbe tai sphi hbe. se sktman leakder, emnki isbrer bises leakdero dhhms krbe. "ei raja hbe bhisn ctur o dhurt. se tar mithyagulea leakke bisbas krabe. se nijeke bises gurutbpurn bme krbe. se hthat leakder dhhms krbe. se emnki rajar rajake yuddhe lipt krte caibe. kintu kean manuser dbara sei nisthur rajar ksmta dhhms kra hbe na. "ami sei smy ki ghtbe ta niye sbpndrsner ye byakhya dilam ta sty. kintu ei sbpndrsner opr silmeahr kre dao. eiguli ghtbar age anek kal kete yabe." ami, daniyel ei sbpndrsn krar pr bhisn durbl o asuth hye pdlam. tarpr ami sere uthe abar rakaryye yeag dilam. kintu ami oi sbpndrsner byapare khub bibhrant chilam. ami ai sbpndrsner arth bujhte parini.

9

babiler raja dariyabser rajtber prthm bchre ei ghtnaguli ghtechil. dariyabs chilam madiy bmsjat. dariyabs chilam ahsberser putr. tamr rajtber prthm bchre ami, daniyel kyekti bi pdechilam. ami bi pde jante perechilam ye prbhu yirmiye blechilen 70 bchr pr abar jerusalem punnirman hbe. tkhn ami isbr, amar prbhur kache sahayy ebm krunar jny prarthna krechilam. prarthnar smy ami upeas kre, seak peasak

pre ebm mathay chai mekke bsechilam. ami amar isbr, prbhur kache prarthna kre smst pap sbikar kre blechilam, "prbhu, tumii sei mhan isbr. tumi yader bhaleabase ebm yara teamar ades paln kre tader snge teamar kruna o cukti abyahrt rakhea." "kintu prbhu, amra pap krechi, anek kharap kaj krechi. amra teamar biruddhacrn krechi. amra teamar ajna ebm sthik siddhanter bireadhita krechi. amra bhabbadider ktha sunini. amra keui teamar sebk, bhabbadider ktha sunini. tara teamar hye ktha ble. tara amader rajader snge, netader snge ebm pitamhrer snge ktha blechil. tara israyeler smst leaker snge ktha blechil. kintu amra ai bhabbadider ktha bindumatr sunini. "prbhu, tumii thik ebm dharmikta teamari! amader yihuda o jerusalemleer leakder lja hoya ucit. amader, israyeler leakder yader tumi kacher ebm durer desgulite chdiye diyech, tader lja hoya ucit. ken? karn amra teamar biruddhe bidreah krechilam. "prbhu teamar biruddhe papacare mete other jny amader prtyeker ljiit hoya ucit. amader rajader, netader ebm purbpurusder ljiit hoya ucit. "kintu prbhu, tumi styii dyalu. tumi leakder kharap kaj kasma kre. ebm amra styii teamar biruddhe cle giyechilam. amra amader prbhu isbrke amany krechi. prbhur anugamismuh, bhabbadider madhyme amader jny ya bidhi krechilen ta amra keui mene clini. amra prbhur niym ebm bidhike amany krechilam. israyeler ek jn manuso teamar siksake many kreni. tara prtyeke teamake amany kre teamar biruddhe cle giyechil. prbhuke amany krar sastir bidhan smst likhit ptrisruti measir bidhipustke (measi isbrer das) lekha chil. ainke amany krar phl amra bhugchi. prbhur biruddhe kra smst papacarar sasti abhisap hisebe amader jibne bsrst hyeche. "prbhu amader o amader netader jibne ya ya ghtabar ktha blechilen tai tini ghtiyechen. tini amader opr bhynkr amngl enechen. jerusalemleer mtea durbstha ar kean shrer hy ni. measir bidhi pustke yemnti lekha ache temni smst amngl amader jibne ghte giyeche. kintu tbu amra prbhuke sahayy krar jny prarthna krini. tbu amra papacar theke nijeder sriye niini. tbu amra prbhur sttar dike mn diini. prbhu amader jny smst amngl tairi kre rekhechilen. ebm seigulii amader jibne ghtiyechen. prbhu sthik kajtai krechilen kintu amra tbuo tamr ktha sunini. "prbhu, amader isbr tumi teamar ksmta pryag kre amader misr theke niye esecha. amra teamar leak. tumi ajo sei jny bikhyat. prbhu, amra pap krechi ebm kukrm krechi. prbhu, teamar pbitr prbter opr absthit teamar pbitr shr jerusalemleer prtii teamar kreadhr nitrtt heak. jerusalemleer opr kreadhr theke birt ho karn tumi dyalu ebm udar. amra ebm amader purbpurusra teamar biruddhe pap krechilam ble, amader car passer leakra teamar leakeder niye uphas kre. "prbhu teamar daser prarthna sean. sahayer jny amar prarthna sean. teamar nijer jny teamar pbitr mndirtir dike, yeti dhhmsprapt hyeche, anughrer drsti dao. amar isbr, amra ktha sean! ceakh khule dekh amader jibne ki ki bhynkr ghtna ghteche! dekkeha teamar namankit shrer ki durabstha! ami blchi na ye amra bhal manus. se jny ami teamake e kthaguli blchi na. ami teamake e kthagulea blchi karn ami jani tumi dyalu. prbhu, amader ktha sean! prbhu amader kasma krea! prbhu amar ktha sean! teamar nijer

jny, ar deri krea na karn teamar leakra ar teamar shr teamar name pricit." ei bhabe ami isbrke amar prarthnar mdhye diye oi kthaguli blchilam. ami amar papsmuh ebm israyeler leakder papsmuh sbikar krchi. ami isbrer pbitr prbter jny prarthna krcchilam. amar prarthna kale gabriyel name ek bykti ese upsthit hyechil. e chil sei gabriyel yake purbe ami amar sbpndrsne dekhechilam. gabriyel yen haoyay ude esechil. sndhya-kalin naibedyer smy se esechil. se amar sngye ktha bl ebm ami yate bujhte pari sei rkm bhabe sahaye krl. gabriyel bl, daniyel, ami teamake besi jnan dite esechi. tumi ykhn prthm prarthna krte suru krechile tkhn isbr amake ajna diyechilen teamake sekhabar jny. tai ami teamake janate esechi karn isbr teamake khub bhalbasen! tumi ei ajna bujhbe, tarpr tumi sbpndrsno bujhte parbe. "isbr teamar jati ebm teamar pbitr shrer jny 70 sptah nirdharmn krechen. ei bisygulir jny 70 sptah smyer ades deoya hyeche: smst kharap kaj bndh krbar jny, pap kaj bndh krbar jny, leakder suddh krbar jny, dharmik-take anbar jny yeta cirkaler jny abyahit thakbe, sbpndrsn o bhabbadider opr silmeahr kra ebm khub pbitr sthanti utsrg kra. "daniyel ei bisyguli bujhe nao, jene nao. jerusalemke punnirman krar jny ekta barta asbe. ai bartati asar sat sptah pr ek jn neta nirbacn kra hbe. tarpr jerusalem punnirmite hbe. jerusalemke abar ekti unmukt brgksetr thakbe ebm shrer surksar jny tar cari dike ekti prikha thakbe. 62 sptaher mdhye jerusalem punray tairi hbe. kintu oi smy anek snkter mukhe pdte hbe. basti sptaher pr nirbacit byktike htia kra hbe ebm tamr kichui thakbe na. tarpr bbbisyet netar leakra shrti ebm tar pbitr sthan dhhms kre debe. smpti asbe bnyar mtea. sb ses na hoya prynt yuddh clbe. ei sthanti spmurnrupe dhhmsprapt hbe. "tkhn bbbisyter sask anek leaker sngye ekti cukt krbe. ai cuktiti ek sptah prynt abyahit thakbe. ardhek sptaher jny utsrg ebm naibedysmuh bndh hbe. ebm ek jn dhhmskari asbe. kintu isbr ades diyechen se bhynkr dhhmsrer kaj krbe. ye dhhmskariti spmurnrupe dhhms hbe."

10

parsyer raja chilen kears. raja kearsrer rajtber trtiy bchre daniyel isbrer kach theke ekti barta pan. (daniyeler apr nam hl beltstsr.) ei bartati khubi sty. daniyel bartati bujhte khub kst krln ebm abese tina drsnti bujhte parlen. daniyel blen, "bartati ykhn ami kache elea, tkhn ami tin sptaher jny ye byktir bndhu athba pribar mara geche, tar mt seak krchilam. ai tin sptah kaler mdhye ami kean susbadu khabar khaini, mams bheajn krini, draksars pan krini, mathay tel makhini. "prthm maser 24 tm dine ami hiddekl mhandir tire damdiyechilam. sekhane damdanear smy ceakh mele samne takatei dekhte pelam ksembstr prihit ebm keamre khamti seamar keamr bndhni prihit ekjn bykti ami samne damdiye ache. tar srir chil msrn o ujbl pathrer mtea. tar mukhmncl chil bidyutprbhar mt. tar duti ceakhi chil aguner jblnt sikha. tar bahudby ebm pdyugl chil ujbl pitler mtea. tar sbr chil yen hajar leaker milit kealahl. "ami, daniyel, ekmatr bykti ye ai sbpndrsn dekhte peyechilam. amar sngira sei sbpndrsn theke bncit

hyechil, kintu tara bhit hyechil. tara bhy peye dede paliye giye lukiye pdechil. tai ami ekai ai sbpndrsn krechilam. ami amar ksmta hariye phelechilam. amar mukh mrt manuser mukher mt sada hye giyechil ebm ami ashay hye pdechilam. tkhn ami sunte pelam ye ai byktiti sbpndrsner madhyme ktha blche. ami tar sbr seamar prei gbhir ghume accnhn hye giye matite lutiye pdechilam. "tkhn ekti hat amake sprs krechil. eta ykhn ghtl tkhn ami amar hat ebm hamtur opre bhr diye uthe damdalam. ami et bhy peye giyechilam ye ami bhye kampchilam. sbpndrsne manusti amake ble uthlen, 'daniyel, teamake isbr khub bhalbasen. ye kthaguli ami teamake blb seguli niye gbhir bhabe cinta krbe ebm bujhe nebe. uthe damdao, amake ei jnyi teamar kache pathanea hyeche.' ebm ykhn se ei kthaguli blen, ami uthe damdalam. ydio tkhn ami bhye kampchilam. tkhn sei leakti sbpndrsner mdhye diye abar ktha blte suru krln. tina amake blen, 'daniyel, bhy peo na. ekebare prthm thekei ykhn tumi bujhte cesta krechile ebm isbrer samne ni-jeke binyi krechile, isbr teamar prarthna sunechilen. ta sttbeo, teamar prarthnar sada diye ami aste suru krechilam. kintu parsyer yubraj 21 din dhre amar biruddhe yuddh krechil. se amake teamar kache asa theke birt krechil. tkhn mikhayel namer ekjn gurutbpurn yubraj amake sahayer jny egie elea. karn ami sekhane eka parsyrajrer dbara atke pdechilam. dekh daniyel, teamar leakder bbbisyte ki hbe seta byakhya krbar jny ami esechi. ei sbpndrsn bbbisyter ekti smyer sngye smprkyukt.' "ai leakti amar sngye ktha blar smy ami abhumi nt hyechilam. ami kean ktha blte parchilam na. tkhn manuser mt dekhte sei ek jn amar osth sprs krln ebm ami abar ktha blte sksm hlam. ami amar samne damdanea ye ek jner sngye ktha blam, 'mhasy, ami sbpndrsne ya dekhechi ta niye khub asthir ebm cintit. ami ashay beadh krchi. mhasy, ami daniyel, apnar bhrty. amar prbhu, amar mt ek jn binitit lea apnar sngi ki kre ktha blte pare? amar smst skti nihsesit ebm amar pkse nihsbas neoyatai kthin hye damdiyeche.' "tkhn manuser akrti bisist sei bykti amake punray sprs krln ebm ami ager theke bhal anubhh krte thaklam. tkhn tina blen, 'daniyel bhy peo na. isbr teamake atynt bhalbasen. teamar kean ksti hbe na. ekhn sktisali hye othea.' "ykhn tina amar sngye ktha blchilen tkhn ami sbl hye utchilam. ami blam, 'mhasy, apni amay sbl kre tullen. ekhn apni ktha blte paren.' "tkhn tina blen, 'daniyel, tumi ki janea ken ami teamar kache esechi? khub sighri ami parsyer yubrajrer biruddhe yuddh krte phire yab. ykhn ami yab tkhn ybner yubraj asbe. kintu daniyel, ami yabar age, amake bisdbhabe ble yete hbe sty-grnthi ki lekha ache. ai sb dust yubrajder biruddhe, ek mikhayel chada ar keui amake sahayy kreni. mikhayel hcche teamar leakder opr sasn krta sei yubraj.

11

madiy raja dariyabser rajtb kaler prthm bchrei parsyer yubrajrer biruddhe yuddh krar jny ami mikhayeler pase giye damdiyechilam. "ekhn tahle daniyel teamake ami styti blb. parsye aro tin jn raja sasn krbe. erpr asbe cturth raja. sei cturth rajai hbe

parsyer sb theke dhni raja. khub sktisali hye othar jny se tar dhnsmpd bybhar krbe. ebm gris rajyer biruddhe yuddh krbar jny se sklle icchuk kre tulbe. tkhn ek jn sktisali o bittban rajar abirbhab ghtbe. se area skti diye sasn krbe. se ya caibe tai krte sksm hbe. sei rajar abirbhaber pr tar rajy car bhage bibhkt hbe. tar chelemeyera o natinatnira tar rajtber bhag pabe na ebm tar rajyguli tader pureanea skti phire pabe na. karn tar rajyer amsidar hye uthbe any manusera. “dksin deser raja blban hye uthbe. kintu tari ek jn adhyksr hate tar prajy ghtbe. tkhn sei adhyksi sasn krte suru krbe. tar rajy hbe ekti khub sktisali rajy. “kintu kyeke bchr pre tader dujner mdhye ekti cukti saksrit hbe. kuktiiti prtippnn krbar jny dksin deser rajar knya yabe uttr deser rajputrke biye krte. ghtnabsth take ebm tar bhrtybrg yara take enechil, tar sntan ebm sei ek jn ye take sahavy krechil tader sbaike prtarna kra hbe. “kintu ai yubranir pribarer ek bykti ese dksiner rajar sthan grhn krbe. ai bykti uttrer rajar sainybahinike akrmn krbe. se uttrer rajar durge prbes kre yuddhe jylabh krbe. se tader debtar murti niye yabe. erpr se ar uttrer rajake utykt krbe na. uttrer raja abar dksiner rajdhani akrmn krbe kintu prajit hye punray nijer rajye phire yabe. uttrer rajar putra ebar yuddher jny prstut hbe. tara ekti bisal senabahini smgthit krbe. sei senabahini bnyar mtea drut pth prikrn krbe. tara dksiner rajar durg akrmn krbe. tkhn dksiner raja ruddh hye uttrer rajake akrmnner uddesye ber hbe. uttrer rajar bisal senabahini thakbe, kintu se dksiner rajar sainybahini dbara prajit hbe. birat sainybahinike prajit krbar pr dksiner raja grabit hben ebm tini lks lks sainy htia krben, kintu tini ksmtasali thakben na. karn erpr uttrer raja abar ager ceyeo ar bisal senabahini prstut krbe. kyeke bchr pr abar se tar bisal senabahini niye akrmn krbe. ei sainybahini hbe ajsr astrdhari. tara yuddher jny prstut thakbe. “sei smy anek leak dksiner rajar biruddhe bidreah gheasna krbe. teamar nijeri kyeke jn leak yara yuddh krte bhalbase tara yeag debe ebm dksiner rajar biruddhe bidreah krbe. tara sbpndrsnke sty kre tulte cesta krbe, kintu tara yuddhe jylabh krbe na. erpr uttrer raja asbe ebm ekti sktisali shr adhihrn kre nebe. dksiner sainyra yuddhe pureapuri prast hye pdbe. emnki dksiner bir sainyrao tader skti diye uttrer sainyder thekate parbe na. “uttrer raja ya khusi tai krte parbe. keu take thamate sksm hbe na. tar hate sundr destir ksmta thakbe. ebm ei des dhhms krar mtea ythest skti tar hate thakbe. uttrer raja dksiner rajake prajit krbar jny tar rajyer smgr sktiike ante sthir krechil. dksiner rajar snge se ekti cukti krbe. ebm seta prtippnn krte tar ek knyake dksiner rajar snge biye debe. kintu ei priklpna karyykari hbe na. “erpr uttrer raja smudr upkulbrti desgular dike mneyeag debe. yuddhe beriyse se bes kichu shr jy krbe. kintu erpr ek jn senadhyks uttrer rajar smst grb curn kre debe. sei senadhyks uttrer rajake ljjit kre tulbe. “seti ghtbar pr, uttrer raja punray tar nijer deser durge phire yabe. kintu se durbipake pdbe ebm mara yabe. “uttrer rajar apsarner pr tar sthane ek ntun sask uthse asbe. ai sask tar prjagner kach theke kr smgrher jny tar shkarider pathabe. kintu kyeke bchr prei sei sask dhhms hbe. se se yuddhe mara yabe na. “sei sasker pr, ar ek jn ntun sask hbe. ai sask hbe atynt nisthur

ebm himnny bykti. ai bykti rajkiy pribarer smman pabe na. se catukaritar kesi ablmn kre sask hye yabe. se emn ekta smy sask hbe ykhn sekthane santi ache. se bisal sainybahinike, emnki cuktir netakeo prajit krbe. anek des sei nisthur ebm ghrny byktir snge cukti smpadit krbe. kintu tader satheo se caturi krbe. mithye hbe tader prtari krbe. se skti snyc krbe kintu samany kichu manus take smrthn krbe. “sei santir smy, se dhni desgulite asbe. tar purbpu-rusra ya krenni emn sb jinis se krbe. se dhni desgulir saskder bhu uphar ebm mulyban jinis debe. se tader durgguli prajit krbar priklpna krbe. prajit rastrguli theke se mulyban jinispr niye ese tar anugamider hate seguli tule debe. durbhedy o kthin shrgulikeo prajit krar priklpna krbe ai sask. kichu smyer jny se sphl hbe. “sei ati nisthur ebm ghrny sasker bisal senabahini thakbe. se tar skti dekhaneer jny ai senabahini niye dksiner rajake akrmn krbe. dksiner rajao ek bisal senabahini smgthit kre yuddhe jhampiye pdbe. kintu rajar biruddhe thaka kyeke jner geapn priklpnay dksiner sei yuddhe raja prajit hbe. dksiner rajar bndhubesi seurai dyntn kre take yuddhe prajit krbe. dksiner rajar adhikams sainy yuddhksetre mara yabe. ubhy rajai prsprer ksti krte cesta krbe. ek tebile bseo dujn dujnke mithye ktha blbe. kintu tader mithyaguli tader kean kajei asbe na. kintu isbr itmdhye tader apsarner smy thik kre rekhechen. uttrer raja anek dhnsmpd niye nijer dese phire yabe. tkhn se, yara pbitr cukti mane tader ksti krar priklpna krbe ebm nijer dese phire yabe. “sthih smy uttrer raja punray dksiner rajake akrmn krbe. kintu eibar se ager barer mtea saphly pabe na. pscim theke smst yuddh jahajguli tar biruddhe yuddh krbar jny chute asbe. se pbitr cuktir biruddhe kreadh dekhabe ebm yara pbitr cukti mana bndh kreche tader sahavy krbe. uttrer raja jerusalem mndir nst krte tar sainybahinike pathabe. mndire nity naibedy dite asa leakerder senara thamiyse debe. tara mndirer bhete sei bhynkr jini-isti rakhbe, yeti dhhmsr karn. “uttrer raja ihudider dekhte paben yara pbitr cuktir bireadhi. tini tamr bhan, chl-caturi ebm abiram mithya dbara tader smrthn paben. kintu ye skl ihudira tader isbrkei skti-man ble bisbas krben tarai sktisali hye uthse punray yuddh krte sksm hye uthbe. “ai skl jnani siks anyder ki ghtche ta beajhate sahavy krbe. kintu ei dhrm-bisbaser jny tader niryatn shy krte hbe. tader mdhye bes kyeke jnke trbarir aghate htia kra hbe. kyeke jnke pudiye mere phela hbe ebm area kyeke jnke karagare bndi kra hbe. tader mdhye kyeke jner ghbradi luth kra hbe. ykhn sadharn leak heamkt khay tkhn jnani siksra alp sahavy krte egiye ase. kintu tader mdhye kyeke jn, yara tader snge yeag debe tara hbe kptacari. kyeke jn jnani manus heamkt khabe ebm bhul krbe. tara sasti pabe, kintu eta tader bhalea leak kre debe. karn yate tara ses smye nijeder khamti, sktisali ebm truthin kre gde tulte pare. tkhn, sthih smy, sei smyer smapti asbe.” “uttrer raja ya cay tai krte parbe. se nijer nijer kajer bdai kre beday. se nijer prsmsay nije eteai andh ye nijeke se isbrer thekeo bd mne kre. se ya ble ta ar keu keandin seaneni. se isbr smprke ya ta ble beday. ytksn prynt na isbr sthir krben ye ei bhyanik smy ses hbe, uttrer raja e bya-pare sphl hben. karn ki ghtte yacche ta isbr purbei

priklpna kre rekhechen. “uttrer raja tar purbpuruser debtadero manbe na. strileakder kamnar debtar murtitkeo se manbe na. se kean debtakei guruth debe na. se sudhu nijer gungan geye bedabe ar nijeke smst debtader ceye guruthpurn mne krbe. uttrer raja durggular debta bytit ar kean isbrer upasna krbe na. kintu uttrer raja durgsmuher debtader upharsbrup seana, rupa ebm mnimaniky debe ebm tamke smman janabe. ei debta tar purbpuruser ajnat chil. “uttrer raja ai ajnat bidesi debtar sahavy niye drdh durgguli-like akrmn krbe. anyany deser saskgn tar sathe yeag dile se tader smmanit krbe. se tar anek prjake ai skl saskder sebay niyeajit krbe. saskder pariteasik hisebe anek jmijma diye debe. “absese dksiner raja uttrer rajar biruddhe yuddh krbe. uttrer rajai take akrmn krbe. uttrer raja rthsmuh, asbareahi manus ebm yuddh jahajsmuh diye akrmn krbe. uttrer rajar sainyara bnyar jler mtea prbahit hbe. uttrer raja sundr deske akrmn krbe. uttrer rajar kache anek des prajit hbe. kintu ideam o meayab ebm ammean deser netr-brnd uttrer rajar hat theke rksa pabe. uttrer raja anek des akrmn krbe. emnki misro uttrer rajar hat theke rksa pabe na. misrer smst seana, rupea o dhnsmpd tar hstgt hbe. lubiya ebm kusiya tar anucr hbe. kintu purb o uttr des theke asa khbr sunte peye uttrer raja bhiti hbe pdbe ebm se rag krbe. se anekguli deske pureapuri dhhms krar uddeasye krudhdh hie yatra suru krbe. se smudr o sundr pbitr prbter majhkhane tar rajkiy tambu khamtabe. kintu ses prynt ai nisthur rajar mrtyu ghtbe. tar mrtyur smy take sahavy krar jny sekhane kean bykti upsthit thakbe na.”

12

“sbpndrsne abirbhut bykti bll, ‘daniyel, sei smy sei mhan dut mikhayel uthe damdabe. mikhayel teamar leakder rksa krbe. tkhn sekhane emn snkt dekha debe, ya age kkhno hyni. kintu daniyel, sei smy pustke teamar jatir mdhye yader nam lekha thakbe tara rksa pabe. smadhisth mrtder mdhye aneke punray jege uthbe, tara abar jibn phire pabe. tara amrtb pabe. keu keu abar jege uthbe ljar o annt ghrnar jibner uddeasye. jnani byktira akaser mtea ujibl hie uthbe. yara any leakder sekhay ki kre bhalea jibnyapn krte hy, tara nkstrer mt cirkal ujiblbhabe ckck krbe. “kintu daniyel, tumi ei bani absyi atynt geapne rakhbe. tumi ei pustk bndh kre rakhbe. smapti smy na asa prynt tumi ta geapn rakhbe. jnaner jny asmkhy manus edik odik ghearaghuri krbe. ebm er phle styikarer jnaner brddhi hbe.” “tkhn ami, daniyel, samne takalam ebm any dujn byktike dekhlam. ek jn ndir epare amar kache damdiye ryeche ebm anyjn ndir opare. tader mdhye ekjn, ksembstr prihit jler opr damdiye thaka leaktike bll, ‘bismykr ghtnaguli ghtte ar kt smy lagbe? kkhni ta stye print hbe?’ “ksembstr prihit manusti ndir jler opr damdiye tar duhat sbrger dike tule dhrl. ebm ami sunte pelam se isbrer name spth niye blche, ‘smy, smy ebm arddh smy.pbitr jatir ksmta smpurnrupe dhhms hbe ebm smst bismykr ghtnaguli absese stye print hbe.’ “ami uttrta sunte peleo tar arth bujhte parlam na. tai ami jijnasa krlam, ‘mhasy, sbkichu stye print hle ki ghtbe?’ “se uttre bll, ‘daniyel, tumi teamar jibne phire yao. ei

bani lukanea thak. smaptir smy na asa prynt ta geapn thakbe. anek leak suci ebm priskar hie yabe. kintu dust o sytanra nijeder eki rkm rakhbe. ebm ai dust leakra ei ktha bujhte parbe na. kintu jnani leakra bujhte parbe. nity naibedy bndh hbe. tkhn theke mndirebhyanj jinishi rakhar din prynt 1,290 din thakbe. yara 1,335 din dhairyy dhre apeksa kre thakte parbe, tara atynt sukhi hbe. “daniyel, teamar jibner ses din prynt bemce thakea. tumi teamar bisram pabe. smyer sese tumi mrtyu theke jege uthbe ebm teamar prapy asirbadsamuh pabe.”

parsyer raja kearser rajtber prthm bchreprbhu ekti gheasna krbar jny tamke utsahit krlen. kears sei gheasnati likhiye nilen ebm tamr rajyer sb jaygay seti pdabar bybstha krlen. yirmiyr mukh diye bla prbhur ei bartati yate prcar hy tar jny ei bybstha hl. gheasnati eirup: "parsyer raja kearser kach theke: sbrger prbhu amay prthibir smst rajy uphar diyechen. yihuda deser jerusaleme tamr jny ekti mndir nirmaner nimitt tini amake niyukt krechen. ydi teamader mdhye tamr kean leak bas kre tbe tara yen tader yihuda deser jerusalem shre giye israyeler isbr, prbhur jny ekti mndir nirman kre yeti jerusaleme ache. prbhu tader asirbad krun. smst jaygay yekthane be-mce yaoya israyeliya bas kre tader sekhankar adhibasider smrthn absyi paoya drkar. jerusaleme isbrer mndir nirmaner jny prtyekke tader seana, rupea, gbadi psu o anyany ryeajniy samgri dan krte hbe." tkhn yihuda o binyamin upjatir pribarer adhinaykra prbhur mndir nirmaner jny jerusaleme yete prstut hl. anyany leakrao, yara isbrer dbara utsahit hyechil, tarao tader sng e yagdan krte prstut hl. ei kajer jny tader prtibesira sklei mukthste tader seana, rupea, gbadi psush area anyany bhumuly uphar dan krl. ye smst jinis multh jerusaleme prbhur mndire chil segulio parsy-raj kears sekhan theke ber kre anlen. ei jinisguli raja nbukhdnitr ber kre niye ese tamr mndire murtismuher mdhye rekhechilen. raja kears tamr keasadhyks mitdrater hat diye sei smst samgri ber kre ihudi neta sesbsrer hate prbhur mndirer jny tule dilen. mitdrat ye smst samgri enechilen tar mdhye chil: seanar thala 30 rupear thala 1,000 churi ebm catumuh 29 seanar bati 30 thik seanar batir mt rupear bati 410 ebm anyany patr 1,000 sekhane sb smet 5,400 ti seanar ebm rupear jinis chil. ye smst bndi babil chede jerusaleme phire yacchil tader sng sesbsr ei smst jinis enechilen.

babiler raja nbukhdnitr yader bndi krechilen, tara jerusalem ebm yihuday ye yar nijer ngre phire gel. era skle srubbabil, yesuy, nhimiy, sray, riyelay, mrdkhy, bilsn, mispr, bigry, rhum o banader sng prtyabrtin krl. yara israyele phirechil tader talikati nimn-rup: preaser uttrpurus 2,172 sphtiyer uttrpurus 372 arher uttrpurus 775 yesuy ebm yeayab pribarer pht-meayaber uttrpurus 2,812 elmer uttrpurus 1,254 sttur uttrpurus 945 skkyer uttrpurus 760 banir uttrpurus 642 bbeyer uttrpurus 623 asgder uttrpurus 1,222 adeanikamer uttrpurus 666 bigbyer uttrpurus 2,056 adiner uttrpurus 454 yihiskiyer bmsjat aterer uttrpurus 98 betsyer uttrpurus 323 yearaher uttrpurus 112 hsumer uttrpurus 223 gibbrer uttrpurus 95 baitlehem shrer 123 nteapha shrer 56 anatheas shrer 128 asmabt shrer 42 kiriyt-arim, kphira o bereat shrer 743 rama o geba shrer 621 mikms shrer 122 baithel o ay shrer 223 nbea shrer 52 mgbis shrer 156 elm name ekti shrer 1,254 harim shrer 320 lead, hadid o onea shrer 725 yirihea shrer 345 snaya shrer 3,630 yajkder mdhye chil: yesuy pribarer yidiyier uttrpurus 973 immerer uttrpurus 1,052 pshurer ut-

trpurus 1,247 harimer uttrpurus 1,017 lebiy pribargeasthir leakder mdhye yara chil tara hl: headbiyer pribarer madhyme yesuy o kdmiyeler uttrpurus 74 aspher gaykbrger mdhye 128 mndirer dbarpaler uttrpuruser mdhyesslum, ater, tmean, akkub, htita ebm seabyer uttrpuruser 139 mndirer seba-dasder uttrpuruser mdhye chil: nisi, hsupha o tbbayeater uttrpurus, kereas, siy o padeaner sntanra, lbana, hgab o akkuber sntanra, hagb, slmy o hanner sntanra, giddel, ghr o rayar sntanra, rtisin, nkeadr o gsmar sntanra, us, paseh o besyer sntanra, asna, miyunim o nphusimer sntanra, bkbuk, hkuphar o hrhurer sntanra, bslut, mhida o hrsar sntanra, brkeas, sisra o temher sntanra, ntisih o htiphar sntanra. sleamner bhrtyder uttrpurusra chil: seaty, hsseaphert o pruda. yala, drkean o giddel, sphtiy, htill, peakhert-htsbayimerebm amir sntangn. mndirer seba-dasra ebmsleamner bhrtyder uttrpurusra 392 tel-melh, tel hrsa, krub, abdn o immer ngr theke jerusaleme esechil nimnlikhit byktira, kintu tara israyeler pribarbrger pribar chil kina tar prman krte parl na. dlay, teabiy o nkeader uttrpurus 652 hbay, hkkeas o brsilly yajk pribarer uttrpurus. (ydi kean purus giliyder brsilly knyake biye krt, tahle sei purustike bla ht brsillyer uttrpurus.) era sklei tader pribarer itihas sthapn krbar cesta krl. yehetu yajk talikay eder purbpuruser nameallekh chil na, sehetu tader purbpurusra styii yajk chil: kina tara prman krte parl na. tai tarao yajk hisebe kaj krbar anumti pel na. rajypal tader ades dilen, ytksn prynt na ek jn yajk urim ebm tummm dbara isbrer siddhant na janate pare ttksn tara yen pbitr khady grhn na kre. yara phire el tader mdhye 42,360 jn bykti chil. echadao tader sng chil 7,337 jn purus o nari bhrty, 200 jn gayk o gayika. tader 73 6ti gheada, 245 ti khocr, 435 ti ut o 6,720 ti gadha chil. tara ykhn jerusaleme prbhur mndire ese pemchl tkhn pribarer krtara, prbhur mndir nirmaner jny upharguli dan krlen. ei upharer mdhye chil 1,100 paund seana, 3 tn rupea o yajkder pribarer jny 100 ti angrksk bstr. age yekthane prbhur mndirti chil sei khanei tara mndirti nirman krbe. ei kajer jny yajkgn, lebiy o anyany byktira jerusalemer kachakachi ancle bsti sthapn krl. ei dler mdhye mndirer dbarrksi, gaykbrg, o sebadasra chil. israyeler anyany byktira tader nij nij shre basa bamdhlea.

ye smst israyeliy phire esechil ebm nijeder shre bsti sthapn krechil, tara sbai sptm mase ek jati hisebe jerusaleme ektrit hl. tarpr yeasadker patr yesuy ebm tamr snger yajkgn, sltiyeler patr srubbabil o tamr snger leakra israyeler isbrer jny ekti bedi nirman krlen. isbrer das measi ye bhabe brnna krechilen, bediti se bhabei bananea hl. ydio tara, kachakachi bas krt emn any jatin leakder bhy krt, thuo tara yjnbediti puranea bhittir opri tairi krechil ebm tar opr naibedy utsrg krechil. tara prtidin skale o sndhyay pararthna krt. erpr tara measir ades anasare kutirprb utsb pagn krl. tara utswer prtiti din thim smkhyk heambli utsrg krl. tarpr tara prtidin nity heambli utsrg kra suru krl, ebm amabsyar utswer jny, anyany smst chutir diner jny ebm isbrer adeskrut utswer din-

gulear jny utsrg krte lagl. leakra prbhuke bises uphar-
gulear mdhye ye kean uphar dite suru krl ya tara prb-
huke dite cait. mndir punnirman suru na hoya sttbeo
sptm maser prthm din theke israyeler leakra prbhuke
uphar utsrg krte suru krl. tarpr tara pathr kature
o chutearder pysa dil. ebm tara seariy o sideaniy-
der jahaje ke libanean theke smudr tirbtti yaphea
ngr prynt ers kath anbar jny khady, draksars o jlpa
tel dil. parsyer raja kears tader ei sb krbar anumti
diyechilen. jerusaleme phire asar pr dbitiy bchrer
dbitiy mase sltiyeler patr srubbabil, yeasadker patr
yesuy o tamder bhaira, yajkgn, lebiygn o anyany byk-
tira yamra bndidsa theke jerusaleme phire esechilen
tamra mndir nirmaner kaj suru krlen. tamra 20 bchr
ebm tar ceye besi bysk lebiyder mndir nirmaner tt-
tbadhdhaner jny beche nilen. yamra mndir nirman ka-
jer tttbadhdhan krechilen tamra hlen: yesuy o tamr pa-
tra, kdmily o tamr patra (yihudar uttrpurus), lebiy
henadder patrgn o tamder bhaira. ykhn shtpita prb-
hur mndirer bhitti sthapn krlen, tkhn yajkra purn-
pricchd pre sina bajalen: aspher sntanra tamder khaal
krtal nilen ebm israyeler raja dayuder adesanusare
prbhuke prsmsa krbar jny tamder jny nirdist sthane
damdalen. ek snge prbhur prsmsa krte krte ebm
prbhuke dhnybad janiye tamra gailen, “prbhu bhalea!
tamr prkrt prem cir kal ayaht thake.” tarpr smst
leak ekti birat citkar kre hrsdhnbi kre uthl ebm tara
prbhur prsmsa krl karn prbhur mndirer bhittisthapn
hye gel. tkhn agekar sundr puranea mndirer ktha
smrn kre bhu bysk leak, yajk athba lebiyder gal beye
ceakher jl gdiye pdl. anyra ykhn annd krchil o kealahl
krchil tkhn tamra kamdchil. sei annd o kealahler
dhnbi bhudur thekeo seana yacchil. kintu et jeare sbd
hchil ye yara dur theke ta sunchil tara bujhte parchil
na seta annder sbd na kannar.

4

any deser bhu leak yamra ai ancle bas krten tamra yi-
huda o binyaminer leakder prtii birup mneabhabapnn
chilen. tamra sunte pelen ye yara bndidsa theke ai an-
cle phire esechi tara prbhu israyeler isbrer jny ekti
mndir nirman krche. tai tamra srubbabil o pitrkul-
tider kache elen ebm bllen, “nirmaner kaje amader
yeag dite dao. amra teamaderi mt. ykhn theke
asur raja esr-hdcan amader ekhane niye esechen
tkhn theke amra teamader prbhuke heambli utsrg
krchi.” srubbabil, yesuy o israyeler anyany pitrkul-
tura tamder bllen, “na, teamra amader snge mndir
nirman krte par na. raja kearses ades anuyayis-
rayeler prbhur mndir nirmaner kaj ekmatr amrai
smpnn krte pari.” ektha sune ei sb byktira ruddh hlen.
tamra yihudar leakder nirutsah krbar cesta krlen ebm
tader nirmaner kaj bndh krbar cesta krlen. oisb
seura mndir nirmaner kaj bndh krbar nimitt nana
rkm smsya srstir jny srkari krmcaridero bhada kre
enechilen. parsy-raj kearses rajtkbal theke suru kre
parsy-raj dariyabser rajtb prapti prynt ei prtikul ab-
stha clechil. emnki ihudider nibrtt krar jny tara raja
kearske bes kichu abhiyeagatnk cithio likhechilen.
ahsbersr ye bchre parsyer raja hlen sei bchre seura
tamkeo ekti cithi pathiyechilen. artksst ykhn parsyer
raja hlen, tkhn ei sb byktira ihudider biruddhe nalis

janiye tamke arekti cithi likhechilen. bisalm, mitra-
dat, tabel o tamr anyany ngira aramiy bhasay ei cithi
rcna krechilen. tarpr senapti rhum ebm scib simsy
raja artksstes kache jerusalemer leakder biruddhe
cithi likhechilen. tamra eirup likhechilen: “senapti
rhume ebm scib simsy ebm trplyi, parsy, arkbiy o ba-
bilyi gner bicarkbrg, gurutbpurn krmcari ebm elmy
leakder susnkhiy leakder kach theke ebm anyany
leakder yader mhamhim asnprr smriya ngre ebm
phrat ndir pscim parer deser anyany jaygay enechilen
tader kach theke. raja artksstes ye cithiti pathanea
hyechil eti tari ekti anulipi: “apnar bhrtty phrat ndir
pscim parer prjabrger kach theke-he raja artksst,
amra apnar kache binit nibedn krte cai ye, ye sb ihu-
dider apni ekhane phert pathiyechilen tara shr pun-
niman krte cesta krche. jerusalemer basindara brabr
anyany rajader prtii bidreah kre esechi. brtmane
ihudira shrer bhitt nirman krche o deoyal gamthche.
he manybr, apnar jnatathe janai ye shrer carpase de-
oyal bananear kaj ses hlei kintu jerusalemer basin-
dara apnake kr prdan kra bndh krbe ebm ete ra-
jkeaser arthik ksti hbe. amra rajar prtii anugt thakte
prtijnabddh ebm amra erkm ekti ghtna ghtte dite cai
na ebm amra eo mne kri ye esb ktha apnake jananea
amader krttyb. raja artksst, apnake amra apnar purbe
ye sb rajagn rajtb krechen tamder nthiptyr pde dekhte
pramsr dicchi. ai nthiptyr dekchen jerusalem sb
smyi bhu rajar biruddhe bidreah kreche. jerusale-
mer basindara raja o saskder biruddhe bidreah kre
bhu asubidhar srsti krechil. ai sb karnbsthi ei shrti
dhnbs hy. he rajadhiraj, amra apnake sabdhan kre
dite cai, jerusalemer carpaser deoyal ydi abar gamtha
hy tahle apni phrat ndir pscimandl theke apnar krttyb
harate bsben. raja artksst eder cithir uttre likhen:
amar subheccha neben. apnader pathanea cithiti
amake anubad kre pde seananea hyeche. ami ap-
nader pramsr anuyayibhutpurb rajader dlil o anyany
tthyadi anundhaner nirdes dii. sei sb lekha pda hy o
jana yay ye dirghkal thekei jerusalem shrer basindara
saskder biruddhe bidreah kre esechi. bidreah ebm
bireadhitar srsti kra ei shrer nity naimittik ghtna.
jerusalem o phrat ndir pscimandl bhu ksmtaban ra-
jgn rajtb kre esechen, ebm tamra ei smudy ancl theke
kro peyechen. ekhn, ami punray nirdes na deoya
prynt apnara ihudider jerusalem shrer carpase deoyal
tealar kaj bndh krte ades krun. dekhen, ei byapare
yen kean gaphilti na hy. amra jerusalem shrke ntun
kre banate dite pari na, karn amra hty ei shr theke
kr pabea na. raja artksstes cithitir ekti anulipi rhum,
simsy ebm tamder seager leakder kache pde seananea
hl. tarpr ai byktira seaja jerusaleme ihudider kache
gelen ebm ihudider nirman kary bndh krte badhy
krlen. phlsbrup, jerusaleme isbrer mndir nirmaner
kaj bndh hl. parsyer raja hisebe dariyabser rajtber
dbitiy bchr prynt nirmaner kaj bndh chil.

5

sei smy hgy o iddear putr skhriy bhabbadidby prbhur
name bbbisytbani kre jerusalem o yihudar leakder
uddipit krte laglen. tkhn sltiyeler sntan srubba-
bil o yeasadker putr yesuy abar jerusaleme mndir
nirmaner kaj suru krlen. isbrer smst bhabbadira

tamder snge chilen ebm tamra ei kaj smrthn krchilen. tkhn phrat ndr pscimancler sask tttny, sthrbeasny o tamder anucrbg, yamra mndir punnirmaner kaj suru krechilen tamder kache giye jante cailen, “kar smmtite teamra abar ntun kre mndir banate suru krech?” srubbabiler kacheo yara ei mndir punnirmaner kaj jditi chilen tamder nam jante cailen. kintu isbr bym ihudi netader prtii lksy rakhchilen. raja dariyabske ekta khbr na pathanea prynt tader kaj bndh krbar keant pryeajn chil na. rajar kach theke uttr na asa prynt tara kaj caliyee gelen. phrat ndr pscimancler sask tttny, sthr beasny o tamder snge prdhan byktira raja dariyabske ekti cithi pathalen. he raja, amra yihuda ancle giyechilam ebm mhan isbrer mndir nirmansthl pridrns krechi ebm dekhilam ye, ihudira bd bd pathr o kather gumdi diye mndirti baniye cleche. amader bisbas ei gtite kaj hle mndir nirmaner kaj drut smpn hbe. amra tader dltidder kache, apnake pathaneer jny byktider namer talika ceyechilam ebm prsn krechilam. amra etao jante ceyechilam ye kar anumtite tara mndirti punnirman krche. uttre tara bll: “amra sbrg o mrtiyer isbrer das. amra mndirti punnirman krchi yeti bhu bchr age israyeler ek mhan raja baniyechilen. amader purbpurusra isbrke suru krechil tai isbr nbukhdnitsrke babilera raja kre pathiyechilen amader purbpuruske sasn krbar jny. nbukhdnitsr ei mndirti dhhms kre amader purbpurusder bndi kre babile niye yan. babile kearses prthm bchrer rajtbkale tini ei mndir punnirmaner jny ades den. athpr raja kears smst seano o rupear jinis, yegulea jerusalemer mndir theke nbukhdnitsr dbara lunthit hyechil ebm tamr murttir mndire rakha hyechil, segulea sesbsrer hat diye phert pathan. raja kears, sesbsrke rajypal hisebe niyeag krben ebm tamke bllen, “ei sb seana ebm rupear jinis niye yao ebm jerusalemer mndire punray rekhe dao ebm mndirti purbe yekhane chil thik sekhanee mndir punnirman kr.” sesbsr tkhn jerusaleme ese ei ntun mndirer bhittiprstr shapn kren; sedin theke amra ei isbrer mndir punnirmaner kaj kre aschi, kintu amader kaj ekhno ses hyni. ekhn raja ydi iccha kren, dya kre puranea nthiptr dekhite paren, eta prman krben jny ye, raja kears styi styii jerusaleme isbrer mndir punnirmaner nirdes diyechilen ki na. athpr tini ydi e bisye tamr siddhanter ktha amader ekti cithite janantahle amra bises badhit hbe.

6

tkhn raja dariyabs tader kthar styta yacaiyer jny pracin rajader nthiptr khumje dekhant nirdes dilen. ei smst nthiptr babile keasagare rksit ht. bhalbhabe anusndhan kre madiy prdeser kmthta durge pracin tuleat kagje lekha ekti srkari nthi paoya gel yate raja kears jerusaleme mndir nirmaner jny ades diyechilen. nthite eirupe lekha chil: kears tamr raja hoyar prthm bchrer jerusalemer mndir smprke nirdes diyechilen. adesti chil eirup: “isbrer jny mndirti abar bananea heak. ei mndire isbrer jny utsrg nibedn kra hbe. ei mndirer bhitti shapn kra heak. mndirti 90 phut coda o ucctay 90 phut hbe. mndirke ghire tin sari bd pathrer deoyal o eksari bd kather gumdir deoyal thakbe. mndir nirmaner by bhn hbe rajar

keasagar theke. nbukhdnitsr ye sb seana ebm rupea lunthn kre babile niye esechilen seguli sb absyi isbrer mndire phert pathate hbe. ami, dariyabs, phrat ndr pscimancler rajypal tttnyke, sthr-beasnyke o anyany ucspdsth krmcarider jerusaleme theke sre yete ades dicchi. ei isbrer mndir nirmaner kaj bndh krbar cesta krea na. krmider birtk krea na. ihudider rajypal ebm ihudider netara adisthaner opr mndir punnirman kruk. ekhn ami ei ades krchi ye teamra esb kaj ihudi netader jny krbe, yara mndir nirmaner kaje lipt. mndir nirmaner khrc asbe rajar keasagar theke ebm ai arth asbe phrat ndr pscim parer ancle smgrhit kr theke. ei sb nirdesguli tatadadi paln kr yate kajti bndh na hye yay. sbrger isbrer mndire utsrg krbar jny ya ya lagbe sbi oder dao. jerusalemer yajkder ydi samd, mes, pamtha, emn ki gm, nun, draksars athba tel esber pryeajn hy the sbi oder prtyek din dio; er yen anytha na hy. tahle tara hyt sbrger isbrke sugndh smblit heam utsrg krbe ebm isbrer kache amar o amar putrder jny prarthna krbe. ami eo ades dicchi, “keu ydi ei ades bdle dey the tar badir theke ekti kdi kath khule neoya hbe, ebm sei byktike ai kdi kathe phamsi deoya hbe ebm tar baditi dhhms kre ekti bareayari secalye print kra hbe. isbr tamr nam jerusaleme rekhe deben. kean raja athba des athba keu ydi ei ades bdlabar cesta kre athba jerusaleme mndir dhhms krbar cesta kre tahle yen isbr tader prajit o dhhms kren. ami, dariyabs ei ades diyechi. ei ades ati sttbr ebm smprnbnhabe paln kra cai. tkhn phrat ndr pscimancler rajypal tttny, sthr-beasny o tamr leakra raja dariyabses ades tatadadi o pureapuribhabe mene nilen. ihudider prbinra bhabbadi hgy o iddear putr skhriyer bhbisytbanir dbara anupranit o utsahit hye mndir nirmaner kaj caliyee gelen. israyeler isbrer ades anusare ebm parsyer bibhinn raja kears, dariyabs ebm artksster nirdes paln kre tamra mndir nirmaner kaje saphlylabh krechilen. dariyabsrajtber ssth bchrer adr maser trtjy dine mndir nirmaner kaj ses hyechil. israyeler basindara mndir utsrgikrner utsbti annd shkare paln krl. bndidsa theke mukti paoya smst yajkgn o lebiyaro utsbte yeagdan krlen. 100 ti samd, 200 ti mes, 400 ti purus messabk bli diye mndirtike prbhur uddeasye utsrgikrt kra hl. echadao israyeler papskhalner jny 12 ti chagl bli deoya hl. israyeler 12 ti pribarer prtyektir jny 12 ti chagl utsrg kra hyechil. erpr tara jerusalemer mndire isbrer sebar jny tader dl anuyayi measir pustke lipibddh nirdes anuyayi yajkgn o lebiyder beche nilen. prthm maser cedd diner mathay bndidsa theke phire asa ihudira nistarpb paln krlen. yajk o lebiyira skle pricchin hye bises dintir jny prstut hlen. lebiyira bndidsa theke phire asa ihudider skler jny, tamder nijeder jny ebm tamder yajk bhaidar jny nistarpbrer utsrgikrt mestike bli dilen. erpr bndidsa theke israyele phire asa skle mile sei meser mams grhn krlen. ai shrer any leakrao ai deseri basinda any leakder apbitrta theke nijeder pbitr kre ai meser mams grhn krlen. tamra skle isbrer samne prarthna krar jny nijeder pbitr krlen. ei smst byktira satdin dhre mhannde khamirbihin rutir utsb paln krlen. isbr tader skilke anndit kre tullen karn tini asurrajer mneabrttite pribtrn enechilen ebm tar phle asur-rajtamder israyeler isbrer mndir nirmaner kaje smrthn janiyechilen.

esb ghtna ghte yabar pr, parsyer raja artksster rajtbkale isra babil theke jerusaleme elen. isra chilén srayer putr. sray asriyer, asriy hilkier, hilkii slulumer, slulum sadeaker, sadeak ahituber, ahitub amriyer, amriy asriyer, asriy mrayeater, mrayeat srhiyer, srhiy usir, usi bukkir putr. bukki chilén abisuyer putr, abisuy chilén pinhsr putr, pinhs chilén iliyasrer putr, ebm iliyasr chilén prdhan yajk hareaner putr. siksks isra, babil theke jerusaleme esechilen. measir isbrdtt anusasn smprke tamr sugbhir byutptti chil. raja artksst israke tamr anureadh anusare smst pryeanjny jinis diyechilen karn prbhu israr sngé chilén. israyeler bhu manus yemn, yajkgn, lebiygn, gitkargn, dbarrksign, prbhrti byktira israr sngé israyele esechilen. ei smst byktira raja artksster rajtbkaler sptm brse jerusaleme ese pemchechilen. isra artksster rajtbkaler sptm brser pncm mase esechilen. isra o tamr dl oi bchrer prthm mase babil tyag kre ebm pncm maser prthm din jerusaleme ese upsthit hn. isra prbhur bidhiguli smprke smyk jnanarjner jny tamr jibner smst smy byy kren. tini israyeler leakder prbhur bidhi o adesguli sekhate o smpadn krate cesta krechilen. isra chilén ekjn yajk o siksks yamr israyeler prtí prdtt isbrer ades o bidhi smprke smyk jnan chil. raja artksst israke ei cithiti likhechilen: raja artksster kach theke:yajk isra, yini sbrger prbhur bidhir ekjn siksks,tamke raja artksster abhinnd! ami ei ades dicchi: ye kean israyeliy, kean yajk athba ye kean lebiy yara amar rajtbe bsbas kre, tara keu ydi israr sngé jerusaleme yete cay tea yete pare. isra, teamake ami o amar satjn mntrir dayitb dilam, tumi ati absy yihuda o jerusaleme giye bym prybeksn krbe, sekhane teamar byktibrg isbrer bidhiguli ktdur paln krche. ar sei bidhi tea teamar sngéi ache. amra israyeler isbrer jny teamar sngé ye seana o rupea dilam, tumi ta jerusaleme isbrer jny niye yabe. echadao, teamake ydi keu jerusaleme isbrer mndirer jny uphar dite cay ebm teamar leakder ebm babiler ye kean prdese bsbaskari yajkgn o lebiyder sb upharo teamake smgrh kre niye yete hbe. ei smst arth diye tumi brs, mes o messabk ebm ssy o panii kinbe. athpr jerusaleme isbrer mndirer bedite ei smst naibedy utsrg krbe. tumi ebm anyany ihudira baki seana o rupea yemn khusi khrc krte para, kintu emnbhabe khrc krbe yate isbr sntust hn. e smst jinis jerusaleme isbrer kache niye yabe. egulea sb prbhur upasnar jny bybht hbe. echada mndirer pryaejne ar ya kichu lagbe, rajkeas theke arth ceye kine nebe. ami, raja artksst, phrat ndir psimancer yesb byktibrger kache rajkeaser arth thake, tader nirdes dicchi, israr ykhn ya arther pryaejn hy ta yen tamke deoya hy karn tini yajk o sbrger isbrer bidhigulir ekjn siksks. apatt tamke 33,4 tn rupea, 600 busel gm, 600 gyaln draksars, 600 gyaln jl-pai tel o pryapt priman lbn deoya heak. sbrger isbr israke ya kichu nite ades diyechen ta yen tamke yt drut smbhbb deoya hy. ami amar sntan o rajtber birudhe sbrger isbrke asntust krte cai na, sutram prbhur mndirer jny ei sb nirdesguli yen paln kra hy. he amar desbasign, ami teamader jnatarthe janate cai ye yajkgn, lebiygn, gayk, dbarrksi, mndirer sebasas o isbrer mndirer any ye kean krmir kach theke kr grhn

abaidh. rajake smman dekhane ar jny prbhur dasder kean kr deoyar pryaejn nei. he isra, isbr o tamr bidhi smprke teamar ythest jnan ache. sutram phrat ndir psimancer leakder bicar bybstha o sasnkrm dekh ar jny, ami teamake teamar pchnd anuyayisasnkrtá o bicarkbrg niyeager ksmta dilam. ai smst byktibrg teamar prbhur bidhi anuyayiei ancler bicar-bibhagiy prsasnik kajkrm smpadn krben. emn keu ydi thaken, ye isbrer bidhi smprke siksá dan krbe. kean bykti ydi bidhiguli lngn kre, tahle take apradher matra anuyayimrtyudnd, nirbasn ba karabaser sasti deoya hbe ba jrimana kra hbe. prbhu mhimamy, amader purbপুরusder isbr! jerusaleme prbhur mndirer prtí smman jnapner jny isbr rajar hrdaye tamr abhilas sthapn krln. raja tamr mntribrg o krmcarider upsthitite prbhu amar prtí tamr styakarer bhalbasa abhibykt krechilen. prbhu amar shay hyechilen ebm tai ami sahsi hye amar sngé jerusaleme phire yabar jny israyeler smst netader ektrit krechilam.

8

raja artksster rajtbkale ye sb pribarer prdhanra amar sngé babil theke jerusaleme esechilen nice tamder namer talika deoya hl: pinhsr uttrpurusder mdhye gerseam, ithamrer uttrpurusder mdhye daniyel, dayuder uttrpurusder mdhye htus, skhniyer uttrpurusder mdhye preas, skhriy o area 150 jn purus, pht meayaber uttrpurusder mdhye skhriyr putr iliyainy o area 200 jn purus, jitr uttrpurusder mdhye mhsiyeler sntan skhniy o area 300 jn purus, adiner uttrpurusder mdhye yeannathner putr ebd o area 50 jn purus, elmer uttrpurusder mdhye athliyer putr yisayah o area 70 jn purus, spthiyer uttrpurusder mdhye mikhayeler putr sbdiy o area 80 jn purus, yeayaber uttrpurusder mdhye yihiyeler putr obdiy o area 218 jn purus, banir uttrpurusder mdhye yeasiphiyer putr sleamit o area 160 jn purus, bbeyer uttrpurusder mdhye bbeyer putr skhriy o area 28 jn purus, asgder uttrpurusder mdhye hkater putr yeahann o area 110 jn purus, adeanikamer ses uttrpurusder mdhye iliphelt, yiyuyel, smyiy o area 60 jn purus, ebm bigbyer uttrpurusder mdhye uthy, sbbud o tar sngi 70 jn purus. ami ei smst byktirer abha-gamini ndir kache jd hte blechilam. sekhane tambu khatiyé amra tin din chilam. ami kyejkn yajkke sekhane dekhilam, kintu kean lebiyke ny. tai ami iliyesr, ariyel, smyiy, ilnathn, yariy, ilnathn, nathn, skhriy o musuklum prbhrti netrbrndke ebm yeayarib o ilnathn name dujn sikskske deke kasiphiya ngrer prdhan iddearer kache tamke o tamr leakder ki blte hbe tar nirdes diye pathiyechilam yate iddea amader isbrer mndire kaj krar mt kichu shkari pathate paren. yehetu isbr amader shay chilén iddea nimnlikhit byktider amader kache pathalen:mhlir uttrpurus serebiy (mhlí chilén ekjn lebi. lebi chí israyeler sntan.) serebiyr sngé tar putra ebm bhayera meat 18 jn purus esechil. hsbiiy o tar sngé mrarir sntan yisayah ebm tader bhayera o chelera, meat jn purus. 20 tara 220 jn mndir krmio pathiyechil. (tader purbপুরusra lebiyder sahayy krbar jny dayud o tamr krmcaribrgdbara niyukt hyechilen. tader nam talika bhukt chil.) abha ndir

kache ami ghasna krlam, isbrer kache amader binit prtippnn krar jny amra skle upbas krb. isbrer kache amra amader o amader snttider ebm amader bisy smpttir nirapd yatrar jny prarthna krte ceyechilam. ami amader nirapttar jny rajar kach theke amader sngre asbar jny sainy o asbareahi caite atynt sthidha beadh krechilam. karn amra rajake blechilam, “yara prbhute bisbas kre o tamr prtii astha rakhe, amader prbhu sda tader shay hn. kintu yesb bykti tamr theke dure sre yaj isbr tader prtii ruddh hn.” amra tai upbas kre isbrer kache prarthna krechilam ebm tini amader prarthna sunechilen. erpr ami yajkder mdhye theke serebiy, hsbii yara netrsthaniy chil o tader 10 jn bhaj prmkh meat 12 jn yajkke beche niyechilam. raja artksst, amr updestagn, tamr prdhanra ebm babiler smst israyeliyra sei upharguli isbrer mndirer jny dilen. ebm babiler leakder kach theke amra sb seana ebm rupea ojn kre, mndirer kacher jny ai barea jnke dilam. sb miliye 25 tn rupea, 33,4 tn rupear thala o33,4 tn seana chil. echadao amra pray 19 paund ojner 20 ti seanao basn o durmuly 2ti pitler thala diyechilam ebm blechilam, “teamra prbhur kache pbitr. ei samgrigulo prbhur kache pbitr. ei smst seana ebm rupea leakra prbhuke dan krechil, sei prbhu yini teamader purbpurusder isbr. yao ei smst bstu rkasa kr. jerusaleme prbhur mndirer netrbrgke deoyar age prynt eismst smpdar dayitb teamader. israyeler prdhan pribarbrger neta o lebiyder hate ei smst kichu tule debe. tara ojn kre ei smst jinis jerusaleme prbhur mndirer ghrer bhetre tule rakhben.” tkhn yajk o lebiyra, jerusalemer mndirer jny israr deoya samgriguli grhn krl. prthm maser dbads dine amra abha ndr kach theke jerusalema abhimukhe yatra suru krlam. isbr amader shay chil. tini amader pthe seuder o durbrttder hat theke rkasa krlen. erpr amra jerusaleme pemchlam. sekhan tin din bisram nilam. cturth din amra mndire gelam ebm durmuly bstuguli ojn kre yajk uriyer putr mremeatke dilam. mremeater sngre pinhsar putr iliyasr ebm yesuyar putr yeasabd o binnuyir putr neaydiy name dui lebiy chil. amra samgriguli ojn kre meat ojner priman nthibhukt krechilam. erpr, ye sb ihudira nirbasn theke phire esechil, tara israyeler isbrke heambli nibedn krl. tara israyeler mngler jny 12 ti brs, 96 ti mes, 77 ti messabk o papmeacner jny 12 ti purus chaglo blidan krl. erpr amra phrat ndr pscim tirsthr pradesik netader o rajypalder hate rajar cithiti tule dilam. tarpr ei smst netara israyeler basinda o mndirer shayta kren.

9

esb hye yabar pr israyeliy leakder netara amake ese bllen, “isra, israyeler leakra ekhane bsbaskari anyany byktider theke nijeder prthk rekhe bas kreni. israyeliyra knaniy, hittiy, prisiy, yibusi, ammeaniy, meayabiy, misriy ebm imeariy prbhrti any jatir leakder ast karyyklape prbhabit. ei bhave tara any bmser sngre bibahsutre abddh hy. israyeliy bises jn ble gny hbar ktha, kintu ekhn antrbibaher drun tader any jatir sngre misrn hyeche. israyeler netrbrg o prsaskrai ei dhrner biye kre apraprder kache drstant sthapn kreche.” ami ykhn ektha jante parlam, tkhn duhk

prkas krbar jny ami amar peasak, cul, dadi chimde phellam, ebm bisnn o atynt stmbhit hye bse pdlam. tkhn dhrmbhuru smst bykti bhye kampte suru krl. ora bhy peyechil karn bndidsa theke muktilabh kre yesb ihudira phire esechil, tara isbrer prtii anugt chil na. ksuddh o bimudh abstayi ami baikalik utsrg anusthan prynt bse thaklam. oi smst byktira amar carpase jdea hl. ami ytksn okhane bsechilam, ni-jeke ytdur smbbh ljiit dekhate cesta krchilam. erpr baikalik prarthnar smy ami uthe damdalam. neamra o chemda pridhey sh ami hamtu gede bse, duhat prsarit kre amar prbhu isbrer kache prarthna kre bllam: he amar isbr, teamar dike phire takateo ami lija beadh krchi. ami ljiit karn amader papkrm amader matha chadiye geche. amader apradh sbrg prynt pemcheche. amader purbpurusder smy theke suru kre aj prynt amra bhu pape papi. amader purjny amader rajader, yajkder ebm amader sastibheag kre hyeche. bibhinn bidesi sask amader luth kre amader bndi kre niye giyeche. ai bidesi akrmnkarira amader smpd luth kreche. aj prynt sei eki purane ghtna ghte cleche. kintu ekhn alp smyer jny tumi amader prtii dya prdrsn kreche. tumi amader bndi byktider mdhye theke kyek jnke ei pbitrsthane ese bas krar suyeag kre diyech. prbhu, tumi amader dastb theke ek ntun jibn dan krech. hyam, amra das chilam, kintu tumi amader das thakte debe na ble parsyer rajader dyalu kre amader prtii teamar anugrh prkas krech. teamar mndirti yeti dhhms hye giyechil, seti gdgar jny tumi amader nbjibn dan krech. yi-huda o jerusalemk rksarthe tumi amader ekti deoyal tulte sahayy krech. he isbr, teamake amra ar ki blte pari? amra abar teamar prtii abadhy hyechi. he isbr, tumi teamar bhabbadider madhyame amader ades krech: “ye bhukhndte teamra apnjane thakte clech seti dhhmsabes matr. ei bhukhndti ekhane bs-baskari basindader ast krmer jny dhhmsabese print hyeche. ekhankar basindara ei bhukhndke apbtr kreche. ateb, israyeler leakra, teamra yen teamader sntansnttider oi sb leakder sntansnttike biye krte dio na. oder sngre kthao blea na. amar ades sunle teamra blisth hye uthe ebm ei bhukhnder yabtiy bhalea jinis upbheag krte parbe ebm teamader sntansnttider hate ei bhukhndti tule dite parbe.” amra nijera ei absthar jny dayi. amra papacrnr krechi ebm amra aprisim deasi. kintu tumi amader anek km dnde dndit krech. amader anek maratmk paper jny amader khub kthin sasti prapy chil. ta sttbeo tumi amader kyek jnke bndidsa theke mukti diyech. ateb teamar ades amader amany kra ucit ny. amader oi smst leakder sngre antribah kra ucit ny yara kharap kaj kre. amra jani ye amra ydi oder sngre bibah smprk caliye yai, tahle, he isbr, tumi amader opr khub rege yabe ebm ytdin na smst israyeliy nirbms hbe tt din amader dhhms krbe. he prbhu, israyeler isbr, tumi et bhalea ye amra et deas kra sttbeo tumi amader kyek jnke bemce thakte diyech. amra deasi, tai se karne amader kareari teamar samne damdabar ktha ny.”

10

prbhur mndirer samne kamdte kamdte isra prarthna krchilen o deas sbikar krchilen. sei smye bhu israyeliy

nari, purus o sisu tamr carpase jdea hyechil. tarao kamdchil. tkhn elamer ekjn uttrpurus yihiyeler putr skhniy, israke bll, "amra isbrer ades amany krechi ebm amader asepare bsbaskari anyany jatir bmser leakder sng e baibahik smbndh sthapn krechi, tbuo amar mne hy ekhnea israyeler sb asa hariye yayni. ekhn amra isbrer samne ekti cukti kri ye eish bijatiy strileak o tader sntander amra phert pathiye deb. israr updes mene clbar jny o yesb bykti amader isbrer prti asthaban tamder anasrn krbar jny amra ei kaj krb ebm amra isbrer bidhan mene clbea. isra, apni uthe damdan ebm skt hean. isbrer bidhir prti amader asthaban kre tealar ye brt apni niyechen ta sphl kre tulte amra apnake shayta krb." isra uthe damdalen ebm prtijna anuyayiprdhan yajkn, lebiy o israyeler basindader sph grhn kralen. erpr isra iliyasiber putr yiheahanner ghre prbes krlen. yetuku smy isra okhane chilen, uni kean khabar khelen na ba kichu pan krlen na, karn prtyagt bndider isbrer bidhir prti anastha bsth tini tkhno duhkhit o seaksntpt chilene. athpr tini ihudi o jerusalemer srbrt ekti barta pathalen. sei bartay tini bndit theke mukti labh kra smst ihudider jerusaleme ese smbet hte bllen. ye sb bykti tindiner mdhye ese upsthit hbe na tader smptti bajeyapt kra hbe ebm sei byktike se ye dler sng e bas kre tar thekeo bhiskar kra hbe. prdhan adhikarik o netrbrndra ei siddhant grhn krlen. tin diner mdhye ihudi o binyaminer pribarer smst bykti jerusaleme jdea hl. ebm nbm maser kudi diner mathay tara mndir prangne smbet hl. tara skle ei smabeser karne o prbl brsner jny kampchil. tkhn isra uthe damdalen ebm sei smabeske smbhasn krlen, "teamra skle isbrer bidhi amany kre tamr prti anastha dekhiyechile ebm teamra bijatiy narider biye kre israyelke area deasi krech. ekhn teamra isbrer samne teamader pap sbikar krea. prbhu teamader purbpurusder isbr, tamr bidhi teamader absy palniy. ei bhukhnde teamader asepare bijatiy bykti brger sng e teamra smst rkm smprk tyag kr ebm teamader bidesi strider theke teamra nijeder alada kre nao." tkhn okhane smbet smst bykti smsbre citkar kre israke bll: "apni thiki blechen. apni ya blchen ta amader absyi paln kra ucit. ekhane anek bykti ache ar ei brstir mdhye amader pkse baire thaka smbhb ny. ei smsyatir smadhano du-ekdiner mdhye smbhb ny karn amra gurutr papacrn krechi. amader netarai amader purea dler jny ebisye siddhant nik. tarpr tader bidesi strileakder, yader tara biye krechil, tader phert pathabe, tara tader jny nirddist smye jerusaleme asbe. prtiti shr theke prdhan netara ebm bicarkgn ai leakder sng e asben. tamra erkm kre yaben ytksn na sbai ese yabe. tahle isbr amader prti ruddh hoye theke birt hben." asaheler putr yeannathn, tikber putr yhsiy, msullm o lebiy sbbthy ei siddhanter bireadhita krl. athpr jerusaleme prtyabrtnkari ihudira priklnatike grhn krte smmt hl. yajk isra pribar netader beche nilen, prtiti pribarbrg theke ekti kre manusar nam bacha hl ebm tamra dsm maser prthm dine ektr hye prtiti ghtna tdnt krlen. dsm maser prthm dine oi bachai kra byktign ye sb leakra antribah kreche tader smprke pryaleacna krbar jny eksnge bslen. nimlikhit byktira ye sb yajk bidesi strileakder bibah krechil, tader uttrpurus:yiheasadker putr yesuy o tar bhaira

masey, iliyer, yarib o gdliy. emra skle tamder strider prityag krte smmt hlen. tarpr tamra papskhalner blidaner jny ekti kre meso utsrg krechilen. hnani o sbdiy chil immerer putr. harimer uttrpurusder mdhye masey, eliy, smyiy, yihiyel o usiy; pshurer uttrpurusder mdhye: iliyainy, masey, ismayel, nthnel, yeasabd o iliyasa; lebiyder mdhye: yeasabd, simiyi o klay ba klit, pthahiy, yihuda o iliyer; gaykder mdhye iliyasib; dbarpalder mdhye ssklulum, telm o uri; israyeliyder mdhye: priyeaser uttrpurusder mdhye rmiy, yisiy, mlkiy, miyamin, iliyasr, mlkiy o bnay; elmer putrder mdhye mtttniy, skhriy, yihiyel, abdi, yiremeat o eliy. sttur putrder mdhye iliyainy, iliyasib, mtttniy, yiremeat, sabd o asisa; bbeyer putrder mdhye yiheahann, hnaniy, sbby o atly; banir putrder mdhye msullm, mluluk, adaya, yasub, sal o yirmeat. pht- meayaber putrder mdhye adn, klal, bnay, masey, mtttniy, btslel, binnuyi o mnhsi; harimer putrder mdhye iliyer, yisiy, mlkiy, smyiy, simiyeen, binyamin, mluluk, smriy; hsumer putrder mdhye mtttniy, mtttt, sabd, iliphelt, yiremy, mnhsi o simiyi; banir putrder mdhye mady, amram, uyel, bnay, bediya, klulu, bnay, mreameat, iliyasib, mtttniy, mtttny ebm yasy, binnuyir putrder mdhye simiyi, selimiy, nathn, adaya, mkdby, sasy, sary, asrel, selimiy, smriy, slulum, amriy ebm yeaseph; nbear uttrpurusder mdhye yiyiyel, mttithiy, sabd, sbinh, yady yeayel o bnay. era sklei bidesi strileakder bibah krechil ebm eder mdhye aneker strii sntander jnm diyechil.

eguli hkhliyer putr, nhimiyer glp: raja artsstsr rajtber 20 bchrer mathay, kisleb mase ami susner rajdhanite chilam. esmye hnani name amar ek bhai o area kichu bykti yihuda theke amar sngde dekha krte esechil. ami tkhn tader jerusalem shrti smprke o ye sb ihudira bndidsa theke nijeder rkasa krte perechil ebm tkhno yihuday chil, tader smprke tader jijnasa krechilam. hnani o tar sngde ye leakra chil tara amake bll, “ye smst ihudi bndidsa edate perechil ebm yihuday bas krche, tara smkt o ljjar mdhye diye bas krche. ken? karn jerusalemer pracir bhene pdeche ebm drjaguli agune pude geche.” jerusalem o sekhankar basindader smprke ektha seantar pr amar khubi mn kharap hy ebm ami bse pde kamdte suru kri. bharaeant mne, ami kichudin dhre upbas krte o sbrger isbrer kache prarthna krte suru krlam. ei ble ami prarthna krechilam: “he prbhuh, sbrger isbr, apni mhan o ksmtaban. yara apnake bhalbase o bisbst bhabe apnar ajna paln kre tader sngde apni apnar bhalbasar cukti sb smye bjay rakhen. he prbhuh anugrh kre apnar bhkter prarthna srbn krn. ami apnar samne apnar das, israyeler leakder jny prarthna krchi. amra, israyeler leakra, apnar biruddhe ye papsmuh krechi ami ta sbikar krchi. ami o amar pitrpusura ye pap krechi tao sbikar krchi. amra, israyeliyara apnar sngde khub kharap bybhar krechi. apni apnar das measike ye skl ajna siksamala o bidhi diyechilen ta amra paln kri. ne prbhuh, apnar das measike apni ye nirdesguli diyechilen dya kre ta smrn krn. apni blechilen, “teamra, israyeler leakra ydi amar prtii abisbst ho tahle ami teamader bibhinn jati smuher mdhye chdiye deb. kintu teamra ydi amar kache phire as ebm amar adesguli mene clea, tahle teamader mdhye yara prthibir prant dese nirbasit hye ryech tader ami jdea krb ebm ye jaygati ami amar nam shapn krar jny mneanit krechi sei jaygay tader phiriye anb.” israyeliyara apnar das o apnar leak. ami apnar mhan ksmta pry eag kre eder rkasa krechen. he prbhuh, apnake amar binit anureadh apni amar, apnar daser ebm yesb dasera apnar namer prtii srddha janate cay, tader prarthna sunun. he prbhuh, apni janen, ami rajar panpatrbahk.aj ami ykhn krpaprarthi hisebe rajar sngde saksat krte yab apni amar shay thakben, yate raja amake anugrh krn.”

raja artsstsr rajtber 20 tm bchrer nisan mase, ykhn rajake draksars nibedn kra hl, ami draksarsti nilam ebm rajake dilam. er age tar sngde thakakalin raja kkhno amake bisadgrst dekhnen ni, kintu sedin ami styii bisadgrst hyechilam. raja amake jijnas krlen, “teamar ki srir kharap? teamake etea bisadgrst lagche ken? mne hcche, teamar hrdy bisade pripurn.” tkhn ami khub bhy peleo rajake bllam, “mharaj dirghjibi hean! amar mn bharaeant karn ye shre amar purbpusura smadhisth, sei shr aj dhbmststue print hyeche ebm sei shrer phtkguli agune pude dhbms hyeche.” tkhn raja amake rsn krlen, “tumi amake diye ki krate cao?” ami amar isbrke prarthna kre rajake bllam, “raja ydi amake niye styii khusi thaken ebm tamr ydi ic-

che hy, tbe dya kre amake yihuday jerusaleme pathan ye shre amar purbpusura smadhisth hyechilen yate ami shrti abar gde tulte pari.” mharajer pasei rani bsechilen. tamra dujn amake jijnas krlen, “teamar ei sphrer jny kt smy lagbe? kbe abar tumi ekhane ese pemchte parbe?” raja yehetu amay khusi mne biday dilen, ami tamke ekti nirdisti smyer mdhye phire asar prtisruti dilam. ami rajake eo jijnasa krlam, “raja ydi sntust thaken, dya kre amake kyekti citi din yate yihuda yaoyar pthe phrat ndr pscim parer anl par hbar smy ami rajypalder dekhate pari. echadao apnar bnbibhager adhikarik asphke uddesy kre lekha ekti citiho amar drkar, yate se amake shrer phtkguli, shrer pracirsmuh, mndirer deoyalsmuh o amar nijer basthan nirmaner jny amake kath dey.” raja amake sb kichu ryeajniy citi diye anugrhit krlen. isbr amar prtii sdy chiln blei raja amar jny esb krechilen. tarpr ami ykhn phrat ndr pscimancle elam, sekhankar rajypalder ami phtguli dekhalam. raja amar sngde kyek jn samrik pdst bykti o asbareahi sainyo pathiyechilen. adhikarikgn, heareaner snbllt o ammeaner eiddas teabiy ykhn amar asar khbr pel ebm sunl ye israyeliyeder ami sahayr krete esechi tkhn tara birtk o ruddh hl. jerusaleme tin din thakar pr ami ek rate kyek jnke sngde niye berealam. jerusalemer jny ki krar ktha isbr amar hrdyer rekhechilen se ktha ami karea kachei prkas krini. ye gheadatite ami cdechilam, seti chada amar kache ar kean gheada chil na. ykhn rat hl, ami uptykar phtker bheter diye beriyee ese nagkup o chaigadar phtker dike gelam. ami ngrir bhene yaoya pracir ebm agune bhsmbhut pracirer drjaguli pridrsn krechilam. erpr ami jhrnar phtk o raj puskrinite ese pemchlam. sekhane amar gheadar yabar kean rasta chil na. tai ami rate deoyalgulea prybeksn krte krte uptykar opr dik prynt gelam ebm deoyalti brabr egieye gelam ytksn na uptykar phtke ese pemchlam. tarpr shre phire gelam. ami keathay keathay giyechilam sektha adhikarikra ba israyeler gnymany byktira janten na. ami tkhno prynt ihudider, yajkder, rajpribarder, adhikarikder ba anyder kache yara kajti krbe, ami ki krte yacchi se smprke kichui prkas krini. pre ami tader bllam, “teamra sklei dekhthe pacch amra ki smsyar smmukhin hyechi. jerusalem shr aj dhbmststue print hyeche ebm er phtkguli agune pude geche. esea, amra abar jerusalemer deoyal gemthe pheli tahle ar amader ljjar kean karn thakbe na.” ami tader eo bllam ye isbr amar mngl krechilen. raja amay ki blechen, se kthao tader janalam. tkhn leakra ble uthl, “clea amra punrni-maner kaj suru kri!” tai tara ei bhal kajer prstutite nijeder utsah dil. kintu heareaner snbllt, ammeaner eiddas teabiy o arbiy gesm amader bidrup kre jijnas krl, “teamra ki krchea? teamra ki rajar biruddhe bidreah krchea?” tkhn ami tader bllam: “amra, isbrer sebkra, ei shr abar gde tulbea. ekajye sphl hte sbrger isbr amader sahayy krben. teamader pribarer keu jerusaleme bas kreni. teamra keu amader ekajye sahayy krte parbe na. e bhukhnder samanytm amso teamader ny. ekhane thakar teamader kean adhikar nei.”

mhayajk iliyasib o tamr yajk bhaira kaj suru krlen ebm mes-dbarti nirman krlen. tarpr tamra is-brke kache seti pbitr bstu hisebe utsrigkrt krlen ebm tamra drjaguli deoyaler gaye ythasthane sthapn krlen. tamra eksea stmbh ebm hnnele stmbh prynt jerusalem pracin nirman krlen ebm tamder kaj is-brke utsrg krlen. yajker paser deoyalti banalen yir-ihear basindara. ar tar paserti banalen imrir putr skkur. hssnayar putrgn mtsy-dbarti abar banal. tara brgaguli ythasthane bsalea, imarttite drja bsalea ebm tate chitkini o talacabi lagalea. deoyaler prer amsti hkkeaser petr, uriyer putr mreameat punniman krl.tarpr msullm, berikhiyer putr msesebeler petr, prerti meramt krl ebm tarpr deoyaler prer amsti banar putr sadeak meramt krl. deoyaler prer amsti ydio tkeayar byktira meramt krl kintu tader netrbg tader rajypal nhimiy jny kean kayik prism krte asbikar krl. pureanea phtkti paseher putr yiheyada o bseadiyar putr msullm meramt krl. tara ythasthane kdi-brga bsiye drjay kbjra lagiye tate tala ebm chitkini smyeag krl. gibieany mlatiy o mereaneathiy yadean ebm gibiean o mispar any leakra deoyaler prer amsti meramt krl. gibiean o mereaneath pscim phrat jellar rajypaler dbara sasit ht. erprer amsti hrhyer putr usiyel meramt krl. usiyel chil ekjn sbrnkar. hnaniy sugndh banat ebm se prer amsti meramt krl. aish leakra deoyaltike prsst pracin abdhgi gamthl. prer amsti meramt krl hurer putr rphay. rphay jerusalem ardheker rajypal chilen. erpr hrumpher putr yiday ekebare nijer badir uletadik prynt deoyalti banalea. prer amsti banalea hsbniyer putr htus. harimer putr mlkiy o pht- meayaber putr hsub prer amsti ebm culli-gmbujo meramt krl. hleaheser putr sllum tar knyader sahayye deoyaler prer amsti tairi krl. sllum jerusalem apr ardheker rajypal chilen. hanun name ek bykti ebm saneaher leakra uptykar phtkti meramt krl. tara drjati kbjar opr bsiye tate tala-cabi dil ebm chaigada-phtk prynt 500 gj deoyal meramt krl. mlkiy chil rehber putr ebm baithkkmer rajypal. se chaigadar phtkti meramt krl ebm chitkini o talash drjati kbjar opr bsal. klheasir putr sllum jhrna-phtkti meramt krl. sllum chilen mispa jellar rajypal. tini phtkti meramt krlen ebm tar mathay ekti chad banalen. tini er drjaguli tala o chitkinish bsalen. echada, sllum rajbagicar pase sileah pukurer deoyalo meramt krlen. deoyalti dayud ngrer yekhan theke ye simdi neme esche sekan prynt tini meramt krlen. deoyaler prer amsti asbiker putr nhimiy meramt krl. nhimiy baitsur jellar ardheker rajypal chilen. tini dayuder pribarer smadhigulear uletadik prynt ebm manusar dbara tairi pukur ebm "bir-grh" prynt kaj krlen. deoyaler prer ams banir putr rhumer nirdese lebiy pribargeasthira banal. hsbii deoyaler prer amsti meramt krl. tini kiyila prdeser ardheker rajypal chilen. tini tar nijer jelateo meramt krlen. deoyaler prer ams tamder bhaira meramt krechil. tara henadder putr binnui er adhine kaj krechil. binnui kiyilar apr ardheker rajypal chilen. er prer ams yesuyer putr esr meramt krlen. esr mispar rajypal chilen. tini astragar theke pracin ekti kean prynt deoyal meramt krechil. sbbyer putr baruk ek kean theke mhayajk iliyasiber badir drja

prynt deoyaler amsti meramt krechil. iliyasiber badir prbespth theke badir any prant prynt deoyaler amsti hkkeaser petr, uriyer putr mreameat meramt krl. prer kichuta ams oi ancle bsbaskari yajkra meramt krlen. binyamin o hsub ye yar nijer badir samner deoyaltuku thik krar pr anniyer petr o maseyer putr asriyo nijer badir samner deoyaltuku meramt krl. henadder putr binnui asriyer badi theke suru kre deoyaler bamk hye kean prynt amsti tule phell. usyer putr pall deoyaler bamke stmbher kache yeti ucc prasad theke beriyese esche, yeti abar rajar prhrir utheaner kache absthit sei khane deoyal tull. preaser putr pday paller pre kaj krl. mndirer dasra ophi pahader opr bas krchil. tara stmbher kache jldbarer purbams prynt meramter kajguli krl. tkeayir leakra bd stmbhti theke suru kre ophler deoyal prynt deoyaler badbaki amsti meramt krl. yajkra asb-dbarer oprer ams baniye phell. prtyek yajk ye yar nijer badir deoyal gamthl. erpr immerer putr sadeak nijer badir samner deoyal o skhniyer putr smiyi deoyaler tarprer amstuku meramt kre nil. se chil purdbbarer jnaik prhri. selimiyer putr hnaniy o salpher putr hanun (hanun chil salpher ysth putr) deoyaler prer ams meramt krl.berikhiyer putr msullm tar nijer badir samne deoyaler ams meramt krl. mlkiy name ek sbrnkar prybeksn dbarer biprite mndir das o bybsayider badi prynt amser deoyal meramt krl. baki ams arthar keaner dike oprer ghr theke mesdbar prynt ams sbrnkarra o bybsayira meramt krl.

4

amra deoyal punnirman krchi, ektha jante pere snblt khubi ruddh hl. se tkhn ihudider niye hasa-hasi krl. snblt tar bndhuder o smriy senadler samnei ktha blchil, "ei durbli ihudigulea ki krche? ora ki bhabche ye amra oder chede deb? ora ki bedite bli cdabe? ora ki mne kre ye ek dinei ora nirman kaj ses krte parbe? ora ki abrja ar dhulear gada theke ei peada pathrgulike abar jibnt kre tulte parbe?" sei smy, ammeaniyer teabiy snblter sngel chil. se bli, "ye deoyalta ora banacche otar opr ekta cheat seyalo ydi othe ota bhene pdbel" nhimiy tkhn isbrer kache prarthna krlen, "he isbr tumi dya kre amader dake sada dao. ei smst byktira amader ghra kre. snblt o teabiy amader apman krche. tumi tader er ythayegy sasti dao. oder bndi krar bybstha krea, yate ora ljiit hy. teamar ceakher samne ora ye apradh krche ta tumi kma kr na. ora deoyal nirmatader apman kreche o tader nirutsah krche." ydio amra jerusalem carpaser deoyal banalam kintu deoyaler uccta ya hoye ucit chil meate tar ardhek hl. leakra udyam ar iccha niye kaj kreche. snblt, teabiy, arbiy, ammeaniy o asdeadiyra khub rege gel karn ora sunechil ye jerusalem deoyaler kaj egie yacche ebm grt bhrat kra hcche. tarpr tara jerusalem biruddhe ceant kar priklpna krl. tara sbai priklpna krl ye tara asbe o jerusalem biruddhe ldoi krbe ebm tar biruddhe gealmal krbe. kintu amra amader isbrer kache prarthna kre dibaratar deoyaler carpase kda paharar bybstha krlam yate amra ei sb bhihseuder pryaejne badha dite pari. se smy yihudar leakera bli, "krmira skle klant hye pdeche ebm okhane srabar mtea et neamra ache

ye amra deoyal nirmaner kaj ses krte parb na." ar amader seura blche, 'ihudira e smbdndhe abgt hbar age athba amader deokhte pabar age, amra tader mdhye giye tader htya krb, ebm ei bhabei tader kaj bndh hye yabe." tarpr ye sb ihudi amader seuder mdhye thakt tara elea ebm amader ds bar bl, 'amader seura amader cardike ryeche. amra ye dikei phiri na ken se dikei seura ryeche.' ami tkhn kichu byktike pracirer nimntm amse rakhar bybstha krlam. ami pribargulike tleayar, blm o tir-dhnuk sh deoyaler grter kache ek snge damd kriye dilam. tarpr smst bybstha o pristhiti khtiye dekhbar pr, ami gurutbpurn pribargulike, adhiarikkder ebm smst baki leakder utsah diye bllam, "amader seuder bhy peyea na. mne rekhea amader prbhu mhan ebm bhynkr!" amader seupks khbr pel ye amra tader ceanter ktha jene phelechi. isbr tader smst mtlb bancal kre diyechen. abar amader leakra tader nijeder jaygay phire giye deoyaler kaj suru krl. tkhn theke amader leakder ardhek smkhyk deoyal nirmaner kaje niyukt ril ar baki ardhek blm, brm, tir ebm brm niye prhray niyukt hl. senadhyksra yihudar leakder pechne ese damdalen yehetu tara deoyal nirman krchil. mistri o tader yeagandarra ek hate tader ynttrpati ebm any hate astro dhrechil. kaj khar smyo prtyekti nirmankari keamrbndhe trbari jhuliye rakhtea. leakder strk kre debar jny yar sina bajanear ktha se amar pase pase thakt. ami tkhn adhiarikbrg, gurutbpurn pribar o baki leakder snge ktha bllam. ami bllam, "ei deoyal jude ekhno anek kaj kra baki ache ar amra eke anyer theke bicchinn hye giyechi." kintu eke aprer theke kajer smy yt durei thakea na ken, sinar aoyaj sunlei skle drut ek jaygay jdea hbe. isbr bym amader yuddhe sahayy krben." ateb amra suryast theke suryade prynt jerusalemder deoyal bananear jny kthin prisrm krchilam ykhn krmider mdhye ardhekra hate bllm dhrechil. ami nirmatader eo blechilam, "prtyek nirmata ebm tar sahayykari ratre jerusalemder bhetre thakbe yate tara ratre paharadar ebm diner bela krmi hte pare." ateb ami ba amar bhaira, amar leakra ebm prhrira keui snan krar jny ba kapd kacar jny peasak khulte partam na karn amra ykhn jler jny bereatam tkhno amader hate astr thakt.

5

anek dridr ihudi tader atmiyder biruddhe abhiyeag krlte suru krla. tader mdhye kyekjn abhiyeag krl, "amader etguli chelemeye; sutram kheypepre bamcar jny amader khady ssyer pryajin!" any leakra bll, "durbhikser smy ssy pabar jny amra amader jmi-jma, draksakset ebm badi bndhk rekhechilam." abar arek dl blte suru krl, "amader jeat jmi o draksakseter opr dhary rajkr debar jny amader arth dhar krte hyechil. ar edike aish dhni leakder dekhea! amrao tea oderi mtea manus, amader chelemeyerai ba oder theke km kise? kintu ses prynt amader chelemeyeder dasdasi hisebe bikri kre dite hbe! itimdhyei aneke ta krte suru kreche, athc amra kichu krte parchi na. amader bhumii o draksakset ekhn any leakder adhine!" ami ykhn oder abhiyeagulea sunlam tkhn mharuddh ilam. tarpr ami nijeke sant kre bittban pribar o adhiarikbrger kache giye bllam,

"teamra teamader nijeder leakder taka dhar dao ebm tader kach theke sud aday kr. teamader ati absy e kaj bndh krte hbe." erpr ami smst byktider ek jaygay jdea kre bllam, "leakra amader ihudi bhaider eitdas hisebe any dessmuhe bikri kre diyechil. bhu kste amra tader sbadhin kre dese phiriye enechi ar ekhn teamra nijerai abar tader eitdas hisebe bikri krchea!" dhni leakra o adhiarikra ei abhiyeag sune kichu blte parl na, cup kre thakl. tkhn ami tader bllam, "teamra ya krch, seta sthik kaj ny. teamader isbr prt srddha o bhy taka pryajin. anyany jatira ye sb ljjajn kaj krche sesb teamader kra ucit ny. amar leakra, amar bhaira, emn ki amio, dridrder takapysa o khadyssy dhar dicchi. esea amra tader ye taka dhar dii tar theke sud neoya bndh krl. teamra ati absy dridr byktider jmi-jma, draksakset, badi phert diye debe. echadao teamra, eder taka-pysa, ssy, draksars ebm tel dhar diye tar opr ek stams hare ye sud niyechea tao phiriye debe." tkhn dhni bykti sbai amake bll, "nhimiy tumi ya blele tai hbe. amra oder sb kichu phiriye deb ar kkhno grib duhkhider theke kichu neb na." tarpr yajkder deke isbrer samne dhni o adhiarikra ya bleche ta spth kralam. erpr ami amar kapder bhamj jhadte jhadte tader bllam, "ei eki bhabe teamra yara ei prtisruti bhng krbe, tader prtyekke isbr dhre jhamkaben. isbr take grhcyut tea krbeni uprntu tar ya kichu ache sbi take harate hbe." ami amar bktby ses krar pr upsthit skle "amen" bll. tarpr tara skle prbhur prsmsa krl ebm era sklei tader ktha rekhechil. raja artksstr rajtber 20 tm bchr theke 32 tm bchr prynt ami yihudar rajypal hisebe kaj krchilam. se smy ami ba amar kean bhai rajypaler jny bra? khady khaini. ami kkhno dridr byktider jearjbrdsti kr dite badhy kre se pysay nijer khabar kinini. ami artksstter rajtber kudi bchr theke btris bchr prynt arthat meast barea bchr yihudar sask hisebe kaj krechilam. ye sb rajypalra amar age sasn krechilen tamra leakder jibn durbish kre tulechilen. emra sklei prtyek byktir kach theke ek paund rupeash khabar o draksars dabi krten. netrbrg, yara ai sb rajypalder adhin chil tarao leakeder seasn krt. kintu yehetu amar isbre bhy-bhiti ache, ami ei dhrner kaj krini. ami jerusalemder deoyal tealtar jny kthin prisrm krechilam. amar smst leakrao ei kajer jny ektre esechil. amra karea kach theke kean jmi jma kede nii ni. uprntu ami niymt bhabe amar tebile 150 jn ihudi adhiarikder khaoyar yeagan diyechilam. ar amader asepasser des theke ye sb leakra amar tebilir kache esechil ami tadero khabar srbrar krtam. prtii din leakder khaoyabar jny ami ekti gru, chyti meata mes ebn nanan dhrner pakhi ranna krar jny ditam. prtii dsdin antr ami prbhut primane sb rkmer draksars ditam. kintu ami kkhni sasker jny bra? dami khabar-dabar dabi krini ba amar khabar kenar jny prjader oi smst kr dite badhy krini. ami jantan, deoyal bananear jny skle kthin prisrm krche. he isbr, ami ei sb leakder jny ya krechi, ta mne rekhea ebm amake asirbad krea.

6

tarpr snbltt, teabiy o gesm name arb o amader anyany seura jante parl ye ami jerusalemder deoyal nirman krchilam. deoyaler gayer grtguli bhrat kra hleo tkhno

absy amader drjar palla bsanea baki chil. ateb snblt o gesm tkhn amake ekti khbr pathal: "clea nhimiy: onea smbhumiir kephirin shre amra saksat kri." kintu ora amar ksti krar priklpna krechil. kintu ami oder ei ktha ble phert pathalam: "ami khub jruri kaje byst achi, tai teamader sngde dekha krar jny ami kaj bndh krte parb na." snblt o gesm amake carbar eki khbr pathiyechil, kintu ami tader eki uttr diyechilam. tarpr pncmbar snblt or nijer ek sahayykarir madhyme amake eki amntrn pathalea. cithithe lekha chil: "cturidike ekti gujb chdacche ebm emnki gesmo bleche ye, tumi o ihudira naki rajar biruddhe bidreah krar priklpna krch. ye karne naki teamra jerusalem shrer carpase deoyal tulch. jnsadharn blche, bidreaher pr tumii naki hbe ihudider ntun raja. gujbe ekthao bla hcche ye teamar smbnndhe ei ktha jerusaleme gheasna krte tumi bhabbadider niyukt krech: 'yihuday ek raja achen!' 'dekheha nhimiy, ami teamake sabdhan kre dite cai ye siggiri raja sighri esb khbr peye yaben. tai blchi, esea amra ek sngde bse e bisye kthabarta bli.' ami tkhn snbltke ble pathalam, 'tumi ya abhiyeag krech tar keantai styi ny. tumi teamar nijer matha thekei ei glpta banacchea.' asle amader seura amader bhy dekhate cesta krcil. ora bhabbchil, 'esb krle ihudira bhy peye kaj bndh kre debe ar deoyal kajo ses hbe na.' kintu ami prarthna krechilam, 'he isbr, amake skti dao.' ek din ami smyiyir sngde dekha krte tar badite gelam. smyiy chil dlayer putr. dlay chil mhetbeler putr. smyiy tar badite chil. se amake bl, 'nhimiy, clamra isbrer mndire dekha kri. cl amra pbitr sthaner bhitre giye drja bndh kre dii, kl amra seura aj rate teamake htaya krte asche.' ami smyiyke uttre bllam, 'amar mtea kean byktir ki paliye yaoya ucit? amar mtea ek jn byktir ki nijer pran bamcanear jny pbitr sthaner bhetre yaoya ucit? ami yab na!' ami jantam ye amake sabdhan krte isbr smyiyke pathan ni. ami bujhte parlam ye se amar biruddhe bhbiysd-bani krechil karn teabiy o snblt take ta krar jny taka diyechil. amake bhy dekhaneer jny o mndirer bhetre yete prreacit krbar jny smyiyke taka deoya hyechil yate ei kaj kre ami papacrn kri tahle ora amake apdsth krbar jny bdnam dite pare. he isbr, snblt o teabiyke ebm tara ye mnd kajguli kreche ta anugrh kre mne rekh. emn ki bhabbadini neaydiyar ktha ebm anyany ye smst bhabbadira amake bhy dekhate cesta kreche tader kthao tumi smrne rekhea. ilul maser 25 diner mathay jerusalemer deoyal gamthar kaj ses hl. deoyal nirman ses krte 52 din legechil. tkhn amader smst seu o asepasser sb jatiguli jante parl ye deoyal nirmaner kaj ses hyeche. tai tara tader sahs hariye phell. ken? karn ora bujhte perechil, ye amader isbrer shaytatei ekaj ses hyeche. echadao, se smye deoyal nirmaner kaj ses hbar pr, yihudar dhni byktira teabiyke cithi likht ebm teabiy sesb cithir jbab dit. tara aisb cithi likhechil karn yihudate bhu leak tar prtii bisbst thakke ble prtisruti diyechil. karn teabiy, arher putr skhniyer jamata chil. uprntu teabiyer putr yiheahann berikhiyer putr msullmer knyake biye krechil. atite tara teabiyer kache prtisruti diyechil, tai era amar kache blechil teabiy kt bhal chil. amar karyklap smprke tara teabiyke yabtiy khbrakhbr dit. teabiy amake bhy dekhaneer jny cithi pathanea abyaht rekhechil.

amader deoyal bananeer kaj ses hl. tarpr amra drjay palla bsalam o kara sei sb drjay pahara debe tar jny leak thik krlam. amra gaykder ebm lebyidero niyukt krlam. erpr ami amar bhai hnani o hnaniy name arek byktike ythaeme jerusalem shrer dayitb o durger senaptir dayitb dilam. ami amar bhai hnanike beche niyechilam karn anyanyder theke se khubi st o tar isbre besi bhy chil. ami tkhn tader nirdes dilam, "prtidin suryeadyer kyek ghnta pre jerusalemer ph-tkguli khulbe. ar suryaster purbei teamra phtk bndh kre tala lagabe. echadao, rkxi hisebe yader niyeag krbe tara yen e shrer basinda hy. ei smst rksider kyek jnke shrer kyekti gurutbpurn jaygay pahara dite pathabe ar badbakira yen tader badir kachakachi anclei pahara dey." jerusalem shrti khubi bd. shre anek jayga thakleo, tulnay basindar smkhyia km. badi-ghro tkhn smst bananea hyni. emtabsthay isbr amar hrde smst basindader ektritar kar basna prbes kralen. ami tkhn smst gnymaniy bykti, adhikarikbrg o sadharn leak der eksngde deke pathalam. bsbaskari smst byktider ekti talika bananeai amar mul u'sy chil. itimd-hye bndidsa theke yara prthm e shre phire esechil tar ekti talika ami peychilam. tate lekha chil: ei ihudira bndidsa theke jerusalem ebm yihuday phire esechil. raja nbukhdnitr eder bndi kre babile niye giyechile. era hl: yesuy, nhimiy, asriy, rymiyia, nhmani, mrdkhy, bilsn, mispr, bigby, nhum o bana. tara srubbabilser sngde phire esechil. nice israyeler ye smst leak phire esechil tader nam o smkhyia deoya hl: preaser uttrpurus 2,172 sphtiyer uttrpurus 372 arher uttrpurus 652 yesuy o yeayaber pribargeasthir pht-meayaber uttrpurus 2,818 elmer uttrpurus 1,254 sttur uttrpurus 845 skkyer uttrpurus 760 binnuyir uttrpurus 648 bbeyer uttrpurus 628 asgder uttrpurus 2,322 adeanikamer uttrpurus 667 bigbyer uttrpurus 2,067 adiner uttrpurus 655 yihiskiyer bmsjat aterer uttrpurus 98 hsumer uttrpurus 328 betsyer uttrpurus 324 harhiper uttrpurus 112 gibiyeaner uttrpurus 95 baitlehm o neapaha shrer leak 188 anatheath shrer 128 bait-asmabt shrer 42 kiriyy-yiyarim, kphira o bereat shrer 743 rama o geba shrer 621 mikms shrer 122 baitelh o ay shrer 123 nbea shrer 52 elm shrer 1254 harim shrer 320 yiriha shrer 345 lead, hadid o onea shrer 721 snaya shrer 3,930 yajkg n hl: yesuy bmsjat yidiyer uttrpurus 973 immerer uttrpurus 1,052 pshurer uttrpurus 1,247 harimer uttrpurus 1,017 era hl lebiy pribargeasthir leak: headbiy bmsjat yesuy o kdmiyeler uttrpurus 74 era hl gayk brnd: aspher uttrpurus 148 era hl dbar-rkskg n: illum, ater, tmean, akkub, hitao seabyer uttrpurus 138 era hl mndirer bises das: sih, isupha o tbbayeater uttrpurus, kereas, siy o padeaner bmsdhrbrg, lbana, hgab o smlyer bmsdhrbrg, hann, giddel o ghrer bmsdhrbrg, raya, rtsin o nkeader bmsdhrbrg, gsm, us o paseher bmsdhrbrg, besy, miyunim o nphusyimer bmsdhrbrg, bkuk, hkupha o hrhurer bmsdhrbrg, bsliit, mhida o hrsar bmsdhrbrg, brkeas, sisra o temher bmsdhrbrg, ntsh o htihar bmsdhrbrg. sleammer uttrpurus dasder mdhye: seaty, seaphert o pridar bmsdhrbrg, yala, drkean o giddeler bmsdhrbrg, sphtiyer, htii o peakhert-htsbayim o amean; mndirer das o

sleamner dasder uttupurus 392 kyek jn leak telmelh, telhrsa, krub, addn o immer shr theke jerusaleme es-echil. tader pribarguli israyel theke udbhut kina ta tara prman krte pareni.dlay, teabiy o nkeader uttupurus 642 jn era chil yajk pribarer uttupurus:hbay, hkkeas o brsillye. gilyider brsilly pribarer knyake ydi ekjn purus biye krt oi puruske brsillyder uttupurus hisabe gny kra htea. yehetu tara tader bmtalika ba tader purbpurusra yajk chilen kina ta prman krte parl na, sehetu yajkder talikay tader nam antrbhukt kra hl na. rajypal oi smst byktider, pbitr khabar khete barn krlen ytksn prynt na prdhan yajk urim o tummim bybhar kre isbrer kache jene nen ki krte hbe. 7,337 jn dasdasike mad dile, yara phire esechil tader mdhye sb miliye chil 42,360 jn. echadao, eder snge chil 245 jn gayk-gayika, tader 736 ti gheada, 245 ti khccr, 435 ti ut o 6,720 ti gadha chil. bes kichu pribar prdhan kaj caliy yabar jny arth dan kren. rajypal bym keasagare 19 paund sbrnmudra diyechilen. echadao tini 50 ti patr o yajkder peasaker jny 530 peasak dan kren. bibhinn pribarer prdhanra kaj caliy yaoyar jny 375 paund sbrnmudra ebm11/3 tn priman rupea dan krechilen. sb miliye anyany byktira 375 paund sbrnmudra,11/3 tn rupa ebm yajkder jny 67 ti bstrkhnd diyechilen. yajkgn, lebiyra, dbarrksira, gaykra o mndirer sebadasra o anyany smst israyeliyra ye yar nijer shre bas krte lagl. oi bchrer sptm maser mdhyei dekha gel israyeler smst basindara tader nijeder basbhumite bsbas suru kreche.

8

ses prynt bchrer sptm mase israyeler smst basinda ek jaygay idea hl. era skle eki uddesy niye ektre esechil yen jldbarer samne kheala ctbre tara chil ekti manus. era skle mile siks israke measir bidhipustkti ante anureadh krl. ullekhy prbhu israyeler basindader jny ye bidhinirdesguli den ta ei grnthelipibddh chil. skler anureadhe isra jnsmkse bidhipustkti ber krlen. eti chil sptm maser prthm din; ai jnsmagme chil purus, mhila ebm isbrer bidhi seana o beajhar mt bys hyeche emn byktira. isra tkhn jldbarer samner kheala ctbrer dike mukh kre jear glay bhear theke suru kre dupur prynt bidhipustkti path kre seanalen. upsthit sklei purn mneayeag shkare ta sunl. isra ekti umcu kather mnacer opr damdiye eguli path krchilen. patatnti ei uplksei bisesbbabe bananea hychil. israr dandike damdiye chilen mtithiy, sema, anay, uriy, hilkii o masey ebm tamr bamdike chilen pday, misayel, milkiy, hsum, hsbddana, skhriy o msullm. yehetu isra umcu patatner opr damdiye chilen sklei tamke dekhte pacchil. tini bidhipustkti khealar snge snge smbet skle uthe damdal. prthme isra prbhu, mhan isbrer prsmsa krlen. tkhn upsthit sbai hat tule bl, "amen, amen." tarpr matha nicu kre hamtu mude bse prbhu prmsa krl. aais lebiyra chilen yesuy, bani, serebiy, yamin, akkub, sbbthy, headiy, maser, klit, asriy, yeasabd, hann ebm play. tamra bidhipustkti theke path krlen ebm shj bhasay seti leakder bujhiye dilen yate ya pda hl tara tar arth bujhte pare. erpr sask nhimiy, yajk o siks isra ebm ye sb lebiyra siksadan krchilen tamra skle bktby rakhlen. tamra blen, "ajker dinti teamader prbhu isbrer pkse ekti bises din.aj

yen keu mn kharap na kre ba ceakher jl na phele." tamder ektha blar karn hl ye: ykhn tamra isbrer bidhipustkti pde seanachilen tkhn anekai kamdchil. nhimiy blen, "yao teamra skle msladar bhari khady o sumist paniyguli upbheag krea. ajker dinti prbhur kache ekti bises din ble yara ranna kreni tadero khabar dio. mn kharap krea na karn prbhur annd teamader mnke sktisali krbe." lebiybrgra leakder sant hte sahayy krl. tara bl, "cup kr ebm sant ho. aj ekti bises din. mn kharap kr na." tkhn upsthit sbai mile bises bheajsbhay yeag diye khabar o paniy bhag kre khel. prtyekei khub khushi chil ebm skle mile ei bises dinti udyapn krl. ses prynt siksra tader skle prbhur ye smst bidhiguli beajhanear cesta krchil ta bujhte parl. tarpr ai eki maser dbitiy dine prtyekti pribar prdhan isra, yajkbrg o lebiyder snge dekha krte gel. sklei bidhiguli smprke pdaseana krar jny israke ghire dhrl. bidhiguli pdaseana krar pr tara, measir madhyme prbhu israyeler leakder, bchrer sptm mase kutir theke ye ekti utsb paln krbar ajna diyechilen, ta jante parl. jerusaleme ppherbar pthe, tara bibhinn shrer mdhye diye yete yete, leakder blbe: "prbt theke jlpai, gulmemdi o khrijur ebm chaya sakhaguli kat. bidhitite yemn bla ache ai sakhaguli bybhar kre prb paln krbar jny asthayi kutir tairi kr." bidhitte yemn bla ache temn bhabe kr. ektha seana pr leakra giye ei sb gacher sakha smgrh kre nijera nijeder jny asthayi kutir banalea. tara tader badir chade, utheane, mndir prangne, jldbarer kache o iphryim-dbarer kache unmukt sthane kutirguli banalea. bndisa theke israyele phire asa smst byktirai ei kutirguli baniye tate bas krl. nuner putr yiheasuyer smy theke sei din prynt israyeliyra erkm bhabe o et annd kre kutir prb paln kre ni! prber prtyekdin, prthm din theke ses din pryynt reaj isra eder kache bidhipustk path kre seanalen. bidhi anusare israyeler basindara satdin dhre prb paln krar pr, astm diner din ekti bises sbhar jny milit hl.

9

ai maseri 24 diner mathay israyeliyra upbaser jny idea hl. se smy skle duhkh prkaser jny cter peasak pra chadao mathay chai lagiyechil. israyeler ad basindara bidesider theke nijeder alada rekhechil. tara skle mndire damdiye tader o tader purbpurusder pap sbikar krl. tara sekhane tin ghnta damdiye prbhu, tader isbrer bidhipustk path krl. tarpr area tin ghnta prbhu tader isbrke prarthna krbar jny ebm pap sbikar krbar jny matha nicu kre ril. tarpr ei sb lebiyra simdir opr damdiye ril: yesuy, bani, kdmiiyel, sbniy, bunny, serebiy, bani, knani. tara uccsbre tader prbhu, isbrer kache prarthna krte lagl. erpr yesuy, bani, kdmiiyel, bunny, hsbniir, serebiy, headiy, sbniy, pthahiy prmkh lebiyra bl, "uthe damdao ebm teamader prbhu isbrer prsmsa krl!" isbr srda chilen! ebm tini cr din thakbeno! manbjati teamar mhan maner prsmsa kruk! teamar nam sb kichur urddhe uthuk ebm bndit heak! he prbhu, ek matr tumii isbr! tumii sei jn, ye akas tairi kreche! tumii mhan sbrg ar mrtye ya kichu ache se sb, prthibi ar abhynttrsth sb kichu ar smudr mdhys-thit sb kichu srsti krech. sbete tumii diyechea jibner cheamya ebm smst sbrgiy debdutra nt hye teamar up-

asna kre! he prbhu, tumii amader isbr. tumii sei jn ye abramke mneanit kre babiler ur theke netrtr diye niye giyechile ebm tar nam bdle abraham rekhechile. tumii tar anugty ebm stta lksy krech. tumii sei jn ye tar snge ekti cukti krechile ebm take o tar uttprpusder knaniy, hitti, imeariy, prisiy, yibusiy ebm gir-gasiyder jmguli debar prtisruti diyechile. tumi teamar prtisruti rekhechea karn tumi bhal. tumi misre amader purbpusuder durgti dekhechile o leahit sagr theke tader endn sunechile. tumi phrene tar adhikaridker o tar leakder kache nana cihn o adbhut karyy dekhiyechile. tumi jante ye, misriyara nijeder amader purbpusuder theke sresthttr bhabt. kintu tumi prman krle, tumi kt mhan! aj prynt tara ta smrn kre. tumi tader ceakher samne leahit sagrke dbikhndit krle ar suknea jmir opr diye hemte gele kintu tumi tada kre asa seuder smudr phele dile. tara pathrer mtea smudre dube gel. ekti umcu megh diye diner bela tumi tader pth dekhale. ratra bela, ekti aleakstmbh diye tumi tader pth dekhale. tumi tader dekhale keathay yete hbe. erpr siny prbte sbrger cuda theke tumi bym ktha ble tader ajla prkrt siksa, ya bhalea; tumi tader bidhismuh o ajna dile yeguli bhalea. tumi teamar das, measir madhyme teamar pbitr bisramer diner ktha tader janale. tumi tader ajna, bidhismuh ebm siksamala dile. ora skle ksudhart chil, tai tumi sbrg theke sbaike khabar dile. ora skle trsnart chil, tai tumi pathr theke sbaike jl dile. tarpr tumi oder yete blle o prtisrut bhumii dkhl krte blle. teamar ksmta diye tumi sei bhukhnd anyder kach theke niyechile. kintu amader purbpusura grbeaddht o jedi hl ebm teamar ajna lnghn krl. tara sunte asbikar krl. tumi ye ascryy jinisuguli tader jny krechile ta tara bhule gel. tader jeder karne tara abar eiddas hye misre phire yabar siddhant nil. kintu tumi dyalu isbr! ksma, krana, dhairyy o bhaleabasay pripuran teamar hrdy. tai tumi tader prityag krni. emnki ykhn tara seamar bachurer murtti baniye bleche, 'ei murttiguleai amader misr theke ber kre eneche', tkhno tumi tader batil kr ni. kintu teamar mhan krunar jny tumi oder mrubhumite prityag krni. tumi diner bela umcu meghtike sriye naoni, ranteo aguner stmbhti sriye naoni. tumi teamar pbitr alea diye tader pth aleakit kra ebm tader pth dekhiye cla abyath rekhech. tumi tader bicksn kre tealar jny teamari bhal atma diyech. khady hisebe tumi oder manna diyech ebm jl diyech tader trsna metate. tumi 40 bchr dhre eder prtupaln krechea. tumi mrubhumite ya kichu pryajjn chil ta diyechea. oder peasakguli chimde yayni. oder pa phule yayni. he prbhu, tumi oder rajtb, jati ebm bhu durer jaygaguli yekthane alp kichu leak bas krt, ta diyech. tumi oder sheanar bhukhnd, hisbeanar raja, oger bhukhnd ebm basner raja diyechile. tumi akaser nkstrer mtea oder uttprpusuder smkhyay badiyechea. tumi tader sei bhukhnde bas krte niye giyech ya tader purbpusuder kache prtisrut chil. tara ei bhukhnde prbes krl ebm knaniyder prajit kre seti adbhut krl. tumi tader diye aib leakder prajit kriyechile. aib jati, tader raja ebm aib leaker prtii tara ya krte ceyechil, tumii tader diye tai kriyechile. tara sktisali ngrguli ebm urbr jmi dkhl krl. tara bhalea bhalea jinise pripuran badiguli adhikar krl. itimdhyei ye sb kuguli khnn

hyechil seguli, draksakset, jlpai gach ebm anek phler gachsmuh tara peyechil. tara khel ebm trpt hl. tumi tader ye bhal jinisuguli diyechile seguli tara upbheag krechil. tara teamar biruddhe gel ebm teamar siksamala chumde phele dil. tara teamar bhabbadidero htya krl, yara tader strk kre teamar kache pherate ceyechil. kintu amader purbpusura teamar biruddhe bibhts sb kaj krlea. tai tumi tader seuder hate oder prajit hte dile. seura tader nanan smkter mdhye phellea. tai bipder smye tara teamar sahayer jny kemde pdl. sbrge bse tumi tader art citkar sunle. tumi krunamy, tai leak pathale tader pritraner jny. tara ese seuder hat theke oder uddhar krlea. kintu ye muhurte amader purbpusura tader seuder hat theke mukti pel, tara pap karyy suru krlea. tai tumi tader seuder prajit krte ebm tader opr nisthur bhave sasn krte dile. tara teamar sahayer jny kannakati krl. sbrge tumi tader kannu sunle ebm teamar krunabstth abar tader uddhar krle. e ghtna bhubar ghteche. tumi tader strk krechile, yate tara teamar siksamalar srn ney, kintu ora uddht chil ebm teamar ajnasnuh mante asbikar krechil. tara teamar bidhismuh, ye segulea paln kre take sty jibn dey, ta bhengechil. kintu tara tader jedbstth teamar bidhismuh bhengechil. tara teamar dike pechn phire chil ebm sunte asbikar krechil. tumi amader purbpusuder prtii bhu bchr dhre khub dhairrysil chile, teamar atmay purn teamar bhabbadider madhyme tumi tader strk krechile. kintu tara sunte asbikar krechil, tai tumi tader bijatiyder hate tule diyechile. kt drdi ebm krunamy isbr tumi. thuo tumi tader dhhms kreani, chedeo yaoni. tumi dyamy, krunadhr isbr! he amader isbr, tumi mhan! bhylnr ebm ksmtasali isbr! tumi dyalu o bisbst. tumi sbmsy teamar cukti bjay rakhea! amader anak smsya chil. se sbi teamar kache jruri! amader leakder nanan snkte pdte hyechil. amader yajkgn o bhabbadign smkte chil. asurer rajader rajtber smy theke aj prynt bhu bhylnr ghtna ghte ghte. kintu he amader prbhu, amader prtii ya kichu ghtche tate tumi chile nyaysngt. hyam, amrai bhul krechi! amader rajara, netara, yajkra o purbpusura teamar adesguli maneni. tara teamar sabbhanbani abjna kre nirdes amany kreche. amader purbpusura, tumi tader ye bisal urbr jmi diyechile ta upbheag krechil. kintu tara teamar seba kreni ba tader papacrnn theke sre aseni. ekhn amra ei bhukhnde eiddas. ye bhukhnd tumi amader purbpusuder diyechile, yate tara sekhankar phlmul o ya kichu sundr jinis bheag krte pare, sekhaneai amra krit-das. ei jmite bhu phsl phlt, kintu smst phsl yay rajar kache. ei jmir mhti phsl yay rajader kache yader tumi amader papacrner jny amader opr sasn krte niyukt krech. aib rajara amader sasn kre, amader gbadi psu tara niyntrn kre ebm tara tader ya icche tai kre. styii, amader pkse ta ekta durbheag. esb karnei, amader netara, lebiyara ebm yajkgn teamar snge cuktiti krechil yeta bdlanea yay na. amra ya prtijna krchi likhe tate sbaksr krche amader netara, lebiyara o yajkra ar sei cuktiptir silmeahr kre rakhchi.

10

cuktiti yara silmeahr krechilen tamra hlen: khkliyer putr rajypal nhimiy, ar yajkder mdhye sidikiy, sray,

asriy, yirmiy, pshur, amriy, mlkiy, htus, sbniy, mlluk, harim, mreameat, obdiy, daniyel, ginnthean, baruk, msullm, abiy, miyamin, masiy, bilgy ebm smiy. emrai hlen sei yajkgn yamra cuktiti si krechilen. nimnlikhit lebiyra cuktiti silmeahr krechilen: asniyer putr yesuy, henadd pribarer binnuyi, kdmilyel ebm tamr bhaider mdhye sbniy, headiy, klit, play, hann, mikha, rheab, hsbij, skkur, serebiy, sbniy, headiy, bani ebm bninu. netara yamra si krechilen tamra hlen: preas, pht-meayab, elm, sttu, bani, bunni, asgd, bbeey, adeaniy, bigby, adin, ater, hiskiy, asur, headiy, hsum, betsy, hariph, anatheat, nby, mgpiys, msullm, hesir, msesbel, sadeak, ydduy, pltiy, hann, anay, heasey, hnaniy, hsub, hleahes, pilh, seabek, rhum, hsbna, masey, ahiy, hann, anan, mlluk, harim o bana. echadao abisist smst basinda, yajkgn, lebiy-brg, dbarrksira o gaykra skle, yara anyany bhindesi jatider theke nijeder alada rekhechil ebm tader strichelemeye, yekthane yt jnanbuddhismppnn leak ache tara skle mile eksnge prtisruti krl ye measir madhyme prbhu, amader isbr tader jny ye bidhi pathiyechen-sei smst siksa o nirdes tara aksre pale krbe ebm tara isbrer bidhismuh paln na krls tara sei abhisapti grhn krbe yar theke tader amngl hbe. “amra prtisruti krchi, amra amader chelemeyeder asepasser smgeatriydr sngs biye hte deb na. “amra prtisruti krchi ye bisramer din amra kean kaj krb na. sei bisramer dine ydi amader asepasser keu amader kache kichu bikri krte ase, amra tader kach theke kean jinis kinbea na. echada prtii spm bchre amra jmite kean kaj krb na, nisphla rakhb ebm amader kache yar ya dhary kr ache ta ar aday krb na. “echadao, amra mndirer dekhaseana krb ebm amader isbrke smmanit krbar jny, mndirer seba kaje sahayer jny prtii bchr 1,3 sekel repy amra deb. ei arth mndire tebilr opr yajkra ye bisas ruti rakhen tar jny, prtidinr ssy naibedy o heambliir jny, bisramer diner naibedyr jny, amabsyar utsbgulir jny, anyany bisas sbhasmusher jny, pbitr naibedygulir jny, papskhalner naibedyr jny ya israyeliydr suddh kre ebm amader isbrer mndirer any ye kean khrchr jny bybhrt hbe. bidhipustker lekha anusare amra yajkgn, lebiyra ebm leakra ghumti cele thik krechi bchrer ekti nirdist smye kean pribar amader prbhu isbrer mndirer bedir opr peadaneer jny jbalani kath dan krbe. “echadao amra prtii bchr prtiti kset theke nbanner prthm phsl o gacher prthm phlti prbhur mndire anar dayitb grhn krlam. “bidhite yemn lekha ache, amra amader prthm jat putr, amader prthm jat gr-mes ebm chaglguli isbrer mndire anb ebm sekhane sebay nyukt yajkder seguli deb. “amra ei jinisgulo prbhur mndirer bhamdar ghre anb ebm seguli yajkder deb: amader prthm mydar tal, amader prthm ssy naibedy, amader prthm gachgyl, ntun draksars ebm tel. ebm amra yekthane kaj kri sei shre lebiyra ykhn smgrh krte ase tkhn amra tader jny amader phslr ek dsmams niye asb. ykhn tara ei phsl grhn krbe tkhn harean pribarer ekjn yajk lebiydr sngs thakbe. lebiyra eismst phsl amader isbrer mndire ene mndirer gealaghrer mdhye rekhe debe. tara tader ssy, draksars, tel prbhrti uphar sangri mndirer bhamdar ghre yekthane yajkra kaje jny thaken sekhane absyi anbe. echadao gaykbrg o dbarrksira sekhane thakbe. “amra skle prtijna krlam

amader isbrer mndir rksnabeksn krl!”

11

athpr israyeler basindader netara jerusalem shre cle elen. israyeler basindader ebar bhabte hbe ar kara kara e shre thakbe. tai tara ghumti cele thik krl prtii dsjne ekjn kre byktike ei pbitr shre thaktei hbe. apr n’jn icche krls tader nijeder shre thakte pare. kichu bykti sbecchay egiye ese jerusaleme thakte raji hl. any leakra tader dhnybad janalea ebm asirbad krl. pradesik sasnkrtara jerusaleme thaklen. (israyeler kichu leak, yajkgn, lebiyra o sleamner bhryder bmsdhrha yihudate thaklen. era prtyekei bibhinn shre nijsb jmite bas krte laglen. yihudar anyany byktira o binyaminer pribarer leakjnra jerusalem shrei bsti sthaphn krl.) yihudar uttrpuruder mdhye yamra jerusaleme elen tamra hlen: usiyer putr athay (usiy chilen skhriy putr; skhriy chilen amriyer putr; amriy chilen sphtiyer putr; sphtiy chilen mhlleler putr; mhll chilen perser uttrpurus.) ebm baruk putr masey. (baruk chilen klheasir putr; klheasi chilen hsayer putr; hsay chilen adayar putr; adaya chilen yeayariber putr; yeayariber chilen skhriyer putr; skhriy chilen selar uttrpurus.) sb miliye jerusaleme pers bmsr 468 jn sahsi uttrpurus bas krten. binyaminer uttrpuruder mdhye yamra jerusa-leme elen tamra hlen: msullmer putr sllu. (msullm chilen yeayereder putr; yeayereder chilen pdayer putr; pday chilen kealayar putr; kealaya chilen maseyer putr; masey chilen ithiyeler putr; ithiyel chilen yisayaher putr.) ebm yisayahke yara anusn krechilen tamra hlen gbby ebm sll. sb miliye sekhane 8 jn purus chil. era sikhrir putr yeayer tttbaddhane chilen. ar hssnuyar putr yihuda, jerusalemer dbitiy jelar dayitbe chilen. yajkder mdhye jerusaleme gelen: yeayariber putr yidiy, yakhin, hilkiyer putr sray. hilkiy chilen msullmer putr o sadeaker petr, sadeak abar isbrer mndirer tttbaddhayker putr ahi-tuber snan mrayeater nijer putr. ebm tader bhaider 2 jn yara mndirer jny kaj krechil, bhaira o yireahmer putr adaya. (yireahm chilen plliyer putr; plliy chilen amsir putr; amsi chilen skhriyer putr. skhriy chilen pshurer putr; pshur chilen mlkiyer putr.) ebm 242 jn purus yara mlkiyer bhaira. (ei purusera chilen tamder pribarer netrgn. emra chilen: asreler putr amsy; asrel chilen ahsyer putr; ahsy chilen msillemeater putr; msillemeat chilen immerer putr.) emder sngs gelen immerer ala 128 jn bhai. (yara sklei ekek jn sahsi sainik. ei dltir pricalnan krrtrt chil hggdealimer putr sbdiyel.) lebiydr mdhye yamra jerusaleme gelen tamra hlen: hsuber putr simiy. (hsub chilen asrikamer putr; asrikam chilen hsbier putr; hsbij chilen bunnir putr. lebiydr dui neta sbbthy o yeasabad; brhibibhager utheaner kaje jny bharprapt chilen; mikhar putr mtni, (mikha chilen sbdir putr, sbdi chilen prsiti o prarthna sngit dler pricalk aspher putr.) ebm bkbukiye ye chil tar bhaider bharpraptder mdhye dbitiy ebm smmuyer putr abd; smmuy chilen gallr putr. gall chilen yiduthuner putr. sb miliye meat 284 jn lebiy pbitr shre jerusaleme gelen. dbarrksider mdhye akkub, tlmean o tader 172 jn bhai jerusaleme yan. emra shrer drjaguliir dike kheyal rakhten o pahara diten. israyeler any basindara, yajk

o lebiyra yihudate, tamder purbpurusder jmitei bas krten. sih ebm gisp chil mndirer dasder neta yara ophl pahader opr thakt. ar usi chilen jerusalemer lebiyder adhikarik. (usi chilen banir putr. bani chilen hsbier putr; hsbier chilen mtniyr putr; mtniyr chilen mikhar putr.) usi chilen aspher ekjn uttrpurus. aspher uttrpurusra chilen isbrer mndirer sebayet gaykbrg. raja dayud gaykder kajkrmer ades o nirdes diyechilen. mesbeler putr pthahiy leakder kache rajar kach theke khbr niye ast. (pthahiy chil serher ekjn uttrpurus. serh chil yihudar putr.) yihudar leakra kiriyt-arbb ebm tar carpaser cheat shrkulite, dibean ebm tar carpaser yesuy, mealadat, baitpelte, htssuyale, ber-seba ebm siklger cheat shrkulite, yikbsel o tar carpaser cheat shrkulite, ebm mkeana ebm ainrimmeane, sray, ymmu ebm saneah, adullm, lakhis, aseka ebm tar carpaser smst cheat shrkulite thakt. su-tram yihudar leakra ber-seba theke hinneam uptyka prynt smst pth jude bas krt. geba theke binyamin pribarer uttrpurusra mikms, ayat, baithel ebm tar carpaser cheat shrkulite thakten. anatheath, neabe, anniya, hatsar, rama, gittyim, hadid, sbeayim, nblat, lead, onea ebm karigder uptykay bas krt. yihuday bsbaskari lebiy pribarer kichu geasthi binyaminer jmite uthe esechil.

12

sray, yirmiy, isra, amriy, mlluk, htus, skhniy, rhum, mreameat, iddea, gintheay, ariy, miyamin, meayadiy, bilga, smiy, yeayarib, yidiy, slly, ameak, hilkay, yidiy prmkukh yajkera sltiyel o yesuy putr srubabiler sng yihuday phire esechilen. emra skei yesuyr smy yajkder neta chilen ba netader atmiy chilen. lebiyra hlen: yesuy, binnuyi, kdmiyel, serebiy, yihuda o mtniyr. ei purusera ebm mtniyr atmiyra isbrer prmsa giter bharprapt chilen. lebiyder dui atmiy bkbukiy o unnea krtbye thakar smy eke aprer biprit mukhe damdaten. yesuy chilen yeayakimer pita, yeayakim iliyasiber, iliyasib yeayadar, yeayada yeathaner o yeathan ydduyer pita chilen. yeayakimer smy yajk pribarer neta chilen nimnlikhit byktira:sray pribarer neta chilen mray. yirmiy pribarer neta chilen hnaniy. isra pribarer prdhan chilen msullm, amriy pribarer neta chilen yiheahann. mllukir pribare neta chilen yeathan. sbnier pribare neta chilen yeaseph. harimer pribarer neta chilen adn. mrayeater pribarer neta chilen hilkay. iddear pribarer neta chilen skhriy. gintheaner pribarer neta chilen msullm. abiyer pribarer neta chilen sikhri. miniyaminer o meaydiyer pribargulir neta chilen pilty. bilgar pribarer neta chilen smmuy. smiyer pribarer neta chilen yiheathan. yeayariber pribarer neta chilen mtniy. yidiyer pribarer neta chilen usi. sllyer pribarer neta chilen kily. ameakear pribarer neta chilen ebr. hilkier pribarer neta chilen hsbier. nthnel chilen yidiy pribarer neta. iliyasib, seayadar, yeahann o ydduyer smyer lebiy o yajkder pribarer netader nam parsyraj dariyabser rajtkale nthibhukt kra hyechil. iliyasiber putr yeathaner smy prynt lebiy uttrpurusder pribarer prdhaner nam itihas biye lekha ache. era hlen hsbier, serebiy, kdmiyeler putr yesuy ebm tar bhaira. era skei prsm-

sagit gait ebm isbrke dhnybad dit. ek dl any dler biprit mukhe damdat ebm any dler prsner uttr dit raja dayud dbara yebhabe oti prtisthit hyechil sei anuyayi. mtniyr, bkbukiy, obdiy, msullm, tlmean o akkub drjar paser bhamdar ghrguli pahara dit. yesuyr putr o yeasadker petr yeayakimer smy ei smst dbarrksira kaj kreche. nhimiyer sasnkale ebm yajk siks israr smye era kaje bhal chil. athpr leakra jerusalemer deoyalti utsg krl. lebiyra yekhane thakten sekhan theke deoyal utsg anusthane yeag dite jerusaleme elen. tamra isbrer prmsagan krte o tamke dhnybad jnapn krte esechilen. tamra ese kheal, krtal ebm bina prbhrti badyyntr bajalen. gaykrao skle jerusalemer aseparer shruli theke utsbe yeag dite esechilen. tamra nijeder bsbaser jny jerusalemer asepare cheat shr baniye chilen. tamra nteaphat, bait-gilgl, geba ebm asmabt theke esechilen. yajkgn o lebiyra prthme anusthanik bhabe nijeder suddh krlen, tarpr leakra, phtksmuh o jerusalemer pracirtike anusthanik bhabe suddh krlen. ami yihudar netader deoyaler opre uthe damdate blam. echadao, isbrke dhnybad jnapner jny bu du'ti ganer dlke beche nilam. ekdi dl chil deoyaler opre dandike chaigadar phtker dike. heasyiy o yihudar ardhek netara sei gaykder anusrn krlen. echadao tamder sng gelen asriy, isra, msullm, yihuda, binyamin, smiy o yirmiy. sina niye kyek jn yajko tader sng gelen. ar gelen skhriy. (skhriy chilen yeathaner putr. ei yeathan abar smiyer putr, ye kina mtniyr putr. ar mtniyr hlen, mikhar putr, skkurer petr o aspher petr.) eder mdhye chilen aspher bhay smiy, asrel, milly, gilly, mayy, nthnel, yihuda ebm hnani. tamder sng chil isbrer dnt dayud nirmitt sb badyyntr. siks isra deoyal utsgikrn utsbe yamra jdea hyechilen tamder netrtr dilen. tamra ykhn jhrna phtker kache elen, tamra seaja hamtlen ebm dayud ngri prynt simdi diye uthe gelen ebm tarpr tamra jldbarer dike gelen. edike gaykder any dliti bamdike rona hl. ami o baki ardhek leak tader pechn pechn giye deoyaler cudeay pemchlam. tara tundurer durg chadiye coda deoyaler dike gel. tarpr tara ei phtkguli diye gel: iphryimer dbar, puranea dbar, mtsydar, hnneleer durg o hmmeayr ekstr durg. tarpr tara mbar dbarer kache pemcheal. tara rksider dbarer kache giye thaml. tarpr ei dui gayker dl isbrer mndire tader jny nirdharit jaygay giye damdalea, amio nijer jaygay ese damdalen. tarpr adhikarikder ardhek tader nirdist jaygay giye damdal. iliyakim, masey, miniyamin, mikhay, iliyainy, skhriy ebm hnaniy chilen yajkder neta ebm tamra tamder sina niye ye yar jaygay uthe damdalen. erpr ei sb yajkgn tamder nirdist jaygay damdalen: masey, smiy, iliyasr, usi, yiheathan, mlkiy, elm o esr.athpr yisrhiyr pricalnay er duti dl gan suru krl. oi bises dintike uplks kre yajkra bhu bli utsg krlen. skei khushi chil karn isbr skle khub khushi krechilen. emn ki meyeder o tader baccadero khubi uttejti o anndit dekhachil. bhu durer leakrao jerusalem theke bhesa asa annder sbr sunte pacchil. bhamdar ghrer tttbaddhaner jny leak thit krar pr prtisruti mtea leakra gacher prthm phl o utpnn ssyer ds bhager ek bhag jma krl. tttbaddhayk sesb phl o phsl bhamdare tule rakhl. ihudira skei dayitbadhin yajk o lebiyder kaje khubi stnust hyechil. tai tara mukthste bhamdarer jny uphar bye anchil. yajkgn

o lebiyra tamder isbrer seba krc'hilen. tamra leakder suci krar jny anusthan smpadn krlen. gayk o dbarrk-sirao dayud o sleamner nirdes paln krechil. (bhukal age, dayud ebm sngit dler pricalk aspher smy isbrer uddeyse anek prssti ebm dhybad jnapner gan rcna krechilen.) srubbabil o nhimiyer rajtber smye, israyeler leakra dbarrksi o gaykder dainik byyer jny arth smgrh krten. israyeliyra lebiyder jny arth sriye rakhten. lebiyra hreaner uttrpurus yajkder jny sei arth rekhe diyechil.

13

sedn sbai yate sunte pay, se bhabe measir bidhi pustkti uccsbre path kra hyechil. prtyeke jante parl ye, pustke ammeani o meayabiy byktider isbrer leakder mndlite yeag debar anumti chil na. ei nised-hajnar karn ei smst leakra israyeler leakder pryaejne khady bajl tea deyi ni, upntu israyeliyder abhisap debar jny tara biliymke taka diyechil. kintu amader isbr sei abhisape asirbade print krlen. israyeliyra ykhn bidhi smbndhe jante parl, tara smst bidesider theke nijeder alada kre nil. kintu e ghtna ghtar age iliyasib mndirer ekti ghr teabiyke diyechilen. iliyasib chilen mndirer bhamdar ghrgulir bharprapt yajk ar teabiy chilen tamri ghnisth bndhu. ye ghrti tini diyechilen sei ghrtite dan hisebe paoya ssy, dhupkathi sugndhi bstu o isbrer mndirer basn-keasn chadao draksars, lebiy gaykder o dbarrksider bybharer tel o yajkder paoya uphar samgriguli thakt. kintu ta sttbeo iliyasib oi ghrti tamr bndhuke diyechilen. e ghtna ykhn ghate, ami tkhn jerusaleme chilam na. se smy arthat raja artksster rajtber 32 bchrer mathay, ami abar babile tamr snge dekha krte yai o tamr smmti niye abar jerusaleme phire asi. phire asar pr ami iliyasiber ei dukhjnjk kajer ktha jante pere khubi rege yai. iliyasiber mtea ekjn bykti kina bym isbrer mndirer ekti ghr teabiyke diye diyechel! ami ai ghrgu-like priskar o suci krar ades dii. tarpr ami mndirer thalaguli, ssy naibedy ebm dhupdhunea ai ghrguleate rekhe dii. ami ekbar jante pari, ye leakera tader prtis-ruti mtea lebiy o gaykder ssy o khrcapati na deoyay tara nijeder ksete kaj krte yete badhy hyeche. ami dayitbadhin byktider deke jijnes krlam, "teamra ken isbrer mndirer thikmtea dekhaseana krea ni?" erpr ami sb lebiyder ektr krlam ebm tader nijeder jay-gay o mndirer kaje phire yete ades dilam. tkhn yihudar skle prtisruti anuyayinijeder ssy, draksars o teler ek dsmas mndire niye elea ebm seguli bham-dar ghre jdea krl. ami selimiy name ek yajkke, sadeak name ek jn sikske o pday name ek lebiyke bham-dar ghrer dayitb dilam. mtnyer petr o skkurer putr hantke tader shkari hisebe niyukt krlam. ami jan-tam, ami eder opr bhrsra krte pari. eder kaj chil bham-dar ghrer jinispr tader atmiyder mdhye bilibntn kra. he isbr, ei smst kajer jny tumi amake mne rekhea. amar isbrer mndir o tamr kaj pricalnar jny ami bhk-tibhre ya krechi ta yen tumi bhule yeo na. sei smy, ami dekhilam ye, bisramer dino yihuday leake draksars bananear jny draksa nimdanear kaj krche. ami dekhilam ye leake ssy bye ene gadhar pithe ta bea-jhai krche, tara draksa ebm anyany jinispro bisramer dine jerusaleme niye asche. ami tkhn ei sb leakder

strk kre diye bli ye bisramer din kean rkm khabard-abar bikri kra tader ucit ny. jerusaleme, sear shrer kichu leak bas krchea. tara mach o anyany anek jin-ispr bisramer din jerusaleme niye ese bikri krt, ar ihudirao sei sb jinispr kint. ami yihudar gurutpurn byktibrgke deke blam, tara thik mtea kaj krche na. "teamra atyntn kharap kaj krchea. bisramer dintikeo teamra anyany ye kean sadharn diner pryaye niye yacchea. teamra abgt achea ye, amader purbpurus-rao thik eki bhul krechil, ebm tar jny isbr amader o ei shrke duryeag o biptir mukhe thele diyechilen. ekhn, teamra bisramer dintake sadharn diner mtea byb-har kre israyeler opr aro kreadh niye asch." ami tkhn dbarrksider prtj sukrbar, thik andhkar namar age jerusalemer drjaguli bndh kre tala debar nirdes diye bli snibarer pbitr dinti na kata prynt yen drja keanea mtei kheala na hy. ami amar nijer bisbst leakke phtker kache rekhe dilam o tader phtkgulear opr lkxy rakhta nirdes dii yate bisramer din jerusaleme kean beajha na bhn kre ana hy. ekbar ki dubar bnikra jerusalemer phtker baire ratribas krechil. ami tader strk kre diye blechilam ye, tara ydi jerusalemer deoyaler baire ra-tribas kre tader greptar ka hbe. tarpr theke tara ar kkhno bisramer dine tader jinispr bikri krte aseni. erpr ami lebiyder nijeder suci hte ades dilam. tarpr, tader phtkgulite meatayen kra hl, yate keu bisramer diner pbitrta nst na krte pare.he isbr, dya kre esb ka-jguli smrne rekhea ebm amar prtj teamar mhti kruna dekhio. se smye ami lkxy kri, kichu yihuda bykti as-dead, ammean o meayaber meyeder biye kreche. ei sb bibahgulir drun, chelemeyeder ardhek ihudider bhasay ktha blte pare na. ei sb sisura asdead, am-mean o meayaber bhasay ktha bltea. ami ei sb leakder tirsar kre blam, tara bhul kreche. ami tader kyek jnke aghat kre tader culer muthi dhrlam. ami tader is-brer samne prtijna krte badhy krlam. ami tader blam, "teamra ei sb bidesi leakder meyeder biyektkrbe na. ar teamader cheledero ei sb bidesider meyeke biye krte debe na. teamra tea janea, ei dhrner biyer jny sleamner ki sasti hyechil. ar kean dese sleamner mtea mhan raja chil na. isbr sleamne bhaleabasten. tini tamke smgr israyeler raja krechilen. kintu tar bidesi strider prbhaber jny sleamno papacrn krechil. ar ekhn amra dekhchi, teamrao ei bhyank papacrn krchea. teamra isbrer prtj srddha prdrsn krchea na. teamra bidesi narider bbiah krchea." iliyasiber putr yiheyada chilen mhayajk. yiheyayadar ek putr heure-ner snbllder jamata chil. ami take ei jayga chede paliye yete badhy kri. he isbr, tumi ei sb leakder sasti dao. era yajkbrtike klusit kreche. tara tader yajk brt-tike apbitr krechil. tumi yajk o lebiyder snge ye cukti krechile, era ta paln kreni. ami tai yajk o lebiyder pbitr o pricchnn krechilam. ami smst bidesiyder sriye diyechilam, ebm ami lebiyder o yajkder tader krtyo o dayitb arpn krechilam. leakra yate upharsbrup tader prthm phl, phsl ebm kath nirdesit smy niye ase ami tar bybstha krechilam.he amar isbr, ei sb bhal kaj krar jny amake tumi mne rekhea.

adm, sekh, inear, kainn, mhllle, yerd, hneak, mthuselh, lemk, neah. neahr tin putr. tader nam chil sem, ham ebm yepht. yephter sat putrer nam hl: geamr, mageag, mady, ybn, tubl, mesk ar tirs. geamer putrder nam: askins, dipht ar teagrm. ybner putrra hl: ilisa, trsis, kittim o readanim. hamer putrder nam: kus, misr, put o knan. kuser putrder nam: sba, hbila, spta, ryma o sptka. rymar putrder nam: siba o ddan. kuser ek uttrpuruser nam chil nimread. tini bd hye prthibir srbapeksa sktisali o sahsi yeaddha hisebe priciti labh kren. lud, anam, lhab, nptuh, pthreas, ksluh, kptear- eder skler pita chilen misr. ksluh chilen plestiyder purbpurus. knaner prthm putr chil sidean. knan- yibusiy, imeariy, girgasiy, hibbiy, arkiy, siniy, arbdy, smariy ar hmatiyero purbpurus. semer putrder nam: elm, asur, arphksd, lud ebm aram. aramer putrra hl: us, hul, gethr o mesek. arphksd chilen selhr pita ebm ebrer pitamh. dikh ebrer dui putrer ek jner nam chil pelg, karn tamr jmer pr thekei prthibir leakra bibhinn bhasageasthite bibhkt hye yay. pelger bhaiyer nam chil yktn. (yktn putrder nam: almeadd, selph, htarmat, yerh, hdearam, usl, dikh, ebl, abimayel, siba, ophir, hbila o yeaber pita chil. ihara skle yktnr putr.) semer uttrpurus hl arphksd, selh, ebr, pelg, riyu, srug, nahear, terh ar abram (abram yake abrahamo bla hy.) abrahamer dui putrer nam ishak o ismayel. eder uttrpurus nimnru: ismayeler prthm o bd cheler nam nbyeat. tamr anyany putrder nam hl: kedr, adbel, mibsm, mism, duma, msa, hdd, tema, yitur, naphis o kedma. abrahamer upptni ktura- simrn, yksn, mdan, midiy, yisbk o suh prmkh putrder jnm diyechilen. yksner putrder nam: siba o ddan. midiyner putrder nam: aipha, ephr, hneak, abid ar ildaya. emra skleil chilen kturar uttrpurus. abrahamer ek putr nam ishak. ishaker dui putr- ese ar israyel. eser putrder nam: iliphs, ruyel, yiyus, yalm ar kearh. iliphser putrder nam: taimn, omar, sphi, gyitm ar kns. iliphs ar tithr amalek nameo ek putr chil. ruyeler putrder nam: nht, serh, smm ar misa. seyirer putrder nam: leatn, seabl, sibiyeane, ana, diseane, etsr ar disn. leatner putrder nam: heari ar heamm. leatner titha name ek beano chil. seabler putrder nam: aliyn, manht, ebl, sphi ar onm. sibiyeane putrder nam: aya ar ana. anar putr hl diseane. diseane putrder nam: hmrn, isbn, yitrn ar kran. etsrer putrder nam: bilhn, sabn ar yakn. disner putrder nam: us ar aran. israyele rajtnr calu hbar bhu age thekei ideame rajtnr prclit chil. nice ideamer rajader pricy deoya hl: ideamer prthm raja chilen biyeayer putr bela. belar rajdhanir nam chil dinhaba. belar mrtyur pr bsrar serher putr yeabb ntun raja hlen. yeabbter mrtyur pr raja hlen taimn deser husm. husm mara gele tamr jaygay bdder putr hdd ntun raja hlen. tamr rajdhanir nam chil abit. tini meayabiyder dese midiyneke yuddhe prajit krechilen. hdder mrtyur pr msrekar basinda sml tamr jaygay ntun raja hlen. sml mara gele phrat ndir tibrtri rheabeater sel ntun raja hlen. sel mara gele raja hlen akbearer putr bal-hann. bal-hanner mrtyur pr raja hlen hdd. tamr rajdhanir nam chil pay ar tamr strir nam mhetbel. mhetbel chilen mnteder knya, mesah-

ber dehitri. tarpr hdder mrtyu hl: timn aliya, yithet, ahlibama, ela, pinean, kns, taimn, mibsr, mgdiyel, irm prmkh byktira chilen ideamer neta.

israyeler putrder nam: ruben, simiyeane, lebi, yihuda, isakhr, shulun, dan, yeaseph, binyamin, nptali, gad o aser. yihudar putrder nam: er, onm ebm sela. emra tinjn knaniya bt-suyar grbhe jnmgrhn kren. prbhu ykhn dekhlen ye, yihudar prthm putr, er ast, tkhn tini tamke htaya kren. yihudar putrbdhu tamr o yihudar milner phle pers o serhr jnm hy. arthat sb miliye yihudar snan smkhyia chil pamc. perser putrder nam: hisrean ar hamul. serher pamc putrer nam: simri, ethn, hemn, klkeal ar dara. simrir putrer nam krmi. krmir putrer nam chil akhr. yuddhe labh kra jin- isptr isbrke na diye nijer kache rekhe akhr israyelke bhutr smsyar mdhye thele diyechilen. ethner putrer nam asriy. hisreaner putrer nam: yirhmeta, ram ar kalubay. ram chilen yihudar leakder neta nhseaner pitamh ebm amminadber pita. nhseaner putrer nam slmean, slmeaner putrer nam beays, beayser putrer nam obed, obeder putrer nam yisy, yisyer chil sat putr. yisyer bd cheler nam iliyeb, dbitiy putrer nam abidanb, trtiy putrer nam smm, cturth putrer nam nthnel, pncm putrer nam rddy, ssth putrer nam otsm ar sptm putrer nam chil dayud. abider dui beaner nam sruya o abigl. sruyar tin putr- ebery, yeayab o asahel. abigler putrer nam amasa ar tamr pita yethr chilen ismayeler basinda. hisreaner putrer nam chil kaleb. kaleb ar tamr stri, yiriyeater knya asubar milner phle yesr, seabb o ardeane ei tin putrer jnm hy. asubar mrtyu hle kaleb iphrathake biye kren. kaleb ar iphrathar putrer nam hur. hurer putrer nam uri ar petrer nam btseil chil. hisrean 60 bchr byse giliyeder pita makhirer knyake biye kren. tamr o makhirer knyar milne sguber jnm hy. sguber putrer nam chil yayir. giliyd dese yayirer ti shr chil. 23 kintu knat o aspaser 60 ti shrtli sh yayirer smst gram gesur ebm aram kede niyechil. ai 60 khana cheat shrtlr malik chilen giliyeder pita makhirer chelepulera. iphrathar kaleb shre, hisreaner mrtyur pr tamr stri abiya ashur name ek putrer jnm diyechilen. ashurer putrer nam chil theaya. hisreaner bd chele yirhmeler putrder nam chil: ram, buna, orn, otsm ar ahiy. ram yirhmeler bd chele. atara name yirhmeler arekin stri chil. tamr putrer nam onm. yirhmeler bd chele ramer putrder nam chil: mas, yamin ar ekr. onmer smmy o yada name dui putr chil. smmyer dui putrer nam chil nadb o abisur. abisur ar tamr stri abihiyeler ahban ar mealid name dui putr chil. nadber putrder nam: seld o appym. seld aputrkr abstayh mara yan. appyimer putrer nam yisi. yisi chilen sesner pita ar ahlyer pitamh. smmyer bhai, yadar putrder nam yethr o yeannathn. yethr aputrkr absthai mara giyechilen. yeannathner dui putrer nam pelt o sasa. ei hl yirhmeler snantntider talika. sesner kean putr chil na. tbe tamr ek knya chil, yake tini misr theke ana yarha name ek bhrtyer snge biye diyechilen. ei yarha ar tamr knyar atty name ek putr chil. attyer putrer nam nathn, nathner putrer nam sabd, sabd chil iphller pita. iphll chil obeder pita. obeder putrer nam yehu, yehur pu-

trere nam asriy, asriyr putrer nam hels, helser putrer nam iliyasa, iliyasar putrer nam sismy, sismyer putrer nam sllum, sllumer putrer nam yikmiy, ar yikmiyr putrer nam chil ilisama. yirhmeler bhai kaleber putrder nam chil mesa o maresa. mesar putrer nam siph ar maresar putrer nam hibrean. hibreaner putrder nam chil: keahr, tpuh, rekmo o sema. semar putrer nam rhm. rhmer putrer nam chil yrkiym. rekmer putrer nam chil smmy. smmyer putrer nam mayean ar mayeaner putr chil bait-sur. kaleber dasi o upptni aiphar putrder nam chil: harn, meatsa o gases. harner putrer namo gases. yehdyer putrder nam-regm, yeathm, gesn, pelt, aipha o saph. kaleber arek dasi o upptni makhar putrder nam chil sebr ar tirhn: echadao makhar saph o siba name dui putr chil. sapher putrer nam mdmnna ar sibar putrder nam chil mkbenar o gibiya. kaleber knyarnam chil aksa. “kaleber uttrpurus nimnrup: hur chilene kaleber bd chele. tamr ma chilene iphratha. hurer putrder nam seabl, slma o hareph. emra tin jn ythaeme kiriyt-yiyarim, baitlehm ar bait-gad shrer prtisthata chilene. kiriyt yiyarimer prtisthata chilene seabl. seabler uttrpurusra chil hareaya, mnuheater ardhek leakra. kiriyt-yiyarimer pribargeasthi hl yitriy, puthiy, sumathiy o misrayiyr. abar srathiy o istayealiyira misrayiyr der theke udbhut hy. baitlehm, nteapha, atreat-bet-yeayab, mnhter ardhek leakra, srayiyr ebm yabese ye sb lekhhkder pribarguli bas krt tara hl: tiriyath, simiyyh ar sukhath. tara sklei kiniy geasthir antrbhukt ebm bet-rekhber prtisthata hnmter bmsdhr chilene.

3

dayuder kyekti putrer jnm hyechil hibrean shre. tamr putrder talika nimnrup:dayuder prthm putrer nam athean. tamr ma chilene yisriyeler ahineaym.dayuder dbitiy putr daniyeler ma chilene yihudar krmiler abigl. dayuder trtiy putr absaleamer ma gsurratlmeyer knya makha.cturth putr adeaniyr mayer nam chil hgit. pncm putr, sphtiy mayer nam chil abitl.ssth putr yitriymer mayer nam chil iglla, dayuder stri. hibreane tamr ei chy putrer jnm hy. mharaj dayud hibreane sat bchr chy mas rajtb krechilen. ar tini jerusaleme meat 33 bchr rajtb kren. jerusaleme tamr ye smst putr jnm-grhn kre tara hl:ammiyeler knya btsebar grbhe simiy, seabb, nathn ebm sleamn prmuKh car putr. echada yibhr, ilisuya, iliphelt, neagh, nephg, yaphiy, ilisama, iliyada o iliphelt name dayuder area ny putr chil. upptnider snge milner phleo dayuder bes kyekti snthan hy. ar tamr name tamr ekta knyao chil. sleamner putrer nam rbbiyam, rbbiyamer putrer nam abiy, abiyer putrer nam asa, asar putrer nam yiyeasapht, yiyeasaphter putrer nam chil yearam, yearamer putrer nam ahsiy, ahsiyer putrer nam yeayas, yeayaser putrer nam amtsiy, amtsiyer putrer nam asriy, asriyr putrer nam yeathm, yeathmer putrer nam ahs, ahser putrer nam hiskiy, hiskiyer putrer nam mnhsi, mnhsir putrer nam amean ar ameaner putrer nam yeasiy. 5yeasiyr bmsdhrder talika nimnrup: tamr prthm putrer nam yeahann, dbitiy putrer nam yiyeayakim, trtiy putrer nam sidikiy, cturth putrer nam sllum. yiyeayakimer putrder nam chil yikniy ar sidikiy. yikniy babile bndi

hbar pr tamr putrder talika nimnrup: stliyel, mlki-ram, pday, sintsr, yikmiy, heasama o ndbiy. pdayer putrder nam srubbabil ar simiyi. msullm ar hnaniy hl srubbabil dui putr; tamder sleamit name ek beano chil. hsuba, ohel, berikhiy, hsdij, yusb-hesd name srubbabilere ama pcjn putr chil. hnaniyr putrer nam pltiy. pltiyr putrer nam yisayah. yisayah putrer nam rphay, rphayer putrer nam arnn, arnner putrer nam obdiy ar obdiy putrer nam skhniy. skhniyr putr smiy; ebm smiyer putr htus, yigal, barih, niyriy ar sapht meat chy jn. iliyainy, hiskiy ar asrikam name niyriyr tinti putr chil. ar iliyainyer headbiy, iliyasib, playh akkub, yeahann, dlay ar anani name sat putr chil.

4

yihudar pamc putrer nam pers, hisrean, krmij, hur ar seabl. seabler putrer nam raya, rayar putrer nam yht ar yhter dui putrer nam chil ahumy o lhd. srathiyra ahumy o lhdert uttrpurus chil. aitmey putrer nam: yisriyel, yisama o yidbs. eder beaner nam chil htstlil-peani. pnuyeler putrer nam chil gadear. esr chil huser pita.era chil hurer putr. hur chil iphrathar prthm putr. iphratha chilene baitlehmert prtisthata. tkeayer pita ashurer hila o nara name dui stri chil. nara o ashurer putrder nam: ahum, hephr, taimini o ahstri. hila ar ashurer putrder nam: sert, yitseahr, ittn ar keas. keaser dui putrer nam chil anub ar seabbe. keas harumer putr ahrhler pribarer purbpurus chilene. yabeser jnm tar anyany bhaider jnmer theke besi bed-nadayk chil. yabeser ma blechilen, “o hbar smy amay khub kst pete hyechil ble ami o ei nam rekhechi!” yabes israyeler isbrer kache prarthna kre blen, “ami apnar prkrtr asirbad prarthna kri. ami cai apni amake area jmi-jma din. sb smy amar kachakachi theke yara amake aghat krte cay tader theke amay rkasa krun, tahle ar amay kean kst bheag krte hbe na.” isbr tamr esmst mneabasna purn krechilen. suher bhaj kluber putrer nam chil mhir. mhirer putrer nam istean, isteaner putrder nam baitrapha, paseh o thinn. thinnr putrer nam irnahs. emra sklei rekar basinda chilene. knser dui putrer nam: atniyel ar sray. atniyeler dui putrer nam: htht ar miyeaneathy. miyeaneathyer putrer nam chil aphrasrayer putrer nam chil yeayab. ei yeayab chilene kusli silpi ge hasasimder purbpurus. yiphunnir putr chil kaleb. kaleber putrder nam: iru, ela o nym. elar putrer nam chil kns. yihlileler putrder nam: siph, sipha, tiry ar asarel. israr putrder nam: yethr, merd, ephr ar yalean. merder ek pkser strir grbhe jnmay mriym, smmy o yisbh. yisbh chil istimeayr pita. merder misriy stri phrener knya bithiyar grbhe yerd gearer pita, hebr seakhear pita, ar yikuthiyel saneahr pita jn-mgrhn kren. ei tin jner putrder nam chil ythaeme gdear, seakhear o saneah. merder stri chilene yihudar basinda ebm nhmer bean. tamr petrder nam kiyila ar istimeay. kiyila ar istimeay ythaeme rgmmiy o makthathyder purbpurus. simeaner putrder nam chil athean, rinn, bin-hann ar tilean.yisid dui putrer nam seahet ar bin-seahet. sela chilene yihudar snthan. tamr putrder nam er, lada ar yeakim. keasebar leakrao tamri bmsdhr. echadao yeayas ar sarph name tamr

dui putr meayabiy meyeder biye kre baitlehme cle giyechilen. erer putrer nam chil lekar. lada chilnen maresar pita ebm bait asbeyer tamtider pribargeasthir prtisthata. ei pribar smprke ya kichu tthy paoya giyeche ta khubi pracin. selar bmsdhrma matir jinispitr banaten. emra ntayim o gderay bas krten o sekthankar rajader jny kaj krten. simiyeaner putrder nam nmuyel, yamin, yarib, serh ar sel. seler putrer nam sillum, sillumer putrer nam mibsm ar mibsmier putrer nam chil mhim. mismier putrer nam hmmuyel, hmmuyeler putrer nam skkur ar skkurer putrer nam chil simyi. simyir seal jn putr ar chy knya chil. kintu simyir bhaider khub besi putrknya chil na. yihudar anyder tulnay tader pribargeasthi ythest cheat chil. simyir uttrpurusra ber-seba, htsr-suyal, mealada shrtlismuhe bas krt. bilha, etsm, teald, bthuyel, rhmma, siklg, bait-mrkabeat, htsr-susim, bait-biri, saryim prmuks shrguleay dayuder rajtb kaler age prynt bas krten. ei sb shrgulear kache ye pamcti gram chil, seguli hl: aitm, ain, rimmean, teakhen o asn. balt prynt area anak gram chil yekthane simyir bmsdhrma thakten. tamra tamder paribarik itihaso likhe giyechen. mseabb, ymlek, amtsiyer putr yeash, yeayel, yeasibiy putr yehu, srayer putr yeasibiy, asiyyel putr sray, iliyainy, yakeaba, yiseahay, asay, aydel, yisimiyel, bnay, aleaner petr o siphir putr sish prmuks chil en sb pribargeasthir prdhan o neta. alean chil en yidiyir putr ebm simrir nati. abar simri chilnen smiyer putr. ei leakder pribar atisy brd-dhi pel. tara tader mes o gbadi psur jny carnbhumi kheamje uptykar purbdike gdearer bhirance cle gel. ebhabe khumjte khumjte tara urbr sbuj o santipurn jmi khumje pelea. hamer uttrpurusra atite sekthane bsbas krten. raja hiskiyer yihuday rajtb kale ei ghtna ghtechil. ei smst leak gdeare esechil, hamiyder tambuguli ddbms krechil, tara miyuniyder biruddhe yuddh kre tader ddbms krechil. aj abdhii tader ekjno bemce nei. athpr tara sekthane thakte suru krl karn okhankar jmite tader meser khabar mt prcur primane ghas chil. simiyeaner pribargeasthir pamcsea leak seyir parbty ancle bsbas krte giyechilen. pltiy, niyriy, rphayiy o usiyel prmuks yisir putrra ei dler netrtb diyechilen. simiyeaner bmsdhrroa ekhankar basinda amalekiyder snge yuddh krechil ebm yara bemccheil sei smst amalekiyder tara mere phelechil. tarpr theke aj abdhii sei simiyeaniyra seyirei bas krchen.

5

ruben chil en israyeler prthm snan. tai, prthamt tamri bd cheher bises smman o subidhe pabar ktha. kintu yehetu ruben tamr pitar strir snge daihik smprk shapn krechilen sei karne bd cheler adhiakar yeasepher putrra peyechilen. paribarik itihaseo, rubener nam bd cheler hisebe nthibhukt kra nei. yihuda yehetu tamr bhaider theke besi sktisali hye uttechilen, sehetu tamr pribar thekei neta sthir kra ht. ta sttbeo, bd cheler bises adhiakar o anyany ksmta yeasepher bmser leakrai bheag krten. rubener putrra chil hneak, pllu, hisrean o krmii. yeayeler uttrpuruder talika nimnrup: yeayeler putrer nam simyiy, simyiyir putrer nam geag, geager putrer nam simiyi, simyir putrer nam mikha, mikhar putrer nam raya,

rayar putrer nam bal, baler putrer nam chil bera. asurraj tiglt-pilestr ruben pribargeasthir ei netake tar jayga chadte badhy kren ebm tamke nirbasn den. yeayeler bhaider o tamr pribarer pricy tamr pribargeasthir itihaseo anyayichil nimnrup: ei bmser bd chele chil en yiyiyel, tarpr skhriy ar asser putr bela. ass chil en semar putr. sema chil en yeayeler putr. emra areayer theke nbea ebm bal-miyeane prynt ancle bas krten. purbdike phrat ndir kache mrubhumi prynt ancle emder bsbas chil. bsbaser jny tamra ei ancl beche niyechilen karn tamder giliyde anak gbadi psu chil. seler rajtb kale, belar leakra hagriyder snge yuddh kre, tamder hariye tamder tambute bsbas krte suru kren ebm giliyder purbprant prynt ancle ni-jeder adhipty bistar kren. gadar pribargeasthir leakra ruben pribargeasthir leakder kachei basn ancler shr silkha prynt chdiye chitiye bas krten. basner prthm neta chil en yeayel. tarpre ythaeme saphm o yany neta hn. mikhayel, msullm, seba, yearay, yakn, siy ar ebr hlen ei pribarer sat bhai. emra sklei hurir putr abihyiler uttrpurus. abar huri chil en yareahr putr, yareah giliyder putr, giliyd mikhayeler putr, mikhayel yisisyer putr, yisisy yhdear putr ar yhdea chil en buser putr. any ek pribarer neta ahir pitar nam abdiyel. tini chil en gunir putr. gadar pribargeasthir leakra giliyd ancle bsbas krt. emra basn o basner prysmbtrt cheat khatea shr theke simante sarean prynt smst smbhumi bsti sthapn krechilen. ei smst namguli gader paribarik itihaseo lipibddh kra hy ebm eguli yihudar raja yeathm o israyeler raja yarbiyamer smye nthibhukt kra hy. ruben, gad o ardhek mnhsi pribargeasthi theke 44 ,760 jn sahsi leak chil. dhal-treayal chadao tir-dhnuk niye yuddh kratoe tara chil prdrsi. era hagriy, yitru, naphis o neadber biruddhe yuddh gheasna kre. mnhsi, ruben o gadar pribargeasthir leakra srbsktiman isbrer kache yuddhe tader sahayy krar jny prarthna kren. isbr tader sahayy kren karn tara tamke bsbas krechil ebm tara hagriyder o anyany sklle yuddhe prast kre. tader 50,000 ut, 2,50 ,000 mes ebm 2,000 gadha niye neoya chadao tara 1,00,000 byktike bndi krechilen. isbr bym rubener bmser leakder shay hoyay bhu hagriy yuddhe niht hn ebm athpr mnhsi, ruben o gadar pribarer leakera hagriyder basbhumi thakte suru kren. israyeler leakra bndi hoyar age prynt tamra okhanei bas krechen. mnhsir pribargeasthir ardhek leak bal-hrmmean, snir o hrmmean prbt prynt basn ancle bsbas krten. emsh tamra ekti bd geasthite print hyechilen. ephr, yisi, iliyel, asriyel, yirmiy, headbiy, yhdiyel prmuks bikhyat sahsi birra chil en emder neta. kintu emra tamder purbpu-ruser aradhy isbrer biruddhe papacr kre ei ancler prak-basindader bhrant debdeber aradhna suru krlen. e karnei isbr kintu prak-basindader ddbms krechilen. pltht, israyeler isbr, asurraj pul yini tiglt-pilestr nameo pricit chil en, yuddh krbar uskani dilen ebm tini ruben, gad o ardhek mnhsir pribargeasthir snge yuddh kre tader bndi kre nirbasne niye gelen. ei smst bndider pul helh, habear o hara ebm geasn ndir kache niye elen. se din theke aj prynt tara sekthanei bsbas kre aschen.

lebir putrder nam chil: gersean, khat ar mrari. khater putrder nam chil: amram, yishr, hibrean ar usiyel. amramer sntander nam chil: harean, measi ar mriym.hareaner puttra chil nadd, abihu, iliyasr ebm ithamr. iliyasrer putrer nam pinhs, pinhsr putrer nam abisuy, abisuyr putrer nam bukki, bukkir putrer nam usi, usir putrer nam srahiy, srahiyr putrer nam mrayeat, mrayeater putr amriy, amriyr putrer nam ahitub, ahituber putrer nam sadeak, sadeaker putrer nam ahimas, ahimaser putrer nam asriy, asriyr putrer nam yeahann, yeahanner putrer nam asriy. ei asriy sleamner jerusaleme bananea mndirer yajk chilen. asriyr putrer nam amriy, amriyr putrer nam ahitub, ahituber putrer nam sadeak, sadeaker putrer nam slum, slumer putrer nam hilkiy, hilkiyr putrer nam asriy, asriyr putrer nam sray ar srayer putrer nam chil yiheasadk. prbhu ykhn yihuda ar jerusalemer prtí ruddh hyechilen, yiheasadko tkhn basbhumi tyag krte badhy hyechilen. prbhu bukhdnitsrke diye ei smy yihuda ar jerusalemer smst leakder bndi kriye bhindese pathiye chilen. lebir puttra chil: gersean, khat ar mrari. gerseaner putrder nam chil libni ar simiyi. khater putrder nam chil amram, yishr, hibrean ar usiyel. mrarir dui putrer nam mhlir ar musi.pitrpurusder namanusare lebiy pribarer talika nimnrup: gerseaner uttrpurus: gerseamer putr chil libni, libnir putr yht, yhter putr simm, simmr putr yeayah, yeayaher putr iddea, iddear putr serh ar serhr putr chil yiytry. khater uttrpurus: khater putr chil amminadb, amminadber putr kearh, kearher putr asir, asirer putr ilkana, ilkanar putr ibiyasph, ibiyaspher putr asir, asirer putr tht, thter putr uriyel, uriyeler putr usiy ar usiyr putr sel. ilkanar putrer nam chil amasy ar ahimeat. ilkanar arek putrer nam chil seaphi, tar putrer nam nht, nhter putrer nam iliyab, iliyaber putrer nam yireahm, yireahmer putrer nam ilkana ar ilkanar putrer nam chil smuyel. smuyeler dui putrer nam yeayel ar abiy. yeayel chil smuyeler bd chele. mrarir bmsdhr: mrarir putrer nam mhlir, mhlir putrer nam libni, libnir putrer nam simiyi, simiyir putrer nam ush, usehr putrer nam simiy, simiyr putrer nam hgiy ar hgiyr putrer nam chil asay. saksysinduk rakhar sindukti prbhur grhte rakhar pr mharaj dayud nimnlikhit byktider sekhanakar bhjn o kirtner dayitb diyechilen. sleamnr prbhur jny jerusaleme mndir bananear age prynt ei smst gaykra ei pbitr tambu ba smagm tambute tamder krmsuci anuyayigan-bajna aradhna krten. emra hlen khater pribarer:yeayeler putr gayk hemn, yeayeler pita smuyel, smuyeler pita ilkana, ilkanar pita yireahm, yireahmer pita iliyel, iliyeler pita teah, teahr pita suph, supher pita ilkana, ilkanar pita maht, mahter pita amasy, amasyer pita ilkana, ilkanar pita yeayel, yeayeler pita asriy, asriyr pita sphniy, sphniyr pita tht, thter pita asir, asirer pita ibiyasph, ibiyaspher pita kearh, kearhr pita yishr, yishrer pita khat, khater pita lebi ar lebir pita chilen israyel. asph chilen hemner atmey ebm tini hemner damdike damdiye kaj krten. aspher pita chilen berikhiy, berikhiyr pita simiy, simiyr pita mikhayel, mikhayeler pita basey, baseyr pita mlkiy, mlkiyr pita itnir, itnirer pita serh,

serher pita adaya, adayar pita ethn, ethner pita simm, simmr pita simiyi, simiyir pita yht, yhter pita gersean ar gersean chilen lebir putr. mrarir uttrpurusra hemn ar aspher atmey chilen ebm tamra hemner bamdike damdiye gan krten. ethn chilen kisir putr, kisi abdir putr, abdi mlluker putr, mlluk hsbiyr putr, hsbiy amtsiyr putr, amtsiy hilkiyr putr, hilkiy amsiyr putr, amsi banir putr, bani semrer putr, semr mhlir putr, mhlir musir putr, musi mrarir putr ar mrari lebir putr. hemn ar aspher bhairao lebiy pribargeasthir sdsy chilen. lebir pribargeasthike lebiyo bla ht.isbrer grh, pbitr tambute kaj krar jny lebiyder beche neoya hyechil. tbe bedite dhupdhunea debar ebm heambli o blidaner adhikar chil sudhumatir hareaner uttrpurusder. prbhur grher pbitrnm sthaner smst kaj krten hareaner pribarer sdsyra. israyeler leakder prayscitt krabar jny ye smst acar anusthan kra ht setio tamrai krten. tamra prbhur das measi prdtt smst bidhi o ainguli mene clen. hareaner putrer nam chil iliyasr, iliyasrer putrer nam chil pinhs, pinhsr putrer nam abisuy, abisuyr putrer nam bukki, bukkir putrer nam usi, usir putrer nam srahiy, srahiyr putrer nam mrayeat, mrayeater putrer nam amriy, amriyr putrer nam ahitub, ahituber putrer nam sadeak ar sadeaker putrer nam chil ahimas. hareaner uttrpurusra tader ye jmi deoya hyechil sekhanu tambu khatye bsbas krt. lebiyder ye jmi deoya hyechil tar prtmi amsti peyechil khat pribarguli. tamder yihudar hibrean o tar aseparer jmite bas krte deoya hyechil. hibreaner durbrti math-ghat o gramandguli yiphunnir putr kalebke deoya hy. hareaner uttrpurusder hibrean, nirapttar shrdeoya hy. libna, yttir, istimeay, hilen, dbrir, asn, baitsems prmkuk shr o tar parsbrtti mathguli tamder deoya hyechil. binyaminer pribargeasthir sdsyra gibiyean, geba, anatheat, alemt prmkuk shr o tar aseparer mathguli peyechilen.khater pribarder tereati shr deoya hy. khater uttrpurusder badbaki sdsyra mnhsi pribargeasthir ardheker mdhye theke dsti shr peyechilen. gerseamer uttrpurusra 13ti shr peyechil. tara shrguli isakhr pribar, aser pribar, nptali pribar, basne bsbaskari mnhsi pribargeasthir ekamser kach theke peyechil. mrarir uttrpurusra, ruben, gad ar sbulun pribargeasthir kach theke aks niksep kre 12 khana shr peyechilen. ei bhabe israyeliya lebiyder shr o jmijma bhag-bamteayara kre dilen. ei smst shri yihuda, simiyean o binyaminer pribargeasthir chil. tamrai aks niksep kre kean lebiy pribar kean shr paben ta thik krechilen. iphryimer pribargeasthi khat pribarer kichu leakke kyekti shrtli dilen. ghumti cele ei shrtlismuh nirbacit hyechil. nirapttar shr sikhim tader deoya hyechil. echadao tader deoya hyechil gesr ngr. ykmiyam, bait-hearn, aijal ebm gat-rimmean shrguli. ei shrgulir sngte tara iphryimer parby ancler mathgulo peyechil. ebm khater baki pribargulike israyeliya mnhsi pribarer ardheker kach theke dil aner, bilym ebm tader mathguli. mnhsi pribargeasthir ardheker kach theke gersean pribarer sdsyra basner gearn shr o astareat ebm tar aseparer mathgulea bsbaser jny pelen. echadao tamra isakhr pribargeasthir kach theke keds, dabrt, rameat o gn-nim prmkuk shr o tar smlgm mathgulea pelen. aser pribargeasthir kach theke tamra pelen msal, abdean, hukeak, rheab prmkuk shr o tar smlgm mathgulea.

nptali pribargeasthir kach theke tamra pelen galiler keds, hmmean, kiriathyim prmkh shr o tar smlgn mathgulea. lebiyder badbakira chilen mrhat pribarer sdsy. tara sbulun pribargeasthir kach theke ykhnym, krth, rimmeanea ebm tabear prmkh shr o tar niktbrti mathgulea pelen. mrari pribarer sdsyra echadao mru ancler betsr ngr, yahsa, kdmeat, mephat prmkh shr o tar asepasser mathgulea ruben pribargeasthir kach theke pelen. rubener uttrpurusra yrdn ndi o yirihea shrer purbprante bsbas krten. mrari pribarer sdsyra gad pribargeasthir kach theke peychilen gilyder rameat, mhnym, hisbean, yaser prmkh shrer niktbrti mathgulea.

7

isakhrer car putrer nam chil tealy, puy, yasub ar simrean. tealyer putrra sklei tader pribarer neta chilen. eder nam: usi, rphay, yiriyel, yhm, yibsm ar smuyel. emra ebm emder uttrpurusder sklei chilen bir sainik. dayuder rajtber smy eder pribare 22,600 sainik chil. usir putrer nam chil yisrahiy. yisrahiyer putrra chil: mikhayel, obdiy, yeayel o yisiy. emra pamcjni chilen tamder pribarer neta. tamder bmsalika theke jante para yay, ei pribare 36,000 sainik chilen. bhu biba-her karne eder pribarer sdsy smkhyia ythest besi chil. paribarik itihase anuyayisakhrer pribargeasthite sb miliye 87,000 bir sainik jnmehchen. bela, bekrh o yidiyel name binyaminer tin putr chil. isbean, usi, usiyel, yiremeat ar iri name belar pamc putr chil. eder paribarik itihase anuyayiei pribarer meat 22,034jn sainik chilen. bekrher putrrera chil smirah yeayas, iliyesr, iliyea-ainy, amri, yiremeat, abiy, anatheat ar alemt. tara sklei bekrher sntan. 20,200 jn bir sainik yamra tamder pribarer neta chilen, tamder nam paribarik itihase tamder pribargeasthi anusare nthibddh ache. yidiyeler putrer nam bilhn. bilhner putrder nam chil: yiyus, binyamin, ehud, knana, sethn, trsis ar ahishr. yidiyeler putrra sklei tader pribarer neta chilen ebm ei bmsae meat sainiker smkhyia chil17,200 jn. suppm ar huppm dujnei chilen irer uttrpurus. aherer putrer nam chil husim. nptalir putrder nam chil yhsiyel, guni, yetsr ar sllum.ar era sklei bilharer uttrpurus chilen. mnhisir pribarer bbirn nimnrrup:mnhisir aramiya upptnir asriyel name ek putr chil. tamr grbhe gilyder pita makhirero jnm hy. makhir huppm ar suppmir pribarer ek jnke biye krechilen. makhirer beaner nam deoya hyechil makha. dbitiy putrer nam splhad. tar sudhu kyekti knya sntan chil. makhirer stri makha ekti putrer jnm diyechilen ebm tar nam rekhechilen pers. perser bhaiyer nam chil sers. serser putrer nam chil ulm o rekm. ulmer putrer nam bdan. gilyder uttrpurus nimnrrup: gilyd chilen makhirer putr, makhir mnhisir putr. makhirer bean hmmealekter putr chil ishead, abiyesr ar mhla. smidar putrder nam chil ahiny, sekhm, likhi o aniyam. iphryimer uttrpurus nimnrrup: iphryimer putrer nam chil suthelh, suthelher putr berd, berder putr thr, thter putr iliyada, iliyadar putr thr, thter putr sabd ar sabder putrer nam chil suthelh. gat shrer kichu basinda etsr o iliydke htaya kre karn tamra dujn ei shr theke gbadi psu ar mes curi krar cesta krechilen. eder dujner pita iphryim pu-

trder mrtiyuseake anekdin kannakati krechilen. tarpr tamr pribarer leakra ese tamke santbna dile tini tamr strir snge abar milit hlen ebm tamr strir grbhe ekti putr jnmale iphryim sei putrer nam dilen briy,karn ei pribare ekti durghtna ghte giyechil. iphryimer knayar nam chil sira. tini urddh o nimn bait-hearean ebm usen sira pttn krechilen. iphryimer arek putrer nam chil rephh. rephher putrer nam resph, respher putrer nam telh, telher putrer nam thn, thner putrer nam ladn, ladner putrer nam ammihud, ammi-huder putrer nam ilisama, ilisamar putrer nam nun ar nuner putrer nam chil yiheasuy. iphryimer uttrpurusra baithel o tar asepasser gramguleay, purbdike ern, pscime gesr o tar carpaser shre, sikhim ebm er asepasser gramgulite aya ebm er gramgulir ancle prynt bas krt. mnhisder jmir simant brabr chil baitsan, tank, mgiddea, dear ebm tader gramguli. is-rayeler putr yeasepher uttrpurusra ei smst shre thakten. aserer putrer nam chil yimm yisbah, yisbi ar briy. eder beaner nam serh. briyr putrder nam hebr ar mlkiyel. mlkiyeler putrer nam birseat. hebrer putrder nam yphlet, seamer ar heathm. emder beaner nam suya. yphleter putrer nam chil: pask, bimhl ar asbt. semrer putrder nam chil: ahi, reagh, yihubb ar aram. semrer bhay helmer putrder nam chil: seaphh, yimm sels ar aml. seaphhr putrder nam: suh, hrnephr, suyal, beri, yimr, betsr, head, smm, sils, yitrn ar bera. yethrer putrder nam: yiphunni, pisp ar ara. ulleb putrder nam: arlh, hnnyel ar ritsiy. aserer ei smst uttrpurusra chilen bir yeaddha o tamder pribarer neta ebm sresth bykti. emder pribarer meat yeaddhar smkhyia chil 26,000 jn.

8

binyaminer prthm putr bela, dbitiy putr asbel, trtiy putr ahrh, cturth putr neaha ar pncm putr rapha. belar putrder nam: addr, gera, abihud, abisuy, naman, aheah, gera, sphuphn ar hurm. naman, ahyy ar gera chilen ehuder uttrpurus. emra sklei gebay nijeder pribarer neta chilen. ush o ahihuder pita gera emder badi chede manhte uthe yete badhy krechilen. shryim meayab ancle tamr stri husim o barak ubhykei bida diye ar ekti bibah kren ebm sei bibaher phlsbrup kyekti sntan hy. stri headser madhyme yeabb, sibi, mesa, mlkm, yiyus, skhiy ar mirm name tamr sat putr hy. emrao skle nijeder pribarer neta chilen. shryim ar tamr stri husimero ahitub ar ilpal name dui putr chil. ilpaler putrer nam chil ebr, misiyim, semd, briy ar sema. semd, onea ebm leader shrguli o tar parsbbrti nrgguli gde tulechilen. briy ar sema ayaleane bsbaskari pribargulare neta chilen ebm gate yamra bas krten tamder tamra uthe yete badhy krechilen. briyr putrder nam chil sask, yiremeat, sbdiy, arad, edr, mikhayel, yispa ar yeah. ilpaler putrer nam sbdiy, msullm, hiski, hebr, yisamry, yisliy ar yeabb. simiyr putrer nam chil yakim, sikhri, sbdi, iliyainy, sillthy, iliyel, adaya, braya ar simrt. sasker putrder nam chil: yispn, ebr, iliyel, abdean, sikhri, hann, hnaniy, elm, anteathyi, yipthiy ar pnuyel. yireahmer putrder nam simsry, shryi, athliy, yarisiy, eliy ar sikhri. emra sklei jerusalema bas krten ebm nijeder pribarer neta chilen. ektha emder paribarik itihase lekha ache.

yyiyiel chilen gibliyeaneer pita. tini gibiyeeane thakten. tamr strir nam chil makha. yyiyiyeler putrder nam hl jyesth abdean ebm tarpr ythaame sur, kis, bal, ner, nadb, gdear, ahiyea, shkhr ar mikleat. mikleater putrer nam simiy. emra skle jerusaleme tamder atmiy-sbjnder kachakachi bas krten. nererputrer nam chil kis. kiser putr chil sel ar seler putrder nam chil: yeanathn, mlkisuy, abinadb o isbal. yeanathner putrer nam: mrib-bal ar mrib-baler putrer nam chil mikha. mikhar putrder nam chil: pithean, melk, trey ar ahs. ahser putrer nam yiyeayada, yiyeayadar putrder nam alemt, asmabt ar simri. simrir putrer nam meatsa, meatsar putrer nam chil biniya, biniyar putrer nam rphay, rphayer putr chil iliyasa ar iliyasar putr chil atsel. atseler chy putrer nam: asrikam, beakhru, ismayel, siyriy, obdiy ar hanan. atseler bhaisker putrder nam chil: jyesth ulm, dbitiy yiyus ar tritiy putr eliphelt. ulmer putrra sklei chil bir sainik, tir dhnuk calate pardrsi. eder skleri anek anek putr o petr chil. sb miliye meat 150 jn putr o petr chil. emra sklei binyaminer uttrpuras.

9

israyeler smst basindader nam tader paribarik itihase lipibddh chil. sei smst paribarik itihase snklt kre 'israyeler rajader itihase' grnthti lekha hy. prbrtikale nijeder bassthan prthm yamra phire ese abar bas krte suru kren tamder mdhye yajkbrg, lebiy, mndirer das chadao kichu israyeliy bykti chilen. jerusaleme bs-baskari yihuda, binyamin, iphryim ar mnhsi pribar geasthir leakder talika nimnrup: uthyer pita ammi-hud, ammihudar pita amri, amrir pita imri, imrir pita bani, yini chilen yihudar snan khead perser uttrpuras. sileaniyder mdhye jerusaleme thakten asay ar tamr putrra. serhder mdhye yuyel o tamr atmiy-sbjn sh meat 690 jn thakten. binyamin pribargeasthir yamra jerusaleme thakten tamra hlen: sllur pita msullm, msullmer pita headbiy, headbiyr pita hsnuy, yireahmer putr chil yibniy, ela chil usir putr, usir chil mikhar putr, msullm chil sphtiy putr, sphtiy chil ruyeler putr ebm ruyel chil yibniyr putr. binyaminder paribarik itihase theke jana yay, ei pribarer meat 956 jn jerusaleme bas krten ebm emra sklei nijeder paribarik neta chilen. yajkder mdhye jerusaleme bas krten yidiy, yiyeayarib, yakhin ebm hilkiyr putr asuriy. hilkiy chilen msullmer putr, tamr pita chilen sadeak. sadeaker pita mrayeat, tamr pita ahitub. ahitub isbrer mndirer ek jn gurutbupurn padadhikari chilen. emra chadao bas krten: adayar pita yireahm, tamr pita pshur, tamr pita mlkiy, ar adiyeler putr masy, adiyeler pita yhsara, tamr pita msullm, tamr pita msillmit o msillmiter pita immer prmuks. sb miliye yajkder smkhya chil 1,760 jn. emra skle isbrer mndire sebar jny nyukt o nijeder pribarer neta chilen. lebiy pribarer mdhye yamra jerusaleme bas krten tamder talika nimnrup: smyiyir pita hsub, tamr pita asrikam, tamr pita mrarir uttrpuras hsbij. echadao jerusaleme thakten bkbkr, hers, gall ar mtnniy. mtnniy chilen mikhar putr, mikha sikhrir putr, sikhri aspher putr. obdiy chilen smyiyir putr, smyiy gallar putr, gall yiduthuner putr, yiduthun berikhiyr putr, berikhiy asar putr ar asa chil ilkanar putr. berikhiy

nteaphar leakder kachakachi cheat shruguleay bsbas krten. dbarrksider mdhye jerusaleme bas krten sllum, akkub, tmean, ahiman ebm tamder atmiyra. sllum chilen emder neta. emra chilen lebi pribargeasthir dsy ebm purbdike rajdbarer pase damdaten. sllum chilen kearir putr, keari ibiyaspher putr, ibiyasph kearher putr chilen. sllum ebm tamr bhaira chilen kearh pribarer dsy ebm tamder purbpurusder mteai tamrao pbitr tambur drjay pahara diten. atite iliyasrer putr pinhs mndirer dbar rksider tt-tbaddhan krten. prbhu tamr shay chilen. mselemiy putr shkriyo pbitr tambur dbarrksir kaj krten. sb miliye 212 jn bykti pbitr tambur prbes pthgulea pahara diten. eder skler nami tader paribarik itihase lekha ache. emra skle bisbasi chilen blei bhabbadi dayud o smuyel tamder o tamder uttrpurasder prbhur grh o pbitr tambur prbes pth paharaor kaje nyiukt krechilen. uttr-dksin-purb-pscim sb miliye meat karti prbes-pti chil. prayi dbarrksider atmiyra tader cheat cheat shrtli theke ese emder 7 diner jny sahay krten. lebiy pribarer carjn ei smst dbarrksider neta chilen. emder skleri kaj chil isbrer mndirer ghrdearer ytn neoya o mndirer dhnsmpt rksa kra. sara rat dhre tamra mndir pahara diten ebm tarpr skale isbrer mndirer drja khule diten. kichu dbar rksider kaj chil mndirer nity bybhrt thalar hiseb rakha. emra ei smst thala baire ana o niye yaoyar smye guner rakhten. kichu dbar rksi asabaptr, bises bises kaje bybhrt thala chadao myda, draksars, tel, dhupdhunea o bises tel-ertudekhasana krt. kintu yajkari bybhrt sugndhi teler dekhaseana krten. kearh pribarer sllumer bd chele mttithiy name jnaik lebiy heamer jny bybhrt ruti semkar dayitbe chilen. kearh pribarer kichu dbar rksir kaj chil bisramer dine ye smst ruti tebile pribesn kra ht seguli prstut kra. ye smst lebiyra gan gaiten ebm tamder pribarer neta chilen tamra mndirer bhetre ghre bas krten. sehetu tamder sara din sara rat mndirer kaj krte ht yehetu tamderke any kean kaj krte ht na. paribarik itihase jerusaleme bs-baskari ei smst lebiyder tamder pribarer neta hisebe ullekh kra ache. gibiyaneer pita yyiyiel gibiyeeane bas krten. tamr strir nam chil makha. gibiy putrder nam ythaame abdean, sur, kis, bal, ner, nadb, gadear, ahiyea, shkriy o mikleat. mikleater putr chil simiyam. yyiyiyeler pribarer sklei tamder atmiyder kachakachi jerusaleme bas krten. nerer putrer nam chil kis, kiser putrer nam sel, ar seler putrder nam chil yeanathn, mlkisuy, abinadb o isbal. yeanathner putrer nam chil mrib-bal ar petrner nam mikha. mikhar putrder nam chil pithean, melk, threy ar ahs. ahser putr chil yarh yarer putrra chil alemt, asmabt ebm simri. simri chil meatsar pita. meatsar putrer nam biniya, biniyar putrer nam rphay, rphayer putrer nam chil iliyasa ar iliyasar putrer nam atsel. atseler chy putrer nam chil asrikam, beakhru, ismayel, siyriy, obdiy ar hanan.

10

plestiyra israyeliy leakder snge yuddh krte ele israyeliyra paliye giyechil. gilbey pahade marao giyechil aneke. plestiyra raja sel o tamr putrder pechne dhaoya kre ses prynt tamder dhre phele htayao krechil. seler tin putr yeanathn, abinadb o mlki-suy

plestiyder hate mara pdechilen. ebm seler carpase yuddh tibr hye othe ebm selke plestiy tirndajra tir chumde aht kre. raja sel tkhn tamr astrbahk bllen, "tumi trbari ber kre nijer hate amay htya kr. tahle ar ei bhindesira ese amay niye mskra krte ba amay aghat krte parbe na."kintu rajar astrbahk mharajke htya krte bhy pel. tai sel tkhn nijer trbari diyei atmhtya krlen. astrbahk ykhn dekhete pel raja seler mrtyu hyeche tkhn seo nijer trbari diye nijeke htya krl. arthar raja sel o tamr tin putr ek sngre mara gelen. smtl bhumite bsbaskari israyeler basindara dekhil tader senabahini rnksetr chede paliyeche ar raja sel o tamr tin putr mara giyeche. tkhn tarao tader shr chede palal. plestiya sei smst shr dkhl kre sekhane bas krte suru krl. prer din plestiya mrtdeh theke dami jin-isptr khule nite ese gilbeay prbte raja sel o tamr tin putrer mrtdeh khumje pel. seler deh theke durmuly jinisptr niye neoyar pr plestiya seler munde ebm brm niye nil ebm tader leakder ebm tader debtader khbrta jananeer jny rajyer srbrtr bartabahk pathal. tarpr tader bhrant debtar mndire seler kata munduta jhuliyel dil. yabes-giliyder smst leakra ykhn jante parl plestiya seler ki dsa kreche tkhn tara shrer sahsi leakder raja o rajputrder mrtdeh phert ante pathal. yabes-giliyde raja o rajputrder mrtdeh niye asar pr tara car jnkei yabese ekta bd gacher tlay smadhisth kre sat din dhre seakprkas ebm upeas krl. prbhur prt anugt na hoyar karnei ebm prbhur bani upekasa krar jnyi seler mrtyu hyechil. prbhur updes nebar pribрте sel ek mad-hyamer kache pramrser jny yeten. esb karnei prbhur raja seler mrtyu ghtiye yisyer putr dayuder hate rajy tule diyechilen.

11

hibreane israyeler smst leak dayuder kache ese bll, "apnar sngre amader rkter smprk. age, raja sel jibit thaka kalin apni amader yuddhe netrtb diyechen. prbhur bym apnake blechilen, 'dayud, tumi amar leakder, israyeler leakder mespalk hbe. ek din tumi tader neta hbe.'" israyeler smst netarao hibreane dayuder sngre dekha krte ele, tini prbhur saksate tamder skler sngre sekhane cuktibddh hlen ebm neta skle tamr gaye sugndhi tel chitiye tamke israyeler ntun raja hisebe abhisek krlen. smuyeler madhyme prbhur agei ektha bbbisyat bani krechilen. dayud ebm israyeler smst leakra tkhn jerusaleme gelen. se smye jerusalem shrer nam chil yibus. ar sekhane yamra bas krt tader yibusiy bla ht. ei smst yibusiya dayudke tader shre dhukte dite asbikar krle, dayud tader yud-dhe prajit kre siyeaner durg dkhl krlen. ei ancltii prbrti kale dayud ngri ba dayuder shr name prcit hy. dayud bllen, "yibusiyder biruddhe yuddhe ye amar senabahinike netrtb debe takei ami amar senabahinir senapti krb." tkhn sruiyar putr yeayab sei akrmner netrtb dilen ebm tamke israyeliy senabahinir senapti kra hl. dayud ai durge tamr bsti bistar kre durger carpase shr baniye chilen blei ei jaygar nam dayud ngri hyechil. dayud millea theke durger pracir prynt ancle shr sthaph krechilen. yeayab shrer anyan- ancler smskar sadhn krechilen. edike srbsktiman prbhur shaytay uttreattr dayuder sktibrdhhi hte thakl. israyele dayuder sasn kale tinjin neta ksmta o khy-

atir sikhr sprs krechilen. emra dayuder bisist sen-abahinir opr krttrb krten ebm israyeler smst leakder sngre ektritbhabe isbrer prtisruti anuyayidayuder rajyke shayta krten. ei tin jn byktir mdhye prthm jn hlen hkmeanier putr yasbiyam. tini chilen rth-pricalk adhikrtader neta. ekbar yasbiyam tamr brsa diye ek sngre 300 jnke htya krechilen. dbitiy jn hlen aheaher deadear putr iliyasr. tini ps-dmmime plestiyder sngre yuddher smy dayudke sng diyechilen. israyeler leakra ykhn plestiyder akrmn theke bamcar jny palate suru krechil se smy ei tin jn bireadhi senader sngre yuddh kre ek kset bhrti yb rkasa kre ebm bipksiy seuder prbhur shaytay prajit kre. ek din ykhn dayud adullmer guhate atka pdechlen ebm rphayim upitya prynt plestiy senabahini egiey esech, se smy ei tin bir hamagudi diye smst phtuku giye dayuder sngre yeag diyechilen. arek bar ek dl plestiy sena tkhn baitlehme ar dayud chilen durger bhadre. nijer basbhumir ek gndus jl pan krar jny trnsrat dayud kthaprsngre sbe blechen, "is, keu ydi ekhn amay baitlehmre simh-drjar passer kumyeata theke ektu jl pan krate part." dayud styikar caichil na, kebl matr blchil. sngre sngre ei tin bir yeaddha plestiy senabahinir sngre yuddh krte krte giye baitlehmre ye kumyear jl dayud pan krte ceyechilen, sei jl niye aslen. dayud tkhn sei jl niye pan na kre naibedy shrup isbrer uddesyate matite dhele diye bllen, "he prbhur, nijeder jibn tucch kre yara ei jl amar jny enechi ta pan kra ar tader rudhir pan kra smtuly. tai dayud jl pan krte asbikar krlen." dayuder ai tin jn nayk ei shdrne arek anek birtbpurn kajkrm krechilen. yeayaber bhai abisy chilen ei tin birer neta. tini ekbar brsa diye jnke htya krechilen. abisyer khyati eder karea theke km tea chili na brnc sera tiris jn senar tulnayo dbigin chil. ydio tini tin birer ek jn chilen na, tbuo tini tader neta hyechilen. yiheyadar putr bnay ek jn biryeaddda chilen. tini kbseler leak chilen ebm bhu duhsahsik kaj krechilen. tini meayaber dui sahsi yuddhdake htya kra chadao ekbar ek tusaracchnn dine ekta guhay prbes kre ekta simh merechilen. echadao bnay, tamtir dnder mt subisal bllmdhari, 2 phut dirgh ek misriy senake mere phelechilen. bnayer chil sudhu ekta lathi kintu misriy hat theke tar bllmta kede niye tini tai diyei ai byktike htya kren. yiheyadar ei birputrer khyati ai tin jn nayker tulnay kean amse km chil na. emnki ai tin jner ekjn na hyeo tamr khyati sera tiris jn sainiker theke besi chil. dayud tamke tamr dehrksider neta niyukt krechilen. yeayaber bhai asahel, baitlehmre deadear putr ilhann, hrearer smmeat, pleaner hels, tkeayer ikkeser putr ira, anatheater abisyer, husatyi sibbkhy, aheahr ily, nteaphar mhry, nteaphar banar putr held, binyamin pribarer gibiyar ribyer putr ithy, priyatheaner bnay, gas-uptyaka nibasi hurry, arbbtiy abiyel, bahrumer asmbat, salbeaner iliyhbh, giseaner hasemer putr hrari, sagir putr yeathanth, hrari sakhrer putr ahiyam, urer putr iliphal, mkherater hephr, pleanar ahiy, krmlier hisrea, isbyer putr nary, nathner bhai yeayel, hgrir putr mibhr, ammeaner selk, sruiyar putr yeayaber astrbahk bereater nhry, yitryer ira ar gareb, hittiyyer uriy, ahlyer putr sabd, ruben pribargeasthir anytm prdhan sisar putr adina o tamr tris jn sngi, makhar putr hanan, mitnr yeasapht, astrater usiy, areayerber heathmer dui putr sam o yiyiyel, sim-

rir putr yidiyel ar tamr bhai tisiy yeaha, mhbir iliyel, ilnamer dui putr yiriby ar yeasbiy, meayaber yitma, iliyel, obed ar mseabayer yasiyel prmuikh skei chilen dayuder 'sera tiris' sainydlr sena.

12

dayud ykhn kiser putr seler bhye ga dhaka diyechilen tkhn ye smst yeaddhara siklge tamr kache esechil eti hl tader talika. tara dayudke yuddhe sahayy krechil. emra ye kean hatei tir chumdtte partea, du'hate gultio calate partea. emra skei binyaminer pribargeasthir sdsy ebm seler atmiy chil. ahyses chilen emder dler neta, echadao ei dle chilen tamr bhai yeayas (emra gibiyater smayer putr), asmabter putr yisiyel ar pelt, anatheat shrer brakha ar yehu, gibiyeaner yisamiy (ini sei tris jn birer anytm ebm tader adhyks chilen.), yirmiy, yhsiyel, yeahann, gderather yeasabd, iliyusy, yirimeat, baliy, smriy, hrupher sphtiy, ilkana, yisiy, asrel, yeayesr, yasbiyam prmuikh keahr pribargeasthir yeaddhara ar gdear shrer yireahmer putr yeayela ar sbdiy. gad pribargeasthir ekamso mrubhumite dayuder durge giye tamr snge yeag diyechilen. erao skei simher mt praemslai ebm kusli yeaddha chilen. brsa ar dhal niye yuddh kra chadao emra skei pahadi pthe hriner mt dedte parten. gad pribargeasthir ei dler neta chilen esr; dbitiy obdiy ebm trtiy iliyab. cturth misamnna, pncm yirmiy, ssth atty, sptm iliyel, astm yeahann, nbm ilsabad, dsm yirmiy ar ekds mgbnny. emra skei gadiy senabahinir senapti chilen ebm ei dler durbltm byktio ekai 100 jner snge yuddh krar ksmta rakhten. dler srbapeksa yini sktiman chilen tini eka 1,000 jner meakabila krte parten. gad pribargeasthir ei smst sainikra bchrer prthm mase, ykhn yrdn ndite prbl bnya heche se smye ndi par hye uptykar leakder purb o pscime tadiye niye giyechilen. binyamin o yihuda pribargeasthir anyany byktirao durge ese dayuder snge yeag diyechilen. dayud tamder snge dekha kre blen, "apnara ydi santite amake sahayy krte ese thaken tahle ami apnader sklke sbagt janacchi. kintu ami kichu anyay na kra sttbeo apnara ydi amar prtii bisbasghatka krte ese thaken tahle amar purbpurusder shr yen ta dekhen ebm apnader sasti den." amasy chilen sei tiris jn birer neta. tkhn atmar bhr hle tini hle uthlen: "dayud amra teamar pkse. amra teamar snge achi. he yisyer putrsanti! teamar santi heak. ebm yara teamay sahayy kre tader santi heak. karn teamar isbr teamay sahayy kren." dayud tkhn ei smst byktikei tamr dle sbagt janiye, tamder opr nijer senabahinir dayitb dilen. mnhsi pribargeasthir anekei dayud ykhn plestydyer snge seler biruddhe yuddh krte giyechilen tamr snge yeag diyechilen. plesty netader aptti thakay ses prynt dayud seler biruddhe yuddhe plestydyer sahayy kren ni. ei smst plesty netara blechil, "dayud ydi tamr mnib, seler kache phire yan the amader mund kata pdbe." mnhsi pribargeasthir ye smst bykti siklg shre ese dayuder dle yeag diyechilen, tamra hlen- adn, yeasabd, yidiyel, mikhayel, yeasabd, ilihu ar sillthy. emra skei mnhsi pribare sainyadhyks chilen. ast byktider biruddhe yuddhe tamra dayudke sahayy krechilen. ei smst ast byktira sara dese suyeag subidhe mt curi-camari caliyie yacchil. mnhsi

pribarer bir yeaddhara dayuder senabahinir netay print hyechilen. prtii dle dle leak ese dayuder pase damdaneay emsh tini ek subisal o sktisali senabahini gde tullen. ei sb byktibrg yamra hibrean shre dayuder snge yeag diyechilen ebm yuddh krar jny prstut chilen ebm prbhu ya blechilen sei anuyaiseler rajdhani dayuder hate tule dite ceyechilen, tamra smkhyay hlen nimnrup: yihuda pribargeasthir 6,800 jn kusli o ttpir yeaddha. emra skei brsa o blimd-hari chilen. simiyeaner pribargeasthir 7,100 jn bir yeaddha chilen. lebi pribargeasthir 4,600 jn. harean bmser neta yiheayadao 3,700 jn niye ei dle yeag diyechilen. echada pribarer area 22 jn netash yeag diyechilen sahsi o trun sena sadeak. seler atmiy ebm tkhno prynt tar prtii anugt binyamin pribargeasthir 3,000 jno yeag diyechilen ei dle. iphryimer pribargeasthi theke esechilen 20,800 jn biryeaddha. tara tader pribare bikhyat chil. mnhsi pribargeasthi theke esechilen 18,000 jn dayudke raja banate. isakhrer pribar theke atmiysh esechilen 200 jn prajn neta. tamra hlen sei sb leak yamra israyeler mngler jny kkhn ki kra pryajna ta bhal bhabei bujhten. shulunor pribargeasthi theke yeag diyechilen srabstre pardsi 50,000 jn kusli yeaddha. emra skei dayuder ekant anugt chilen. nptalir pribargeasthi theke 1,000 adhyks chil. tader snge 37,000 bykti chil. tara brsa o dhal niye esechilen. dan pribargeasthi theke esechilen 28,600 jn rn-kusli yeaddha. aser pribargeasthi thekeo rn-kusli 40,000 jn esechilen. ebm yrdn ndir purb-dike theke ruben, gad o ardhek mnhsi pribar niye meat 1,20,000 bykti bibhinn rkmer astr-sstr niye ei dle yeag diyechilen. ei smst bir yeaddhara dayudke israyeler raja krte drdh prtijn hye hibreane esechilen. israyeler abstist leakdero ei prstaber prtii smrthn chil. emra skle hibreane dayuder snge tin din panahar kre o tamder atmiy-prijner bananea khabar-dabar kheyie katalen. isakhr, shulun o nptali pribargeasthira ut, gheada, gadha o samder pithe cdiye eyda, dumurer pithe, kismis, draksars, tel, chagl ebm mes prbhrti enechilen. israyeler skei khub khusi hyechilen.

13

dayud tamr senabahinir smst adhyksder snge ktha blar pr israyeler leakder ek jaygay jdea kre blen, "prbhur ydi icche hy ebm teamra skleo ydi tai mne kr, tahle israyeler srbt amader sh-nagrik o jnatider, yajk o lebiydr sbaike, yamra bibhinn snre o tar asepare amader jnatider snge bas kren, tamder khbr pathiye amader snge yeag dite bla heak. tarpr amra saksysindukta jerusalema amader kache phiriye ani. sel raja thakakalin amra ai saksysinduktar byapare kean khami khbr nite parini." dayuder snge israyeler smst leakra ek mt hl ebm tara skle bhabl etii amader kra ucit. kiriyt-yiyarim theke saksysinduk phiriye anar jny misre sihear ndi theke lebea hmat shr prynt israyeler sklke jdea krlen. tarpr dayud o ei smst leakra mile yihudar bala (arthar kiriyt-yiyarime) saksysinduk phiriye ante gelen. ai saksysindukke krub dutder urddhe yini bsen sei prbhu isbrer sinduko bla ht. sbai mile saksysindukkhana abinadher badi theke ber kre ntun ekta thela gadite bsalen. ush ar ahiyea ai gadike pth dekhacchilen. dayud o israyeler leakra bamsi,

bina, dhak, kheel, krtal, sina bajiye isbrer bndna gan geye isbrer samne utsb paln krchilen. kideaner ssy madaiyer uthan prynt asar pr ye samdgulea gadi tanchil tara heamct khaoyay saksysindukta pray pde yacchil, ush keanmte hat badiye sinduktake atkalen. kintu ai sinduk sprs krar apradhe ruddh prbhu ght-nasthle user pran nilen. ei ghtnay dayud atynt ruddh hn. tarpr theke ai jayga “pers-ush” name pricit. isbrer rease bhy peye dayud blen, “ami ar ei saksysinduk amar kache nite parb na!” tai dayud saksysindukti dayud ngre nijer kache na ene gater obed-ideamer badite rekhe elen. saksysindukta tin maser jny obed-ideamer badite rakha hyechil. ejny obed-ideamer pribarer prti ebm tar nijer sb jiniser opr prbhu asir-bad brsit hy.

14

searer raja hirm, dayuder jny ekti sundr badi banate cheye tamr kache kather gumbi ebm pathr-kature o chutear mistri pathalen. dayud tkhn uplbldi krlen ye prbhu asle tamke israyeler raja hisebe mneanit krechen. prbhu dayuder samrajy subisal o tar bhit sudrdh krechilen karn isbr dayud o israyeler leakder bhalbasten. dayud jerusalem shre anekke biye kren ebm tamr bhu putrknya hy. jerusaleme dayuder ye smst sntan jnmgrhn krechil tader nam: smmuy, seabb, nathn, sleamn, yibhr, ilisuy, ilpelt, neagh, nephg, yaphiy, ilisama, biliyada ebm iliphelt. plestiyra ykhn dayud smprke jante parl ye dayud israyeler raja hisebe mneanit hyeche, tara tkhn dayudke khumjte ber hl. dayud plestiyder biruddhe yuddh yatra krlen. plestiyra rphayimer leakder akrmn kre tader jinisptr aphrn krl. dayud isbrke jijnes krlen, “ami ki plestiyder biruddhe yuddh yatra krb? apni ki amar shay hye plestiyder yuddhe harate sahavy krben?”prbhu dayudke uttr dilen, “hyam yao. ami plestiyder biruddhe jy labhe teamar shay hb.” tkhn dayud o tamr leakra giye bal-prasime jdea hlen ebm sekhane tamra plestiyder yuddhe prajit krlen. dayud blen, “bamdh bhana jl yemn teade beriyae ase isbr sei bhabe amar seuder bhed krechen. isbr amar shay chiln blei eta smbh hl.” sei karne ai jaygar nam ‘bal-prasim’ rakha hyechil. plestiyra okhane oder aradhy debdebir murtti phele giyechil. dayud tamr leakeder sei smst puidiye dite nirdes dilen. plestiyra rphayim uptykar leakder abar akrmn krl, dayud isbrer kache prarthna krlen. isbr sei dake sada diye blen, “dayud, akrmner smy plestiyder picchu dhaoya kre pahade na giye cturdik theke ghire gacher adale lukiye theka. tarpr gacher opr kauke tule diye njr rakhbe. yei plestiyder payer sbd sunte pabe, tader akrmn krbe. ami, isbr teamader age beriyae yab ebm plestiy senadlke prajit krb.” dayud hubhu isbrer nirdes anuyayipth anusrn kre plestiy senabahinike prajit krlen ebm gibiyean shr theke gesr prynt plestiy senader htya krlen. e ght-nar pr dayuder khyati smst desgulite chdiye pdl ebm prbhu smst jatider dayuder praemer bhye bhit kre tullen.

15

dayud ngre nijer jny prasad bananear pr dayud saksysindukti rakhar jny ekti bises tambu nirman kre blen, “sudhumat lebiyrai ei saksysindukta bye niye yete parbe karn keblmatr prbhu taderi ei kajer jny ebm cirdin tamr sebar jny beche niyechen.” saksysindukti rakhar jny ye jaygati tairi hyechil sekhane saksysindukti anbar jny dayud israyeler smst leakder jerusaleme jdea hte dak dilen. erpr dayud harean o lebiy bmsr smst uttrpurusder deke pathalen. emder mdhye 120 jn chiln khater pribargeasthir dsdy, uriyel tamder neta. mrari pribargeasthi theke asayer netrbe esechilen 220 jn, gersean pribargeasthi theke yeayeler netrbe 130 jn, smyiy netrbe ilisaphn pribargeasthi theke 200 jn, hibrean pribargeasthi theke iliyeler netrbe 80 jn ar amminadber netrbe usiyel pribargeasthi theke esechilen 112 jn bykti. erpr dayud yajk sadeak ar abiyathr chadao, lebiyder mdhye uriyel, asay, yeayel, smyiy, iliyel o amminad-bke deke pathiye tamder blen, “teamra skleli lebiy pribargeasthir neta. teamra prthme nijeder pbitr kre tarpr saksysindukta rakhar jny ami ye jayga tairi krechi sekhane niye es. gtbar amra prbhu kache saksysindukta ki bhabe neoya hbe ta jijneso krini ebm teamra lebiyrai saksysindukta bhn kr ni. tai prbhu amader sasti diyechilen.” tkhn yajkn o lebiyra prbhu, israyeler isbrer saksysindukta bhn krar jny nijeder pbitr krlen. ebm measi ye bhabe isbrer ktha anuyaisaksysinduk bhn krar nirdes diyechilen thik sebhabe lebiyra bises dhrner khumti bybhar kre kamdhe kre saksysindukta bye niye elen. dayud lebiy netader snge tamder stirth gaykdero deke pathiye bina, bamsi, kheel, krtal, bhempu bajiye annder gan gaithe blen. lebiyra tkhn yeayeler putr hemn o tar bhay asph o ethnke nirbait kr. asph chil berikhiyer putr. ethn chil kusayar putr. ei sb purusa chil mrari pribargeasthir leak. tader snge chil tader sahaykarira, tader atmisybn, skhriy, yasiyel, smirameat, yihiyel, unni, iliyab, bnay, masey, mthithiy, iliphlehu, mikney, obed-ideam o yiyyiel. era chil lebiy dbarrksign. hemn, asph ar ethn bajalen krtal. skhriy, asiye, smirameat, yihiyel, unni, iliyab, masey ar bnay bajalen bina, mthithiy, iliphlehu, mikney, obed-ideam, yiyyiel ar assiy nicu sure bina bajalen. lebiy neta knniy chiln ganer dayitbe karn tini chiln gane pardsi. saksysinduker jny dui rksi chiln berithiy ar ilkana. sbniy, yiheasapth, nthlen, amasy, skhriy, bnay ar iliyesr yajkera sina bajiye saksysinduker samne hamtte laglen. obed-ideam o yihiyo saksysinduk pahara debar kaje niyukt chiln. dayud, israyeler netrbrg o senadhyksra skle saksysindukta obed-ideamer badi theke ante gelen, sklel tkhn ullsit. ye smst lebiyra saksysinduk bhn krchilen isbr antral theke tader shay hlen. satta samd o meske ei uplksye utsrg kra hl. ye smst lebiyra saksysinduk bhn krechilen tamra skleli mihi msinar tairi bises prichd prechilen. knaniy yini ganer ebm smst gaykder dayitbe chiln tini ebm dayudo mihi msinar tairi peasak prechilen. dayud mihi msinar tairi epheado prechilen. annde citkar krte krte bhedar sina, turibheri bajate bajate, bina, badyyntr ebm khnjnir bajnar snge israyeler leakra saksy-sindukta niye elen.

saksysindukta dayud ngrite ese pemchnear pr dayud ykhn nacchilen ebm udyapn krchilen tkhn seler knya mikhl ektka janla diye dekhchil. dayuder prtī tar yabtiy srrddha anhrthit hl karn se bhābl dayud beakar mtea acrn krche.

16

saksysindukta niye ese lebiyra setake dayuder bananea tambur mdhye rakhlen. tarpr isbrer uddeasye heambli o mngl naibedy utsrg kra hl. dayuder naibedy arpn kra ses hle tini prbhur name smst leakder subheccha o asirbad janalen. erpr tini israyeler prtyek purus o narike ekkhana kre geata pamuruti, kichu khejur, kismis o pithe bitrn krlen. saksysinduker samne kajrm krbar jny dayud kichu lebiyke niyeag krlen. ei smst lebiyder ml kaj chil prbhur stbgan o prsmsa kra. ye dlti khnjni bajat, asph chil sei dltir neta. skhriy chilēn dbitiy dltir neta. anyany lebiyra chilēn yiyiel, smirameat, yihiyel, mtithiy, iliyab, bnay, obed-ideam ebm yiyiel. eder kaj chil bina ebm any ek dhrner tntrbady bajanea. yajk bnay o yhsiyel saksysinduker samne sina o kadana-kadana bajanear dayitb paln krlen. sei din dayud, asph o tamr stirthder prbhur prsmsa o kirtner dayitb diyechilen. prbhur prsmsa kr ar tar nam nao. tini ye smst mhan kaj krechen sbaike se ktha blea. prbhur uddeasye gan gao. tamr prsmsa kr. tamr mht kirtir ktha sbaike janao. prbhur pbitr nam kre grbit ho. teamra yara tamke cao tara anndit ho! prbhur dike ebm tamr sktir dike takao. srbda tamr sndhan kr. tini ye sb alekik kaj krechen sei sb mne rekhea. mne rekhea tamr smst siddhant ar tamr dbara krt cmtkar! israyeler leakra, yakeaber uttrpurusra skleī prbhur das ebm prbhur mneanit leak. prbhu amader isbr ebm tamr siddhant srbtr birajman. srbda tamr kukti mne rekhea. hajar hajar purus dhre tamr ajna mne rekhea. abrahamer sngē tamr ye kukti hyechil seti ebm ishakke kra tamr prtisruti mne rekhea. yakeaber jny prbhu etike ekti ainsbrup kre diyechilen. israyeler sngē tini ekti kukti krechilen ya cirsthayi hbe. prbhu israyelke blechilen: “knaniyder basbhumi ami teamaderi debea.” prtisrut bhukhndti teamader hbe.” tkhn jnsmkhyā chil km, mustimey kichu leak. yayabrer mtea ghure badeata des theke desantre. kintu prbhu kauke tader aghat krte denni ebm rajader strk kre diyechilen yen tara tader kean ksti na kre. ei sb rajader prbhu blechen: “amar mneanit leakder ebm bhābbadider keu yen aghat na kre.” smst bhubn, prbhur bndna krea. prbhu kemn kre amader rkasa kren sei sukhbr prtidin blea. smst jatike prbhur mhimar ktha blea. tamr alekik kirtir kthao sbaike blea. prbhu mhan ebm prsmsar yeagy. any smst deb-tader theke tini srrdhey o bhitikr. ken? karn any smst jatir debdebi sudhu mulyhin putulmatr. prbhu bym akas baniyechen. prbhu mhimamy ebm diptiman. tini yekthane thaken sekhane skti ebm annd biraj kre. smst leak o pribarguli prbhur mhima o sktir prsmsa krea! prbhur mhimar gan gao. tamr namer mahatmy kirtn krea. prbhur crne teamader naibedy utsrg krea. tamke sundr o pbitr peasake upasna krea. prbhur samne smst prthibir bhye kmpman hoyā ucit, kintu isbr prthibike sudrdh krechen sutram ta adbe

na. akase ebm matite annd dhnit heak; bisb-cracre sbai ble uthuk, “prbhui ei prthibir niyamk.” smudr ebm tar bhetrer sb kichui annde citkar kruk. mathguli ebm sekhane ya kichu ache tara annd prkas kruk. annde msgul arnyer brksrasi prbhur samne gan krbl? ken? karn prbhu aschen prthibir bicar krte. prbhuke dhnybad dao karn tini bhal. tamr asirbad o krna cirntn. prbhuke blea, “he isbr, amader pritrata amader aikybddd kr. smst jatir hat theke amader rkasa krea. tahle amra teamar pbitr namer prsmsa krte parbea. teamar mhimar prsmsa krte parbea.” israyeler isbr srbda yebhabe prsmsit hyechen, cir din se bhabei tamr prsmsa heak.” smst leak prbhur prsmsa kre smbet bhabe ble uthlea, “amen!” tarpr asph ar tamr bhaidar dayud prtidin saksysinduker samne seba krar jny rekhe gelen. yiduthuner putr obed-ideam o area 68 jn lebiyeko dayud aspher kache rekhe gelen. obed-ideam ar heasa duijnei prhri chilēn. gibiyane prbhur tambute bedir samne seba karn jny dayud sadeak o tamr stirth yajkder rekhe esechilen. prtī din skale ar bikele sadeak o anyany yajkra mile prbhur israyelke deoya bidhi-pustk anusare bedite heambli utsrg krlen. prbhur prsmsa git gaibar jny hemn, yiduthun ebm anyany lebiyder prtyeker nam dhre nirbacn kra hyechil, karn tamr prem cir prbman. hemn ar yiduthunke skler sngē khnjni ebm turi-bheri bajate ht. isbrer nam bndnar smye tamra anyany badyntro bajaten. yiduthuner putra tam-bur drjay pahara ditea. ei smst utsber pr prtyeke ye yar badite phire gel. raja dayudo tamr pribarke asirbad krte nijer prasade phire gelen.

17

prasade phire asar pr dayud bhābbad nathnke bllen, “ami ers kather tairi rajprasade bas kri, kintu saksysindukta pde ache tambute. ami otir jny ektā mndir banate cai.” nathn uttr dilēn, “tumi ya krte cao krea, isbr bym teamar shay.” se din rate, isbrer barta nathner kache elea. isbr bllen, “yao amar nam kre amar sebk dayudke giye blea: ‘dayud amar mndir tumi banabe na. israyeliyder misr theke ud-dhar krar pr theke ekhn prynt ami kean mndire bas kri ni. ami tambu theke tambute ghure bediye adhisthan krechi, israyeliyder jny neta nirbacn krechi. ai smst netara amar bhkt o sebkder disari hbe. ek tambu theke arek tambute bas krar smy ami kkhnea ei sb netader blini, ‘teamra ken amar jny dami kather mndir banao ni?’ ‘ekhn amar sebk dayudke giye blea: srbsktiman prbhu blechen, ‘ami teamake math theke tule ene mespalker pribtre israyele amar bhktder raja baniyechi. tumi ykhn yekthane giyech ami teamar shay hie, teamar age age sekhane giye teamar seuder nidhn krechi. ebar ami teamake prthibir srbapeksa khyatiman byktider ekjne print krb. ami ei jayga israyeliyder dilam. ami oder ekhane bsalam ebm ora ekhane bsbas krbe. keu tader utykt krbe na. dust jatirao ager mtea tader akrmn krbe na. yedin theke ami amar leakder netrth debar jny bicarkder nyiukt krechi, sei din theke ami teamader seuder jy kre clechi.” ebar, ami teamay blchi ye prbhu teamar jny ekti grh nirman krben. mrtiyur pr tumi ykhn teamar purbpurusder sngē yeag debe ami teamar nijer

putrke ntun raja krb ebm tar rajtb sudrdh krb. teamar putr amar jny ekti mndir banabe ar ami teamar putrer pribarke ajibn rajtb krte deb. teamar age yini raja hisabe sasn krten sei seler opr theke ydio ami amar smrthn sriye niyechilam kintu teamar putrke ami sb smyi bhalbasb. ami hb tar pita ebm se hbe amar putr. take cir jibner jny amar mndir o rajtber bhar arpn krb. ar tar sasn cirsthayi hbe.” nathn dayudke ei drsn ebm isbr ya blechen ta janalen. raja dayud tkhn pbitr tambute giye prbhur samne bse blen, “he prbhu isbr, tumi kean ajnat karne amar o amar pribarer prtii brabr asim kruna kre esechea.” isbr eta ki teamar kache et ksudr, ye tumi amay dur bhisiste amar pribarer bhagy blbe? he isbr, tumi ki amake samany leaker ceye besi kichu dekhea? tumi amar jny etea krech ami ar ki-i ba blte pari! tumi tea janeai ami teamar ajnabh dasanudas matr. he prbhu, sudhu teamar icchatei amar jibne ei sb mht ghtna ghtche. tumi e smst mht ghtnake jnat krte ceyechele. e ghte teamar mtea ar kei ba ache? tumi chada any kean isbr nei. tumi chada ar kean debta kkhnea etea bismykr o mhan kaj krenni! israyeli prthibite ek matr des yar jny tumi et mht o sddhapurn bhyer kajkrm krech. tumii amader misr theke uddhar kre mukt krech. nij gunei tumi khyati arjn krech. teamar bhktder netrtb diye tumi bijatiyder amader jny tader nijsb basbhumi tyag krte badhy krech. any kean leaker isbr ei rkm kreni. israyeliyder tumi cir kaler jny teamar leak hisebe beche niyechea. ebm tumii tamder isbr hyechea. “he prbhu, tumi amar o amar pribarer kache ye prtijna krle ta yen cir din teamar smrne thake. tumi ya blle tai yen ghte. teamar nam cir kaler jny bisbas bhajn o mhan heak. leakra yen ble, ‘srbsktiman prbhu hlen israyeler isbr!’ yen teamar sebk hisabe dayuder grh cir kaler jny prtisthit hy. “he prbhu, tumi amake, teamar daske blech ye, amar bmske tumi rajbmse print krbe. tai ami etea sahs kre teamar kache ei smst prarthna krte parchi. he prbhu, tumii isbr, tumi teamar nijer ktha diyei amar jny ei sb jinis krte smmt hyechile. prbhu, tumi dya kre amar pribarke asirbad krech ebm amar kache prtijna krech ye amar pribar teamay seba kre clbe. prbhu yehetu tumi bym amar pribarke asirbad krech tara cir kali teamar asirbad-dhny thakbe.”

18

dayud plestiyder akrmn kre tader yuddhe prajit kren ebm plestiyder kach theke gat o tar parsbrti cheatkhatea shrguli dklh kre niye nen. erpr tini meayabiyder hariye tader nijer bsyta sbikar krte badhy kran. meayabiya dayuder jny nyimit updhekn pathatea. seabar raja hdresrer senabahnir snged dayud yuddh kren. hdresr phrat ni prynt tar rajtb bistarar cesta krechilen, kintu dayud tar senabahnike hmat prynt picu hthte badhy krechilen. tini hdresrer kach theke 7,000 rther sarthi sh 1,000 rth, 20,000 sainik aday kra chadao hdresrer ad-hikams rth nst kre diyechilen. sudhumatr 100 rth tini absist rekhechilen. aramiya dmmeske theke seabar raja hdresrke sahavy krte ele dayud tadero prajit kren ebm 22,000 aramiy senake htya kren. erpr dayud aramer dmmeske durg banan. aramiya tamr bsyta sbikar kre tamr jny updhekn ante suru

kre. prbhu dayudke srbrtr bijyi krechilen. hdresrer senabahnir theke seana dhalguli dayud jerusalemenechilen. tibht o kun shr theke tini prcur primane pitlo enechilen. ei shrguli chil hdresrer adhikare. prbrtikale, sleamn ei smst pitl mndirer jny pitler jladhar, pitler thamsmuh ebm pitler anyany jinis banabar kaje bybhar krechilen. hmater raja tyu ykhn khbr pelen, dayud seabar raja hdresrer senabahnike prajit krechen, tkhn tini tamr putr hdearamke diye sndhiprstab kre dayuder kache asirbad nese pathalen yehetu dayud hdresrke prajit krechilen. hdresr tyur snged yuddh krchilen. dayud, hdresrke prajit kray tyu hdearamer hat diye seana, rupea o pitler bhu mulyban samgri pathiyechilen. ideam, meayab, ammean, amalek ebm plestiy theke dayud ye seana, rupea ebm pitler jinispr peyechilen ta diye tinio eki kaj krlen. tini eguli prbhur uddesye nibedn krlen. lbn uptykay suray putr abisy 18,000 ideamiye htya kre abisy ideame ek sainyabahnir dlo bsal ebm ideamiya dayuder bsyta sbikar kre. prbhu dayudke srbrtri bijyi krechilen. smst israyeler sask dayud tamr smst prjader prtii nyay o sm bicar niye israyel sasn kren. tamr senabahnir prdhan chilen suray putr yeayab. ahiluder putr yiheasapht dayuder smst karyklap lipibddh kre giyechen. ahituber putr sadeak ar abiyathrer putr abimelk yajk chilen. sbs chilen lekhk. yiheayadar putr bnayer dayitb chil krethiy o plethiyder pricalna kra. dayuder putrao gurutbpurn pde adhithit chilen ebm pitar pase theke rajkarye shayta krten.

19

ammeaniyder raja nahser mrtyu hle tamr jaygay tamr putr hanun raja hlen. dayud tkhn blen, “nahser snged amar bndhur smprk chil, ei seaker smy tamr putr hanunke amar shanubhuti dekhanea krtby.” ei ble tini ammeane hanunke smbedna janate bartabahk pathalen. kintu ammeaniy netara ntun rajake kumntrna diye blen, “meatei bhabben na ye dayud shanubhuti jananeer jny ei sb leakter pathiyeche. era asle dayuder guptcr. dayud apnar rajy ddbms krte cay tai apnar o apnar rajtber geapn khbr smgrh krte eder pathiyeche.” hanun tkhn dayuder krmcarider greptar kre tader dadi kete prner peasak chimde tader phert pathiye dilen. dayuder krmcarira ebhabe ghre phirte khubi lja pacchilen. kyekjn giye dayudke tamr krmcarider durgtrt ktha janale tini khbr pathalen, “dadi abar bd na hoya prynt teamra yiriheate thakea. dadi bd hbar pr ghre phire esea.” ammeaniya bujhlen ye tamra nij dease nijeder dayuder ghrnit seute print krechen. hanun o ammeaniya tkhn 75,000 paund rupea mulybsrup dilen ebm meseaptemiya, makhar shrguli o aramer seaba theke rth ar tar jny sarthi bhada kre anlen. ammeaniya 32,000 rth anlen, echadao tamra arther binimye makhar rajar senabahnir sahavy cailen. makhar raja ar tamr sainsamnt ese medba shrer kache sibir gede bsl. ammeaniyrao shr theke beriyed yuddher jny prstut hte lagl. dayud khbr pelen ammeaniya yuddher tead-jead krche. tini tkhn ammeaniyder biruddhe yuddh krar jny senapti yeayaber netrtbe israyeler smgr senabahnir pathalen. tkhn ammeaniya yuddher jny tairi

hye shrer simh drja prynt elen. kintu rajara yuddh-
setre yanni ebm nijera mathe rye giyechilen. yeayab
dekhlen tamr biruddhe yuddh krar jny samne o
pechne ssstr dudl senabahini prstut hye ache. yeayab
tkhn israyeler kichu sera sainikke beche niye tader
aramer senabahinir biruddhe yuddh krte pathalen.
ar badbaki sainikder tamr bhai abisyer netrtbe am-
meaniy senabahinir biruddhe yuddh krte pathalen.
yeayab abisyke bllen, “aramer senara ydi amar pkse
besi sktisali hy tea tumi amay sahavy krte esea. ar
ydi ora teamar ceye besi sktisali hy tea ami tea-
may sahavy krb! clea ebar birtb o sahser snge
amader isbrer shruglear jny o amader deser leakder
jny oder opr jhampiye pdi. tarpr tea sbi prbhur icche!”
ei na ble, yeayab aramiy senabahinir opr jhampiye
pdlen. aramiy senara tkhn palate suru krl. ar am-
meaniy senara ykhn tader palate dekhil, tkhn tara
nijerao abisy ar tamr senabahinir hat theke pran
bamcanear jny palate suru krl. ammeaniya nijeder
shre ar yeayab jerusaleme phire gelen. aramiy ne-
tara, tamra israyeliyder kache here giyechen dekke
phrat ndir purbdiker aramiyder kache sahavy ceye
dut pathalen. seaphk chilen aramer raja hdsrer sen-
abahinir senapti. seaphk any aramiy bahiniro netrtb
diyechilen. dayud ykhn aramer senabahinider yud-
dher jny ektr hbar khbr pelen, tinio israyeler leakder
ektr kre tader yrdn ndir opare patiye dilen ebm
aramiy senabahinir mukheamukhi hye tader akrmn
krlen. tara pran bamcate palate suru krl. dayud o
tamr senabahini 7,000 aramiy sarthi, 40,000 aramiy
sena o aramiyder senapti seaphkke hya krlen. hdsre-
rer pdsth rajkrmcariya ykhn dekhlen tamra israyeler
hate prajit hyechen tamra tkhn dayuder snge sndhi
shapn kre tamr bsyta sbikar krlen ebm ammeaniy-
der ar kkho sahavy na krte sbikrt hlen.

20

bsnter smy yeayaber netrtbe israyeler senabahini
abar yuddh krte bereal. scracr esmyi raja-mharajara
yuddhyatra krleo dayud kintu jerusalemei thaklen.
israyeliy senabahini ammean giye ammean dhhms
kre rbba shr carpas theke breadh kre sekhane sibir
gadlea. ei bhabe rbba breadh kre ses prynt yeayaber
netrtbe israyeliy bahini yuddh kre rbba dhhms krl.
dayud ese tader rajar matha theke mukut khule nilen.
mukuter ojn chil pray 75 paund ebm eti chil bhu-
muly pathr khcit o seantar tairi. ebm sei mukutti
dayuder mathay pranea hl, tbe tinio rbba theke area
anek mulyban jinispr niye elen. dayud rbbar leakder
o ammean shrer basindader niye elen ebm tader
krat, gamiti ar kuthar diye kaj krte badhy kre, abar
jerusaleme phire gelen. prbrti kale, plestiyder snge
gesr shre israyeliyder yuddh hy. se smye, husar
sibbkhy sippy name ek danb sntanke hya krl. tai
plestiya israyeler kache nijeder smrpn krl. ar ek-
bar plestiyder snge israyeliyder ykhn yuddh hcchil,
yayirer putr ilhann lhmike hya kren, ydio lhmir hate
ekti bisal o tiksn brsa chil. lhmii chil gliyater bhai.
gliyat chil gater leak. erpr gate israyeliyder snge
plestiyder abar yuddh hy. se smy gate ek bykti bas
krt; tar prti hate-paye ch’ti kre meat 24 ta anul chil.
danber putr chil ble se ek bisal akar purus chil. is-

rayelke niye hasi-thatta krar apradhe dayuder bhai
simiyr putr yeanathn take hya kre. ei plestiya chil
gater danbder sntan. dayud o tamr leakra ei smst
danbder hya krechilen.

21

sytan israyeler leakder bipkse chil. tar prreacnay
pa diye dayud israyele admsumari krar siddhant
niyechilen. tini yeayab o israyeler netader deke
bllen, “yao ber-seba theke dan prynt smgr israyeler
jnsmkhya gnna kre amake janao. ami yate bujhte pari
edese meat kt jn bas kre.” kintu yeayab uttr dilen,
“prbhu tamr leakder stgun badiye clun! mharaj, is-
rayeler smst basindai tea apnar anugt bhrty. ken
apni ei kaj krte caichen? apni smst israyeliyder paper
bhagi krben.” kintu raja dayud tamr siddhante and
thakay yeayab tamr ades mante badhy hlen. tini smgr
israyele ghure ghure jnsmkhya gune abar jerusaleme
phire khbr dilen ye israyele meat 11,00,000 leak
ache yara trbarir bybhar jane. ar yihuday ei dhrner
leaker smkhya 4,70,000. raja dayuder nirdes mn-
put na hoyay yeayab lebi o binyamin pribarer bms-
dhrder jnsmkhya gnna kren ni. isbrer drstite dayud
ekti kharap kaj krechilen. dayud o tamr siddhate sasti
dilen. dayud tarpr isbrke bllen, “ami murkher mtea
jnsmkhya gnna kre gurutr pap krechi. ekhn ami tea-
may anuny krchi, tumi amay, teamar daske ei pap
theke mukt kr.” prbhu tkhn dayuder bhabbadi gadke
bllen, “yao dayudke giye bl: ‘prbhu ei ktha blechen:
teamake sasti debar jny ami tinte upayer ktha bhe-
bechi. tumi ye bhabe blbe se bhabei ami teamay
sasti deb.” tkhn, gad nirdes mt dayudke giye bllen,
“prbhu blechen, ‘teamay sasti debar jny tinti pther
ktha ami bhebechi. prthmti hl- tin bchr dese durb-
hiks hbe. dbitiyti hl- yara trbari niye tada krbe sei
sb seuder kach theke teamay tinmas dhre paliye be-
date hbe. ar trtiyti hl- tin din teamake prbhur hate
sasti bheag krte hbe. mhamarite des cheye yabe.
prbhur dutra israyeler ghre ghre leakder pran nebe.’
ebar tumi bl ami prbhuke ki janab.” dayud gadke
bllen, “hay! ki bipde pdechil! ami ki bhabe sasti
pabea ta thik krar bhar ami anyder hate dite cai na.
prbhu krunami, tiniu amay ythayeagy sasti deben.”
athpr prbhu israyele mhamari pathalen, tate 70,000
leaker mrtyu hl. prbhu jerusaleme dhhms krte ek
jn debduto pathalen. kintu se ykhn jerusaleme dhhms
krte suru krl tkhn prbhur krna hl. yibusiyr ar-
naner ssy madaiyer uthaner kache damdiye thaka
sei dutke prbhu bllen, “ar ny thak! ythest hyeche.”
dayud o netara opre takiye, jerusalemer opr prb-
hur trbari hate prbhur sei dutke dekhthe pelen. tkhn
tara seaker peasak pre abhumi nt hlen. dayud is-
brke bllen, “ami jnsmkhya gnna krte ble pap krechi.
amii papatma. israyeler leakra tea nirpradh. prbhu
amar isbr, mhamarite oder pran na niye tumi amay ar
amar pribarke sasti dao.” tkhn prbhur dut gadke bllen,
“dayudke yibusiyr arnaner khamarer kache prbhur
upasnar jny ekta bedi nirman krte blea.” gad dayudke
ektha janale tini arnaner khamare gelen. arnan tkhn
gm jhadai krchil. se pechn phire dutke dekhthe pel. ar-
naner car putr bhye lukiye pdlea. dayud bym hemte
hemte tilar opre arnaner kache gelen. tamke dekhthe

peye khamar chede ese annan tamr samne abhumi nt hlen. dayud bllen, “teamar khamar badita amay bece dao. ya dam lage ami deb. tarpr ami ekhane prbhur upasnar jny ekti bedi banab. tahle ei mhamari bndh hbe.” annan dayudke bll, “apni amar raja o prbhu. apnar ydi pryaejn hy tahle apni absyi amar ssy madai er ksetrta nite paren. echadao ami heambllr jny apnake samd ar gm dicchi ebm myda ssy naibedyr jny apnar ya kichu drkar sbi apnake deb.” kintu raja dayud uttr dilen, “na, ta smbh ny. ami teamar theke bina mulye kichu nyta ta prbhuke dite parb na. ami isbrke emn kichui deb na yar jny amay dam dite hbe na. teamake ami e sb kichur purea dam deb.” tkhuni tini annanke jaygatar jny pray 15 pound seana dilen. tarpr dayud sei ssy madaiyer jaygay prbhur upasnar jny bedi banalen. sei bedite heambli o mngl naibedy diye dayud prbhur kache prarthna krlen. prbhu akas theke be-dite agnisikha pathiye sei dake sada dilen. tarpr prbhu tamr debdute unumukt trbari keasbddd krte ades dilen. dayud dekhlen, annaner khamar badite prbhu tamr dake sada diyechen. tini sekhanei prbhur uddesye blidan utsrg krlen. pbitr tambu ebm heambli arper bediti chil gibiyean shre ekti umcu jaygay. is-rayeler basindara ykhn mruhumite ghurchilen tkhn measi ei pbitr tambu baniye chilen. kintu dayud is-brer duter trbarir bhye pbitr tambute isbrer snge ktha blte yanni.

22

dayud bllen, “prbhu isbrer mndir o israyeler leakder jny bedi ekhanei bananea hbe.” dayud israyele bs-baskari smst bidesider ek jaygay jdea hte nirdes dilen. tarpr tini tader mdhye theke pathr-katureder beche nilen. eder kaj chil, isbrer ye mndir hbe tar jny tkhn thekei pathr kete rakha. perek o drjar kbtra bananear jny dayud leaha analen ebm echadao prcur pri-mane pitl smgrh krlen. ajrs ers kather gumdio ana hl. sidean o seariyer basindara anek anek dami kather gumdi ene diyechil. dayud bllen, “amra prbhur jny subisal ekta mndir banate clechi. kintu amar putr sleamner bys ekhno km. esmprke upyukt jnan tar hyni. prbhur ei subisal mndirer khyati tar sendryyer karne prthibir dese dese yate chdiye pde se karne ami sei mndirer nkso o priklpna kre yacchi.” ktha mtea tamr mrtyur agei dayud mndirer jny anek priklpna o nkso kre giyechilen. dayud tamr putr sleamne deke prbhu israyeler isbrer mndir bananear nirdes diye bllen, “sleamn, ami prbhu, israyeler isbrer jny ekta mndir banate ceyechilam. kintu prbhu amake janalen, ‘dayud tumi anek yuddh krech. bhu byk-trir rkte ai hat rnjit krech. tai amar name tumi kean mndir banate parbe na. kintu teamar ek putr hbe santir dhark o bahk. take ami ekti santipurn jibn deb ebm tar asepasser seura yate take utykt na kre dekhb. tar nam sleamn ebm tar sasnkale ami israyelke santi deb. ami take snantan-jnane paln krb ebm tar ra-jyke sudrdh krb. tar pribarer keu na keu ajibn is-rayele sasn krbe.” dayud sleamne area bllen, “prbhu teamar shay hean, yate tumi tamr ktha mteai tea-mar prbhu isbrer jny ei mndir banate sphl hte parea.” prbhu teamay israyeler raja krben. rajy pricalna ebm prbhu teamar isbrer bidhi o anusasn anusrn krar

mtea jnan-buddhi o bicar bibecnao yen teamake den. prbhu prdt measir bidhi anusrn kre strk bhabbe jibn katele tumi absyi sphl hbe. bhyer kean karn nei. sahse bhr kre birpuruser mtea jibnyapn krea.” “seanea sleamn, prbhur mndir bananear priklpnar jny ami bhu prismr krechi. ami 3,750 tn seana ar 37,500 tn rupea chadao ye priman leaha ar pitl jmiyechi ta ojn kra pray asmbhb! ar ache ajrs kath ebm pathr. sleamn, ei sb kichui tumi badate par. sudks chutear ar pathr-kature chadao sb rkm kaje dks karigr ar mistrio teamar ache. seana, rupea, leaha, pitler kaj jana asmkhy karigr tumi pabe. ebar teamar kaj suru kr. prbhu teamar shay hean.” tarpr dayud israyeler smst netader tamr putr sleamne sahayy krar nirdes diye bllen, “ekhn bym isbr teamader shay. tini ap-nader santir smy diyechen, carpaser bhihseuder pra-jit krte amay sahayy krechen. prbhu o tamr leakra ekhn ei deske niytrn krchen. ekhn prbhuke smst mn-pran dthele dao ebm tini ya blen tai kr. tamr up-yukt kre mndir bananear kaje atmniyeag kr. tamr name mndir baniye saksysinduk o ar ya kichu pbitr jinis ache mndire niye esea.”

23

raja dayuder bys hoyay tini tamr putr sleamne is-rayeler rajpde adhisthit kre israyeler smst neta, yajk o lebiydr deke pathalen. tini gune dekhlen 30 bchrer bebi bysk lebiydr srbmeat smkhy 38,000 jn. dayud ades dilen, “24,000 jn lebiy prbhur mndir bananear kajer ttbabbadhan krbe. 6,000 lebiy adhiarik o bicarker kaj krbe. 4,000 lebiy dbarrksi hbe. ebm area 4,000 jn gayk hisebe kaj krbe. ami eder jny ye bises badyyntr baniyechi tai diye tara prbhur prmsa git gaibe.” dayud gersean, khat o mrari lebir putrder pribargeasthi anusare tin bhage bhag krlen. gersean pribargeasthi theke chilren ladm ar simiyi. ladmner tin putrer nam ythaeme yihiyel, sethm o yeayel. ar ladm pribarer neta simiyir tin putrer nam sleameat, hsiyel o harn. simiyir kar putrer nam ythaeme yht, sin, yiyus o briy. yht chil prdhan ebm sis chil dbitiy. kintu yiyus ar briyr besi putrknya chil na ble tader ek pribarb-hukt hisebe gnna kra hy. khater kar putrer nam amram, yishr, hibrean o usiyel. amramer putrder nam chil harean ar measi. harean ebm tamr uttpruruder brabrer jny bisist jn hisebe beche neoya hyechil. tamra prbhur yabtiy pujea-arcna o bhjnar kaj smpadn krten, prbhur samne dhupdhunea diten o yajker kajo krten. prbhur name leakder asirbad krbar mryadao tamder deoya hyechil. measi chilren isbrer leak. tamr putr gersean ar iliyesrke lebiy pribargeasthir antrgt hisebe dhra hy. iliyesrer bd cheler nam rhbiy ar gerseamer bd cheler nam chil sbuyel. iliyesrer ar keanea putr na thakleo rhbiyer area anek putr chil. yishrer bd cheler nam sleamit. hibreaner putrder md-hye prdhan yiriy, dbitiy amriy, trtiy yhsiyel ar cturth yikmiyam. usiyeler putrder nam ythaeme mikha o yisiy. mrarir putrder nam mhli ar musi. mhli putrder nam iliyasr ar kis. iliyasr aputrkr absthate mara giyechilen. tamr sudhu kyekti knya chil, yara nijeder atmtyder mdhyei kiser putrder biye krechil. musir putrder nam mhli, edr o yiremeat. kudi bchrer besi bysk lebir uttpruruder mdhye yara prbhur mndire

kaj krechil, pribar anuyayi tader nam talikabhukt kra hyechil. era skei nijeder pribarer prdhan chil. dayud blechilen, "israyeler isbr tamr leakder santi diyeechen. cir diner jny tini jerusaleme thakte esechen. tai lebiyder ar pbitr tambu ba prbhur sebar upkpn bhite hbe na." israyeler leakder prtı dayuder ses ades chil lebi pribargeasthir uttrpuruser leaksmkhya gnna kra. 20 bchr ba tar besi bysk smst lebiyder geana hyechil. lebiyra hareaner uttrpuruser mndire prbhur kajkrmr shayta krten, echadao tamra mndirer uthean ebm asepasser ghrgulear tdarki krten. pbitr samgrir ebm isbrer mndirer smst asbabptrer sucita rkasa krar dayitbo chil tamder opr. tebilor opr ruti rakhbar ebm gm, ssy naibedy o khamirbihin ruti rakhbaro dayitb chil tamder opr. mndirer basn-keasn ebm naibedy samlanea chadao jinispr mapa o ojn krar kajo tamderi krte ht. prtı din skale o sndhyay tamra prbhur prsmsa krten o tamke dhnybad diten. lebiyra prbhur kache bisramer din, amabsyar din o anyany utsber dingulite heambli utsrg krten. prtıdin tamra prbhur seba krten. prtı bar ktjn lebiy seba krbe se byapare bises niym chil ebm tamra ei niymguli anusrn krten. lebiyra tamder atmiyder, ye yajkra chilen hareaner uttrpurus prbhur mndire sebar kaje sahay krten. tamra pbitr tambu ebm pbitr sthanero ytn niten.

24

hareaner putrder nam nadb, abihu, iliyasr ar ithamr. hareaner agei nadb ar abihur aputrk absthay mryu hy. tai iliyasr ebm ithamr yajker dayitb grhn krechilen. iliyasr ebm ithamrer pribargeasthi ke dayud duti prthk geasthite bhag krechilen yate tamra tamder dayitb susthbbabe smpn krte paren. dui pribarke prthk krar smy dayud iliyasrer uttrpurus sadeak ebm ithamrer uttrpurus ahimelker sahaya niyechilen. ithamrer pribarer tulnay iliyasrer pribar theke hoya netar smkhya besi chil. iliyasrer pribarer meat netar smkhya chil 16 ar ithamrer pribarer netar smkhya chil 8. ghumti cele prtyek pribar theke neta nirbacit kra ht. kichu leakke pbitr sthaner dayitbe beche neoya hyechil ebm iliyasr o ithamrer pribargeasthi theke anyder yajk hisabe bacha hyechil. lebi pribargeasthir nthneler putr smyiy chilen scib. raja dayuder samne tini yajk sadeak, abiyathrer putr ahimelk o yajkn ebm lebi pribargeasthir netader nam lipibddh krechilen. ekekbar aks niksep kre ekekjner nam uthtea ar smyiy ta likhe niten. ei bhabe iliyasr ebm ithamr pribarer mdhye kajkrm bhag kre deoya hyechil. ei bhabe prthm bar uthechil yihea-yarib geasthir nam. dbitiy bar yidiy geasthir nam. trtiy bar harim geasthir nam. cutrth bar siyearam geasthir nam. pncm bar mlkiy geasthir nam. ssth bar miyamin geasthir nam. sptm bar hkkeas geasthir nam. astm bar abiy geasthir nam. nbm bar yesuy geasthir nam. dsm bar skhniy geasthir nam. ekads bar iliyasib geasthir nam. dbads bar yakim geasthir nam. tryeads bar hupepr geasthir nam. cturds bar yesbab geasthir nam. pncds bar bilga geasthir nam. ssthds bar immer geasthir nam. sptds bar hesire geasthir nam. astads bar hpipses geasthir nam. unbimsti bar pthahiy geasthir nam. bimsti bar yi-

hiskel geasthir nam. ekbimsti bar yakhin geasthir nam. dbabimsti bar gamul geasthir nam. tryeabimsti bar dlay geasthir nam. ar cturbimsti bar uthl masiy geasthir nam. ei bhabe yader nam uthl tader prbhur mndirer kajer jny niyeag kra hyechil. hareanke prbhı israyeler isbr prdtı niym anuyayiemder mndirer kaj krte ht. anyany lebider uttrpuruser mdhye yamra chilen tamder talika deoya hl:amramer uttrpuruser mdhye chilen sbuyel ar sbuyeler uttrpuruser mdhye theke yehdiy. rhbiyer bmsdhrder mdhye chilen bd chele yisiy. yishriy pribargeasthi theke chilen sleameat. ar sleameater pribar theke yht. hi-breaner putrder mdhye ythaeme yiri, amriy, yisiyel ebm yikmiyam. uisiyeler putrder mdhye mikha ar tar putr samir. mikhar bhay yisiyir putrder mdhye skhriy. mrarir uttrpuruser mdhye mhli, musi ar yasiy. ebm yasiyer putra chil seahm, skkur o ibri. mhlir putr iliyasrer keanea putr chil na. kiser putrder mdhye chilen yirhmel. ar musir putrder mdhye mhli, edr ar yiremeat.pribar anuyayiei smst lebır netader nami nthibhukt ache. tara bises kajer jny mneanıt hyechil. tara tader atmiy hareaner uttrpuruser yajkder mtea ghumti caltea. tara lebiyr raja dayud, sadeak ahimelk ebm yajk o lebiy pribarer netader samne ghumti cele thik krten ye ke ki kaj krbe. kajer bhar debar smy bd pribar o cheat pribargulir snge eki rkm bybhar kra ht.

25

dayud ebm sainyadhyksra aspher putr hemn ar yiduthuner isbrer daibbani bina, tanpura, kheel o krtaler snge ganer madhyme pribesen krar jny prthk krechilen. ei kaje yamra niyukt hyechilen tamder talika nimnrup: aspher pribar theke ei kajer jny dayud asphke beche niyechilen. asph tamr putr skkur, yeaseph, nthniy o asarelke ei kaje netrtb diten. yiduthuner pribar theke yiduthun tamr chy putr gdliy, sri, simiyi, yisayah, hsbıy o mttithiye niye bina bajiye prbhur prsmsa krten o prbhuke dhnybad diten. dayuder nijsb bhabbadi hemner putrder mdhye chilen bukkiy, mtnniy, uisiyel, sbuyel, yirimeat, hnaniy, hnani, iliyatha, giddlti, reamamti, esr, ysbkasa, mlleathi, heathir, mhsiyeat prmuKh. isbr hemnke bsalı o biryban krechilen. tamr ceadd jn putr ar tinti knya chil. prbhur mndire bina, tanpura, kheel o krtal sh sngite hemn tamr putrder netrtb diten. ar raja chilen asph, yiduthun ebm hemner adeskrtta. dayud niye eder sbaike mneanıt krechilen. eder ebm lebi pribargeasthi eder atmiyder meat 288 jnke prbhur prsmsa krar jny prsiksn deoya hyechil. ke ki krbe tar jny aks niksep kra hyechil. ekhane nbın ebm prbin, siksik ebm chatr skler sathe sman bybhar kra ht. prthm bar asph (yeaseph) er pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil.dbitiy bar gdliyr pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. trtiy bar skkurer pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. cutrth bar yisri pribar theke jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. 12 pncm bar nthniyr pribar theke jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. ssth bar bukkiyr pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. sptm bar yisarelar pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. astm bar yisayaher pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil.

nbm bar mttniyr pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. dsm bar simiyir pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. ekads bare asreler pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. dbads bare hsbayer pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. tryeads bare sbuyeler pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. cturds bare mttithiyr pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. pncds bare yireameater pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. sstds bare hnanir pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. cturds bare ysbkassar pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. astads bare hnanir pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. unbimsti bare mlleathir pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. bimsti bare iliyathar pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. ekbimsti bare heathir pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. dbabimsti bare giddltir pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. tryeabimsti bare mhsyieater pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil. ar cturbimsti bare reamamti esrer pribar theke 12 jn putr ebm atmiyke bacha hyechil.

26

dbarrksider geasthir mdhye:aspher pribargeasthir kearh pribar theke chilen kearher putr mselimiy ar tamr putra. mselimiy putrder nam ythaeme skhriy, yidiyel, sbdiy, ytniyel, elm, yiheahann ar il-ihainy. obed-ideamer pribar theke chilen tamr putra, ythaeme- smiyi, yiheasabd, yeayah, sakhr, nthel, ammiyel, isakhr ar piyullty. obed-ideam is-brer asirbade dhny hyechilen. tamr putr smiyir putrrao chilen biryeaddha o tamder pribarer neta. smiyir putrder nam atni, rphayel, obed, ilsabd, il-ihu o smthiy. ilsabder atmiyra chilen dks o kusli krmi. obed-ideamer 62 jn uttrpuruser sklei chilen prtptisali bykti ebm sudks dbarrksk. mselimiy pribar thekeo chilen sktisali o sudks 18 jn. mrari pribar theke chilen heasar putr simri. simri asle bd chele na hleo tamr pita tamkei prthm jat snan ble mneanit krechilen. echada chilen ythaeme hilkii, tbbli, skhriy- sb miliye meat 13 jn. era hlen dbarrksider dler netara ebm tamder atmiyder mteai tam-rao prbhur mndire seba krten. dbarrksider prtpek geasthike ekti nirdist drja pahara dite ht. aks niksep kre ei drja beche deoya ht ebm ekaje bd o cheat pribarder sman guruth deoya ht. mselimiyke bacha hyechil purb diker drja pahara debar jny. erpr aks niksep kre uttr diker drjar bhar deoya hy tamr putr bicksn skhriyke. obed-ideam pan dksin diker drjar dayitb. obed-ideamer putrder mndirer dhna-gar rksar dayitb deoya hy. suppm ar heasa pscim diker drja ebm uttrapther silekht phtk rksar dayitb pan.ei smst rksira skle mukheamukhi damdiye thakten. prtpek din skale 6 jn lebiy damdaten purbdiker phtke, car jn dksin diker phtke, car jn uttrter phtke, dujn dhna-gar samne, car jn pscimdiker utheane ar dujn utheaner rastar mukhe. mrari o kearh geasthir dbarrksira eibhabe mndire pahara ditene. lebiy pribargeasthir ahiyr dayitb chil isbrer mndirer durmuly jinispr o keasagar agle rakha. gersean bmser

ladn pribargeasthir netader ek jn chilen yihiyeli. yihiyelir putr sethm ar tamr bhay yeayelero kaj chil prbhur mndirer mulyban jinisprer opr njr rakha. echada amram, yishr, hibrean ar usiyeler pribargeasthi theke anyany dlptider beche neoya hyechil. prbhur mndirer durmuly jinispr yamra dekhaseana krt, gerseaner putr measir petr sbuyel tamder neta chil. emra chilen subyeler atmiyra: iliyserer theke tamr atmiyra chilen: iliyserer putr rhbiy, rhbiyr putr yisayah, yisayah putr yearam, yearamer putr sikhr ar sikhrir putr sleameat. sleameat ar tamr atmiyder kaj chil dayud mndirer jny ye sb jinispr smgrh krechen tar dekhaseana kra.senabahir adhyksrao mndirer jny anek kichu dan krechilen. tamra yuddher smy ye sb jinis ahrn krechilen tamr anek kichui prbhur mndir bananear kaje dan kren. sleameat ar tamr atmiyra bhabbadi smuyel, kiser putr sel, nerer putr abner, srugar putr yeayaber deoya pbir o durmuly smpd ebm leakera prbhur mndire ye sb jinispr dan krten ebm tar dekhaseana krten. yishr bmser knaniy o tamr putrder mndirer baire israyele bibhinn jaygay adhikarik o bicarker kaj deoya hyechil. hibrean bmser hsbay ar tamr atmiyra 1,700 jn sainysh israyele yrdn ndir opare pscimdik prynt prbhur yabtiy kaj ebm rajar kajer dayitbe chilen. hibrean bmser paribarik itihase theke jana yay ye yiriy chilen ei bmser neta. dayuder rajtber 40 tm bchre, tini leakder paribarik itihase ghemte sktisali o dks byktider khumje ber krar nirdes diyechilen. gilyder yasere bsbaskari hibrean pribarer anekke ei bhabbe khumje bar kra hyechil. yiriyer meat 2,700 jn sktisali o krmptu atmiy chilen, yamra tamder pribarer neta. raja dayud ei 2,700 jnke ruben, gad o mnhsi pribargeasthir ardhekke netrtd debar dayitb dilen, yara prbhu o rajar kaje niyukt chilen.

27

rajar sainybahinite ye smst israyeliyra kaj krten ebare tar ekta talika deoya yak. ,000 senar ek ekti dl prt mase ekta dl hisebe sara bchr jude kaje niyukt thakt. ei dle pribarer neta theke suru kre senapti, sainyadhyks, sadharn santri sbai thakt. bchrer prthm mase ,000 sainy ye dlti kaj krt tader dayitbe thakten perser uttrpurus sbdiyeler putr yasbiyam. prthm mase yasbiyam sainyadhyks hisebe kaj krten. dbitiy maser dltir dayitbe thakten aheahr deady. tamr dle ,000 leak chil. trtiy maser senapti chilen netrsthaniy yajk yiheayader putr bnay. tamr dle ,000 purus chil. tamke pricalnar kaje tamr putr ammisabad sahay krten. bnay chilen sei tiris jn bir yeaddhar anytm. cturth maser senapti chilen yeayaber bhay asahel. tamr pre tamr putr sbdiy ei dayitb niyechilen. tamr dle 24,000 purus chil. pncm maser senapti hisebe kaj krechilen serh pribarer smhut. tamr dle 24,000 purus chil. ssth mase sainydl pricalna krten tkeayar ikkeser putr ira. tamr dle 24,000 purus chil. sptm maser dayitbe chilen iphyimer uttrpuruser pleanar adhibasi hels. tamr dle 24,000 purus chil. astm maser dayitbe chilen husater adhibasi serh pribarer sibbhky. tamr dle 24,000 purus chil. nbm maser dayitbe chilen anatheater binyamin pribargeasthir abiyesr. tamr dle 24,000 purus chil. nteaphater serh pribarer mhyer

dayitb chil dsm maser sainydl pricalna kra. tamr dle 24,000 purus chil. piriyatheaner iphryim pribargeasthir bnay ekads mase sainydl pricalna krten. tamr dle 24,000 purus chil. ebm dbads mase sainydl pricalna krten nteaphater atniyel pribarer hildy. tamr dle 24,000 purus chil. israyeler bibhinn pribargeasthir netara chilén:rubener bmse: sikhrr putr iliyesr, simiyeen bmse: makhar putr sphtiy. lebir bmse: kmuyeler putr hsbij, harean bmse: sadeak. yihudar bmse: ilihu name dayuder jnaik bhái. isakhrer bmse: mikhayeler putr amri. sbuluner bmse: obdiyr putr yisamayy, nptalir bmse: asriyeler putr yiremeat. iphryim bmse: asiyier putr heasey, pscim mnhsite: pdayer putr yeayel. ebm purb mnhsite: skhriyr putr yidday, binyamin bmse: abnerer putr yasiyel ebm dan bmser neta chilén yireahmer putr asrel.iharai israyel pribargeasthir neta chil. raja dayud israyeler jnsmkhya gna krben ble mnsthir krechilen. kintu israyeler jnsmkhya pray gnnar atit chil karn isbr blechilen, mhakaser agnit nkstres mteai tini israyeler jnsmkhya brddhi krben. dayud keblmatr bchr ba tar besi byser yara israyele bas ktr tader gnaa krechilen. sruiy putr yeayabke diye tader jnsmkhya gnnar kaj suru krechilen, kintu tao ses hyni. er phle isbr leakder prtii ruddh hyechilen; ye karne 'raja dayuder itihás' grñthe israyeler kean jnsmkhyar ullekh kra hy ni. rajsmppti rksnabeksnr dayitb yamder opr deoya hyechil tamder talika nimnrup:adiyeler putr asmabt chilén rajar keasadhyks. gram, durg o cheat shruglear keasagarer dayitbe chilén usiyyer putr yeanathn. kluber putr isri krskder rksnabeksnr dayitbe chilén. ramar simiyir kaj chil rajar draksa ksetgular rksnabeksn kra. ei smst kset theke ye draksars prstuat ht siphmer sbdi tar rksnabeksn o tdarki krten. gderer bal-hann pscimer parbyt ancler jlpai gachguli ebm sukmearagachguli rksnabeksn krten. teler bhamdar samlaten yeayas. sareaner asepaser gbadi psur dayitb chil sitryer opr. adlyer putr sapht chilén smbhumite ye smst gbadi psu cre beday tar dayitbe. ut tdarkir dayitb chil ismayeler obiler opr. gadhar tdarkite chilén mereaneather yehdyi. mes craten hagrér yasis.ei smst leakra chilén neta yara raja dayuder smptti dekhaseana krten. dayuder kaka yeanathn chilén bicksn pramsrdata o lekhk. hkmeanir putr yihiyel rajputrder dekhaseanar dayitb niyechilen. ahitheaphl chilén rajar mntnradata ebm arkiiy husy chilén rajar bndhu. prbrtikale mntnradata hisebe ahitheaphler jayga niyechilen bnayer putr yiheayada ar abiyathr. senabahinir adhyksr dayitbe chilén yeayab.

28

raja dayud israyeler smst pribargeasthir netader, sainydlér senaptider, sainyadhyksder, senanaykder o sainikder, bir yeaddhader, rajkrmcari, yara rajar smptti ebm raja o rajputrer psuguli dekhaseana krten ebm rajar gnymany adhikarikder jerusaléme aste nirdes dilén. emra skle ek jaygay jdea hbar pr raja dayud uthe damdiye blén, "amar leakra o amar bhaira, amar mne bhu din dhre icche chil prbhur saksysindukta rakhar mtea ekta jayga bananea. ami ceyechilam sei jaygati hbe isbrer padukadani.e karne ami isbrer ekta mndir bananear priklpnao krechilam.

kintu isbr amay blén, 'dayud, tumi ekjn sainik. bhu leakke tumi htaya krech. tumi kkhneai amar name ekta badi banabe na karn tumi rktpat ghtiyech.' "prbhhu israyeler isbr yihudar pribargeasthike israyeler 12ti mul pribargeasthike netrtber dayitb diyechilen. ar ai pribargeasthi theke amar pitar pribar o amake brabrér mtea israyele rajtb krar jny prbhhu mneanit krechilen. prbhhu amake bhuputr krechen ebm tar mdhye theke amar putr sleamnte tini israyeler ntun raja hisebe beche niyechén. kintu prkrtpkse israyel hl prbhur rajtb. prbhhu amake blén, 'dayud, teamar putr sleamn amar mndir o tar smlgn sb kichu banabe. ken? karn ami sleamnte amar ntan hisebe beche niyechi ebm ami hb tar pita. sleamn amar bidhi ebm adesgulea brtmane mene cle. o ydi brabr tai kre amio tahle cirdiner mtea sleamner rajtber bhit sktisali o drdh kre tulb." dayud blén, "ekhn, israyeler smst leak ebm isbrer saksate ami teamader nirdes dicchi, ytnshkare ebm bhktibhre prbhur smst niti-nirdes mene clea. ek matr tahlei teamra ei bhalea bhukhnder adhikari hte parbe ebm ei des cir diner mtea teamader uttrpurusder hate tule diye yete parbe. "ar tumi amar putr sleamn, tumio isbrke pita rupe janbe. pbitr mne, annd o bhktibhre ajibn isbrer seba krea. karn isbr srbrt birajman, tini teamar mner smst kthai jante paren. tumi ydi kkhno tamr kache sahayy parthana krea, tini niscyi teamar dake sada deban. ar ydi kkhno tamr dik theke mukh phiriye nao, tinio cir diner mt teamay tyag kre yaben. mne rekhea, prbhhu bym tamr mndir bananear kaj teamar hate arpn krechen. sutram sb l o ebm sphltar snge eti smpurñ kr." erpr dayud, tamr putr sleamner hate mndir o tar sedh, bhamdar ghr, opr tlar ghr, er bheter ghr, krana asner ghr- e sber nksa tule dilén. dayud mndirer, emnki mndirer uthaner, er cardiker ghrer, mndire bybhrt pbitr jinispr rakhar mt bhamdar ghr sb kichur punkhanupunkh priklpna krechilen. tarpr tini ei sb priklpna sleamnte den. tini yajk o lebiyder karyabli smprke ryeajniy nirdes dilén. tini prbhur mndir tairir smst kaj smprke ebm isbrer sebay yt jinis bybhrt hy sb kichu smprkeo nirdes dilén. echadao tini sleamnte mndir sebar jny ryeajniy jinispr banate ki priman seana ebm rupea lagbe ta beajhalen. seanar bati o seanar batidan, rupear bati o rupear batidan ebm bibhinn batidanguli tader bybhar anuyayikeathay thakbe tao priklpna kra chil. dayud blén, "pbitr ruti rakhar jny kt seanar pryajñ hbe. rupear tebilder jny ktta rupea lagbe. kamtacamc o basnptre o klser jny ki priman khamti seana drkar. ebm klm tairir jny ktta khamti seana bybhrt hbe, prtiti seanar patrer jny ktta seana ebm prtiti rupear patrer jny ktta rupea bybhrt hbe, yekthane dhup rakha hbe sei bediti banate ktta seana drkar, esbi dayud sleamnte bhal kre bujhiye dilén ebm prbhur rth, krana asnebm saksysinduker opr dana chdiye rakha seanar krub dutder jny tini yt nksa o priklpna krechilen se smsti sleamnte dilén. dayud blén, "esb prbhur adese amii lipibddh krechi. prbhhu amake ei smst nksar sb kichu bhal kre bujhte o krte sahayy krechilen." echadao dayud tamr putr sleamnte blén, "bhypéo na. buke sahs niye birer mtea ei kaj ses krea. amar prbhhu isbr ekaje teamar shay hben. kaj ses na hoyá prynt tini bym teamar pase pase thakben, teamake chede yaben na. tumi absyi prbhur mndir banate parbe. yajk o

lebiyra chadao smst dks karigrra isbrer mndir banate teamake sahayy krte prstut hye ache. rajkrmcari o leakrao teamar smst nirdes mene clbe.”

29

israyeler ye smst leak eksnge jdea hyechil raja dayud tader blen, “isbr ydio amar putr sleamnke beche niyechen, o ekhno trun. ei kajer mtea ytheapyukt abhijnta ba bicarbuddhi o hyni. tbe ei kajtao khubi gurutbpurn karn eta keanea manuser bsti badi tairir byapar ny. eta bym prbhu isbrer jny. ami amar prbhur mndir bananear upadan prstut krar jny amar ythasadyh krechi. seana jniser jny seana, rupear jniser jny rupea diyechi. ami pitler jnisptrer jny pitl diyechi. leaha ar kather jniser jny ami leaha ar kath diyechi. tachadao geamedk mnit, tejsbi pathr, sbet pathr, nana rner durmuly pathr o anek kichui prbhur mndir bananear jny diyechi. isbrer mndir yate styi styii bhal bhave bananea hy se jny ami area bes kichu priman seana o rupea uphar hisebe dicchi. ophir theke 110 tn khamti seana chadao ami mndirer deoyal mude debar jny 260 tn khamti rupea ei kajer jny dan krchi. ei sb seana o rupea diye yate dks karigrra ebm yara sbecchasebk hbe prbhur kache mndirer jny bibhinn jnisptr banate pare se jnyi ami ei smst kichu dilam.” israyeler kichu pribargeasthir netara, sainyadhyks, senapti, senanayk theke suru kre gurutbpurn pdaadhikarira sklei sbecchay adhikarikder sngre rajar ei priklnpay kaj krte egiye elen. tamra isbrer grhe sb miliye 190 tn seana, 375 tn rupea, 675 tn pitl, 3,750 tn leaha tea dan krleni, uprntu yader kache dami o durmuly pathr chil tamra segulio dan krlen. gersean pribarer yihiyel ei smst dami pathrer day-itb nilen. leakra sklei khub utphull chil yehetu tader netara khusi mne ei smst dan krc'hilen. raja dayudo khubi anndit hlen. raja dayud tarpr smbet leakder samne prbhur prsmsa kre blen: “prbhu israyeler isbr, he amader pita, yuge yuge, abhman kal yen teamari bndna hy! ya kichu sty, skti, mhima, bijy o snman, esbi tea teamar, karn ei prthibi o akas- ei mhabisber sb kichui teamar. he prbhu, ei rajtbo teamar. tumii sirssthanii. sb kichur sask, sberi niyamk. smpd o smman, teamar kach thekei ase. tumi sb kichu sasn kr. ksmta o skti teamar hate ryeche. ek matr tumii ar kauke mhan o sktisali krte par. he amader isbr, teamake dhnybad, amra skle teamari mhan nam bndna kri. amra ya kichu dan krechi prkrtpkse sesb amar ba amar leakder kach theke aseni. se sb teamar kach thekei esechi. amra teamay tai dicchi ya amra teamar hat thekei peyechi. amra tea amader purbpuruser mteai ei prthibite sudhui pthik, amader jibn ei prthibite ksniker chaya matr o asabihin. he amader prbhu, teamar namke smmanit krbar jny, teamar mndir tairi krbar jny amra ya kichu smgrh krechi tar sbi teamar kach thekei esechi. e smst teamari. amar isbr, ami jani tumi manuser priksa nao ar ykhn keu bhal kichu kre tumi anndit ho. amar anthkrn theke ei smst kichu ami teamay dan krlam. ami dekhte pacchi, teamar bhktra sbai aj ekthane jdea hyeche ar teamake eisb kichu deoya hc'che ble, tara sklei khubi anndit. prbhu, tumi amader purbpurus abraham, ishak ar israyeler isbr. teamar bhktder sthik priklnpay sa-

hayy krea. teamar prti tader bhkti o bisbas aksunn rakhteo sahayy krea! ar amar putr sleamnno yate teamar prti atat bhkti thake, teamar bidhi o nirdes yate mene clte pare ta tumi dekheha. ami ye rajdhanir priklnpa krechi ta banate tumi sleamnke sahayy krea.” tarpr dayud smbet smst dhrner leakder uddesy kre blen, “ebar teamra skle mile prbhu teamader isbrer prsmsa krea.” tkhn smbet leakra tader purbpuruser prbhu isbrer prsmsa krte laglen. matite matha nt kre tara skle prbhu o rajar prti srddha jnapn krlea. prer din leakra prbhur uddesyey pey naibedysh 1,000 samd, 1,000 mes o 1,000 messabk blidan krl ebm heambli utsrg krl. ebm israyeler smst leakeder utsbe khaoyar jny prcur primane mngl naibedy utsrg krl. prbhur samne bse panahar krte krte sedin skle ullsit hye uthechil.erpr skle mile sek'haney pbitr tel chitiye dbitiy barer jny sleamnke rajpde o sadeakke yajker pde abhisikt krl. tarpr sleamn raja hye tamr pitar jaygay prbhur simhasne bslen. sleamn jibne khubi sphl hyechilen. israyeler sklei sleamnke many krten. smst neta, sainik, dayuder anyany putrrao tamke raja hisebe mene niyechilen ebm tamr ajnadhin chilen. prbhu sleamnke atynt mht o sktisalio krechilen ar israyeler smst leak ektha janten. prbhu sleamnke ek jn rajar ythayeagy mryada diyechilen ya tamr age israyeler any kean rajai panni. yisyer putr dayud 40 bchr israyele rajtb krechilen. tini hibreane sat bchr ebm jerusaleme 33 bchr rajtb kren. bhal o dirgh jibnyapn krar pr bardhkyer karne dayuder mrtyu hy. tini jibne bhu smptti o khyati labh krechilen. tamr pre tamr putr sleamn ntun raja hlen. raja dayud ajibn ye smst kaj krechilen ta bhabbadi smuvel, bhabbadi nathn o bhabbadi gader lekha pustke brnit hyeche. ei smst pustke israyeler raja hisebe tini ya kichu kaj krechilen se sberi ullek'ha ache. ei smst lekhkra israyel o tar prtibesi rajyer bbirn ebm dayuder ksmta skti o tamr jibner smst ghtna likhe giyechen.

prbhu tamr isbr shay thakay sleamn raja hisebe khubi sktisali hye uthechilen, prbhu tamke atul smpd o ksmtar adhisbr krechilen. sleamn israyeler senabahnir senapti theke suru kre bicark ebm pribarsmuher krttagn, skler sng ktha blen. sleamn sh tamra sbai gibiyeaner ucc sthane jdea hlen yekhane isbrer smagm tambu chil.prbhur anugt das measi o israyeler leakera ykhn mrubhumite ghure bedachilen, se smye tamra ei tambur prtistha krechilen. ekhn dayud kiriyt-yiyarim theke isbrer saksysindukti jerusaleme niye giyechilen ebm eta rakhar jny sekhane ekta bises tambu baniyechilen. urir putr btslel ekti pitler bedi baniyechilen. seta gibiyeaner ei pbitr tambur samne rakha hyechil. e karne sleamn o leakra sekhane prbhur prams o updes nite giyechilen. sleamn smagm tambur samne pitler bedir opr gelen, yeti prbhur samne chil ebm sei bedir opre 1,000 heambli utsrg krlen. sei rate isbr sleamnke drsn diye blen, "sleamn tumi amar kache ya cao prarthna krea." sleamn isbrke blen, "he prbhu, amar pita dayuder prti apni apnar asim krna brsn krechilen. tamr jaygay apni bym amake ntun raja hisebe beche niyechen. prbhu isbr, apni tamke prtisrutu diyechilen, amake subisal samrajyer raja krben. ekhn apni sei prtisrutu rakhun! akaser shsr tarar mt prthibir agnit leak ekhn amar ajnadhin. apni anugrh kre amake ei smst leakder sthik pthe pricalna krbar mtea buddhi o jnan din. apnar krpa chada karea pksei ei smst leakder sasn kra smbbb ny." isbr sleamnke blen, "tumi sthik uttrti diyech; yader ami mneanit krechi, amar sei leakder netrth debar o sasn krbar jny tumi jnan o buddhi ceyech, bisy smptti, dhn o smman, teamar seuder mrtyu emnki dirgh jibno caoni. tai ami teamake jnan o buddhi tea debi uprntu teamay dhnsmpd, khyati o prtippti, namys esbi de-bea. tumi ya pabe ekhnea prynt keaneao rajai ta payni ebm bhhisyteo pabe na." sleamn tarpr gibiyeaner upasnasthane gelen ebm smagm tambu theke abar israyel sasn krar jny jerusaleme phire gelen. erpr sleamn tamr senabahnir jny gheada o rth smgrh krte suru krlen. sleamn 1,400 rth ebm 12,000 asbareahi sarthi smgrher pr eish rth rakhar jny ye bises shrguli baniyechilen sekhane pathiye dilen. kichu rth o asbareahi sena jerusaleme tamr prasadeo rekhe dilen. sleamn jerusaleme seana ebm rupake pathrer mtea sadharn kre tulechilen. tini sadharn sukmear gach-palar mteai tamr rajtber pscimer pahadgulite birl ers gach lagiyechilen. sleammer gheadaguli misr ebm kuye theke ana hyechil. tamr bnikra seguli kuye theke kinechil. ei smst bnikra 600 sekl rupear binimye ekti rth o 150 sekl rupear binimye ekta gheada kint. smst hitti o aramiy rajara eish bnikder marpht tamder gheada o rthguli kinechilen.

prbhur prti sreddha jnapn krar jny sleamn ekti mndir o nijer jny ekti rajprasad bananear priklpna kren. ei kajer jny tini 70,000 srmik, 80,000 pathr kata mistri o eder kajer tdarkir jny 3,600 jn tttbabdhyak niyeag krechilen. erpr sleamn searer raja hurmer

kache anureadh kre pathalen, "amar pita dayudke yebhabe sahayy krechilen, apnake amay sebhabei sahayy krte hbe. apni ers kath pathiyechilen, yate amar pita tamr nijer jny ekti basyeagy badi tairi krte paren. ekhn ami amar prbhu, isbrer name ekta mndir baniye tamke utsrg krte clechi yate sei mndire prbhur samne amra sumistgndhi dhupdhunea jbalate pari ebm niymitbhave sei bises tebile pbitr rutinaibedy dite pari. prti skal-sndhya, bisramer din o amabsyay ebm prbhu amader isbrer nirdesit utsber din heambli utsrg kra hbe. thik hyeche, israyeler leakra cirkal ei eyia-krm caliye yabe. "yehetu amader isbr anyany debta theke mhan tai ami tamr uddeseye ekta bisal mndir banate cai. karea pksei keaneao ghr badi baniye sekhane amader isbrke rakha smbbb ny. emnki sbrg ebm sbrger sbrgo isbrke dhre rakhte pare na. su-tram, ami ksudr manus, isbrer mndir ar ki kre banabea? ami sudhumat tamr prti sreddha jananear jny dhupdhunea debar mtea ekta jayga banate pari. "ami cai apni amake seana, rupea, pitl o leahar kaj jana ekjn dks karigr pathan ye beguni, lal ebm nil rner suksm kapd diyeo kaj krte jane. se ekhane yihuda ebm jerusaleme amar pitar beche rakha karigrder sng kaj krbe. echadao, apnake amay libanean theke skt o dami dami kichu gacher gumdi pathate hbe. ami jani apnar krmcarira libanean theke gach karar byapare abhijn. amar krmcarirao tader sng giye hat lagabe. ami mndirta khub bd ar sundr kre banate cai ebm se karne amar bhu priman kath lagbe. tader kajer mjuri hisebe ami apnar krmcarider 1,25,000 busel gmer ata, 1,25,000 busel yb, 1,15,000 gyaln draksars ebm 1,15,000 gyaln tel debea." hurm sleamnke ble pathalen, "sleamn prbhu tamr leakder bhaleabasen blei tini teamake tader raja krechen. prbhu, israyeler isbrer mhima kirtitt heak yini sbrg o prthibi baniyechen ebm raja dayudke ekti susntan diyechen. sleamn teamar prjna o beadh ache ebm tumi prbhur jny ekti mndir ar teamar nijer jny ekti prasad tairi krch. ami teamar kache hurm abi name ekjn dks karigr pathabea. hurmer mata chilen dan geasthir theke ar pita chilen sear theke. hurm abi seana, rupea, pitl, leaha ebm kather ekjn dks karigr. echadao dami beguni, lal o nil rner kapdero se ekjn dks karigr. teamar nirdes mtea sbkichui o banate parbe. teamar pita raja dayuder bachai kra karigrder sng giye kaj krbe. "ekhn, he rajn, tumi teamar prtisrutu mit amar krmcarider gm, yb, tel o draksars dio. libanean theke teamar ytta priman kath lagbe seguli amra katb ebm seguli bhelay kre smudr pthe yapheate pathiye debea. sekan thekei tumi segulea jerusaleme niye yete pare." erpr, sleamn tamr pita dayud yebhabe leak gnna krechilen sebhabe israyele ktjn bidesi bas kre ta janbar jny gnna kren. bidesi jnsmkhya chil 1,53,600 jn. er mdhye sleamn bhar bibar jny 70,000 leak ar prbter opr pathr katar jny 80,000 leakke beche niyechilen. ar eish kajkrn tdarki krar jny 3,600 jnke bachlen.

jerusalemer meariya prbter opr sleamn prbhur mndir bananear kaj suru krlen. eiti sei jayga yekhane prbhu, sleammer pita, raja dayuder samne abirbhut hyechilen

ebm seti chil yibusiy arnaner ssy madaiyer khamar. sleamn tamr rajtber cturth bchrer dbitiy mase mndir bananear kaj suru kren. isbrer mndirer bhiter dairyg chil 60 hat ar prsth 20 hat. mndirer samner gadi barandati ucctay o dairyghe chil 20 hat. bheter diker ctbtri sleamn agageada seamay mude diyechilen. tini mndirer bd ghrer deoyale debdaru kather astrn diye tar opre seamar astrn diyechilen. sei sb deoyale talgach ar sikler chbi kheadai kra chil. mndirtike area sundr dekhavar jny sleamn bhu mulyban pathr diye sajiyechilen ebm tini prbyimer seana bybhar krechilen. mndirer kdikathguli, drjar kathameaguli, drjaguli ebm mndirer deoyalguli tini seana diye mude diyechilen ebm deoyalar opr tini krub dutder prtikrti kheadai krechilen. sleamn mndirer pbitrmt shantio nirman krechilen. pbitrmt sthanti dairyghe o prsthe chil 20 hat. arthat pbitrmt shanar map ar mndirer prsther map chil ek. pbitrmt shanar deoyalo 23 tn seana diye mude deoya hy. ek ekta seamar perker ojn chil 11,4 pound. mndirer opr ghrguleao sleamn seana diye dheke diyechilen. pbitrmt shane rakhar jny tini duti krub duter murti kheadai krechilen ebm segulea seana diye mude diyechilen. ei krub dutder ek ekta danar dairyg chil pray 5 hat arthat danar ek prant theke any prant prynt meat dairyg chil pray 20 hat. krub duter murti dutea emnbhabe bsanea hyechil yate majhamajhi jaygay eder ekjner danar snge anyiner dana chumye thake. tader danaguli chdiye diye tara 20 hat jayga dheke diyechil ebm tader payer opr emnbhabe damdiyechil ye mne hcchil yen tara ghrer bheter dike ceye ache. nil, beguni ebm lal rner kapd diye sleamn prdasmuh banyechilen ebm segulear opr suscilp diye krub duto banyechilen. mndirer samne pray 35 hat dirgh duti stmbh bananea hyechil. ei duti stmbher oper ams dutea chil 5 hat dirgh. tini sekler mt mala tairi krechilen ebm segulea stmbh dutir mathay rekhechilen. er pre tini ek st dalim tairi krechilen ebm segulea malay shapn krechilen. tarpr tini 100 ti dalim tairi kre sei malay bsiye diyechilen. mndirer samne dandike ye stmbhta bsanea hyechil sleamn tar nam diyechilen “yakhin” ebm bamdiker stmbhtar nam deoya hy “beays.”

4

sleamn pitl diye mndirer brgakrti bediti banyechilen. dairyg o prsthe eti chil 20 hat ebm ucctay 10 hat. glanea pitl diye mndirer subisal gealakar jler cebaccati dhalai kra hyechil. ei jladharer byas chil 10 hat, pridhi 30 hat ebm uccta pray 5 hat. pitler tairi jladhartir nice smst brttitike ghire dutea sarite 10 hat samder prtikrti rakha chil. samdguli ebm cebaccati chil ekti khnde dhalai kra. cebaccati bareati samder murttir opre bsanea chil, yar mdhye tinte samd chil uttrmukhi, tinte pscimmukhi, tinte dksinmukhi ebm tinte purbmukhi. cebaccati segulear mathay bsanea chil yader srirer picn dikgulea chil kendrer dik. ei jladharer pridhi deoyal chil 3 inci puru ebm jladharer kanata phulkata peyalar mtea kra chil. eti pray 17,500 gyaln jl dharn krte part. pitler jladharer bam pase o dan pase pamcti kre meat dsti gamla tairi krechilen. sekhane heambli nibedner jinisptr dheaya htea. ar

bd jladharer jl yajkra utsrger age dheayadhuyir kaje bybhar krten. dayuder priklpna anuyayi, sleamn 10 ta batidan banalen ebm tar mdhye pamctike mndirer uttrdike ebm pamctike dksin dike sajiye rekhechilen. eki bhabe tini 10 ti tebilo banye mndirer mdhye rakhen. mndirer jny 100 ti besin ba hat dheayar jayga seana diye bananea hyechil. echadao, sleamn yajkder jny uthean, ekti birat prangn ebm utheaner drjasmuh banyechilen. ei drjagulea pitl mude deoya hyechil. esb ses hle sleamn bd jladhartike mndirer dandike dksin purbdike bsiye diyechilen. hurm patr, belca ebm gamlasmuh banyechilen. eibhabe sleamner jny ye smst kaj hate niyechilen se smst kaj tini ses kren. batir akarer gmbujsh stmbh duti, stmbher opr bati akarer gmbujgulike sajabar jny duti japhri; 400 ti cheat cheat dalim; prtyekti japhrite ei cheat cheat dalimguli duti sarite sajanea chil; samdgulir pithe pitler bd cebaccati; smst patrguli, belcasmuh, kamtaguli ebm egulear snge smprkit anyany yntprati. raja sleamner jny hurm abi ei sbi tairi krechilen. prbhur mndire bybhar yeagy palis kra pitl diye tairi krechilen. raja prthme ei jinisgulike matir chamce phelechilen. matir chamc tairi ht yrdn uptykay sukkeat o sredar mdhybrti anle. sleamner tairi pitler jinisgulea et besi chil ye ktkhani pitl bybhar kra hyechil keu tar primap krbr cesta kreni. tini nithlikhit jinisgulo tairi krechilen: isbrer mndirer jny ekta seamar bedi, isbrer astitber pbitr ruti rakhar jny tebil, 10 ti khamti seamar batidan ebm segulear bati yegulea isbrer ades anusare abhyntsthr pbitr shane peadabar ktha chil, phulguli, khamti seamar bati o cimteguli; krttarismuh, gamlaguli, dhuppatrguli, ebm khamti seamar unun, abhyntsr grher drja, pbitrmt shanar drjaguli ebm mndirer khamti seamar drjaguli.

5

prbhur mndirer smst kaj ses hbar pr sleamn, tamr pita dayud mndirer jny yesb seana rupear jinis o asbabpr dan krechilen seguli niye ese keasagare rakhen. sleamn israyeler smst prbin bykti o pribar geast-hismuher netader jerusaleme jdea hbar ades dilen. tader upsthitite prbhur saksysindukti dayuder shr yake siyeen bla hy, sekhan theke mndire anbar ades dilen. nirdes mtea israyeler smst bykti sptm mase (adhuana sepetembre) kutirbas prber smy raja sleamner samne upsthit klen. ykhn israyeler smst prbin byktira sekhane ese pemchen, lebiyra saksysindukti tule nilen ebm smagm tambutike ebm tar bheter smst pbitr jinis jerusalem prynt opre bye anlen. raja sleamn o israyeler smst leakra prbhur saksysindukter samne upsthit hye asmkhy mes o samd blidan kren. ebm tarpr yajkra prbhur saksysindukti seikhane niye elen ye jaygati otar jny tairi hyechil. ai jaygati chil mndirer pbitrmt shan. sinduktike krub dutder danar nice rakha hl. saksysinduktike emnbhabe rakha hl yate ai ghre bsanea krub dutder murttir dana saksysinduk o sinduk bhn krar dandar opr chdiye thake. bhn krar dangagulea et lmba chil ye pbitrmt shanar samne thekei segulea dekha yet. the mndirer baire theke egulea dekha yetea na. ai dangagulea ekhnea prynt thik sebhabe rakha ache. saksysin-

duker mdhye dutea pathrer phlkchada ar kichui chil na. measi heareb pahade ei phlkchada saksysinduke rekhechilen. heareb pahadei prbhur sngre israyeler basindader cukti hyechil. israyeliyra misr theke beriyee asar pr ei ghtna ghte. upsthit smst yajkra isbr nirdesit bidhi anusthaner madhyme prthme nijeder pbitr krlen. tarpr, yajkra skle bises keanea dle na ese smbetbhabe sei pbitr sthane ese damdalen. smst lebiy gaykra asph, hemn o yiduthun tader putrsmuh o atmijbnsjh bedir purbdike damdiyechil. tamra sada linener peasak prechilen ebm tamra krtal, binasmuh niye damdiyechilen. tamder kache bina, tanpura o khnjini jatiy badyyntr chil. sekthane 120 jn yajko chilen yamra turi bajiyechilen. smbetbhabe eksure badkra suna o kadanakada bajiyechilen, gaykra gan krechilen. prbhuke dhnybad o prmsa jnapner smy mne hcchil emra yen prthk prthk keanea bykti ny, ekti bykti. kadanakada, kheel, krtal, bina, ya kichu badyyntr chil, sbai seatsahe sjaere sesb bajiye gaichilen, 'prbhur mhima kirttn krea, tini bhal. tamr prem cir prbahaman' erpr prbhur mndir meghe pripurin hl. yajkra tader kaj caliyee yete paren ni karn sei meghe chil mndirke punr kre deoya isbrer mhima.

6

tkhn sleamn bllen, "prbhu andhkar meghe mdhye thakar icche prkas krechen. he prbhu, ami apnar cirkaler bsbarer jnyei ei bisal mndir banyiechi." raja sleamn ghure damdalen ebm israyeler smst leakder, yara tamr samne jdea hyechil tader asirbad krlen. ebm sleamn bllen, "israyeler isbrer mhima kirttit heak. tini amar pita dayudke ye prtisruti diyechilen ta rekhechen. prbhu isbr blechilen, 'yedin ami israyelke misr theke ber kre niye esechilam, sei smy theke aj abdhii ami amar name badi tairi krbar jny kean ekti bises jayga pchnd krini, emn ki ami kean leakkeo amar leakder opr sasn krbar jny mneaniti kri ni. kintu ekhn ami jerusalemke beche niyechi, amar namer jayga hisebe ebm ami dayudke amar leak, israyeler opr sasn krbar jny mneaniti kreichi." amar pita dayud prbhu, israyeler isbrer name ekti mndir banate ceyechilen. kintu prbhu amar pitake blechilen, 'dayud amar mndir bananear ktha bhebe tumi bhal krechea. kintu tumi niye ei mndir banate parbe na. teamar putr sleamn amar namer jny ei mndir banabe.' ekhn prbhur icchey tai ghtte cleche. amar pita dayuder jaygay ami israyeler ntun raja hyechi ebm prbhur ktha mtea ami prbhu israyeler isbrer name ei mndir banyiechi. ebm ami israyeliyder sngre prbhur cukti smnbit saksysindukta ai mndire rekhechi." israyeler smbet leaker upsthitide dai hat prsarit kre sleamn prbhur bedir samne damdalen. utheaner majkhane bsane pitler tairi pray 5 hat lmba, 5 hat coda o 3 hat umcu ekta mnce uthlen ebm israyeler leakder samne abhumi nt hye akaser dike duhat chdiye bllen: "he prbhu, israyeler isbr, sbrge athba prthibite teamar smkks keanea isbr nei. tumi teamar bhalbasa o dyar cuktite bisbst. yara teamar samne bisbstbhabe tader srbanthkrn diye jibnyapn kre tader sngre teamar cukti bjay rakh. amar pita dayudke tumi ye prtisruti diyechile aj take tumi styee print kre bastbayit krechea. ekhn prbhu israyeler isbr, tamke de-

oya teamar se prtisruti paln krea. tumi ei prtisruti diyechile ye sbsmyei israyeler simhasne tamr bmsr keu na keu adhistiit thakke. ektha tumi bhulea na. he prbhu, tumi pitake blechile ydi tamr sntanra tamr mteai teamar prtii bhkti o srrddha prdrsn kre teamar nirdesit pthe jibn atibahit kre, tahle sdasrbdta tamr bmsdhrrai teamar samne israyeler simhasne bsbe. prbhu, israyeler isbr, ebar tumi teamar das dayudke deoya teamar sei prtisrutio rkasa krea. "amra jani ye prthibir leaker sngre prbhu bas kren na. srbeac-ctm sbrgo ykhn teamay dhre rakhete pare na tkhn amar bananea ei samany mndir ki kre teamay dhre rakhbe? tahleo prbhu, amar isbr, amar prarthnar prtii teamake mneayeagi hte minti kri ebm teamar anugrh cai. ami, teamar das teamake ye kanna ebm prarthna nibedn kri ta sean. yate ei mndire, yekthane tumi teamar nam rakhbe ble prtisruti krechile sekthane ki hy ta tumi srbadi dekhete pao ebm ykhn ami ei mndirer dike takhi tkhn amar prarthna sunte pao. amar prarthna seanea ebm teamar leak israyeler prarthna seanea. ykhn amra ei mndirer dike takiye prarthna krb amader prarthna sunea. tumi anugrh kre sbrge theke amader prarthna seanea ebm amra ya pap kri ta ksma kre dao. "karear biruddhe keanea apradh krar pr keu ykhn ei mndirer bedir samne damdiye teamar name spth niye ktha blbe, tkhn sbrge theke styi mithya bicar kre sei apradhike tar krt apradher ythayeagy sasti dio. ar ydi keu nirpradhi hy the take rkasa krea. "teamar biruddhe papacrnr krar apradhe hytea kkhno seura teamar sebk israyeliyder yuddhe prajit krbe. tarpr ydi israyeliyra abar teamar kache ese ei mndire damdiye teamar namer prmsa kre ebm prarthna kre o ksma bhiksa kre, tahle sbrge theke tader sei prarthnay sada diye tumi teamar sebk israyeliyder ksma kre tader purbpuruske tumi ye bassthan diyechile ta phiriye dio. "teamar biruddhe papacrnr krar jny hytea akas sukiye giye prcnd khra hbe. tkhn ydi tara ei mndirer dike prarthna kre, tader pap sbikar kre ebm tumi tader sasti diyech ble papkaj kra bndh kre, tahle sbrge theke tader sei prarthnay sada diye tumi tader ksma kre dio. ar tader sthik pthe pricalit kre, teamar deoya ei bhukhnde abar brsti pathio. "ykhn durbhiks athba mhamari lagbe, tader ssye reagsmuh dekha debe, phdim athba pngpal ssy nst krbe, athba seura ykhn israyelbasike tader shrgulite akrmn krbe athba israyele pleg ba bydhi yai asuk, tkhn ydi kean bykti athba israyeler sb leakra, yader prtyeke tar nijer reag ebm bythar ktha jane ydi duhat prsarit kre ei mndirer dike takiye teamay kean prarthna ba abedn janay, tkhn tumi yekthane bas kr sei sbrge theke tar dake sada diye tar apradh ksma krea. tumi tea isbr, sbar hrdy o mner ktha tumi janea tai yar ya prapy take tai dio. tahle ye des tumi tader purbpurusder diyechile, ytdin tara sekthane bsbas krbe ttdin teamay smih o many krbe. "hytea teamar mhima o sahayyer ktha sune bhindesider keu ese ei mndirer dike takiye teamar kache prarthna krbe. tkhn sbrge theke tumi sei bhindesir prarthnar dake sada dio, tahle ei prthibir sbai teamar mhimar ktha jante parbe ebm israyeliyder mteai teamay srrddha krbe. prthibir skle teamar nam mahatmy prcarer jny bananea amar ei mndirer ktha jante parbe. "tumi teamar leaker any keathao tader seuder biruddhe yuddh krte pathabe

ebm tara teamar pchnd kra shr o mndirer dike takiye teamar kache prarthna krbe. tkhn tumi sbrg theke tader prarthna ebm abedn seanea ebm tader sahaya kearea. “emn keanea bykti nei ye pap kre na. leakra ykhn teamar biruddhe papacrñ kre teamay ruddh kre tulbe tumi tader seuder hate yuddhe prajit kre sudurer keanea dese bnditb bñe badhy krbe. kintu tar pre ykhn tader mneabhaber pribtrñ hbe ar sei dur dese bñdisar mdhye tara ble uthbe, ‘he prbhu, amra pap krechi ebm dust o khub nisthur acrn krechi.’ ydi tara tader bñdisar dese srbanthkrne teamar dike mukh phiriye ney, tader purbpususke teamar deoya bhukhñder dike mukh kre, teamar ei pbitr shrer ud-desye akaser dike takiye amar dbara teamar jny bananea mñdirer ud-desye prarthna kre, tkhn sbrg, teamar bassthan theke tader prarthna ebm abedne tumi sada dio, ebm yara teamar biruddhe pap kreche teamar sei leakder tumi sahaya kr ebm ksmā kre dio. he amar isbr, ekhn ami ekhane damdiye teamar kache ye prarthna krchi sbkrne tumi sei prarthna seanea, teamar krunamy ceakh mele amader ei prarthnasthle drstipat krea. “ekhn, he prbhu isbr, tumi oth ebm bisramer jny teamar mneanit sthane saksyinduk niye esea ya teamar ksmtar prtik. he prbhu, amar isbr, teamar yajkder pridhane sdsarbdā thakbe pritraner peasak, ar teamar eknisth bhktra mñgle annd kruk. teamar sebk yajkra yen sbmsy tyager peasak pre thake. he prbhu isbr, teamar abhisikt leakder batil kr na; teamar anugt das dayuder bisbst kajguli mne rekhea.”

7

sleamner prarthna ses hle, akas theke ekti agnisikha neme ese heambli nibedit utsrggulike pudiyē phell ebm prbhur mhimar upsthitite smst mñdir bhre gel. prbhur mhimar upsthitir karne yajkra prbhur mñdire prbes krte parlen na. smst israyeliyra yara ei agnisikha o prbhur mhimar upstthiti sbckse prtyks krl tara tader matha abhumi nt krl, tara prbhur upasna krl ebm gail, “amader prbhu mhan; tamr kruna sda prbhman.” athpr raja sleamn ebm israyeler leakra prbhur samne sudhumatr isbrer upasnar jny 22,000 samd ebm 1,20,000 mes bli diye mñdirtike suddh o pbitr krlen. yajkra, yamra kajer jny prstut chilen, tamra lebiyder biprite damdiyechilen. yajkra sina bajiye uthlen ebm lebiyra badyntreer dbara, ya raja dayud baniyechilen prbhur prsmsa gan gaibar jny karn tini cirbisbst. ykhn israyeler smst leak sekhane damdiyechil. ebm sleamn prbhur mñdirer samner angner mdhybhag nibedñ krlen ebm tini heambli o mñgl naibedyer crbi amsti utsrg krlen. sleamn ei utsrgguli angner majhkhane nibedñ krlen karn tini pitler ye bediti baniyechilen seti heambli, ssy naibedy crbi dharner pkse khubi cheat chil. sleamn o israyeler leakra tana sat din dhre khaoyadaoya o utsb krlen. sleamner sñge aneke chilen. emra skle hmatēr prbesdbar theke suru kre misrer jhrna prynt bistrtr subistirn ancle bas krten. satdin utsb palner pre astm diner din ekta bd pbitr sbhar ayeajn kra hl. erpr sudhumatr prbhur upasnar jny beditike pbitr kre tamra area satdin dhre khaoyadaoya o annd krlen. sptm maser 23diner din sleamn sbaikē tader badite phert

pathalen. dayud o tamr putr sleamn ebm israyeler leakder prtī prbhur krpadrstir ktha bebe sbai khubi khusi chil ebm tader hrdy bhre chil ek anirbcñiy annde. sleamn sphlbhabe prbhur mñdir o tamr nijer rajprasad nirmaner kaj ses krlen. tarpr rate bym prbhu sleamnke drsn diye blen, “sleamn, teamar prarthna amar kane pemcheche. ei sthantike ami amal kache blidaner jayga hisebe beche niyechi. ydi ami khra pathai athba pngpaler jhamkke jmi gras krar ades dñi athba ydi ami leakder jibne byadhi pathai, tkhn ydi amar leakra ast pth o acrn tyag kre byakul o anutpt citte amay dake, tbe ami absyi tader abedne sada diye tader papke ksmā krb ebm destike sariye tulb. ekhn ye prarthna ei sthane nibedit hbe ami tar prtī sjag thakbea. ami ei mñdirke amar nam prcārer jnye beche niyechi ebm amar upstthiti diye eke pbitr krechi. amar drsti o hrdy sdsarbdā ekhanei thakbe. “seanea sleamn, tumi ydi teamar pita dayuder mtea amar bidhi o niym mene jibnyapñ krea, tahle teamar pita dayuder sñge ami ye cukti krechilam, yate ami blechilam, ‘teamar uttprpusuder ekñj srbdā israyel sasn krbe,’ sei cukti anuyayami teamake sktisali raja kre tulbea.” “kintu tumi ydi amar bidhi nirdes ya ami teamake diyechilam, amany kr ebm anyany murtismuher pujea kr o tader seba krte suru krea, tahle ami amar ye bhukhñd tader diyechilam sekhan theke israyeler leakder bitadit krb; ebm amar name bananea ei pbitr mñdir tyag krb ebm er emn dsa krbea ye smst jatismuher mdhye seta ekta uphaser patr hbe damdabe. ekhn ei grhti mhimanbit. kintu ykhn esb ghtbe, yara ei pas diye hemte yabe, ascry hye blbe, ‘prbhu ken ei des o mñdirer prtī ei acrn krlen?’ tkhn leakra uttr debe, ‘karn israyeler leakra prbhuke, tader purbpusuder isbrke, yini tader misr theke uddhar krechilen, tamke prityag kreche. tara any murtismuher pujea kre o tader seba kre tader grhn kreche. ei karne prbhu tader opre ei bhyñkr ebm atñkjñk sasti ene diyechen.”

8

prbhur mñdir o nijer rajprasad banate sleamner 20 bchr smy legechil. erpr hurm tamke ye shrugulea diyechilen sleamn segulir smskar kren. israyeler bes kichu leakke tini ai smst shre bsbaser anumiti diyechilen. athpr tini seabater hmat dkhl kren. tini mru ancle tdmear shrti ebm hmate gudam shrugulo baniyechilen. echadao tini sktisali durg hisebe urddh bait-hearean o nith bait-heareaner shrugulea deoyal o phtk sh hudkea lagiye tairi krechilen. jin isptr mjut rakhar jny balt sh area kyekti rñj punnirman krechilen. rth rakhar jny o asbareahi sarthider bsbaser jnyo tamke bes kichu shr banate hyechil. jerusaleme libanean sh tamr smgr rajye sleamn ya kichu banate ceyechilen sbi baniyechilen. hittiy, imeariy, prisiy, hibbiy ebm yibusiyder smst uttprurusra era israyeliy chil na. yader israyeliyra yiheasuyar jyyatrar smy dñbms kreni tara sleamn dbara eitdas hisebe kaj krte badhy hyechil. tara ajo tai kre. era sklei chil israyeliyder dñbms kra anyany seu rajyer basindader uttprurus. kintu sleamn kean israyeliyke eitdas hisebe kaj krte badhy krenni. israyeliyra sklei chil tamr yeaddha ebm tamr adhikarik

yara tamr rthbahini o asbareahi sainikder calna krten. keu keu chilensleamner gurutbpurn dptre adhiarik athba neta. 250 jn neta ei smst leakder tltabbdhan krten. sleamn dayud ngr theke phrener knyake niye esechilen ebm take tar jny bananea ek sundr badite rekhechilen ebm blechilen, "amar stri, israyeler raja dayuder prasade thakbe na karn, smst jaygagulea yekthane yekthane saksysindukti rakha chil segulea ati pbitr jayga." erpr sleamn mndirer samner dalane prbhur jny tamr bananea bedite prbhuke heambli nibedn krlen. measir ades mteai sleamn prtyek din blidan kra chadao bisramer din, amabsyay o tinte batsrik chutir dine niymit blt utsrg krten. ei tinte batsrik chutir din hl khamirbihin rutir utsder din, sat spatheer utsder din o kutirbas prber din. tamr pita raja dayuder nirdes mteai tini mndirer kajkrmer jny yajk o lebiyder dlbhag kre diyechilen. lebiyra mndirer nity naimititit kajkrme yajkder shayta krten. echadao mndirer prtyekti phtker jny sleamn dbarrksider dlo nirdist kre diyechilen. israyeliyra kkhnea yajk o lebiy smeant sleamner deoya keanea nirdes amany ba tar keanea pribrtn krenni. emnki durmuly jinisptr rakhar byapareo tamra sleamner bidhan mene nyechilen. prbhur mndirer bhattisthapner din theke seti ses hoya prynt, sleamner sb kaj tamr priklpna anuyayikra hy. erpr sleamn leahit sagrer tirsthe ideamer itsiyeen gebre o elte yan. hurm sekhane tamr nijsb dks nabikder dbara pricalit jahaj pathan. sleamner dasra eder snge ophire giye tamr jny 17 tn seana niye esechil.

9

sibar rani sleamner khyatir ktha sune tamke priksa krte bym jerusaleme elen. sibar ranir snge ekta bd sd dl uter pithe mslapati, prcur primane seana o mulyban pathr bye niye esechil. tini sleamner snge dekha kre tamke anak skt skt rsn krlen. sleamn tamr smst prsneri uttr dilen karn tamr byakhyar atit ba beadhgmy ny emn kichui chil na. sibar rani tamr prjnar pricy pelen ebm tamr bananea prasader cardike takiye, sleamner tebile pribesn kra khabar dabar, tamr gurutbpurn rajkrmcari, bhrtyder kajer dhara o tader peasak-prichd, sleamner draksars pribesk, tader pridhey bstr, ityadi chadao prbhur mndire sleamner deoya heambli priman dekhe tini bismye abhibhut hye gelen. tarpr tini raja sleamnke bllen, "ami amar dese bse apnar atul kirti o jnaner smprke ya sunechilam dekhchi tar sbi styi. ekhane ese sbckse na dekha prynt ami sebh ktha bisbas kri ni, kintu ekhn dekhchi ami yesb glp sunechilam, apnar prkrt jnan tar ceyeo dheb besi. apnar strider o apnar adhinsth krmarider ki sebhagy ye tamra srbskn apnar seba krte krte apnar buddhidipt kthabarta sunte pan. teamar prbhu isbrer ytharthi prmsa krea. tini apnar mtea ekjn sebkke tamr simhasne bsiye nisyeyi khubi snstut. tini prkrti israyelke shanubhuti o premsh deken ebm take cirkaler mtea damt kriye dite can ebm sejnyi tini apnake ythayth ebm thik kaj krbar jny israyeler raja krechen." erpr sibar rani sleamnke 41,2 tn seana sh bhu mslapati o dami dami pathr uphar dilen. tamr mtea etea utkrst mslapati raja sleamnke keu kkhnea uphar denni. raja hurm o sleamner bhrtyra ophir theke seana chadao, cndn

kath o bhu dami dami pathr neechilen. raja sleamn sei kath diye prbhur mndirer o rajprasader simdiguli ebm bina o badyyntradi baniyechilen. yihudar keu er age cndn kath diye bananea etea sundr jinis dekhe ni. raja sleamnno, sibar ranike tini ya ya ceyechilen sbi diyechilen. tini sleamnke ya uphar diyechilen sleamn tar thekeo anak besi priman uphar sibar ranike diyechilen. tarpr sibar rani o tamr bhrtyra nijer dese phire gelen. prtii bchr sleamner pray 25 tn seana smgrh htea. bnik o bybsayira chadao arber smst rajara ebm deser sasnkrtara sleamner jny bhu primane seana o rupea niye asten. seana o rupea chadao tamra gheada o khccrer pithe capiye kapdceapd, as-trsstr, mslapati niye asten. raja sleamn petanea seana diye 200 khana bd bd dhal baniyechilen. ek ekta dhal banate pray 71,2 tn kre seana bybhar kra hyechil. echadao tini petanea seanay cheat cheat 300 ti dhal baniyechilen, yar ek ekta banate pray 33,4 tn kre seana bybhar kra hyechil. ei smst dhalgulea sleamn tamr prasade taniye rekhechilen. sleamn hatir damt diye ekta bisal rajsimhasno baniyechilen ebm seti seana diye mude diyechilen. ei simhasne chta dhap diye uthte htea ar er pa-daniti chil khamiti seanay bananea. simhasner dudharer hatler pase chil ekta kre simher prtimurti. simhasne othar dhagulear prtyektar dudhare ekta kre chta chta mead 12 ta simher prtikrti chil. any kean rajye kkhnea edhrner kean simhasn bsanea hyni. sleamner prtyekta panpatr chil seanay bananea. prasader smst jinis chil seanay tairi. sleamner rajtber smy seana o rupea etea sulbh hye pdechil ye seana o rupeake keu mulyban jinis ble gnyi krtea na, karn rajar jahaj prtii tin bchr antr trsise padi dit ebm hurmer nabikra jahaj bhre seana o rupea, hatir damt, nanan prjatir bamdr o myur niye ast. smpe o buddhite prthibir anyany smst rajader tulnay sleamn anak bd chilens. prthibir bibhinn deser rajara sleamner kache tamr isbr prdtt jnan o suksm bicar buddhir pricy pete asten. prtyek bchr ei smst rajara sleamner jny seana o rupeay bananea jinisptr, jamakapd, mslapati, gheada, khccr ityadi niye asten. gheada o rth rakhar jny sleamn 4,000 astabl baniyechilen. tamr sarthir meat smkhya 12,000 chil. eder thakar jny bananea bises kyekti shr o tamr kache jerusaleme tader rakha htea. sleamn, phrat ndi theke suru kre plestiyder des brabr misrer simana prynt smst rajader sask hlen. raja sleamn tamr smye et prcur priman rupea smgrh krechilen ye tini jerusaleme rupeake pathrer mt ssta kre tulechilen. israyeler upkulbrti arnye any ye kean gacher mtea dami dhrner ese gachpala chil khub mamuli. leakera prthibir bibhinn des theke sleamner kache gheada niye asten. sleamn prthm theke ses prynt ye smst kaj krechilen bhabbadi nathner itihase theke, sileaniy ahiry bhhisydbani theke ebm bhabbadi iddear nbater putr yariyam smprkit drsn theke se smsti jana yay. sleamn 40 bchr dhre jerusalem theke smgr israyel sasn krechilen. tarpr tamr mrtyu hle tamke tamr purbpuruser snge dayud ngre cirnidray smahit kra hl. erpr sleamner putr rbbiyam sleamner jaygay ntun raja hlen.

israyeler smst leak rbbiyamke ntun raja hisebe abhisikt krbar jny sikhime jmayet hyechil, tai rbbiyam sekthane giyechilen. nbater putr yarbiyam ykhn ektha sunlen, tini misr theke yekthane tini raja sleamner kach theke paliye giyechilen, sekthane phire elen. israyeler uttrancler upjatira tamkeo tader snge yeag dite bllen. ebm tini o israyeler sbai rbbiyamer kache giye bllen, "mharaj, apnar pitar jny amader jibn durbish hye uthechil. ekhn apni dya kre sei beajha kichuta halka krle amra apnar jny kaj-krm krte pari." rbbiyam tader bllen, "teamra tindin pre amar kache phire esea." sutram tara tkhnkar mtea cle gel. tkhn raja rbbiyam, tamr pitar amle kaj krechen erkm smst prbin byktider snge pramrs krlen. rbbiyam tader jinasa krlen, "apnara pramrs din ekhn ami ki krb?" prbinra tamke bllen, "apni ydi ei smst prjader snge sd-bybhar kren ebm tader krt laghb krar bybstha kren tahle tara cirjibn apnar anugt hye kaj krbe." kintu rbbiyam prbinder kthay krnpat krlen na. tar bdle tini yader snge bd hyechilen sei yubkder eki ktha jijnasa krlen, "ei leakder ami ki uttr deb? ora amake oder kajer bhar kmate blche." tkhn rbbiyamer bndhu o sngira tamke pramrs dilen, "yesb leak tader kajer bhar niye nalis kreche, apni tader ei ktha blun. leakra apnake blche, 'apnar pita amader jibn kthin kre tulche, iha atynt bhari beajhar mtea. kintu amra cai apni ta lghu krun.' kintu rbbiyam tader bll, aib leakder dakun ar blun, "bamser ceye knci dd hy." teamra blchea ye amar pita naki teamader khatiy marchilen, teamader opr bdd beajha pdchil? beajha kake ble ebar bujhbe. ami teamader ki rkm kaj kra dekhea. amar pita teamader sudhu cabkaten. ami teamader kamkda biche diye cabkabaea." tindin pre amar kache rbbiyamer ades mtea, yarbiyam sh sbai tamr kache tamr sid-dhanter ktha jante elea. prbinder kthay kan na diye sngider pramrs mtea rbbiyam tamder snge khub krksbhabe ktha bllen ebm sngider updes anuyayibllen, "amar pita teamader jeayalke bhari krechilen, ami take area bhari krb. amar pita sudhu teamader cabkaten, kintu ami kamkda biche diye cabkabaea." arthar rbbiyam prja sadharner abedne keanea krnpat krlen na. absy yate yarbiyam smprke bla sileaniy abhiyay bbbisydbani styi hy tai esb ghtna prbhur abhiyay anuyayightechil. ykhn israyeler leakra deklh ye raja rbbiyam tamder abedne keani mneayeag dilen na, tkhn tamra uttr dilen, "amra ki dayuder bmser adhiharbhukt athba yisyer uttradhikare amader kean dabi ache? na! sutram israyel, cl amra amader nijeder badite phire yai ebm dayuder bms najei dekhaseana kruk." sutram israyeler uttrancler upjati smst leak ye yar nijer badite phire gel. sutram, yara yihuda ancle bas krt sudhumatr sei leakder opr rbbiyam rajtb krechilen. hdearam eitdasder opr njrdarir kaj krtea. ykhn rbbiyam take uttrancler upjati leakder snge ktha blar jny pathiyechilen, tara skle pathr chumde hdearamde htya krechil. tkhn rbbiyam tatadati nijer rthe cke jerusalemle paliye gelen. ei ghtnar pr theke aj prynt uttrancler jngeasthi dayuder bmser biruddhe bidreah kre esche.

rbbiyam jerusalemle ese yihuda o binyaminer upjatigulir theke beche 1,80,000 sena jeagad krlen. tamr uddesy chil israyeler biruddhe yuddh kre nijer jny rajy dklh kra. kintu prbhu bhabbadi smyiy srnge ktha bllen ebm bllen, "smiy yao, giye rbbiyam ar yihuda o binyamine bsbaskari israyeliyder giye blea ami blechi, prbhu bllen, 'teamra teamader bhaidar biruddhe yuddh na kre badite phire yao karn amar abhiprayei ei ghtna ghteche.'" prbhur barta sune yarbiyamer biruddhe yuddh na kre rbbiyam o tamr senabahinir sbai ye yar badi phire gel. rbbiyam nije jerusalemle bas krlen. tini seupkser akrmn theke rkasa pabar jny yihuday anek sudrdh shr baniyechilen. tini yihuda o binyaminer baitlehm, aitm, tkeay, bait-sur, sekhea, adullm, gat, maresa, siph, adearyim, lakhis, aseka, sra, ayaalen o hibreen prmuks shrgulea sktisali kren. ei shrgulea sktisali krbar pr tini ei shrgulir jny senaptismuh niyeag krlen ebm tader khabar, tel, draksars ityadi srbrah krechilen ebm ei smst shrguleate rbbiyam dhal ebm brsamuh rekhechilen yate tara shrguli prtirkasa krte pare. sutram shrguli rbbiyamer adhiharbhukt chil. yajkgn ebm israyeler uttr ebm dksinancler jngeasthir leakera o lebiyra elen ebm rbbiyamke smrtnh krbar jny tamr snge yeag dilen. lebiyra tamder nijsb cas abader jmi o ghas jmi chede yihuda ebm jerusalemle cle esechilen, karn yarbiyam o tamr puttra tamder prbhur yajk hisebe kaj krte denni. bedite tamr tairi bachur o chagler murttigulear samne pujea krar jny tini nijer pchndmtea yajkder niyeag krechilen. lebiyra ykhn israyel tyag kre cle gelen tkhn israyeler dhrrmbhiru pribargeasthir dsdyrao jerusalemle tamder purbpuruser prbhur kache blidan krar jny cle elen. jerusalemle ese ei leakra yihudake sktisali krl ebm rbbiyamke tin bchrer jny shayta dil, karn tara dayud o sleamner mtea isbrke many kre jibnyapn krechil. rbbiyam dayuder putr yirimeater knya mhlkte biye krechilen. mhlter mata abihyil chilen yisyer petri, iliyaber knya. rbbiyam ar mhlter putrder nam chil: yiyus, smriy ebm shm. erpr, rbbiyam absaleamer knya makhake biye kren. tamder dujner putrer nam hl: abiy, atty, sis ebm sleamit. rbbiyamer 18 jn stri o 60 jn up-ptni thakleo tini tamr stri makhakei sbceye besi bhalbasten. sb miliye rbbiyamer 28 jn putr o 60 jn knya hyechil. tamr putrder mdhye rbbiyam abiyke yubraj, tar bhaidar mdhye neta ble gheasna kren karn tini takei prbrti raja krte ceyechilen. bicksntar snge rbbiyam tamr putrder yihuda o binyaminer smst jaygay, durgsmblit smst shre pathiyechilen ebm tader snge pryapt primane pryajaini jinispr diyechilen. tini tader biyer bybstha krte cesta krechilen.

emsh rbbiyam tamr rajyer bhitt sudrdh kre ekjn ksm-tasali rajay print hlen. kintu erpr rbbiyam o yihudar pribargeasthi prbhur bidhi o nirdes amany krte suru krlen. er phlsbrup prbhur icchey misrarn ja sisk rbbiyamer rajtber pncm bchre jerusalem akrmn krlen. sisker snge chil 12,000 rthsmuh ebm 60,000 ghead-soyar sh ekti bisal senabahini. sisker senabahi-

nite et lubiy, sukkiy, kusiy leak chil ye tader geana yet na. jerusaleme ese upsthit na hoya prynt sisk yihudar smst durg ngriguli dkhl krte laglen. sei smye, bhab-badi smyi, rbbiyam o yihudar netrbrnd yamra sisker akrmner karne jerusaleme ese jdea hyechilen tader kache gelen ebm blen, “prbhu blechen: ‘rbbiyam, tumi o yihudar leakera amay tyag krechea, ateb ek-ibhabe amio teamader sisker biruddhe amar sahayy chadai yuddh krte chede diyechi.” tkhn rbbiyam o yihudar netara binmr hlen, anutap kren ebm blen, “prbhu tea thik kthai blechen, amra papatma.” prbhu ykhn dekhlen ye raja o tamr netara binit hyechen ebm anuseacna krechen tkhn tini smyiye blen, “yehetu raja o netara binit hyechen o anutpt hyechen, ami oder dhhms krbea na, kintu jerusalemk sisker sen-abahinir hat theke mukti diye amar readhr theke tader kyekjnke abyahiti deb. kintu tbuo, tara tar das hbe, yate tara bujhte pare ye amake seba kra ar ekjn parthib rajake seba kra mdhye tphat ache.” misrraj sisk jerusalem akrmn kre prbhur mndirer smst dhnsmpd luth tea krleni, rajprasader yabtiy sm-pdo tini aphrn kre sng neye gelen. raja sleamner bananea seanar dhalguleao sisk niye yan. tar jay-gay rbbiyam pitler dhalguli rakhlen ebm segulea ra-jprasader dbarrksider dayitbe rekhe dilen. ykhn tini prbhur mndire yeten tara egulea ber krtea, pre abar dbarrksider ghrei tule rakhtea. yehetu rbbiyam binit hyechilen ebm ya krechilen tar jny anutpt hyechilen, prbhu tamr readhr sriye nilen ebm tader spurn-rupe dhhms krlen na karn yihuday kichu dharmikta tkhno baki chil. raja rbbiyam emsh jerusaleme ni-jeke ksmtasali raja hisebe prtisthit krechilen. tini 41bchr byse raja hyechilen ebm israyeler smst an-gulir mdhye theke prbhu ye sthantite nijer nam rakhar jny beche niyechilen sei jerusaleme 17 bchr rajtb krechilen. rbbiyamer ma nyma chilen ekjn am-meaniya. rbbiyam bibhinn ast krme lipt hyechilen karn tini anthkrn theke prbhuke anusrn kren ni. tamr rajtber prthm theke ses prynt rbbiyam ya kichu krechilen sesbi bhabbadi smyi ar bhabbadi iddear lekha paribarik itihase theke jante para yay. rbbiyam o yarbiyamer rajtbkale, dujner mdhye sb smyei yuddh lege thaktea. mrtyur pr dayud ngrite rbbiyamke tamr purbpurusder sng smahit kra hy. tarpr tamr putr abiy ntun raja hlen.

13

yarbiyamer israyele rajtber 18 bchrer mathay abiy is-rayeler ntun raja hlen. tini meat tin bchr jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. abiy ma mikhya chilen gibiyar uriyeler knya. abiy ar yarbiyamer mdhyeo yuddh hyechil. abiy senabahinite 4,00,000 bir sainik chil. abiy tader niye yuddhe yan. itimdhye yarbiyam 8,00,000 bir sena niye yuddher jny prstut hye rilen. abiy iphyimer parbyt ancle smaryim pahader opr damdiye blen, “yarbiyam ar israyeler any sbai, teamra amar ktha seanea. teamra niscyi janea ye prbhu, israyeler isbr dayud o tamr uttrpurusder sng ekti drdh cuktikrechilen ebm cirdiner jny tader is-rayeler opr raja hisebe krtrtb krar adhikar diyechilen. kintu nbater putr yarbiyam tamr prkrtr rajar biruddhe bidreah krechen. yarbiyam asle dayuder putr sleam-

ner adhinsth ekjn bhrty chil. tarpr sbarthanbesi ap-darth kichu leak ar yarbiyam mile rbbiyamer birud-dhe ceant krechilen. yehetu rbbiyamer tkhn alp bys ebm ythest abhijnta chil na tai tini yarbiyamke badha dite parenni. “ar ekhn teamra skle mile bhabchea dayuder sntander dbara sasit prbhur rajyke yuddhe harabe! teamader sng anek leak ar debta hisebe yarbiyamer tairi ai ‘seanar bachurgulea’ ache. teamra prbhur yajk-lebiy ar hareaner bmsdhrder tadiye diye prthibir anyany jatir mtea nijera nijeder yajk beche niyechea. ekhn ye khusi sei ekta sam ar satta mes ene eish murttigulear yajk hye bste pare. “kintu amader prbhui amader isbr. amra yihudabasira kkhno prbhuke abjna krini ba tamke prityag krini. amader ekhane keblmatr hareaner bmsdhrta lebiyder prbhur seba kren. tamrai skal sndhyay heambli ut-srg kren, dhupdhunea diye thaken ebm mndirer sear-nar tebile tamrai ruti nibedn kren ar seanar batidan-gulear ytn niye thaken yate tader alea kkhno nibhe na yay. amra prm sddha bhre amader prbhur seba kri, kintu teamra tamkei prityag krech. prbhu tai amader shay. tini amader prkrtr sask. tamr yajkrao amader anugt. tamra ykhn kada-nakada, sina bajan prbhur bhktra tamr kache asar jny byakul hye othen. seanea israyelbasira, teamra teamader purbpurusder birud-dhe yuddh krea na. teamra kkhneai sphl hte parbe na.” kintu yarbiyam abiy senabahinir pechne lukiye thakar jny ebm tader pechn theke akrmn krbar jny kichu sainy pathiye dilen. sutram yarbiyamer mukhy sainydl, abiy senabahinir mukheamukhi hl ebm tini tamr pechneio atrkit akrmner jny sainy meatayen rakhlen. tkhn abiy senabahini bujhte parl ye samne pechne dudik thekei yarbiyamer senara tader ghire pheleche ar yihudar leakra ebm prbhur yajkra skle mile sina bajacche, prbhur uddesye sahayyer jny art-nad krche. tkhn abiy senara yuddher humkar dite laglea ebm ses prynt prbhu yarbiyamer israyeliy sen-abahinikei prajit krlen. israyeliy, yihudader theke palate laglea. israyeler 5,00,000 bachai kra sainy abiy ebm tar senabahinir hate niht hl. arthat is-rayeliyara prajit hl ebm yihudader jy hl. yihudara yud-dhe jitlea karn tara tader purbpurusder adrnay isbrer opr nirbhr krechil. abiy senabahini yarbiyamer sen-abahinikei tada kre ber kre dil ebm yarbiyamer kach theke baitהל, yisana, iphrear shrguli ebm carpaser gramguli dkhl kre nil. abiy jibdsay yarbiyam ar tar ksmta phire pan ni. prbhu yarbiyamke aghat krechilen ebm tini mara giyechilen. kintu abiy emsh sktisali hye othen. tini 14 jn mhilake biye kren ar tamr jn putr o 16 jn knya hyechil. 22 abiy ya kichu krechilen ebm yerkm bybhar krechilen ta bhabbadi iddearer lekha kahini theke jante para yay.

14

abiy mrtyur pr tamke dayud ngrite purbpurusder sng smahit krar pr abiy putr raja asa tamr jay-gay ntun raja hlen. asar rajtbkale dese ds bchrer jny santi biraj krechil. asa nisthabhre tamr prbhur seba krechilen. tini bidesider bedi ebm ucstthglui sriye dilen ebm tini pathrer murttiguli ebm aserar khum-tiguli bhenge dilen. tini leakder tader purbpurusder isbrer bidhi ebm adessmuh paln krte blechilen. asa

yihudar sbkti shrer umcu bediguli ebm sury murttiguli bhenge diyechilen. ye karne prbhur asirbade tamr rajtbkale rajyer srbtr santi biraj krtea. santir smy asa shrguleake sktisali krechilen ykhn des yuddh theke mukt chil, karn prbhu take santi diyechilen. asa yihudar leakdre deke blen, “esea amra ei sb shrgulea peakt kre baniye egulear carpas deoyal diye ghire dii. tarpr prhra stmbh ar grad bsanea drja banai. amader prbhuke anusrn krar jnyi aj ei shr amader hyeche. prbhu amader santi diyechen.” asa o tamr prjara tamder ei kaje sphl hyechilen. asar senabahinite yihuda jngeasthir meat 3,00,000 blmdhari sena o binyamin jngeasthir 2,80,000 dhnurdhr sena chil. yihudar sainikra blm o dhal niye yuddh krten. binyaminer sainikra cheat cheat dhal ebm tiridhnuk niye yuddh krte parten. emra sklei chilén sahsi o bir yeaddha. kus deser serh 10,00,000 sena o 300 rth niye asar biruddhe yuddh krte ese maresa ngr prynt agrsr hyechilen. asao tamr senabahini niye yuddher jny prstut hye maresar sphatha upkyak ese upsthit hlen. asa tamr prbhu isbrke deke blen, “he prbhu, sktisali prtipkser biruddhe durbldrer ekmatr tumii shahay krte parea.amader prbhu, isbr tumi amader shay ho. amra teamar opr nirbhr krchi. prbhu teamar nam niye amra ei bisal senabahinir biruddhe yuddh krte yachi. tumi amader isbr. dekhae, teamar senabahinike keu yen harate na pare.” prbhu tkhn asar senabahinir hate kus deser senabahinir prajy sadhn krten. sei kus senara paliye gel. asar senara tader dhaoya kre gar prynt tada krl. yuddhe prbhur bahinir etea besi smkhyk kus sena mara giyechil ye tader pkse ar ektrir hye bahini tairi kre yuddh kra smbhb chil na. asa ar tamr senabahini seupkser phele yaoya bhu mulyban jinisprtr uddhar kre dkhl krten. tara grarer pasbbtri smgr shrke yuddhe prajit krten. ei sb shrer basindara prbhur keapanler bhye bhit chil. asar senabahini eib shr theke bhu durmuly jinisprtr dkhl kre niyechil. erpr tara mespalkdre chauni akrmn kre sekhan theke bhu smkhyk mes o ut kede niye abar jerusaleme phire gel.

15

ekhn isbrer atma obeder putr asriyr opr el. tini asar snge dekha kre blen, “asa ar yihuda o binyaminer smst leakra teamra seanea! teamra ydi prbhuke anusrn krea tini teamader shay thakben. teamra ydi styii tamke pete cao, teamra tamke pabe. kintu, teamra ydi tamke prityag krea, tinio teamader prityag krben. dirghkal israyele keanea prkrt isbr, keanea siksk, yajk ba bidhi chil na. kintu ykhn israyeliyra snkter snmukhin hl, tara abar prbhu, israyeler isbrer dike mukh phiriye takalea. tara tamke khumjlea ebm tini tader take khumjte dilen. sei smye, smst jatigulear mdhye ekti birat asanti clchil. ye kean ekjn byktir pkse nirapde claphera ka pray asmbhb chil. jatiguli ar jatir snge yuddh krechil, ebm shrguli any shrgulir snge ldoi krchil, yar phle sklei ek nidarun tandber mdhye chil, karn isbr smst rkm asanti diye tader opr aghat henechilen. kintu seanea asa, tumi ar yihuda o binyaminer leakera sbrkm prsthititei drdh thekea. kkhno keanea durblda prkas krea na. teamader ei drdh thakar upyukt prtidan teamra niscyi pabe.” asa

obeder eib ktha sune khubi anupranit beadh krten. tini yihudar o binyaminer smgr anl theke o tamr dkhl kra iphryimer parby andler smst shrguli theke yabtyi ghryni murttiguli sriye dilen. prbhur mndirer dalaner samner prbhur beditio tini meramt krten. erpr, asa yihuda o binyaminer smst leakre o iphryim, mnsi o simiyeen pribargeasthi yara israyel tyag kre yihuday bas krte giyechilen tader sbaike ek jaygay jdea krten. tader mdhye anekei prbhuke asar pks nite dekheki israyel tyag kre giyechil. asa ar ei smst leakra tamr rajtber 15 tm bchrer trtiy mase jerusaleme ektrir hl. sei smy tara tader seuder kach theke anit lut drby theke prbhur uddeasye 700 samd ebm 7,000 mes o chagl utsrg krten. sei smye tamra srbanthkrne prbhu tamder purbpuruser isbrer seba krben ble tamder nijeder mdhye ekti cukti krten. thik hl ye bykti prbhu isbrer seba krte prtibad krbe ta se ytea gnymany heak ba sadharn keu heak take mrtyudnd deoya hbe. emnki mhila hleo take marjna kra hbe na. tarpr asa o sbai mile smsbre prbhur samne sph krlea ebm sina o kada-nakada bajalea. ateb yihudar smst leak annd krl karn tara srbanthkrne ekti sph nil, shpurn basna niye tamr anusrn krechil ebm tamke khumje peyechil. tai prbhu tader sara dese santi diyechilen. raja asa tamr ma makhake ranir pd theke apsnar krechilen yehetu tini asara murttir jny pujar bstu hisabe bhyntkr khumtigulear ekta niye pumtechilen. tini sei khumtita upde phele tukrea tukrea kre bhenge kidrean ndite pudieye chai kre diyechilen. yihuda theke umcu bedigulea sranea na hleo asa ajibn smst anthkrn diye prbhuke anusrn krechilen. echadao asa isbrer mndire tamr o tamr pitar pks theke bhu mulyban seana o rupear sangri dan krechilen. asar rajtber 35 bchr prynt keanea yuddh hy ni.

16

asar rajtber 36 bchrer mathay israyeler raja basa yihuda akrmn krechilen. tini rama shrti nirman kre shrtike durge print krechilen, yate uttrer rajygulir leakra yihudar raja asar kache na yay. tkhn asa prbhur mndir o rajprasad theke seana o rupea nilen ebm dmmeke aram deser raja binhdder kache dut marphat ta pathalen, o blen, “amar pita o apnar pitar mdhye yerkm cukti hyechil, clun amrao nijeder mdhye serkm ekta cukti kri. ami apnar kache seana o rupea pathacchi. pribtrte apni israyelraj basar snge apnar cukti bhng krun yate tini amake ar birtk na kren ebm amake nijer mtea thakte den.” binhdh raja asar prstabe raji hye israyeler shrgulea akrmn krar jny tamr senabahinir senaptider nirdes dilen. eib senaptira iyeen, dan, abel-myim o nptali shrguli, yekthane khady snyc kre rakha htea akrmn krten. ykhn basa ei akrmnner khbr pelen tini ramar durg bananear kaj bndh kre cle yete badhy hlen. tkhn asa yihudar smst purusder niye basa rama ngr bananear jny ye sb pathar ar kath bybhar krechilen, seigulea niye elen ebm geba o mispa dutea durgsh shr tairi krten. esmye bhab-badi hnani yihudar raja asar snge dekha krte ese blen, “asa tumi sahayer jny teamar prbhu isbrer opr ny aram rajar opr nirbhr krechile. ei karne, siriyar rajar saynydler opr tumi teamar niyntn harabe. kusiyo lubiyder bhu rth o asbareahi saynysh bisal senabahini

chil, kintu tumi prbhur opr nirbhr krechile ble tini teamake oder prajit krte diyechilen. smst prthibite khumje beday prbhur drsti, ye smst bykti tamr prt bisbst, tini tader mdhy diyei tamr ksmta prdrsn kren. asa tumi murkher mtea kaj krechea ateb erpr theke teamay sudhui yuddh kre yete hbc." ektha sune, asa hnanir opr rege giye tamke karagare pure dilen ebm kyekjner snge asa nisthur bybharo krechilen. asa tamr rajtber prthm theke sesabdh'i ya kichu krechilen sesbi yihuda o israyeler rajader itihäs grnthel lipibddh ache. tamr rajtber 39 bchrer mathay asar paye maratmk dhrner reag hy, kintu ta sttbeo tini prbhur sahavy prarthna na kre sudhumatir daktarder diyei cikitsa kriyechilen. phlsbrup 41 bchr rajtbr krar pr absese tamr mrtuyu hl. mrtuyur pr asake tamr purbpurusder pase dayud ngrite tamr jny baniye rakha smadhis-tupe smahit kra hl. leakra smadhithe bibhinn dhrner mslapati o sugndhi atre bhriye diyechil ebm tamr sm-manarthe ek bisal agun baliyechil.

17

asar jaygay yihudar ntun raja hlen tamr putr yi-heasapht. israyeler biruddhe yuddh krar jny yiheasapht yihudake sudrdh krechilen. yihudar ye smst shrke durge print kra hyechil sei sbkti shre tini senabahini meatayen krechilen. echada tini yihuday ebm tamr pita asar dkh'l kra iphryimer shrguliteo sainy-bahini meatayen krechilen. prbhu yiheasaphter shay hyechilen karn tini tamr purbpurus dayuder mteai badhybbabe jibnyapn krten ebm bal murtismuher pujea kren ni. prbirte tini tamr pita, asar isbrke anusrn krechilen ebm israyeler uttrancler leakder mtea jibnyapn kren ni. yiheasapht prbhur bidhi o nirdes anuyayijibnyapn krten. prbhu tai yihuda raj-ye yiheasaphter ksmtake drdh krechilen. smst leak tamr jny uphar o updhekn ant, se karne tini bhu khyati o smpdar adhikari hyechilen. prbhur ajanubrti hye jibnyapn krte yiheasapht krtsmklp chilen. tini bhnd murti aserar khumti o yabtiy umcu pujear bedi nirmul krechilen. yiheasapht tamr rajtber trtiy bchre yihudar shrgulite siksadanar jny tamr bin-hyil, obdii, skhry, nthnel, mikhay prmuak adharikrder pathan. emder snge tini kichu lebiy pathiyechilen. tara hl: smyiy, nthniy, sbdiy, asahel, smirameat, yiheanathn, adeaniy, teabiy ebm teab-adniy ebm yajk ilisama o yiheararn. emra skle mile yihudar smst shr pryt'n krte krte prbhur bidhipustk anuyayileakeder siksadan krechilen. yihudar carpasar ancler bsbaskari leakra prbhur bhye bh'it thakay yiheasaphter birud-dhe yuddh gheasna kreni. kichu plestiy bykti yiheasaphter jny rupea o anyany uphar enechilen karn tara tamr ksmta smprke scetn chil. arbiy'ra yiheasaph-tke 7,700 ti mes o 7,700 ti chagl uphar diyechil. yi-heasapht eme eme area skti snyc kren ebm yihudar prtyekta shre durg o gealaghr banan. ei smst shre tini niymit dainndin bybhary jinisnpr pathatan. echada tini jerusaleme yuddh bidyay pardrsi sainik rakhar bybstha krechilen. ei smst sainikder nam tader prib-argeasthir itihäs theke jante para yays.sainikder mdhye yihudar pribargeasthi theke adn chilen 3,00,000 senar adhyks. yiheahanner adhine chil 2,80,000 sena. sikhir putr amsiy, prbhur sebay ekjn sbecchasebk,

2,00,000 dhnurdhr senar senapti chilen. binyaminer jati theke senapti iliyadar adhine chil 2,00,000 dhnur-dhr sany. era skle tirdhnuk o dhal niye yuddh krtea. iliyada nijeo chilen sahsi yeaddha. yiheasaphter ad-hine chil 1,80,000 pardrsi yeaddha. era chadao raja yiheasaphter adhine yihudar prtyekta durge area bhu lks sainik kaj krten.

18

yiheasapht prbhut primane smpd o smmaner ad-hikari hyechilen. tini ai duti rajyer mdhye ekti sndhi sthapan jny raja ahaber sngeo ekti bbaiahik smprk sthapan krechilen. kyekbchr pre ykhn tini smriya shre raja ahaber snge dekha krte gele ahab tamr o tamr snger leakder smmanarthe bhu mes o gru bl-idan kren. ahab yiheasaphtke rameat-gilyid akrmn krte utsah diyechilen. ahab yiheasaphtke jijnes krlen, "apni ki amar snge rameat-gilyid akrmn krte yaben?" yiheasapht, ahabke uttr diyechilen, "apnar ar amar mdhye keanea parthky nei, amar prjara tea apnaro prja. amra absyi apnar snge yuddhe yeag deb." yiheasapht area blen, "prthme prbhur snmti caoya yak." raja ahab tai 400 jn bhabbadike jdea krlen. tini tamder jijn'es krlen, "amra ki rameat-gilyider biruddhe yuddh yatra krte pari?" tkhn bhabbadira blen, "yan isbr ap-nader rameat-gilyidke harate sahavy krben." kintu yiheasapht ekthay stntus na hye blen, "amar prbhur keanea bhabbadi ki ekhane upsthit achen? tahle tamr madhyme amader prbhur smmti neoya ucit ." tkhn raja ahab yiheasaphtke janalen, "ekjn achen yamr madhyme amra prbhuke rs'n krte pari. kintu ei leaktake amar meatei pchnd ny karn o kkhnno prbhur kach theke jene amay keanea bhal ktha bleni. o sbsmy amar smprke kharap bhhisysdbani kre. e hl yimler putr mikhay." yiheasapht blen, "ahab apnar mukhe ektha seabha pay na." raja ahab tkhn tamr ek krmcarike deke blen, "tadatadi giye yim-ler putr mikhayke ekhane deke niye esea" israyel'raj ahab ebm yihudaraj yiheasapht dujnei tkhn tamder rajkiy peasak pre smriya shrer samner dhrar kache ek ssy madaier jaygay nijeder simhasne bsechilen. ai 400 jn bhabbadi tader samne bhhisysdbani krchilen. knanar putr sidikiy leaha diye kyeakta scm baniye bll, "prbhu blechen: 'd'bhms na hoyä prynt apnara aramiyder ei singuli diye biddh kre yaben.'" smst bhabbadira eki sure ktha blte laglen. tara blen, "ap-nara rameat-gilyide yan. prbhur shaytay apnara nis-cyi aramiyder prajit krte parben." edike bartabahkra mikhayke giye blen, "sunun mikhay, smst bhab-badira rajader yuddh jyer ktha suniyechen. apnio ebar giye bhal bhal ktha blun." prtyuttel mikhay blen, "jibnt prbhur diby, amar isbr ya blen ami tai blb." tarpr mikhay raja ahaber kache ese upsthit hlen. raja tamke jijnes krlen, "mikhay amra ki rameat-gilyide yuddh krte yete pari?" mikhay uttr dilen, "yan akrmn krun. isbr apnader seuke prajit krte sahavy krben." raja ahab tkhn mikhayke blen, "bhubar ami teamake blechi, prbhur name amake sb smye styi ktha blbel" ektha sune mikhay blen, "ami dekhlam israyeler leakra mespalk chada meser paler mt pahadgular opr chdiye pdeche. prbhu blechen: 'eder netrtb de-bar mtea keu nei, prtyeke ye yar badite phire yak.'"

israyeler raja ahab yiheasaphtke bllen, “dekhechen, ami agei apnake blechilam mikhay kkhno amar sm-prke bhal kichu bllen na. sudhui amar apbad den.” mikhay bllen, “prbhur barta sunun. ami prbhuke tamr simhasne bse thakte dekhechi ar sbgrer sen-abahini tamke dudike ghire rekhechil. prbhu jijnes krlen: ‘teamader mdhye ke rameat-giliyde yabe ebm ahabke prtarna kre htya krbe?’ tkhn prbhur carpase yara damdiyechilen tader ekekin ekek rkm ktha blte laglen. ses abdhi ek atma ese prbhur samne damdiye bblea, ‘ami yabea ahaber sange chlna krte.’ prbhu sei atmake jijnes krlen, ‘ki bhabe?’ tkhn sei atma bblea, ‘ami yabea ebm ahaber bhabbadider bhr krb ebm tader diye mithya bhbiyadbani krab.’ tkhn prbhu bllen, ‘yao ahabke chlna krar kaje tumi absyi sphlkam hbe.’ ‘dekhn ahab, prbhu apnar bhabbadider mukh diye mithya bhasn kriyechen. asle prbhu apnar amngl sadhn krte can.’ tkhn knanar putr sidikiy giye mikhayer mukhe aghat kre bll, “mikhay, amake bl prbhur atma kemn kre amake chede gel ebm tar bdle teamar sngre ktha bl?” mikhay uttr dilen, “sidikiy e kthar uttr tumi tkhn pabe ykhn nijer pran bamcate teamay ekta ceara kuthurite giye lukeate hbe.” raja ahab hukum dilen, “mikhayke atk kr ebm take shrer sasnkrt ameanar kache ebm rajputr yeayaser kache pathiye dao. ar order janiye dao ami mikhayke karagare purte blechi. ami yuddh theke nirapde phire na asa prynt yen oke jl ar suknea ruti chada ar kichu khete na deoya hy.” prtyuttre mikhay bllen, “ahab apni ydi yuddhksetr theke akst absthay phire asen tahle bujhbea prbhu keaneadini amar mukh diye keanea ktha blenni. teamrao skle mn diye amar ektha sune rakhea.” athpr israyeler raja ahab ar yihudar raja yiheasapht dujne mile rameat-giliyd akrmn krte gelen. raja ahab yiheasaphtke bllen, “yuddhe yabar age ami chdmbs pre yete cai. apni apnar peasakei clun.” tkhn israyeler raja ahab chdmbs dharn krlen ebm tarpr dujne yuddhe gelen. aramer raja tamr rthbahinir senaptider ades dilen, “kean sainyr sngre yuddh kr na. teamra sudhu israyeler raja ahaber biruddhe yuddh krea.” rth bahinir senaptira prthme yiheasaphtke dekhe bhablen, “ai bujhi israyeler raja ahab!” tara skle mile yei yiheasaphtke akrmn krte gel yiheasapht sahayyer jny prbhuke citkar kre daklen. isbr rther senaptider abhimukhe yiheasaphter dik theke ghuriye dilen. ykhn rther senaptira yiheasaphtke deklh tara hrdyngm krl ye tini asle israyeler raja ahab nn, tai tara ar tamke tada krla na. itimdye, ekjn sena tar dhruk theke ekta tir lkshyinhbabe chumdechil ebm sei tirta israyeler raja ahaber gaye giye bimdhlea. tirta tamr srirer emn jaygay bimdlh yekhanta bkstran diye dhaka chil na. ahab tamr rther sarthike bllen, “rther mukh ghearao ebm amake yuddh theke sriye niye yao. ami aht.” sedin yuddh emn prcnd hye utlh. sndhya prynt raja ahab tamr rthe adhisthit theke yuddher samna krlen. tarpr suryaster smy tini mara gelen.

19

yihudar raja yiheasapht akst absthay jerusaleme tamr badite phire elen. bhabbadi hnanir putr yehu yiheasaphter sngre dekha krte gelen. tini yiheasaphtke bllen, “apni ken yesb byktira prbhuke gharna kren sei smst

ast byktider sahayy krechen? e karnei prbhu apnar opr ruddh hyechen. ta sttbeo apnar mdhye ekhno bhal kichu ache yehetu apni srbanthkrne isbrke khumjte drdshmkpl krechen ebm edes theke aserar khumtiguleao sriye diyechen.” jerusalema thakakalin yiheasapht abar ber-seba theke parbty des iphrynt prynt leakder sngre mislen ebm tader prbhur kache, tader purbpurusder isbrer kache phiriye anlen. yiheasapht yihudar prtyekta durger jny alada alada bicark nirbacn kre tamder blechilen, “apnara atynt strkbhabe nijeder kaj krben. karn apnara ye bicar krben ta keanea byktir jny ny, bym prbhur hye apnara apnader siddhantguli leakder deben. ar ami niscit, ykhn apnara kean siddhant neben prbhu bym apnader shay hben. prbhu kintu nirpeks tamr ceakhe sklei sman. ghus diye tamr bicar bdlanea yay na. apnara skle e ktha mathay rekhe, prbhur skti o readhr ktha smrn kre nijeder kaj krben.” jerusalema bicark hisebe kaj krar jny yiheasapht kyekjn lebiy, kichu yajk o israyeler pribargeasthi netader beche niyechilen. eder opr dayitb chil prbhur bidhi nirdes mene jerusalemer basindader dainndin jibner sm-syar prtibidhan kra. yiheasapht eder blechilen, “prbhur bhye teamader krttbye teamader eknisth hte hbe, smst hrdy diye ta krte hbe. teamader bibhinn dhrner mamla yemn khun-jkm, juyacuri, ain, bidhi-nirdes amany krar snmukhin hte hbe. ar esb mamla asbe ei sb shre bsbaskari teamaderi sh nagrikder mdhye theke. teamra sbmsyei leakder prbhur biruddhe papacrnr krar bisare strk kre debe. teamra ydi nijeder krtbyer byapare nisthaban na ho tahle prbhur readhr teamader ebm teamader sh nagrikder opr giye pdbe. kintu ya blam ta ydi teamra krea tahle bhyer keanea karn nei. srbeacc pdsth yajk amriy dhrm o prbhu smeant yabtiy mamla nisptitr smye teamader sahayy krben. rajar bisye mamlar kajkrme teamra isamayeler putr, yihuda pribargeasthir anytm neta, sbdiyr kach theke sahayy pabe. lebiyra lekhhkr kaj krbe. sahse bhr kre, nijeder opr astha rekhe teamra teamader kaj krea. prarthna kri, prbhu yen nyayer pkse thaken.”

20

kichu kal pre, meayabi, ammeaniy o mayeaniy byktira yiheasaphter biruddhe yuddh krte esechilen. kichu leak elea ebm yiheasaphtke bll, “mrt sagrer opare, ideam theke ekta bd sd sainydl yatra suru kreche. dlta kintu itimdyhye htsean tamr prynt ese geche.” (htsean tamrke ain-gdio bla hye thake.) yiheasapht bhiti hlen ebm prbhur sahayy caiben ble thik krlen. tini yihudar smst leakke upbas krte ades dilen. yihudar prtyek shr theke leakra prbhur kach theke sahayy caibar jny jdea hlea. yiheasapht prbhur mndirer ntun utheane yihuda o jerusalemer smbet leakder samne damdalen ebm bllen, “he prbhu! amader purbpurusder isbr, tumii sbgrer adhisbr. bisber prtyek jati o deser bhhitbyer tumi niyamk. tumi srbsktiman, keu teamar bireadhita krte pare na. he isbr, ei deser leakder tumi ei sthan prityagr krte badhy krechile ebm tara israyeler leakder kach theke paliye giyechil. tumi bym ei bhukhnd cirkaler jny teamar bndhu abrahamer uttprurusder hate tule diyechile.

tara ei ancle bas krt ebm ekhane teamar namer jny ekti pbitr sthan nirman krece. tara blechil, 'ydi keandin keanea bipd amader kache ase- trbari, sasti, reagsmuh atbha durbhiks, amra ese ei mndirer samne, prbhu teamar smnukhe damdab. yehetu teamar nam ryeche ei mndire, bipder smye amra citkar kre teamakei dakbha ar tkhn tumi amader dak sunbe ebm amader uddhar krbe.' "kintu ekhn ammean, meayab ar seyiyer parbtu ancler seisb adhibasira ese israyeler akrmn krte udyt hyechen yader rajy tumii bym ekdir israyeliydr akrmn krte daoni ble tara rkasa peyechil. misr theke asar pthe teamar nirdes mene israyeliyra sedin eder ddbms kreni. athc dekhea aj tara tar ki prtidan dicche. tara teamar deoya bhukhnd theke amader utkhat krte asche. he amader prbhu isbr, tumi ki eder sasti debe na? ei ye bipul sainyabahini amader biruddhe yuddh krte asche tar biruddhe amra ksmtahin. amra jani na amra ki krb. tai amra teamar dike takiye achi." tai yihudar smst leakra tader stri ebm chelemeye niye prbhu samne damdiyechil. sei smy, prbhur atma yhsiyeler opr bhr krl. yhsiyel chil skhriyr putr; skhriyr chil bnayer putr. bnay chil yiyeler putr ebm yiyel chil lebiy mtniyr putr. era sbai chil aspher uttrpuras. sei jmayeter majkhane, yhsiyel bl, 'yihuda o jerusalembasira ebm raja yiheasapht, teamra skle seanea. prbhu blen, 'ei bisal senabahini niye cinta krbar ba bhy pabar keanea drkar nei karn ei yuddh teamader ny, isbrer yuddh. agamikal teamra skle giye eder biruddhe yuddh krbe. ora siser girikhath diye asbe ebm teamra tader yruyl mrubhumir purbdike uptykar prante dekhte pabe. ei smghrse teamader yuddh krbaro pryajin nei. teamader sudhu ye yar jaygay drdh citte damdiye thakte hbe ar dekhea ami kibhabe teamader ar yihuda o jerusalemke rkasa kri. cinta krea na. agamikaler yuddhe tader biruddhe yao ebm prbhu teamader shay hben.'" yiheasapht tkhn mukh nicer dike kre abhumi ant hlen. yihuda o jerusalemer smst leak prbhur samne abhumi nt hl ebm prbhur upasna krl. khat o kearh pribargeasthir lebiyra uthe damdiye ucbsbre prbhu israyeler isbrer prmsa krte laglea. prdin bhearbela yiheasaphter senabahini tkeay mrubhumi abhimukhe yatra krlea. tara rona hbar thik ager muhurte yiheasapht uthe damdiye blen, "teamra, yihuda ar jerusalemer leakra, seanea; prbhu, teamader isbrer prti bisbas rekhea tahle teamader dehe o mne skti pabe. tamr bhabbanir opr bisbas rekhea. jy teamader suniscit." yiheasapht tamr leakder anuprerna o nirdes dite laglen. tarpr tini prbhur prmsa o sendry brnnar jny ebm gaibar jny kyekjinke mneanin krlen. tara senabahinir samne diye hamtte hamtte, prbhur prmsa kre gan krl. "prbhuke dhnybad dao karn tamr kruna cirsthaiy." ei prmsa gan gaita gaite yete laglea. itimdhye, era ykhn isbrer prmsa suck gan krchil, prbhu tkhn ammeaniy, meayabiy o seyirer leakder atrkit akrmnner jny sena sajachchilen. yara yihuda akrmn krte esechil tara prajit hl. ammeaniy o meayabiyara seyirer parbtu ancler leakeder biruddhe yuddh krte suru krlea ebm tader htaya krlea. erpr tara ekdl aprdlke htaya krlea! yihudar leakra yuddher opr njr rakhar jaygay ese pemchnear pr seupkser bisal senabahinir sndhan krte giye cturdike sudhui stupakar mrtdeh dekhte pele. kean

leaki bemce chil na. yiheasapht ar tamr senabahini aish mrtdeher stupar kache elea ebm mrtdehgulear theke bhu durmuly jinispr yemnt jntujaneyar, arth, peasak-pricchd uddhar kre niye gel. etea besi jinispr sekhane chdiye chitiye pde chil ye ta bye niye yete tindin smy legechil. cturth dine yiheasapht ar tamr senabahini brakha uptykay yemnt hye prbhuke dhnybad janalea. sei jny ei uptykake sei smy theke "brakha uptyka" bla hy. erpr yiheasapht yihuda ar jerusalemer sbaike netrtd diye jerusaleme phiriye niye gelen. prbhu tader seuke prajit krechen ble sklei khub khush chil. bina, bamsi, sina, krtal baijiye tara jerusaleme elea ebm prbhur mndire gel. bym prbhu israyeler seuder biruddhe yuddh krechen, ekhbr jante pere anyany rajyaguli prtyeke bhit hl. se karn yiheasaphter rajtbkale israyele santi biraj krechil. prbhu sbdik theke tamke santi diyechilen. pytris bchr byse yihudar raja hbar pr yiheasapht 25 bchr jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. tamr mata asuba chiln silhir knya. yiheasapht tamr pita asar mteai stpthe jibnyapn krechilen. tini srbdai prbhur prti badhy chiln. kintu any murtider pujeay jny bananea umcu jaygagulea bhenge deoya hy ni ebm leake tader purbpuruser isbrer kache nijeder smpurnbhabe smprn kren ni. tamr rajtbkale prthm theke sesabdhi yiheasapht ya kichu krechilen ta hnanir putr yehur lekha srkari nthiptre lekha ache, ya prbrtikale 'israyeler rajader itihash' grnther antrbhukt kra hy. yihudar raja yiheasapht tamr rajtber seser dike israyeler raja ahsiyr snge cukti krechilen. ahsiy bhu papacrne lipt chiln. yiheasapht tamr snge yethbhabe trsise yabar jny jahaj bananeay kaj suru kren. itsiyeay-gebr shre eisb jahaj bananea htea. tkhn maresa theke deadabahur putr iliyser yiheasaphtke blen, "tumi ahsiyr snge hat miliyechea, tai prbhu teamar jahajguli ddbms krben." bananea jahajgulea bhenge yay ebm ses prynt yiheasapht ba ahsiy keui ar trsise jahaj pathate paren ni.

21

raja yiheasaphter mrtuyr pr take dayud ngrite tamr purbpuruser snge smadhish kra hl ebm tamr putr yihearam tamr jaygay ntun raja hlen. yihearamer bhaidar nam hl asriy, yihiyel, skhriyr, asriy, mikhayel ar sphtiy. emra sklei chiln yihudar bhtupurb raja yiheasaphter snan. yiheasapht tamr putrdrer sbar jny bhu priman seana, rupea, dami dami jinispr, yihudar surksit durgsmuh rekhe geleo tini tamr rajtber bhar diyechilen jysth putr yihearamer hate. yihearam tamr pitrdtt rajtber sasnbhar grhn krlen ebm nijer ksmta area brddhi krlen. tarpr trbarir sahayye tamr anyany bhaidar o israyeler kichu ne-take htaya krlen. bchr bchr byse raja hye tini meat 8 bchr jerusaleme sasn kren. tini israyeler aprapr rajader mtea ebm ahaber knyake biye krar pr ahaber bmsar dharay jibnyapn krechilen. prbhur ceakhe ya mnd tini sei sb kaj krechilen. kintu, yehetu tini dayuder snge cukti krechilen, prbhu dayuder bms nihses krlen na. prbhu prtijna krechilen ye, cir dipyman prdiprer mtea, dayuder uttrpuruser ekjn srbdai yihuday sasn krbe. yihearamer rajtbkale ideam yihudar krttrb theke bhenge beriye nijera nijeder raja nirbacn krechil. yihearam tai tamr smst senaptish sena o

rthbahini niye ideam akrmn krte giyechilen. ideamiy senabahini tamder tcurdik theke ghire phelleo yihearar rater andhkare sei sainybyuh bhed kre beriyesechilen ebm ideamiyder prajit krechilen. sei theke ekhn prynt ideam yihudar sasner biruddhe bidreah kre cleche. libnar sthanij basindara yihudar biruddhe bidreah krechilen karn yihearar tamr purbpuruder isbrke prityag krechilen. echadao tini yihudar pahadgulite umcu jaygay bhrant murttigulir jny bedismuh baniyechilen. tini jerusalem basindader isbrer prt abisbst krechilen ebm yihudar basindader bipthe thele diyechilen. itimdhye yihearar bhabadi eliyar kach theke ekti cithi pelen yate lekha chil, "teamar purbpurus dayuder isbr blechen: 'yihearar, tumi teamar pita yiheasapther ba yihudar raja asar mtea jibnyapn krni. kintu israyeler aprapr rajader mtea, tumi yihuda o jerusalem leakter ahaber pribarer mt abisbst krech. tumi teamar bhaidere, yam teamar ceye bhal tadero htaya krech. ei karne bym prbhu teamar pribarer sbaike o teamar leakter opr ekti reag pathiye teamake sasti deben. tini teamar smst smpd dhhms krben. tumi bhynkr udr piday aeant hbe. diner pr din teamar abstha kharap hte thakbe ebm ektasmy asbe ykhn teamar antradi beriyesebe.'" prbhu erpr plestiy o kus deser nikstst arbiyder mn raja yihearar biruddhe bisiyetealen. tkhn tara skle ektr hl ebm yihuda akrmn krl. tara yihearamer smst dhnsmpd, tar strider ebm putrder niye gel. yihearamer knisth putr yiheyahs chada ar keui ei akrmner hat theke rkse pelea na. esb ghtnar pr bh-bisydbani anuyayiprbhu raja yihearamer durareagy udrpiday aeant krlen. dubchr pre bhu yntnabheager pr tamr nadibhumdi pet theke beriyese tini mara yan. leakera tamr pita yiheasapther mtea yihearamer mrtyur pr tamr smmanarthe keaneayjner ayeajn kren ni. tamr mrtyute keaneabyktii dukkhit hn ni ba seak prkas kren ni. 32 bchr byse raja hye at bchr jerusaleme rajt krar pr raja yihearamer mrtyu hl. leake take dayud ngritei kbrst krlea, the rajader bises smadhi ksetre tara yihearar smadhisth kreni.

22

yihearamer pr, leakra tamr knisth putr ahsiyke ntun raja hisabe nirbacit krlen karn arbdere sngere yara prasad akrmn krechil tara ahsiy chada yihearamer ar sb putrder htaya krechil. knisth putr hyeo tini rajtber dayit pelen. ahsiy 22 bchr byse yihudayar raja hye matr l bchr jerusalem sasn krechilen. ahsiy mata athliya chilene amrir knya. ahsiy ahab pribarer mteai prbhu biruddhe papacr krechilen, karn tamr pitar mrtyur pr tamr mata tamke pappurnbhabe rajy sasn krte updes diyechilen. ebm tini ahaber pribarer mt prbhu ceakhe ya mnd tai krechilen, karn tar pitar mrtyur pr tarai tar updesta hyechil ebm tara take nst krechil. tai, ahsiy ahab pribarer leakter kupramras anuyayijibnyapn krt. tader pramrstei ahsiy rameat-gilyide ahaber putr yearamer sngere aramiy raja hsayeler sngere yuddh krte yan, yekthane tini aht hyechilen ebm susth hte yisriyele giyechilen. erpr, yihudar praktn sask yihearamer putr ahsiy, yisriyele ahaber putr yearamer sngere dekha krte gelen karn yearam aht hyechilen. isbrer priklpna anuyayi, yearamer sngere ahsiy saksat

tamr mrtyu ghuhiye enechil karn ykhn tini esechilen, tini ebm yearam nimsir putr yehur sngere yuddh krte giyechilen yake prbhu ahabder sasti debar jny ahab bms dhhms krte beche niyechilen. ahab bmser sdsyeder htaya krar pr tini yihudar netader ebm ahsiyar atmiyder yara tamr seba krechil, tader khumje ber krlen. tader tini htaya krlen. tarpr yehu ahsiyar sndhan suru krechilen. tamr leakra smriyay lukiye thaka ahsiyke dhre yehur kache niye elea. take htaya kre tara take smadhisth krlea. tara bll, "yiheasapth, yini sr-banthkrne prbhuke mene clten, ini tamr nati." erpr ahsiyar pribar ar yihudar rajyer opr niyentn rakhte paren ni. ahsiyar mata, rani athliya ykhn dekhlen ye tamr nijer putr ahsiy mara giyeche tini tkhn ades dilen ye yihudar rajtber uttradhikari prtyekke htaya krte hbe. yihearamer knya yiheaseba, yajk yiheyadar stri, ahsiyar any putrra niht hbar age tamr putr yeayas ar tamr dhaimake seabar ghre lukiye rekhechilen. tini erkm krechilen yate athliya yeayaske htaya krte na paren. prbhur mndire yajkder sngere yeayas ykhn lukiyechilen se smye athliya rani hisebe chy bchr rajtyi sasn krechilen.

23

chy bchr cupcap thakar pr yiheyadar atmbisbas ytheste bede uthl ebm tini senaptider sngere ekti cukti krlen. sei senaptira chilene: yihearamer putr asriy, yiheahanner putr isamayel, obeder putr asriy, adayar putr masey ar sikhrir putr ilisapth. cukti anuyayiera yihuda o yihudar parsbbirti theke smst lebiyder o israyeler smst pribarer netader ektrite kre tarpr jerusaleme gelen. emra sbai eksnge isbrer mndire rajar sngere ekti cukti krechilen. yiheyada emder sbaike blechilen, "amader absyi rajar cheleke sasn krte deoya ucit, karn prbhu dayuder kache prti-jna krechilen ye sudhu tamr uttprurusai yihuda sasn krbe. ekhn teamader sbaike kyekta krtby paln krte hbe. yajk o lebiyder mdhye yara bisramer din mndirer nitykrm smpadn krte yan tamder ek trtiyams mndirer drjar opr njr rakhben. ar ek trtiyams yaben rajprasade arek ek trtiyams thakben bhittimuler drjay ar badbaki skle prbhur mndirer aninay thakben. kauke yen prbhur mndire dhukte deoya na hye. sudhumatr yesb yajgn o lebiya mndirer seba kren, tamderi prbhur mndire dhukte deoya hbe karn tamra pbitr. anyanyara prbhu tader ye ye kajer dayitb diyechen tai krbe. lebiyder trbari dharn krte hbe ebm sb smy rajar kachakachi thakteti hbe. keu ydi mndire dheakar cesta kre take yen htaya kra hye." lebiy o yihudar smst bykti aksre aksre yajk yiheyadar smst nirdes paln krechilen. yajk yiheyada yajkbrger sbaike keane na keane kaje niyukt krechilen. ye karne chutir din smst senapti tamder adhinsth sbaike niye sedin yara mndire esechil tader sngere upsthit chilene. yajk yiheyada smst senanaykder raja dayuder amler bllm o cheat bd dhalgule ber kre diyechilen. raja dayuder ei smst astrsstr prbhur mndire rakha htea. erpr yiheyada kake keathay damdate hbe bujhiye diyechilen. ssstr prhrira mndirer dksindik theke suru kre uttdik prynt mndirer kache, bedir pase ar rajar carpase damdiyechil. erpr, skle mile balk rajputrke niye elen ebm tar mathay rajmukut priye

tar hate cuktitir ekti prtilipi dilen. yajk yiheayada ar tamr puttra sbai pbitr tel chitealen, balk yeayaske raja ble gheasna kre jydhbni diye byhlen, "mharaj dirghjibi hean!" edike rani athliya mndire anek leaker pd sbd o jydhbni sune ki hyeche dekhthe prbhur mndire elen. sekthane tini ntun rajake dekhthe pelen. sei smy yeayas prdhan phtke, rajar stmbher kache damdiyechilen ebm smst senapti o leakra tamke ghire annd shkare badyntsrsmuh ebm sina o bheri bajacchil. gaykra tade baadynttr bajije utsbe netrtb dchichen. ei dekhthe prner pasang chimdte chimdte rani athliya ble uthlen, "bidreah, bidreah kreche sbai!" yajk yiheayada tkhn upsthit senanaykder niye ese nirdes dilen, "teamra sainikra athliyake mndirer baire niye yao. keu ydi or pichu nebar cesta kre sng sng trbari diye take htia krbe." kintu dekhea, athliyake yen prbhur mndirer ctbre na mara hy. rajprasader asdbdar par hoya matri, senabahnir leakra athliyake dhre phellea ebm take sekthane htia krlea. erpr, yiheayada smst prja o rajar sng cukti krlea. prtyeke prbhur bisbst sebk hte smmti janalea. sbai mile baldebtar murtti bsanea mndire giye, mndir o sekhanar bedi o murtti bhenge tukrea tukrea krlea. baldeber bedir samne tara baldeber pujari mttne htia krlea. tkhn yiheayada lebiy geasthir yajkder ades dilen annder sng ebm gan geye seba kajguli krte yeguli dayud mndirer jny nirdist krechilen ebm measir bite yemn lekha ache seimt prbhuke bli utsrg krte yemn dayud krten. adhikntu yiheayada mndirer drjay prhrider niyeag krechilen yate kean bykti ye asuci, se mndire dhukte na pare. yiheayada, senaptibrg, netrbg, saskbrg o deser leakera rajake ythayth smmane ber kre anlen ebm uttr dbarer pth diye rajprasade gelen ebm sekthane tara tamke simhasne bsalen. yihudar sklel sedin khub khusi chil. anekdin pr atyacari rani athliyar mrtyute jerusalem shre abar santi neme elea.

24

yeayas matr 740 bchr jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. tamr ma sibiya chilen ber-seba shrer basinda. ytdin prynt yajk yiheayada jibit chilen ttdin prynt yeayas prbhur nirdesit pthe jibnyapn krechilen. yiheayada yeayaser duite baide diyechilen. biyer pr, raja yeayaser anekguli sntan hyechil. prbrtikale, raja yeayas prbhur mndirke nbrup debar priklpna krechilen. tini smst lebiy o yajkder eksnge deke blen, "yao, israyeler prtyeke prti bchr ye kr dey ta smgrh kr ebm teamader prbhur mndirke ntun rup dao. yao, ar deri krea na." kintu lebiyra ete bises utsah dekhale na. tkhn raja yeayas prdhan yajk yiheayade deke blen, "apni ken lebiydr yihuda o jerusalemer leakder kach theke kr smgrh krte ades den ni ya prbhur das measi o israyeler leakra pbitr tambur jnyi bybhar krten." atite, dust rani athliyar puttra prbhur mndir theke pbitr jinisptr niye giyechilen ebm segulea baldebtar aradhnar jny bybhar krechilen. raja yeayas prbhur mndirer drjar baire ekta prnamir sinduk baniye bsaneer nirdes diyechilen. erpr lebiyra yihuda o jerusalemer leakder prbhur jny kr debar ktha gheasna kren. isbrer jny israyeliya ykhn mrubhumite din katacchil tkhn eibhabe measi ei kr smgrh krechilen. smst neta o leakra khusi mne kre

niye ese prnamir sinduke jma dil. sindukta ytksn prynt na bhre gel tksn prynt sbai sinduke arth jma krte laglea. sindukta bhre gele lebiyra seta rajkrm-carider kache niye gel. ykhn rajar scib o prdhan yajker shkari sinduk khali kre tar theke yabtiy arth ber kre nilen, ota abar bhre yaoya prynt eki jaygay phert deoya hyechil. eibhabe bes kichu priman arth smgrh hyechil. raja yeayas o yiheayada dujne ei arth prbhur mndirer tdarkir kaj yamra krten tader dilen. tara prbhur mndir saraneer jny sudks pathrkatiey o chutear mistri bhada krten. echadao leaha o pitler kaj jana karigrdero bhada kra hyechil. yara prbhur mndir tdarkir kaj krtea tara sklel nisthaban o st hoyay isbrer mndir punnirmaner kaj sucaruhabe smppnn hyechil ebm prbhur mndirke thik ager mtea o area drdh kre bananea hy. kajti ses hle krmarira abstist arth raja yeayas o yajk yiheayadar kache phiriye anlea. ei arth diye prbhur mndirer jny bibhinn jinisptr bananea chadao, ei arth prbhur mndirer niyeseba o heambli nibedner kaje bybhar kra hyechil. echadao ei abstist arth diye seana o rupear patr o tukitaki jinisptr bananea hyechil. yiheayadar jibddsay yajkra niymit prbhur mndire heambli utsrg krten. abse, yiheayada brddh hlen ebm 130 bchr byse tamr mrtyu hl. leakra dayud ngrite rajader smadhi ksetre yiheayadeke smadhisth krechilen karn tini israyeler isbr o tamr mndirer jny bhu bhal bhal kaj krechilen. yiheayadar mrtyu pr, israyeler netrbg raja yeayaske abhyrthna krten ebm dhire dhire tamr stuti krte suru krten. yeayas tader pramrgsgrh grhn krechilen. raja o netara, prbhu tamder purbpurusder isbrer mndirer dik theke mukh phiriye nilen. pribrte, tara aserar khumti o anyany bhrant murtti pujea suru krten. raja o netader apradher jny isbr yihuda o jerusalemer leakder opr ruddh hlen. isbr leakder mn tamr prti phiriye anar jny bhabbadider pathalen. kintu leakra sdupdese krnpat prynt krlea na. tarpr isbrer atma yajk yiheayadar putr skhriyr opr bhr krlea. tini leakder samne damdiye blen, "isbr ei ktha blechen: 'teamra ken prbhur bidhismuh o ajna amany krchea? ebhabe teamra kkhneai keanea kaje krkary hte parbe na. teamra prbhuke tyag krechea, tai tinio teamader tyag krechen.'" kintu bicarbuddhihin leakra tkhn eksnge ceant krlea ebm raja ykhn tader skhriyke htia krte ades dilen, tara pathr chumde mndir ctbrei tamke htia krlea. ekbaro raja yeayas tamr prti skhriyr pita yajk yiheayadar krunar ktha mne krten na. mara yabar ager muhurte skhriy blen, "prbhu yen teamar ei apradh dekhthe pan ebm teamake er yeagy sasti den." ek bchrer mdhye aramiy senabahini ese raja yeayaser rajy akrmn krlea. tara yihuda o jerusalem akrmn krl ebm smst netader htia krbar pr senabahini yabtiy durmuly jinisptr luth kre dmmeske rajar kache seguli pathiye dil. aramiyra cheat senabahini niye eleo prbhu tader yihudar senabahini, yeta tader senabahinir ceye bd chil, take prajit krte dilen. karn yihudar leakra tader purbpuruser isbrke prityag krechil. eibhabe raja yeayaser sasti bidhan hl. aramiyra ykhn cle gel tkhn tini bhisnbhabe aht. tamr nijer bhrtyrai tamr biruddhe ceant kre tamke tamr bichanay htia krlea. erpr leakra tamke dayud ngrite smadhisth krlea, tbe ta rajader jny nirdist smadhi ksetre ny. yajk yiheayadar putr skhriyke htia krar

jnyí yeayaser bhrtyra tamr biruddhe ceant krechil. yeayaser biruddhe yara ceant krechil tamra hl amneaner simiyter putr sabd o meayaber simirter putr yiheasabd. yeayaser putrder glp, tamr biruddhe bh-bisydbani o tini kibhabe abar prbhur mndir nbrupe nirman krechilen sesb ktha 'rajader smbndhe bbirni grnthe' lipibddh ache. yeayaser pr tamr putr amtsiy ntun raja hlen.

25

pmcis bchr byse yihudar raja hye amtsiy meat 29 bchr jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. tamr mata yiheay-ddno chilen jerusalem thekei. amtsiy prbhur abhipray anuyayismst kaj krleo tini srbanthkrne eisb kaj kren ni. abese tini raja hisebe nijer sasn prsthit krlen ebm ye smst rajkrmarira tamr pitake khun krechil tader htya krlen. kintu amtsiy eisb byktider ntander htya kren ni. karn tini measir pustke lekha bidhi anuyayikaj krechilen. prbhu ades diyechilen, "ntander apradher jny yemn abhibhabkder mrtyudnd deoya yabe na, thik eki rkmbhabe pitamatar keanea apradher jny kean ntanke mrtyudnd deoya thik hbe na. kean byktike keblmatr tar krt kean kukrmer jny mrtyudnd deoya yete pare." amtsiy yihuda ebm binyaminer smst byktider ekstrit krlen ebm tader pribar anuyayiprthk krechilen. tini tader sainyadhys o adhinaykder krt-trtber adhine rekhechilen. 20 bchr ba tar besi bysk leakder sainik hisebe niyeag kra hyechil. ebhabe sb miliye dhal o blmdhari meat 3,00,000 yeaddha chil. echadao amtsiy israyeler theke 33,4 tu rupear binimeye 1,00,000 sainy dhar krechilen. kintu esmye ekjn bhabbadi ese amtsiye bllen, "mharaj, israyeler sen-abahinike apnar snge yete deben na. karn brtmane prbhu israyeler leakder snge nei, iphryim geasthir sngeo nei. ydi teamra yuddhe yao teamra absyi ekti kthin yuddher jny nijeder prstut rekhea. isbr hytea teamader badha deben karn isbrer ksmta ache teamake sahavy krte athba teamake badha dte." tkhn amtsiy take bllen, "kintu ami er mdhye israyeliyder ye arth diyechi tar ki hbe?" isbrer leak uttr dilen, "prbhur bhandar aphurnt. tini caile apnake er thekeo besi dite paren!" amtsiy tkhn israyeliy senader iphryime tader basbhumite pathiye dilen. er phle era sklei yihudar raja o adhibasider opr atynt ksubdh hye phire gel. erpr amtsiy bir bikrime tamr senader ideamer lbn upত্যkay yuddhe netrtrb dilen. sekhane tamr senabahini 10,000 seyir sainyke htya krlea, ebm aro 10,000 sainyke pahader cuday niye giye dhakka mere tader nice phele dil. nice kthin pathrer opr pdbar jny eisb sainikder mrtyu hl. kintu esmye ye smst israyeliy senader amtsiy phert pathiyechilen tara yihudar bait-hearean theke smriya prynt ancler shrgulea akrmn krte suru krechil. era 3,000 byktike htya kre bhu dami dami jinis luth krechil. ideamiy-der yuddhe prajit krar pr amtsiy sbdese phire elen. phire asar smye amtsiy seyirer leakeder sei murt-tigulea enechilen. erpr amtsiy nije seisb murtti pu-jea krte suru krlen. eder samne tini nt nyechilen ebm tader kache dhupdhuneja jbalaten. ete prbhu yarprnai ruddh hlen ebm amtsiyer kache ek bhab-badike pathalen. tini ese amtsiye bllen, "tumi ken

hthab bndiesiy murttir pujea suru krle? eisb murt-tigulea tea eder upaskdero teamar biruddhe rkxa krte pareni." er uttre amtsiy uddhtbhabe sei bhabbadike bllen, "cup kr nytea mara pdbe. amra ki teamake rajar pramrsdata niyeag krechi?" sei bhabbadi tkhn bllen, "prbhu tahle styi styii teamar papacner jny teamake dbhmser mukhe thele dicchen yechtu tumi amar updes nile na." amtsiy tamr mntrnadatader snge pramrs krar pr israyeler raja yiheayahser putr yehur petr yiheayamke khbr pathalen, "clea amra smmukh yuddh kri." israyeler raja yeayas er prtyuttre yihudar raja amtsiye khbr pathalen, 'libaneaner ek kamta-jhad, ek mhiruhake blechilen, 'teamar knyar snge amar putrer biye dao.' ar edike ek bunea jntu ese kamtajhad madiye diye cle gelea. seanea, teamra ideamke hariye diyech tai teamra grbit o ahnkari hyech. badite bse thak, amader prreacit krea na. ydi teamra amar snge yuddh krte cao teamra tea btei, emnki yihudao prajit hbe." kintu amtsiy ekthay kan dite cailen na. asle e ghtna prbhur abhipray anusarei ghtechil. israyeliy-der hate yihudake prajit krar priklpna bym prbhui krechilen karn tara ideamiyder murtti pujea krbar apradth krechil. israyeler raja yiheayas yihuday bait-semsete raja amtsiyr mukheamukhi hlen. yuddhe is-rayel yihudake prajit krl. yihudar prtyeke rne bhng diye badi palalea. raja yiheayas bait-semsete yihudar raja amtsiye bndi kre tamke jerusaleme niye gelen. amtsiy chilen yeayaser putr ebm yiheayahser petr. yiheayas iphryimer phtk theke keaner phtk prynt jerusalemer pracirer 600 phut bhenge phellen. tini smst seana o rupea ebm obed ideam ya kichu jinispr mndire pahara dit, prasader smst kichu smpd ebm bndider niyechilen. tini ei sb kichu smriyate phiriye niye gelen. yiheayaser mrtyur pr amtsiy area 15 bchr bemcechilen. amtsiy tamr rajtber prthm theke sesab-dhi ar ya kichu krechilen sesbi 'yihuda o israyeler ra-jader itihas' grnthe lipibddh ache. amtsiy ykhn prb-huke anusrn kra bndh kre dilen tkhn jerusalemer leakera tamr biruddhe ceant krlea. amtsiy keaneamte lakhise paliye geleo leakera sekhane leak pathiye amtsiye htya krl. tarpr tara gheadar pithe kre tamr mrtdeh niye elea ebm tamr purbporusder snge smad-histh krlea.

26

erpr yihudar leakra amtsiyr jaygay kisear usiye ntun raja hisebe niyukt krlea. usiy matr 16 bchr byse kra hye 52 bchr jerusaleme sasn krechilen. tamr pitar mrtyur pr tini 'elt' shrti ntun kre baniye yihudake phert diyechilen.usiyr ma yikhlia chilen jerusalemer basinda. usiy prbhur badhy chilen ebm tamr pita amtsiyr mt jibnyapn krechilen. skhriyr jib-ddsay tamr kach theke siksa labh kre o anuprerna peye usiy isbrke anusrn krechilen. ar isbrer prtí yt-din tamr abicl bhkti chil prbhu isbro tamke saphly diyechilen. usiy plestiyder biruddhe yuddh krechilen, gat, ybni o asdead shrgulear carpaser pracir bhenge phelechilen ebm asdead o plestiy adhyusit anyany anc-lgulite ntun shrmsuh tairi krechilen. plestiy o gur-bale bsbaskari arbiy o miyuniyder biruddhe ykhn usiy yuddh krechilen, prbhu usiyr shayta krechilen. ammeaniyra usiyr bsyta sbikar kre tamke updhekn

pmcis bchr byse raja hye yeathm meat 16 bchr
jerusalemle rajtb krechilen. tamr mata yirusa chilen
sadeaker knya. yeathm prbhur abhipray anusare
tamr pita usyir mteai isbrke anusnrn krten. kintu tini
kkhno tamr pita usyir mtea prbhur mdndire dhuke

ahs bchr byse raja hye meat bchr jerusalema rajtb
krechilen. tini tamr dhrmnisth purbpurus dayuder
mtea ba prbhur abhiyap anuyayi jibnyapn kren
ni. ahs israyeler rajader kharap drstant anusrn
kre jibnyapn krechilen. tini baldebtader aradhnar
jnyo murtismuh baniyechilen. echada israyeliy-
der tadabar age prbhu ye knanyi jatider tadyi
diyechilen tader ghny acrner mt ahs bin-hinneamer
uptykay dhupdhunea diyechilen o tamr nijer pu-
trder agune utsrg krechilen. blidan kra chadao ahs
umcu bediguleay pahade ebm prtyekti subj gacher
tlay dhupdhunea diten. yehetu ahs ei smst papacrne
lipt hyechilen sehetu prbhu, tamr isbr aram rajer hate
tamke yuddhe prajit krechilen. asher bhu sainyke
bndi kre aramraj tader dmmske niye yan. uprntu, is-
rayeler raja rmliry putr pekhr hateo asher prajy ghte.
pek h o tamr senabahini mile ekdiner mdhye yihudar
1,000 hajar bir senake htya krechilen. pek h eder pra-
jit krte perechilen karn era tader purbpuruser isbrke
prityag krechil. iphryim theke ekjn sktisali yead-
dha sikhri, asher putr maseyke, prasader adhyks as-
rikamke ar krttrbe yini chilen rajar prei sei ilkanake
htya kren. israyeliy senabahini yihuday bsbaskari
tader 2,00,000 atmnyshbjanke bndi kra chadao yihuda
nari o sisush bhu mulyban jinispr aphrn kre smriya-
te niye esechil. kintu se smye, oded name ek prb-
hur bhabbadi bijiy israyeliy senabahnike bllen, "tea-
mader purbpuruser dbara pujit prbhur krpay teamra
yihudake harate perechea karn tini tader opr ruddh
hyechilen. kintu teamra khub nisthur o rbbreacitb-
habe yihudar sainyder htya krechea, tai ekhn prbhu
teamader opr ruddh hyechen. teamra yihuda ebm
jerusalemer bndider eidas hisebe rakhbar priklpna
krechile. kintu teamra nijerai prbhur biruddhe pap
krech. ekhn amar ktha seanea. teamra teamader
bndi bhai-beander mukti dao karn ei apradher jny
prbhu teamader prti khubi ruddh hyechen." sei smy
yieahanner putr asriy, msillemeater putr berikhiy,
sllumer putr yihiskiy ebm hdlyer putr amasa prmkh
iphryimer sainybahinir eish netara yuddh theke ekdl
israyeliy sainikder ghre phirte dekhe tader strk kre
dilen. tamra israyeliy senader bllen, "yihuda theke
kauke ar bndi kre ekhane niye esea na karn tate prb-

hur prti amader paper beajha uttreattr badbe. ete prbhu amader o israyeler prti khubi ksubdh hben.” tkhn senara tader netader hate smst bndider o yabtiy luth kra smpd tule dil. berikhiy, yihiskiy ebm amasa netrgn israyeliya ye smst peasakasak enechil ta theke ulng bndider prbar jny peasak dilen o tader pricrya krte laglen. bndider sbaike khabar o paniy deoya hl ebm tader mdhye yara aht hyechil tader kststhane tel lagiye deoya hl. tarpr netara smst bndider, yara khub durbl chil tader gadhar pithe tule dilen ebm tader badir kache ‘tagacher sbe’ yiriheate tader niye gelen ebm smriyate phire elen. ei smye, ideamiy senabahini abar phire elea ebm yihudake any ekti yuddhe prajit kre ebm tader bndider ideame niye yay. tkhn raja ahs asurrajer sahayy prarthna krlen. plestiyrao ese dksin yihuda o yihudar parbty ancle baitsemse, ayaalean, gdereat, seakhea, titha, gimsea prmkash shr o eisb shrer pabsborti gramgulea dkhl kre bsbas krte suru krla. raja ahs yihudar leakder paper pthe pricalna krar jnyi prbhu yihudake snkter mukhe thele diyechilen. ahs prbhute meatei bisbasi chilan na. sahayyer pribrite asurraj tilgt pilnesr ese ahser snkt area badiye tulechilen. prbhur mndir, rajprasad o rajputrder thaka jayga theke bhu mulyban jinisptr niye sesb asurraje diyao ahs tamke sntust krte paren ni. snktabsthay ahs area besi kre papacr n o prbhur prti asrddha prdrsn krte suru kren. tini dmmesker leakder dehtar kache blidan nibedn krlen. tader hate prajit hye ahs bhablen, “tahle ami aramer dehtar aradhna kri o tamr kache blidan kri, tahle nisy ei sb debtag n o tader upaskra amake sahayy krbe.” yai heak, tamra tamke sahayy krte paren ni ebm tamr ptn ghtiyechilen. ebm tamr sng, smgr israyeler ptn hyechil. isbrer mndir theke smst jinisptr idea kre ahs sei smst tukrea tukrea kre bhene prbhur mndirer drja bndh kre dilen. jerusalemere rastar meade meade bedi baniye yihudar smst shrgulite ahs any debtader dhupdhuna debar jny umcu sthan baniye dilen. eibhabe ahs tamr purbपुरusder prbhu isbrke atynt ruddh kre tullen. rajtber prthm theke sesabdh ar ya kichu ahs krechilen sesbi ‘yihuda o israyeler rajader itihās grnthē’ lipibddh kra ache. ahser mrtyur pr tamke jerusalemere tamr purbपुरusder sng smad-histh kra hy. the tamke israyeler rajader sng smad-histh kra hyni. tamr pre tamr putr hiskiy tar jaygay ntun raja hlen.

29

hiskiy 25 bchr byse raja hye meat 29 bchr jerusalemere rajt krechilen. tamr ma abiya chiln shkriyr knya. hiskiy prbhur abhipray anusare tamr purbपुरus dayuder mtea st o dhrmnisthbhabe jibnyapn kren. tamr rajtkaler prthm bchrer, prthm maser mdhyei hiskiy prbhur mndirti abar khule diyechilen ebm mndirer drjagulea meramt kre diyechilen. yajk o lebiyder ektrit kre mndirer purb prantcher kheala ctbre hiskiy tamder sng ek baithke milit hye bllen, “lebiya seanea, mndirer seba krbar pbitr kajer jny teamra nijeder prstt kr. prbhu, teamader purbपुरuser isbrer mndirtike suddh o pbitr kre tealea. mndirke asuddh o apbitr kreche emn prtiti jinis mndir theke sriye dao. amader purbपुरusra prbhur abadhy hye jibn

katiyeche. tara mndirke asrddha kre ebm prbhur dik theke mukh phiriye niye prbhur pth theke sre geche. tara mndirer drja bndh kre diyeche ebm batidaner pr-jblit agnisikha nibhiye diyeche. israyeler isbrer pbitr sthaner bedite dhupdhunea deoya ar heamblio tara bndh kre diyeche. tai prbhu, yihuda o jerusalemere leakder opr ruddh hye tader sasti diyechen, yate any jatira tader bhy, bismy ebm uphaser patr hisebe dekhe ebm teamra nijera dekhkte pao ye e sbi styi. teamra janea er ek brno mithya ny, karn teamra sbckse ei ghtna dekhechea. teamra dekhechea ye e karnei amader purbपुरusder yuddhe mrtyu hyeche; ebm amader stri, chele-meyeder kararuddh kra hyeche. ekarne ami hiskiy prbhu israyeler isbrke abar ntun kre prtsruti dite cai, yate tini ar amader opr ruddh hye na thaken. amar leakra sean, teamra krttbye abhela kear na. prbhu tamr sebar jny teamader mneanit krechen. tamr mndire seba o dhupdhunea debar adhikar tini sudhu teamaderi diyechen.” ektha sune nithlikhit lebiya kaje lege gel: amasyer putr maht ebm khat pribarer asriyer putr yeayel; abdir putr kis ebm mrari pribarbhukt yihileler putr as-riy; simmer putr yeayah ar gersean pribarer yeayaher putr edn; ilisaphner bmser simri o yiyuyel, aspher pribarer shkriy o mntniy, hemner uttrपुरusder mdhye yihuyel o simiyi, yiduthuner uttrपुरusder mdhye smiyi o usiyel. tarpr tara anyany smst lebiyder ektre jdea kre prbhur mndir anusthanikkhabe seadhn krar jny nijeder prstut krlen. rajar mukh diye prbhur ye ades esechil ta tamra sddh sng grhn krlen. yajkra prbhur mndirer abhyntbrhage gelen. tamra mndirer mdhye ye smst asuci jin-isprr chil se smst ber kre mndirer utheane anlen. tarpr lebiya sesb kidrean uptykay niye gelen ebm tar mdhye phele dilen. prthm maser prthm dine tamra anusthanikkhabe mndirer seadhnar kaj suru krechilen. ai maseri astm dine tamra mndirer prbes pthe ese upsthit hlen ebm tarpr area atdin dhr mndirer sucikrner kaj kre gelen. sei maser 16 diner mathay smst kaj ses hyechil. erpr tara raja hiskiy kache giye tamke bllen, “amra prbhur mndirti agageada priskar pricchn krechi. heambli nibedner jny bedi o anyany ya kichu, yemn ruti rakhar jny tebil ebm sekhane bybhtr basnkeasn priskar o pbitr krechi. raja ahs isbrer biruddhacr n kra pre tini mndirer jinisptr ebm asbabptrgulikhe abhela krechilen. amra esb jinis suddh krechi ebm segulea prbhur bedir samne sajie rekhechi.” prdin bhearbela, raja hiskiy shrer smst uc-pdadhikari krmcarider niye mndire gelen. rajprir-ar, pbitrsthaner ebm yihudar leakder papmeacner naibedy hisebe tamra satta samd, satta mes, satta messabk ebm satta pum chagl enechilen. raja hiskiy hareaner uttrपुरus yajkder ai pranigulike prbhur bedite bli dite ades dilen. tai yajkra prthme samdguli bli diye prbhur bedite sei rkt chitiye dilen. anurupbhabe yajk satta mes, satta messabk ar satta chagl chanake prpr bli diye bedite tader rkt chitiye ta pbitr krlen yate prbhu israyeler leakder tader pap theke mukti den. raja smst israyelbasider hye ei papmeacner naibedy o heambli nibedner nirdes diyechilen. erpr mharaj hiskiy mhamsareha raja dayuder bhabbadi gad o nathner deoya ades anuyayikheal-krtal, bina, tanpura bajate bajate lebiyder abar prbhur mndire

pathalen. ebhabe tamderke mndire pathaneer nirdes prbhu tamr bhabbadire mukh diye pathiyechilen. lebiyra skle dayuder badyyntir niye ebm yajkra sina niye prstut hlen. tarpr raja hiskiy bedite heambli utsrger nirdes dilen. heambbligulir utsrg ykhn suru hl, tara prbhur uddesye gan gaoya suru krlea. raja dayuder bananea bheri o badyyntguli bajanea hl. ykhn badyyntguli bajte lagl ebm gaykra gan krte laglen tkhn smst leak, yamra okhanea jdea hyechilen tamra prbhur upasna krlen. heambli utsrg ses na hoya prynt tamra upasna kre gelen. blidaner kaj ses hle hiskiy sh anyany sklei abhumi nt hye upasna krlen. ykhn raja hiskiy o pdsth byktira tamder prbhur prmsa kre gan gaite nirdes dilen tamra dayud o bhabbadi aspher lekha gangulea gailen. prbhur prmsa kre o tamr samne matha nt kre tamra sklei anndit hye uthlen. hiskiy blen, "yihudabasira seanea, teamra nijederke prbhur crne nibedn krle. esea teamra prbhur uddesye deoyar jny area blir jib o dhnybad naibedy niye esea." tkhn skle yar yemn icche prbhur jny naibedy o heambli niye elea. sedin, heambli hisebe meat 70 ti samd, 100 ti me ebm 200 ti messabk prbhur kache nibedit hl. pbitr naibedy hisebe nibedit hl 600 ti samd o 3,000 mes. heambli nimitte smst jntuder chal chadanea o katbar jny yajkra smkhayy khub kmi chilen. tai tamder atmiyberg, lebiyra sahayy krte elen ytksn na kajti ses hy ebm ytksn na yajkra nijeder suddh kren, karn yajkder theke lebiyra nijeder suddh krte besi bisbst chilen. bhu priman heambli chadao, santi naibedy ebm pey naibedyr jny prcur crbi chil yeguli heambli sng deoyar jny chil. prbhur mndirer nitykrm abar suru hl. hiskiy o tamr prjara skle isbr ye bhaba ati drut taderke tamr sebar jny prstut krechen ta bhebe khubi anndit hlen.

30

raja hiskiy israyel o yihuday prtyekke barta pathalen ebm iphyim o mnhsir leakeder citi likhe dilen prbhur mndire asar jny, yate tamra sbai prbhu, israyeler isbrer jny nistarpb udyapn krte paren. tini tamr smst ucpcdsth krmcari ebm jerusaleme smbet leakeder sng pramrs krlen ebm dbitiy mase nistarpb udyapn krben ble sthir krlen. yehetu yajkder adhikams ei pbitr seba anusthan udyapner jny tkhno anusthanikbhaba prstut chilen na, ebm leakra tkhno jerusaleme smbet hy ni, sehetu nirdharit smye nistarpb udyapn kra gel na. the tamra ya siddhant niyechilen tate hiskiy sh smbet sklei stntust hyechilen. ebm ber-sbke theke suru kre dan shr prynt israyeler srbrt skle jerusaleme ese prbhu, israyeler isbrer nistarpbe yeagdaner jny amntrn jananea hl. israyeler leakder ekta bd ams dirghdin yabt measir brnit bidhi anuyainistarpb paln kren ni. tai bartabahkra israyel o yihudar srbrt raja hiskiy citi niye gel yate jananea hl: "israyeler snntira, teamra abraham, ishah o israyeler aradhy isbrer dike mukh pherao. ekmatr tahlei teamra yara asurrajer sainydl theke paliye esech, tader prtini krna prbs hben. teamader purbporus ebm shnagrikder mtea acrn kearea na. tamra tader pitar isbrer biruddhe pap krechilen. tai prbhu tader ddbms hte diyechilen. esbi teamra ni-

jeder ceakhe dekhechea. teamader eisb purbporusder mtea geamyartumi na kre smst anthkrn diye prbhur bndna krea. prbhu tamr asirbade ye pbitrtn sthanke cirpbitr kre tulechen sekhane ese teamra teamader prbhu isbrer seba krea. ekmatr tahlei prbhur reasdrstir hat theke teamra abyahrti pabe. teamra ydi tamr crntle phire ese tamke anusrn krea tahle teamader atmiysbjn o stantsnttider aphrnkarira tader prt dya prdrsn krlen ebm tara skle abar ei dese phire aste parbe. teamader prbhu dyaal ebm krunamy. teamra ydi tamr kache phire aseta tini kkhneai teamader dik theke mukh pheraben na." bartabahkra sbulun prynt iphyim o mnhsir srbrt prtyekta shre ei abedn niye gel. kintu leakera er keanea gurutb na diye ei abedn o bartabahkder niye thatta-tamasa krte suru krlea. tbe aser mnhsi o sbulun bibhinn ancler kichu bykti prm diner mtea jerusaleme ese upsthit hl. emnki yihudateo prbhu emnbhabe clechilen yate smst leak, raja o tamr ucpcdsth krmcarider mene clte raji hl. dbitiy mase bhu bykti jerusaleme khamirbihin rutir utsb paln krte elea. era skle jerusaleme bhrant debdebider jny bananea bedi o dhupdhunea debar bedigulea bhene kidrean upatyak phela dil. dbitiy maser 14 diner din era nistarpb naibedyti bli dilen. yajkn o lebiyra ljiti mne sebar kajer jny prstut hlen karn tamra anusthanitir jny ythaythbhaba pbitr chilen na. tamra prbhur mndire heambli niye elen. measir bidhi anuyayi, tamra mndire tamder nirdharit yagaguli grhn krlen. lebiyra yajkder hate rkter patr tule debar pr yajkra sei rkt bedite chitiye dilen. upsthit leakder mdhye anekei chilen yamra ei pbitr sebar kajer jny nijeder prstut kren ni. erkm leakder jny, lebiyra nistarpb naibedyti blidan krlen. erkm kra hl yehetu iphyim, mnhsi, isakhr o sbulun anekei nistarpb bheajsbhay yeagdaner jny nijeder suci kren ni ebm measir bidhi anuyayitamra eti paln kren ni. kintu tarao yeagdan krlen, karn hiskiy prarthana kre blen, "he prbhu, tumi mnglm. era sklei srbanthkrne teamar upasna krte caileo bidhi anuyayini-jeder suci kre ni. tumi eder ksma krea. tumi amader purbporuser aradhy isbr. era ydi ei pbitrtn sthaner jny upyuktbbabe nijeder suddh kre nao thake, tahleo tumi eder sbaike, yara smst hrday diye teamake cay, ksma kre dio." prbhu raja hiskiyer prarthnay sada diye eder sbaike ksma kre dilen. israyeler basindara satdin dhr mhasmareaha o annder mdhye diye jerusaleme khamirbihin rutir utsb paln krlea. lebiy o yajkra prtyekdin tamder sadhyntea prbhur prmsa krlen. ye smst lebiyra prbhur seba kajer anudhabn krechilen raja hiskiy tader sbaike utsahit krte laglen. satdin ei utsb palner pr leakra nistarpb naibedy ut-srg krlea. tara tader purbporuser prbhu isbrer prmsa o tamr prt tader dhnybad jnapn krlea. tkhn smst leak area satdin thakte raji hl. area satdin dhr tara annder sng nistarpb paln krlea. yihudar raja hiskiy, yate eti smbh hy tar jny 1,000 samd, 7,000 mes upsthit leakder khabar jny dan krlen. netara skle area 1,000 samd ar 10,000 mes dan krlen. smst yajkra pbitr sebar kajer jny nijeder suddh krlen. upsthit prtyeke, yihudar prtyek yajkn o lebiyra, israyel theke yihudaya asa bhiragtra, anyany prtyeke yara israyel theke esechilen, tamder prtyekei khushi o annder sng utsb paln krlen. tai jerusalemer srbrt tkhn khusr bnya

karn israyeler raja, dayuder putr, sleamner smy theke jerusaleme erkm keanea utsb ar kkho hnyi. yajkgn o lebiyra uthe damdalen ebm leakder asirbad krar jny prarthna krlen. prbhu sbrge tamr pbitr bassthan theke tamder sei prarthna sunte pelen.

31

ykhn nistarpbrer utsb udyapn ses hl, tkhn nistarpbrer jny ye smst israyelbasi jerusaleme upsthit hyechilen, tamra yihudar bibhinn shrgulite gelen ebm pathrer tairi murttigulea bhenge tukrea tukrea krlen. aserar khumti upde phele yihuda o binyamin srbrt ucc sthlguli bhenge deoya hl. iphryim o mnhsiteo eki jinis kra hl. murtti pujear yabtiy cihn niscihn na hoya prynt leakera eish kre yete laglea. tarpr israyeliyra nijeder shre ye yar badite phire gel. yajkgn o lebiyder kyekti dle bibhkt kra hyechil ebm prtyekti bibhager jny kajer smjna nirdist kre deoya hyechil. raja hiskiy ei smst dler sbaibe abar nijeder krtby krte ades dilen. yajk o lebiyra abar naibedy, heambli o mngl naibedy nibedner kaje niyukt hlen. mndirer seba kra chadao tara prbhur grhe bhktigiti o prmsa kra krten. hiskiy heambli hisebe tamr nijsb kichu psu nibedn krlen. prtidin skale o sndhyay eish psuder heambli hisebe bli deoya htea. prbhur bidhi anuyayiprti bisramer din amabsyar utsber din ebm utsber dine eish psu blidan kra htea. niym anuyayileakro tader ssyer ekti nirdharit ams o anyany jinisprr yajk o lebiyder debar ktha chil. hiskiy jerusalemer sbaibe sei niym mene clte ades dilen, yate yajkgn o lebiyra tamder opr nyast kaj abikspt mneayeage sbcchnde krte paren. deser srbrt leakra rajar ei adeder ktha sunlen. ye muhurte israyeliyra ei ades sunlea, tara tader ssy, draksars, tel o mdhur phlner prthmbhag theke udarbhabe dan krl; tara ya kichu enechil tar ek-dsmams diye dil. israyel o yihudar shramcle bsbaskari leakra tader gbadi psur ek-dsmams o anyany samgri o eki primane niye grame prbhu isbrer jinisprtr rakhar jny nirdharit ekti bises jaygay stupikrt krlea. trtiy mas arthat me-jun theke suru kre sptm mas arthat sepetmbr-akteabr prynt eibhabe dansamgri smgrh kra hl. ykhn hiskiy ar anyany ne-tara ese sei stupakar jinis yeguli smgrh kra hyechil, dekhlen, tara prbhu ar tamr israyeler leakder dhnybad janalen. erpr, hiskiy ykhn stupikrt dan samgri smprke yajkgn o lebiyder rsn krlen, prdhan yajk, sadeak bmser asriy blen, "yedin theke leakra prbhur mndirer jny dan krte suru kreche sei smy theke amra kebl kheyi clechi. kintu amra pet bhre khabar pro ekhno ythest khabar dabar pde ryeche. prbhu styi styii tamr sebkder prtii sdy tai etea smst khabard-abar smgrh hyeche." hiskiy yajkder mndirer bhamdar ghrgulea thikthak krte blen. se kaj hye gele, yajkra leakder dan o ek-dsmams o anyany ya kichu prbhur uddesye nibedit hyechil ta bisbstbhabe niye ese mndirer bhamdar ghrguleay rakhlen. lebiy-knany chilen ei smst smgrhit jinisprtrer dayitbe. e byapare tamr shkari chilen tamr bhai simiyi. knany ar tamr bhai simiyir ttbaddhane kaj krechilen yajk yihiyel, assiy, nht, asahel, yirimeat, yeasabd, iliyel, yismkhiy, maht, bnay. raja hiskiy o isbrer mndirer adhyks asriy durne mile ei smst leakder beche niyechilen. yithar

putr keari,- mndirer purb pranter dbarrksi leakder isbrke deoya dan ebm pbitrtn naibedy smgrher dayitbe chilen. edn, minyamin, yesuy, smiyi, amriy ar skhniy ei smgrhit jinisguli tader atmiyder mdhye tader bibhajn anuyayi, nbini o prbin ubhykei bisbstbhabe bitrn krechilen. ye sb purus tin bchr o tar urddh byser chil ebm yader nam bms talikay chil, tarao ei jinisguli peyechil. tader mndire prbes krte ht ebm tader bibhajn anusare tader ye sb nity krmer dayitb chil ta krte ht. yajkder prtyekke tader prapy samgri deoya hl. esb kaj paribarik nthiptre lipibddh pribarer nam dekhe bidhi mtea kra hyechil lebiyder mdhye yader bys 20 ba tar besi tara sklei guruth o geasthi anuyayitader jny nirdharit dansamgri peyechilen. emnki lebiy pribarer stri o putrknyarao dansamgri amsbises labh krechilen. paribarik nthiptre ye smst lebiy pribarer nam chil tamra keui ei adhikar theke bncit hnni. karn lebiyra sb smyei knisth o pbitr mne sebar kajer jny nijeder prstut rakhten. hareaner uttpruruder mdhye kichu yajkder shrer kache casbaser jmi chil yekthane tamra ba krten. ei shrgulir prtyekti theke sunam ache emn leakder hareaner uttpruruder mdhye ebm lebiyder paribarik itihase yader nam antrbhukt tader mdhye dansamgri bili-bntner jny beche neoya hyechil. raja hiskiy yihuday ei smst bhal bhal kaj krechilen. tini tamr prbhu isbrer drstite ya kichu bhal o mngljnk sei smst kaj krechilen. tini ye ye kaje hat diyechilen prbhur mndirer smskar theke suru kre bidhi nirdes paln kra, isbrke anusrn kre cla sb kichutei saphly labh krechilen. hiskiy smst anthkrn diye ei smst krtby paln krechilen.

32

raja hiskiy ei smst krtby susthbhabe paln o smadha krar pr asurraj snherib yihuda akrmn krte asen. snherib tamr senabahini sh durg dbara surksit yihuda shrer baire tambusmuh gedechilen karn tini seguli nijer jny dkhl krte ceyechilen. ykhn hiskiy jante parlen ye snherib jerusalema akrmn krte eschen, hiskiy tamr uccpdsth krmcari o sainyadhyksder snge pramrs kre thik krlen durger bairer jhrnar jldhara bndh kre deben. tkhn skle mile durger baire smst jhrna ar yihudar mdhye diye prbahit ndir jl bndh krar bybsta krlen. tamra blen, "asurraj ekthane asun ebm dekhun kt jlkt ache." hiskiy jerusalemer pracirer bhene yaoya ams meramt kre pracirer opr njrdari stmbh bsiye jerusalemer surksa bybsta sudrdh krlen. uprntu, tini prthm pracirer cturdike arekta deoyal tule purb diker pamcil skt kre gamthlen. anek astrsrr o dhalo banalen. yud-dher sainyadhyksder opr tini sadhnan leakder rksnabeksner dayitb dilen. tini shrer prbes pthe ei smst sainyadhyksder snge dekha kre tader utsah diye blen, "sktisali ebm sahsi ho. asurrajer bisal senabahinir ktha bhebe bhy pabar keanea karn nei. asurrajer theko bd skti amader snge achen. asurrajer sudhu sainyi ache kintu amader snge amader prbhu isbr achen. tini amader sahayy krben ebm amader jny yuddh krben." ei bhabe yihudaraj hiskiy skle anupranit kre tader mner jear badiye dilen. itimdhye, asurraj snherib ar tamr senara lakhis shrer kache shrtta dkhl krar jny tambu phelechilen. tkhn snherib

raja hiskiy o yihudar leakder kache ekti khbr pathalen yate bla hl, 'kean bisbas ebm ablmbrn opr teamra bhrsa krch ye teamra abruddh jerusaleme ryeche? hiskiy teamader bhul pthe niye yacche. calaki kre se teamader jerusaleme atke rekheche, yate teamra khabar o jler abhabe begheare mara pd. hiskiy teamader blche, "amader prbhu isbr asurraj hat theke teamader rkasa krben." ar edike o nije prbhur smst uccsthan o bedi bhenge diye yihuda ar jerusalemer leakder ektimar bedite upasna krte o dhupdhunea dite blche. teamra skle niscyi janea ami o amar purbপুরusa anyany rajyer leakder ki abstha krechi. emn ki ai sb deser debtarao sesb leakke amar hat theke rkasa krte pareni. amar purbপুরusa eker pr ek rajy dhhms krechen. emn keanea debta nei yini amake tamr bhktder htia krar theke thamate paren. teamra bhabchea teamader debta teamader amar hat theke bamacate parbe? hiskiy calakir phamde pdea na. karn keanea deser keanea debtai tamr bhktder amar ba amar purbপুরuser hat theke rkasa krte pareni. bhuleo bhebea na ye teamader prbhu teamader mrtiyu atkate parbe." asurrajer pdsth krmcarira skle prbhu isbr o tamr das hiskiy biruddhe area nana dhrner birup mntby krechil. asurraj tamr cithiteo prbhu israyeler isbr smprke bibhinn apmanjnk mntby krechilen. tini cithite likhechilen: "any deser debtara yemn tader bhktder amar hat theke rkasa krte pareni, se rkmi hiskiy debtao amar hat theke or bhktder ektakeo bamacate parbe na." erpr snheriber ad-hikarika durgprakarer opr ye smst jerusalemer leak damdiyechilen tader bhy dekhaneer jny hibru bhasay cemciye uthlen yate tini ngriti dkhl krte paren. tara jerusalemer isbr smprkeo emnbhabe ktha bll yen tini anyany jatir sei smst debtader ekti yader manus hate kre tairi kreche. raja hiskiy ar amaser putr bhabbadi yisaiy tkhn ei snkter theke rkasa pete uccsbre sbrger uddesye prarthna krlen. ebm prbhu asurrajer sibire ekjn dut pathalen. sei dut tkhn asuriyder smst sainya, neta o ad-hikarikder htia krlen. absese, crm lija niye asurraj tamr rajye phire yete badhy hlen. erpr, ykhn tini tamr debtar mndire gelen, tamr nijeri kyekjn putr trbarir sahaye tamke htia krla. prbhu eibhabe hiskiy o tamr leakder asurraj snherib o anyanyder hat theke rkasa kren. prbhu tader sb dikei santi diyechilen. bhu bykti jerusalemer prbhur jny ebm yihudar raja hiskiy jny mulyban uphar enechilen yate any smst des hiskiyke smman prdrsn kre. sei smye, hiskiy khubi asusth hye pdlen ebm pray mrtiyumukhe ptit hlen. tini tkhn prbhur kache prarthna krla prbhu tamre drsn diye ekti daib smketer prtii lksy rakhte blen. kintu hiskiy etea grbit chiln ye tini tkhn isbrer ei krunar jny tamr prtii dhnybad prynt njapn kren ni. ete isbr hiskiy ebm yihuda o jerusalemer opr atynt ruddh hlen. ei karn hiskiy o ei smst leakra tader mneabhab o jibnyapner dhara pribtrn krechilen ebm grbit hbar pribtate nmrhbabe thakte suru krlen. er phle, hiskiy jibdsas prbhur readhane tader sprs kreni. hiskiy bhu dhnsmpd o smmaner ad-hikari hyechilen. tini seana, rupea, gynagamti, mslapati as-trsstr o anyany jinispr rakhar jny ntun ntun jagya baniyechilen. leakra take ye smst khadyssy, draksars, tel ityadi pathatea sesb rakhar jnyo bhamdar ghr chil. gbadu psu, gheada eder thakar jny bananea hyechil

geayal o astabl. echadao hiskiy anek ntun shrer pttu krechilen ebm mespal o anyany gbadu psur ad-hikari hyechilen. isbr hiskiyke dhnban krechilen. hiskiy jerusalemer gihean jhrnar uts mukher sreat atke tar gtifth dayud ngir psim prante pribtrn krechilen. tamr smst kajei hiskiy splhta labh kren. hiskiy ei ektana splhtar karne babiler netader tamr saphilyer geapn ktha sikhte pathanea hyechil. hiskiyke priksa krar jny isbr take eka rekhe dilen, yate tini jante paren hiskiy styi ktha bisbst chil. hiskiy ar ya kichu krechilen tini kibhabe prbhuke srddha prdrsn krechilen se sbi ameaser putr yisaiy 'drsn pustk' ebm 'yihuda o israyeler rajader itihasa grnthe' lipib-ddh ache. hiskiy mrtiyu, leakra tamke pahader opr dayud purbপুরuser mdhye smadhist krl ebm tamr mrtiyu pr yihudar o jerusalemer smst leakra tamke srddha janay. hiskiy mrtiyu pr tamr putr mnhsi ntun raja hlen.

33

matr barea bchr byse yihudar raja hye raja mnhsi 55 bchr jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. mnhsi prbhur biruddhacrn krechilen. ye smst jatir leakder prbhu israyeliyara asar age papacnr jny tader bhukhnd theke utkhat krechilen, mnhsi tader anusrt bhyank o jghny pthe jibnyapn kren. mnhsi abar ntun kre tamr pitar bhenge deoya uccsthan bananea chadao bal debtar bedi o debi aserar khumti bsiyechilen. akaser nkstrajir samneo tini matha nt kren o tader pujea kren. prbhur mndire, jerusaleme ye mndire prbhu ajibn tamr upsthitir cihn prkaser basna krechilen, sei mndire mnhsi murtidder bedi sthapan krechilen. prbhur mndirer dutea utheane mnhsi akaser tarkarajir jny bedi sthapan krechilen. binhinneamer up-tikay, tini tamr nijer sntander agune utsrg krechilen. tini bhbiyst drsta, meahk, yegik o mayaeiyar mad-hymeo dust atma, pretatma o yadukrder shaytay tamr mnhsakamna purn krte ceyechilen. eirkm nanabhabe prbhur biruddhacrn kre tini prbhuke ruddh kre tulechilen. tini mndire ek murti sthapan krechilen yekthane prbhu dayud o tamr putr sleamner kache gheasna krechilen, "ami ei mndire ebm israyeler smst anclgulir mdhye theke yake mneanit krechi sei jerusaleme amar nam cirkal rakkh. sei mndire tini ekti murti sthapan krlen. ami measike ye bidhi o nirdeguli diyechilam sudhu ydi israyeliyara seguli paln kre tahle ami teamader purbপুরuse ye jmi diyechilam ta kkhnea abar phiriye neb na." kintu yi-heasuyr smy prbhu ye jatigulike dhhms krechilen mnhsi yihuda o jerusalemer leakder, tar thekeo besi papacnr pribtrn krechilen. prbhu mnhsi o tamr pr-jader strk krlao tamra tamr kthay krnpat krlen na. tkhn prbhu asurrajer sainyadhyksder diye mnhsir rajtb akrnm kralen. ei sainyadhyksra mnhsike bndi kre tamr hate paye bedi priye, sekle bemdhe tamke babile niye gelen. tarpr, ykhn tini mha snkte pdlen, tkhn mnhsi prbhu tamr isbrer kache prarthna krlen ebm gbhirbhabe tar purbপুরuser isbrer kache nijeke abnt krlen. tini isbrer kache prarthna krlen ebm sahaye cailen. isbr tar prarthna sunlen ebm tar anuredh rakhlen ebm tini tamke jerusaleme, tamr rajtbe phire giye tamr simhasne bste dilen. mnhsi bujhte parlen

ye prbhui prkrt isbr. e ghtnar pr mnhsi ngrir baire arekti pamcil tullen. ei deoyalti gihean jhrnar pscim pranter kidrean uptyka theke ophel prbter mtsdbar prynt bistrt hl. ebarer pamcilegulea khub umcu kre bananea hy. erpr mnhsi yihudar smst durgbestit shre senaptismuh niyeag kren. tini smst murtti o prtikritiguli prbhur mndir theke sriye phelen ebm mndirer prbter opr ebm jerusaleme tamr bananea bedigulio bhene shrer baire phele dilen. tarpr tini prbhur jny bediti udhar krlen ebm mngl naibedy o dhnybad jnapn-suck naibedy arpn krlen ebm yihudar smst leakder prbhui, israyeler isbrer sebay niyeajit hte ades dilen. leakra ucsthlite bli dileo tara ta ekmatr tader prbhui isbrer uddesyei diten. mnhsi ar ya kichu krechilen, isbrer prti tamr prarthna ba prbhui israyeler isbrer name ye smst bhabbadi tamr sng kthabarta blechilen se sbi 'israyeler rajader srkari nthipr'te lipibddh ache. mnhsir prarthna ebm isbrer tate sada deoya, tamr pap ebm bisbashinta, yekthane yekthane tini ucsthan sthapn krechilen sei sb jaygar punkhanupunkh brnna, aserar khumti smuh o murtismuh, nijeke nmr krbar purbe, eguli pripurnbhabe "bhabbadider itihase grnth" lekha ache. mnhsir mrytur pr leakra take tamr purbpurusder sng smadhisth krar pr tamr putr amean ntun raja hlen. amean 22 bchr byse raja hye matr du bchr jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. amean prbhur prti bhu papacrñ kren. tamr pitar bananea kheadai kra murttir samne blidan kra chadao amean ei smst murtti pujea krten. tini tamr pita mnhsir mtea dinbhabe prbhur kache atmšmrpno kren ni. brñc tini uttreatr area apradh krte thaken. ameaner bhrtyra tamr biruddhe ceant kre tamke raprasadei htya krlea. kintu yihudar leakra ei smst ceantkari bhrtyder htya kre ameaner putr yeasyike simhasne bsalea.

34

yeasyi matr at bchr byse raja hye 31 bchr jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. yeasyi prbhui brñit st pthe jibnyapn krechilen. tamr purbpurus dayuder mteai tini bhu stakj kren ebm ei pth theke kkhno bicyut hñni. tamr rajtber at bchre, yeasyi, ykhn tini tkhno ekjn balk matr chilen, isbrke khumje su ru kren, yini tamr purbpurus dayud dbara pujit. barea bchr rajtb krar pr, tini yihuda o jerusalem theke umcu sthangulir utpatn, aserar khumtiguli, murttismuh o prtikrti nirmul krar abhiyan suru kren. leakra tamr adese baldeber bedi o dhupdhunea debar umcu bediguli bhene phelen. murtti o prtikritigulea bhene gumdea krar pr tini sei dhulea baldeber mrt upaskder kbre chdiye diychilen. ebm yeasyi baler sei sb yajkder hadguli ebm tader bediguli pudie chai kren. mnhsi theke iphryim, simiyeane theke nptalismsgr yihuda o jerusalem theke yeasyi ebhabe murttipujejar absan ghtiyechilen. ei sbkti shre o shrer prtynt ancle israyeler srbrt tini ucsthan o aserar khumti, debtader murttismuh bhene dhulay misiye diye jerusaleme phire gelen. yihuday 18 bchr rajtb krar pr ebm sei bhukhndke ebm mndirke suddh krbar pr, yeasyi atslypr putr saphn, ngrpal masey o scib yeayahser putr yeayahke prbhur mndirti saranear ades dilen. ades paln krte era skle prthme mahayajk

hilkiiyr sng dekha kre tamr hate leakra isbrer mndirer jny ye arth diychen ta tule dilen. lebiy dbarksign ei arth mnhsi, iphryim, yihuda, binjamin, jerusalem o israyele yara theke giyechil, tader kach theke smgrh krechilen. tarpr tamra jerusaleme phire gelen. erpr lebiyara sei arth prbhur mndirer kajer tttbaddhaykder dilen. emanusare tttbaddhaykra sei arth prbhur mndire yesb srmik kaj krbe tader dilen. chutearke kdiibgar jny kath kinte ebm pathr klenbar jny pathr katureder arth dilen. tamra eta krbar karn yihudar ager rajara mndirer imartgulike dñbms hye yete diyechilen. niyukt srmikra lebiy mrari pribarer lebiy yht o obdiyr tttbaddhane ebm khat pribarer skhriy o msullmer adhine mn pran diye kaj krlea. ye smst lebiyara dks gaiye, baijiye chilen tamra srmikder ebm yara bibhinn rkmer kaj krechilen, tader tttbaddhan krlen. kichu lebiy krñik, adhikarik o rkñi hiseba kaj krlen. sei smy, ykhn lebiyara prbhur mndir theke arth ber krchilen, yajk hilkiiy, measir madhyme prbhui ye bidhipustkti diyechilen setike khumje pelen. uttejit hilkiiy tkhn scib saphñke deke blen, "ami prbhur grh theke bidhi pustk khumje peyechi." ebm tini saphñke seti dekhte dilen. saphn ta raja yeasyiyr kache niye ese blen, "apnar krmcarira apnar smst nirdes aksre aksre paln kreche. prbhur mndire ye arth smgrh kra hyechil ta diye thikadar ar mistrider mjuri deoya hyeche." tarpr saphn raja yeasyiye blen, "yajk hilkiiy amay ekta bi diyechilen." ektha ble rajar samne bidhi pustkti path krte suru krlen. bidhi pustker kthaguli sune raja yeasyi mansikbhabe bipryst hlen ebm tamr jamakapd chimdte suru krlen. ebm tkhn yeasyi hilkiiye, saphner putr ahikam, mikhayer putr abdean, lekhk saphn ar rajar bhrtyr asayke nirdes dilen, "siggir giye prbhur kache khumje paoya bidhi pustke brñit bisy smprke rsñ krea. amader purbpurusra prbhur bidhi anusñ kren ni ble prbhui amader opr khubi raddh hyechen. tara ei biye brñit smst bidhi thikmtea paln kren ni." hilkiiy o rajar smst bhrtyra skle tkhn rajar bstragarer tttbaddhayk hsrher petr, teakhter putr, slumer stri bhabbadini huldar kache jerusaleme giye upsthit hlen. tkhn hilkiiy ar rajbhrtyra huldake biti smprke janal. hulda tader blen: "raja yeasyiye giye blea: prbhui, israyeler isbr janiyechen, 'ami ei ancle o ekthane bsbaskari leakder jibne duryeag gñhiye tulbea. yihudar rajar samne ya path kra hyeche, bidhi pustke yesb bñank ghtnar ktha brñit hyeche ami sei sbi ekthane ghtabea. karn leakra amake priytag kreche ebm anyany murtismuher samne dhupdhunea baliyeche; tader yabtyi kukaj amay ruddh kre tuleche. tai ei smgr ancler opr ami amar readhagn brsn krbea ya kichute nirbapit hbe na." "yai heak, yihudar raja yeasyi, yini teamader prbhur kache khbr smgrher jny pathiyechen, tamke blea ye prbhui, israyeler isbr e kthao blen: 'yeasyi, tumi teamar mn bdlech ebm amar kache nijeke nmr kreche, teamar prner peasak chimdech ebm amar samne kemdech. teamar hrdy keamli, tai ami teamar prarthna sunuchi. ami teamake teamar purbpurusder mdhye niye yabea. tumi santitei mrte parbe. ei bhukhnde o ekhankar leakder jibne ami ye duryeag gñhiye tulbea ta teamay ceakhe dekhe yete hbe na." hilkiiy o rajkrmcarira ese rajake ei khbr janalen. raja yeasyi tkhn yihuda o jerusalemer smst prbin byk-

tider tamr sngē dekha krte blen. raja nije prbhur mndire gelen. ykhn yihuda o jerusalemer smst leak, yajk o lebiyra, dhni-dridr, ucc-nic sbai yeasiyr kache elea, tini tader prbhur mndire khumje paoya cukti pustke likhit sbkichu path kra seanalen. erpr raja tamr nijer jaygay uthe damdiye prbhur samne tamr anugami hibar ebm smst antkhnr o smst praner shit tamhar ajna bidhi ebm niymskl paln krben ble spth krlen. erpr tini jerusalem o binyaminer sklke diyeo eki prtisruti kralen. jerusalemer leakra tader purbpuruser isbrer samne kra spth rkša krte smst hlen. israyeler leakder kache bibhinn deser murtti chil. yeasiy seib bhyank jghny murtti bhene phele israyeler leakder prbhur seba krte badhy kralen. ytdin prynt yeasiy bemce chilē leakra tader purbpuruser prbhu isbrer seba kre clechilen.

35

raja yeasiy jerusaleme prbhur jny nistarprb udyapn krechilen. prthm maser 14 dine tara nistarprber mesti blidan kre. yeasiy tader dayitb palner jny yajkder beche niyechilen ebm prbhur mndire kajkrn krar smy tini tader utsahit krechilen. ye smst lebiyra israyeler leakder siksadan krten ebm prbhur sebar jny yamra prthkbbabe smrpit chilē, yeasiy tamder blechilen, “pbitr sindukti raja dayuder sntan sleamner bananea mndire rekhe dao. ota kamdhe bye niye bibhinn jaygay ghure bedanear teamader ar keanea pryējn nei. ebar mn diye teamader prbhu isbr, israyeler isbr o israyeler leakder seba krea. pribargeasthi anuyayimndirer sebar jny nijeder prstut rakhea. raja dayud o tamr sntan teamader jny ye krtby bidhan krechen mn pran diye ta paln krea. yao, leakder bibhinn pribarer jny nirdist mndirer pbitr sthane lebiygeasthir sngē damdao. nistarprber mesgulea bli dao, prbhur jny nijeder suddh o pbitr kre tealea. teamader bhaider jny mesgulea prstut kre rakhea. esea, prbhu measir madhyme amader ya ya krte ades diyechen amra sei sb kri.” nistarprbe bli debār jny yeasiy israyeler leakder nijer gbadi psu theke 30,000 chagl o mes chadao area 3,000 samd diyechilen. yeasiyr adhinsth uccpdsth adhikarikrao mukt hste nistarprb udyapner jny lebiy o yajkbrg leakder bibhinn psu o jinisptr dan krechilen. prbhur mndirer prdhan adhikarik hilkiy, skhriy ebm yihiyel yajkder kache 2,600 ti mes o chagl ebm 300 ti samd dan krechilen. knaniy, smyiy, nthnel o tamr bhaira, hsbīy, yiyiyel, lebiy prdhan, yeasabder mt leakra nistarprbe blidaner jny lebiyder 500 ti mes o chagl ebm 500 ti samd dan krechilen. ei leakra chil lebiyder netrbrnd. raja yemn ades krechilen sei anuyayismst rkm prstuti ses hle yajkra tader jny nirdist jaygay damdalen ebm lebiyra tader nijer nijer dgulir sngē damdalen. nistarprber mesgulea bli deoya hl. tarpr lebiyra camda chadiye yajkder hate bli deoya psur rkt tule dilen. yajkra sei rkt bedir opr chitiye dilen ebm tarpr bibhinn pribargeasthir hate, measir bidhi pustk anuyayi, prbhur prtī heambli jny blir mams tule dilen. nirdes anuyayi, lebiyra aguner aamce nistarprber messabker mams jlhse nlen. tarpr drut leakder mdhye mams bitrn kra hl. esb kaj ses hbār pr, lebiyra tader nijeder o hareaner uttprpur

yajkder jny bra? mamser bhag pelen. yehetu ratri prynt ei smst yajk sklei heambli ebm crbi nibedner kaje byst chilē, lebiyra tamder ebm yajkder jny mams tairi krlen. aspher bmsr lebiy gaykra erpr raja dayuder nirdharit jaygay giye damdalen. eder mdhye asph, hemn rajar bhabbadi yiduthun prmkhrah chilē. dbarrksider kaukei nijeder jayga chede ndte hyni karn tader anyany lebiy bhaira sklei nistarprber jny ya ya kra pryējn, susthbhabē krechilen. athar raja yeasiy yebhabe blechilen prbhur upasnār jny sb kichu thik sehbhabē prstut kra hl. erpr nistarprb udyapn kra hl ebm bedite heambli nibedn kra hl. israyeler ye smst leakra ghtnasthle upsthit chilē tara skle satdin dhre nistarprb o khamirbihin rutir utsb paln krlē. sei bhabbadi smuyeler smyer pr theke ar ebhabe israyele nistarprb udyapn kra hyni. yeasiy yebhabe yajkder sngē, lebiyder sngē ebm smgr yihuda o israyele jerusalemer leakeder sngē ei nistarprb udyapn krlen, israyeler keanea rajai age ta paln kren ni. raja yeasiyr rajtber 18 bchēr mathay ei nistarprb udyapn krechilen. yeasiy ei sbkichu krar pre misraj nkhea phrat ndrī trbtrī krkmis shrer biruddhe yuddh krte elen, ebm yeasiy tamr biruddhe yuddh yatra krlen. nkhea raja yeasiyke bartabahk marpht janalen, “mharaj, ami apnar biruddhe yuddh krte asi ni. eti ade apnar keanea smsyā ny. ami amar seuder biruddhe yuddh krte esechi karn isbr anar pkse ebm tini amake drut kaj ses krte blechen. tai amake thamaben na, tahle isbr apnake dhibms krben.” kintu yeasiy ei strkbanite krnpāt krlen na ebm chdmbsē mgiddeate nkhear biruddhe yuddh krte gelen. ykhn tirndajra raja yeasiyke biddh krl, tini tamr bhrtyder blen, “amake drut sriye niye clea, ami gurutr bhabe jkhn hyechi.” bhrtiya yeasiyke tamr rth theke sriye tamri ana any ekti rthe kre jerusaleme niye elea. sekhanēi tamr mrtyu hl. yeasiyke tamr purbpuruser sngē smadhish kra hl ebm tamr mrtiyute yihuda o jerusalemer leakra gbhirbhabe seakacchinn hlen. yirmiy yeasiyr parlekik anusthaner jny kichu gan likhechilen ebm geyeo chilē, leakra ekhnea sei gan geye thake. raja yeasiyr jny seak prkas kre gan gaoya israyeliy jnibner ekti ange print hl. ei anguli ‘parlekik anusthaner gan’ pustke lipibddh ache. raja yeasiy tamr rajtber prthm theke sesabdhī ar ya kichu krechilen se sbi ‘israyel o yihudar rajader itihās’ grnthē lipibddh ache. ei grnthē theke prbhur prtī tamr bhkti o nistha ebm tini kibhabe prbhuke anusrn krechilen se kthao jana yay.

36

yihudar leakra yeasiyr putr yiheayahske jerusaleme ntun raja hisebe nirbacit krlen. yiheayahs 23 bchr byse yihudar raja hye matr tin mas jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. tarpr misrer raja nkhea ese yiheayahske bndi kren. tini yihudar leakeder 33.4 tn rupea o 75 paund seana kr hisebe dide badhy kren. nkhea yiheayahser bhāi iliyakimke yihuda o jerusalemer ntun raja hisebe niyukt krlen, ebm tamr ntun namkrn krlen yiheayakim, tle tini yiheayahske tamr sngē misre niye yan. yiheayakim matr 25 bchr byse yihudar raja hye egarea bchr jerusalemer rajtb krechilen. tini prbhur iccha anusare jibnyapner pribarte tamr is-

brer biruddhacrn krechilen. babilraj nbukhdritsr yihuda akrmn kre yiheyakimke petler sikl diye bemdhe bndi kre babile niye gelen. phire yabar smy nbukhdnitsr prbhur mndir theke bes kichu jinisptr niye giye babile tamr rajprasade rekhe diyechilen. yiheyakim ar ya kichu krechilen tamr smst jghny papacnrer ktha 'israyel o yihudar rajader itihās' grnthe lipibddh ache. yiheyakimer pr tamr jaygay tamr putr yiheyakhin ntun raja hlen. yiheyakhin 18 bchr byse yihudar raja hye matr tin mas ds din jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. tinio prbhur biruddhe papacrn krechilen. bsnter smy, raja nbukhdnitsr prbhur mndir theke anak dami jinisptrer sngē yiheyakhinke bndi kre babile niye esechilen. erpr nbukhdnitsr yiheyakhiner jnaik atmīy, sidikiyke yihuda o jerusalemer ntun raja niyukt krlen. sidikiy matr 21 bchr byse yihudar raja hye egarea bchr jerusaleme rajtb krechilen. sidikiyo prbhur iccha anusare jibnyapn na kre tamr biruddhe papacrn krechilen. bhabbadi yirmiy tamke prbhur prerit strkbani seanaleo sidikiy tate krnpat kren ni ba nmr o dharmikbhabe jibnyapn kren ni. itipurbe nbukhdnitsr sidikiyke tamr anugt thakte bleo sidikiy nbukhdnitsrer biruddhe bidreah krlen. tini isbrer name spth kre blechilenye tini nbukhdnitsrer anugt thakben. kintu spth krar preo tini tamr jibnyapner ritir keanea pribtrn kren ni; emnki prbhu, israyeler isbrer nirdes meneo clte raji hnai. uprntu, yajkgner ebm leakder netrbrnd sklei prbhur prti abisbst chil ebm anyany jatir mteai papacrn krechil. tara prbhur mndirtikeo apbitr krechil yetike tini jerusaleme pbitr krechilen. tader purbpurusder prbhu isbr barmbar bhabbadider madhyme tader strk krechilen karn tini ei mndir o leakeder printir ktha bhebe kruna beadh krechilen. kintu tara isbrer bartabahkder niye mja krechil, tara tamr baky ghrna krechil ebm tamr bhabbadider apman krechil ytksn na tamr kreadh et besi hye giyechil ye tar kean prtikar chil na. isbr tkhn babilrajke diye yihuda o jerusalem akrmn kralen. babilraj ese smst trunder emnki mndire upasnart leakdero htya krlen. nisthurbhabe, keanea dyamaya na dekhiye tini stri-purus, sisu-brddh, susth-asusth, yihuda o jerusalemer smst byktike nirbicare htya krlen. prbhui take yihuda o jerusalemer leakder sasti debar adhikar diyechilen. nbukhdritsr prbhur mndir theke yabtiy jinisptr babile niye gelen. rajkrmarider mulyban jinisptro tini niye yan. tini o tamr senabahini mile jerusalemer prakar gumdiye diye mndir, rajprasado rajkrmarider badi ghrdear sb kichu pudiye dilen. yesmst byktira bemce chil nbukhdritsr tader sbaike eitdas hisebe babile niye giyechilen. parsyraj babil adhikar kra prynt ei smst byktira babilei chil. eibhabe prbhu bhabbadi yirmiy mukh diye israyeler leakder uddeśye ya ya bhbisydbani krechilen se sbi mile gel. prbhu yirmiy marpht bhbisydbani kren, "bisramdine bisram na niye leakera ye papacrn kreche ta seadhn krte ei bhukhdnd ebhabe ptit thakbe." eibhabe, desti 70 bchr dhre bisram peyechil. parsyraj kearser rajtber prthm bchre, prbhu kearske diye tamr rajyer srbtr ekti bises gheasna kralen ebm seti likhit hl yate bhabbadi yirmiy madhyme deoya prbhur bhbisydbaniti styi hy. kears tamr rajtber srbtr bartabahk pathiye gheasna kralen: "parsyer raja kears janiyechen ye

sbrger prbhu isbr amake prthibir adhisbr krechen. tini amake jerusaleme tamr jny ekti mndir tairi krbar dayitb diyechen. ekhn teamra prbhu teamader isbrer sebkra sklei sbadhin ebm jerusaleme yete parea. prarthna kri prbhu teamader skler shay hean."

yisu khrister das peler kach theke isbr amake prerit hbar jny abhan krechen. smst manuser kache isbrer susmacar prcarer jny amake mneanit kra hyechil. isbr bhupurbei manuser kache ei susmacar pemche debar prtisruti diyechilen. ei prtisruti dite isbr tamr bhabbadider bybhar krechilen. pbitr sastre ei prtisruti ktha lekha chil. isbrer putr amader prbhu yisu khrister bisyi hl ei susmacar. manbrupe tini dayuder bmse jnmechilen; kintu yisu khrist ye isbrer putr ta pbitr atmar madhyme dekhanea hl. mrtder mdhy hte mhaprakrme tamr punrutthano prman kre ye tini isbrer putr. khrister madhyme isbr amake preriter ei bises kaj diyechen, yen srbjatir leakder ami bisbas o badhytar pthe niye yai. ekaj ami khrister jnyi krechi. reamanbasira, teamrao tader mdhye yisu khrister ahut leak hisabe ach. he reamnibasign, teamra yamra isbrer pbitr leak hbar jny ahut tader sklke ei cithi likhchi. teamra tamr bhalbasar patr.amader isbr pita o prbhu yisu khrist hte teamader prtii anugrh o santi neme asuk. prthmei ami teamader skler jny yisu khrister mdhy diye amar isbrke dhnybad janacchi. ami isbrke dhnybad janai karn tamr prtii teamader ei mhabisaser ktha jgter srbtr chdiye pdeche. amar prarthnar smy prtibari ami teamader mne kri. isbr janen ye ektha sty. ami tamr putr bisyk susmacar leakder kache prcar dbara atmate isbrer upasna kri. ami isbrer kache prarthna krchi yen teamader sbar kache yabar anumti pai; ar isbr ydi iccha kren tbei ta snbhb hbe. ami teamader dekhar jny bdi utsuk. teamader sktisali kre tealar jny ami sklke kichu atmik br dite cai. ami blte cai amader ye bisbas ryeche, tar dbara yen prspr uddhuddh hi. bhai o beanera, ami cai ye teamra jan ami bhubar teamader kache yete cesta krechi, kintu badha peyechi. ami teamader kache yete ceyechi yate teamader atmikbhabe brddhi pete sahayy krte pari. anyany aihudi leakder ami yemn sahayy krechi, temni ami teamadero sahayy krte cai. amar ucit skler seba kra, ta se grik heak ba na heak, bijn ba murkh heak. ei karnei reame teamader kache susmacar prcar krbar jny ami et agrhi. susmacarer jny ami grbbeadh kri. susmacari hl sei skti, ye sktir dbara isbr tamr bisbasider uddhar kren, prthme ihudider pre aihudider. isbr ki kre manuske nirdeas ble grhn kren, ta ei susmacarer mdhy diyei dekhanea hyeche. suru theke ses prynt bisbas dbarai manus isbrer samne nirdeas ble gny hye. sastr yemn ble, 'bisbaser dbara ye bykti isbrer samne dharmik prtippnn hyeche se annt jibner adhikari hbe.' manus nijer adhrm diye isbrer styke cepe rakhe, tai manuser krt skl mnd ebm anyany kajer jny sbrg theke manuser upr isbrer kreadh prkas pay. isbr smprke ya jana yete pare ta priskarbhave tara jeneche. tachada manuser pkse isbrke ytkhani jana snbhb, ta tea tini priskarbhave janiye diyechen. isbr smprke emn emn bisy ache ya manus ceakhe dekhthe pay na, yemn tamr annt prakrm o sei smst bisy, yar karne tini isbr. jgt srstir suru theke isbrer nana kaje se sb prkasit hyeche. isbrer srst mdhye aish priskarbhavei beajha yache. tai manuser ye mnd kaj krche tar jny uttr debar pth tar nei. leakera isbrke jant, kintu tara isbrer gerb gan kre ni ebm tamke dhnybado dey ni. leakder cintad-

hara asar hye geche ebm tader nirbeadh mn andhkare priupurn hye geche. tara nijeder bijn ble pricy dileo tara murkh. tara cirjibi isbrer gerb krar pribrite, nsbr manus, pakhi, ctuspder o srisrper murttigulir upasna kre sei gerb tader diyechen. tara isbrke prtyakhyan kreche ble isbr tader khusi mtea paper pthe clte dilen ebm tader antrer kamna basna anasare mnd kaj krte chede dilen. phle tara tader dehke prsprer snge asngt smsrge bybhar kre yenpape purn hyeche. isbrer styke phele tara mithya grhn kreche; ar srstikrtake chede diye tara tamr srst bstuke upasna kreche. cirkal isbrer prsmsa kra ucit. amen. leakera aish mnd kaje lipt chil ble isbr tader chede dilen o tader lijajnk abhilaser pthe clte dilen. narira puruser snge sbabhak smsrg tyag kre nijeder mdhye yen smsrge lipt hyeche. thik ekbhabe purusrao strider snge sbabhak smsrg chede diye apr puruser jny lalayit hye lijajkr kaj kreche; ar ei pap kajer sasti tara tader srreie peyeche. tara isbrer smbdhthe sty jnan thaka nitant guruthpurn ble mne kre ni. tai isbr tader chede diyechen yate tara nijeder asar cintay dube thake ebm yesv kaj tader kra ucit ny ta kre. sei leakder jibn sb rkmer pap, mnd, sbarthprta o himsay bhra. tader jibn dbes, htya, bibad, mithya chl o durbuddhite purn. tara isbr ghrnakari, durbinit, uddht, atmislaghi, mnd bisyer utpadk, pitamatar anajabh. tara nirbeadh, prtisruti bhngkari, snehrhit o nirdy. tara isbrer bidhi-bybstha jane. tara jane ye bidhi-bybstha ble, yamra emn acrn kre tara mrtyr yeagy. kintu ta jeneo tara sei sb mnd kaj kre cle. tader dharna, yamra aish mnd kaj kre tara sbai thiki kreche.

2

ydi mne kr ye tumi ai leakder bicar krte par, tahle bhul krch, karn tumio deasi. tumi aprer bicar kr; kintu tumio sei ekirkm mnd kaj kr. kajei tumi ykhn anyer bicar kr tkhn nijekai deasi sabyst kr. yamra mnd kaj kre isbr tader bicar kren; ar tamr bicar nyaysmmt. tumi tader bicar kre thak; kintu tumi nijeo tader mt sei sb mnd kaj kr. tai e ktha tumi niscyi bujhte parch ye isbr teamar bicar krben. tumi tar bicar edate parbe na. isbr teamar prtii dya krechen o shisnu hyechen. isbr apeksa krchen yen teamar pribtrn hy; kintu tumi tamr dyake tucch jnan krch. tumi hyeta bujhte parch na ye teamader prtii isbrer et dyar uddesy hl yate teamra pap theke mn-phirao. kintu tumi kthinma leak o abadyi. tumi pribtrit hte cao na, tai tumii teamar dndke gheartr kre tulch. isbrer kreadh prkaser dine tumi sei dnd pabe, ye din leake isbrer nyaybicar dekhthe pabe. isbr prtyek manuske tar kary anusare phl deben. yamra abiram tader stikriya dbara mhim, smman ebm amrtber anbesn kre, isbr tader annt jibner adhikari krben. kintu yamra sbarthpr, styer abjnakari ebm mnd pthei cle, isbr tader upr tamr kreadh o santi dhele deben. yamra mnd kaj kre tader prtyeker jibne isbrer kach theke kles o pida asbe. prthme ihudider o pre aihudider upre. kintu yamra stkaj kre tader tini mhim, smman o santi deben, prthme ihudider o pre aihudider. isbr skl manuske ekibhabe bicar kren. yamra bidhi-bybstha jane ar yamra ta kkhni seane ni, pap krle tara skle eki pryave pde. bidhi-bybstha na jene yt leak pap kreche, tara sklei bidhi-bybstha chadai binst

hbe. ekibhabe yader kache bidhi-bybsta ache tbu pap kre, tader bidhi-bybsta dbarai bicar hbe. bidhi-bybstar ktha seanar dbara isbrer samne dharmik prtippnn hoya yay na brm bidhi-bybsta ya ble ta srbda paln krlei isbrer samne dharmik hoya yay. aihudira kean bidhi-bybsta pay ni, athc tara ykhn sbhabth bidhi-bybsta anuyayi kaj kre tkhn tara nijerai ni-jeder bidhi-bybsta. ydio tader adhikare kean bidhi-bybsta nei tbuo etai sty. tara dekhay ye, bidhi-bybstar nirdes keanta bhal keanta mnd, ta tara tader hrdy diyei jane. tader bibeko e byapare saksy dey. anek smy tader cintadharai bykt kre ye tara anyay kaj krche ar tate tara deasi hy. kean kean smy tader cintadharai bykt kre ye tara thiki krche, ar tai tara deasi hy na. esb tkhni ghtbe ykhn isbr, yisu khrister madhyme manuser skl gupt bisyer bicar krben. ye susmacar ami leakder kache prcar kri ta ei kthai blche. teamar absta kemn? tumi nijeke ihudi ble pricy dao ebm bidhi-bybstar upr nirbhar kr o grb kr ye tumi isbrer kachakachi ryech. tumi jan ye isbr teamar kach theke kean kaj asa kren; ar keanta gurutpurn tao tumi jan, karn tumi bidhi-bybsta siksa krech. yamra thik pth cene na tumi mne kr emn leakder tumi ekjn pth prdrsk. tumi mne kr yamra andhkare ache tumi tader kache jyeatisbrup. tumi mne kr ye, yader melik siksar pryajnn tumi tader siks hte par. teamar kache bidhi-bybsta ache tai tumi mne kr ye tumi sbi jan o sb sty teamar kachei ryech. tumi aprke siksa diye thak; kintu tumi ki nijekeo siksa dao? curi kree na ble tumi aprke siksa dao. kintu tumi nije curi kr. tumi bl leake yen yen pape lipt na hy; kintu tumi nije sei pape papi. tumi prtima ghrna kr; kintu mndir theke curi kr. tumi isbrer bidhi-bybsta niye grb kr abar sei eki bidhi-bybsta lnghn kre isbreri abmanna kr. sastre yemn lekha ache: 'ihudira, teamader jnyi aihudira isbrer ninda kre.' sunnter muly ache ydi tumi bidhi-bybsta man; kintu ydi bidhi-bybsta lnghn kr tahle ta sunnt na hoyar sman. aihudira sunnt kray na; kintu sunnt chadai ydi tara bidhi-bybstar nirdes mene cle tahle ki tara sunnter mti hbe na? ihudira, teamader likhit bidhi-bybsta o sunnt prtha ache; kintu teamra bidhi-bybsta lnghn kr. tai yader daihikbhabe sunnt hyni athc bidhi-bybsta mene cle, tara dekhiye debe ye teamra ihudira deasi. bahyikbhabe ihudi hlei prkrt ihudi hoya yay na, ebm purn arthe bahyik sunnt prkrt sunnt ny. ye antre ihudi sei prkrt ihudi. prkrt sunnt smpnn hy antre; bidhi-bybsthay likhit aksrer madhyme ta hy na kintu antre atma dbara sadhit hy. atmar dbara ye byktir hrdyer sunnt hy se manuser prmsa ny, isbrer prmsa pay.

3

tahle ihudider emn ki subidha ache ya any leakder nei? sunnteri ba muly ki? hyam, sb dik diyei ihudider anek subidha ache. tader mdhye theke gurutpurn bisy ei; isbr tamr siksa prthme ihudideri diychilen. ektha thik ye kichu kichu ihudi isbrer prti bisbst chil na, kintu tate ki? tara abisbst hyeche ble ki isbro abisbst hben? na, niscy ny! sb manus mithyabadi hleo, isbr sbmsy sty. sastre yemn ble: 'tumi teamar bakyei nyayprayn prtippnn hbe ar bicarer smy teamar jy hbei.' gitsmhita 51 :4 amra ykhn anyay kri tkhn area

spstbhabe jana yay ye isbr nyayprayn. tbe amra ki blb ye isbr ykhn amader sasti den tkhn anyay kren? karea karea mne yemn cinta thake ami sei rkm blchi. isbr ydi nyayprayn na hten, tbe jgter bicar kra tamr dbara snbhb ht na. keu abar blte paren, 'ydi amar mithyar mdhy diye isbrer mhima prkas pay tbe papi hisebe amar bicar ken hy?' tahle ektha damday ye, 'es amra mnd kichu kri yate tar theke bhal kichu paoya yay.' aneke amader smaleacna kre ble ye amra naki emni siksa dii. yamra emn ktha ble tara bhul krche ebm tara bicare deasi sabst hbei. tahle ki amra ihudira anyder theke bhal? na kkhni na, karn amra er agei blechi ye ihudi ba aihudi skei sman. tara skei paper sktir adhin. sastre yemn ble: 'emn keu nei ye dharmik; emnki ekjno nei. emn keu nei ye beajhe. emn keu nei ye isbrke pabar cesta kre. skei isbr hte dure sre geche, skei apdarth, keui bhal kaj kre na, ekjno na!' gitsmhita 14 :1-3 'tader mukh ek ummukt kbr; jibh diye tara chlnar ktha ble.' gitsmhita 5:9 'tader bakye saper bis dhala.' gitsmhita 140 :3 'sbmsy tader mukhe sudhu abhisap o ktu ktha.' gitsmhita 10 :7 'rkt jhranear kaje tara byst; tader crn ye pthei yay, se pthei rekhe yay binas o bisad. santir pth tara kkhno cene ni.' yisaia 59 :7-8 'isbrer jnye tader sreddha nei.' gitsmhita 36:1 tahle amra dekhthe pacchi ye bidhi-bybsta ya kichu ble ta bidhi-bybstar adhin leakderi ble; tai manuser ar ajuhat dekhavar kichu nei, tader mukh bndh. smst jgt, ihudi ki aihudi, isbrer samne deasi. karn bidhi-bybsta paln krlei ye isbrer samne dharmik prtippnn hoya yay ta ny, bidhi-bybsta kebl papke cihnit kre. kintu ekhn bidhi-bybsta chadai isbr leakder tamr smmukhe dharmik prtippnn krar ye kaj krechen ta prmanit hyeche. bidhi-bybsta o bhabbadira ei ntun pther kthai ble gechen. yisu khrister opr bisbas dbarai manus isbrer samne dharmik prtippnn hy. yamrai khriste bisbas sthapn kre tader sbar jnyi ei kaj isbr kren, karn tader mdhye kean prbhed nei. skei pap kreche ebm isbrer mhima theke bncit hyeche. kintu tara isbrer anugrhe binamulye yisu khrister madhyme pap theke muktilabh kre isbrer kache dharmik prtippnn hyeche. isbr yisuke utsrgikrt blirupe amader kache dilen yen yamra tamke bisbas kre, bisbaser madhyme tader pap skl ksma hy. isbr ei kajer madhyme dekhay ye tini srbdai ya nyay tai kren. atiteo tini shisnuta dekhiechilen ebm leakder pap anuyayi sasti den ni; tamr putr yisuke dan kre ajo tini dekhay ye tini nyayban. isbr ei kaj krechen yate tini bicare nyayprayn thaken o ye keu yisute bisbas kre seo dharmik prtippnn hy. sejny grb krar mt amader kichui ril na, karn bidhi-bybsta palner dbara ny, bisbaser bybsta dbara grb krar pth ruddh hl. su-tram amra bisbas kri manus bidhi-bybsta palner jny ya kre tar dbara ny, kintu bisbasei se isbrer saksate dharmik prtippnn hy. isbr kebl ihudider isbr nn, tini aihudidero isbr. isbr ek ebm eki upaye sklke ud-dhar kren. tini ihudider bisbaser madhyme dharmik prtippnn kren. abar tini aihudider tader bisbaser madhyme dharmik prtippnn kren. tbe bisbaser pthe cle ki amra bidhi-bybsthake batil kre dicchi? kkhni na. brm bisbaser pthe cle amra bidhi-bybstar ytharth uddesy tule dhri.

tahle amader parthib pitpurus abrahamsmbndhe amra ki blb? bisbas smprke tini ki sikhechilen? ydi isbrer kajer jny tini dharmik prtippnn hten, the grb krar mtea tar kichu thakt; kintu isbrer saksate tini grb krte paren ni. sastre byapare ble, 'abraham isbre bisbas krlen; ar sei bisbaser dbarai tini dharmik prtippnn hlen.' ye leak kaj kre tar mjuri tea nichk dan ble ny kintu tar nyay paona ble gny hy. kintu ye manus kaj krar bdle isbrer opr bisbas kre seksetre tar bisbasi take dharmik prtippnn kre. dayuddo sei ekibhabe blechen dhary sei bykti yake isbr tar kajer dbara ny brm tar bisbaser drun dharmik prtippnn kren. 'dhny tara, yader anyay ksma kra hyeche, yader pap dheke rakha hyeche. dhny sei bykti, prbhu yar pap gny kren na.' gitsmhita 32:1-2 ekhn ei sebhagy ki sudhu yamra sunnt hyeche tader jny? asunntder jnye ki ny? karn amra bli, 'bisbas dbarai abraham dharmik prtippnn hyechilen.' kintu abrahamer kean absthay, tamr sunnt hbar age, na pre? asle asunnt absthay tini dharmik prtippnn hn. asunnt absthay tini bisbaser dbara dharmik prtippnn hn ebm tar cihn hisabe tini sunnt hyechilen. tai asunnt hleo yamra bisbas kre, abraham tadero pita; tarao isbrer saksate dharmik prtippnn hy. yamra sunnt hyeche abraham tadero pita. tader sunnt hoyar subade ye tara abrahamer sntan hyeche ta ny. kintu sunnt hbar purbe abrahamer ye bisbas chil, ai leakera ydi abrahamer sei bisbaser pth anusrn kre thake tbei tara abrahamer sntan. jgter uttradhikari hbar ye prtijna isbr abraham o tar bmsdhrder kache krechilen, ta bidhi-bybsth ar madhye aseni kintu bisbaser dbara ye dharmikta labh hy tar mdhy diyei sei prtijna kra hyechil. karn ydi bidhi-bybsthay nirbhr keu jgter uttradhikari hy the bisbaser kean arth hy na ebm seksetre prtijnao mulyhinn. karn bidhi-bybsthata mene cla na hle ta sudhui isbrer kreadh niye ase. bidhi-bybsthata yekthane nei, sekhane tar lngnn nei. tai isbrer prtisrutir purnta bisbaser phlei labh hy, yen ta anugrher dan hisabe grhn kra hy. eibhabe abrahamer sb bmsdhrder jny sei prtijna drdhhbabe ryeche. yader bidhi-bybsthata deoya hyeche kebl tader jnyei sei prtijna ryeche, ta ny, kintu tader jnyei sei prtijna ryeche, yader abrahamer mtea bisbas ryeche. ei prtisrutitaderi jny yamra abrahamer mt bisbase cle. abraham amader skleri pita. sastre lekha ache, 'ami teamake bhu jatir pita kralam.' isbrer drstite abraham amader pita. tini sei isbre bisbas krten, yini mrkte jibn den o yar astitb nei take astitbe anen. abrahamer sntan hbar kean asa chil na; kintu abraham isbrer opre bisbase sthir chilenn. asa na thakleo asa kre yacchilen; ar ei jnyi tini bhujatir pita hte perechilen. tish isbr yemnn blechilen, 'teamar bmsdhrta akaser tarar mt asmkhy hbe.' abrahamer bys tkhn eks bchr, kajei sntan labher jny tamr daihik ksmata ses hye giyechil. tamr stri sarar sntan dharn krar ksmata chil na. abraham esb ktha cinta krechilen, kintu isbrer prtii bisbase tini durbl hye pden ni. isbr ye prtisrutit diyechilen tar purntar bisye abrahamer kean sndeh chil na. abraham abisbas krlen na brm tini bisbase blban hye uthlen ebm isbrer prsmsa krlen. isbr ye prtisrutit diyechilen ta ye tini sphl krte parben, sei smbndhe abraham suniscit chilenn. ar tai, 'ei bisbas

take isbrer smmukhe dharmik prtippnn krechil.' sastre ei ktha sudhu ye tamr jnyei lekha hyechil ta ny, ai kthaguli amader jnyo lekha hyeche. amader bisbaskeo isbr amader pkse dharmikta hisabe prtippnn krlen. karn yini prbhu yisuke mrtder mdhy theke punrutthit krechen, sei isbre amra bisbas kri. amader paper jny sei yisuke mrtyr hate smrpn kra hl ebm amader isbrer saksate dharmik prtippnn krar jny yisu mrtder mdhy theke jibit hye uthlen.

5

bisbaser jny amra isbrer samne dharmik prtippnn hyechi ble, prbhu yisu khrister mdhy diye isbrer sngae amader santi cukti hyeche. khrister jnyei amra amader bisbaser dbara isbrer anugrhe prbes krechi ebm damdiye achi. amra annd kri ye ei prtyasa niye amra ekin isbrer mhimar amsidar hb. emn ki smst dukkh kster mdhye amra annd kri, karn amra jani ye eib dukkh kst amader dhairyey pthe egieye niye yay. dhairyey amader sbbhabe khamti kre teale ebm ei khamti sbbhabe phle jibne asar utptti hy. ei prtyasa kkhni amader niras kre na, karn pbitr atmar madhye isbrer bhalbasa amader antre dthele deoya hyeche. sei pbitr atmake amra isbrer danrupe peyechi. amra ykhn sktihin chilam tkhn khrist amader jny pran dilen, upyukt smye khrist amader mt dust leakder jny pran dilen. kean st leaker jny keu nijer pran dey na bllei cle. yini anyer upkar krechen emn leaker jny hyeta ba keu sahs kre pran dileo dite pare. kintu amra ykhn papi chilam khrist tkhno amader jny pran dilen; ar eibhabe isbr dekhale ye tini amader bhalbasen. isbr khrister rkter madhye amader dharmik prtippnn krechen; tbe ei styti aro kt suniscit ye khrister madhye amra isbrer kreadh theke rkspab. amra ykhn tamr stru chilam tkhn ydi isbr tamr putrer mrtyr madhye tamr sngae amader miln kriye nilen, tahle milner pre eta aro kt niscit ye amra ekhn tamr putrer jibner madhye uddhar pab. sudhu ye uddhar pab ta ny, ekhn amra isbre annd kri. amra amader prbhu yisu khrister madhye sei annd peyechi, yamr madhye amra ekhn isbrer mitre print hyechi. ekjner mdhy diye yemnn prthibite pap esechil, temni paper sathe esechi mrtyu. skl manus pap kreche ar pap krar jnyei skler kache mrtyu el. measir bidhi-bybsthata asar age jgte pap chil, absy tkhn bidhi-bybsthata chil na ble isbr leakder pap gny krten na; kintu amader smy theke measir smy prynt mrtyu smane rajtb krchil. isbrer ades amany krar drun adm pap krechilen. kintu yamra admke deoya aib adess lngnn kre pap kre ni, mrtyu tader opreo rajtb krchil. asle yini aschilen, adm chilenn tamr prtirup. kintu amader apradhr yerkm isbrer anugrhan dan sei rkmer ny, karn ai ekti leaker paper drun aneker mrtyu hl, seirkmbhabe ei ekjn bykti yisu khrister mdhy diye bhuleak isbrer anugrhdane jibn labh krl. ar isbrer anugrhdaner mdhy diye ya el ta admer ekti paper phl theke bhinn, karn ekti paper jny neme esechil bicar o pre dndajna; kintu bhuleaker paper pr el isbrer binamulyer dan. ekjn pap krl, ar sei ek byktir apradhr jny skler opr mrtyu rajtb krl; kintu ekhn yamra isbrer kach theke anugrhan labh kre o dharmik gny hbar adhikar dan hisebe pay, tara niscy sei ek bykti arthar

ysisu khrister madhyme jibner pripurnta niye rajtb krbe. tai admer ekti pap yemn skler upre mrtyudnd niye el, seirkmbhabe khrister ekti nyay karn mdhy diye tamr dbara skei isbrer saksate dharmik prtippnn hyeche ar tar phle tara prkrtr jibner adhikari hyeche. sutram yemn ekjner abadhytar phle sb leak papi ble gny hl, seirkmbhabe sei ekjner badhytar phle aneke dharmik prtippnn hbe. bidhi-bybstha deoya hyechil yate pap brddhi pay. kintu yekthane paper bahuly hl sekhane isbrer anugrh area upce pdl. ek smy yemn pap mrtyur madhyme amader opr rajtb krechil, seirkm isbr leakder opr tamr mha anugrh dan krlen yate sei anugrh tader isbrer saksate dharmik prtippnn kre teale, ar eri phle amader prbhu yisu khrister dbara manus annt jibn labh kre.

6

tai teamra ki mne kr ye amra pap krtei thakb yen isbrer anugrh brddhi pay? meatei na. amader puranea pap jibner ykhn mrtyu hyeche tkhn amra kibhabe abar papei jibn yapn krte pari? teamra ki bhule gele ye amra baptaij hoyar smy khrist yisur deher amste print hyechilam? baptaij hoyate amra khrister sngt tamr mrtyute smahit hyechilam, yate khrist yemn isbrer mhsakttite mrtder mdhy theke punrutthit hyechilen, temni amrao tamr sngt punrutthit hye ek ntun jibner pthe clte pari. khrist mrtyubheag krlen ar amra tamr mrtyur mdhy diye tamr sngt ykhn yukt hlam, sutram khrist mrtder mdhy theke punrutthit hyechen ble, amrao tamr punrutthaner am-sidar hb. amra jani ye amader puranea jibn khrister sngt krusbiddh hye mara geche, yate amader puranea paper jibn dhhms hy. tahle amra ar paper das hye thakb na, karn yar mrtyu hyeche se paper skti thekeo mukti peyeche. ydi amra khrister sngt mre thaki, amra jani ye amra tamr sngt jibit hb. amra jani ye khrist mrtder mdhy theke jibit hye uthechen, tini ar mrte paren na. ekhn tamr opr mrtyur kean krttrtb nei. khrist mrtyubheag krechilen paper skti cirtre prabhut krar jnye. ekhn tamr ye jibn, sei jibn tini isbrer jny yapn kren. thik seibhabe team-rao nijeder pap smbndhiy bisye mrt mne kr ebm ni-jeder dekh ye teamra khrist yisute smyukt theke is-brer uddeseye jibit ach. tai teamader ihijbne papke krt-trtb krte dio na. ydi dao tbe teamader deher mnd abhilaser adhinei teamra clte thakbe. tai teamader deher ang-prtyng adhrmer hatiyar kre paper kache tule dio na. mnd kaje teamader dehe bybhar krea na. isbrer hate nijeder tule dao. sei leakder mtea ho yamra paper smbndhe mrechilen ebm mrtder mdhy hte punrutthit hye ekhn isbrer uddeseye jibit achen. nijeder ang prtyng dharmiktar hatiyar kre isbrer se-bay nibedn kr. pap ar teamader opr prbhutb krbe na, karn teamader jibn ar bidhi-bybsthar adhin ny kintu isbrer anugrher adhin. tahle amra ki krb? amra bidhi-bybsthar adhin ni; isbrer anugrher adhin, tai amra ki pap krtei thakb? na. teamra niscy jan ye teamra ykhn karea anugt hbe ble tari hate nijeder das-rupe tule dao, tkhn yar anugt hle, teamra tari das. teamra paper das hte par ba isbrer anugt hte par. pap atmik mrtyu ane; kintu isbrer anugt thakle teamra dharmik prtippnn hbe. atite teamra paper das chile,

pap teamader upr krttrtb krt. kintu isbrke dhnybad janai karn teamader kache ye siksa smrpit hyechil ta punrupe paln krch. teamra paper dastb theke mukti pete ekhn dharmiktari das hyech. teamader bujhte kst hy ble ei bisyti dainndin jibner ei drstant dbara beajhate caichi. teamra teamader srirer ang-prtyng paper dastbe o mnder mdhye smpe diyechile, phle teamra kebl mnd uddeseye jibn yapn krte. seibhabe ekhn teamra teamader srirer ang prtyng dharmiktar dasrupe smpe dao; tahle teamra isbre smrpit pbitr jibn yapn krbe. atite teamra ykhn paper das chile, tkhn dharmiktar smbndhe sbadhin chile. sei mnd kaj theke ki phsl tulech? tar jny ekhn teamra lja beadh krch, karn ei sb kajer phl mrtyu. kintu ekhn teamra sei pap theke mukt hye isbrer das hyech; tai ekhn ye phsl teamra pacch ta pbitr tar jny ebm tar prinam annt jibn. karn pap ye mjuri dey, sei mjuri hl mrtyu. kintu isbr anugrh kre ya dan kren sei dan hl amader prbhu khrist yisute annt jibn.

7

bhai o beanera, teamra ykhn measir bidhi bybstha jan, tkhn teamra niscy jan ye manus ytdin bemce thake ttdini se bidhi-bybsthar adhine thake. teamader kache ekta drstant dii. ekjn strileak niym mt, ytdin tar sbami bemce thake ttdin tar prti daybiddh thake. sbami mara gele se biyer bidhi-bybstha theke mukti pay. kintu sei strileak, tar sbami bemce thakte ydi apr puruske bibah kre, se bybhicar kre. tar sbami ydi mara yay, tahle se biyer bidhi-bybstha theke mukt hye yay; ar tkhn se ydi any puruske biye kre tahle se byb-hicarer dease deasi hy na. ateb amar bhai o beanera, khrister deher madhyme seibhabe teamader puranea sttbar mrtyu hyeche o teamra bidhi-bybsthar bndhn theke mukt hyech. mrtyu theke yini bemce uthechen ekhn teamra tamri hyech. amra khrister hyechi, yen isbrer uddeseye phl utppnn krte pari. atite amra manbik pap prkrtri anusare jibnyapn krechilam. bidhi-bybstha paper yesb prbrtti jagiye teale seguli amader dehe prbl chil. yar phle amra ya krtam ta amader kache at-mik mrtyu niye ast. atite bidhi-bybstha amader bndi kre rekhechil, kintu ekhn amader puranea sttbar mrtyu hyeche ebm amra bidhi-bybsthar bndhn theke mukt hyechi. ekhn amra nutn dharay isbrer seba kri, puranea likhit bidhi-bybsthar nirdes anusare ny kintu pbitr atmar nirdese. teamra hytea bhach ye ami blchi bidhi-bybstha ebm pap eki bstui; na niscy ny. ekmatr bidhi-bybsthar dbarai pap ki ta ami bu-jhte parlam. ami kkhni bujhte partam na ye leabh kra anyay; ydi bidhi-bybsthay lekha na thakt, 'apr jini se leabh kra pap.' karn pap ai nisedhajnar suyeag niye amar antre tkhn leabhar aksrn jagiye tulte suru krl. tai ai adeser suyeag niye amar jibne pap prbes krl. bybstha na thakle paper kean skti thake na. ek smy ami bidhi-bybstha chadai bemce chilam; kintu ykhn bidhi-bybstha el tkhn amar mdhye pap bas krte suru krl. tkhn ami atmikbhabe mrtyu brn krlam. ye adeser phle jibn pabar ktha sei ades amake mrtyur mukhe thele dil. isbrer sei ajna diyei pap amake thk-abar suyeag pel ebm tai diyei amake atmikbhabe mere phell. tahle dekha yacche ye bidhi-bybstha pbitr ar tamr ajnao pbitr, nyay o uttm. tahle ya uttm, tai ki

amar kache mrtyu niye el? niscyi na. uttm bisyer mdhy diye pap amar kache mrtyu niye el. yate papke pap ble cena yay. ajnake bybhar kre papke atib pap-purn ble cena gel. amra jani ye bidhi-bybsthata atmik; kintu ami atmik ni. kritdaser mtea pap amar opr krttrt kre. ki krchi tai ami jani na karn ami ya krte cai ta kri na brm ye mnd jinis ami gharna kri tai kri. ar ami ye sb mnd kaj krte cai na ydi tai kri tahle bujhte hbe bidhi-bybsthata ye uttm ta ami mene niyechi. ami yesb mnd kaj krchi ta ami nije ye krchi ta ny, krche sei pap ya amar mdhye basa bemdhe ache. hyam, ami jani ya bhal ta amar mdhye bas kre na, arthat amar anatmik manbik prkrtir mdhye ta nei. karn ya bhal ta krbar iccha amar mdhye ache kintu ta ami krte pari na. karn ya bhal ami krte cai ta kri na; kintu ye anyay ami krte cai na kaje tai tea kri. ya ami krte cai na ydi ami tai kri tahle ye pap amar mdhye ache ta ei mnd kaj kray. kajei amar mdhye ei niymti ami lkisy krchi ye, ykhn ami stkary krte iccha kri tkhno mnd amar mdhye thake. amar antr isbrer bidhi-bybsthata bhalbase. kintu ami dekhchi ye amar deher mdhye ar ekta bidhi-bybsthata kaj krche, ya sei bidhi-bybsthata sngel dai kre cle, ya amar mn grhn krche. amar dehe ye bidhi-bybsthata kaj krche ta hl paper bidhi-bybsthata ebm er hate ami bndi. ki htbhagy manus ami! ke amake ei mrdeh theke uddhar krbe? isbr amake uddhar krben! amader prbhu yisu khriste madhyme pritrane dbara isbr amake uddhar krben. ejiny ami tamke dhnybad janai. tahle dekhchi ye ami mne isbrer bidhi-bybsthata das; kintu amar pap prkrtir dik theke ami pap bybsthatai das.

8

tai yamra khriste yisute ache tara bicare deasi sabyst hbe na. karn khriste yisute atmar ye bidhi-bybsthata jibn ane, ta amake mukt krche sei paper bybsthata theke ya mrtyur karn hy. measir bidhi-bybsthata ya pare ni ta isbr sadhn krlen; karn amader sbbhajbat durbhata jny measir bidhi-bybsthata sktihin chil. tai tini tamr nijer putrke amader mt mnyusdehe pathalen, yen tini manuser paper jny bli hn. isbr eibhabe sei manbiy dehe papke mndit krlen. yen deher bse ny kintu atmar bse clar drun amader mdhye bidhi-bybsthata dabi daoyaguli purn hy. yamra pap prbrttir bse cle tader mn pap cintai kre. kintu yamra pbitr atmar bse cle, tara pbitr atma ya can sei anusare cinta kre. amader cinta ydi deh dbara niyentrit hy tbe tar phl hy mrtyu. kintu ydi pbitr atma dbara pricalit hy tbe tar phl hy jibn o santi. tai ye mn manuser pap sbbhaj dbara pricalit se isbr bireadhi karn se nijeke isbrer bidhi-bybsthata adhine rakhe na. bastbe sei bykti isbrer bidhi-bybsthata palne asmrth. yamra tader daihik prbrttir dbara calit hy tara isbrke sntust krte pare na. kintu teamra teamader daihik prbrttir dbara calit no brm atma dbara calit; absy ydi isbrer atma teamader antre biraj kren tahle tumi atmar dbara calit hbe; kintu yar mdhye khriste atma nei se khriste ny. paper phle teamader deh mrtyur adhin, kintu khriste ydi teamader antre thaken, tbe pbitr atma teamader jibn dan kren, karn khriste teamader isbrer saksate dharmik prtipnn krechen. isbr yisuke mrtder mdhye theke jibit krechen, ar isbrer atma ydi teamader

mdhye bas kren tbe tini teamader mrsnil dehke jibnmy krben. isbri yisuke mrtder mdhye theke punrutthit krechen, tamr ye atma teamader mdhye ache tini sei atmar dbara teamader dehke snjibit krben. tai bhai o beanera, amra rni kintu sei rn amader daihik prbrttir kache ny, amra absy ar daihik prbrttir dbara jibn pricalit krn na. karn ydi teamra daihik prbrttir dbara cl tbe mrbe. kintu pbitr atmar sahayye ydi deher mnd kajguli theke birt thak tbe jibn pabe. isbrer prkrti sntanra isbrer atmar dbara pricalit hy. teamra ye atmake peyech ta tea dastber atma ny ye punray bhye thakbe, brm teamra ye atmake peyech tar dbara putrta peyech; ar sei atmate amra daki, 'abba,' 'pita.' pbitr atma nijeo amader atmar sngesaksy diye blchen ye amra isbrer sntan; ar ydi sntan hi, tbe amra tamr uttradhikari ebm khriste sathe uttradhikari. ydi absy khriste yumn dukhkbheag krechilen, temni amra tamr snges dukhkbheag kri, ar ta krle amra khriste snges mhimanbit hb. ekhn amra dukhkbheag krchi; kintu amader jny ye mhima prkasit hbe tar snges brtman kaler ei dukhkbheag tulnar yeagyi ny. bisbrsti byakul prtiksay ryeche isbr kbe tamr putrder prkas krben. smgr bisb er jny akul prtiksay ryeche. bisb srstike tea byrthtar bndhne bemdhe rakha hyeche ydio ta tar nijer icchay ny kintu isbrer icchay, yini srstike niyentrit abhaya rekhechen. tbo bisbrstir ei asa ryeche ye seo ekdin ei absy der dastb theke mukt hbe ar isbrer sntander mhimamy sbadhintar amsidar hbe. amra jani ye ekhn prynt isbrer smst srsti bythay artnad krche yemn kre nari sntan prsber bytha bheag kre. kebl geata bisb ny, amrao yamra pbitr atmake uddharer jny prthm phlrupe peyechi, amader deher muktilabher prtiksay antre artnad krchi. amra uddhar peyechi tai amader antre ei prtyasa ryeche. prtyasar bisy prtyks hle ta prtyasa ny. ya paoya hye geche tar jny ke prtyasa kre? amra ya ekhno pai ni tari jny prtyasa krchi, dhairyyer sngai tar jny prtiksa krchi. ekibhabe amader durbhata pbitr atmao amader sahayy krte egiye asen, karn amra kiser jny prarthana krn jani na, tai sbym pbitr atma amader hye abykt artsbre abedn janiye thaken. manuser antre ki ache isbr ta dekhne pan; ar isbr pbitr atmar basna ki ta janan; karn pbitr atma bhktder hye isbrer icchanusare sei abedn kren. amra jani ye sb kichute tini tader mngler jny kaj kren yamra isbrke bhalbase, yamra tamr smklp anusare ahut. jgt srstir purbe isbr yader janten, tader tini tamr putrer mt krben ble mnsth krlen. eibhabe yisu hben anak bhaidar mdhye prthmjat. age theke tini yader beche rekhechilen tader abhan krlen; yader tini abhan krlen tader dharmik gny krlen ebm yader tini dharmik gny krlen tader mhimanbit krlen. ei sb dekhke amra ki blb? isbr ykhn amaderi pkse tkhn amader bipkse ke yabe? yini tamr nijer putrkei niskrti den ni, emn ki amader skler jnye tamke mrtyur hate smpe dilen, tkhn tini tamr putrdaner sngesbkichui ki amader dan krben na? isbr nijer ble yader mneaniti krechen, tader biruddhe abhiyeag ke anbe? isbri tader dharmik krechen. khriste yisu yini mara gelen o mrtder mdhye theke jibit hye uthlen, tini isbrer dandike bse achen ar amader jnye isbrer kache minti krechen. khriste bhalbasa theke kean kichui ki amader bicchinn krte pare? dukh, durdas, kles, snkt, tadna, durbhiks, ngnta ba pransmsy ki trbarir

mrtyu? yemn sastre lekha ache: 'teamar jny amra smst din mrtyubrn krchi. leackkse amra blir meser mtea.' gitsmhita 44 : 22 kintu isbr, yini amader bhalbasen tamr dbara amra ai sbkchute purn bijylabh kri. karn ami niscitbhabe jani ye kean kichui prbhu yisu khrister nihit aisbrik bhalbasa theke amader bicchinn krte parbe na, mrtyu ba jibn, kean sbrgdut ba prbhutbkari atma, brtman ba bbbisyter kean kichu, urddher ba nimner kean prbhab kimba srst kean kichui amader sei bhalbasa theke bicchinn krte parbe na.

9

ami khristete achi ebm styi blchi. pbitr atma dbara pricalit amar bibeko blche ye ami mithya blchi na. ami ihudi smajer jny antre sbmsy gbhir dukkh o bedna anubhb krchi. tara amar bhai o bean, amar sbjati. tader ydi sahavy krte partam! emn ki amar emn icchao jage ye tader bdle ami yen abhispt ebm khriste theke bicchinn hi. tara israyel bmseri manus. isbr tader putr hbar adhikar diyechen, nijer mhima dekhiechen, dhrm niym diyechen. isbr taderi measir deoya bidhi-bybstha, sthik upasna pddhti ebm tamr prtisruti diyechilen. ai leakerai amader mhan pitrpuruder bmsdhr ebm khrist ei jatir mdhy diyei parthib jgte esechilen. isbr, yini sbar opr krttrtb kren, yuge yuge tini prmsit hean! amen! ami ektha blchi na ye isbrer ye prtisruti tader jny chil ta tini purn kren ni. kintu israyeler smst manusi styikar israyeler leak ny. emno ny ye abrahamer bmser blei tara styikarer sntan; kintu isbr blechilen, 'kebl ishaki teamar baidh putr hbe.' er arth heal ei ye daihikbhabe jnmprapt abrahamer sntanra sklei isbrer sntan ny. abrahamer prkrt bmsdhr tarai yamra abrahamer kache isbrer prtisruti anusare jnmlabh kreche. tini abrahamke ei prtisruti diyechilen: 'nirupit smye ami punrbar asb tkhn sarar ek putr hbe.' sudhu tai ny, ribikao ekjn manuser kach thekei sntan peyechilen, tini amader purbpurus ishak. sei sntan dutir jnm hbar purbe isbr ribikake blechilen: 'teamar sntander mdhye jyesth knisther das hbe.' tader jnmer purbei isbr ei ktha janiyechilen karn isbrer smklp anusare tara mneanit hyechil. sei sntan mneanit hl tar krt kean krmer jny ny brm ei jnye ye isbr takei abban krechilen. ar sastre yemn ble: 'ami yakeabke bhaleabesechi, kintu esake ghrna krechi.' tahle amra ki blb? isbre ki anyay ache? amra ta blte pari na. isbr, measike blechilen, 'ami yake dya krte cai, takei dya krb. yake krna krte cai, takei krna krb.' tai isbr takei mneanit kren yake krna krben ble thik krechen. tai manuser cesta ba tar icchar opr tamr mneanyin nirbhr kre na. sastre ache isbr phrenke uddesy kre bllen, 'tumi amar jny ei kaj krbe, ei jnyi ami teamake raja krechi, yen teamar mdhy diye ami amar ksmta prkas krte pari o sara jgte amar nam gheasit hy.' sejny isbr yake dya krte can, takei dya kren ar yar antr isbr kthear krte can, tar antr kthear kre tealen. tahle teamra hytea amake blte par: 'tbe isbr ken paper jny manusder deasi kren? karn isbrer iccha ke prtireadh krte pare? ta sty, kintu tumi ke? is-brke prsn krn kean adhikar teamar nei. matir patr ki nirmankrtake prsn krte pare? matir patr kkhno nirmatake ble na, 'tumi ken amake emn kre gdle?' kadamatir opre kumeareer ki kean adhikar nei, se ki

eki matir tal theke tar icchamt durkm patr tairi krte pare na? ekti bises bybharer jny ar anyti sadharn bybharer jny? isbr ydio ceyechilen, ye leakeder binaser jny prstut kra hyeche tader opr tini tamr kreadh prkas krben o tamr ksmtar spst prman deben, tbu isbr tamr kreadher patrder prti asim dhairy dekhiechen. yate sei dyar patrder, yader tini mhima praptir yeagy kre tairi krechilen, tader kache tamr mhimar aisbry smbndhe pricy krte paren. amrai sei leak, isbr yader abhan krechen. ihudi ba aihudir mdhy theke isbr amader abhan krechen. ebisye heaseyer pustke lekha ache: 'yamra amar leak ny, tader ami nijer leak blb, ye priytma chil na take amar priytma blb.' 'ar yekthane isbr blechilen teamra amar leak no, sekhanai tader bla yabe jibnt isbrer sntan.' yisaiy israyel smbndhe uccknthle blechilen: 'ydi israyelider smkhy a smudr tirer baluknar mt agnit hy, tthu tader mdhy theke absist kichu manus ses prynt uddhar pabe. bicarer byapare prbhu ei prthibite ya krben blechen, tini ta purn krben, siggiri ta ses krben.' ei rkm ktha yisaiy agei blechilen: 'srbsktiman prbhu ydi amader jny kichu bmsdhr rekhe na ditn tbe etdine amra sdeamer tuly htam, amra etdine ghmearam tuly htam.' tahle esber arth ki? arth ei, yamra aihudi tara isbrer saksate dharmik prtippnn hbar kean cesta kre ni; taderi isbr dharmik prtippnn krln. tader bisbaser jny tara dharmik prtippnn hl. ar israyelira bidhi-bybstha paln krar mdhy diye dharmik prtippnn hbar cesta kreo krtkary hy ni. karn tara tader krtkaryer dbara dharmik prtippnn hbar cesta kreche. dharmik prtippnn hbar jny tara isbrer opr bisbas kre ni, tara byaghatjnk pathre dhakka peye heamct kheyech. sastre yemn lekha ache: 'dek, ami siyeane ekti pathr rakhchi yate manus heamct khye pde yabe; kintu yamra tamr opr bisbas krbe tara kkhno ljjay pdbe na.'

10

bhai o beanera, amar hrdayer ekant kamna ei, yen smst ihudi uddhar pay. isbrer kache ei amar katr minti. ami ihudider bisye ektha blte pari ye isbrer bisye tader utsah ache; kintu eta tader jnaner opr bhitti kre nei. ye pthe isbr manuske dharmik prtippnn kren tara sei pth jane na. tara nijeder precastay isbrer saksate dharmik prtippnn hte cay. tai ye pthe isbr manuske dharmik prtippnn kren, ta tara grhn kre ni. khrister agmne bidhi-bybstarh yug ses hyeche. ekhn yamra tamke bisbas kre tarai isbrer saksate dharmik prtippnn hy. bidhi-bybstha paln kre dharmik prtippnn hoy a smprke measi ble gechen, 'ye bykti eib bidhi-bybstha paln krbe se tar mdhy diyei jibn pabe.' ye dharmikta isbre bisbas theke jnmay se smbndhe sastre bleche: 'mne mne kkhno blea na, 'opre sbgre ke yabe?' er arth, 'khriste ke prthibite namiye anbe?' ba nice patale ke yabe?' er arth, mrtder mdhy theke ke khriste urddhe anbe?' e byapare sastr blche: 'sei siksa teamar kachei teamar mukhe o hrdaye ache.' se siksa hl bisbaser siksa ya amra leakder kache bli. tumi ydi nij mukhe yisuke prbhu ble sbikar kr, ebm antre bisbas kr ye isbri tamke mrtder mdhy theke jibit krechen tahle uddhar pabe. karn manus antre bisbas kre dharmikta labh krar jny ar mukhe bisbaser ktha sbikar kre uddhar pabar jny. sastre ei

kthai ble ye: 'ye khriste bisbas kre se kkhno ljjay pdbe na.' eksetre ihudi o aihudider mdhye kean parthky nei, eki prbhu skler prbhu. yt leak tamke dake sei skler opr tini prcur asirbad dhele den. hyam, sastr ble, 'ye keu tamke bisbas kre dakbe se uddhar pabe.' kintu yamke tara bisbas kre na tamke dakbe ki kbe? ar yamra tamr ktha seaneni tamke bisbasi ba ki kre krbe? keu prcar na krle tara sunbei ba ki kre? yamra prcar krte yabe tara prerit na hle ki kre prcar krbe? hyam, sastre kintu lekha ache: 'susmacar niye yamra asen tader crnyugl ki sundr.' kintu ihudider mdhye sklei sei susmacar grhn kreni. yisaiy thiki blechen, 'prbhu amra ya blechi ta k'nei bisbas kreche.' sutram susmacar seanar bhetr diyei bisbas utpnn hy ar keu khrister susmacar seanale tkhni leak- era susmacar sunte pay. tahle amii jijnasa kri, 'leak- era ki tamr susmacar sunte pay ni?' hyam, tara niscyi sunechे ebisye sastr blche: 'tamder bl prthibir keane keane pemceche, tamder baky prthibir srbtr pemche geche.'gitsmhita 19 :4 abar ami bli, 'israyeliyra ki bu- jhte pare ni?' hyam, tara bujhte perechil. isbrer hye prthme measi ei ktha blechen: 'yamra jati blei gny ny, emn leakder madhyme ami teamader irsanbit krb. ajn jatir dbara teamader krudhd krb.'dbitiy bibrn 32 : 21 erpr isbrer mukhpatr hye yisaiy ythest sahser sngе blen: 'yamra amay khamje ni tarai kintu amake peyeche; ar yamra amake kay ni tader kachei ami ni- jeke prkas krechi.'yisaiy 65:1 kintu ihudider smbndhe isbr blen, 'smst din dhre duhat badiye ami tader jny apeksa krchi. kintu tara amar abadhy ebm tara amar bireadhita krei cleche.'

11

tahle ami jijnasa kri, 'isbr ki tamr leakder dure sriye diyechen?' niscyi na, karn amio abrahamer bmsdhr, binyamin geasthir ekjn israyeli. purbei isbr yader tamr nijer leak ble mneanit krechilen tader tini dure sriye den ni. sastre eliy smbndhe ki ble teamra ki jan na? eliy ykhn israyelider biruddhe isbrer kache prarthna krechilen, tkhn tini blen, 'prbhu tara tea- mar bhabbadider htya kreche, teamar smst yjnbedi dhhms kreche. amii ekmatr bhabbadi ekhno jibit achi ar leakra amar prannaser cesta krche.' kintu isbr tkhn eliyke ki uttr diyechilen? isbr blen, 'ekhno amar sat hajar leakke bamciye rekhechi, yamra amar upasna kre. ei sat hajar leak baler samne janupat kre ni.' thik sei bhabei ekhno kichu leak ache, isbr yaderke nij anugrhe mneanit krechen. isbr ydi tamr leakder anu- grhe mneanit krechen, tbe tader krtkrmer phle tara isbrer leak ble gny hy ni, karn tai ydi ht the isbrer anugr ar anugr ht na. the byaparti damdal ei: is- rayeliyra isbrer saksate dharmik prtipnn hte caileo sphlkam hy ni. kintu isbr yader mneanit krlen, tarai isbrer saksate dharmik prtipnn hl. baki israyeliyra tader anthkrn kthear kre tull o isbrer ktha amany krl. sastre tai lekha ache: 'isbr tader ek jdtar atma diyechen.'yisaiy 29:10 'isbr tader cksu ruddh krechen, tai tara ceakhe sty dekhthe pay na. isbr tader kan bndh kre diyechen, tai tara kane sty sunte pay na, e ktha ajo sty.'dbitiy bibrn 29 :4 dayud e smbndhe blechen: 'tader bheaj heak phamder mtea, jaler mtea ya tader dhre. tader ptn heak o tara dnd bheag kruk.

tader ceakh ruddh hye yak yate tara dekhthe na pay ar tara kster bhare srbda nuye thakuk.'gitsmhita 69 :22 - 23 ami bli ihudira heamct khueychil. sei heamct kh- eye tara ki dhhms hye giyechil? na. brm tader bhuler jnyi aihudira pritrان peyeche. eta ihudider irsatur kre tealr jny ghtechil. ihudider sei bhul, jgter jny mha asirbad niye esechе. ihudira ya haral tader sei ksti aihudider smrdhd krl. tbe ektha niscit ye pryapt smkhyk ihudira ydi isbrer dike mn dey the jgt kt na asirbad purn hbe. ekhn ami aihudider blchi, ami ai- hudson jny ekjn prerit, ar ami ei kaj sadhynt krb. ami asa rakhi ye amar sbjatiy ihudider ete antrjbala hbe ar hyeta seibhabe kichu leakke ami sahayy krte parb, yen tara uddhar pay. isbr ihudider theke mukh ghuriye niye jgter any leakder mitr kre nilen. tai isbr ihudiderabar ykhn grhn krben tar phl ki hte pare? se ki mrter jibn paoyar mt abstha hbe na? mydar taler theke tairi prthm ruti ydi isbrke nibedit kra hy tahle purea taltai pbitr; ar ekti gacher sikk pbitr hle tar sb sakhai pbitr hbe. sei jlpai gacher kyekti sakha bhenge gele sei jaygay teamar mt bunea jlpaier ek sakha, ai gache klm kre jude deoya hyeche. ekhn tumi asl jlpai gacher baki sakha prsakar sngе sekder rs o jibni skti tene nicch. sutram, tumi sei bhanga sakha- agulir ceye nijeke unnt bhebe grb krea na; kintu ydi kr tahle mne rekheya ye sekdte tumi dharn krch na brm sekdi teamake dharn kre ache. tahle tumi bltei par ye teamake klm lagabar jnyei sakhagulea bhana hyechil. hyam, thik. isbre bisbas chil na blei tader bhanga hyechil, ar teamar bisbas chil blei tumi sei gacher amsrupе ach, er jny grb na kre brm bhy kr. isbr ykhn sei prkrt sakhaguli kete phelechilen tkhn bisbas na thakle tini teamakeo rehai deben na. tahle isbrer dyar bhab o kthearbhab dekh. yamra ar isbrer anugami hy na tader tini dnd den. kintu isbr tea- mar prt dyaban hn ydi tumi tamr dyay absthan krte thak. ydi na thak tahle teamake sei prkrt gach theke kete phela hbe; ar ihudira ydi isbrer kache phire ase, tamke bisbas kre tbe isbr ihudider abar grhn krben. tara yekthane chil isbr tader sekhane abar jude deben. bunea jlpai gacher sakha sbabhabrikbhabe uttm jlpai gache laganea hy na; kintu teamra aihudira bunea jl- pai gacher sakhar mt hleo teamader sklke uttm jl- pai gacher sngе yukt kra hl. sutram ihudira uttm jl- pai gacher sakha-prsakha ble tader bhenge phela hleo tader nijsh uttm gacher sngе abar kt shjei na yukt kra yabe. bhai o beanera, ami cai ye teamra nigudh sty beaj yate nijer ceakhe nijeke jnani na mne kr. ei hl sty ye israyeliydr kichu ams sktgrb hyeche. aihu- dider smkhyk purn na hoya prynt ihudider sei mne- abhab bdlabe na. eibhabe smgr israyeler uddhar hbe. sastre lekha ache: 'siyeane theke trankrta asben. tini yakeaber bms theke sb adhrm dur krben. ar tkhn ei leakder sb pap hrn kre ami tader sngе amar kukti sthapn krb.'yisaiy 59 : 20 -27:9 susmacar grhn krte as- bikar kre ihudira isbrer stru hyeche. teamra yamra ai- hudi teamader sahayy krtei emn hyeche; kintu beche nebar dik theke ihudira ekhno isbrer mneanit kreche. tader pitrpurusder kache isbr ye prtisruti diyechilen sei subade tini tader bhalbasen. isbr kauke abhan janiye o dan kre anuseacna kren na. eksmy teamra isbrer abadhy chile, kintu ekhn ihudider abadhytar jny teamra tamr krna peyeche. thik temni teamra

kruna peyech ble ihudira isbrer abadhy hyeche yen ihudira isbrer kruna pete pare. isbr tader sklkei abadhytay bndi kre rekhechen yate tini skler prti dya krte paren. hyam, isbr tamr krunay ktea dhnban, tamr jnan o prjna ktea gbhir. tar bicarer byakhya keu krte pare na. tamr pth keu bujhte pare na. sastre yemn ble, prbhur mn ke jeneche? kei ba tamr mntnadata hyeche? yisaia 40 :13 'ar ke-i ba prthme isbrke kichu dan kreche? emn ke ache yar kache isbr rni?' yieab 41 :11 karn isbri sbkichu nirman krechen; sbkichu tamr mdhy diyei astithe ache ebm tamr jnyei ryeche. cirkal isbrer mhima atat thakuk! amen.

12

bhai o beanera amar minti ei, isbr amader prti dya krechen ble teamader jibn isbrer uddesye jibit blirupe utsrg kr, ta tamr kache pbitr priti jnk heak. isbrer upasna krar jny teamader kache e ek atmik upay. ei jgter leakder mtea nijeder clte dio na, brm ntun cintadharay nijeder pribtrn kr; yen bujhte par isbr ki can, keanta bhal, keanta tamke khusi kre o keanta siddh. isbr amake ekti bises br dan krechen, tai teamader mdhye prtyekke amar kichu blar ache. nijer smbndhe yemn dharna thaka ucit tar theke umcu dharna peasn kearea na; kintu isbr yake ye priman bisbas diyechen teamra seimtea nijeder smbndhe dharna peasn kr. amader skler deh ache ar sei dehe anek ang prtyng ache, ei ang prtyngguli eki kaj kre na. thik temni amra aneke mile khristete deh gthn kri. amra sei deher ang prtyng, eke aprer sngs smyukt. ar isbrer anugrh anusarei amra bhinn bhinn brdan peyechi. keu ydi bhabhani blar brdan peye thake tbe se tar bisbaser priman anusare bhabhani bluk. yar seba krbar brdan ache se ta seba krmei pryag kruk. ye siks, se siksar dbara leakder utsah dik. ye updesta, se updes daner kaj kruk. yar aprke sahayyadaner ksmata ache, se udarbhabei sahayy kruk. krttrtb yar hate se sytnei krttrtb kruk. ye dya kre, se annder sngai ta kruk. teamar bhalbasa akrtrim heak. ya mnd ta gharna kr ar ya bhal tate askt thak. bhai beaner mdhye ye pbitr bhaleabasa thake sei bhaleabasay teamar prsprke bhalbas. apr bhai beaneder nijer thekeo besi smmaner yeagy ble mne kr. prbhur kaje sithil hyea na. atmay uddipt hyei teamra prbhur seba kr. and kr, karn teamader prtyasa ache. teamra duhkhkste shisnu ho; nirnt prarthna kr. teamader ya ache ta abhai isbrer leakder sngs bhag kre nao. teamader ghe atithider sbagt janao. teamader yamra niyatr kre tader jny prarthna krea, yen isbr tader asirbad kren. tader mngl kamna kr, abhisap dio na. teamra aprer sukhe sukhi ho, yamra duhkhe kamdche tader sngs kamdea. teamra prspr ekpran hye santite thak, ahnkari hyea na. yamra dinhin manus tader sngs smprk rekhe cl. nijeke jnani mne kre grb krea na. keu apradh krle apkar kre prtiseadh nio na. skler ceakhe ya bhal teamra ta krtei cesta kr. ytdur par skler sngs santite thakar cesta kre yao. amar bndhura, keu teamader biruddhe anyay krle take sasti dite yeo na, brm isbrkei sasti dite dao. sastre prbhu blchen, 'prtiseadh neoya amar kaj, prtidan ya debar amii deb.' kintu teamra ei kaj kr, 'teamader strura ksudhart hle take khete dao, teamader stru trsnart hle take jl pan krao.

ei rkm krle teamra take jlyaj phele debe.' ar ta hbe tar mathay ekraisi jblnt kyla rakhar mtea. mnder kache prast hyea na, brm uttmer dbara mndke prast krea.

13

prtyek manus ucit deser saskder anugt thaka, karn des sasner jny isbri tader ksmata diyechen. yamra emn sasn kari nyukt, isbri tader sei kajer ksmata diyechen. tai tea krttrpkser bireadhita ye kre, se isbr ya sthir krechen tari bireadhita kre. temn bireadhita yamra kre tara nijerai nijeder sasti deke anbe. teamra bhal kaj krea, saskbrnd teamader prsmas krobe. bhy pabar karn thake taderi yamra mnd kaj kre; ydi teamra krttrpkser kach theke bhy pete na cao, tbe ya bhal tai kr. sasnkrtara asle teamader bhalear jny isbr niyeajit das; kintu teamra ydi anyay kr tahle bhit hbar karn niscy thake. sasti debar mtea ksmata sasker opr nyst ache, tini tbe isbrer das; tai yamra anyay kre, tader tini isbrer hye sasti den. tai teamra sasnkrtader anugt thekea. isbrer kreadher bhyei ye kebl tader adhinta sbikar krbe ta ny; kintu teamader bibek priskar rakhar jnyo krbe. ei jny prsprke teamra prapy kr dao, karn sasnkary pricalna krar jnyi tara isbr dbara nyukt achen; ar sei karyate tamra bystbhabse smy byy kren. teamader kache yar ya prapy take ta diye dao. ye kr aday kre take kr dao; yader srddha kra ucit tader srddha kr; yader smman paoya ucit tader smman kr. sudhu prsprer prti bhalbas rn chida karea kache rni thekea na, karn yamra prtibesike bhalbase, tarai thikbhabe bidhi-bybstha mene clche. ami ektha blchi karn isbrer ei ajnaguli arthar, 'bybhicar krbe na, nrhtya krbe na, curi krbe na, aprer jinis atmsat krbe na.' ar any ya kichu ades tini diyechen se sbguli smksepe ei ekti adeser mdhyei cle ase, 'nijer mtea teamar prtibesike bhalbase.' bhalbase kkhno karear ksti kre na, tai dekha yacche bhalbasatei bidhi-bybstha paln kra hy. ekhn kean smy ta tea teamader janai ache. hyam, ekhn tea ghum theke jege othar smy, karn ykhn amra khriste prthm bisbas krechilam tkhn apeksa ekhn pritan amader area snnikt. 'din' suru the ar deri nei. 'rat' pray ses hl tai jibn theke andhkarer kriyaskl prityag kre es ekhn pridhan kri aleaker rn-sija. leakra diner aleay yemn cle ase amrao tader mt st pthe cli. amra yen hai-hlla purn bheaje yag na dii, matlami na kri, yen duracar ucchrnkhltta theke dure thaki; bibad, irsa o trker mdhye na yai. kintu yen nb bese prbhu yisu khristke pridhan kri o daihik kamna basna critarth krar cintay ar mn na dii.

14

bisbase ye durbal, emn kean bhaikre teamader mdhye grhn krte asbikar krea na. tar bhinn dharna niye tar sngs trk krea na. ek ek jn bisbas kre ye tar ya iccha hy emn sb kichui se khete pare; kintu ye bisbase durbal se mne kre ye se kebl saksbji khete pare. ye bykti sb khabari khay se yen ye kebl sbjii khay, take hye jnan na kre. ar ye manus kebl sbji khay, taro ucit sb khabar khay emn leakke gharna na kra, karn isbr takeo grhn krechen. tumi anyer bhrttyer deas dhrbe na. se thik krche na bhl krche ta tar

mnibi thik krben; brm prbhur das nirdeasi hbe karn prbhu take dharmik prtipnn krte paren. keu hytea mne kre ei dinti ai dntir theke bhal, abar keu mne kre sb dini sman bhal. prtyek bykti nij nij mne tar bisbas smbdndhe sthir niscy heak. ye kean dinke bises mryada diye thake se prbhur uddesyei ta kre. temni ye manus sbrkm khabari khay, seo prbhur uddesyei ta kre karn se oi khabarer jny isbrke dhnybad janay. edike ye bykti kichu khady grhne birt thake seo tea prbhur uddesyei ta kre. hyam, amra sklei prbhur jny bemce thaki. amra keu nijer jny bemce thaki na, keu nijer jny mreo yai na. amader bemce thaka tea prbhuri uddesye bemce thaka, amra ydi mri the tea prbhur jny mri. tai amra bamci ba mri, ye bhabei thaki na ken, amra prbhuri. ejinyi khrist mrtyu brn krten o punray bemce uthlen, yate tini mrt o jibit skleri prbhu the paren. tahle teamra ken khristete teamar ek bhayer deas dhr? teamar bhayer theke tumi bhal, emn kthai ba bhab ki kre? amader skllei isbrer bicaraser samne damdate hbe. ar isbr amader bicar krben. hyam, sastre lekha ache: 'prtyek bykti amar saksate ntjanu hbe. prtyek osthadhr sbikar krbe ye ami isbr, prbhu blen, amar jibner diby, esb hbei.' yisaiy 45:23 amader skllei isbrer kache amader jibner hisab dite hbe. tai es, amra anyer bicar kra theke birt hi, brm amra siddhant neb ye amra emn kichu kr na yate amader kean bhai ba bean heamkt khay o prleabhne pde pap kre. ami prbhu yisute niscitbhabhe bujhechi ye kean khabar asle asuci ny, ta khaoya anyay ny. the keu ydi sei khabar asuci bhabe, tahle tar kache ta asuci. teamar khadye ydi teamar bhai atmikbhabhe aht hy tahle bujhte hbe ye tumi ar bhaleabasar pthe clch na. tumi emn kichu ktheo na ya anyer kache grhnyeagy ny. ete tar bisbas aghat pete pare, karn khrist sei byktir jny pran diyechilen. tahle teamar kache ya bhal, ta yen aprer kache nindit na hy. isbrer raji khady panii ny, kintu ta dharmikta, santi o pbitr atmate annd. ye e bisye khrister dastb kre, se isbrer prtipatr ebn manuser kacheo priksasiddh. tai sei sb kaj ya santir pth prsst kre ebn prsprke sktisali kre, es, amra tai kri. nichk khadybstu niye isbrer kaj pnd kre na, karn sb khadyi suci o khaoya yay, kintu karea kichu khaoya niye ydi anyer ptn ghte tahle temn kichu khaoya absyi anyay. teamar bhai ydi heamkt khay o pape ptit hy, tahle mams ahar ba draksars pan na kra! srey. temn kean kajo na kra bhal yar phle teamar kean bhai ba beaner ptn ghte pare o se pap kre. teamra ya bhal ble bisbas kr ta tumi o teamar isbrer mdhyei rakh; karn keu ykhn bhal mne kre kean kaj pnd ebn se ya krche sei byapare ydi tar bibek take deasi na kre, the sei bykti dhny. kintu kean kichu khabar byapare yar antre dbidha thake se ydi thuo ta khay tahle se absyi deasi, karn se tea nijer bibeker biruddh kaj krl. keu ydi bisbas krte na pare ye eta thik the sei kaj kra pap.

15

amader mdhye yamra bisbase blisth hyechi tader krtby yen yamra bisbase sbl tader durbhlay sahayy kri, yen nijeder khusi krar cesta na kri. amra prtyeke brm aprke khusi krar cesta krb, ta krle tader sahayy kra hbe. tara yen bisbase blban hye uthte pare, se

cesta amader absyi kra ucit. khristo nijeke stntust krar ktha bhaben ni, brm sastr yemn ble: 'yamra teamader apman kreche, sei sb apman amar opr! esechi.' sastre bhu agei ye sb ktha lekha hyeche ta amader siks debar jny lekha hyeche. ta lekha hyeche yen tar theke dhairyya o skti ase ebn antre prtyasa jnmay. ami prarthna kri isbr, yini skl dhairyy o utsa-her uts, tini yen teamader khrister drstant anusrn kre ekamna hte sahayy kren. eibhabe teamra yen skle milit knthe yini amader prbhu yisur pita, sei isbrer mhima kirtn krte par. khrist teamader grhn krechen, tai teamrao prsprke grhn kre kache tene nao, ete isbr mhimanbit hben. mne rekhea isbr ihu-dider pitpruruder kache ye prtisruti diyechilen, ta purn kar jny khrist ihudider das hyechilen, yen isbr ye bisbst ta prman hy. khrist ei karyy sadhn krten yen 'aihudira tamr dya peyechi ble tamr gerb kre. sastre yemn lekha ache: 'ei jny aihudider mdhye ami teamar gerb krb; teamar namer prmsa gan krb.' gitsmhita 18:49 abar sastr ble: 'aihudira, teamra isbrer mneanit leakder snge annd kr.' dbitiy bibn 32:43 sastr ara ble: 'smst aihudira prbhur prmsa kr; smst leak tamr prmsa kruk.' gitsmhita 117:1 abar yisaiy blchen, 'yisyer ekjn bmsdhr asben yini smst aihudider upr krttrtb krben; ar aiहुदी jatibnd tamr uprei asa rakhbe.' yisaiy 11:10 isbr, yini teamader mdhye asar knche, tamr opr prtyasa teamader sklke annd o santite bhrpur kruk. tahle pbitr atmar sktite teamader asa ara upce pde. amra bhai o beanera, ami sunisic ye teamra sbai utmtat purn. ami jani ye teamra sb rkm jnan sncy krech, yate prsprke nirdes dite par. kintu ami ktkguli byapar mne kriye debar jny sahsbhre teamader sbaike likhchi, karn isbr amake ei bises brdan krechen. ami aihudider mdhye kaj krar jny khrist yisur sebk hyechi. ami yajker mt tader majhe isbrer susmacar prcar kri, yate pbitr atma dbara pbitrkrt aiहुदी isbrer grhnyeagy uphar rupe grahy hy. tai yisu khriste ache emn ekjn hisabe isbrer kaj krte ami grbbeadh kri. ami ye nije kichu krechi, emn ktha bli na. amar baky o kary dbara aihudider isbrer badhy krar jny khrist amar madhyme ya krechen sudhu ta blar sahs amar ache. tini nana alekik cihn o ascry kajer dbara ebn pbitr atmar prakrme amar dbara ta purn krechen. tar phle ami jerusalem theke suru kre illurika prynt smst jaygay khrist bisyk susmacar prcarer kaj ses krechi. yekhane khrister nam kkhno bla hy ni, sekhane khrister susmacar prcar krai amar jibner lkys. anyer gamtha bhiter opr ami gde tulte cai na. e byapare sastr ble: 'yader kache tamr smbdndhe kichui bla hy ni tara dekhte pabe; ar yamra seaneni tara bujhte parbe.' yisaiy 52:15 ei jny bhubar teamader kache yete ceyo badha peyechi. kintu ekhn esb elakay amar kaj ses hyeche. bhubchr dhre teamader skler kache yabar iccha amar chil. tai spen dese yabar pthe teamader snge dekha krb; ai pth diye yabar smy teamader snge dekha kre kichu smy annde katate parb; asa kri sei smye teamra amay sahayy krte parbe. ekhn ami jerusaleme yacchi yen isbrer leakder sahayy krte pari. jerusaleme isbrer leakder mdhye ye grib manusra achen tader hate debar jny makidniya o akhayar khrist bisbasira kichu camda tulechen. oder sahayy kra ucit mne kre makidniya o akhaya mndlira ei siddhant niyeche. tader sahayy kra ucit,

karn tara aihudi hleo ihudider kache theke atmik asirbader shbhagita peyeche. e bisye tara ihudider kache rni. amar ei kaj ses hle ami ykhn janb ye sei camda thikmtea pemceche tkhn teamader kache kichuksn theke ami spene yab. ami jani ykhn teamader sbar kache yab, tkhn khrister purn asirbad niyei yab. bhai o beanera, teamader kache amar ekant minti teamra isbrer kache amar jny prarthna kr. amader prbhu yisu khrister deahai diye blchi, pbitr atmar bhaleabasay prneadit hye teamra amar jny isbrer kache minti kr. prarthna kr, yen yihudiyay abisbasider hat theke ami rkasa pai. prarthna kr yen jerusalem jny amar seba sekhanekar pbitr byktira grhn kren. tkhn isbrer iccha hle ami khushi mnei teamader kache yab ebm teamader sngre kichukal theke bisram pab. santidata isbr teamader skler sngre thakun. amen.

16

ekhn ami khristete amader bean phaibir jny blchi. kimkriyasth mndlite tini ekjn bises sebika. ami anureadh kri teamra prbhute tamke grhn krea. isbrer leakra yebhabe aprke grhn kre seibhabe tamke grhn krea. kean byapare ydi tini teamader sahay can the tamke sahay krea. tini anek leakke, emnki amakeo khub sahay krechen. yisu khrister sebay amar shkrmi priska o akkilake subheccha janio. tara tader jibn bipnn kre amar jibn bamciyechil. kebl amii ye tader kache krtjn ta ny, smgr aihudi mndlio tader krtjnta janiyeche. tader grhe ye mndli smbet hn, tadero subheccha janio. amar priy bndhu ipenitkeo subheccha janao, esiyar mdhye sei prthm dhrmantrit hye khrist dhrm grhn kre. mriymke subheccha janio karn se teamader skler jny kthear prisrm kreche. andrnik o yuniyke subheccha janio, tamra amar sbjati, amar sngre tamra karagare bndi chilen. tamra preritder mdhye bisist bykti. amar agei tamra khriste chilen. prbhute amar priy bndhu amplyiatke subheccha janio. urbbanke subheccha janio, tini khristete amader shkrmi. amar priy bndhu stakhuke subheccha janio. apillike subheccha janio, tini ekjn priksa siddh khristiyan. aristbuler pribarer sklke amar subheccha janio. hereadiyan yini amar mteai ekjn ihudi, tamke subheccha janio; narkiser pribarer mdhye yamra prbhur, tader sklke amar subheccha janio. truphena ebm krupheasake subheccha janio, ei mhilara prbhur jny khubi prisrm kren. amar sei priy bandhbi prsike subheccha janio, yini prbhur jny kthear prisrm krechen. ruphke subheccha janio. se prbhute ek bises bykti, tar make subheccha janio. tinio amar mayer mtea; ar anumkrit, phrigean, hrmmipatreaba, rhmma o tader sngre smbisbasi bhaidero amar subheccha janio. phillg, thuliya, niriy o tar bean olump o tamder sngre ye sb isbrer bhktra achen tamdero amar subheccha janio. pbitr cumbn diye prsprke subheccha janio. ekhankar sb khristmndli teamader sbaike subheccha janacche. bhai o beanera, ami teamader bisesbhabe anureadh krchi, yara dladli srsti kre o papke prreacit kre tader prtii lksy rakhte. teamra ye sty siksa peyech tara tar bireadhi. emn leakder theke dure thekea. emn leakra amader prbhu yisu khrister seba kre na. tara nijeder khushi krtai kaj kre cleche. tara mealayem o misti-misti

ktha ble sei leakder bhuliye thake, yamra mnd jane na. teamader badhytar ktha sbai suneche ar seijny ami teamader opre khushi hyechi. ami cai teamra sbai ya bhal ta cine grhn kr ebm mnd theke dure thak. santir isbr sikhri teamader payer nice sytanke pise phelben. amader prbhu yisu anugrh teamader sbar sngre thakuk. amar shkrmi timthi teamader subheccha janacchen; ar amar mt jatite ihudi lukiy, yasean o seasipatr teamader subheccha janacche. ami trt-tiy, peler hye ei cithiti likhchi, amio prbhur name teamader subheccha janai. ami yamr atithy grhn krechi, yamr badite geata mndli smbet hy sei gaiyaso teamader subheccha janacchen. irast, yini ei shrer keasadhyks o amader bhai kartt tamrao teamader subheccha janacchen. yisu khrister bisye ye susmacar ami prcar kri, sei susmacarer mdhye diye teamader sthir rakhbar ksmta isbrer ache. anek yug dhre isbr tamr geapn uddesyer bisy karear kache jnat kren ni; kintu ekhn susmacarer madhyme ta prkas peyeche; ar ami seimt ta prcar krechi. annt isbrer ades mtea bhabbadider banir mdhye sb jatir leakder kache ta jananea hyeche yen tara khrister opr bisbas kre isbrer badhy hte pare. yisu khrister madhyme cirkal ekmatr prjnaban isbrer mhima heak. amen. krinthiyder prtii prthm ptt

pel, yini isbrer iccha anuyayi khrist yisur preritrupe ahut tamr kach theke o amader bhai seasthinir kach theke ei ptr. krinther isbrer mndli o yara khrist yisute pbitr ble gny hyeche, tader uddeseye ei ptr. teamra isbrer pbitr leak hbar jny ahut hyech. sb jaygay ye sb leakera prbhu yisu khrister name dake tader snge teamrao ahut. tini tadero ebm amader o prbhu. amader pita isbr o prbhu yisu khrister kach theke anugrh o santi yen teamader prti brtay. khrist yisur madhyme isbr ye anugrh teamader diyechehen, tar jny ami sbmsy isbrke dhnybad janacchi. khrist yisur asirbade teamra sb kichute, smst rkm blbar ksmtay o jnane upce pdch. eibhabe khrist smprke sty teamader mdhye prmanit hyeche. er phle isbrer kach theke paoya brdaner kean abhab teamader nei. teamra prbhu yisu khrister apeksay ach; tini teamader ses prynt sthir rakhben, yen amader prbhu yisu khrister phire asar din prynt teamra nirdeas thak. isbr bisbst; tini seijn yamr dbara teamra tamr putr amader prbhu yisu khrister shbhagita labher jny ahut hyech. kintu amar bhai o beanera, amader prbhu yisu khrister name ami teamader kache anureadh krchi, teamader prsprer mdhye yen mtaiky thake, dladli na thake. teamra skle yen ek mn-pran ho o skler uddey eki hy. amar bhai o beanera, ami kleayir badir leakder kache sunechi ye teamader mdhye nama bakbitnda legei ache. ami ya blte cai ta hl ei: teamader mdhye keu keu ble, 'ami aplear,' ar keu keu ble, 'ami khrister anugami.' khristke ki bhag kra yay? pel ki teamader jny krusiddh hyechilen? teamra ki peler name baptism niyechile? ami isbrke dhnybad dii ye, ami krisp o gayh chada teamader ar kauke baptism dii ni. yate keu blte na pare ye teamra amar name baptism niyech. the hyam, ami stiphaner pribarkeo baptism diyechi. echada ar kauke baptism diyechi ble amar jana nei. karn khrist amake baptism debar jny ny kintu susmacar prcarer jny pathiyechehen. tini amake sei susmacar jagtik jnaner bhasyar prcar krte pathan ni, yate khrister kruser prakrm biphl na hy. yara ddbmsr pthe cleche tader kache kruser ei siksa murkhta; kintu amra yara uddhar labh krchi amader kache e isbrer prakrmsbrup. karn sastre lekha ache: 'ami jnanider jnan nst krb ar buddhiman-der buddhi byrth krb.' jnani leak keathay? siksiti leaki ba keathay? e yuger darnsini ba keathay? isbr ki jgter ei sb jnanke murkhtay print kren ni? tai isbr tamr prjnay ykhn bujhlen ye jgt tar nijer jnan anusare isbrke pel na, tkhn isbr sthir krlen ye prcarit bartar murkhtay yara bisbas kre tader tini uddhar krben. karn ihudira alekik cihn cay, ar grikra prjnar anbesn kre. kintu amra sei khrist, yini kruse prn diyechilen, tamr sambndhe prcar kri. ihudider kache ta prbl badhasbrup ar aihudider kache ta murkhtasbrup. kintu ihudi o aihudi, isbr yader abhan krechehen tader skler kache khristi isbrer prakrm o prjnasbrup. karn isbrer ye murkhta ta manusar jnaner theke anek besi jnansmpnn; ar isbrer ye durbilta ta manusar skti theke anek sktisali. amar bhai o beanera, isbr teamader abhan krechehen. ektu bhebe dekhea tea! jgter bicare teamra aneke ye jnani chile ta ny, ksmtasmpnn bykti chile tao ny ba aneke ye abhijat bmse jnmechile

ta ny; kintu isbr jgter murkh bisy skl mneanit krlen yate seguli jnanider lja dey. isbr jgter durbil bisy skl mneanit krlen yate aiguli blbander lja dey. jgter kache ya tucch o ghrnit, yar kean mulyi nei, sei sb isbr mneanit krlen, yate ya kichu jgter dharnay mulyban sei smstke tini dhbms krte paren. isbr ei kaj krlen yate keu tamr samne grb krte na pare. isbr ei teamader khrist yisur sathe yukt krechehen. khristi amader kache isbrer deoya jnan, tini amader dharmikta, pbitrta o yukti. sastre yemn lekha ache, 'ye keu grb kre se prbhutei grb krut.'

2

amar bhai o beanera, ykhn ami teamader kache giye isbrer sty prcar krechilam, tkhn ami ta alnkaryukt o buddhidipt bhasyar prcar kri ni. karn ami sthir krechilam ye kebl yisu khrist ebm kruser opr tamr mrtyur kthai teamader janabea. ami teamader kache durbler mtea hye kampte kampte giyechilam. tai amar siksa o amar prcar prreacnamulk jnaner kthay bhra chil na, brm amar siksagulte atmar sktir prman chil, yate teamader bisbas yen manusar jnaner opr nirbhr na kre isbrer sktir opr nirbhr kre. kintu tbu amra prippkder kache jnaner ktha bli, sei jnan parthib jnaner mtea ny, ta ei yuger saskder jnaner mtea ny, sei saskra tea sktihihi hye pdeche. kintu amra nigudhtttbe isbrer jnaner ktha bli. sei jnan gupt chil ebm isbr amader mhimanbit krben ble ebisy srstir purbei sthir kre rekhechilen. ei yuger saskder mdhye keu tea beajheni, ydi bujht the tara kkho mhimapurn prbhuke kruse biddh krt na. kintu sastre yemn lekha ache: 'isbrke yara bhalbase, tader jny tini ya prstut krechehen, kean manus ta kkho ceakhe dekhe ni, kane seane ni, emn ki klnpao kre ni.' yisaiy 64 : 4 kintu amader kache isbr tamr atmar dbara ta prkas krechehen. karn atma sb kichur anusndhan kren, emn ki isbrer nigudh ttbter anusndhan kren. bisyiti ei rkm: kean manus apre ki cinta krche ta jane na. kebl sei byktir atma, ye tar antre thake sei jane. temni isbr ki cinta kren ta keu jane na, kebl isbrer atma janen. amra jgter atmake grhn kri ni kintu isbrer kach theke ye atma esechen tamkei amra peyechi, yen isbr anugrh kre amader ya ya dan krechehen ta jante pari. sei sb bisye blte giye amra manbik jnaner siksasurup kthay ny, kintu pbitr atmar siksanasare blechi, atmik bisy beajhate atmik kthai bybhar krchi. yar mdhye isbrer atma nei se, atma theke ye bisyuguli ase ta grhn krte pare na, karn tar kache se sb murkhta. ye byktir mdhye pbitr atma nei se atmik ktha bujhte pare na, karn sei bisyuguli kebl, atmikbhabei bicar kra yay. kintu atmik bykti skl bisye bicar krte pare. any keu tar smbndhe bicar krte pare na. karn sastr blche: 'ke prbhr mn jeneche ye, tamke nirdes dite pare?' yisaiy 40 : 13 kintu khrister mn amader ache.

3

amar bhai o beanera, ami teamader snge atmik leakder mtea ktha blte pari ni. khristiy jibne teamra sisu ble teamader kache jagtik bhabapnn leakder mtea ktha blchi. ami teamader skt kean khadya na diye

teamader dudh pan kriyechi, karn tkhno teamra skt khady grhn krte prstut chile na; ar emn ki teamra ekhno prstut ho ni. teamra ekhno atmik leak hye othea ni. teamra ajo jagtik bhabapnn, karn teamader mdhye irsa o bibad ryeche, ar tatei jana yay ye teamra atmik leak no; teamra jagtik leakder mteai clch. karn teamader mdhye ykhn keu ble, 'ami peler leak,' abar keu ble, 'ami applear leak' tkhn ki teamra jagtik leakder mteai bybhar krch na? apilea ke? ar peli ba ke? amra isbrer das matr, yader dbara teamra bisasi hyech. prbhu amader ek ek jnke yemn kaj diyechen amra temn krechi. ami bij bunechi, apilea jl diyechen; kintu isbri brddhi dan krechen. tai ye bij beane ba ye jl dey se kichu nu, kintu isbr, yini brddhi dan kren tiniu sb. ye bij beane o ye jl dey tader uddesy ek; tara prtyeke nijer nijer krm anusare phl pabe. karn amra prspr isbreri shkrm. teamra ek ssyksetrer mtea, yar malik sbym isbr. teamra isbrer ghy. isbr amay ye ksmta diyechen sei anusare ami abhijn sthptir mtea bhit gemthechi. kintu anyera tar opr gamthche, the prtyeke yen lksy rakhe kibhabe tara tar opr gamthe. ye bhit gamtha hyeche ta chada any bhitimul keu sthapan krte pare na, sei bhit hchen yisu khrist. ei bhiter opre keu ydi seana, rupea, mulyaban pathr, kath, khd ba bichali diye gamthe the prtyek leaker nijsb kaj spstrupe prkas pabei. sei bicarer dinta prkas kre debe, karn sei dinti asbe agun niye ar sei aguni prtyeker kaj ki rkm ta yacai krbe. ye ya gemtheche ta ydi tike thake the se purskar pabe, ar ydi karear kaj pude yay the take ksti sbikar krte hbe. se nije rksa pabe; kintu tar abstha aguner mdhy diye par hye asa leaker mtea hbe. teamra ki jan na ye teamra isbrer mndir; ar isbrer atma teamader mdhye bas kren? ydi keu isbrer mndir dhhms kre the isbr take dhhms krben, karn isbrer mndir pbitr ar sei mndir teamari. teamra nijeder phamki dio na. teamader mdhye keu ydi nijeke ei jgter dik diye jnani mne kre, the se murkh hleo yen prkr jnani hte pare. karn isbrer drstite ei jgter jnan murkhta sbrup. sastre lekha ache: 'tini (isbr) jnanider tader dhurttay dhre phelen.' abar lekha ache, 'jnanider smst cintai ye asar ta prbhu janen.' tai keu isbrer manuske niye grb na kre, karn sbi tea teamader; ta se pel, apilea, kaipha (pitir) heak ba ei jgt jibn ba mrtyui heak. brtman ba bbbisyat ya kichu bl sb kichu teamader, ar teamra khrister o khrist isbrer.

4

leakder kache amader pricy ei heak ye, amra khrister sebk ebm amra isbrer nigudhtttbrup smpder bharprapt manus. yara ei smpder bharprapt manus tara ei kaje bisbst kina ta dekhte hbe. teamra ba kean manusar bicar sbha amar bicar kruk tate amar kichu yay ase na, emn ki ami amar nijero bicar kri na. amar bibek priskar, tbuo ete ami nirdeas prtipnn hi na. prbhui amar bicar kren. tai ytharth smyer age arthar prbhu asar age, teamra kean kichur bicar krea na. aj ya kichu andhkare lukanea ache tini ta aleate prkas krben; ar tini manusar mner gupt bisy janiye deben. bhai o beanera, teamra yen bujhtar par tai apilea o amar udahrn diye eisb ktha bllam, 'yen teamra sekha ye sastre ya lekha ache tar baire yete nei.' tahle

teamra ekjner biruddhe any jnke niye grb krbe na. tumi ye anyder theke bhal ta ke bleche? ar tumi ya isbrer kach theke dan hisabe pao ni, emni ba ki teamar ache? ar ykhn tumi sb kichu dan hisebe peyech, tkhn dan hisebe pao ni, ken emn grb krch? teamra mne krch, teamader ya kichu pryajin teamra ekhni se sb peye giyech. teamra mne kr teamra ekhn dhni hye giyech; ar amader chadai teamra raja hye giyech. absy styi styii teamra raja hye gele bhaleai ht! tahle amrao teamader sngre raja hte partam. htya kra hbe ble yader michiler sese prdrsnir jny rakha hy, amar mne hy isbr amader arthar preritder thik temni skler sese rekhechen. amra sara jgter kache arthar sbrgdutter o manusar kache yen dekhar samgri hyechi. amra khrister jny murkh hyechi, ar teamra khristete bud-dhiman hyech. amra durbl, kintu teamra blban. teamra smman labh krech, kintu amra asmanit. ei muhrt prynt amra ksudha o trsnay nct pacchi. amader prne jirn bstr, amader cpetaghat kra hcche, amader bassthan blte kean kichu nei. jibikar jny amra nijer hate kthin prisrm krchi. leake amader ninda krle amra tader asirbad kri, ykhn niryatn kre tkhn amra ta shy kri. keu apbad dile tar sngre bhal ktha bli. aj prynt amra yen jgter abrjna o duniyar jnjal hye ryechi. teamader lja debar jny ami esb ktha likhchi na brm amar priy sntan hisabe sabdhan krar jny likhchi. karn teamader khriste ds hajar guru thakte pare, kintu teamader pita anek nei. ami khriste yisute susmacar prcarer madhyeme teamader atmik pita hyechi. tai ami teamader binti krchi, teamra amra anugami ho. ei jnyi ami prbhute amar priy o bisbst sntan hisabe timthiye teamader kache pathiyechi. khriste yisute ami ye sb pthe cli ta se teamader mne kriye debe. prtyek jaygay prtyek mndlite ami sei pther bisy siksa diyechi. teamader mdhye keu keu ei mne kre khub grb kre bedacche ye ami teamader kache aschi na. yai heak ydi prbhur iccha hy the khub siggiri ami teamader kache asb ebm ei danbhik leakder ktha sunte ny, tader ksmta ki ta janb. karn isbrer rajy kebl kthar byapar ny, ta prakrmero. teamra ki cao? teamra ki cao ye sasti dite ami teamader kache bet niye asi, athba bhalbasa o sant mneabhabbe asi?

5

ektha styi seana yacche ye teamader mdhye yen pap ryeche. emn yen pap ya bidhrmider mdhyeo dekha yay na; ekjn naki tar stmar sngre abaidh jibnyapn krche. teamra tbuo nijeder bisye grb krch. er prbrite teamader ki mрмаht hoya ucit chil na? emn pap kaj ye kreche take teamader shbhagita theke ber kre deoya ucit chil. daihikbhabe ami upsthit na thakleo atmate ami teamader sngrei achi. ye ei rkm anyay kaj kreche, teamader mdhye upsthit thekei ami tar bicar krechi. prbhu yisur name teamra ektrit ho. se sbhay ami atmate upsthit thakb, ar prbhu yisur prakrm teamader mdhye biraj krbe. tkhn sei leakke sastir jny sytaner hate smpe dio yen tar papmy deh dhhms hy; kintu yen prbhu yisur dine tar atma uddhar labh kre. teamader grb kra seabha pay na, teamra tea e ktha jan ye, 'ektukhani khamir mydar smst taltake phampiye teale.' teamader mdhye theke puranea khamir ber kre phel, yen teamra ek ntun tal hte par. khristiyan his-

abe teamra tea khamirbihin rutir mteai, karn khrist, yini amader nistarprbiy messabk, tini amader jny bli hyechen. tai es, amra nistarprber bheaj sei ruti diye paln kri yar mdhye sei puranea khamir nei. sei puranea khamir hl pap o dustta; kintu es amra sei ruti grhn kri yar mdhye khamir nei, e hl antrikta o styer ruti. amar ager cithite ami teamader likhechilam, yen teamra yen pape lipt leakeder sngel melamesa na kr. tbe hyam, ei jgter yara nst critrer leak, leabhi, thg-baj ba prtimapujk tader ktha absy blini, karn tahle tea teamader jgter baire cle yete hbe. tbe ami ekhn likhchi ye, ye keu nijeke bisbasi ble pricy dey, athc nst critrer leak, leabhi, prtimapujk, ninduk, matal ba thg-baj erkm leakeder sngel melamesa krea na. emn ki tar sngel khaoya daoya krea na. bairer leakder bicar krar amar ki drkar? kintu mndilir bheter leakder bicar kra ki teamader ucit ny? yara mndilir bairer leak tader bicar isbr krben. isastr blche, 'teamader mdhye theke dust leakke ber kre dao.'

6

teamader mdhye karea ydi aprer biruddhe kean abhiyag thake tbe se kean sahse isbrer pbitr leakder kache na giye adalte bicardker arthad adharmikder kache yay? teamra niscy jan ye isbrer leakra jgter bicar krbe. teamader dbarai ykhn jgter bicar hbe, tkhn teamra ki ei samany bisyer bicar krar ayeagy? teamra ki jan na ye amra sbrgudtero bicar krb? tai ydi hy tbe tea ei jibner bisyugli smprkeo amra nisc-itbhabe bicar krte pari. tai teamader nijeder mdhye ydi kean nalis thake, tbe yara mndilir leak ny taderi ki teamra bicar krar jny thik krbe? teamader lja debar jny ami ei ktha blchi: eta khub kharap, teamader mdhye styii ki emn kean jnani leak nei ye bhaider mdhye bibad badhle tar mimamsa kre dite pabe? kintu ek bhai any bhaiyer biruddhe adalte yacche, tao abar abisbasider samne! teamra ye eke aprer biruddhe mamla krch ete prman hcche ye teamra prast hyech. tar ceye bhal hy ydi tumi kauke teamar biruddhe anyay krte dao. kintu teamra nijerai anyay krch, teamrai bncna krch! ar ta teamader bisbasi khristiyan bhaider prtii krch! teamra niscy jan ye isbrer rajye adharmik leakder kean than nei? nijeder thkio na! yara bybhicari, anaitik yencari, yara prtimar puja kre, yara pumscli o pumsmkari, isbrer rajye eder kean adhikar nei. sei rkm yara cear, leabhi, matal, yara prninda kre o yara prtark tar isbrer rajyer adhikari hbe na. teamader mdhye keu keu ei dhnrer leak chile, kintu teamra prbhu yisu khrister name o isbrer atmaj nijeder dheth krech, pbitr hyech, teamra isbrer kache dharmik prtippn hyech. 'sb kichu krar adhikar amar ache,' kintu sb kichu kra ye hitkr ta ny. hyam, 'sb kichu krar adhikar amar ache,' kintu ami kean kichur das hb na. khabar tea peter jny, ar pet tea khabarer jny, kintu isbr eder ubhyeri leap krben.' amader deh yen pap karyer jny ny, prbhuri jny ar prbhue ei deher jny. isbr apn prakrmer dbara prbhu yisuke mrtder mdhye theke uthiyechen, tini amadero othaben. teamra ki jan na ye teamader deh khristar ang prtyng sbrup? tahle ki teamra khristar ang prtyng niye besyar deher sngel yukt krbe? na, kkhni na. teamra ki jan na, ye besyar sngel yukt hy se tar sngel

ek deh hy? karn sastr blche, 'tara dujn ek deh hbe.' kintu ye prbhu sngel nijeke yukt kre, se tamr sngel atmaj ek hy. yen pap theke dure thak. ye bykti papkary kre ta tar deher baire kre, kintu ye yen pap kre se tar deher biruddhe pap kre. teamra ki jan na, teamader deh pbitr atmaj mndir, tini teamader mdhye bas kren, yamke teamra isbrer kach theke peyech? teamra tea ar nijeder no. karn teamader muly diye kena hyeche; tai teamader deher dbara isbrer gerb kr.

7

teamra ye sb bisye likhech se smbndhe ekhn aleacna krb. ekjn puruser biye na kra bhal. kean puruser kean strileaker sngel yen smprk na thakai bhal. kintu yen paper pbitr ache, tai prtyek puruser nij stri thakai ucit, abar prtyek strileaker nij sbami thaka ucit. stri hisabe tar ya ya basna sbami yen absy take ta dey; thik temni sbami sb basnao yen stri purn kre. stri nij deher opr dabi krte pare na, kintu tar sbami pare. thik sei rkm sbamiro nij deher opr dabi nei, kintu tar strir ache. sbami, stri teamra eke aprer sngel milit hte apti krea na, kebl prarthna krar jny ubhye pramrs kre alp smyer jny alada thakte par, pre abar eksngel milit hyea yen teamader asmyntar jny sytan teamader prelabhne phelte na pare. ami esb ktha hukum krar bhab niye blchi na, kintu anumti dicchi. amar iccha sbai yen amar mtea hy, kintu prtyeke isbrer kach theke bhinn bhinn brdan peyech, ekjn ek rkm, abar anyjn any rkm. abibahit ar bidhbader smprke amar bktby, 'tara ydi amar mtea abibahit thakte pare tbe tader pkse ta mngl. kintu ydi tara nijeder smyt rakhte na pare tbe biye kruk, karn kamer jbalay jble pude mrar ceye brm biye kra anek bhal.' ekhn yara bibahit tader ami ei ades dicchi. absy ami dicchi na, e ades prbhuri - kean stri yen tar sbamike prityag na kre. ydi se sbamike chede yay tbe tar eka thaka ucit attha se yen tar sbami kache phire yay. sbami ucit ny strike prityag kra. ekhn ami any smst leakder bli, ami blchi, prbhu ny. ydi kean khristanusari bhaiyer abisbasi stri thake ar sei stri tar sngel thakte raji thake, tbe sei sbami yen take prityag na kre. abar ydi kean khristanusari strileaker abisbasi sbami thake ar sei sbami tar sngel thakte raji thake tbe sei stri yen tar sbamike tyag na kre. karn bisbasi strir mdhye diye sei abisbasi sbami ar bisbasi sbami mdhye diye sei abisbasi stri pbitrta labh kre. ta na hle teamader chele meyer aasuci ht, kintu ekhn tara pbitr. yai heak ydi abisbasi bisbasike chede yete cay tbe take ta krte dao. tkhn bhai ba bean badhybadhktar jny atke thakbe na. isbr amader santimi jibnyapner jny abhan kreddhen. bisbasi stri, tumi hyeta teamar sbamike uddharer pth kre debe ebn bisbasi sbami tumi eibabe hyeta teamar strir uddharer karn hye uthbe. prbhu yake ye dayitb diyechen, ar isbr yake yemn abhan krechen, se seibhabe jibnyapn kruk. ei ades ami sb mndlite dicchi. kauke ki sunnt hoya absthy abhan kra hyeche? se yen sunntke batil na kre. kauke ki asunnt absthy abhan kra hyeche? tar sunnt hoyar pryajni nei. sunnt heak ba na heak, ta gurutbpujny ny, isbrer ades palni hl gurutbpujny bisy. isbr yake ye absthy abhan krechen, se sei absthathe thakuk. ykhn teamake abhan kra hyechil, tkhn ki tumi das chile? ei absthy

teamar yen duhkh na hy; kintu tumi ydi sbadhin hte par, the tar suyag grhn kr. das absthay prbhu yake abhan krecchen, se prbhur sbadhin leak. ye sbadhin absthay khrister dak suneche, se prbhur dase print hyeche. muly diye teamader kena hyeche. teamra samany manuser dastb krea na. bhai o beanera, isbrer kach theke ntun jibn pabar smy teamra ye yemn absthay chile ekhn sei absthatei isbrer snge thak. ekhn kumari meyeder prsnge asi. tader smbndhe prbhur kach theke ami kean ades pai ni. the e diya amar nijsb mt prkas krchi. isbrer kache ami dya peyechi, ei jny teamra amar opr nirbhr krte par. ami mne kri, brtmane ei snktny smye kean byktir pkse se yemn ache temni thakai bhal. tumi ki kean strileaker snge bibahit? the take tyag krar cesta krea na. tumi ki kean strileak theke mukt ach? tahle stri pete ceyea na. kintu tumi ydi biye kr tate teamar kean pap hy na; ar kean kumari ydi biye kre tahle se pap kre na. kintu emn leakder jibne smsyar madhye pdte hbe. ei kst edate ami teamader sahavy krte cai. bhai o beanera, ami teamader ye ktha blte caichi, smy khub besi nei tai yader stri ache prbhur sebar jny ekhn theke tara emnbhabe cluk yen tader stri nei; ar yara duhkh krche, tara emnbhabe cluk yen duhkh krche na, yara anndit tara emnbhabe cluk yen annd krche na. yara kenakata krche, tara emnbhabe kruk yen ya kineche ta tader nijeder ny. yara smsare bisy bstu bybhar kre, tara yen purnmatray tate askt na hy, karn ei smsarer brtman kathamea lupt hcche. amihai yen teamra durbhagna theke mukt ho. ekjn abibahit leak prbhur kajer bisye besi kre cinta krte pare, kibhabe se prbhuke ntunst krbe setai tar cinta hy. kintu ye bibahit se ei smsarer bisy cinta kre, kibhabe se tar strike ntunst krbe, sei hy tar cinta. se prbhuke ntunst krte cay abar sei snge tar strike khusi krte cay, eibhabe dui dikei tar cinta hy. ekjn abibahita ba kumari meye prbhur bisy cinta kre, yen se dehe o atmay pbitr hy. kintu bibahita strileak tar smsarer prti besi cinta kre, ar tar cinta thake kibhabe se tar sbamike ntunst krbe. ami teamader bhalear jnyi ektha blchi, teamader opr kean bidhi-nisedh capiyee debar jny ny, brm teamra yate thik pthe cl ar yate teamra nana bisye jidiye na pdea ebm smpurn smrpn dbara prbhur uddesye nijeder utsrg kr sejinyi blchi. keu ydi mne kre ye se tar kumari bagdttar prti sngt acrn krche na, tar biyer bys par hye yache, se ydi mne kre ye bisyta siggir hoyai bhal tbe se ya cay tai kruk. ete se pap krche na, tar biye heak. kintu ye tar nijer mne drdh, yar kean cap nei, ye tar icchake niytrn krte pare ar tar mne thik kre ye se tar bagdttake biye na krei nijeke rksa krte sksm, tbe se bhali krbe. tai tar bagdtt bndhuke biye kre se thik kaji kre; ar ye take biye na kre se area bhalea kre. sbami ytdin bemce thake stri ttdini bibabndhne abddh thake, kintu sbami mara gele se mukt, se tkhn yake iccha abar biye krte pare, absy sei leak yen prbhur hy. the amar mte se ydi ar biye na kre the area sukhi hbe. ei amar mt ar ami mne kri amaro isbrer atma ache.

8

ekhn prtmar samne utsrg kra khabarer bisye blchi: amra jani ye, 'amader sbar jnan ache.' 'jnan' manuske

atmgrbe phampiye teale; kintu bhaleabasa aprke gde teale. ydi keu mne kre se kichu jane, the tar ya jana ucit chil ekhno se ta jane na. kintu keu ydi isbrke bhalbase, the isbr take janen. prtmar kache utsrg kra khadybstur bisye bli, amra jani ei jgte prtima asle kichui ny, ebm isbr matr ekjni. sbrge heak ba prthibite heak, leake yader debta ble seirkm bhu 'debtara' bhu 'prbhura' thakleo kintu amader jny ekmatr isbr achen; tini amader pita, tamr thekei sb kichu srsti hyeche, amra tamr jnyi bemce achi. ekmatr prbhur achen, tini yisu khrist, tamr madhymeis sb kichu srst, tamr madhymeis amra bemce achi. kintu skler e jnan nei. kichu leak ekhno prtmar smsrbe thakay prtmar kache utsrg kra khady bstuke prsad jnane khay, ar tader bibek durbl hoyate deasi prtippn hy. kintu khadybstu amader isbrer kache niye ase na. ai sb ydi amra na khai tahle amader kean ksti hy na; ar ydi khai tahleo kean labh hy na. kintu sabdhan, teamader ei sbadhinta yen durbl emn leakder paper karn na hy. tumi jan ye prtima kichui ny, bes; kintu durbl citter keu ydi teamake mndire bse khete dekke the se durbl citter ble tar bibek ki take prtmar kache utsrg kra blir mams khete sahs yeagabe na? ydio se bisbas kre eta thik ny. eibhabe teamar ei jnaner dbara sei durbl citter bhai, yar jny khrist mreechen, se dhbmns hy. tai eibhabe bisbasi bhaidir biruddhe pap krle o tader durbl bibeke aghat krle, teamra khrister biruddhei pap kr. sejiny kean khady khaoyate ydi amar bhai pape pde, the ami kkhno ta khab na. ami mams khaoya chede deb yen ami amar bhaiyer paper karn na hi.

9

ami ki sbadhin manus ni? ami ki ekjn prerit ni? amader prbhu yisuke ki ami dekhini? teamrai ki prbhute amar kajer bl no? anyra amake ydi prerit ble grhn nao kre, tbu teamra niscy amake prerit ble mene nebe. prbhute ami ye prerit teamrai tea tar prman. kichu leak yara amar deasgun bicar kre, tader kache amar uttr ei; amader ki bheajpn karn krar adhikar nei? anyany preritera, prbhur apn bhaiyera o kaipha yemn kren temnbhabe amader ki kean bisbasike stri hisabe snge niye yabar adhikar nei? barnba o amakei ki kebl jibika nirbhar jny kaj krte hbe? kean sainik ki tar nijer khrc sainyldi thake? ye draksa kset prstut kre se ki tar phl khay na? ye mespall cray se ki mesder dudh pan kre na? ami esb manuser bicar budhdhir opr nirbhr kre blchi na. isbrer bidhi-bybsthay ki eki ktha ble na? karn measir bidhi-bybsthay ache, 'ye bld ssy made tar mukhe jalti bemdhea na.' isbr ki kebl blder ktha bhebei ektha blechen? ta ny, kintu amader ktha cinta krei tini esb ktha blechen, sastre amader jnyi esb lekha hyeche, karn ye cas kre, se phl pabar prtyasatei ta kre; ar ye ssy madai kre, se madai kra ssy theke kichu pabar prtyasatei ta kre. amra teamader majhe atmik bij bunechi, yen ekhn phsl hisabe ydi teamader kach theke parthib kean kichu pai, tbe ta ki khub besi kichu paoya hbe? ei byapare teamader kach theke anyera ykhn dabi kre, tkhn ta pabar jny amader niscy aro besi adhikar ache. amra teamader opr ei adhikar khatai na. amra brm skli shy krchi, pache khrister susmacar grhner pthe kean badhar srsti hy. teamra tea jan, yara mndire kaj kre, tara

mndir thekei tader khabar pay. yara yjnbedir opr niymit naibedy utsrq kre, tara tari ams pay. temni prbhuo susmacar prcarckder jny ei bidhan diyechen, yen susmacar prcarer madhymeit tader jibika nirbah hy. kintu ami ei adhikar kkho pryaeq krini. ami teamader kach theke airkm sahavy nebar jnyo likhchi na. e bisye amay ye grb ache, ta ydi keu kede ney tbe tar theke amar mrn bhal. tbe ami susmacar prcar kri ble grb krchi na. susmacar prcar kra amar krtby, eti amar absy krniy. ami ydi susmacar prcar na kri tbe ta amar pkse kt durbhagyer bisy hbe! ydi nijer icchay susmacar prcar krtam tbe ami purskar pabar yeagy htm. kintu dayitb hisabe amar opr ei kaj nyst hyech, sekhane ami ki purskar pab? ei amar purskar; ykhn ami susmacar prcar kri, ta binamulye kri. eibhabe susmacar prcar kra kalin amar betn pabar ye adhikar ache, ta ami bybhar kri na. ami sbadhin! ami karear adhine nei, tbu ami skler das hlam, yate aneke ami khrister jny labh krte pari. ihudider jy krar jny ami ihudider kache ihudider mtea hlam. yara bidhi-bybstar adhine jibn katacche, tader labh krar jny ami nije bidhi-bybstar adhin na hleo ami tader mt hlam. abar yara bidhi-bybstar adhine nei taderke jy krar jny ami tader mtea hlam. absy er mane ei ny ye ami bidhi-bybsta mani na, ami tea khrister bidhi-bybstar adhine jibnyapn krchi. yara durbl, tader kache ami durbl hlam, yen taderke jy krte pari. ami skler kache tader mner mt hlam, yate snbhaby skl upaye tader bamcate pari. ami esb susmacarer jny kri, yen er asirbader shbhagi hi. teamra ki jan na, ykhn ded prtayeagita hy tkhn anekei deday; kintu kebl ekjni bijiy hye purskar pay. tai emnbhabe dedeao yen purskar paol! abar dekh, ye sb prtayeagi kchelay amsgrhn kre, tara kthin niym paln kre. tara asthaly bijiy mukut pabar jny ta kre; kintu amra aksy mukute bhusit hbar jny kri. tai seibhabe ekta lkxy niye ami dedeacchi. sunye mustaghat krche, emn leaker mt ami ldai kri na. brm ami amar dehke khearta o smyer mdhye rekhechi, yen any leakder kache susmacar prcar krar pr nije keanbhabe isbrer drstite ayeagy ble bibecit na hi.

10

amar bhai o beanera, ami cai ye teamra ektha jan ye amader pitrpurusra ykhn measike anusrn krechilen tkhn tamder ki hyechil. tamra skle meghe nice chilen, sklei sagr par hyechilen. tamra skle measir anugami hye meghe o smudre baptaij hyechilen. tamra skle eki dhrner atmik khady peyechilen; ar eki atmik paniy pan krechilen. tamra ek atmik sail theke sei paniy pan krten ya tamder sngre yacchil, sei saili hcchen khrist. kintu tamder mdhye adhikams leaker prtii isbr stntust chilen na, ar tara pthe prantrer mdhye mara pdl. esb ghtna amader jny drstantsbrup ghtl, yate tara yemn mnd bisye abhilas krechil amra ta na kri. tader mdhye kichu leak yemn prtima puja suru krechil temn teamra prtima puja suru krea na. karn sastre lekha ache: 'leakera bheajn pan krte bsl ar uthe damdiye nacte suru krl.' tader mdhye yemn ktk leak yen pape papi hyechil ar ekdine teis hajar leak tader paper jny mara pdechil, amra yen temni yen pap na kri. tader mdhye yemn kichu leak prbhur

priksa kre saper kamde mara pdechil, amra yen temn priksa na kri. abar tader mdhye kichu leak yemn asnteas prkas krechil ar dhhmskari sbrgduter kble pde dhhms hyechil, teamra temni asnteas prkas krea na. tader prtii ya kichu ghtechil ta drstantsbrup rye geche. amader sabdhan kre debar jny esb ktha lekha hyech, karn amra ses yuge ese pemchechi. tai ye mne kre yen sktbbabe damdiye ache, se sabdhan heak, pache pde mara yay. ye prleabhnguli sbabhahikbhabe leakder kache ase tar theke besi kichu teamader kache aseni. teamra isbre bisbt thak, ye sb prleabhn prtireadh krar ksmta teamader nei, tini ta teamader jibne aste deben na; kintu prleabhner sathe sathe tar theke ud-dharer pth tini keu deben, yen teamra shy krte par. amar priy bndhura, sb rkm prtima puja theke dure thak. ami teamader buddhiman jene ektha blchi. ami ya bli ta teamra nijerai bicar kre dekh. asirbader pan-patr, ya niye amra dhnybad dii ta sei khrister rkter shbhagita ny? ye ruti bhene tukrea tukrea kre khaoya hy, ta ki khrister deher shbhagita ny? ruti ekta kintu amra sklei sei ekta ruti thekei ams grhn kri. tai amra anek hleo asle amra ek deh. israyel jatir ktha cinta kr. yara blir mams khay tara ki sei yjnbedir naibedyr shbhagi hy na? tahle amar kthar arth ki hl? ami ki ei ktha blchi, ye prtimar kache yesb bheag utsrq kra hy tar kean tatpary ache atbha prtimar kean bastbta ache? kintu amar kthar arth ei leakera ya kichu prtimar ud-desye blidan kre, tara ta bhutder uddesyei kre, isbrer uddesye ny; ar ami cai na ye teamader keanbhabe bhutder sngre smyeag thake. teamra prbhur panpatr o bhutder panpatr, ubhy theke pan krte par na. abar teamra prbhur tebil o bhutder tebil ubhy tebile ams nite par na. teamra ki prbhuke irsanbit krte caich? amra ki tamr theke sktisali? kkhni na. 'amader sb kichu krar sbadhinta ache.' tbe sb kichui ye mngljnk ta ny. 'hyam, ye kean kichu krar sbadhinta amader deoya ache.' tbe sb kichui ye gde teale ta ny. keu yen s Barth siddhir cesta na kre; brm prtaye yen aprer mngl cay. bibeker prsn na tule ye kean mams bajare bikri hy ta khaos. karn sastre yemn lekha ache: 'prthibi o tar mdhyekar sb kichui prbhur.' ydi kean abisbasi bhai teamake nimntrn kre; ar ydi tumi nimntrn rkasa krte cao, tbe nijer bibeker kache kean kichu jijnasa na kre ye kean khadydrby pribesen kre samne rakha hy, ta kheo. kintu keu ydi ble ye, 'e hl prtimar prsad' tbe ye janalea, tar ktha cinta kre o bibeker ktha mne rekhe, ta kheo na. ami kean byktir nijer bibeker ny, kintu apr byktir bibeker bisy blchi. amar sbadhinta ken aprer bibeker dbara bicarit hbe? ydi ami dhnybad janiye khaai, tahle ye bisyer jny isbrke dhnybad diyechi se bisye amar smaleacna hbe e ami cai na. tai teamra ahar kr, ki pan kr ba ya kichu kr, sb kichui is-brer mhimar jny kr. ki ihudi, ki grik, ki isbrer mndli, karea bighner karn hyea na. yemn ami nijer bhal cai na kintu aprer bhal cai, yen tara uddhar labh kre.

11

ami yemn khrister drstant anusrn kri, teamrao temni amar drstant anusrn kr. ami teamader prsma krchi, karn teamra sb smy amar ktha smrn kre thak, ar teamader ami ye siksa diyechi ta teamra bes bhalbhabe paln krch. kintu ami cai ektha teamra beajh

ye prtyek puruser mstk hcchen khrist. strir mstk tar sbami, ar khrister mstk hlen isbr. ydi kean purus tar matha dheke rekhe prarthna kre athba bhabbani ble tbe se tar mathar asmmann kre. kintu ye strileak matha na dheke prarthna kre ba bhabbani ble, se tar nijer mathar apman kre, se matha meadanea strileaker mt hye pde. strileak ydi tar matha na dhake tbe tar cul kete phelai ucit. kintu cul kete phela ba matha neda kra ydi strileaker pkse ljar bisy hy, tbe se tar matha dheke rakhuk. abar purus manuser matha dheke rakha ucit ny, karn se isbrer sbrup o mhima prtiphln kre. kintu strileak hl puruser mhima. karn strileak theke puruser srsti hy ni; kintu purus thekei strileak esche. strileaker jny puruser srsti hy ni, kintu puruser jny strileaker srsti hyechil. ei karne ebn sbrgdutgner jny adhin-tar cihn hisabe ekjn strileak tar matha dheke rakhbe. yai heak prbhute strileak chada purus ny, ebn purus chada strileak ny. yemn purus theke strileaker srsti hl, temn abar puruser jnm strileak theke hl, bastbe e sbkichui isbr theke hy. teamra nijerai bicar kre dekh, matha na dheke isbrer kache prarthna kra ki strileaker seabha pay? sbabhabik bibecnao ble ye purus manus ydi lmba cul rakhe tbe tar smman thake na. kintu strileaker lmba cul tar gerber bisey karn sei lmba cul tar matha dheke rakhar jny take deoya hyeche. keu keu hytea e niye trk krte caibe, kintu amra o isbrer skl mndli, ei prtha mene cli na. kintu ekhn ami ye bisye teamader nirdes dicchi sei bisye ami teamader prmsa krte pari na, karn teamra ykhn ektrit ho tate bhal na hye sunchi teamader ksti hcche. prthmth ami sunечи ye teamra ykhn mndlite smbet ho, tkhn teamader mdhye anek dl thake, ar ami ei byapare kichuta bisbas kri. teamader mdhye bhinnata absyi thakbe, yate teamader mdhye yara ytharth khamti tara spst hy. tai ykhn teamra smbet ho, tkhn teamra prkrtpkse prbhur bheaj khao na. karn khabar smy prtyeke nijer nijer khabar age khye ney, tate keu ba ksudhart thake; ar keu keu atirik panahar kre behums hye yay. panahar krar jny teamader ki nijeder badighr nei? teamra ki isbrer mndlike tucch jnan kr; ar yader kichu nei tader ki ljay phelte cao? ami teamader ki blb? emn kaj krar jny ami ki teamader prmsa krb? ebisye ami teamader prmsa krb na. ami prbhur kach theke ye siksa peyechi teamader ta diyechi. ye ratre prbhu yisuke htyar jny strur hate smpe deoya hy, sei ratre tini ekti ruti niye, dhnybad dilen o ta bhenge blen, 'e amar deh; e teamader jny, amar smrne eti krea.' khaoya ses hle, seibhabe tini panpatre niye blen, 'ei panpatr hl amar rkte sthapit ntun cukti. teamra ytar ei panpatr theke pan krbe amar smrne tea krea.' karn teamra ytar ei ruti khabe o ei panpatre pan krbe, ttbar teamra prbhur mrtiur kthai prcar krte thakbe, ytidin prynt na tini phire asen. tai ye keu ayeagybhabbe prbhur ei ruti khay o panpatre pan kre, se prbhur deher o rkter jny dayi hbe. ei ruti khaoyar o sei panpatre pan krar age prtyeker ucit nijer hrty priksa kra. karn ye ayeagybhabbe ei ruti khay o panpatre pan kre, se ydi deher arth ki ta na bea-jhe tbe sei khady panij isbrer bicardnde print hy. sei jny teamader mdhye aneke aj durbl o asusth, aneke marao pdeche. kintu ydi nijeder kthi mtea priksa kr-tam, tahle isbrke amader bicar krte ht na. kintu ykhn

prbhu amader bicar kren, tini amader sasno kren, yate amra jgter jny leakder snge bicarprapt na hi. tai, amar bhai o beanera, teamra ykhn khaoya-daoya krar jny smbet ho, tkhn ekjn any jner jny apeksa krea. ydi karear khide pay, tbe se tar badite khye nik. eibhabe cl yen teamra ektrit hle teamader opr isbrer dndajna na ase; ar ami ykhn yab tkhn any bisygulir smadhan krb.

12

amar bhai o beanera, ami cai ye teamra sthikbhabe eguli bujhe nao. teamra jan, ykhn teamra abisbasi chile, tkhn teamra beaba prtimagulir dikei pricalit hte. tai ami teamader blchi ye, isbrer atmar prernay keu ktha bllse se kkhno, 'yisu abhispt' ektha blte pare na. abar pbitr atmar prerna chada keu blte pare na ye, 'yisui prbhu.' abar nana prkar atmik brdan ache, kintu sei ekmatr pbitr atmai eib brdan diye thaken. nana prkar sebar kajo ache, kintu amra skle eki prbhur seba kri. krm sadhner bibhinn pddhti ryeche, kintu sei eki isbr sb rkm kaj skl manuser mdhye kran. mn-gler jny prtyeker kache atmar dan prkas kra hyeche. sei atmar dbara ekjnke prjnar bani blar ksmta deoya hy, anyjnke jnaner bani blar ksmta deoya hy. abar ekjnke sei eki atmar dbara bisbas deoya hy, anyjnke reagider susth krar ksmta deoya hy. abar kauke alekik kaj krar prakrm, bhabbani blar ksmta, bibhinn at-make cine nebar ksmta, bibhinn bhasay ktha blar ksmta ba sei sb bhasar trjma krar ksmta deoya hy. kintu eib kaj sei ek atmai smpnn kren ebn kake ki ksmta deben ta tini sthir kren. amader prtyeker deh nana ang prtyng niye gthit. ydio anek ang prtyng tbu tara mile hy ekti deh; khristo thik sei rkm. amader mdhye keu ihudi, keu aihudi, keu das, abar keu sbad-hin, kintu amra skle dehete ek hoyar jny ek atmar dbara baptaij hyechi. ar amader skllei pan krar jny eki atma deoya hyeche. ekjner deher mdhye eker ad-hik ang ache. pa ydi ble, 'ami tea hat ni; tai ami deher ang ni,' tbe ki ta deher ang hbe na? kan ydi ble, 'ami tea ceakh ni, tai ami deher ang ni,' tbe ki ta deher ang hbe na? smst dehtai ydi ceakh ht tbe kan keathay thakt? ar smst dehtai ydi kan ht tbe nak keathay thakt? kintu isbr yemnti ceyechen seibhabe deher smst amsgulike sajiechen. ta na hye sb angguli ydi ekrm ht tbe deh ble ki kichu thakt? kintu ekhn ang anek bte, kintu deh ek. ceakh kkhno hatke blte pare na ye, 'teamake amar kean drkar nei.' abar mathao pa dutike blte pare na ye, 'teamader amar kean pryajen nei.' brm deher sei amsguli, yader durbl mne hy tader pryajen khubi besi. ye anggulir prti amra ytnban ni, tader besi ytn nite hbe. amader ye sb ang prdrsrner ayeagy segulike besi kre salintay bhusit kra hy. amader ye sb ang susri, segulir jny bises bybsthar pryajen hy na. isbr dehke emnbhabe gthn krechen yen ye anger mryada nei se adhik mryada pay, yen deher mdhye kean bibhed srsti na hy, kintu deher prtiti angi yen prsprer jny smanbhabe cinta kre. deher kean ekti ang ydi kst pay, tbe tar sathe sbai kst kre ar ekti ang ydi mryada pay, tahle tar snge apr skl ang o khusi hy. thik sei rkm, teamrao khrister deh, ar ek ek jn ek ekti ang. isbr mndlite prthmth preritder, dbitiy th bhabbadider, trtiy th siksder rekhechen. erpr nana

prkar alekik kaj krar ksmta, reagider areagy dan krar ksmta, upkar krar ksmta, netrtrb debar ksmta o bibhinn bhasay ktha blar ksmta diyechen. sklei ki pre-rit? sklei ki bhabbadi? sklei ki siksk? sklei ki alekik kaj krar ksmta peyeche? sklei ki reagike areagy dan krar ksmta peyeche? na. sklei ki bibhinn bhasay ktha blar ksmta peyeche? ba sklei ki bibhinn bhasay trjma krar ksmta peyeche? na. kintu teamra atmar sresth brdanguli pabar jny basna kr.

13

ar ekhn ami teamader esber theke area utkrst ekta pth dekhav. ami ydi bibhinn manuser bhasa emnki sbgrgdutder bhasao bli kintu amar mdhye ydi bhalbasa na thake, the ami jeare bajanea ghnta ba jhnjhn kra kr-taler aoyajer mtea. ami ydi bhabbani blar ksmta pai, isbrer sb nigudhtttb bhalbhabe bujhi ebm sb aisbrik jnan labh kri, amar ydi emn bd bisbas thake yar sktite ami pahad prynt tlate pari, athc amar mdhye ydi bhalbasa na thake the esb thaka sttbeo ami kichui ni. ami ydi amar ytha srbsb diye dridrder mukhe ann yea-gai, ydi amar dehke ahuti debar jny agune smpe dii, kintu ydi amar mdhye bhalbasa na thake, tahle amar kichui labh nei. bhalbasa dhairy dhre, bhalbasa dya kre, bhalbasa irsa kre na, ahnkar ba grb kre na. bhalbasa kean abhadr acrn kre na. bhalbasa sbarth-siddhir cesta kre na, kkhno rege othe na, aprer anyay acrn mne rakhe na. bhalbasa kean mnd bisy niye annd kre na, kintu stye annd kre. bhalbasa sb kichui shy kre, sb kichu bisbas kre, sb kichutei prtyasa rakhe, sbi dhairyer sngre grhn kre. bhalbasar kean ses nei. kintu bhabbani blar ksmta ydi thake ta leap pabe. ydi aprer bhasay ktha blar ksmta thake, the tao ekin ses hbe. ydi jnan thake, the tao ekin leap pabe. esb kichur prismapti ghtbe karn amader ye jnan o bhabbani blar ksmta ta asmpurn. kintu ykhn smpurn siddh bisy asbe, tkhn ya asmpurn o simit se sb leap peye yabe. ami ykhn sisu chilam, tkhn sisur mtea ktha bltam, sisur mteai cinta krtam, o sisur mteai bicar krtam. ekhn ami print manuse hyechi, tai saisher bisyugli tyag krechi. ekhn amra aynay abcha dekhchi; kintu sei smy srasri priskar dekhh. ekhn amar jnan simit, kintu tkhn ami smpurnbhabe jante parb, thik yemn isbr ekhn amake smpurnbhabe janen. ekhn ei tinti bisy ache: bisbas, prtyasa o bhalbasa; ar eder mdhye bhalbasai sresth.

14

teamra bhalbasar jny cesta kr ebm any atmik brdan-guli labh krar jny ekantbhabe cesta kr. bises kre ye brdan pabar jny teamader cesta kra ucit, tea hl bhabbani blte para. ye bykti bises bhasay ktha blar ksmta peyeche, se kean manuser sngre ny isbrer sngrei ktha ble, karn se ki ble ta keu bujhte pare na, brm se at-mar madhyme nigudh ttthber bisy ble. kintu ye bhabbani ble, se manuske gde teale, utsah o santbna dey. yar bises bhasay ktha blar ksmta ache se nijekei gde teale; kintu ye bhabbani blar ksmta peyeche se mndlike gde teale. amar iccha ye teamra skle bises bises bhasay ktha blar ksmta pao; kintu amar area besi ic-

cha ei teamra yen bhabbani blte par. ye bykti bises bhasay ktha ble kintu mndlike gde tealar jny tar arth bujhiye dey na, tar theke ye bhabbani ble sei brm bd. amar bhai o beanera, ami ydi teamader kache ese kean prkasit sty jnan, bhabbani ba kean siksar bisye na ble nana bhasay ktha bli, tate teamader kean labh hbe na. bamsi ba binar mtea jd bstu, ya sundr sr srsti kre ta ydi spst dhnbite na baje the bamsite ba binate ki sur bajche ta kibhabe beajha yabe? ar turir aoyaj ydi aspst hy, the yuddhe yabar jny ke prstut hbe? thik temni, teamader jibh ydi beadhgmy ktha na ble, the teamra ki blle ta ke janbe? karn e dhrner ktha blar arth bataser sngre ktha bla. nihsndehe bla yay ye, jgte anek rkm bhasa ache, ar segulir prtyektar arth ache. tai, sei sb bhasar arth ydi ami na bujhte pari, the ye sei bhasay ktha blche tar kache ami ekjn bidesir mtea hb; ar seo amar kache bidesir mtea hbe. teamader ksetreo thik serkmi; ykhn teamra atmik brdan labh krar jny udgrib, tkhn ya mndlike gde teale se bisye utkrst hbar cesta kr. tai, ye leak bises bhasay ktha ble, se prarthna kruk yen tar arth se bujhiye dite pare. karn ami ydi kean bises bhasay prarthna kri, the amar atma prarthna krche, kintu amar buddhir kean upkar hy na. tahle amar ki kra ucit? ami atmay prarthna krb, abar amar mn diyeo prarthna krb. ami atmate stb git krb abar mn diyeo stb git krb. karn tumi hyeta teamar atmate isbrer prsmas krch, kintu ye leak kebl sreata hisabe sekhane ache se na bujhe kemn kre teamar dhnybade 'amen' blbe? karn tumi ki blch, ta tea se bujhte parche na. tumi hyeta khub sundrbhabe isbrke dhnybad dicch, kintu er dbara aprke atmikbhabe gde teala hcche na. ami teamader skler theke anek besi bises bhasay ktha blte pari ble isbrke dhnybad dii. kintu mndliir mdhye, bises bhasay ds hajar sbd blar theke, brm ami buddhipurbk pamcti ktha blte cai, yen er dbara apre siksallah kre. amar priy bhai o beanera, teamra balkder mtea cinta krea na, brm mnd bisye sisuder mtea ho, kintu teamader cintay print buddhi ho. bidhi-bybsthay (sastre) ble: any bhasar leakter dbara o any desiyder mukh diye ami ei jatir sngre ktha blb; kintu sei leakra amar ktha sunbe na.'prbhu ei ktha blen. tai bises bises bhasay ktha blar ksmta, ei cihn bisbasider jny ny brm ta abisbasider jnyi. kintu bhabbani abisbasider jny ny, ta bisbasider jnyi. sei jny ykhn smgr mndli smbet hy, tkhn ydi prtyeke bises bises bhasay ktha blte thake; ar sekhane ydi kean abisbasi ba any kean bairer leak prbes kre, the tara ki blbe na ye teamra pagl? kintu ydi skle bhabbani ble, sei smy ydi kean abisbasi leak ba any kean sadharn leak sekhane ase, the sei bhabbani sune se tar paper bisye scetn ebm sei bhabbanir dbarai bicarprapt hy. eibhabe tar antreer geapn cinta skl prkas pay. se tkhn matite upud hye pde isbrer upasna krbe ar blbe, 'bastbiki, teamader madhye isbr achen. amar priy bhai o beanera, tahle teamra ki krbe? teamra ykhn upasnar jny ek jaygay smbet ho, tkhn keu stb git krbe, keu siksa debe, keu ydi kean sty prkas kre, the se ta blbe, keu bises bhasay ktha blbe, abar keu ba tar byakhya kre debe; kintu sb kichui yen mndli gthner jny hy. dujn kimba tinjner besi yen keu ajana bhasay ktha na ble. prtyeke yen pala kre bl, ar ekjn yen tar arth bujhiye dey. arth bujhiye debar leak ydi na thake, tahle sei dhrner bkta yen mndlite nirb thake.

se yen kebl nijer snge o isbrer snge ktha ble. ke-blmatr dui ba tinjn bhabbadi ktha bluk ebm anyera ta bicar kruk. sekhane bse ache emn karea kache ydi isbrer kean barta ase tbe prthme ye bhabbani blchil se cup kruk, yate eker pr ek skle bhabbani blte pare o skle siksallabh kre o utsahit hy ebm bhabbadider atma o bhabbadider niytnrne thake. karn isbr kkhno bisrnkhla srsti kren na, tini santir isbr, ya isbrer pbitr leakder mndligulite sty. mndlite strileakera nirb thakuk. isbrer leakder smst mndlite ei riti prclit ache. strileakder ktha blar anumeadn nei. measir bidhi-bybstha yemn ble seimt tara badhy hye thakuk. strileakera ydi kichu sikhte cay the tara ghre nijeder sbamider kache ta jijnes kruk, karn smabese ktha bla strileaker pkse ljjar bisy. teamader mdhy theke ki isbrer siksa prsarit hyechil? athba kebl teamader kachei ki ta esechil? ydi keu nijeke bhabbadi ble ba atmik brdan labh kreche ble mne kre, the se sbikar kruk ye ami teamader kache ya likhchi se sb prbhuri ades; ar ydi keu ta abjna kre tbe se abjnar sikar hbe. ateb, amar bhai o beanera, teamra bhabbani labh jny agrhi ho ebm bises bhasay ktha blte leakder nisedh krea na, kintu sbkichu yen ythaythbabe kra hy.

15

amar bhai o beanera, teamader kache ami ye susmacar prcar krechi, ekhn ami se ktha teamader smrn kriye dicchi. teamra ei barta grhn krech o sbl ach. ei bartar madhyme teamra uddhar peyech, absy teamra ydi ta dhre rakh ebm tate purnrupe bisbas rakh. ta na krle teamader bisbas brtha hye yabe. ami ye barta peyechi ta gurutbpurn mne kre teamader kache pemche diyechi. seguli eirkm: sastrer ktha mtea khrist amader paper jny mrlen, ebm tamke kbr deoya hyechil. abar sastrer ktha mtea mrtyur tin din pr tamke mrtder mdhye theke jibit kra hl. ar tini pitrke dekha dilen ebm pre sei bareajn preitke dekha dilen. erpr tini eksnge smkhyay pamcsear besi bisbasi bhaidar dekha dilen. tader mdhye besir bhag leak ekhno jibit achen, kichu leak hyeata etdine mara gechen. erpr tini yakeabke dekha dilen ebm pre pre-ritder sklke dekha dilen. sb sese asmye jnmechi ye ami sei amakeo dekha dilen. preritra amar theke mhan, karn isbrer mndlike ami niryatn krta, pre-rit name pricit hbar yeagyo ami ni. kintu ekhn ami ya hyechi, ta isbrer anugrher gunei hyeche. amar prti tamr ye anugrh ta nispil hy ni, brm ami tader skler theke adhik prism krechi. the ami ye ei kaj krechilam ta ny; kintu amar mdhye isbrer ye anugrh chil tatei ta snbhb hyeche. sutram ami ba anyra yarai teamader kache prcar kre thaki na ken, skle eki susmacar prcar krechilam, ya teamra bisbas krechi. kintu amra ydi prcar kre thaki ye khrist mrtder mdhye theke punrutthit hyechen, tkhn teamader mdhye keu keu ki kre blche ye mrtder punrutthan nei? mrtder ydi punrutthan na hy, tahle khristo tea utthapit hn ni, ar khrist ydi punrutthit na hye thaken tahle tea amader sei susmacar bhittihin, ar teamader bisbaso bhittihin. abar amra ye isbrer bisye mithya saksi dicchi, sei dease amra deasi sabyst hb, karn amra isbrer bisye prcar krte giye ektha blechi ye tini khristke mrtder mdhy theke punrutthit krechen. mrtder punrutthan

ydi na hy, the khristo mrtyu theke punrutthit hn ni; ar khrist ydi punrutthit na hye thaken, tahle teamader bisbaser kean muly nei, teamra ekhno teamader paper mdhyei ach. hyam, ar khristanusari yara mara geche tara skle binst hyeche. khrister prti prtyasa ydi sudhu ei jibner jnyi hy, the any leakder ceye amader dsa seacniy hbe. kintu styii khrist mrtder mdhy theke punrutthit hyechen, ar yesb byktir mrtyu hyeche tini tader mdhye prthm phsl. karn ekjn manusar mdhy diye yemn mrtyu esech, mrtder mdhy theke punrutthano temnihabaei ekjn manusar dbara esech. karn adme yemn skler mrtyu hy, thik sebhabe khriste skle jibn labh krbe. kintu prtyeke tar palakrme jibit hbe; khrist, yini agni, tini prthme mrtder mdhy theke jibit hlen, ar erpr yara khrister leak tara tamr punrutthaner smye jibit hye uthbe. erpr khrist ykhn prtyek sasnkrtar krtrtrb o prakrmke prast kre pita isbrer hate rajy smpe deben tkhn smapti asbe. karn ytdin na isbr tamr smst struke khrister pdant krchen, ttdin khristke rajtb krte hbe. ses stru hisebe mrtyuo dhibms hbe. karn, 'isbr sb kichui tamr adhinsth kre tamr payer tlay rakhben.' ykhn bla hcche ye, 'sb kichu' tamr adhinsth kra hyeche, tkhn eti spst ye isbr nijeke bad diye sb kichu khrister adhinsth krechen. sb kichu khrister adhinsth hle putr isbrer adhinsth hben. yen isbr, yini tamr sb kichur opr krtrtrb krte diyechen, tini srbesra ba hn. kintu yara mrt leakder uddeyse baptism grhn kre tader ki hbe? mrtara ydi kkhno punrutthit na hy, tahle tader jny ei leakera ken baptaij hy? amrai ba ken prti muhurte bipder smmukhin hi? ami prtidin mrchi. khrist yisute teamader jny amar ye grb ache tari deahai diye ami blchi, ektha sty. ydi sudhu manbik stre iphiser sei himsr psuder snge yuddh kre thaki tahle amar ki labh hyeche? kichui na. mrtder ydi punrutthan nei tbe, 'es bheajn pan kri karn kal tea amra mrtbi.' bhrant hyea na, 'ast sng sc-critr nst kre.' cetnay phire es, pap kaj bndh kr, karn teamader mdhye kichu leak ache yara isbr smbndhe smpurn ajn. teamader lija debar jnyi ami ektha blchi. kintu keu keu jijnasa krbe, 'mrtara ki kre punrutthit hy? tader ki rkm dehi ba hbe?' ki nirbeader mt prsn! teamra ye bij beanea, ta na mra prynt jibn pay na. tumi ya beanea, ye 'deh' utpnn hbe tumi ta beanea na, tar bij matr beanea, se gmer ba any kichur heak. tarpr isbrer icchanusare tini tar jny ekta deh den. prti bi-ger jny tader nijer nijer deh den. skl pranir mams ek rkmer ny; kintu manusder ek rkmer mams, psuder ar ek dhrner mams, pksider abar any rkmer mams. sei rkm sbrgiy dehguil yemn ache, temni parthib deh-gulio ache. sbrgiy dehguil ek prkar aujjib, abar parthib dehguil anyrkm. suryer ek prkarer aujjib, camder ar ek dhrner, abar nkstrder any dhrner. ekta nkstr theke any nkstrer aujjib bhinn. krtder punrutthan se rkm. ye deh kbr deoya hy ta ksyprapt hy, ye deh punrutthit hy ta aksy. ye deh matite kbr deoya hy, tar kean kdr thake na, ye deh punrutthit hy ta gerbjnk. ye deh matite kbrsth hy, ta durb, ye deh punrutthit hy ta sktisali. ye deh matite kbrsth hy ta jaibik deh; ar ye deh punrutthit hy ta atmik deh.ykhn jaibik deh ache, tkhn atmik deho ache. sastre ei kthao blche: 'prthm manus (adm) sijb prani hl; ar ses adm (khrist) jibndayk atma hlen. ya atmik ta prthm ny brm ya jaibik tai prthm; ya atmik ta er pre ase. prthm

manus adm elen prthibir dhulea theke, dbitiy manus (khrst) elen sbrg theke. mrttikar manusti yemn chil, prthibir anyany manuso temn; ar sbrgiy manusra sei sbrgiy manus khrster mt. amra yemn mrttikar sei manusder mtea gda, temn abar amra sei sbrgiy manus khrster mt hb. amar bhai o beanera, teamader blchi: amader rkt mams isbrer rajyer adhikari hte pare na. ya kichu ksyil ta aksytar adhikari hte pare na. sean, ami teamader ek nigudhtttb bli. amra skle mrb emn ny, kintu amader skleri rupantr ghtbe. ek muhurter mdhye ykhn ses turi bajbe tkhn ceakher plke ta ghtbe. hyam, turi bajbe, tate mrtera skle aksy hye uthbe, ar amra skle rupantrit hb. karn ei ksyil dehke aksytar peasak prte hbe; ar ei parthib nsbr deh abinsbrtay bhusit hbe. ei ksyil deh ykhn aksytar peasak prbe ar ei parthib deh ykhn abinsbrtay bhusit hbe tkhn sastre ye ktha lekha ache ta sty hbe: 'mrtyu jye kblit hl.' 'mrtyu teamar jy keathay? mrtyu teamar hul keathay?' mrtyur hul pap ar paper skti ase bidhi-bybstha theke. kintu isbrke dhnybad dii. tinii amader prbhu yisu khrster madhyme amader bijyi kren. tai amar priy bhai o beanera, susthir o sudrdh ho. prbhur kaje nijeke sb smy smpurnbhave smpe dao, karn teamra jan, prbhur jny teamader prisrm nisphl hbe na.

16

ekhn isbrer leakder debar jny arth smgrher bisy blchi: galatiyar mndlike ami yemn blechilam teamrao temn krbe; sptaher prthm din rbibar teamra teamader up-arjn theke sngti anusare ytta snbhb bamciye sei arth grhe bises kean sthane alada kre jmabe. tahle ami ykhn asb tkhn arth smgrh krar pryedjn hbe na. ami ykhn pemchb, tkhn teamra yader yeagy ble mne kr tader hat diye sei arth jerusaleme pathabe. amar lekha cithi pricyptr hisabe tara niye yabe; ar amar yaoya ydi thik ble mne hy tbe tara amar sngi yabe. ami makid-niya hye yabar priklpna krchi. makidniyar mdhye diye yabar pthe teamader okhane yab. snbhb hle hytea kichudin teamader okhane theke yab. sitkalta hytea teamader okhane katab. erpr teamader kach theke ami yekthane yab, amar sekhane yabar bybsthay teamra sahayy krte parbe. ekhn yatrapthe teamader sngde dekha krte cai na. prbhur iccha hle teamader sngde anekta smy katabar iccha ache. pncasttmir din prynt ami iphise thakb. karn ekthane ye kaje phl paoya yay sei rkm kajer jny ekta mst bd suyeag amar samne esechhe, ydio ekthane aneke bireadhita krche. timthiy teamader kache yete paren, tamke adr ytn krea. teamader sngde tini yen nirbhaye thakte paren. tinio amar mtea prbhur kaj krchen, keu yen tamke tacchily na kre. tamke teamra tamr yatra pthe santite egiye dio, yen tini amar kache aste paren. bhaidar sngde niye tini amar kache asben ei prtyasay achi. ekhn ami teamader bhai aplear bisye bli: ami tamke anek bhave utsahit krechi yen tini anyany bhaidar sngde teamader kache yan. kintu eta priskar ye teamader kache yabar iccha tamr ekhn nei. tini suyeag pelei teamader kache yaben. teamra strk theke, bisbase sthir theke, sahs yeagao, blban ho. teamra ya kichu kr ta bhalbasar sngde kr. amar bhaiyera, ami teamader kache ekta anureadh krchi, teamra stiphan o tamr pribarer bisye jan. akhayate (grise) tamrai prthm

khristanusari hn. ekhn tamra khristanusarider sebay nijeder niyeag krechen. bhaiyera, teamader kache amar anureadh, teamra eirkm leakder, yara prbhur sebay niyukt achen, tamder netrtb mene nao. ami khub khushi karn stiphan, phrtunat ar akhaya ekthane ese teamader na thakar abhab purn kre diyechen. tamra teamader mtea amar atmake trpt krechen. tai teamra erup leakder cinte bhul krea na. esiyar smst mndli teamader subheccha janacche. akkila o priska ar tamder badite yara upasnar jny smbet hn tamra skle teamader subheccha janacchen. teamra prspr eke aprke pbitr cumbne subheccha janio. ami pel, ami nijer hate ei subheccha bani likhe pathalam. prbhuke ye bhalbase na tar opr abhisap neme asuk. amader prbhu asun. prbhu yisu khrster anugrh teamader sngde thakul. khrst yisute teamader skler jny amar bhalbasar ril.

ekhn isbrer leakder debar jny arth smgrher bisy blchi: galatiyar mndlike ami yemn blechilam teamrao temn krbe; sptaher prthm din ribar teamra teamader up-arjn theses sngti anusare ytta snbhb bamciye sei arth grhe bises kean sthane alada kre jmabe. tahle ami ykhn asb tkhn arth smgrh krar pryajjn hbe na. ami ykhn pemchb, tkhn teamra yader yeagy ble mne kr tader hadi ye sei arth jerusaleme pathabe. amar lekha cithi pricyptr hisabe tara niye yabe; ar amar yaoya ydi thik ble mne hy tbe tara amar sngi yabe. ami makid-niya hye yabar priklpna krchi. makidniyar mdhy diye yabar pthe teamader okhane yab. snbhb hle hytea kichudin teamader okhane theke yab. sitkalta hytea teamader okhane katab. erpr teamader kach theke ami yekthane yab, amar sekthane yabar bybsthay teamra sahayy krte parbe. ekhn yatraptthe teamader sngi dekha krte cai na. prbhur iccha hle teamader sngi anekta smy katabar iccha ache. pncasttmir din prynt ami iphise thakb. karn ekthane ye kaje phl paoya yay sei rkm kajher jny ektha mst bd suyeag amar samne esechi, ydio ekthane aneke bireadhita krche. timthiy teamader kache yete paren, tamke adr ytn krea. teamader sngi tini yen nirbhye thakte paren. tinio amar mtea prbhur kaj krchen, keu yen tamke tacchily na kre. tamke teamra tamr yatra pthe san-tite egiye dio, yen tini amar kache aste paren. bhaidar sngi niye tini amar kache asben ei prtyasay achi. ekhn ami teamader bhai aplear bisye bli: ami tamke anek bhabe utsahit krechi yen tini anyany bhaidar sngi teamader kache yan. kintu eta priskar ye teamader kache yabar iccha tamr ekhn nei. tini suyeag pelei teamader kache yaben. teamra strk thekea, bisbase sthir thekea, sahs yeagao, blban ho. teamra ya kichu kr ta bhalbasar sngi kr. amar bhaiyera, ami teamader kache ekta anureadh krchi, teamra stiphon o tamr pribarer bisye jan. akhayate (grise) tamrai prthm khristanusari hn. ekhn tamra khristanusarider sebay nijeder niyeag krechen. bhaiyera, teamader kache amar anureadh, teamra eirkm leakder, yara prbhur sebay niyukt achen, tamder netrth mene nao. ami khub khusi karn stiphon, phrtunat ar akhaya ekthane ese teamader na thakar abhab purn kre diyechen. tamra teamader mtea amar atmake trpt krechen. tai teamra erup leakder cinte bhul krea na. esiya smst mndli teamader subheccha janacche. akkila o priska ar tamder badite yara upasnar jny smbet hn tamra skle teamader subheccha janacchen. teamra prspr eke aprke pbitr cumbne subheccha janio. ami pel, ami nijer hate ei subheccha bani likhe pathalam. prbhuke ye bhalbase na tar opr abhisap neme asuk. amader prbhur asun. prbhur yisu khriste anugrh teamader sngi thakuk. khrist yisute teamader skler jny amar bhalbasar ril.

tai ami sthir krechilam ye abar teamader duhkh de-oyar jny teamader kache yab na. karn teamader ydi ami duhkh diti tbe amake sukhi krbe ke? ekmatr teamrai yamra amar kache duhkh peyech. eijnj sei sb ktha likhechilam, yate ykhn ami asb tkhn yader

kach theke amar annd paoya ucit, tader kach theke amay yen duhkh pete na hy. karn teamader skler bisye amar drdh bisbas ei ye amar annde teamader skleri annd. anek kst, mnea bedna o ceakhher jler mdhye diye sei cithi teamader likhechilam. ami teamader bytha dite cai ni; kintu beajhate ceyechilam ye ami teamader ktea bhalbasi. kintu keu ydi bytha diye thake tbe se ye sudhu amake bytha diyeche ta ny, besi badiye na ble etuku blchi ye, teamader skllei se kichu priman byatha diyeche. teamader mdhye besir bhag leak mile ei dhrner leakke ye sasti diyeche se-tai tar pkse ythest. kintu ekhn teamader brm take ksma kra o santbna deoya ucit. ta na hle se hytea atydhik mneabednay htas hye pdbe. ami teamader anureadh krchi, teamra ye take ekhno bhalbas eta take bujhte dao. teamra smst bisye amar badhy ho kina ta priksa kre dekhte ami teamader kache sei cithita likhechilam. ydi teamra kauke ksma kr, amio take ksma kri. ydi ksma krar mt kichu thekei thake tbe ami ya ksma krechi ta khriste samne teamader bhalear jnyei krechi. yen amra sytaner cturtar dbara prtartit na hi, karn amra tar sydntr smbndhe ajn ni. ami ykhn treayate khrist smbndhe susmacar prcar krte esechilam, tkhn dekhilam prbhur kajher jny ntun drja khule diyechen. kintu ami khub udbege chilam, karn sekthane ami amar bhai titke pai ni; tai ami tader biday janiyechilam ebm makidniyar uddesye rona hyechilam. kintu isbr dhny, karn tini khriste mdhy diye srbdai amader jylabher pth dekan ebm amader mdhy diye srbt tamr smbndhe jnan serbher mt chdiye den. yamra uddhar pacche ebm yamra binas hcche tader samne amra isbrer uddesye khriste sugndhyukt dhup. yamra hariye yacche tader kache amra mrtyumulk mrtyujnk gndh; kintu yamra pritrnan pacche tader kache amra jibnmulk jibndayk gndh, sutram ke eirkm kaj krar upyukt? aneke yemn kre serkm amra isbrer baky niye labh krar jny phe-rioyalar mt pheri kre bedai na brm khristete amra anriktrik sngi isbr hte agt leak hisabe isbrer samne ktha bli.

amra esb ble ki abar nijeder bisye prsmas krte suru krechi? athba kean kean leak yemn kre thake temni teamader kache amadero ki kean pricy ptr niye yete hbe, ba teamader supariser ki amader kean pryajjn ache? teamrai amader pricy ptr, ya amader hrdaye lekha ache, ya smst manus jante o pdte pare. teamra ye khriste lekha ptr ebm amrai ta pemche diyechi ta tea dekhte paoya yacche. ta kali diye lekha ny, kintu jibnt isbrer atma diye lekha; pathrer phlke lekha ny, manusar hrdaye phlker opr li lekha. khriste madhyme isbrer opr amader ei rkm drdh bisbas hyeche. kintu tar arth ei ny ye amra nijera nijeder yeagytay ekaj krte pari, ta krar skti isbri diye thaken. tinii amader ntun cuktir sebk krechen. ei ntun cukti kean likhit bidhi-bybstha ny kintu atmik bybstha, karn likhit ye bidhi-bybstha ta mrtyu niye ase kintu atma jibn dan kre. ydi pathrer phlkeropr lekha bybstha, yar printi mrtyu, ta debar smy emn aujiblyer sathe esechil ye israyeler leakera aujiblyer jny measir mukher dike seaja takate parchil na, ydio

sei ujibla mlän hye yacchil, tbe atmar kaj ki anek besi mhimamndit hbe na? ye bidhi-bybsthay manus deasi prtippnn hcchil ta ydi mhimamndit hye thake, tbe ye bidhi-bybstha manuske isbrer kache dharmik prtippnn kre tar mhima aro kt na besi hbe. bastbik tulna ntun bidhi-bybsthar mhimar ujibltar kache puranea bidhi-bybsthar mhima mlän hye yay. ye bidhi-bybstha alp diner mdhye leap peye gel tar mhima ydi et ujibl hye thake, tbe ye bidhi-bybstha cirsthayi tar mhima aro kt na besi ujibl hbe! ateb amader ei dhrner prtyasa thakate amra khub nirbhik hte pari. amra measir mt ni. measi tea nijer mukh dheke rakhten yate israyeliyra sei ujibla dekhthe na pay, karn sei mhima kmte kmte miliye yacchil. tader mn kthear hye giyechil, karn ykhn sastr pda hy tkhn mne hy ajo tader sei abrn ryei geche. sei abrn ekhno sre ni, ekmatr khrister madhymeis sei abrn sriye deoya snbhb. hyam, ajo measir bidhi-bybsthar yustk pdar smy tader hrdayer opre abrn thake. kintu ykhi keu prbhur dike phere tkhn sei abrn sre yay. ei prbhu hlen atma, ar prbhur atma yekhane sekhanei sbad-hinta. tai, ykhn amra anadrt mukhe aynay dekha chbir mt kre prbhur mhima dekhthe thaki, tkhn ta dekhthe dekhthe amra sklel tamr sei (mhimamy) rupe rupantrit hte thaki. sei rupantir amader mhima theke ujibltar mhimar mdhye niye yay. ei mhima amra prabhu, yini ajna kren tamr kach theke labh kri.

4

isbrer dyay amra ei kajer bhar peyechi, tai amra kkhno niras hi na; brm amra llijajn geapn kaj ekebarei kri na. amra kean caturi kri na, isbrer siksake bikrt kri na; brm ya sty ta spstbhave ble isbrer samne o prtiti manuser bibeker kache amader stta prkas kri. kintu amra ye susmacar prcar kri ta ydi dhaka thake, tbe yamra dhhmsr pthe cleche tader kachei dhaka theke yay. ei yuger debta abisbasider mn andh kreche, yate isbrer prtimmurti ye khrister, tamr mhimar susmacarer alea tara dekhthe na pay. amra nijeder ktha prcar kri na, brm yisu khristke prbhu ble prcar krchi ebm amra yisur anusari blei nijeder yisur sebk ble dekhie thaki. karn ye isbr blechilen, 'andhkarer mdhye theke alear udy hbe!,' sei tiniu amader antre isbrer janer alear mhima prjiblit krechilen, ye alea khrister mukhmdndlei prkasit ryeche. kintu ei smpd amra matir patre arthat ei mrnsil dehe dharn krchi, yate bujhte para yay ye ei mhaprakrm isbrer kach thekei eseche, amader nijeder kach theke ase ni. amra sbdik diyei nana kstdayk caper mdhye ryechi, kintu bhenge pdi ni. amra jani na ki krb, athc hal chede dii na. amra atyacarit hleo isbr kkhno amader chede den na. amader mere dhrasayi kre dileo amra dhhms hcchi na. amra sbmsy yisur mteai ei dehe mrtyur mukheamukhi hcchi, yate yisur jibno amader mrty dehe prkas pay. amra yara bemce achi amader sbmsy yisur jny mrtyur hate tule deoya hcche, yen amader mrty dehe yisur jibno prkas pay. eibhabe amader mdhye mrtyu ebm teamader mdhye jibn kaj kre cleche. kintu sei bisbaser achi atma amader mdhye ache. sas-tre yemn lekha ache, 'ami bisbas krechi blei ktha blechi.'temni amra bisbas krechi blei ktha blchi. karn amra jani, isbr prbhu, yini yisuke punrutthit krechen,

tini yisur snge amadero jibit kre tulben ebm teamader snge amader (khrister kache) upsthit krben. sb kichui teamader jny ghteche er phle aneke isbrer anugrh pabe yate aneke isbrke dhnybad dey yate tini gerbanbit hn. eijnay amra htas hi na, karn ydio amader ei deh binasprapt hte thakche tbu amader antratma dine dine ntun hye uthche. bstut amader ei duhkh kst samyik matr. samyik ei kstbheag amader jibne niye asbe sresth sasbt mhima ya amader duhkh kster snge tulnar yeagy ny. tai ya dekha yay tar dike lksy na kre brm ya ya drsyer atit tar opr amra drsti nibddh kri. ya ya drsyman ta tea alpkalsthayi: kintu ya ya drsyatit ta cirsthayi.

5

amra jani prthibite amra tambur mt ye badite bas kri ta ydi nst hye yay tbe amader ekti isbrdt badi ache, ye badi manuser tairi ny, sbge se badi cirkal dhrei ache. bastbik amra ei tambute thakte thakte katrbhabe artnad krchi. amra mneprane kamna krchi ye amader sbrgiy abas diye amader dheke deoya heak. karn amra bisbas kri ye ei peasak prbar pr dekha yabe ye amra ulng ni. bastbe amra ei deher mdhye theke bhakarant hoyate artnad krchi. amader brtman (dehrup) peasakti tyag krar iccha amader nei; brm amra cai ye ntun (sbrgiy dehrup) peasakti putratner opr pri yate nsbr jibn abrt hye yay. ar er jny isbr amader prstut krechen. eijnay tini pbhit atmake amader kache jaminsbrup pathiyechen. amader mne srbda bhrsas ache, amra jani ytdin ei deher ghre bas krb ttdin amra prbhur kach theke dure thakb. amra bisbaser dbara cli, bairer drsyer dbara ny. tai ami bli ye amader niscit bhrsas ache ebm bastbik amra ei deh tyag kre, amader prkrt abas prbhur kach thakai bhal mne kri. amader lksy ei ye amra ei deher ghre bas kri ba na kri, amra yen isbrke stntut kre cli. karn amader sklke khrister bicarasner samne dam-date hbe; ar ei nsbr dehe bas krar smy amra bhal ba mnd ya kichu krechi tar upyukt prtidan amader prtyekke deoya hbe. tai prbhur bhy ki, ta janate pere amra prtyek manuske beajhacchi yen tara amader kthay bisbas kre. isbr amader antrer ktha suspstbhave janen; ar ami asakri teamrao amader antrer ktha jan. amra abar teamader kache nijederke yeagy patr ble prman dite caichi na, kintu amader jny grb krar suyeag teamader dicchi; uddesy eyamra kean byktir hrdayer ktha bibecna na kre drsyan bisyuguli niye grb kre, eisb leakder yen teamra ucit jbab dite par. ydi amra htbuddhi hye thaki tbe ta isbrer jny ebm ydi amader bicar buddhi thik thake tbe ta teamader jny. khrister bhalbasas amader niyentrit kre, karn amra niscithabe bujhechi tini (khrister) skler jny mrtyubrn krlen, tate skleri mrtyu hl. khrister skler jny mrtyubrn krlen. tai yamra jibn pel, tara ar nijeder uddesyey ny, brm yini tader jny mrtyubrn krechilen o punrutthit hyechen, tamri uddesyey yen jibnyapn kre. tai ekhn theke amra ar kaukei jagtik drstibhngi diye bicar kri na. ydio age khristke amra jagtik drstibhngi diyei bicar krechi tbu ekhn ar ta kri na. sutram keu ydi khrister snge milit hy, tbe se ek ntun srsti hye othe., tar jibner puranea bisyuguli atit hye yay; dekh, tar sbi ekhn ntun hye uthche. smst kichui isbr theke eseche,

yini khrister madhyme nijer sathe amader purnmilit krechen ebm anyder tamr snge abar miln kriye deoyar kaj amader diyechen. yemn bla hye thake: isbr khrister madhyme jgtke punray tamr nijer snge milit krar kaj krcchilen. tini khriste manuser skl papke pap ble gny na kre milner barta janabar bhar amader diyechen. khrister hyei amra ktha blechi. khrister hye ktha blte amader pathanea hyeche, eibhabe amader madhyme isbr leakder dakchen. amra khrister hye teamader anureadh krchi, teamra isbrer sathe milit ho. khrist kean pap kren ni; kintu isbr khrister opr amader paper sb deas capiye diyechen, yen khrister mdhye isbrer snge amader susmprk sthapit hy.

6

isbrer shkrmi hisabe amra teamader anureadh krchi, teamra isbrer ye anugrh labh krech ta nisppl hte dio na. karn isbr blen, ami upyukt smye teamader prarthna sunlam ebm pritraner dine ami teamader sahayy krlam. yisaiy 49 :8 ami ya blchi sean, ekhni sei 'upyukt smy.' aji 'pritraner din.' amra cesta kri yen amader kean kajer dbara keu bighnit na hy. yen amader kajer kean rkm ninda keu krte na pare. amra sb bisye nijederke isbrer sebk ble prman kri. amra dhairyer snge dukhkbheag kre sbmsy kst o niryatn shy krechi. amader mardhear kra hyeche, karagare deoya hyeche, marmukhi jntar samne amader dam-date hyeche. kaj krte krte absnn hyechi, kt rat na ghumiye katiyechi, emnki anahareo ktdin keteche. esb sttbeo amra amader jibner pbitrta, jnan, dhairry, snehmmta, pbitr atma, prkrtr bhalbasa o styer prcar dbara ebm isbrer prakrmer dbara, ki akrme ki atm-rksay ubhy ksetrei sdacarar astr bybhar kre prman diyechi ye amra isbrer sebk. amra smmanit hyechi, abar asmanit o hyechi. amra apmanit hyechi, abar prmsit o hyechi. amader mithyabadi hisebe dhra hyeche ydio amra sty bli. kichu leak amader prerit ble sbikar kre na; kintu tbuo amra sbikrt. mne hcchil amra mrtyur mukheamukhi hyechi, kintu dekh amra mrini. amader sasti deoya hcche, kintu mere phela hcche na. ekdike mne hy amra dukkh pacchi kintu amra sdai annd krchi. mne hy amra nihsb, tbu sb-kichui amader ache. dhre neoya hy amra drbd kintu amra aprke dhnban kri. he krinthiagn, kheelakhulib-habei amra teamader snge ktha blechi. teamader prti amader bhalbasa atut ache; kintu teamra teamader bhalbasa theke amader dure rekhech. ami teamader stnan mne kre blchi, amra yemn teamader bhalbesechi teamrao yen temni mnpran khule amader bhalbas. teamra abisbasider theke alada, tai tader snge nijeder yukt krea na; karn nyay o anyayer mdhye kean yeag thakte pare na. andhkarer sathe alear ki kean yeagayeag thakte pare? khrist ebm diyabler mdhye ki kean smprk thakte pare? abisbasir sathe bisbasiri ba ki smprk? isbrer mndirer sathe prtimari ba ki smprk? karn amrai tea jibnt isbrer mndir; yemn isbr blechen: 'ami tader mdhye bas krb ebm tader mdhye yatayat krb; ami tader isbr hbea o tara amar leak hbe.' prbhu blen, 'teamra tader mdhy theke beriye es, tader theke prthk ho ebm asuci jinis sprs krea na, tahle ami teamader grhn krb.' 'ami teamader pita hb o teamra amar putr knya hbe.'

7

priy bndhugn, ei smst prtisruti ykhn amader ryeche tkhn es, ya kichu amader deh ba atmake asuci kre tar theke mukt hye nijeder suci kri. isbrer smman kre nijeder purnrupe pbitr kri. teamader hrdey amader sthan dio. amra karo ksti kri ni; kauke srbnaser pthe niye yai ni, kauke thkai ni. ami teamader deasi krte ektha blchi ta ny; amra teamader et bhalbasi ye amra mri tea eksnge mr, bamci tea eksngei bamcb. teamader opr amra bd astha ache ar teamader niye amar khubi grb. amader smst kster mdhye teamader kach theke ami ythest utsah peyechi, tai amar mne bd annd. ykhn amra makidniyate esechilam, tkhno amader daihikbhabe bindumatr bisram hy ni. karn amra sb dik theke kst peyechilam, baire chil jhgdajhati o mne chil bhy. tbuo isbr yini niras prane santbna den, tini titke niye ese amader santbna dilen. kebl titer asar jny ny, teamra take ye santbna diyeche tar jnyo. tini amader janiyeche amader dekhar jny teamader kt gbhir agrh ryeche. teamra ya krech tar jny teamra ki priman dukhkit ebm amar jny teamader agrher kthao tit amader janiyeche. er phle ami aro anndit hyechi. ydio amar cithi teamader kichu smyer jny dukkh diyeche tbu anuseacna kri na, karn prthme anuseacna krleo ami dekhchi ye sei cithi teamader mne matr kichukaler jny bytha diyeche. ekhn ami annd krchi, teamra mne bytha peyechile ble ny; kintu teamader sei dukkh o bytha teamader jibnke pribrtit kreche ble. isbrer icchanusarei teamra dukkh peyechile, tai amader dbara teamader keanrkm ksti hy ni; karn isbrer icchanusare dukkh manuser hrdey o jibne anu-tap ane ar ta muktir dike niye yay ebm tate amader dukkh krar kichu nei. kintu ei jger deoya dukkh manuse annt mrtyur dike thele dey. dekh, isbrer icchanusare ye dukkh teamader hyeche, ta teamader kt mngl kreche, teamader kt antrik kre tuleche. nijeder nirdeas ble prman krar jny teamader kt iccha hyechil, teamader mne kt kreadh o bhy jegechil, teamader mne kt drd esechil, anyayer sasti debar jny teamader kt iccha hyechil. sbkichutei teamra prman krech ye se bisye teamra nirdeas. ami teamader kache cithi likhechilam bte, kintu ye anyay kreche ba yar opr anyay kra hyeche tader jny ny, brm teamader likhechilam yate isbrer samne amader prti teamader ye ei anugty ache ta uplddhi krte par. eisbr jny amra utsahit hyechi. amader sei utsaher opre titer annd amader aro anndit kreche. teamader skler kach theke tini antre ntun skti labh krechen. tamr kache ami kean bisye ydi teamader jny grb kre thaki, tate ljiit hi ni; kintu amra yemn teamader kache sbkichui styb-habe bykt krechi, temni titer kache amader sei grbo sty ble prman hl. teamra skle tamke kemn many krechile, kemn bhy o smmaner snge tamke grhn krechile, se sb smrn kre teamader prti tamr bhalbasa aro bede geche. ei jny ami khusi karn ami teamader opr smputn nirbhr krte pari.

8

ekhn bhai o beanera, makidniyar khrist mndligulir mdhye isbrer anugrh ye kaj kreche ta amra teamader janacchi. ydio dukkh kst bheag krar mdhy diye tader

priksa kra hache ebm ydio tara ati dridr, tbu tader mne eti annd ye tara anyke kheala hate dan kreche. ami saksı dicchi ye tara nijer icchay ytdur sadhy emnki sadhyer atirikt dan krechil. tara amader aikantik anureadh janiye blechil, isbrer leakder ei sebar kaje amsgrhn krar suyeag yen tader deoya hy. tara emnbhabe dan krechil ya amra asai kri ni. tara isbrer icchamtea prthme nijeder prbhur kache ebm pre amader diye dil. seijny amra titke anureadh krlam yate tini er age ye kaj krte suru krechilen, sei anu-grher kaj ses kren. sbkichu yamr teamader prcur primane ache; bisbas, blar ksmta, jnan, sbbisyer prtı teamader agrh ebm amader prtı bhalbasa, thik eibhabe dan krar guntio yen teamader prcur primane thake. ami ades kre blchi na; kintu anyer agrher udahrn diye teamader bhalbasa ytharth kina priksa krchi. karn teamra amader prbhu yisu khrister anugrher ktha jan, tini dhni hyeo teamader jny dridr hlen, yate teamra tamr dridrday dhnban hye uthte par. ebisye ami amar pramrs teamader dicchi karn teamader pkse eta mngljnk. yehetu gt bchr teamrai prthm kaj krte armbh krechile, sudhu tai ny sei kaj krar icchao teamrai prthme prkas krechile. teamra agrher sathe ye deoyar kaj suru krechile, ekhn ta sei eki agrher sngre teamader sadhynt ses kr. karn debar mtea iccha thakle tbei teamader dan grahy hbe, teamader ya ache sei bhittite dilei teamader dan grahy hbe; teamader ya nei sei anuyayi ny. karn amader uddesy ei ny ye, any skle aram krbe ar teamra kste pdbe, brm sb kichute yen smta thake. brtmane teamader ythest ryeche, tar theke diye tader pryajın metate parbe, abar pryajıne tader ya besi hbe ta dite teamader abhab mitbe. eibhabe yen srbtr smta bjay thake. sas-tre yemr lekha ache, ye besi kudealea, tar badi thakl na; ye alp kudealea, tar abhab hl na. teamader jny amar ye agrh ache, thik sei rkm agrh isbr titer antre diyecheh ble ami isbrke dhnybad dii. tit ye amader anureadh rekhechen tai ny, tini eti agrhi chilē ye nijer icchay teamader kache yacchen. amra titer sngre sei bhaıke pathacchi, yini susmacar prcarer jny smst mndlite prmsit. kebl tai ny, amader shyatrı hısebe prbhur mhimar jny ei dan niye yabar drun o amader sahayı krar icchake prman krte bastbik mndliguli take mneanit krechil. amra ei dayitb smprke strk yate ei bipul arth bitrn smprke keu yen amader smaleacna na kre. karn kebl prbhur samne ny, kintu manusar drstite ya bhal, tao amra lkısy rakhi. ar oder sathe amader bhaıke pathalam, yake amra anekbar anek bisye priksa kre eisb kaje udyeagi dekhechi ebm teamader prtı tamr ei drdh bisbaser jny ebar aro agrhi dekhchi. titer ktha ydi blte hy, tbe tini amar shkrmi o teamader sahayyer kaje amar shkri. amader bhaider bisy ydi blte hy, tbe bli tamra mndligulı prtinidhitb kren ebm khrister pkse gerb anen. ateb teamader bhalbasar prman ebm teamader opr amader grber karn, ei dui bisyer prman tader dekhao, yate smst mndli ta dekhıte pay.

9

ekhn bujhte parchi ye isbrer leakder sahayyer byapare teamader kichu lekhar pryajın nei. karn ami teamader agrh jani ebm teamader bisye makidniyander

kache ei grb kre thaki ye gt bchr theke akhayar leakra arthar teamra tairi hye ryeche; ar ei ghnta tader besir bhag leakde daner bisye utsahit kre tuleche, tarao dite caiche. kintu ami sei bhaider pathacchi yate teamader smbndhe amader ye grb ta biphl na hy, yen ami yemr tader blechi seimtea teamra prstut hye thakea. ta na hle makidniyar kichu leak ydi amar sathe ase ebm teamader prstut na dekhe, tahle ei niscyta beadh amader o teamader ubhyer pksei ljar bisy hbe. seijny ami bhaider ei anureadh kra pryajın mne krlam, yate tara age teamader kache yan ebm dan hisabe ye arth teamra debe blechile, sei dan smgrh kre prstut thakte paren. sei dan yen sbecchadan hy, jear kre aday kra camdar taka na hy. mne rekhea, ye alp primane bij beane, se alp priman phsl katbe ebm ye ythest priman bij beane se prcur phsl katbe. prtyeke nijer nijer antre yemr sthir kreche, sei mteai dan kruk, mne duhkhy peye atbha jear kra hache ble ny, karn khusi mne yamra dey, isbr tader bhalbasen. isbr teamader srbprkar asirbad prcur primane diye thaken, yen sb smy teamader sb kichui besi primane thake ebm yen sb rkm bhal kaj krar jny srb smye teamader iccha o pryajner atirikt sbi thake. yemr sastre lekha ache: 'dharmik dridrke mukt hste dan kre, tar sei stıaj cirsthayı.' yini krskke beanar jny bij o aharer jny khady jugıye thaken, tini teamader beanar jny atmik bij jeagaben ebm tar brddhisadhn krben. teamader dansilta prcur phsl utpnı krbe. isbr teamader sb bisye smrdh krben yen teamra sb smye mht ho. amader madhyme teamader das, ykhn abhabider hate deb, tkhn tara annde isbrke dhnybad janabe. teamader ei daner phle isbrer leakder sudhu ye abhab mitbe ta na, brm ei dan isbrer prtı anek dhnybader dbara upce pdbe. teamader ei kaj ye anugtyer prman dey tar jnye tara isbrer prmsa krbe, ei anugty teamader khrister susmacarer opr bisbas theke ase. kheala hate teamra ye dan tader o aprer sngre bhag kre niyech tar jny tara isbrer prmsa krbe. tara ykhn teamader jny prarthna kre tkhn teamader sathi hbar iccha krbe. teamader opre ye mha-anugrhy isbr diyechn, tar ktha mne kreı tara emn iccha krbe. isbrer apurb abrnıy daner jny tamke dhnybad.

10

ami pel nijer khrister biny o seijner deahai diye teamader anuny krchi. ami naki teamader samne binmr kintu pechne cithite teamader kda kda ktha bli. kichu kichu leak mne kre ye amra jagtik bhabe cli. ami minti kri ykhn ami asb tkhn yen amake sei drdh sahs dekhate na hy, ye sahs ami seisb leakder prtı dekhanea absyk mne kri. amra jgtei bas kri kintu jgt yebhabe yuddh kre amra seiabhıe kri na. jgt ye yuddher astr bybhar kre, amra tar theke sbtntı yuddhastr bybhar kri. amader yuddher astr isbrer prakrm; ei yuddhastr strur sudrdh ghamti dıhbms krte pare. leakder baje bitrk amra biphl krte pari. ye smst grbjnk bisy isbr bisyk jnaner biruddhe othe, amra tader prtyekke dıhbms kri ebm smst cıntake bisbhut kre khrister anugt kri. ykhn teamra smpurnbhabe amader anugt hbe, tkhni amra abadhytar prtıti kajke sasti dite prstut hb. teamader samner bisygulır dike dekh, keu ydi nijeder opre bisbas rekhe ble, ami khrister leak, tbe tar

abar ekthao beajha ucit ye tar mt amrao khrister leak. ektha thik ye prbhu ye krttrb amader diyechen tai niye amra bes grb kri. teamader byatha dite ny, kintu teamader sktisali kre tultei tini amader ei adhikar diyechen, ar ta niye amra lja pacchi na. ami cithiguli diye ye teamader bhy dekhacchi erkm mne krea na. keu keu ble, 'tar cithigulea mne rekhatat kre ebm sktisali, kintu leak hisabe tini durbl ebm tamr ktha blar dhrn ekebarei hradygrahi ny.' ei dhrner leak bujhuk ye anupsthit thakakalin amader cithir mdhye ye skti prkas peyech, amra ykhn teamader samne upsthit hb tkhn amader kajeo sei eki skti dekhate pabe. karn emn kean leaker sathe amra nijeder gnna ba tulna krte sahs kri na, yamra nijerai nijeder ucc prmsa kre thake. tara prsprer mdhye nijeder primap kre ebm nijeder sathe nijeder tulna kre. nijeder bisye ettuku grb krar adhikar amader ache, amra tar besi krb na, brm isbr amader krmksetre ye sima nirupn krechen sei simar mdhye thakb. sei simar mdhye teamra achea. teamader kache giyechilam ble teamader niye amra ykhn grb kri, tkhn simar baire kichu bli na, karn khrister susmacar niye amrai teamader kache prthm pemchechilam. amader kaj niye grb krar ye sima ta amra chadiye yab na, anyera ki krche ta amader grber bisy ny, pribрте amra asa kri ye teamader bisbas badbar sathe amra teamader mdhye aro kaj krte parb. tkhn amra teamader ngr chadiyeo jaygay jaygay susmacar prcar krte parb. aprer elakar kra kajer jny amra grb krb na. tbe, 'ye grb krte cay se prbhuke niyei grb krut.' karn ye manus nijer smprke ucc dharna peasn kre se ny, kintu prbhu yar smprke ucc dharna peasn kren sei bhal ble prmanit hy.

11

ykhn teamra amar nirbuddhita dekhte pao tkhn ektu dhairy dhre amake shy krbe ei ami cai. dya kre amar prti shisnu ho. ami antre teamader jny jbala anubhb krchi. ei antrjbala sbym isbrer antr theke ase. ami teamaderke ek brer snge biye dite prtijna krechi, yen sti knya rupe teamader khrister kache uphar dite pari. kintu amar bhy hcche dust sap yemn nijer caturite hbake bhuliyechil, seirkm teamader mn yen klusit na kre ebm khrister prti teamader ye purn o bisuddh anurag ache ta theke teamader yen dure sriye niye na yay. kean agntuk ydi emn ar ek yisuke prcar kre, yake amra prcar kri ni, athba agei grhn krech emn atma chada ydi teamra any kean atma pao, ba age grhn kr ni emn kean any rkmer susmacar pao tbe ta bhalhabe shy krea. karn amar mne hy na ye ami tthakthit sei 'mhan preritder' theke kean amse pichiye pde achi. kintu ydio ami khub bhal bkta ni, tbuo amar jnan simit ny ebm ta sbrkmei priskarbhai teamader dekhiye diyechi. teamra yen unnt hte par tai nijeke nt kre ami ki pap krechi? teamader mdhye bina parisr-mike isbrer susmacar prcar kre ki bhul krechi? teamader mdhye sebar jny any mndli theke taka niye ami tader luth krechi; ebm ykhn teamader kache chilam tkhn amar abhab hleo ami kauke bhargst kri ni, karn makidniya theke bhaira ese amar pryajen metalen. hyam, ami yate kean bisye teamader kache hat na pati, nijeke seibhabe rkasa krechi ebm krb. styi khrister stta ykhn niscitbhabe amar mdhye ache, tkhn akha-

yar kean ancle keu ei grb kra theke amay birt krbe na. ami teamader beajha hte cai na. tar mane ki ei ye ami teamader bhalbasi na? isbr janen ami teamader bhalbasi. kintu ekhn ami ya krchi, sei kaj aro krb yate yamra grb krar suyeag kheamje, tader birt krte pari. yamra grb kre tader yen teamra amader sman bhav; karn tara bhnd prerit, tara mithya ble. tara prbnck krmi, tara preriter chdmbs dhreche. tara emnbhav dekhay yate leake mne kre ye tara khrister prerit. ata ascry ny, karn sytan nijeo nijeke dip-timy sbrgdt hisabe dekhavar jny bdle phele. ateb tar sebkrao ye dharmiktat sebkder bes dharn kre, ete ascry hbar kichui nei, priname tader kajer jny tara sastibheag krbe. ami abar blchi, keu amake murkh mne na krut, kintu ydi teamra mne kr, tbe amake murkh blei grhn kr; tate amio ektu grb krte parb. ami nijeke jani tai ami grb kri. ekhn ami ya blchi ta prbhur ades mt blchi na kintu ek nirbeader mteai ei grb krchi. yehetu anekei jagtik bisye grb kre, tai amio grb krb. karn teamra yamra buddhiman tara nirbeadh leakter prti annder sathe shisnuta dekhiye thak. ami jani teamra shisnu, emn ki tader prtio yamra teamader ades kre, seasn kre, phamde phele, nijederke teamader theke bhal ble mne kre athba teamader gale cd mare. ektha blte amar lja beadh hy ye amra teamader prti nitant 'durbl' blei durkm bybhar kri nilkintu grb krar mtea ythest sahs ydi karea thake, tbe ami sahsi hb o grb krb. ami murkher mtea ktha blchi. tara ki ibriy? amio tai. tara ki israyeli? amio tai. tara ki abrahamer bmsdhr? amio tai? tara ki khrister sebk? emn grb kra pagler mt seanaleo ami tader theke anek besi khrister seba krchi. ami tader theke anek besi kthear prismn krechi, tader theke bhubar besi karandn bheag krechi, anekbar cabuker mar shy krechi, anekbar mrtyumukhe pdech. ihu-dider kach theke pamcbar uncllisti kre cabuker mar khete hyeche. tinbar amake lathipeta kreche, ekbar amar opr pthr cheamda hyeche, tinbar jhde jahaj dubite ami kst peyechi ebm sara dinrat agadh jler mdhye katiyechi. sthlpthe yatrakale bhubar bipde pdech, ndi theke bipd esech, ktbar dakater hate, ktbar amar apnjn ihudi o aihudider dbara bipdgrst hyechi. shrer mdhye mha bipde pdte hyeche, kkhno gramancle, kkhno bipd snkul smudrer mdhye ebm bhnd khris-tiyander kach theke. anekbar anahare din katiyechi, ythest peasaker abhabe prcnd site kst peyechi. ar sb smsya yak, ekti smsya prtidin amar opre cepe ryeche, ta hl smst mndli cinta. keu durbl hle ami ki sei durbltar shbhagi hi na? keu badha peye paper pthe neme gele ami ki rage jble uthi na? ydi grb krte hy, tbe amar nana durbltar bisye grb krb. prbhu yisu khrister isbr o pita, yini yuge yuge prmsit tini janen ye ami mithya blchi na. ykhn ami dmneske chilam, tkhn raja ari-tar adhinthst rajypal amake bndi krar jny dmneskiy-der sei shrer carcase pahara bsiyechilen. kintu amar bndhura shrer pamciler ekta phamk diye ekta jhudite kre amake namiye diyechilen, eibhabe sei rajypaler hat theke paliyechilam.

12

grb kra amar pryajen, ydio er dbara kean labhi hy na; kintu prbhur deoya nana drsn o prkaser smprke

amake blte hbe. ami khriste asrit ekti leakke jani, ceadd bchr age yake trtiy sbrge niye yaoya hyechil, ssrire na asrire ta jani na, isbr janen. ei leaktir bya-par ami jani, ssrire ki asrire, ta ami jani na, isbr janen. se sbrgeadyane thakay emn sb bismykr ktha sunechil, ya niye manuser ktha bla ucit ny. emn leaker jny grb kr; kintu nijer jny grb krb na. kebl nana durbltar jny grb krb. ydi ami nijer bisye grb kri tateo murkhtar pricy deb na, karn ami styi kthai blb. thuo nijer bisye dekhche ebm amar ktha yemn sunche, amake yen tar theke mhan ble mne na kre. aish asadharn prkaser ab-hijntar jny ami yen grb na kri, seijny amar dehe ekta kamta (kstdayk smsya) deoya hl, yen sytaner ek dut amake aghat kre, yate ami ati matray grb na kri. ei byapare ami prbhur kache tinbar prarthna krechilam, yate or theke ami mukti pai. kintu tini amake blen, 'amar anugrh teamar jny ythest; karn durbltar mdhye amar skti smpurnta labh kre.' ejny ami brm aty-dhiik annder sngre nana durbltar grb krb, yate khrist-ter prakrm amar opre abstan kre. ykhn kean snk-ter mdhy diye yai tkhno ami annd pai. ykhn anyra amay niryatn kre tate ami annd pai; ykhn amar sm-sya thake tkhno ami annd pai. eish ami khrister jny shy kri, karn ykhn ami durbl, tkhni ami blban. ami beakar mtea ktha blchi, teamrai amake jear kre beaka banale. karn amar prmsa kra teamader ucit chil, ydio ami kichu ni, tbu sei 'mhan preritder' theke kean amse cheat ni. ami ye ekjn prerit tar smst prman ami teamader diyechi ebm prkrt preritder mt dhairyer sngre nana alekik cihn o ascry kaj smpnn krechi. any smst mndli ya peyech teamrao sei eki jinis peyech. tbe teamra kean bisye any mndli theke cheat hle? kebl ekti bisye teamra bhinn. ami teamader glgrh hi ni, e ydi anyay hye thake tbe amake sei bhuler jny ksma krea. dekh, ei trtiybar ami teamader kache yete prstut hyechi. ami teamader beajha hb na, karn ami teamader kache theke kean kichu cai na, ami kebl teamaderi cai. karn baba-mayer jny arth snyc kra chelemeyeder krtby ny, brm chelemeyeder jny baba-mayeri snyc kra krtby. amar ya kichu ache se sbi tea-mader ati annder sngre deb, emn ki teamader jny ami nijekeo byy kr. teamader jny amake bhalbasa ykhn bedei cleche, tkhn amar prti teamader bhalbasa ki kme yabe? yai heak, ektha thik ye ami teamader upr khrcer beajha hye damdai ni; kintu teamra blea ami calak ble nani chleble teamader dhrechi. ami yader teamader kache pathiyechilam, tader mdhy diye ami ki teamader thkiyechi? teamra jan ye ami ta kri ni. ami titke anureadh krechilam ebm tamr sathe apr ek bhaike pathiyechilam. tit ki teamader thkiyechen? teamra jan ye tit o ami, amra eki mneabhab niye kaj kri, ebm eki rkm acrn kri. teamra ki mne kr ye, amra nijeder rksa krte teamader kache etdin dhre eish ktha blechi. na, khrister anugami hisebe amra eish ktha isbrer samne thekei blechi. priy bndhura, teamader atmikbhabe sbl krar jny amra eish kaj krechi. karn amar bhy hy, pre ami teamaderke yerkm dekhche cai, giye serkm dekhthe na pai, ebm teamra amake yerkm dekhche cao na pache serkm dekh. amar bhy hy ye ami giye hytea teamader mdhye jhgda, himsa, kreadh, struta, galagali, jlpna, ahmkar o bisrnkhla dekhche pab. amar bhy hcche pache ami abar teamader okhane gele amar isbr teamader samne amar matha nicu kre den.

13

yamra age pap krechil, ebm nijeder dustta, asucita, yen pap o aseabhñ kajer bisye yader mne kean anutap nei, eder skler jny amake hytea anek duhkh o bytha bhñ krte hbe.

ei trtiybar ami teamader kache yacchi. 'dúi ba tin jñ saksir prman dbara prtyek mamlar nisptti hoya ucit.' dbitiy bar ami ykhn teamader okhane giyechilam, tkhn yamra pap jibnyapn krchil tader ami tkhni strk kre diyechilam. ekhn ykhn ami dure tkhn abar tea-mader sabdhan krchi. ykhn ami punray teamader dekhche asb, tkhn seisb papider attha any ye keu pap kre take rehái deb na. karn khrist yini amar mad-hyme ktha blen, teamra tea tamri prman cao. tini teamader biruddhe bybstha neoyar byapare durbl nn, brm tini teamader mdhye sktiman. karn eta sty ye tini tamr durbltar jny kruser opr perek biddh hyechilen; kintu isbrer prakrme tini ekhn jibit. eo sty ye am-rao tamte (khriste) durbl, kintu teamader jny amra is-brer prakrm dbara tamr sathe bas krb. nijeder priksa kre dekh, teamader bisbas ache ki na; prmaner jny nijeder yacai kr. teamra ki jan na ye khrist yisu tea-mader mdhye achen? kintu e bisye ydi teamader antre sei prman na pao, tbe khrist teamader mdhye nei. asakri teamra ektha sbikar krbe ye amra sei prik-say uttirn hyechi. amra isbrer kache ei prarthna kri, yen teamra kean anyay na kr. er arth ei ny amra ye ei priksay uttirn hyechi seta spst heak brm amra byrth hyechi mne hleo yen ya nyay teamra tai kr. karn amra styer bipkse kichui krte pari na, kebl styer spkse krte pari. teamra sktisali hle amra durbl hleo annd kri. amra prarthnao kri, yen teamader khristiy jibn ut-treattr sktisali hye othe. ei karne ykhn ami teamader theke dure tkhn ami ei smst likhchi; yate ami ykhn teamader sathe thakb, tkhn amake yen teamader sasti dite ba tirskar krte na hy. sei ksmta teamader bhenge phelbar jny ny, kintu teamader atmik jibn gde teal-bar jnyí prbhu amake diyechen. amar bhái o bean-era, sb sese bli, biday. siddhi labher jny apran cesta kr, ami ya blechi sei anusare kaj kr, ekmna ho, mile mise santite thak, tate premer o santir isbr teamader sngre thakben. pbitr cumbn diye prsprke antrik sub-heccha janio. isbrer pbitr leakera teamader priti o subheccha janacchen. prbhu yisu khrister anugrh, is-brer prem ebm pbitr atmar shbhagita teamader skler shbrti heak.

prerit peler kach theke subheccha; prerithbar jny kean manus ba manuser madhyme amake mneanit kra hy ni, brm yisu khrist o pita isbr yini yisuke mrt-d mdy theke utthapit krechen tamr madhyme! ami prerit pde mneanit hyechi. ami pel ebm any bhaira yamra amar sathe achen, tamra galatiyarmndlider uddeyse ei cithi likhche. amader pita isbr o prbhu yisu khrister anugrh, dya o santi teamader prti br-tuk. yisu amader paper jny pran diyechilen, yate ye mnd jgte amra bas kri tar theke yen tini amader rkxa krte paren. amader pita isbr tai ceyechilen. yuge yuge isbrer mhima heak. amen. ami teamader dekhe as-cry hcchi ye, yini khrister anugrher madhyme tea-mader ahban krechilen teamra sei isbrer kach theke kt sighr sre giye ek bhinn susmacare bisbas krch. eta susmacarer kean bhasantr ny kintu kichu leak teamader bibhrant krche. tara khrister susmacarke bikrt krte caiche. amra teamader kache ye sty sus-macar prcar krechi tar theke bhinn kean susmacar ydi amader keu ba kean sbrgdut eseo prcar kre, tbe se ab-hispt heak. er ageo amra ektha blechi; sei eki ktha abar blchi; teamra ye susmacar grhn krechile tdbhinn any kean susmacar ydi keu teamader kache prcar kre tbe emn bykti abhispt heak. teamader ki mne hy amake grhn krar jny ami leakder kache cesta calac-chi? ta ny brm ekmatr isbrkei ami sntust krte caichi. ami ki manuske khushi krte caichi? ami ydi manuske khushi krte caitam tahle khrister das htam na. bhaira, ami cai teamra jan ye, ye susmacar ami teamader kache prcar krechi ta kean manuser mtanuyayi ny. karn sei barta ami kean manuser kach theke pai ni; kean manus amake ta sekhay ni, brm yisu khristi amar kache ta prkas krechen. teamra tea sunech ami age kemn jibnyapn krtam. ami ihudi dhrrmmtablmbi chilam. ami nirmmbhabe isbrer mndlike niryatn kre ta dhhms krte cesta krechilam. ihudi dhrrmcray sm-samyik o amar smbysi anyany ihudider theke ami anek egiechilam, karn purbপুরusder prmrpugt ri-tinititi palne amar ythest udyeag chil. amra jnmabar age theke isbr amake beche nen ebm nij anugrhe tamr seba krar jny amake daken. ami yen aihu-dider kache tamr putrer bisy susmacar prcar kri sei-jny isbr tamr putrer bisye amar kache prkas kri mn-sth krlen. isbr ykhn amake daklen tkhn ami kean manuser sngre pramrs kri ni, emn ki amar age yamra prerit hyechilen tader sngre dekha krte ami jerusaleme yai ni; kintu kal bilmb na kre ami arb dese cle gelam. pre dmmeak shre phire gelam. tarpr tin bchr bade pitrer sngre prcit hte jerusaleme yai o pitrer sngre ami pnerea din thaki. sekhane ami prbhur bhai yakeab chada ar kean preritke dekhi ni. isbr janen ye, yesb ktha ami likhchi seguli mithya ny. tarpr ami suriyar o kilikiyar anclgulite cle yai. er purbe yihudar kean khrist mndli amay byktigtbhabe cint na. tara sudhu amar smbndhe sunechil, 'ye leakti age amader niry-atn krt, se ekhn sei bisbaser bani prcar krche, ya se purbe dhhms krte ceyechil.' ar tara amar karne isbrer prsmsa krte lagl.

tarpr cedd bchr pr ami abar jerusaleme gelam. ami barnbar sngre gelam ar titkeo sngre nilam. isbrer kach theke prapt ades anusare ami sekhane gelam. sekhankar bisbasider netrbrger kache ek geapn sb-hay aihudider kache ye susmacar prcar kre thaki tar byakhya krlam. ami ceyechilam ye tara yen bujhte pare ami ki kaj krchi, yen atite ye kaj krechilam o brt-mane ami ya krchi ta brtha na hye thake. er phlsbrup tit yini amar sngre chilien, tini ekjn grik hoya sttbeo ei netrbrg titke sunnt krar jny jear krlen na. eisb sm-sya niye ktha blar drkar chil, karn kichu bhnd bis-basi geapne guptcrer mtea amader dle dhuke pdechil ebm khrist yisute amader kta sbadhinta ache ta jan-bar cesta krchil, yate amader tader das krte pare. sei bhnd bisbasi bhaira ya ceyechil tar kean kichutei amra mt dii ni, yate susmacar dbara ye sty prka-sit hyechil ta teamader sathe thake. mndlite yader khub gurutbpurn ble mne hcchil tader kach thekeo ami ntun kean kichu jante pari ni. tara yei hean na ken tate amar kichu ese yay na. isbrer kache sbai sman ar tini karo mukhapseki nn. aprpkse ei gu-rutbpurn netara ykhn dekhlen ye isbr amake aihu-dider kache susmacar prcarer bises bhare diyechen, yemn pitrke ihudider kache susmacar prcar krar bhar diyechen. ihudider jny preritkr kaj krte ye isbr pitrke ksmta diyechen, tintii abar amake aihudider jny prerit krechen. tai yakeab, pitr o yeahn yader neta hisabe khyati chil, tamra bujhte parlen ye isbr amake ei bises anugrh dan krechen, tai cihn hisabe barnba ebm amar sngre krmrdn kre amader shbhagi hisebe grhn krlen. tamra ei bybsthay smnt hlen ye, 'amra arthat pel ebm barnba aihudider kache prcare yab; ar tamra arthat yakeab, pitr o yeahn ihudider kache yaben.' tamra ke-blmatr ekti bisye amader anureadh krlen, yen yamra dridr tader mne rakhli. e kajti krte amio khub ud-grib chilam. kintu ykhn pitr antiykhiiy elen, ami srasri tamr bireadhita krlam, karn tini spsti bhul dike chilien. antiykhiiy asar pr prthme tini aihu-dider sngre panahar o melamesa krten; kintu yake-aber kache theke kichu ihudi sekhane ele pitr aihu-dider sngre panahar bndh kre dilen. tini aihudider sngre melamesa bndh kre nijeke prthk rakhlen. tini sei smst ihudider ktha mne kre bhy pachilen, yamra mne krt ye sb aihudi leakder sunnt hoya drkar. erpr anyany aihudira pitrer sngre ei bhndamite emn ma-tray yeag dilen ye emnki barnbao eder bhndamir dbara prbhabit hlen. ami ykhn dekhlam ye tamra sus-macarar sty anusare seaja pthe clchen na, tkhn ami pitrke smbeadhn kre sbar samne blam: 'apni ekjn ihudi hye ydi ihudider ritinititi paln na kren, the yamra aihudi tader ihudider mtea sb kichu paln krte jear krchen ken?' amra jnmsutre ihudi, aihudi papi ni. tbu amra jani ye manus isbrer samne bidhi-bybsta palner dbara ny brm yisu khriste bisbas dbara isbrer saksate nirdeas gnit hy, tai amra yisu khriste bisbas krechi, yate amra isbrer samne bidhi-bybsta palner dbara ny brm khriste bisbasi blei nirdeas gnit hi. karn keui bidhi-bybsta palner dbara isbrer samne nirdeas gnit hy na. kintu amra ihudira khriste nirdeas gnit hte giye ydi amader aihudider mt papi dekhai, tbe tar arth ki ei, ye khrist papke utsahit kren? kkhni na. karn ya

ami bhenge phelechi ta ydi abar gthn kri, tahle ami ni-
jeke niym bhngkari hisabe prman kri. bidhi-bybsthār
dik theke ami mrt ebm bidhi-bybsthā hl amra mr-
tyur karn. eta hyeche yate ami isbrer jny bamci. ami
khrister sngē krusbidh hyechi. sutram ami ar jibit
ni, kintu khristi amar mdhye jibit achen; amar deher
mdhye ye jibn ami ekhn yapn kri, e kebl isbrer pu-
trer opr bisbaser dbarai kri, yini amake bhalbesechen
ebm amar jny nijke utsrg krechen. isbrer anugh ami
prtyakhan kri na, karn ydi bidhi-bybsthār dbara is-
brer samne nirdēas gnit hoyā yay, the khrist mithyai
pran diyechilen.

3

ohe abujh galatier leakera! teamader ke yadu
kreche? kruser opr yisu khrister mrtyr kthā tea-
mader tea spst kre beajhaneā hyechil. kebl amar
ei kthātir jbab dao: teamra kibhabe pbitr atma
peyechile? bidhi-bybsthā palnēr dbarā ki peyechile?
na susmacar sune o tate bisbas kratei pbitr atma
peyechil? teamra ki eti abeadh ye, pbitr atmay khris-
tiy jibn suru kre ekhn ta sthul daihik sktir opr nirbh-
r kre ses krte cao? teamra ki brthai et rkm abhi-
jntar mdhye diye gech? ami asa kri ta brthā hbe
na. teamra bidhi-bybsthā paln krechile blei ki isbr
teamader pbitr atma diyechilen ebm teamader md-
hye alekik kaj krechilen, na teamra susmacar sune
bisbas krechile ble? abrahamer smprke sastr yem
ble: ‘abraham isbrer opr bisbas krechilen ebm isbr
tamr bisbaske sbikrti diyechilen; tar phle isbrer sak-
sate abraham dharmik prtippnn hyechilen.’ teamader
jana bhal, ye yamra bisbaser pthe cle tarai abra-
hamer prkrt sntan. pbitr sastre ebisye agei lekha chil
ye, aihudi leakder isbr tader bisbaser dbarā dharmik
prtippnn krben. age thekei ei susmacar abrahamke
janiye deoya hyechil! ‘abraham smst jati teamar mad-
hyme asirbad pabe.’ abraham bisbas kre yemn asir-
bad peyechen temni ye smst leak ekhn bisbas krche
tarao sei asirbad labh krche. yamra isbrer samne
dharmik prtippnn hte bidhi-bybsthā palnēr opr nirbh-
r kre, tader opr abhisap thake. karn sastr ble: ‘bidhi-
bybsthay ye skl lekha ache tar sb kti ye paln na kre
se sapgrst!’ ekhn eta priskar ye bidhi-bybsthār dbarā
isbrer kache dharmik prtippnn hoyā yay na. karn
sastr ble: ‘dharmik bykti bisbaser jnyi bamche.’ kintu
bidhi-bybsthār sngē bisbaser kean smprk nei, brm
sastr ble, ‘ye bidhi-bybsthā paln kre, se tar mdhy
diyei jibn pabe.’ bidhi-bybsthā amader opr ye ab-
hisap capiyē diyeche tar theke khrist amader uddhar
krechen. khrist amader sthane damdiye nijer opr sei
abhisap grhn krln. karn sastr blche: ‘yar deh gache
tanganeā hy se sapgrst.’ khrist ei kaj smpn krln
yate ye asirbad abraham labh krechilen ta khrister
madhyme aihudirao labh kre, ebm yen bisbaser dbarā
amra sei prtisrut atmake pai. amar bhāi o bean-
era, ami teamader kache sadharn ekti udahrn dic-
chi: dujner mdhye ekta cuktir kthā cinta kr. sei
cukti ekbar baidh hye gele keu ta batil krte pare na
ba tate kean kichu yeag krte pare na. isbr, abra-
ham o tamr bmsdhrke asirbader prtisruti diyechilen.
lkysy kr ye ekhane ‘bmsdhr’ bla hyeche, ‘bmsdhrder’
ny, yen aneکه ny brm ekjnke arthāt khristke nirdes

kra hy. ami etai blte cai ye: isbr abrahamer sngē-
cukti krechilen, ar tar carsea tiris bchr pre bidhi-
bybsthā esechil. tai bidhi-bybsthā ese purbei ye cukti
isbrer sathe abrahamer hyechil ta batil krte pare
na. ydi uttradhikar bidhi-bybsthār opr nirbhār krt
tahle ta ar prtisrutir opr nirbhārsil ht na; kintu isbr
mukt hste ei uttradhikar abrahamke tamr prtisru-
tir mdhye diyechilen. tahle bidhi-bybsthā kiser jny?
apradh ki eta beajhābar jny bidhi-bybsthā sei bms-
dhr (abrahamer) asa prynt yeag kra hl, yake sei prtis-
ruti deoya hyechil. manusar kache sei bidhi-bybsthā
pemche dite sbrgdutra measike mdhystrupe bybhar
krechilen. kintu keblmatr ekjn thakle kean mdhys-
ther drkar hy na; ar isbr ek. tahle ki bidhi-bybsthā
isbrer prtisrutir biruddhe? niscyi ny! ydi emn bidhi-
bybsthā thakt ya manuske jibn dan krte pare, the
bidhi-bybsthā paln krei amra dharmik hte partam.
kintu e sty ny, karn sastr dekhacche ye skle paper
kache bndi; yen leakera bisbaser madhyme sei prtis-
rut asirbad pete pare. yamra yisu khriste bisbas krbe,
tader uddesyei ei prtisruti deoya ryeche. ei bisbas asar
age amra bidhi-bybsthār adhine bndi chilam; amader
kean sbadhinta chil na, ye prynt na isbr amader kache
bisbaser sei kthā janalen. khrister kache asar jny
bidhi-bybsthāi chil amader kthear abhibhabk, yen
bisbaser madhyme amra isbrer saksate dharmik ble
gnit hi. ekhn ykhn bisbas amader mdhye esechi, tkhn
amra ar bidhi-bybsthār adhin ni. karn teamader md-
hye yader khriste baptism hyeche, tader sbai khristke
pridhan kreche. khrist yisur madhyme bisbas dbarā
teamra sklei isbrer sntan. ekhn khrist yisute yamra
ache tader mdhye purus ba strite kean bhedabhed nei,
ihudi ki grik, sbadhin ki daser mdhye kean parthky
nei. karn khrist yisute teamra ek. teamra khrister, tai
teamra abrahamer bmsdhr; sutram abrahamer kache
isbr ye prtisruti diyechilen teamrao tar uttradhikari
hbe.

4

ami teamader ekthā blte caichi, - uttradhikari ytdin
sisu thake ttdin tar sngē ekjn daser kean tphāt thake
na; ydio sei sisu sb kichur malik. karn se yt din sisu
absthay thake take abhibhabk ebm smsar pricalker
kthā anuyayi clte hy. sabalk bhār jny ye bys tar pita
nirdharn kre den, sei byse pemchle se sbadhin hy. ek-
thā amader pkse ekibhabe pryējy, amra ykhn sisuder
pryaje chilam, tkhn amra ei jgter ktkguli prathmik
niym kanuner adhine chilam, kintu nipurit smye isbr
tamr putrke pathalen. isbrer putr ekjn strileaker grb-
hjat hlen ebm bidhi-bybsthār adhine jibn katalen,
yate tini bidhi-bybsthār adhin smst leakder sbadhin
krte paren ebm yen amra skle tamr putrupe sbikrti
pai. teamra sklei isbrer sntan, seijnyi tamr putrer at-
make tini teamader antre pathiyechen. sei atma deke
othe, ‘pita, pita’ ble. tai teamra ager mtea ar das no
kintu isbrer putr; ar yehetu teamra putr tai isbr tamr
prtisrut bisyguli teamader deben. atite ykhn teamra
isbrke jante na, tkhn teamra ye smst debtar seba krte,
tara isbr ny. kintu teamra ekhn sty isbrke jenech
athba eta bla bhal ye isbri teamader jenechen. tai
purbe ye sb nirrthk o durbl niym-kanun chil sedike
abar ken phirch? teamra ki abar ai skler das hte cao?

teamra kebl bises bises din, mas, rtu o bchr paln krch. teamader dekke amar bhy hy ye, teamader mdhye hytea ami brthai prisms krechi. amar bhai o beanera, ami teamader mtea chilam, tai minti kri teamra amar mtea ho. teamra amar sng kean kharap bybhar kr ni. teamra tea jan, ami asusth chilam ble prthmei teamader kache susmacar prcar kr. ydio amar asusthta teamader sbar kache ek priksasbrup hyechil, tbu teamra emnbhabe amake grhn krechile yen ami isbr hte agt sbrgdut, yen sbym yisu khrist. ekhn teamader sei annd keathay? ami teamader smbdndhe ei saksy dite pari ye tkhn snbhb hle teamra amar jny ni-er ni-er ceakh upde amake dite dbidha krte na. ekhn teamader kache sty blchi ble ki ami teamader stru hie damdiyechi? sei leakra teamader prti agrhi hyeche, kintu ta kean bhal uddeyse ny. tara teamader kach theke amader alada krte cay, yen teamra tader prti agrh prkas kr. absy agrh dekhanea bhal kebl ydi st uddeyse ta kra hy. ami ykhn teamader mdhye upsthit thaki kebl tkhni ny brm sbmsyei ta thaka bhal. he amar priy sntanra, teamader jny ami ar ekbar prsb yntnra bheag krchi. teamader niye amake ei yntnra bheag krtei hbe ytdin prynt na teamra khriste mtea hye othea. ekhn teamader kache yete amar khub iccha krche, tahle bhinnbhabe esb niye aleacna krte partam. ami jani na teamader niye ami ki krb. amake bltea, teamader mdhye ke measir bidhi-bybsthah adhin thakte cay? teamra ki jan na bidhi-bybsthah ki ble? sastr blche ye abrahamer duti putr chil, ekti puter ma chil dasi stri, apr puter ma chil sbadhin stri. dasi strir grbhe abrahamer ye sntan jnmecnil tar jnm sbabhakibhabe hyechil, kintu sbadhin strir grbhe abrahamer ye sntan jnmecnil, se abrahamer kache isbrer prtisrutir phlei jnmecnil. ei bisuguli rupker mtea byakhya kra yay. ei dui mhila duti cuktir prtinidhitb kre, ekti cukti yeta siny prbt theke esechil, seta ekdl leaker jnm diyechil dastber jnye. ye matar nam hagar, se ei cuktir sng tulniy. hagar hlen arber siny prbter mtea. tini brtman ihudider jerusalemer prtirup, karn sei jerusalem tar leaker sathe dastber bndhne bddh. kintu sbrgiy jerusalem sbadhin mhila sbrup. sei jerusalem amader matrms. karn sas-tre lekha ache: 'he bndhya nari, teamra yamra sntaner jnm dao ni! teamra annd kr, ullsit ho! teamra yamra kkhni prsb yntnra bheag kr ni; teamra ullas kr, karn sbamir shit sbaskari strir caite nihsng strir anek besi sntan hbe.' yisaia 54 :1 amar bhai o beanera, teamrao sei ishaker mtea prtisrutir sntan. kintu thik ekhnkar mteai tkhno ye putr sbabhakibhabe jnmecnil, se any putrke arthat pbitr atmar sktite yar jnm hyechil take niryatn krt. kintu sastr ki ble? 'dasi stri o tar putrke tadiye dao! karn dasir putr sbadhin strir putrer sathe kichuri uttradhikari hbe na.' tai bli amar bhai o beanera, amra sei dasir sntan ni, amra sbadhin strir sntan.

5

khrist amader sbadhin krechen, yen amra sbadhinbhabe thakte pari; tai skt hye damdao, dastbe phire yeo na. sean! ami pel blchi. ydi teamra sunnter madhye abar bidhi-bybsthay phire yao, the teamra khristete labhban hbe na. abar ami prtyek manuske strk kre dicchi. teamra ydi sunnt krate cao, the bidhi-

bybsthah sbtai teamader paln krte hbe. teamra yamra bidhi-bybsthah dbara isbrer saksate nirdeas gnit hte cesta krch, tara khrister kach theke nijeder alada krech ebm isbrer anugrh theke bncit hyech. kintu amra bisbaser dbara isbrer saksate nirdeas ble gnit hbar jny adhir agrhe atmay apeksa krchi. karn khrist yisute yukt thakle sunnt hoye ba na hoye a prsn mulihin; kintu drkari bisy hl bisbas, ye bisbas bhalbasar mdhye diye kaj kre. teamra bes bhali dedeacchile, tahle styer badhye clte ke teamader badha dil? yini teamader abhan krechen, sei isbrer kach theke ei dhrner prreacna ase ni. sabdhan ho! 'samany ektu khamir geata mydar talke phuliye phampiye teale!' teamader jny prbhute amar purn bisbas ache ye teamra amar siksa chada bhinn kean siksar dike phirbe na; kintu ye leak teamader birtk krche, se yei heak na ken, sasti se pabei. amar bhai o beanera, ydi ami ekhno sunnter pryajin smbdndhe siksa nii, the ami ekhno etea niryatn bheag krchi ken? ebm ami sunnter pryajin smbdndhe ydi ekhno bli tahle kruser ktha blte kean sm-syai ht na. yamra teamader asthir kre tulche, ami cai tara yen nijeder chinnango kre. amar bhai o beanera, sbadhin manus hbar jnyi isbr teamader abhan krechen, kebl dekh teamader pap prbrttike trpti diye sei sbadhintar suyeag nio na, brm preme eke aprer das ho. yehetu smst bidhi-bybsthake ek krle etai damday: 'teamar prtibesike nijer mt kre bhalbas.' kintu teamra ydi nijeder mdhye kamda-kamdi, chemdachedi kr, the sabdhan! yen teamra eke aprer dbara dhbns na ho. tai ami bli ye, teamra sei atmar pricalnay cl, tahle teamra ar teamader pap prkrtir iccha purn krbe na. karn amader pap prkrti ya cay, ta atmar biruddhe ebm atma ya cay ta pap prkrtir icchar biruddhe. era prsprer bireadhi, phle teamra ya cao ta kre par na. kintu teamra ydi atma dbara pricalit ho the teamra bidhi-bybsthah adhine no. pap prbrttir kajguli spst; seguli hl bybhicar, asucita, sbecchacarita, prtima puja, daini bidya, ghrna, sbarthprta, himsa, kreadh, nijeder mdhye bitrk, mtbhed, dladli, irsa, matlami, lampy ar eki dhrner any apradh. er biruddhe teamader sabdhan kre dicchi yemn er ageo krechi, yamra eisb kukaj krbe tader isbrer rajye jayga hbe na. kintu atmar phl hl bhalbasa, annd, santi, dhairry, dya, mnglbhab, bisbssta, mrduta o atmism. ei sber biruddhe kean bidhi-bybsthah nei. yamra yisu khriste ryech, tara tader pap prkrtike kamna basna smet kruse biddh kreche, arthat tader puranea jibner sb mnd lalsa o prbrtti tyag kreche. sutram atmai ykhn amader ntun jibner uts tkhn es amra atmar adhine cli. es amra yen aytha ahnkar na kri, prsprke jbalatn o himsa na kri.

6

amar bhai o beanera, teamader mdhye keu ydi hthatt pape pde the teamra yamra atmik bhapanpn tara absyi take thik pthe ante sahayy krbe. ekaj atynt nmrbhabe krte hbe; kintu teamra nijerao sabdhane thekea, pache teamrao priksay pd. teamra eke aprer bhar bhn kr, ei rkm krle bastbe khriste bidhi-bybsthah paln krbe. kean bykti ydi prkrtipks bhal na hyeo nijeke anyder theke bhal mne kre tahle se nijeke prtarna krche. apr leaker sng ni-er ni-er tulna na kre prtyeker ucit nijer kaj yacai kre dekha, the se ya krche tai niye grb

krte parbe. karn prtyek byktike tar nijer dayitb nite hbe. ye bykti sikske kach theke isbrer bartar bisye siksa labh kre, tar ucit sei sikske tar smst uttm bisyer shbhagi kre prtidan deoya.karn prtyek byktike tar nijer dayitb nite hbe. teamra nijeder beaka banio na. isbrke thkanea yay na. yemn bunbe, temn katbe. ye nij pap prkrtir bij reapn kre se tar theke smgrh krbe. kintu ye pbitr atmar bij bunbe se pbitr atmar kach theke annt jibn pabe. bhal kaj krte krte amra yen klant na hye pdi, karn nirupit smye amra phsl rupe annt jibn pab. hal chadle clbe na. suyeag pele amader sb leaker prti bhal kaj kra ucit, bises kre bisbasir grher prijnder prti. dekh kt bd bd aksre nijer hate ami ei cudant kthaguli likhchi. yamra teamader sunnt krar cestay ache, tader uddesy anyder kache nam kenar. tara eta kre yate khrister kruser jny tara atyacarit na hy. yamra sunnt kreche tara nijerao bidhi-bybstha thik mtea paln kre na athc tarai teamader sunnt krate caiche; uddesy, teamader sunnt kranear madhyme bs krte parle ei kaj niye tara grb krar suyeag pabe. sudhu amader prbhu yisu khrister krus chada amar grb krar mtea kichui nei. yisur krusiy mrtyur dbara ami jgter kache krusbiddh ar jgt amar kache krusbiddh. karea sunnt kra hl ki hl na seta bd bisy ny kintu eta jruri ye ek ntun srsti heak. isbrer leakera yamrai ei niym mane tader opr santi o dya brsit heak. cithi lekha ses krar age amar anureadh, yen keu ar amake kst na dey, karn itimdhyei ami amar dehe khrister kst cihn bhn krchi. amar bhai o beanera, ami prarthna kri ye prbhu yisu khrister anugrh teamader atmar mdhye biraj kruk. amen.

amader pita isbr o prbhu yisu khrister anugrh o santi teamader shbrti heak. amader prbhu yisu khrister isbr o pitar prsmsa heak. tini khriste amader sbrgyi sthane smst atmik asirbade purn krechen. jgt srstir purbe isbr tamr pbitr, nirdeas ebm premmy leak hbar jny amader khrister mdhy diye beche nilen. jgt srstir purbei isbr thik krechilen ye amra khrister madhyme tamr sntan hb. e kaj isbr nijei smpnn krte ceyechilen, ar tatei tini khusi hlen. isbrer ei mhan anugrh tamr prsmsar karn hye uttheche; ar ei anugrh isbr amader mukthste dan krechen. tini yake bhalbasen sei khrister madhyme ei anugrh isbr amader mukthste dan krechen. khrister rkter dbara amra mukt hyechi. isbrer mhanugrher phle amader papsmuh ksmā peyechē. sei anugrh isbr amader pryapt primane diyechen. smst dan o antrdrstir sathe, nijei tamr geapn priklpna amader kache prkas krechen, ar ei chil isbrer iccha ebm tini ta khrister madhyme smpnn krte priklpna krlen. tamr nirupit smye isbr ei priklpna krechilen ye sbrg o mrtyer sb kichui khrister snge smyukt hbe; ar khrist hben dbar mstk. isbrer leak hbar jny amra khriste mneanit hyechilam. isbr purbei sthir krechilen ye amra tamr apn jn hb, tai chil isbrer abhipray. isbr ya can ba ya krar siddhant nen, tamr icchanusare ta smpnn kren. khrister opr yamra prtyasa kreche tader mdhye amra agni. amader mneanit kra hyeche yen amra isbrer mhimar prsmsa kri. khristete teamra teamader pritraner jny sei susmacarer sty barta sunechile ebm teamra khriste bisbas krechile; ar teamader pbitr atma dan kre isbr teamader opr tamr nijer malikanar chap diyechen. isbr tamr nijsb leakder ya kichu debar prtrisuti diyechen, sei pbitr atma hl tar jaminsbrup, ar yamra isbrer leak tara er madhyme purn sbadhinta bheag krbe. e sbkichur ekmatr lkys hl tamr mhimay prsmsa yeag kra. eijny ami amar parthnay teamader srbda smrn kri o teamader jny srbda isbrke dhnybad janai. ami prbhu yisur opr teamader bisbaser kthao smst isbrer leakder prti teamader bhalbasar kthao sunechi. ami isbrer kache teamader jny nirntr parthna krchi yen, amader prbhu yisu khrister mhimamy pita teamader sei atma den, ya teamader bijn krbe ebm isbrke teamader kache prkas krbe yate teamra tamke bhalbabe jante par. ami parthna krchi yen teamra apn apn hrdaye aisbrik jnan labh krte par, tahle bhbisye ki prtyasar jny isbr teamader abhan krechen ta teamra jante parbe. ye asirbad isbr tamr pbitr leakder debar jny sthir krechen ta kt smpdsali o prtpayukt ta teamra bujhte parbe. amra yamra bisbasi, amader mdhye isbrer ye mhaskti kaj krche tao teamra jante parbe. sei mhaskti dbara isbr khriste mrtder mdhye theke jibit krechen o tamr danpase sbrgyi sthane bsiyechen. isbr khriste smst raja, mharaja, sasnkrtā o mhan netader theke ebm prtyek sirs sthaniy sktir urddhe khriste shapn krechen, kebl ei kale ny agamikaleo. isbr sbkichui khrister crner nice shapn krechen. tamkei skler opr mstk sbrup krbe mndlike dan krechen. mndli hl khrister deh; ar tamr pripurnta sb kichui smst dike diye purn kre.

atite paper drun o isbrer biruddhe apradher drun teamader atmik jibn mrt chil. hyam, atite aisb pap niye teamra jibnyapn krte. jgt yebhabe cle teamra sebhabe clte. teamra akaser mnd sktir adhiptir anusrnkari chile. sei eki atma ekhno yamra isbrer abadhya tader mdhye kriyasil. atite amra skle ai leakder mt cltam. amader kuprkrtir lalsake citrarth krte cesta krtam. amra amader deh o mner abhilas anuyayi cltam. amader ye abstha chil tar drun aisbrik kreadh amader opr neme aste part, karn amra any ar pamcner mteai chilam. kintu isbrer kruna asim. tini tamr mhan bhalbasay amader ktea bhalbasen. isbrer biruddhe yesb anyay kaj krechilam tar phlei amra atmikbhabe mrt chilam; kintu isbr khrist yisu sathe amader ntun jibn dilen. teamra isbrer anugrhei ud-dhar peyech. isbr yisu khrister snge amader jibit kre sbrgyisthane tamr pase bste asn diyechen. isbr ei kaj krlen yen agami yugpryaye tamr atulniy mhanugrh skler prti dekhate paren. khrist yisute amader prti dyaprbis hye ei anugrh tini prkas krechen. karn isbrer anugrher dbara bisbaser mdhye diye teamra ud-dhar peyech. bisbas kratei teamra sei anugrh peyech. teamra nijera nijeder ud-dhar kr ni; kintu ta isbrer danrupe peyech. teamader nijeder krmer phl hisebe teamra ud-dhar pao ni, tai keui grb kre blte pare na ye se tar nijer dbara ud-dhar peyech. karn isbri amader nirman krechen. khrist yisute isbr amader ntun srsti krechen yen amra srbprkar st kaj kri. eib st krm isbr purbei amader jny tairi kre rekhechilen yate amra sei st kaj kre jibn katate pari. teamra aihudi, prjaturupe jnmehile. teamrai sei leak yader sunnt ihudira ble 'asunnt'. tader sunnt hoyā kebl ek prkriya, ya deher opr manusar hat dbara kra hy. mne rekhea atite sei smy teamra khriste theke dure chile. teamra israyeler nagrik chile na. isbr tamr prjader snge ye cuktiguli krechilen, teamra seisb prtrisrutiyukt cuktigulir baire chile. teamader prtyasa chil na ar teamra isbrke jante na. ek smy teamra isbr theke bhudure chile; kintu ekhn khrist yisute teamra niktbrti hyech. khristi amader santir uts. ihudi o aihudider mdhye ye strubhab pracirer mt bybdhan srsti krechil, khrist nij deh utsrg kre ghra o bybdhaner sei pracir bhege diyechen. ihudider bidhi-bybsthay anek ades niymkanun chil; kintu khrist sei bidhi-bybsthā leap krechen. khrister uddesy chil ai dui dler mdhye santi shapn kra ebm nijer mdhye diye ai dui dl theke ek ntun manus srsti kra, ebm kruser opr tamr mrtury madhyme dui jngeasthike isbrer sathe eki dehe punrmilit kra. er phle dui dler mdhye ye strubhab chil, tar absan ghtl. tai khriste ese teamra yamra isbr theke dure chile, teamader kache santir bani prcar krlen; ar yamra isbrer kacher leak tader kache santi niye elen. hyam, khrister madhyme amra skle eki atmar dbara pitar kache aste pari. tai, he aihudira, ekhn teamra ar agntuk ba bidesi no. ekhn isbrer pbitr leakder snge teamrao nagrik. teamra isbrer pribarer sdsy. preritra o bhabbadira ye bhit gemthechilen tar opr teamader gemthe teala hcche. khrist sbym hcchen sei dalanar gamthnir prdhan pathr, ya geata dalantike dhre rekheche. khrist ei dalanti gde tealen yen ta prbhute ek pbitr mndire print hte pare. khriste teamader

any manusder snge eki sathe gemthe teala hcche. teamader emn ek sthan hisebe gthn kra hyeche yekthane isbr atmar madhyme bas kren.

3

ei jny ami (pel) teamader arthat aihudider jny khrist yisur bndi. teamra niscyi jan ye, isbr teamader sahayy krar jny tamr nij anugrhe ei kaj amay diyecheh. isbr tamr nigudhtttb amay jante diyecheh. tini nije yesb bisy amay dekhiecheh, se skl bisyer kichu kichu ami itimdhyei likhechi. sesb path krle teamra bujhte parbe ye ami thik bhabei khrist smbdndhe jenechi. er age yamra prthibite chilen, tamder kache ei nigudhtttb jananea hy ni. kintu ekhn sei nigudhtttb tini tamr pbitr prerit o bhabbadider kache atmar madhyme bykt krecheh. ei hl nigudhtttb - yamra aihudi tara ihudider snge smanbhabe sb asirbad pabe. ihudi o aihudi ubhyei ek snge eki deher sdsy. khrist madhyme isbr ye prtisruti diyecheh, ta tara eksnge bheag krbe. aihudira susmacarer mdhy diye ei sb kichu pabe. isbrer bises anugrh daner phle sei susmacar prcar krar jny ami das hlam; isbr tamr nij prakrme amake sei anugrh diyecheh. isbrer smst leaker mdhye ami nitant ngny; kintu isbr amake ek brdan krecheh yen ami aihudider kache khristete ye dharnatit smpd ache ta susmacarer madhyme tader janai. sei smpd et agadh ye smpurnbhabe ta bujhte para yay na. isbrer nigudh priklpnar ktha sklke janabar bhar isbr amay diyecheh. srstir suru theke isbrer ei nigudh priklpna tamr mdhyei gupt chil. isbr, sbym smst kichur srstikrta. isbr ceyechilen yen sbrgiysthane smst adhipto o krttrttber kache nanabidh upaye tamr prjna prtiphilt kren ebm mndlir madhymei tara esb jante pay. purbkale isbr ye sb priklpna thik kre rekhechilen, e sbi tar snge mile yay. tini amader prbhu yisu khrist madhyme tamr priklpna anusare kaj krecheh. ekhn khriste amra isbrer smmukhe sahs o atmbisbaser sathe aste pari. khriste bisbaser madhymei eta krte pari. ami teamader bli, teamader jny amay ye kstbheag krte hyechil tar jnye teamra htas o niras hyea na. amar kst teamader smmanit kruk. ei karne ami pitar kache ntjanu hi. tamr kach thekei sbrger ba mrtyer prtyek pribar prkrt nam pay. ami pitar kache parthna kri yen tamr mhan prtape tini teamader sei skti den yar phle teamader anratma blisth hye othe. tamr atmar dbara tini teamader sei skti deben. ami parthna kri yen bisbaser mdhy diye khrist teamader hrday mdhye bas kren. yen teamader jibn preme sudrdh hy o premrup bhter upr gde uthte pare. ami parthna kri,yen teamra o isbrer smst pbitr leakra yen khrister premer mhtb bujhte sksm ho. teamra yen sei premer gbhirta, uccta, dairghy o bistar jante par. khrister prem etea mhan ye kean manusder pkse styi kre ta jana snbhb ny. ami parthna krchi yen teamra sei prem upldhdhi krte par; ar tatei teamra smpurnbhabe isbrer prkrtite purn hbe. isbrer ye skti amader mdhye skriy ryeche, sei sktir dbara isbr amra ya cai ta cinta kri tar thekeo anek besi kaj krte paren. mndlite o khrist yisute yug pryaye yuge yuge tamri mhima heak. amen.

4

ami prbhur ble karagare bndi. isbr teamader mneanit krecheh yen teamra tamr leak hte par. ami teamader seirkm jibnyapn krte anureadh kri, yebhabe isbrer leakder jibnyapn kra ucit. teamra srbdai ntnmr thak, shisnu ho, bhalbese eke aprke grhn kr. pbitr atma teamader yukt krechilen. sei ekta rkasa krar jny srbeattmbhabe cesta kr. santi teamader eksnge dhre thakuk. deh ek o atma ek, thik seirkmi isbr teamader sklke ek prtyasar jny abhan krecheh. kebl eki prbhu, ek bisbas o ek baptism ryeche; ar achen ek isbr yini skler pita. yini skler opre krttrttb kren. tini srbtr achen o sbkichute achen. khrist amader prtyekke bises bises brdan diyecheh. yake ya dite iccha krecheh take ta diyecheh. tai sastr blche: 'tini urddhe akase gelen, snge bndider niye gelen, ar manusar hate tule diye gelen nana brdan.' gitsmhita 68 : 18 ykhn bla hyeche, 'tini urddhe uthe gelen,' tar arth ki? tar arth ei ye prthme tini nimne prthibite nemechilen. sei jn yini neme esechilen (khrist) tini sei isbr yini akaser thekeo ucce uthechilen, yate sb kichui tamr dbara purn krte paren. sei khrist leakder brdan kren, tader kyejkjnye prerit kren, abar kyejkjnye bhabbadi, kyejkjnye susmacar prcar, kyejkjnye skiks o palk hbar ksmta dilen. isbrer leakderke prstut krar jny o sebar kaj smpnn krar uddeysye khrist eisb brdan krecheh. khrister dehrupe mndlike gthn krar jny tini seisb br diyecheh. ye prynt na amra isbrer putrer bisye eki bisbas o tttbjnane susthbabe yukt hb, sei prynt ei kaj clte thakbe. amader prnt manusar mtea hte hbe. amra ttdin brddhi pete thakb ye prynt na khrister mt hi o tamr mt smpurn siddh hi. tkhn amra ar sisur mt thakb na. jahaj yemn trnger dapte edik odik calit hy, temni amra kean ntun siksa dbara ar sthancyt hb na; thgbaj leaker ntun siksa dbara amra prbhabit hb na. era tader priklpna o calbaji dbara manuske thkiye bhul pthe niye yay. amra brm premer snge sty kthai blb, eibhabe khrister mtea sb bisye amra brddhilabh kr. khrist hlen mstk, amra tamr deh. smst dehta khrister opr nirbhrsil. deher smst ang prtyng prsprer snge ektre yukt ryeche. deher bibhinn ang ykhn tader krniy kaj kre, tkhn smst deh brddhilabh kre preme skt o drdh hy. prbhur hye ami teamader strk kre dicchi, - yamra bisbas kre na emn leakder mtea jibnyapn krea na. emn leaker cintadhara mulyhin. tader jnan buddhi nei. tara kichui jane na karn sunte cay na. tai ye jibn isbr tader dite can ta theke tara bncit thake. tader mne lja ble kean anubhutii nei, tara mnd pthe nijeder ga bhasiye diyeche. bina dbidhay tara sb rkm kharap kaj kre cle. kintu khrister kach theke teamra tea emn mnd siksa pao ni. ami jani tamr anugami hisabe sei sty anusare teamader siksa deoya hyechil, ye sty khrist yisute ryeche. teamader puranea prbrttike tyag krte siksa deoya hyeche. age yebhabe mnd jibnyapn krte ta chadte bla hyeche. sei puranea stbba din din mnd theke mndtr hy, karn leakra tader mnd cinta dbara prbncit hy. kintu teamader sekhanea siksa anusare teamra apn hrdaye punray ntun hye othe, ebm sei ntun sttbake absyi pridhan kr. sei ntun sttba isbrer mt hbar jny srsti kra hyeche, ya styi bhal ebm pbitr. tai eke aprer kache mithya bla bndh kr, karn amra prspr ek

deheri ang prtyng. rege gele tar prbhabe yen pap krea na ebm saradin rag kre thekea na. teamake prast krte diyablike kean rkm suyeag nite dio na. ye ek smy curi krt se yen ar kkhno curi na kre, brm bhal kichu kaj krte nij hate prism kre. se yen sbrkm bhal kaj kre, tahle abhahi leakder snge bhag kre debar jnyeo tar kichu thakbe. aprer snge alap aleacna krar smy kean kharap ktha blea na. leakeder pryajniy atmik skti debar jny ya bhal kebl tai-i bl. emnbhabe ktha bl yen teamar kthay aprer upkar hy. teamra isbrer pbitr atmake bisn kre na. atma isbrer kache prman kre ye teamra isbrer adhiakarbhukt. isbrer nirupit smye isbr ye teamader yukt krben tar prmansbrup isbr sei atmake teamader mdhye diyechen. sb rkmer tiktta, reas, kreadh, cemameci, ninda o sb rkmer bidbesbhab teamader theke dure rakh. prsprer prti snehsil ho, prsprke ekibhabe ksma kr, yebhabe isbro khriste teamader ksma krechen.

5

teamra isbrer sntan, tini teamaderbhalbasen; tai isbrer mtea ho. bhalbasapurn jibnyapn kr. khrist amader yemn bhalbesechen temni kre aprke bhalbas. khrist amader jny nijeke isbrer uddesye serbhyukt blirupe utsrg krlen. teamader mdhye yen bybhicar na thake. teamader mdhye keanrkm naitik asuddhta o leabh yen na thake. karn isbrer pbitr leakder mdhye esb thaka thik ny. ljjajnk kean kthabarta teamader mdhye yen na hy. beakar mtea ktha blea na, neamra rsikta krea na, eisb teamader upyukt ny. teamader ucit isbrke dhnybad deoya. ektha teamader niscitrupe jana bhal; yamra yen pape lipt athba apbitr jibnyapn kre athba leabhi, tara khriste o isbrer rajye kean sthan pabe na, karn ye leabhi se tea murtti pujari. dekhea, keu yen asar kthabarta ble teamader prtari na kre. yamra abadhy tader opr isbrer kreadh neme asbe. tai eisb leakder snge smprk rekhea na. ami teamader esb ktha blchi, karn ek smy teamra andhkare jibnyapn krte; kintu ekhn prbhur anusari hye teamra aleay esech, tai teamra ekhn jyeatir sntander mtea jibnyapn krea. sbrkmer mnglbhab, nitipraynta o stta jyeatir dbara utpnn hy. prbhu kise sntust hn teamader ta sekha ucit. yamra andhkare cle tader mnd kajer amsdar hyea na. aish kajhe kean suphl paoya yay na. st kaje lipt thakea; andhkare ya kra hy ta ye mnd ta dekihye dao. leakra andhkare geapne yesb kaj kre ta uccarn krao ljar bisy. aish bisy ye kt mnd ykhn ta amra dekihye dii tkhn sei aleai sb kichu prkas kre. ykhn sb kichu shjei dekha yay tkhn se sb alear mtea spst hye yay. ei jnyi bla hyeche: 'he nidrit leak, jagea! ar mrtder mdhye theke oth, tate khrist teamar opr alea brsn krben.' tai teamra kirkm jibnyapn krch, sedike bises strk drsti rekhea. rnirbeadh leakder mt clea na, kintu jnanbaner mtea cl. smy bd kharap, ejiny bhal kichu krar suyeag pele tar sdbbybhar krea. tai nijeder jibn niye abeadher mtea clea na. bujhte cesta kr ye prbhu teamake diye ki kaj krate can. draksars pan kre matal hyea na, tate atmik jibn dhhms hye yabe; tar prbrite pbitr atmay purn ho. gitsmhitar steatr o atmik smkirtne teamra eke aprer sathe alap kr. gao ar antre prbhur uddesye surela ngit rcna kr. amader prbhu yisu khriste name sb smy sb kichur jny amader isbr

o pitake srbda dhnybad dao. sbecchay teamra eke aprer kache nt thak. khriste prti teamader sddhar jnye ta kr. bibahita narira, teamra yemn prbhur anugt temni teamader sbamider anugt thak. karn sbami tar strir mstksbrup yemn khrist tamr mndilir mstk, tini tea tamr dehero trankrta. tai mndli yemn khriste anugt, temni strira, teamra sb bisye sbamir anugt thekea. sbamira, teamrao teamader strider anurup bhalbasea, yemn khrist tamr mndlike bhalbesechen o tar jny nijer pran utsrg krechen. mndlike pbitr krar jny khrist mrtuybheag krlen. susmacarer bakyrup jle dhuye take priskar krlen, yate tini ta nijeke uphar dite paren. khrist take priskar krlen yate se nijeke ekjn jyeatirmyi bdhu hisabe pbitr o anindniybhabe uphar dite pare, yate tar kean klnk ba kujn ba kean asmpurta na thake. sbamira yemn nijeder dehke bhalbase temni tara yen tader strike bhalbase. ye keu tar strike bhalbase, se nijekei bhalbase. karn keu tar nijer dehke ghrna kre na, brm nijer dehke khady ityadi diye pust kre teale ebm bhal kre tar ytn ney. anurupbhabe khrist mndlike ahar den o tar ytn kren, karn amra tamr deheri ang prtyng. sastre yemn blche: 'ejiny manus tar baba-make chede tar strir snge milit hbe o tara ubhye ek deh hbe.' ei nigudh sty mhan; ar ami bli eta khrist o tamr mndilir uddesye pryajy. yaiheak, teamra prtyeke nijederstike bhalbasen yemn teamra nijeder bhalbas; ar striro ucit tar sbamike sddha kra.

6

chelemeyera, prbhu yebhabe can seibhabe teamader baba make mene clea; teamader ucit tader badhy hoye. ajnay ache, 'teamader ma-babake smman krea.'etai hl prtisrutiyukt prthm ajna. sei prtisruti hche: 'tahle sbdik diye teamar mngl hbe o tumi rmyte dirghayu hbe.' teamra yamra sntaner baba, ami teamader blchi, teamra teamader sntander krudhd krea na, brm prbhu yemn can seirup sasn kre o siksa diye tader manus kre teal. kritdasra, teamra teamader ei jgter mnibder bhy o sddhar snge many krea. teamra yemn khriste badhy temni antrikbhabe o sty hrdey tadero badhy ho. manus anumeadner jny kebl tader ceakher samne ye tader seba krbe ta ny, brm khriste kritdasra mtea kaj krea ye kritdasra isbrer iccha antrikbhabe paln krche. kritdas hisebe smst ant diye emnbhabe kaj kr yen tumi manuske ny, isbrke seba krch. mne rekhea, tumi kritdas ba sbadhin yai ho na ken, teamar smstbhal kajer jny prbhu teamay purskar deben. kritdaser mnibra, teamader bli, teamader dasder snge bhal bybhar krea. tader kda ktha blea na. mne rekhea, tader o teamader prbhu sbрге achen; ar sei prbhu sklkei smanbhabe bicar krben. cithi ses krar age teamader ei kthai bli, teamra prbhute bilban ho, tamri mhasktite sktiman ho. teamra isbrer deoya smgr yuddhsaj pre nao, yen diyabler smst kesler biruddhe rukhe damdate par. rktmamser dehdhari manusen sge amader smgram ny. saskgn, krtrtber adhiakariskl, ei andhkar yuger mahajagtik ksmtar snge ebm sbgrajyer mnd skti smuher snge amader smgram. ejinyi isbrer prtiti yuddhsaj teamader pre neoya drkar, tahle sytaner akrmmen samne teamra sthir hye damdate parbe, ebm yuddher seso teamra damdiye thakbe. sutram skt hye damdao, keamr be-

mdhe nao; ar nyayprayntar dhalo nao. drdhhbabe
damdate susmacarer santir paduka teamader paye
pre nao. er dbara teamra sei mnd sktir smst rkmer
agniban nibhiye dite parbe; ar pritrarup sirstran o
pbitr atmar tleayar, arthat isbrer siksa sngē nio. sb-
smy pbitr atmate prarthna kr. sb rkm prarthnay
prarthna kre teamader ya pryēajn se sbi janao. er jny
sb smy sjag thekea, kkhno hal chede dio na. isbrer
smst leakder jny prarthna kr. amar jny prarthna kr,
yen susmacar pcrarer smy isbr amar mukhe upyukt
ktha yeagan; ar ami sahser sngē susmacarer geapn sty
blte pari. sei susmacarer pkse ami ktha ble clechi. ei
karagarer mdhyeo ami sei kaj kre yacchi. prarthna kr,
yemn ucit ami yen temni nirbhikbhabe ei susmacar
pcrar kre yai. amader priy bhai tukhik, yini prbhur
kaje ekjn bisbst sebk, tinii teamader blben, ami kemn
achi ebm ki krchi. tamke ami teamader kache ei jny
pathalam yen teamra amader sb khbr jante par o ta
jene utsah pao. bhaira, pita isbr o prbhu yisu khris-
ter kach theke bisbas sh bhalbasa o santi teamader
shbrti heak. yamra amader prbhu yisu khristke ases
bhalbasay bhalbase, isbrer anugrh tader skler sngē
thakuk. .

amra khrist yisur das pel o timthiy, philipite khrist yisute yt isbrer pbitr leakra achen tamder kache ebm palkbrnd o pricarkder kache amra ei ptr likhchi. amader pita isbr o prbhu yisu khrist teamader anugrh o santi dan krun. ami ykhn teamader ktha smrn kri, tkhni isbrke dhnybad dii. ami teamader skler jny sb smy annder sngre prarthna kre thaki. karn susmacar prcarer kaje teamra prthm din theke e prynt amake sahayy kre asch. ami ebisye niscit ye isbr teamader antre suddhkaj suru krechen. sei suddhkaj isbr ekhno kre clechen; ebm khriste agmner dine ta smpnn krben. teamader skler bisye amar emn cinta krai upyukt, karn teamra srbda amar antre ach. teamader kache thakar ei anubhuti amar jage karn ami karagare thaki, ba susmacarer pkse ktha ble ta drdhtar sngre prman kri, tar dbara teamra skle amar sei anugrher bhagi ho. isbr janen ye ami teamader dekhte kt akankha kri. khrist yisur bhalbasay ami teamader skille bhalbasi. teamader jny amar prarthna ei:yen teamader bhalbasa uttreattr brddhi pay; ebm sei bhalbasar sngre jnan o bicar buddhi labh kr. teamra yen bhal o mnder mdhye parthykhy bujhte par ar ya bhal ta beche nao.eibhabe cl yen yisu khriste agmner din prynt teamra suddh o nirdeas thak. khriste madhyme teamra bibidh st gunablite purn ho, yar dbara isbrer prmsa o mhima hy. bhai o beanera, ami teamader ektha janate cai ye, amar prti ya ghteche, ta brm susmacar prcare sahayy kreche. er phle skl rksi-bahini o prtyeker kache eti priskar hye geche ye ami khriste bisbasi ble karagare ryechi. echadao prbhute bisbasi amar anak bhai bhy na peye aprke area besi khriste barta blte sahsi hyeche. tader mdhye keu keu irsa o bibader mneabhab niye susmacar prcar kre, abar anye ytharth st icchay ta prcar kre. seser dlti bhalbesi ekaj krche, karn era jane ye susmacarer pks smrthn krar jnyi isbr amake ekhane niyukt krechen. kintu anyra st uddesy ny, brm nij nij sbarth siddhir uddesye khristke prcar krche. ekhane amar bndi absthay tara tader prcar dekhie amar mne dukh dite cay. kintu tate amar ki ese yay? asl bisyiti hl st ba ast uddesy niye ye bhabei heak na ken tara leakder kache khristeri ktha blche. ami cai ye tara leakder kache khriste ktha ble. thiik uddesy samne rekhei tader ekaj kra ucit. ydio tara ekta mithya o bhuul uddesy niye ta krche tthu ami khusi karn tara leakder kache khriste ktha blche, ar ami khusi thakb. teamra amar jny prarthna krch ar yisu khriste atma amay sahayy krchen, tai ami jani ye ei snkt amay pritrane debe. amar asa akankha ei ye ami kean bisye htas hb na; kintu sb smyer mt ekhno sei sahs kri ye ami bemce thaki ba mre yai khriste amar dehe mhimanbit hben. karn amar kache amar jibn manei khrist; ar mrn hl labh. ei deh niye ydi amay bemce thakte hy tbe ami prbhr jny ekaj krar suyeag pab. ami keanta beche neb, jibn na mrn? ami jani na. ami ei deatanay pdechi. ami tea ekhni e deh tyag kre khriste sngre thakte cai, karn ei tea srey. kintu ei mrdehe bemce thaka teamader jny khubi pryaj. ami jani ye amake teamader pryajni ache; tai ami jani ye ami bemce thakb, teamader skler kachei thakb. ami teamader brddhi pete o teamader bisbase

annd pete sahayy krb; er phle ykhn ami abar teamader kache yab tkhn khriste yisute amare sambndhe teamader grb krar area karn thakbe. kintu yaiheak na ken, teamra khriste susmacarer yeagyrupe acrn kr. ami ese teamader dekhi ba teamader theke dure thaki, ami yen teamader bisye sunte pai ye, teamra ek atmar susmacarer mdhye ye bisbas ache tar pkse kthear smgram krch; ar yamra teamader bireadhita krche tader bhy pacch na! er dbarai prman hbe ye tader binas hcche; kintu pritrane dbara teamra ud-dhar labh krch, ar ei ud-dhar isbrer kach thekei ase. teamra ye khriste yisur opr bisbas sthaphn krte perech, ei smman o suyeag isbr teamader diyechen. sudhu tai ny, kintu khriste jny dukhkbheag krar smmano teamader diyechen. ami ykhn teamader okhane chilam tkhn susmacar bireadhi leakder sngre amake ki rkm smgram krte hyechil ta teamra jan ebm ekhno kt-hear smgram clche ar teamrao sei eki rkm smgramer mdhye diye yacch.

2

teamader mdhye ki khriste utsah ache? teamader mdhye ki bhalbasa theke udbbth santbna paoya yay? teamader mdhye ki kean kruna o dya ache? ydi eguli teamader mdhye styii thake tbe ta amay atisy anndit krte, ami cai teamra eki bisbase ekmana ho, prsprer prti bhalbasay smyukt thakea, eki bisye bisbasi hye skle eki atmay smyukt thakea ebm eki lkys rekhe jibnyapn kr. teamader mdhye yen sbarthprta na thake brm nmrbhabe prtyeke nijer theke aprke sresth bhabea. prtyeke kebl nijer bisye ny, kintu aprer mngl kise hy se bisyeo lkys rakkuk. khriste yisur mdhye ye bhab chil, teamader mdhye sei mneabhab thakuk. ydio smst dik diye khriste chilen isbrer mtea. tini isbrer sman chilen; kintu isbrer sngre sman thakata tini amkke dhre thakar mt emn kichu ble mne kren ni. tini isbrer str theke namlen, nijer uccsthan chede dilen ebm ekjn kritdaser mtea hlen. tini manuser mt hye jnm nilen o ekjn daser mtea hlen. tini ykhn manb jibnyapn krlen, tkhn tini smpurnbhabe isbrer badhyta sbikar krlen. sei badhytar drun tamr mrtuyl hl, ar kruser opr tamke pran dite hl. khriste isbrer badhy hlen tai isbr tamke punrutthit kre sb kichur opre unnt krlen ebm sei isbr khriste namke sbtheke sresth krlen. yen yamra sbrge ache, yamra mrtyer leak ar yamra paterale tara sklei sei yisu namer kache ntjanu hy, ar prtyeke yen mukhe sbikar kre, 'ye yisu khristi prbhu.' etei pita isbr mhimanbit hben. he amar priy bndhura, teamra sbsmy badhyta shkare clech. ami ykhn teamader mdhye chilam tkhn teamra isbrer badhy chile, ekhn area besi pryajni ye teamra badhy ho karn ekhn ami teamader sbar theke dure. teamader pritrane smpurn krar jny prm srddha o isbre bhitir sathe kaj kre yao. hyam, isbr teamader mdhye kaj krchen; isbrer sktir sahayye teamra seish kaj kr, ya isbrke stntust kre. teamra abhiyeag o trk-bitrk na kre sb kaj kr, yen nirdeas o khamti leak ho, e yuger kutil o bipthgami leakder majhe isbrer nisklnk stnanpru thak. tader majhe emnbhabe thak yen andhkar jgte teamra ujibl nkstr. teamra tader kache sei siksa dao ya jibn ane, tahle khriste ykhn phire asben tkhn amar annd krar mt kichu thakbe.

amar prisms ye brtha hy ni ebm ami ye brtha dedeai ni ei jny ami annd krte parb. isbrer sebar jny teamader jibn blirupe utsrg krte teamader bisbas pre-na yeagay. hytea teamader utsrger sng e amar nijer rkto utsrg krte hbe; ar tai ydi krte hy tbe ami prm sukhi hb o teamader jny ami annde bhrpur hb. amar sng e teamadero annd o ullas kra ucit. ami asa krchi, prbhu yisur sahaye siggir teamader kache timthiye pathab, yen teamader khbra-khbr jene ami asbst hi. amar kache timthiy chada ar keu nei ye amar sng e ekatm o teamader jnye styi styii cinta kre. karn any sklei khrist yisur bisy ny, kintu kebl nijeder bisyei cinta krche. ar teamra timthiy critr jan. chele yemn tar babar sng e kaj kre, inio temni amar sng e susmacar prcarer seba kaj kre clechen. khub siggiri ami tamke teamader kache pathate caichi. amar ki hbe ta jante parlei ami tamke teamader kache pathiye deb; ar ami bisbas kri ye prbhur krpay ami nijeo sighri teamader kache yab. ipaphrdit khristete amar bhais, khrister senadle tini amar ek shkirmi o sebk. amar pryajner smy teamra tamke prtinidhi hisebe pathiyechile. ami ekhn bhabchi ye tamke teamader kache phert pathane ar pryajni. ami tamke pathacchi ei jny ye tini teamader sklke dekhthe can, ar teamra tamr asusthtar ktha sunech ble tini khubi cintit. styii tini khubi asusth hyechilen. mrnapnn abstha hyechil, kintu isbr tamr prti krna krechen, kebl tamr prti ny kintu amar opro dya krechen yen duhkher upr area duhkh amar na hy. tai et agrher sng e ami teamader kache tamke pathacchi yen teamra tamke dekhthe abar annd pao; ar teamader bisye amake ar cinta krte na hy. teamra tamke prbhute sannde grhn krea. ei dhrner leakder smman krea. tamke smman dekhanea ucit karn khrister kajer jny tini pray mrtyur mukheamukhi hyechilen. amake sahayy krte giye tini nijer praner jhumki niyechilen; e emn sahayy chil ya teamra krte parte na.

3

amar bhais o beanera, teamra prbhute annd kr. ei eki ktha abar likhte amar kean kst hcche na; ar eti teamader nirapttar jny. 'kukurder' kethe sabdhan! yamra mnd kaj kre o yamra dekhthe chinbhinn krte cay tader theke sabdhan! karn amrai te prkr sunnt hoye leak; amra isbrer atmay upasna kri, ar khrist yisute grb beadh kri. amra nijeder opr ba bahiyk kean kichu krar opr astha rakhi na. ydio ami nijer opr astha rakhte partam, thuo ami ta kri na. ydi kean leaker mne hy ye se nijer opr astha rakhte pare tbe tar jana bhal ye nijer opr astha rakhar jny area bd karn amar ache. jnmer pr ykhn amar bys at din tkhn amar sunnt hyeche; ami israyeliy, binyamin geasthir leak. ami ekjn ibriy, amar baba-ma ibriy. measir bidhi-bybstha palne geamda hoyay ami phrisi hyechilam. amar nijer ihudi dhrmer bisye ami eti utsahi chilam ye ami khrist mndlr prti niryatn krta. ami emn nikhumtbhabe measir bidhi-bybstha paln krtam ye tar mdhye kean truti chil na. ek smye aish bisy amar kache khubi gurutbpurn chil; kintu ami khristke peyechi, tai aish bisyer muly ar amar kache ril na. kebl aish bisy ny, brm smst kichui amar prbhu yisu khrister jnaner sresthtar kache nitanti ngny ble mne krlam. tamr

jny ami sbi brjn krechi. ekhn ami ai sbkicu abrnar mteai mne kri, ar khristke area besi kre pete e amay sahayy kre, ebm tamr sng e smyukt rakhe. khristete ami dharmik prtipnn hyeche. ei dharmik prtipnn hoye amar bidhi-bybstha palner mdhy diye ase ni. isbrer kach theke danrupe e ami peyechi. khriste amra se bisbas ache, ei bisbaser madhyme isbr amake dharmik prtipnn kren. ami cai khristke o mrtder mdhy theke tamr punrutthaner stike jante. ami khrister duhkhbheager shbhagita labh krte cai. eibhabe yen tamr mrtyute tamr smrup hi. ami ydi esber shbhagi hi, tbe ami prtyasa krte pari ye amio mrtder mdhy theke punrutthit hte parb. ektha blchi na ye ami lksye pemche gecchi ba purnta peyechi. ami sei lksye pemchte cesta krchi ebm ye uddeyse khrist amake dhrechilen tamr sei uddeyse prynt ami pemchte cai. bhais o beanera, ami jani ye ami sei lksye pemchte pari ni. kintu ekti bisye ami cesta kre clechi; atiter sbkicu bhule samner lksye pemchte prapnn cesta krchi yate purskar labh kri. urdhsth jibner jny khrist yisute isbrer ahbansbrup ei purskarer prti-ruti amake deoya hyeche. amra yamra atmikbhabe prippk, amader ucit eibhabe cinta kra; ar ydi kean bisye teamader anyrkm mneabhab thake tbe isbr se bisye teamader kache priskar kre deben. es amra itimdhye ye styem pemchechi, sei sty anusrn kri. bhais o beanera, teamra amra mtea jibnyapn krea. teamader yemn dekhanea hyeche seibhabe yamra cle, tader anukrn krea. aneke ache yamra khrister kruser strur mt acrn kre. age bhubar ami tader ktha teamader blechi, ekhn ceakher jl phelte phelte ami tader ktha abar teamader blchi. yebhabe tara clche tar pri-nam binas. tara isbrer seba kre na, kebl nijeder tustir jinyi bamce. tara lijakr kaj kre ar tai niye tara grb beadh kre. tara kebl parthib bisyei bhabhe. amader ytharth rajy sbrge. sei sbrge theke amader trankrtar agmner jny amra apeksa krchi. amader trankrta hlen prbhu yisu khrist. tini ese amader ei dintar dekhthe bdle tamr nijer mhimanbit deher smrup krben. khrist tamr nij prakrme ei kaj krte paren ebm tamr sei prakrme khrist smst bisyer upre krtrttb krte smrth.

4

amar priy bhais o beanera, ami teamader bhalbais ar teamader dekhthe cai. teamra amar annd o grber bisy. ami yemn blechi, temnbhabei srdda prbhur badhy theke. ekhn ami ibidiyake ar suntukhike anuredh krchi, teamra prbhute bean hisabe prspr ekmt ho. teamra yamra amar bisbst shkirmi, teamader ei mhlader sahayy krte blchi. era susmacar prcarer kaje amar sng e smgram krchen. klintem o amar anyany shkrimbrnder sng e amra kaj krechen, emder nam jibn-pustke lekha ache. sbmsy prbhute annd kr, ami abar blchi annd kr. teamader sant smyt acrn dbara yen teamra skler prtitr patr hye othea. prbhu siggiri aschen. kean kichute udbign hye na; brm skl bisyei prarthnar madhyme teamader ya kichu pryajni ta ekmatr isbrke janao ebm tamke dhnybad dao. tate smst cintar atit ye isbrer santi, ta teamader hrdo o mnke khrist yisute rkse krbe. sbse amra bhais o beanera, ami ekthai blb, ya kichu sty, ya kichu smmaniy, ya kichu nyay, ya kichu pbitr, ya kichu priti-

jnk, ya kichu bhdr, ye kean sdgun o ye kean sukhy-
atiyukt bisy diye teamader mn purn rekhea. teamra
amar kache theke ya sikhech, sunech o peyech ar
teamra amake ya krte dekhhech, tai kr. tahle yini san-
tir isbr tini teamader sng sng thakben. ami prbhute
khub annd peyechi, karn etdin pr ekhn teamra abar
amar jny cinta krte ntun uddipna peyech. teamra sb
smyi amar bisye cinta kr, kintu ta dekhavar suyeag
pao ni. amar pryajner jny ye ami teamader ektha
blchi ta ny, karn ye kean absthatei trpt thakte ami
sikhechi. abhaber smy kibhabe jibnyapn krte hy ta
ami jani. abar pracuryer smy kibhabe clte hy tao ami
jani. ye kean absthay pritrpt ba ksudhit thakte, upcy
ki abhab bheag krte ye kean absthay jibnyapner gud-
htttb ami sikhechi. yini amake skti den, sei khrister
sktite ami skl absthatei blban. yaiheak, amar pryaj-
ner smy teamra amay sahayy krte egiye ese bhaleai
krech. teamra philipiyera bhal krei jan, sei surute
ami sekhane ykhn susmacar prcar krechilam, ami
ykhn makidniya chede yai sei smy ekmatr teamader
mndlii amake sahayy krechil. ami ykhn thislniki-
teo chilam sekhane teamra bes kyekbar amay sa-
hayy pathiyechile. asle teamader kach theke kichu sa-
hayy pab ei asay ye ami ektha blchi ta ny, brm ami
cai yen daner madhyme teamader mngl hy. amar
ya pryaj se sb kichui amar ache, blte ki pryajner
atirikt ache. teamra ipaphrditer marpht ye uphar
amake pathiyech, tate amar sb abhab miteche. tea-
mader sei uphar isbrer kache priti jnk o grhnyeagy
surksit arygher mt. amar isbr teamader sb abhab
mitiye deben, khrister yisute isbrer ye mhimar bhan-
dar ache tar theke tini teamader sb abhab meacn kr-
ben. amader isbr o pitar mhima yuge yuge biraj
kruk, amen. yisu khrister sng smyukt isbrer leakder
prtyek jnke amar subheccha janio. amar sng ye sb
bhaira achen tamra teamader subheccha janacchen.
isbrer skl leakra yamra ekhane achen, bisesth kaisrer
rajprasader leakrao teamader subheccha janacchen.
amader prbhu yisu khrister anugrh teamader skler
sng srbda thakuk.

ami pel, isbrer icchanusare khrist yisur prerit o amader bhai timthiy, klsite isbrer ye skl pbitr o bis-bbst bhai o beanera khristete ache, tader amra ei cithi likhchi. amader pita isbrer kach theke anugrh o santi teamader opre yen brtay. amra prarthna krar smy sb smyi teamader hye prbhu yisu khrister pita isbrke dhybad janai. amra isbrke dhybad janai karn khrister opr teamader bisbas, ar isbrer smst leakder jny teamader bhalbasar ktha amra sunechi. ei bisbas o bhalbasar karn teamader antrer sei prtyasa. teamra jan ye teamra ya kichu prtyasa krch, se sb sbrge teamader jny sncit ryeche. ykhn sty siksa o susmacar teamader kache bla hyechil, tkhni prthm sei prtyasar brttant teamra sunechile. sei susmacar smst jgte prcarit hcche ar ta phldayi hcche o brddhi labh krche. teamra ykhn susmacar sune isbrer anugrher ktha jenechile tkhn theke teamader mdhyeo ta sei ekibhabe kaj krche. ipaphrar kach theke teamra isbrer anugrher ktha jenech, ipaphra amader shdas, amra take bhalbasi. amader jny tini khrister ek bisbst sebk. pbitr atma teamader antre ye gbhir bhalbasa diyechen se kthao tini amader janiyechen. ei-jny ye din theke amra teamader bisye ei sb ktha jante perechi, seidin thekei amra teamader jny isbrer kache abirt prarthna krchi. yate isbr teamader jibne ki krte can ta purnrupe jante par; ebm yate teamra skl atmik bisye prjna o beadhikite labh kr. tar phle teamra emn jibnyapn kr yate tamr gerb hy o prbhu smst dik diye khusi hn. ami prarthna kri yen teamra sb rkmer st kaj kre phlban ho ebm isbrer jnane brddhilabh kr. yen isbr tamr mhaskithe teamader sktman kren o tamr prakrme teamader blith kren; yen duhkh kst ele teamra shy krte o dhairyry dhrte par. tahle teamra annd shkare pitake dhybad dite parbe, yini tamr aleay stander uttradhikar sutre prapt ams bheag krar yeagyta teamader diyechen. tini andhkarer krttrth theke amader uddhar kre tamr priy putrer rajtbe sthan diyechen. tamr madhymei amra mukt hi o amader sb paper ksma hy. keui isbrke dekhte pay na; kintu yisui adrsy isbrer prtimurti ebm smst srstir prthmjat. tamr prakrme sbkichui srsti hyeche. sbrge o rmyte, drsy o adrsy ya kichu ache, smst atmik skti, prbhurnd, sasnkari krttrth, skli tamr dbara o tamr nimitt srst hyeche. sbkichur purbei khrister astitb chil; tamr sktitei sb kichu sthitisil ache. khrist hlen deher mstk sei deh hcche mndli. sb kichur adi tini, mrtder mdhye theke punrutthitder mdhye tini prthm, tai sb kichutei prthme tamr sthan. tai isbr tamr smst purntay khriste bas kre khusi hyechilen, ar khrister kruser opr ptit rkter dbara santi shapn kre ki sbrger, ki rmyter sb kichu khrister madhyme tamr kache punray phiriye enechilen. ek smy teamra isbr theke alada chile. teamra teamader cintay o teamader kukrmer jny ghear isbr bireadhi chile. ekhn khrister parthib deher dbara isbr teamader tamr sngre punrmilit krechen, yate tini teamader isbrer saksate pbitr, nirdeas o nisklnkrupre upsthit krte paren. teamra ye susmacar sunech ydi ta bisbas kre sthir thak ebm susmacar theke ye prtyasa teamra peyeche ta theke ydi sre na yao tbe khrist esb smpnn krben. jgter srbtr smst leaker kache sei eki susmacar prcarit hyeche.

ami pel sei susmacarer das hyechi. ekhn teamader jny amay ye kstbheag krte hy tar jny ami anndit. khrister duhkhbheager ye ams apurn rye geche ta ami tamr dehrup mndliir hye amar dehe duhkhbheag kre purn krchi. ami mndliir sebkrupe kaj krchi, karn isbr amake ei bises kajer jny niyeag krechen. ei prcare teamader upkar hcche; amar kaj hl isbrer sty baky smpurnrupe prcar kra. ei sty bakyer nigudhtttb srstir suru theke gupt chil ebm ta smst manuser kache gupt chil; kintu ekhn isbrer pbitr leakder kache ta prkasit hyeche. isbr tamr apn leakder kache tamr mulyaban mhimamy gupt sty prkas krte mnsth krlen; sei mhan sty sb manuser jny. sei gupt sty khrist sbym yini teamader mdhye achen ebm isbrer gerber bhagi hbar jny tini kebl amader bhrsa. tai smst prjany prtyekke bisdbhabe updes diye ebm strk kre amra khristke prcar kri, yate prtyekke isbrer kache khriste prippkk manuse hisebe upsthit krte pari. ei uddeasy amar mdhye mhaprakrme kriyasil khrister skti bybhar kre ami prism o smgram krchi.

2

ami cai, teamra jan ye teamader sahayy krar jny ami ktea kthear prism krchi. laydikeyar leakder o area aneker jnyo prism krchi, yader sngre amar saksat ba pricy hy ni. ami cai tara o teamra yen sktitali hye othea! ebm yen prspr bhalbasar bndhne bamdha thake; ar subibecnar mdhye diye ye drdh bisbas ase tate smrdh ho. ami cai teamra isbrer nigudh sty purnrupe janea. isbr ya prkas krechen sei gupt sty khrist nije. khrister mdhye niscitrupe smst bi-jnta o jnaner aisbry nihit ache. ami esb ktha blchi, yen keu teamader bd bd mtbad diye bipthgami na kre; ya mne hy bhal kintu asle nichk mithya. dai-hikbhabe ami teamader kach theke dure thakleo at-mikbhabe ami teamader sngai achi. teamader sus-rnkhil jibn dekhe o khriste teamader sudrdh bisbas dekhe ami anndit. khrist yisuke teamra yemnbhabe prbhu ble grhn krech temnbhabei yisute jibnyapn krte thak. khrister mdhye gbhirbhabe gemthe giye tamri opre teamra gde othea ebm yemn teamader sekhanea hyeche sei bhabe bisbase drdh ho; ar srda krtjnta shkare dhybad dao. sabdhan thekea, keu yen drsn bidya o phamkir chlna dbara teamader bisbas theke sriye na niye yay. aisb mtbad khrist hte ase ni, esech manuser prmpragt siksa o jgter leakder prathmik dharnar mdhye diye. karn isbrer smpurnta khrister deher mdhye bas kreche; ar teamra khristetei purnta labh krech, teamader ar kichuri pryajin nei. khrist smst sask o adhiptyer krta. khriste teamader bhinn rkmer sunnt hyeche. sei sunnt manuser hat diye hy ni, ei sunnt hcche teamader papmy prkrti theke muktilabh; ar ei rkmer sunnt khristei smpnn hyeche. teamader baptismer smy teamader purane stba mre giyechil, teamra khrister sngre smadhisthy hyechile, sei baptisme teamra khrister sngre punrutthit hyechile karn isbrer prakrme teamader bisbas chil. khristke mrtder mdhye theke punrutthit krte isbrer sei prakrm prkasit hyechil. teamader paper karne ebm teamader papmy prkrtir kbl theke uddhar labh ba sunnt hy ni ble teamra atmikbhabe mrt chile. kintu khrister sngre isbr teamader jibit krlen, ar isbr

teamader sb pap ksma krlen. isbrer bidhi-bybsta lngn krar phle amra daybddh chilam, sei day er md-hye amader isbrer bidhi-bybsta palner byrthtar ktha likhit chil; kintu isbr amader sei day mkub krlen. isbr sei day er talika niye kruser upr perek diye jhuliyē dilen; ar eibhabe smst (atmik) sask o adhiptyke prast krlen. isbr jgtke dekhaleñ ye tara sktiñin. ei jny khady ki pany niye ba kean prb palñ, amabsya, ki bisram-barer bises dinguli palñ niye keu yen teamader bicar na kre. atite ai sbkichu chil bñbisyte ya hbe tar chayar mtea, kintu ntun ya kichu aschil ta khrister. yamra binmrtar bñan kre ebm sbrgdutder upasna kre amead pay tader keu yen teamader purskar praptir ayeagyta prman na kre. eirup bykti sbmsyei nijer dekha drsner ktha ble ebm anatmik cintar dbara bina karna binas-rup ahnkare phule othe. erup leakera khristke dhre thake na, yini deher mstk sbrup. smst dehtai khrister upr nirbñrsil ebm khrister jny deher smst ang prtyngguli prsprke ytn kre o prsprer jny cinta kre. etei deh sktisali hy ebm dehke eksathe dhre rakhe, ar eibhabe isbrer icchanusare deh brddhilabh kre. khrister sñge teamader mrtyu hyech ble teamra jgter prathamik siksar adhin no. tbu emñnhabe clch yen mñe hcche teamra ekhno jgter leak. teamra jgter eisb niym kanun ekhno mene clch yemn: 'ota khaoya thik ny,' 'ota ceakhe dekhbe na,' 'ota chumyea na' ityadi. esb niym kanuner antrgt bstu (bisy) bybhare bhy pay ebm eguli gde utheche manusar ades o siksar upr bhitti kre. isbrer nirdes ny, esb niym kanun hl manusar gda dhmer ams o jñanpurn ble bibecit hy ebm yate binyer bñan o krchsadñn krar ktha thake. kintu eisb niym kanun manusar mdhye ye pap prbrttiguli thake segulike bse ante pare na.

3

khrister sñge teamra mrtder mdhy theke punrutthit hyech; tai sbrgiy bisyugulir jny cesta kr, yekthane khrist isbrer dksin pase bse achen. sei sbrgiy bisyskler ktha bñab, ye skl bisybstu jgte ache segulir bisy ny. karn teamader puranea stbar mrtyu hyech; ar teamader ntun jibñ khrister sñge isbrer mdhye nihit ache. khrist ykññ phire asben, tkññ teamrao tamr sñge mñimamndit hye prkasit hbe. tai teamader jagtik sbñhab theke sb mnd bisy dur kre dao. yemn: yenpap, apbitrta, asuci cintar bsbrti hoyā, mnd bisyer lalsa kra ebm leabh. leabh ek prkar prtima puja. eisber jny isbrer kreadh hcche. teamader atiter papmy jibne teamra seisb mnd kaje lipt chile. kintu ekññ teamader jibñ theke rag, kreadh, gñrñapurn anubhuti, apman-suck acrn ebm ljjajñk alap sb dur kre dao. prsprer kache mithya bealea na, karn teamra teamader puranea papmy stbake tar smst mnd krm smet tyag krech. teamra ntun stbake pridhan krech; ei ntun jibne teamader ntun kre tairi kra hcche. teamader jñni srsti krechen teamra tamr mtea hye uthch, ei ntun jibñer madhyme teamra isbrer sty pricy pacch. ei ntun jibne ihudi ki grik er mdhye kean parthky nei. yader sunnt hyeche ar yader sunnt hy ni, atbha kean bidisi ba brbr eder mdhye kean parthky nei. kritdas ba sbadhiner mdhye kean parthky nei. khrist aisb bisbasider mdhye bas kren. ekmatr khristi hlen pryaejñiy bisy. isbr teamader mñeanit krechen o tea-

mader tamr pbitr leak ble nirupñ krechen. tini teamader bñalbasen, tai eisb bñal gunguli pridhan kre shanubhutipurn, dyalu, nmr, bñdr ebm dhairyyban ho. prsprer prti krudhñ bñab rekhea na kintu eke aprke ksma kr. keu ydi teamar biruddhe kean anyay kre, tbe eke aprke ksma krea. aprke ksma krea, karn prbhu teamader ksma krechen. esb tea krbei kintu sbar opre prsprer prti bñalbasa rekhea, seibhaleabasa teamader eksutere gamthe ar puripurna dey. prbhu khrist ye santi den ta teamader antrñer smstcintake smyt rakkuk. teamra tea sei karnei santi pete ekdehe ahut hyech. teamra sb smy krtjñ thak. khrister siksā teamader antrē prcur primane thakuk. skl bijñta bybhar kre prsprke blith kr ebm siksā dao. krtjñcitte isbrer uddeseye gitsmñitar git, prsmar git ebm atmik git gao. kthay ba kaje ya kichu krea, sbi prbhur name kr ebm pita isbrke yisur madhyme dhñybad dao. strira, teamra teamader sbamir anugta thak, etai hbe prbhur anusarider upyukt kaj. sbamira, teamra teamader strike bñalbas, tader sñge mdhur bybhar krea. sñtanra, teamra sb bisye teamader baba-mar badhy hyea; ete prbhu sñstññ hn. pitara teamra teamader sñntander birtk krea na, tader khusi mtea clte na parle tara utsah harabe. kritdasra, teamader mñibder sb bisye many krbe. tamra dekhññ ba na dekhññ teamra sb smy tamder badhy thekea ete teamra manuske khusi krte ny kintu prbhukei khusi krte cesta krch, sutram sttar sñge mñibder many krea, karn teamra prbhuke smman krea. teamra smst kaj antriktar sñge krea. manusar jny ye krch ta ny, kintu prbhur kaj mñe kreñ kaj kre yao. mñe rekhea, prbhur kach thekei teamra tar purskar pabe. isbr tamr apññnder deben ble ye prñsiruti diyechen teamra tar amsidar hbe. teamra prbhu yisu khristeri seba krch. mñe rekhea, keu ydi anyay kaj kre, sei byktike tar anyay kajer jny sasti pete hbe. prbhu skllei sbñnhabe bicar kren.

4

mñibera, teamra teamader kritdasder prti nyay o st bybhar krea. mñe rekhea, sbrge teamadero ek prbhu achen. teamra prarthñay nibist thak; srñbda sjag thekea ebm prarthñar smye prthme isbrke dhñybad janio. ei sñge amader jñyo prarthna krea, prarthna krea yen isbr amader jny aprer kache susmacar prcarer sñyeag kre den, prarthna krea amra yen sei nigudhñttb, ya isbr khrister sbmñdñe prkas krechen, tao leakder janate pari. ei sty prcarer jñyi ami aj karagare achi. prarthna krea yen priskar kre sei sty leakder kache ami tule dhñte pari, etai amar krtby. yamra khristebisbas ny tader sñge bud-dhipurbk bybhar krea; ar smst sñyeager sdbbybhar krea. teamader kthabarta sb smy yen bijñta o madhuryupñ hy, tahle prtyek manuske teamra ythaythb-habe uttr dite parbe. tukhik khristete amar sneher bhāi, tini prbhute ekññ bisbst sebk o amar shkrmī. tini giye amar prti ki gñtche tar sb teamader janaben. ami teamader kache take ei uddeseye pathalam. ami cai yen teamra jante par amra skle kemñ achi. ami take pathalam, yen tini giye teamader mñe bñrsa den. ami onisimasar sñge take pathalam. onisimas hlen khristete ekññ bisbst o priy bhāi. tini tea teamader dñeri

ekjn. tuchik onisimas giye ekhankar sb smacar tea-
mader deben. aristarkh teamader subheccha janac-
chen, tini amar ekhane karagarer mdhye achen ar
barnbar khudtutea bhai marko teamader subheccha
janacchen. marker byapare er agei teamader janiye
chilam. tini okhane gele tamke sadre grhn krea. yust
(yake yisu bleo daka hy) tinio teamader subheccha
janacchen. ihudider mdhy theke yamra khristbisbasi
hyechen, tader mdhye kebl emrai amar sng isbrer
rajy bistarar jny kaj krchen. emra amar mne annd
diyechen. ipaphrao teamader subheccha janacchen;
tini tea teamaderi leak, tini khrist yisur ekjn sebk.
tini sb smy teamader jny byakulbhabhe prarthna kren
yen teamra isbrer icchay atmikbhabhe brddhilabh kr,
siddh ho o isbrer abhipret sb kichute teamra purn ho.
ami tamr bisye ei saksy dicchi ye tini teamader jny o
laydikeya ebm hiyraplir khrist-bisbasider jny kthear
prisrm krechen. amader priy cikitsk luk o dima tea-
mader subheccha janacchen. teamra laydikeya sm-
bisbasi bhai o beaneder ebm numphake o tar grhe ye
mndli smbet hn tamder sklke amar subheccha janio.
ei cithi pdar pr teamra ei cithiti laydikeyar mndlite
pathiye dio ebm niscitbhabhe dekhea yate ai mnd-
like ta pde seananea hy. ami laydikeyar mndlike ye
cithi likhchi ta teamrao path krea. arhippke bealea,
'prbhu teamake ye kaj diyechen ta niscy kre ses krea.'
ami pel, nije hate likhe teamader amar subheccha
janacchi. amake smrne rekhea, ami karagare bndi ab-
sthay achi. isbrer anugrh teamader shbhti heak.

1

pita isbr o prbhu yisu khrister sng theislnikiyar ye mndli yukt, tader kache pel, sil o timthiy amra ei cithi likhchi. isbrer anughr o santi teamader opr bi-raj kruk. amra srbda prarthnar smy teamader smrn kre thaki ebm teamader skler jny isbrke dhnybad dii. bisbaser drun o premer bsbrti hye ye sb kaj teamra krech ebm khrist yisute ye prtyasa ryeche tate utsahit hye teamra ye dhairyy dhrch, se sb ktha smrn kre amra isbrke dhnybad janai. isbr preme as-rit bhai o beanera, amra jani tini teamader apn kre nebar jny mneanit krechen. amader dbara prcarit susmacar keblmatr kthar madhyme teamader kache ase ni, kintu ta prakrm, pbitr atma o gbhir bis-baser madhyme esechil. teamra ta jan, ye amra tea-mader mdhye ki dhrner jibnyapn krechilam. tea-mader mngler jnyi amra aibhabe clechilam; ar teamra amader o prbhur anukrn krechile. teamra anek niryatn bheager mdhyeo sei siksa annder sng grhn krechile. pbitr atmai sei annd teamader diyechilen; er phlsbrup teamra makidniya o akhayar smst bis-basi leaker kache adrs sbrup hyech. keblmatr makid-niya o akhayate teamader kach theke prbhur baky chdiye pdeche ta ny; isbrer prt teamader bisbaser ktha srbtr chdiye pdeche. ei jny teamader bisbaser smprke amader kichu blar pryajni nei; karn sb jaygar manus amader janacche kibhabe teamra amader ab-hyrthna janiyechile ebm kibhabe teamra murti puja chede jibnt sty isbrer sebar dike mn diyechile, ar isbr tamr ye putrke mrtder mdhy theke utthapit krechen tamr phire asar apeksay ach. yisui amader isbrer asnn kreadh theke rkse krben.

2

priy bhai o beanera, teamra nijerai jan, teamader kache amader yaoya byrth hy ni. teamra ekthao jan ye, teamader okhane yabar purbe philipite amader duhkhhbeag krte hyechil, karn sekhankar leakra amader crm apman krechil; kintu sekhane crm bireadhitar mdhyeo amader isbr sahse buk bamd-hite ebm khrister susmacar teamader kache gheasna krte sahayy krechilen. amra amader barta grhn krte leakeder kache ye abedn rekhechilam, tar md-hye kean phamki ba chlana chil na. amra leakeder thkate cai ni ebm tar pechne kean rkm apbitr uddesyo amader chil na. brm amra susmacar prcar kri karn isbr ei barta prcar krar jny amader priksa kre prman-siddh ble mne krechen. tai amra ykhn prcar kri tkhn manuske snst krte ny, brm isbrke snstut krtei cesta kri, yini amader kajer uddesyo priksa kren. teamra bhal kre jan ye amra teamader kache teasameadjnk kean baky bli ni; ar leabhke dheke rakhbar chlana ye amra krechi tao ny; isbri ebisyse saksi achen. amra leakder kach theke kean prsmsa pete cai ni. tea-mader ba any karear kach thekeo amra prsmsa pete cai ni. amra khrister prerit, tai amra ykhn teamader okhane chilam tkhn krttrtb khatiyte teamader kache anek bd kichu caite partam; kintu amra teamader kache binyi chilam. amra teamader kache sebakar mtea chilam ye tar sisuder ytn ney. teamader opr gbhir maya mmta thakate teamader kebl ye isbrer

susmacarer amsidar krte ceyechilam ta ny, amra ni-jeder jibno teamader jny utsrg krte ceyechilam, karn teamra amader khub priy chile. priy bhai o beanera, teamader niscy mne ache ye amra ktea kthear prisrm krechi. amra dinrat kaj kre clechilam yen teamader kache isbrer susmacar prcarer smy amra arther bya-pare teamader kache beajhasbrup na hi. teamader mt bisbasider mdhye amader jibn kt pbitr, nyayprayn o nirdeas chil ta teamra jan; ar isbro janen ta sty. teamra jan, pita yemn tamr sntander sng bybhar kren, am-rao temni teamader sng bybhar krechi. amra tea-mader utsah yugiyechi, teamader asbas diyechi ebm isbrer jny yeagy jibnyapn krte anupranit krechi, ye isbr teamaderke tamr rajye o mhimay prbes krte ah-ban krechen. amra sb smy isbrke dhnybad dii, karn teamra isbrer ye barta amader kach theke peyechile ta manuser barta ble ny brm isbrer baky ble grhn krechile. sei baky sty-styi isbrer baky chil ebm ai bar-tay yamra bisbasi tader sbrar mdhye ta kaj krche. priy bhai o beanera, yihudiyay khrist yisute bisbasi isbrer ye smst mndli ache, teamader abstha taderi mtea. yi-hudiyar sei isbrer leakera any ihudider kach theke ye rkm niryatn bheag kreche, teamrao teamader nijeder deser leaker kach theke sei dhrner niryatn bheag krech. ihudira prbhu yisuke ebm bhabbadider htya krechil. sei ihudira amadero niryatn kreche. isbr tader prt khusi nn, tara sbari bipkse. amra aihudider siksa dii yen tara uddhar pete pare; kintu tara amader aihudider sty siksa dite barn kreche. sei ihudira purbe ye pap krche, tar opr aro pap yeag krche; ar tai is-brer kreadh pripurrupe ebm cudantbabe tader opr neme esechi. bhai o beanera, ydio alp kichudin hl amra teamader theke alada hyechi tboo amader mn teamader dike pdechil. teamader ar ekbar dekhar jny amra khub utsuk chilam. tai teamader kache asar jny kthearbhabhe cesta krechi. teamader kache yete amra styii anekbar cesta krechi, kintu sytan amader badha dil. teamrai amader prtyasa, annd o gerber mukut. amader prbhu yisu khrister agmner dine ei hbe amader grb. sty sty teamrai amader mhima o annd.

3

ykhn amra ar dhairyy dhrte parlam na tkhn amra athinite ekai theke yete mnsth krlam. tai amra timthiyke teamader kache pathalam. timthiy amader bhai, khrist smprke susmacar prcare se amader sa-hayy kre. amra take pathiyechilam yate se teamader bisbaske drdh krte o teamader utsah dite pare, yate teamader ye sb saririk o mansik kleser mdhy diye yete hcche tate teamra htas na ho. teamra nijerai jan ye esb saririk o mansik duhkhhst amader jibne bheag krtei hbe. amra ykhn teamader okhane chilam, tkhn tea-mader blechilam ye amader sklle duhkhh kster mdhy diye yete hbe. teamra jan ye amra yemn blechilam temni hyechi. ar eijny ar dhairyy dhrte na parate ami timthiyke teamader kache pathiye jante ceyechilam ye teamra bisbase sthir ach ki na. amar mne bhy chil ye sytan manuske nana prelabhne phele, se teamader prajit kreche; ta krle amader smst prisrm pnd hye yet. timthiy teamader kach theke phire ese teamader bis-bas o bhalbasar subh sbmad amader diyechi. timthiy

janiyeche ye teamra sb smy annder sng e amader mne rekhech ebm amader dekhbar jny teamra bdi bygr. ai eki ktha amrao blte cai - teamader dekhbar jny amrao utsuk. tai bhai o beanera, teamra bisbase prbhute sthir ach jene st durda o kster mdhyeo amra santbna peyechi. teamra prbhute susthir ach jene amra hamp chede bamclam. teamader jny isbrer samne amader annder ses nei, tai amra isbrke dhnybad janai; kintu amra ye primane annd pai tar jny isbrke ythest dhnybad dite pari na. amra teamader jny dinrat khub prarthna kre clechi. amra prarthna kri yen amra teamader okhane yete pari o teamader bisbaske sudrdh krar jny teamader sb truti dur krte pari. amra prarthna krchi yen amader isbr o pita sbym ebm amader prbhu yisu teamader kache yabar jny amader pth sugm kren. amra prarthna krchi yen prbhu teamader prem brddhi kren. yen teamader prsprer mdhye bhalbasa upce pde ebm amra yemn teamader bhalbasi teamrao temni smst leakder bhalbas. amra prarthna krchi yen teamader hrdy sbl hy. tahle amader prbhu yisu ykhn tamr pbitr dutder sng neye phire asben, tkhn teamra tamr samne pbitr o nirdeas absthay damdate parbe.

4

priy bhai o beanera, teamader kache amar aro kichu blar ache. ki kre isbrke snst kre jibnyapn krte hy, e bisye teamra amader kache siksa peyech; ar seibhabei teamra clech. bes, ekhn caichi o teamader utsah diye blchi ye teamra area besi kre seibhabe clea. teamra sunech ebm jan teamader ki krniy; prbhu yisur kach theke adhikar peye sei siksa teamader diyechilam. isbr can ye teamra pbitr ho o sbrkm yen pap theke dure thak. isbr can teamra purusra prtyeke janea kibhabe pbitr o smmanjnkbbabe nijer strir sathe bas krte hy. bijatiyra yamra isbrke jane na tara yebhabe kamna basna dbara calit hy, seibhabe clea na. ei byapare keu yen tar bisbasi bhaike na thkay, karn yamra aibhabe cle prbhu tader dnd deben. ei bisye er agei teamader janiyechi o teamader sabdhan kre diyechi. karn isbr amader asucibhabe clar jny ny kintu pbitr hbar udesyei ahban krenchen. tai, ye ei siksa anusare clte asbikar kre se manuske ny kintu isbrkei amany kre, ye isbr amader pbitr atma dnd kren. khristete teamader ye bisbasi bhai o beanera ache tader ye bhalbasay bhalbast hbe, se bisye teamader kache lekhar drkar nei. karn prsprke bhalbasar siksa tea teamra isbrer kach thekei peyech. bastbik teamra makidniyar smst bhai o beaneder bhalbas. priy bhai o beanera, ekhn amra teamader utsah diye blchi ye teamra area gbhirbhabe prsprke bhalbasbe. santipurn jibnyapn krte apran cesta kr. ebisye yemn teamader blechi temnibhabe nijer nijer kaj ytn shkare kr, nijer hate kaj kre yao. er phle mndliir baiyer manus teamader jibn dhara dekke teamader smman krbe ebm karea opr teamader nirbhr krte hbe na. priy bhai o beanera, yamra mara giyeche tader smprke teamader janate cai. yader kean prtyasa nei, tader mtea teamra seakart ho e amra cai na. amra bisbas kri ye yisu mara giyechilen ebm yisu bemce utthechen. yisu ykhn phire asben tkhn ye sb khrist bisbasir mrtyu hyeche, isbr khriste madhyme tadero utthapit kre khriste sng e

phiriye anben. amra ya blchi ta amra prbhur kach theke tamr banirupe jante pere blchi. amra yamra ekhn jibit achi tara prbhur agmner mrtyu jibit thakb, ar prbhur kache cle yab, kintu keanbhabei sei mrtder age yab na. karn ykhn prdhan sbrgduter gnbhir ades o isbrer turidhbn hbe, prbhu nije sbrg theke neme asben. tkhn ye sb khrist bisbasider mrtyu hyeche tara prthme jege uthbe. tarpr amra yamra tkhno prthibite jibit thakb, prbhur sng e akase saksat krte tader sathe amadero megher mdhye tule neoya hbe; ar amra prbhur sng e cirkal thakb. sutram eish kthar dbara teamra prsprke santbna dio.

5

amar bhai o beanera, bises kean kal o smyer bisye teamader kichu lekhar pryajin nei. teamra nijerai bhalea kre janea, rate yemn cear cupicupi ase, temni prbhur din hthat asbe. leake ykhn ble, 'amader santi ache ebm amra nirapde achi'; thik emn smy tader opr hthat crm binas neme asbe. sntran prsber age yemn narir hthat prsb bedna suru hy, temni hthat tader upr binas ese pdbe; ar tara keanbhabei paliye yete parbe na. kintu bhai o beanera, teamra tea ar andhkare bas krch na ye, sei din cearer mtea teamader opr ese pdbe. teamra tea skle mnglaleaker o diner sntran. amra ratero ni, andhkarero ni. tai any leakder mtea amader hoya ucit ny. amra jege thakb o atmismym rkasa krb. karn yamra ghumeay, tara ratei ghumeay; yamra mdypayi, tara ratei matal hy. kintu amra diner leak tai es amra nijeder dmne rakhi, amader bukta yen bisbas o premer dhale dhaka thake; ar mathay yen pritraner asarupi sirstran thake. karn isbr amader tamr kreadher patrrupe mneanit kren ni, prbhu yisu khriste madhyme pritrnan krar jnyi amader mneanit krenchen. yisu amader jny pran dilen yen amra bemce thaki ba mrt absthay thaki, amra tamr sngi jibit thaki. eijny teamra ekhn yemn kre clech temni prsprke santbna dao o prsprke gde teal. amar bhai o beanera, amra teamader blchi, yamra teamader mdhye prism kre, yamra teamader prbhute pricalna kre, yamra teamader siksa dey, tader teamra smman krea. tader kajer jny tader smman krea smst antr diye tader bhalbesea ebm prsprer mdhye santi bijay rekhea. amar bhai o beanera, amra teamader anureadh krchi, yamra als tader sabdhan kre dao. yamra bhye bhut tader sahs dao, yamra durbl tader sahay kr, ar skler prti shisnu ho. dekh, yen apkarer prtiseadh nite keu karear apkarn na kre. teamra prsprer mngl krte cesta kr ebm baki skler bhal krte cesta kr. sb smy annd kr. abirt prarthna kr. sb bisye isbrke dhnybad dao; karn teamra yamra khriste sng e yukt tader bisye etai isbrer iccha. pbitr atmake nirban krea na. bhabbani abjna krea na. sb kichu priksa kr, ya bhal ta dhre rakh. sb rkm mnd theke dure thak. santir isbr sm-purnbhabe teamader suddh ar pbitr rakhun ebm teamader spurn stbba atma, pran o dehke prbhu yisu khriste agmner din prynt tini nisk lnk rakhun. yini teamader ahban kren, tini tamr prtrisuti anusare teamader jny ta krben, karn tini bisbst. amar bhai o beanera, amader jny prarthna krea. sb bhaike pbitr cumbner madhyme amar subheccha janio. prbhur name ei spth kr ye smst khristan bhaiyer kache ei cithi

pde seananea hbe. amader prbhu yisu khrister anu-
grh teamader skler sngē thakuk.

thislnikiy mndlr uddeseye ami pel, sil o timthiy ei cithi likhchi. teamra amader isbr pita o prbhu yisu khrister sngre yukt. pita isbr o prbhu yisu khrister anugrh o santi teamader shbtri heak. bhai o beanera, teamader jny amra sb smy isbrke dhnybad diye thaki ar amader tai-i kra ucit. karn teamader bisbas ascryjnk bhabe brddhilabh kreche o prsprer prti teamader ye bhal-basa ta drut brddhilabh kreche. bibhinn isbrer mndlite teamader bisye amra grb prkas kri; kibhabe teamra bisbase blith hye uthech o bisbase sthir ach esb ktha amra tader bli. teamra anek niryatn sye yacchea o kst bheag krch, tbuo teamra dhairyee o bisbase sthir ach. eisb bisy isbrer nyaybicarer spst prman. isbr can teamra tamr rajyer yeagy ble gny hbe; ar sei jnyei teamra et kstbheag krch. bastbe isbrer drstite etai nyay. yamra teamader kst dey, tini tader prtiphls-brup kst deben. teamra yamra ekhn kst pacch, isbr amader sngre teamadero bisram deben. ykhn yisu prkasit hben o prakrmsali sbrgdutder sngre niye sbrg theke neme asben, tkhn eisb ghtbe. yamra isbrke jane na emn leakder sasti dite tini sbrg theke jblnt agnish neme asben. amader prbhu yisu khrister susmacarer nirdes yamra paln kre na, tini tadero sasti deben. tara anttkal binasrup sasti bheag krbe. tara prbhur sngre thakte parbe na ebn tamr mhaprakrmer mhima theke tader dure rakha hbe. seidin yisu tamr pbitr leakder dbara mhimanbit hte asben, ar yamra yisute bisbas kreche tara sbai yisute cmtkrt hbe. bisbas bhai o beanera, teamrao sei bisbasibrger mdhye thakbe, karn amra ye bani teamader blchi tate teamra bisbas krech. ar ei jnyi amra teamader jny srbda prarthna kre clechi, yen isbr ye pbitr jibnyapn krar uddeseye teamader ahban krechen tar yeagy ble bibecit ho. area prarthna kri yen tamr skti dbara tini teamader sdichay purn smst basna purn kren o teamader bisbas hte utpnn prtyek kajke asirbad kren; yen amader isbr o prbhu yisu khrister anugrh anusare amader prbhu yisu khrister nam teamader madhyme mhimanbit hy ar teamrao tate mhimanbit ho. sei mhima amader isbr o prbhu yisu khrister anugrh theke labh hy.

amar bhai o beanera, amader prbhu yisu khrister agmn smprke ami teamader kichu blte cai. amra ykhn eksnge tamr saksate milit hte yab sei smyta smprke teamader kichu janate cai. ami anuredadh kri prbhur din ese geche sune teamader bibecna beadh hario na, ba biclit hye na. keu keu hytea bhabhani kre ba bises bartar madhyme ta blte pare. amader kach theke paoya e smprke kean cithi keu pdte pare. dekh keu yen e bisye teamader keanbhabe prtartit krte na pare. sei din asar age prthibite isbrer biruddhe bidreah dekha yabe. sei pap purus dhhms hoyay yar bhagye lekha ache, se prkasit na hoya prynt sei din asbe na. ya kichu isbr name akhyat o upasnar yeagy se tar bireadhita krbe o sbar upre nijeke prtisthit krbe. sei pap purus emnki isbrer mndire giye sekhanne asn kre nebe ebn gheasna krbe ye se isbr. teamader ki mne pde na, emn ye ghtbe tar bibrn ami teamader kache thakar smy janiyechilam! teamra jan,

kean skti ai pap puruske badha diye rakhche yate se nirupit smye prkas pay. ami esb blchi karn mndtar sei geapn skti ekhni jgte kaj kre cleche. kintu ekjn ryechen yini ei sktike prtireadh kre aschen, tini ta krtei thakben ytksn na ta dur hy. tarpr sei pap purus prkasit hbe; ar prbhu tamr mukher tejeamy nihsbas ebn abirbhaber mhima dbara sei pap puruske dhhms krben. sytaner sktite sei pap purus asbe. se mhaprakrmer sahayye nana chlnamyi alekik kaj, abdhut lksn o cihn dekhabe. yamra binaspther yatri tader bhrantjnk bisye se bhealabe. pritrn pabar jny ye sty ryeche ta bhalbaste yamra asbikar kreche, tarai sei binaspther yatri. tai isbr oder mdhye emn ek skti pathiyechen, yate ora bhul kaj kre. tai yamra styte bisbas krl na, o mnd bisye annd krl tara bicare deasi sabyst hbe. prbhur priy bhai o beanera, teamader jny amader srbda isbrke dhnybad deoya ucit. eijny isbr prthm theke teamader mneanint krechilen yate atmay pbitr hbe ebn styke bisbas shkare grhn krar madhyme teamra pritrn pao. ye susmacar amra prcar krechilam tar madhyme isbr teamader ahban krechilen, yate teamra amader prbhu yisu khrister mhimar shbhagi hte par. tai bhai o beanera, skt hye damdao, ar amra teamader ye siksa diyechi se bisyeo bisbase sthir thak. mekhikbhabe o pter dbara eisb bisye amra teamader siksa diyechilam. amra prarthna kri ye sbym prbhu yisu khrist o isbr pita teamader santbnadan krn o ya kichu st kaj teamra kr o bl tar jny skti dan krn. isbr amader bhaleabesechilen ebn tamr anugrhe amader ek asa o santbna diyechilen, ya cirkal biraj krbe.

sbse ei ktha blchi, amar bhai o beanera, amader jny prarthna krea. prarthna krea yen prbhur siksa drut gtite bistar labh kre, prarthna krea yen leake sei siksar smman kre, yemn smman teamra krechile. prarthna krea yen amra mnd o kharap leakder hat theke rkasa pai. sbai tea ar prbhuke bisbas kre na. kintu prbhu bisbst, tiniu teamader skti deben o mnd sktir (sytaner) hat theke rkasa krben. teamader sambndhe prbhute amader ei drdh bisbas ache ye, amra ya ya ades krechi sei smst teamra paln krch o amra jani er preo ta krbe. amra prarthna krchi yen prbhu teamader hrdyke isbrer bhalbasar pthe o khrister dhairyey pthe calna kren. amar bhai o beanera, amra amader prbhu yisu khrister name teamader ei ades dicchi ye, kean bhai ydi alsbhabe din katay ebn teamra amader kach theke ye siksa peyech, sei mt na cle tbe tar kach theke dure thak. teamra nijera jan ye amra yemn cli, teamader temni cla ucit. amra ykhn teamader okhane chilam, amra als chilam na. karea kach theke khabar khele, amra ta muly diyei kheyechi. amra kaj kr-tam yen karea beajhasbrup na hi. dine ba rate amra prismr krechi. teamader kach theke sahayy pabar adhikar amader chil; kintu amra nijer hate kaj krechi, yen amra amader smsthan nijera kre nite pari; ar teamader kache nijeder adrsrupe dekhate ceyechilam yate teamra amader anusrn krte par. karn amra ykhn teamader kache chilam tkhn teamader ei ades ditam ye, ydi keu kaj krte na cay, tbe se yen na khay. tbu amra sunte peyechi, teamader mdhye keu kaj krte as-

bikar krche. tara kichui kre na, kintu tara anyder bya-
pare nak glay. eirkm leakder amra prbhu yisu khris-
ter name ades o updes dicchi yen santbhabe prsrn
kre nijeder ann nijerai yeagad kre. prbhu yisur name
amra bisesbhabe tader blchi tara yen eibhabe cle. bhai
o beanera, st kaj krte kkhno klant hyea na. ydi keu ei
cithite amra ya likhechi, ta na mante cay, tbe take cine
rakhea, ar tar kach theke dure thak, yen se lja pay.
athc tar snge strur mt acrn krea na, brn take bhai ble
cetna dao. amra prarthna kri ye, santir prbhu nije sb
smy sb absthay teamader santi dan krun. prbhu tea-
mader skler sathe thakun. ei subheccha ami pel nije
hate likhlam; prtyek cithite etai cihn, ami eirkm likhe
thaki. amader prbhu yisu khrister anugrh teamader
skler snge thakuk.

ami pel, khrist yisur ekjn prerit. amader trankrta isbr o prtyasasthl khrist yisur anumtikrme ami ei pde niyukt. ami timthiyer kache ei cithi likhchi; tumi amar prkr putrer mtea karn tumi bisbasi. pita isbr o amader prbhu khrist yisu teamar prt i anugrh, dya o santi prdan kruun. ami cai tumi iphise thakea; makidniya yabar smy ami teamake ei anureadh krechilam. iphiser kichu leak bhrant siksa dicche. tumi iphise theke sei leakder sabdhan kre dao, yen tara bhrant siksa na dey. tader blea tara yen dhrmiy upktha niye, bmser anthin talika niye smy na katay. osbe trker srsti hy, isbrer kaje osb sahayy kre na. isbrer kaj bisbaser madhyme hy. ei adeser asl uddesy hl sei bhalbasa jagiye teala. sei bhalbasar jny pryajin suci hrdy, st bibek o akpt bisbas. kichu leak ache yamra esb theke dure sre geche ar tara emn sb ktha ble ya mulyhin. tara bidhi-bybsth ar siksk htecey, athc tara ye ki ble tar arth nijerai jane na. emn ki, ye bisy atmbisbaser sng e jar diye ble tara nijerai sei bisy smbdndhe beajhe na. kintu amra jani ye, bidhi-bybsta uttm, ydi keu ta thik mtea bybhar kre. amra area jani ye bidhi-bybsta dharmik leakder jny ny; kintu yamra isbr bireadhi, bidhi-bybsta bhngkari, papi, apbitr, adhamik, yamra ma-babake htya kre, yamra khun kre, yamra yen pape papi, smkami, yamra das bikrir bybsa kre, yamra mithya ble, yamra mithya sph kre, deasareap kre o yamra kean na keanbhabe isbrer sty siksar bireadhita kre, bidhi-bybsta tader jny deoya hyeche. sei siksa prm dhny isbrer mhimamy susmacarer ams ya tini amay blte diyechen. ami amader prbhu khrist yisuke dhnybad janai, karn tini amake bisbstmne kre tamr seba krar kaje niyukt krechen. atite ami khrister name ninda krtam, tamke niryatn krtam o tamr prt kharap bybhar krtam. kintu isbr amar prt dya krlen, karn abisbasi absthay ami aish kaj krechilam ebm ki krichilam ta jantam na. kintu amader prbhur anugrh pripurnrupe amake deoya hl. sei anugrher sng el khrist yisute bisbas o bhalbasa. ekhn ami ya blchi ta sty, ta smpurnbhabe teamader grhn kra ucit. khrist yisu papider uddhar krar jny jgte esechen. tader mdhye amii tea sbceye bd papi. kintu ei karnei amar prt dya kra hyeche. papider mdhye ami agrgny hleo khrist yisu amar prt tamr purn dhairyry dekhalen. yamra pre tamr opr bisbas krbe o annt jibn pabe tader samne amake ek drstansbrup rakhen. yini yugpryayer raja, aksy, adrsy o ekmatr isbr; yugpryaye yuge yuge tamri smman o mhima heak. amen. timthiy, tumi amar putrer mt. ami teamake ekti ades dicchi. atite teamar smprke ye bhabani chil tar sng mil rekhe ei ades dicchi. esb ktha ami teamake janacchi yen tumi sei bhabbani anusare clte par o bisbaser uttm yuddhe pranpn krte par. tumi bisbas o st bibek rkasa kre ei smgram caliye yao. kichu kichu leak tader st bibek prityag kreche; ar phlsbrup tara tader bisbas dhhms kreche. tader mdhye huminay o aleksandr ryeche, ami tader sytaner hate tule diyechi yate tara ucit siksa pay ebm isbr ninda ar kkhno na kre.

amar prthm anureadh ei ye teamra skl manuser jny isbrer kache prarthna kr. skl manuser jnyi isbrer sng e ktha bl. tader ya kichu pryajin ta isbrer kache cao o tamr kache krtjn ho. bises kre rajader o adhikarik skler jny prarthna kra ucit yen amra nirbe o santite jibnyapn krte pari, ye jibn hbe isbrbhkti o isbrer upasnap purn. erkm kra bhal, ete amader trankrta stntst hn. tamr iccha ei yen smst manus uddhar pay o sty jante pare. karn ekmatr isbr achen ar isbrer o manuser mdhye kebl ekmatr pth ache, yar madhyme manus isbrer kache pemchte pare. sei pth yisu khrist, yini nijoje ekjn manus na sajay. smst leakder papmukt krte yisu nijeke utsrg krechilen. yisur ei kaj sthik smye prman krl ye isbr can yen sb leak uddhar pay. ei jnyi aihudider kache amake susmacar prcar o pretritupe ebm bisbaser o styer siksk hisabe mneanik kra hl. ami styi blchi, mithya blchi na. amar iccha ei ye, smst jaygay purusera prarthna kruk. yamra prarthnar jny isbrer dike hat tulbe tader pbitr hoya cai. tara mne kreadh na rekhe o ktratkri na kre prarthna kruk. anurupbhabe ami cai narira yen bhdrbhabe o yuktiyuktbhabe upyukt peasak pre tader sjiit kre. tara nijeder yen sekhn kheampa kra cule ba seana mukt ear ghnay ba datha peasake na sajay. kintu st kaj ar mnekare tader seje thaka ucit. ye nari nijeke isbrbhkt ble pricy dey, tar eibhabei saja ucit. narira smpurn bsytapurkb nirbe ntnmr hye siksa grhn kruk. ami kean narike siksa dite adtha kean puruser opr ktrttb kre dii na; brm nari nirb thakuk. karn prthme admke ebm pre hbake srsti kra hyechil. admke diyabl beaka banate pare ni; kintu narikei diyabl smpurnbhabe beaka baniye pape phelechl. tbu ydi atmismyer sathe bisbase, preme o pbitrtay tara jibnyapn krte thake, tbe nari matrtber dayitb paln kre uddhar pabe.

ektha sty: ydi keu mndlr ttbabbdhayker kaje agrhi hn, tbe tini ek uttm kaj asa kren. ttbabbdhaykke ati abisiy smaleacnar urddhe thakte hbe. tini ek strir sbami hben. tamke hte hbe atmismyi, bhdr, smmaniy, atithisekb ebm siksadan e pardsri manus. prcur draksars pan kra tamr ucit hbe na. tini ugrprkrtrt manus hben na. tini hben bhdr o santipriy. sbrger prt tamr leabh thakbe na. tamke emni manus hte hbe yini nijer ghr smsar susthbbabe calate paren, nijer chelemeyer susasne rakhte paren yate tini tader bhkti srddha pan. keu ydi nijer smsar calna krte na jane, tbe se kemn kre isbrer mndlr ttbabbadhan krbe? kean nbdiksit sisny yen mndlr ttbabbdhayk na hy. etea sigir take ei kaje niyukt kra hyeche hbebe se hytea ahnkari hye uthbe. tkhn diyabler mtea tar prber jny take sasti bheag krte hbe; ar bairer leakder kacheo tar sunam thaka drkar, yate se keanbhabe apdsth na hy ebm sytaner phamde na pde. seirkm pricarkder skler srddha pabar yeagy manus hte hbe. tara yen ek kthar manus hy, matra chadiye draksars pan na kre, aprke tkhiye dhni hbar cesta na kre. tara yen nirmal bibek hy ebm khristiy dhrm bisbaser prkasit gbhir styguli niye amkde thake. prthme tader yacai kra heak. ydi tader mdhye nindniy kichu na thake,

tahlei tara pricarkrupe seba krte parbe. seibhabe mndliite mhlaladero skler srrdheya hte hbe. tamra yen aprer name kutsa na rtay, yen mitacari o sb byapare nirbhryeagy hn. mndliir pricarkder yen ekti matr stri thake, tara yen bhalbhabe tader sntander paln krte o smsar pricalna krte pare. karn ye pricarkra bhalbhabe kaj kre, tara sunam arjn kre ebm khrist yisute tader bisbase sahsi hye othe. ydio ami asa krchi sig-gir teamar kache yab tbu teamake esb likhlam. karn ydi amar deri hye, tahle yen tumi jante par ye isbrer pribarer mdhye kemn acar acrn krte hye, ya jibnt isbrer mndli - ei mndli hl styer stnbh o drdh bhit. ektha keui asbikar krte pare na ye amader dhrmer nigudh sty ati mhan:khrist mnusy dehe prkasit hlen, pbitr atmar sktite ytharth prtppnn hlen, sbrgdutra tamr drsn pelen. srbjatir mdhye tamr susmacar prcarit hl, jgter manus tamr prtii bisbasi hye uthl, pre sbmhimay tini sbрге unnit hlen.

4

pbitr atma spsti blchen, seser dike kichu leak bisbas theke sre pdbe. ye mnd atma mithya ble, tara sei mnd atmake anugty dekhabe ebm bhutder siksay mn debe. yamra mithya ble o leakder prtarna kre, esb bhrant siksa tader kach thekei ase. tara bhal o mnder mdhye bicar krte pare na. erai manuske bibah krte nisedh kre o kean kean khady khete nisedh kre. kintu sei khady samgri isbr srsti krechen ebm yamra bisbasi o yamra styke jane tara isbrke dhnybad diye ei khabar khete pare. bastbik isbrer srst smst bstui bhal, dhnybader sngre grhn krle kichui agrahy ny. karn isbrer baky anusare o prarthna dbara ta suscisudh hy. eibb ktha okhankar bhai o beaneder mne kriye dile tumi khrist yisur uttm sebkrupe gny hbe. bisbaser baky o uttm siksa anusrn kre tumi ye sktisali hyech tar prman dekhate parbe. isbrbihin arthhin glper sathe teamader kean smprk rekhea na. isbrer ek bhktiman sebk hye nijeke siksit kr. srir crcay kichu upkar hy bte; kintu isbrer seba sb dik diyei klyan kre, karn ta brtman o bbbisyt jibne bhabar prtisruti prdan kre. ya ami bli ta sty o smpurn grhnyeagy. ei jny amra pranpn prism o smgram krchi, karn amra sei jibnt isbrer opr prtayasa rekhechi, yini smst manuser trankrta, bises kre tader yamra tamr opr bisbas rakhe. tumi ei sb bisy palner jny ades kr o siksa dao. tumi yubk ble keu yen teamay tucch na kre. kintu teamar ktha, sbbhab, bhaleabasa, bisbas o pbitrta dbara bisbasider samne drstant rakh. leakder kache sastr path kre yao, tader sktisali kr o siksa dao. ami ytdin na asi tumi eibb kaj krbe. teamar mdhye ye atmik brdan ryeche ta bybhar krte bhulea na. ek smy mndliir pracinra teamar opr hstarpn krechilen, sei smy bhabbadir dbara sei dan teamate arpit hyechil. aibb kaj kre yao. ai kajer udesye teamar jibn utsrg kr. tate sb leak dekhete pabe teamar kaj kemn egeacche. nijer jibn o tumi ya siksa dao se smbnidhe sabdhan thekea. teamar ai sb dayitb tumi paln kre; karn ta krle tumi nijeke o yamra teamar ktha seane, tadero uddhar krte parbe.

5

teamar ceye byeabrdh kauke kkhno kthearbhabe tirskar krbe na; take pitar mt mne kre tar kache abedn kr. teamar ceye yamra kmbsyi tader sathe teamar bhayer mt bybhar krea. byska mhlader mayer mtea dekhea. yubtider sngre purn bisuddhtar sathe beaner mt bybhar krea. prkrtd bidhbata yamra styi ekaki o bncit tader smman krea; kintu kean bidhbar ydi chelemeye o nati-natni thake tahle tara age ghrer manuseri prtii tader dayitb paln krte sikhuk. ta krle tara tader pitamata o pitamh, matamher sneher rn seadh krte parbe. ei kaj isbrke sntust kre. prkrtd bidhbata ye prthibite shay smblhina se tea isbrer opr bharsa rekhe cle. se tea dinrat isbrer kache sahayy labher jny prarthna janay. ye bidhbata bilas bysnei din katay tar ktha alada, blte gele se jibit thekeo mrt. eibb nirdes tumi bisbasider mne kriye dao, yate karea kean bdnam na hy. kean leak ydi tar atmiy sbjn ar bises kre tar pribarer leakder bhrnpeasn na kre, tar mane se bisbasider pth theke sre geche, se tea abisbasir ceyeo adhm. bidhbader talikay emn bidhbader nam lekha cle yar bys kmpkse sat bchr ebm yar ektimatr sbami chil. yar nana st kajer jny sunam acche arthar ydi se chelemeyeder manus kre thake, ydi bidesider seba kre thake, ydi isbrer leakder pa dhuiye thake, ydi kste leakder sahayy kre thake, ydi smst st kajer anusrn kre thake. kean truni bidhbar nam tumi kintu sei talikay tulte asbikar krea. karn tader dahik basna khrist bhktir ceye prbl hye uthle tara abar biye krte caibe. ta krle tader prthm sph bhnger daye tara nijeder opr sasti deke ane. e chada tara badi badi ghure bediye als hte sekhe, kebl also ny, brm bacal ebm andhikar crca krte o ye ktha bla ucit ny sei ktha blte sekhe. ateb amar iccha tara amader struder ninda krbar kean suyeag na diye brm yubti bidhbata abar biye kruk, sntaner ma heak, ghr smsar kruk. karn kyekjn bidhbata tea itimdhiei dhrmer pth chede sytaner pthe cleche. ydi kean bisbasi mhlal pribare bidhbata thake, the mndlike beajhagrst na kre tiniit tader upkar krun, tader sahayy krun, tar phle mndli sei sb bidhbader sahayy krte parbe yamra styi nirupay. ye smst pracinera mndli pricalna kren tamra dbigun smmaner yeagy, bises kre yamra baky prcar o siksadan kren. karn sastr blche, 'ye bld ssy made tar mukh bndh krea na.' ar ye kaj kre se tea tar parisrmik labher yeagy. kean praciner biruddhe kean abhiyeag grahy krea na, ydi na dui ba tinjn saksi sei abhiyeag smrtn kre. ye pracinra pap kre; cle tader mndliite skler samne tirskar kr, yate anyra cetna labh kre. ami isbrer, khrist yisur mneanit sbrgdudter samne teamake ei kaj krte drdh ades dicchi, kintu sty na jene tumi karea bicar krea na ebm eta skler ksetre smanbhabe kr. mndliir sebar jny kauke niyukt krte o tar opr hstarpn krte drut siddhant nio na. aprer papre bhagi hyea na. nijeke suddhbabe rkasa kr. timthiy sudhu jl kheo na, tar bdle tumi ektu draksars pan krea, karn ta teamar peter jnye bhal hbe o teamar bar bar asukh hbe na. kean kean leaker pap shjei dekha yay, ar tader pap ei prman kre ye tader bhai hbe, abar kean kean leaker pap pre spstbhabe dekha yay. anurupbhabe manuser st kajo shje prkas pay. emnki tader spstbhabe dekha na geleo bader cidin dheke

yamra das, tara nijer nijer mnibder ythayeagy smman kruk. ta krle isbrer dan ebm amader siksar ninda hbe na. ye sb daser mnib bisbasi, tara prspr bhai. tai ble dasera smmaner dik diye mnib bhaider keanbhabe tucch na kruk, ebm seisb dasera tader mnibder area bhal kre seba kruk, karn yamra upkar pacche tarao bisbasi.tumi leakder eisb absy sekhabe o sei anusare kaj krte utsah debe. kichu leak ache yamra anyrkm siksra dey; tara amader prbhu yisu khrister sty siksar sngre ekmt ny, ebm ye siksra prkrtpkse isbrer sebar jny pth dekhay ta tara grhn kre na. ye byktir siksra bhrant, se grbe pripurn o ajn. se nichk ktha niye rag o trkatrki krte bhalbase. etai tar asusthta, yar phlsruti hl irsa, jhgda, prninda o kusنده. eisb leakder kach theke sudhu jhgda seana yay, era durnitigrst mner manus ebm styke hariyeche. tara mne kre ye isbrer seba kra dhni hbar ek upay. ektha styi ye isbrer sebar phle manus mhadhni hte pare, ydi tar kache ya ache tatei se sntst thake. karn amra jgte kichui sngre kre niye asi ni; ar kean kichui sngre kre niye yeteo pari na. tai ann bstrer smsthan pele amra tatei sntst thakb. kintuyader dhni hbar iccha, tara prleabhne ebm phamde pde nanarkm murkhamir kaje o kstikr basnay pde ya tader dhhms o binaser pthe thele dey. karn skl mnder mule ache arther prtii askti. sei arther lalsay kt leak bisbas theke dure sre geche; ar tar phle tara nijeder jibne anek anek duhkhy bytha deke eneche. kintu tumi isbrer leak, tai ei sb theke tumi dure thekea. sty pthe clte cesta kr, isbrer seba kr, bisbas, bhalbasa, dhairyy o nmrtia eisber jny cesta kr. bisbas rkra krar dede jylabh krte pranpn cesta kr. ye jibn cirayt ta pabar bisye suniscit ho. tumi sei jibn grhn krar jny ahut. anek saksir samne ebm sei yisu khrister samne ami teamake ei ades krchi, pntiy pilater samne yisuo sei mhan styer pkse nirbhik sbikareakti diyechilen. ya teamake ades kra hyeche, ta paln kr, yen ekhn theke prbhu yisu punray na asa prynt anindniy acrne teamar dayitb paln kre cl. nirupit smye isbr esmst smpnn krben; tini sei prm dhny isbr, bisber ekmatr sasnkrtia yini rajar raja o prbhur prbhu. yini amrtar ekmatr adhikari ebm agmy jyeatir mdhye bas kren, yamke keu kean din dekhate pay ni, pabeo na. smman o annt prakrm o krtrttb yuge yuge tamri heak. amen. yamra ei yuge dhni, tader ei ades dao, yen tara grb na kre. sei dhni der blea tara yen aniscit smpder opr astha na rakhe. kintu isbrer opr nirbhr kruk, yini amader udar hate sb kichu bheag krte diyechen. dhni der bl tara yen st krm kre. tara yen st kaj rup dhne dhni hye othe, tader udar hte o smpd bhag kre nite prstut htebl. eikajer dbara tara sbrge smpd gde tulbe; smpder bhite gde uthbe tader bhbisyt, tkhn tara prkrt jibner adhikari hte parbe. sean timthiy, teamar opr isbr ye bhar diyechen ta sytne rkra kr. ya tthakthit pandity name pricit, sei murkh asar ktha- bartar o trker mdhye yeo na. keu keu jibne ai jnaner dabi kre. aisb leak bisbas theke dure sre geche.isbrer anugrh teamader opr thakuk.

ami pel, khrist yisur ekjn prerit. ami ekjn prerit karn isbr tai ceyechilen. leakder kache isbr amake pathalen yate khrist yisute jibn labher ye prtisruti ryeche, sei ktha ami tader bli. timthiyer kache likhchi. tumi amar priy putrer mt. pita isbr o amader prbhu khrist yisur kach theke teamader opr anugrh, dya o santi brutuk. dine ba rate prarthnar smy ami teamake smrn kre thaki. prarthnar smy teamar jny isbrke dhnybad janai. amar pitpurusra yamr seba krten tini sei isbr. suddh bibeke ami srbadi tamr seba kre aschi. tumi ye amar jnye ceakher jl phelechile se ktha amar mne ache. ami teamake dekhte khubi akankha krchi yate amar antrta annde bhre othe. teamar antrik bisbaser kthao amar mne ache. ai dhrm bisbas prthme chil teamar didima leayir o teamar ma unikir. ami jani ye sei eki bisbas teamar antre atat ryeche. sei jny ami teamake mne kriye dicchi ye, teamar mdhye isbrer deoya bises dan ryeche. ami ykhn teamar opr hstapn krechilam tkhn sei dan isbr teamake diyechilen. ekhn ami cai ye sei dan tumi kaje lagao ebm take din din area badte dao; yemn kre samany agni sikha ek prly agni srsti kre. isbr amader bhirutar atma den ni. isbr amader prakrm, prem o atmismyer atma diyechen. tai amader prbhu yisur ktha leakder kache blte lja peo na. amar bisyeo lja beadh krea na. ami tea prbhur jny karagare achi. kintu susmacarer jny tumi amar sngedukhbheag kr. ai kaj krar jny skti isbri amader den. isbr amader pritrnan krechen ebm tamr pbitr prja krechen, amader kajer karne ni, kintu tamr nij anugrh ebm smklp anusare krechen. srstir bhu purbe isbr, khrist yisute sei anugrh amader den; kintu sei anugrh amader trankrta khrist yisu na asa prynt prkasit hy ni. yisu ese sei mrtyuke stikhih krlen o tamr susmacarer madhye jibner o amrtar pth dekhalen. sei susmacar prcar krar jny amake mneaniti kra hl; amake preritrupe o sei susmacarer siksakrupe mneaniti kra hl. sei susmacar prcar kri ble ami kstbheag krchi; kintu tate ami lja beadh kri na. yamke ami bisbas krechi tamke ami jani. tini ya kichur bhar amar opr tule diyechen, ta ye tini sei mhadinti prynt rkasa krte paren ei bisye amar kean sndeh nei. tumi ye sty siksa amar kache peyech sei anusare cl. khrist yisute ye bhalbasa o bisbas tumi peyech ta drdhhbabe dhre thak. aish siksa teamar samne drstant sbrup hye thakbe, se anusare teamake siksa dite hbe. ye mulyban sty teamar hate tule deoya heyche ta tumi amader andre baskari pbitr atmar sahayye rkasa kr. tumi tea jan, esiyate yamra ache, tara skle amay chedecle geche, tader mdhye phugill o rhmmginoy ache. prbhu anisiphrr pribarke dya krun, karn anisiphrr bhubar amay susthir hte sahayye krechilen. ami karagare ryeche ble tini keandini lj-jabeadh kren ni, brm tini reame ese amake tnn tnn kre khumje ber kre amar sngedekha krechilen. prbhu tamke ei br din yen sei din tini prbhur kache dya pan; ar iphise tini kibhabe amay sahayye krechilen, ta tumi bhal kreijan.

timthiy tumi amar snataner mtea, khrist yisute amader ye anugrh ache tar dbara tumi sktitaner hye oth. tumi o anyany aneke ami ye bisy siksa diyechi ta sunech; seisb emn bisbst leakder sekhao yamra any leakder siksa dite sksm hbe. khrist yisur bisbst sainiker mt amader sathe kstbheag kr. sainik, yuddh krar smy tar senapitike snstbar kbar ktha mne rakhe, jnsadharner kaj niye byst thake na. abar kean bykti ydi krida prtayeagitay ams grhn kre, tbe take prtayeagitar smst niym mene clte hy yen se bijiy hte pare. ye krsk kthear prsrnm kre, sei prthme phsler bhag pay. ami ya bli, ta bhebe dekh, karn esb bisy bujhte prbhu teamake buddhi deben. yisu khrist ktha mne kr, tini dayuder bmse jnmehilen, yisu mrtyur pr mrtder mdhye theke punrutthit hychilen. ei teasei susmacar ya leakder kache ami prcar kri. susmacar prcar krechi ble ami kstbheag krchi, ekjn apradhir mt amake sekke bemdhe bndi kri rakha heyche. kintu isbrer bartake sekl diye bamdha yay na. tai dhairyer sngediyader mneaniti krechen tader jny ami sb kichu shy kri, yate tarao khrist yisute annt mhimar sathe ye pritrnan annt jibn ache ta labh kre. ei ktha bisbasyeag:karn amra ydi tamr sngedmrtyubrn kre thaki, the tamr sngedjibito thakb. ekhn ydi kst shy kri tbe tamr sathe rajtbo krb. ydi tamke asbikar kri, tinio amader asbikar krben. amra ydi abisbst hi, tini kintu bisbst thaken; karn tini nijeki asbikar krte paren na. tumi leakder eisb ktha mne kriye dio, isbrer samne tader strk kre dao yen leakera baky niye trk bitrk na kre, karn tate kean labh hy na, brm yamra seane tader srbnas hy. ye krmi sthikbhabe sty siksake bybhar kre ebm nijer kajkrm smbdndhe ljiit ny emn ekjn krmi hisebe isbrer anumeadn pabar jny apran cesta kr. kintu baje jagtik aleacna, yar mdhye isbrer kean prerna nei tar theke dure thakea. ai dhrner kthabarta manuske krme krme isbr theke dure niye yay. yamra ei dhrner aleacna kre tader siksa krkt reager mtea chdiye pde. huminay o kilil hl ei dhrner leak. era sty siksa theke sre geche. tara blche, mrtder punrutthan hye geche. ei dujn leak kichu kichu leaker bisbas nst kreche. isbr tamr mndliir jny ye skt bhit sthapn krechen ta helanea yabe na, sei bhiter opr eo lekha ache, 'isbr tamr mndliir jny ye skt bhit sthapn krechen ta helanea yabe na, sei bhiter opr eo lekha ache, 'isbr sei sb leakder jannen yamra tamr' ebm 'ye keu nijeke isbrer leak ble se mnd kaj hte absyi dure thakuk.' kintu kean bd badite kean sear o rupear basn ny, kather o matir patro thake, tader mdhye kichu basn thake bises bybharer jny, abar kichu basn thake sadhnan bybharer jny. su-tram ydi keu nijeke eisb mnd bisy hte priskar kre tbe se bises bybharer jny upyukt basni hye uthbe, sei bykti pbitr hye uthbe ar tar krta take bybhar krte parbe. sei bykti ye kean st kaj krbar jny prstut thakbe. tumi yebner smst kamna basna theke palao ebm yader an-thkrn bisuddh, yamra tader prbhute bharsa rakhe, sei smst leaker sathe bisbas, bhalbasa o santir sathe sthik jibnyapner jny agri ho. kintu murkhtapurn o jnan-hin trker mdhye jdiye pdea na, tumi jan ye aish suny-grbh trkbitrk theke ldaiyer srsti hy. ye manus prbhur sebk tar kean bibade jdiye pda thik ny, se hbe skler prti dyalu. prbhur sebkke ekjn uttm siksak hte

hbe, take shisnu hte hbe. yamra tar biruddhe ktha ble binitbhabei tader bhul dekhie dite hbe. hytea isbr tader hrdyer pribtrn krben yate tara styke grhn krte pare. diyabl ai leakder phamde pheleche o tar iccha paln krar jny dase print kreche. kintu emn hte pare ye tara cetna peye jege uthte o bujhte parbe ye sytan tader niye khelche ar diyabler phamd theke tara ni-jeder mukt krte parbe.

3

ektha mne rekhea ye seskale bhyindr smy asche. karn leake tkhn sbarthpr, o arthpremi hye uthbe. tara grb krbe, sbaike tucch krbe o prninda krbe. leake tader ma-babar abadhy hbe. tara akrtjn, adharmik hbe; apr leakder jny tader snehbhalbasa thakbe na. tara aprke ksma krte caibe na brm tara anyer bisye nana mnd ktha ble bedabe. leakera atmsmymi hbe na, hbe himsr. tara bhal kichu site parbe na. seser dingulite leakera bisbasghatkta krbe. bibecna na krei tara hthkarir mtea kichu kre bsbe. tara atmgrbe sphit hbe. isbrer ceye brm tara bheagbilaskei bhalbasbe. tara dhrmer that bjay rakhbe, kintu isbrer skti prtyakhyan krbe. timthiy, emn leakder smsprs edije cl. eder mdhye emn leake ache, yamra calaki kre leaker badi badi yay ebm sekhane tara emnsb nirbeadh strileakder upr prbhut kre yamra paper dease purn ebm sb rkmer iccha dbara calit. sei strileakera stt ntun siksa sikhte cesta kre; kintu sei styke purea-puri hrdyngm krte sksm hy na. ar yamni o yambir ktha mne kr, tara measir bireadhita krechil. seibhabe ei leakerao styer biruddhe damday, eder mn jghny ebm era prkrt bisbaser anusari hte pare ni; kintu era tader kaje krtkary hte parbe na. sbai dekhite pabe ye tara ktea nirbeadh. yamni o yambir belayo tai hyechil. kintu tumi amar sb kthai jan. ya ami sekhai, yebhabe ami cli sbi tumi jan. amar jibner ki lksy tao tumi jan. tumi amar bisbas, dhairy, bhaleabasa o shisnutar ktha jan. amar jibne niryatn o kstbheager kthao tumi jan. antiyikhiya, ikniy o lustray ykhn ami giyechilam, se sb jaygay amar ki abstha hyechil, kt kster mdhye amake pdte hyechil ta tumi jan; kintu sei smy duhkh kst theke prbhu amake uddhar krechen. khrist yisute yt leake isbrer ichanussare clte caibe tader sklle niryatit hte hbei. kintu dust leakerder ebm thgbajder krmsi adhhptn ghtbe. tara prke thkabe, nijerao thkbe. kintu tumi ya sikhech tatei sthir thak, ebm drdhbhabe ta bisbas kr karn tumi jan kader kach theke tumi sei siksa peyech. balyak theke pbitr sastrer sngte teamar pricy hyeche. sastrguli teamake sei prjna debe ya khrist yisute bisbaser madhyme pritraner pthe niye yay. smst sastri isbr diyechen ebm anuyeag, smseadhn o nyayprayn jibnyapner jny prtiti bakyi sthik nirdes dite pare. yen tar dbara isbrer leak prippk o smst st krmer jny susjitt hy.

4

isbrke o yisu khristke samne rekhe ami teamake ek ades dicchi. khrist yisu, yini jibit o mrtder bicar krben, tamr ek rajy ache ar tini abar phire aschen, tai ami teamake ei ades dicchi; leakder kache sus-

macar prcar kr. bhal ki mnd sb smyer jny tumi srb-dai prstute thekea. tader bhul kaj smbndhe beadh jagao. tara bhul pthe gele tader thamte blea, st karye tader utsahit krea. smpurn dhairyyer sng o ucit siksar madhyme eib kaj kr. karn emn smy asbe, ye smy leakera sty siksa grhn krte caibe na; kintu ni-jeder mneamt ktha seamar jny nijer nijer pchnd mtea bhu guru mrbe. leakera sty theke kan phiriye niye mngda kahinir dike mn debe. kintu tumi sb smye smyt thekea, dhairyer sng sb kst shy kr ebm susmacar prcar kr. isbrer susmacar prcar kr hisabe teamar krtby paln kre cl. isbrer uddesye amar jibn er mdhye pey arygher mtea dhala hyeche. amar yabar smy hye esechi. ami bhalbhabei ldai krechi. nirdist ded ses krechi. atut rekhechi amar khrist bisbas. ekhn abdhi sthik jibnyapn krar jny amar jny ek bijy mukut teala ache, sei nyayprayn bicark prbhu sei mhadine amake ta deben. hyam, sei mukut tini amay deben. kebl amake ny, brm yt leak tamr punragmner jny bhaleabasar sathe adhirbhabe prtiks kreche, e mukut tader sklle deben. tumi yt siggir par amar kache cle es, karn dima ei jgtke bhalbese amake chede thisnikite cle giyeche. kriskent galatiyay ar tit dalmatiyate geche. eka luk kebl amar sng achen. tumi ykhn asbe markke sng kre es, ekhankar kaje se amay sahaye krte parbe. tukhikke ami iphise pathiyechi. treayate karper kache ye salkhani rekhe esechi, tumi asar smy seti ebm pustkguli, bises kre camdar opr lekha pustkguli sng kre enea; oguli amar cai. aleksandr ye pitl o tamar kaj kre se amare anek ksti kreche. prbhu tar kajer smucit prtiphil take deben. tumio sei leak theke sabdhan thekea; karn amra ya kichu prcar krechi, se bhisnbhabe tar bireadhita kreche. amake ykhn prthmbar bicarker samne damd kranea hyechil, tkhn amay sahaye krte keu amar pase chil na; skle paliye gel. ami prarthna kri tader ei apradh yen gny na hy. kintu prbhu amar pase damdalen ebm amakesktisali krnen, yate ami sei barta smpurnbhabe prcar krte pari ebm yen smst aihudi jngn sei susmacar sunte pay, ar ami simher mukh theke rkse pelam. keu amar ksti krte caile prbhu amake rkse krben. prbhu tamr sbrgiy rajye amake niscyi nirapde niye yaben. yuge yuge isbrer mhima heak. amen. priskake o akillake ebm anisiphrer pribarke amar subheccha janio. irast krinthe theke gechen, ebm ephim asuth hye pday ami take silite rekhe esechi. tumi sitkaler age abysi asar cesta krea. ubul, pudent, lin, klediya o ekhankar smst bhai o beanera teamay subheccha janacchen. prbhu teamar atmay biraj krn. isbrer anugrh teamar shbrti heak.

isbrer das ebm yisu khrister prerit dut peler kach theke isbr yader mneanit krechen tader khrist bis-baser pthe egiye ante o aisbrik sty siksa dite amake dut hisabe pathanea hyeche; ar sei styi amader jnat kre kibhabe isbrer seba krte hy. annt jibner prtyasa thekei amader sei bisbas o jnan labh hy. smy sur-rur purbei isbr sei jibner prtisruti diyechilen ar isbr mithya blen na. thiksmye isbr tamr barta jgter kache prcarer madhymeit ta prkas krechen. isbr sei ka-ker bhar amar hate tule diyechen. amader trankrta isbrer ades anusare ami sei barta prcar krechi. ei citi titer prti lekha hyeche. eki bisbaser bhagidar hoyay tumi amar prkrnt sntan. pita isbr o amader trankrta yisu khrist teamay anugrh o santi din. ami teamake kriti dbipe rekhe elam, yate baki kajguli tumi ses krte par, ebm amar nirdes anusare prtiti shrer mndlite pracinder niyeag krte par. pracinrupe gny hbe sei bykti, ye kean dease deasi ny, ye kebl ekjn strir sbami, yar chelemeyera khristbisbasi ebm beyada ba abadhy ble hyeche. ekjn praciner kaj hl isbrer kaje ttbbadhdan kra sutram take nirdeas, nmr, udarcitt ebm kreadhe dhir hte hbe, matal markute o leak thkiye dhni hbar cesta se krbe na. ekjn pracin brm leakeder sahayy krar jny tar grhe tader atithy dite prstut thakbe, ya bhal tai bhalbasbe; se bicksn, nyayprayn, pbitr o jitendriy hbe. amra ye sty prcar kri ta se bisbsthbabe anusrn krbe; leakeder sthikhbabe siksa dite parbe ebm yamra styer bireadhi tader bhul dekhiye dite parbe. karn aneke ache yamra abadhy sbbhaber manus. yamra asar kthabarta ble beday o anekke bhrant pthe niye yay. bises kre ami sei leakder ktha blchi, yamra blche ye sb aihudi khristiyander sunnt hoya cai. ekjn pracin niscyi dekhiye dite parben ye eib leakeder cinta bhul o tader kthabarta asar, ab-syi tader mukh bndh kre dite parben, karn tara tader ye bisye siksa deoya ucit ny ta siksa diye tara bhu pribarer sbaike bipryst kreche. tara ast upaye arth labher jny eirkm kre beday. taderi ekjn kritiy bhab-badl blchen, 'kritiyera srbadi mithyabadi, bny jntu ebm als petuk,' ar ektha styi, ejiny tumi ai leakder bl ye tara bhul krche, tumi tader prti kda ho yate tader bisbas drdh hy, tkhn tara ihudider mithya glp grhn krbe na ebm yamra sty theke sre geche erkm leakder ajna manbe na. antre yamra suci tader kache sb kichui suci; kintu yader antr klusit o yamra abis-basi tader kache kichui suci ny, bastbe tader mn o bibek klusit hye pdeche. tara sbikar kre ye isbrke mane, kintu kajkrme tamke asbikar kre. tara atisy ghrny, tara abadhy ebm kean bhal kaj krar byapare smpurn ayeagy.

sty siksa anusrner jny tumi absyi leakeder eib kaj krte blbe. brddhder bl, yen tamra atmismymi, gnbhir o bijn hn. tamra yen bisbase, bhalebasay dhairye drdh hn. seibhabe brddhder bl tamra yen acrne pbitr hn. tamra yen aprer smbdnde mithya apbad rtiye na bedan o draksarspane askt na hn. kintu tamra yen st siksa diye bedan. ebm yubtider siksa den yen tara tader sbamider o sntander bhalbase. tara

yen bicksn, prisuddh, grhkarye nisthabti, dyami o sbamir prti anugt hy tahle keu isbrer barta smbdnde birup mntby krte parbe na. seibhabe yubdker bl yen tara sb kichutei atmismym bjay rakhe; ar tumi nije sb bisye tader samne st kajer adrs ho. tumi ykhn siksa debe tkhn stta o gambhiryer sngte ta dio. ykhn ktha blbe tkhn sty blea yen ya tumi blch keu tar smaleacna krte na pare. er phle teamar bipksra ljjay pdbe, karn teamar smprke se kharap kichui blte parbe na. das-der tumi ei siksa dao; tara yen sbismy nijeder mnib-der ajna paln kre, tader stntust rakhar apran cesta kre, ebm mnibder kthar prtibad na kre. tara yen mnib-der kichu curi na kre ebm tader mnibder bisbasbhajn hy. eibhabe tader smst, acrne prkas pabe ye amader trankrta isbrer siksa uttm. aibhabei amader cla ucit karn isbrer anugrh prkasit hyeche. se anugrh prtyek manuske rkasa krte pare, sei anugrh amader deoya hyeche. sei anugrh amader siksa dey, yen amra isbrbi-hin jibnyapn na kri o jgter kamna basna agrahy kre ei brtman jgte atmniytrit,nyayprayn ebm dharmikb-habe jibnyapn kri. amader mhan isbr ebm trankrta yisu khrister mhimar abirbhaber jny ykhn apeksa krchi, tkhn yen amra sbai eibhabei cli. tiniu amader mhan prtyasa, yini mhimaniye asben. khrist amader jnye nijeke dilen, yate smst mnd theke amader uddhar krte paren, yate amra st krme agri o prisuddh manus hisebe kebl tamr hi. esb ktha bl ebm purn krtrttber sngte tader utsahit kr o tirsakar kr. keu yen teamake tucch krte na pare.

tumi leakder mne kriye dio, yen tara deser srkar o krtrpkser anugt hy. tader kthamtea cle ye kean st kaj krte yen prstt thake. bisbasider bl tara yen karo bisye mnd na ble, leaker sngte jhgda na kre, smst manuser sathe yen amayik o bhdr bybhar kre. karn eksmye amrao nirbeadh o abadhy chilam. anyer dbara bipthe calit hye nana rkmer mnd iccha o kutsit annder das chilam. amader jibn asuddh kamna o irsay purn chil. anyra amader ghrna krt ar amrao prsprke ghrna krtam. kintu ykhn amader trankrta isbrer dya o mnusypriti prkasit hl, tkhn tini tamr dyar gune amader rkasa krlen. isbrer kache yeagy ble bibecit hoyar jny, bhal kaj krechilam ble ny. tini amader priskar kre pritrnanprapt ntun manus krlen ebm pbitr atmar madhyme amra ntun hlam. sei pbitr atmake isbr amader trankrta yisu khrister dbara amader opre bipul primane brsn krlen. tamr anugrhe amra isbrer saksate dharmik prtippnn hyechi ebm isbr tamr at-make amader diyechen yen amra annt jibn pete pari. etai tea amader prtyasa. ar ei siksa sty. ami cai ye tumi niscitbhabe jante par ye leakera esb bujhate parche, tahle yamra isbre bisbasi tara nijeder jibn mnglkrme utsrg krar jny utsuk thakbe. esbi uttm bisy ete sbar sa-hayy hbe. arthhin bakbitnda, bmtalika niye aleacna, measir bidhi-bybsthar siksa niye jhgda ebm ldoi kre emn leakder ediye clbe, karn egulea apryeyajniy o nir-rthk. ye bykti trkbitrk krte cay take prthm o dbitiy-bar sabdhan krar pro ydi se na seane tkhn take ediye clbe; karn tumi jenea, edhrner leakra mnd pthe o pape purn jibnyapn kre. tar papi prman kre ye se bhul pthe yacche. ami teamar kache arttimake o tukhikke

pathabea; amar sngē nikplite dekha krte apran cesta
krea, karn sitkalta ami okhanei katabea thik krechi.
ainjibi sina o apilea okhan theke rona hben. tamder
yatrapthe ytdur pareā sahayy krea. bhal kre dekhea
tamder ya kichu pryēajn sbi yen tamra pan. amader
leakra yen stkrme udyēagi hy, eibhabe yar ya pryēajn
ta metate tader sahayy kre. ydi tara ēta kre tbe tader
jibn nisp̄hl hbe na. amar sngira skle teamake subhec-
cha janacchen. amader bisbaser drun yamra amader
bhalbasen tader subheccha janio. isbrer anugrh tea-
mader skler shbrti heak.

pel, yisu khrister bndi ebm amader bhai timthiy, amader priy bndhu o shkrmi philimn o bean appiya ebm amader shsena arkhippa; ebm ye mndli philimner ghre upasnar jny smbet hn tader skler uddesye ei cithi likhchi. amader pita isbr ebm prbhu yisu khrister anugrh o santi, teamader shbrti heak. ami ykhn prarthnar smy teamake mne kri, tkhn teamar jny srbda amar isbrke dhnybad dii. prbhu yisur prt teamar bisbas o isbrer smst pbitr leaker prt teamar bhalbasar ktha ami sunte pai o isbrer kache krtjnta janai. ami prarthna kri amra ye bisbaser amsidar ta yen teamake khrister mht gunguli bujhte sahayy kre. bhai, isbrer leakder prt tumi ye bhalbasa dekhiech ta tader ntun sktir yeagan diyeche, ar ete ami gbhir annd o santi peyechi. tai ami khrister name sahsi hye ya sthik ta krar jny teamake ades krte pari. kintu ami teamake brm teamar bhalbasar jny eta krte anureadh krbea. ami pel, ekhn brddh hyechi, khris yisur jny ami bndi. karagare thakakalin ye onisimaske putrupe peyechi tar hye teamake amar anureadh janai. se age teamar upyeagi chil na kintu ekhn teamar o amar ubhyeri upyeagi. takei ami teamar kache phert pathacchi, tar snge yen amar nijer prani pathacchi. ami take amar kache rakhte ceyechilam yate susmacarer jny ami karagare thakakalin se teamar hye amar seba krte pare. teamar anumti na niye ami kichu krte cai ni. ami cai tumi yen badhy hye ny brm nijer icchanusarei amar ei upkartuku krte par. karn hytea ei jnyi onisimas kichu kaler jny alada hyechil, yen tumi cirkaler jny take pete par. ekhn take ar keblmatr teamar dasrupe ny, daser theke srey, sneher bhayer mtea phire pete parea. se amar priy, kintu teamar kache prbhur bhai o manus hisabe se area priy hbe. ydi amake teamar bndhu ble manea tbe onisimas abar grhn krea. teamra amake yebhabe abhyrthna janao onisimaske seibhabe abhyrthna janio. onisimas ydi teamar kean ksti kre thake, ba teamar kichu dhare tbe ta amar dena hisabe dhrea. ami pel, nijer hate eta likhlam, amii seadh krb. tumi teamar nijer jibner jny ye amar kache rni, se bisye ami kichui blb na. hyam bhai, teamar kache theke ami prbhur prtinidhi hisabe kichu pete cai. amar hrdyke khriste utsahit kr. tumi amar anureadh manbe ei bisbase ami teamake ei cithi likhchi. tachada ami jani ye ami ya blchi tumi tar thekeo besi krbe. abar bli amar thakar jny ghro thik kre rekhea; karn asa krchi, isbr teamader prarthnar uttr deben ebm siggir ami teamader kache yete parb. khrist yisute amar shbndi ipaphra teamake subheccha janacche. mark, aristarkh, dima ebm luk amar ei shkrmirao teamake subheccha janacche. prbhu yisu khrister anugrh teamader atmar shay heak.

atite isbr bhabbadider madhyme bhubar nanabhabe amader pitrpusuder sngē ktha blechilen. ekhn ei seser dingleate isbr amader sngē abar ktha blen. isbr tamr putrer dbarai smgr jgt srsti krechen. tamr putrkei sbkichur uttradhikari krechen. ekmatr isbrer putri isbrer mhimar o tamr prkrtir murt prkas. isbrer putr tamr prkrant bakyer dbari sbkichu dhre rekhechen. sei putr manuske smst pap theke sucisuddh krechen. tarpr sbrge isbrer mhimar danpaser asne bsechen. isbr tamr putrke emn ek nam diyechen ya sbrgdutder nam theke sresth; ar sbrgdutder tulnay tini hye uthechen area mhan. karn isbr ai sbrgdutder mdhye kake kkhñ blechilen, 'tumi amar putr; aj ami teamar pita hyechi.' gitsmhita 2:7 abar isbr kkhñi ba sbrgdutder blechen, 'ami tar pita bh ar se amar putr hbe.' 2 smuyel 7:14 abar tamr prthm putrke ykhn tini jgte niye elen tkhn isbr blen, 'isbrer smst sbrgdutra tamr upasna kruk.' dbitiy bibrn 32 :43 sbrgdutder bisye isbr blen: 'amar sbrgdutder ami tairi kri bayur mtea kre ar amar sebkder aguner sikhhar mtea kre.' gitsmhita 104:4 kintu tamr putrer bisye isbr blen: 'he isbr, teamar simhasn hbe cirsthai; ar nyay bicarer madhyme tumi teamar rajy sasn krbe. tumi nyayke bhalbas ebm anyake ghrna kr. ei karne teamar isbr teamake prm annd diyechen; teamar sngider theke teamay adhik primane diyechen.' gitsmhita 45 :6-7 isbr ekthao blechen: 'he prbhu, adite tumii prthibir bhiitmul sthapn krech; sbrg teamari hater srsti. sesb ekin adrsy hye yabe; kintu tumii nitys-thayi. sesb peasaker mtea puranea hye yabe. tumi sesb peasaker mtea gutiye rakhbe; ar peasaker mtea segulir pribrtn hbe. kintu teamar kean pribrtn hbe na, teamar anugrh ses hbe na.' kintu isbr sbrgdutder mdhye kauke kkhno blen ni: 'ami teamar struder ytksn na teamar pdant kri, tumi amar danpase bs.' gitsmhita 110:1 ai sbrgdutra ki pricryakari atma ny? ar yamra pritrnan labh kreche tader pricrya krar jnyi ki eder pathanea hy ni?

ei jny ye bani amra sunechi, tate area bhalbhabe mn deoya amader ucit, yen amra tar prkrt pth theke bicyut na hi. ye siksa sbrgdutder mukh diye isbr janiyechilen o ya sty ble prmanit hyechil, sei siksa ykhnii ihudira amany kre abadhyta dekhiyeche - tader sasti hyeche, tkhn emn mht ei pritrnan ya amaderi jny esechē ta agrahy krle amra kibhabe rkasa pab? ei pritrnan ktha prbhu sbym gheasna krechilen; ar yamra tamr kach theke ei bani sunechil, tarai amader kache ei pritrnan styta prman krl. isbro nana snket, ascryjnk kaj, alekik ghtna o manuske deoya pbitr atmar nana brdaner madhyme tamr icchanuyayi ebisye saksy rekhechen. bastbik ye jgter bisye amra blchi, isbr sei bhahi jgtke tamr sbrgdutder krttrtbadhin rakhen ni. eta sastrer kean ek jaygay lekha ache: 'he isbr, manur emn ki ye tar bisye tumi cinta kr? atbha manbsntani ba ke ye tumi tar ktha bhah? tumi take alp smyer jnyi sbrgdutder theke nicute rekhechile; kintu tumi takei prale smman o mhimar mukut. ar sb kichui tumi rakhle tar pdtle.' gitsmhita 8:4-6 sbkichu

tar adhine krate kean kichui tar krttrter baire ril na, ydio ekhn amra absy sb kichu tar adhine dekhechi na. kintu amra yisuke dekhechi, yamke alpknsr jny sbrgdutder theke nice sthan deoya hyechil. sei yisukei ekhn smman ar mhimar mukut pranea hyeche. karn tini mrtyu yntnra bheag krechen ebm isbrer anugrhe skl manuser jny mrtyuke alingn krechen. kebl isbri sei jn yamr dbari sbkichu srsti hyeche ebm sbkichui tamr mhimar jny, tai anek sntanke tamr mhimar bhagidar krte isbr pryajniy kajtii krlen. tini tader pritrnaner prbrtk yisuke niryatne bheager madhyme siddh trankrta krechen. yini pbitr kren ar yamra pbitr hy, tara skle ek pribarbhukt. sei karnei tini tader bhai ble dakte ljiit nn. yisu blen, 'he isbr, ami amar bhaiyr kache teamar nam prcar krb, mndilir mdhye teamar prmsa gan krb.' gitsmhita 22 :22 tini abar blechen, 'ami isbrer opr nibhr krb.' yisaia 8:17 tini abar eo blechen, 'dek, ei ami o amar sngē sei snantan, isbr amake yader diyechen.' yisaia 8:18 bhal, sei snantanra ykhn rktmamser manus, tkhn yisu nijeo tader sbruper amsidar hlen. yisu eirkm krlen yen mrtyur madhyme mrtyur adhipti diyabkle dhhms krte paren; ar yamra mrtyur bhye yabjiibn dastbe katache tader yukt kren. karn eta priskar beajha yaccheye tini sbrgdutder sahayy kren na, kebl abrahamaer bms-dhrderi sahayy kren. seijny sbdik theke yisuke nijer bhaiyer mtea hte hyeche yate tini manuser paper ks-mar jny ekjn dyalu o bisbst mhayajkrupe isbrer saksate damdate paren. yisu nije priksa o dukhkbheager mdhy diye gechen ble yamra priksa mdhy diye yacche tader yisu sahayy krte paren.

tai teamra skle yisur bisye cinta kr. isbr yisuke amader kache pathiyechen. tini amader dhrm bis-baser mhayajk. amar pbitr bhai o beanera, ami teamader blchi teamra ek sbrgiy ahban peyech. isbr yisuke amader kache pathalen ar tamke tini amader mhayajk krlen. measir mtñ yisuo isbrer prti bisbst chilen. yisur kache isbr ya kichu ceyechilen, isbrer sei grhrup mndlite tini se sbi krlen. keu ykhn kean grh nirman kre tkhn grh theke grhnirmatar mryada adhik hy, yisur belayo thik tai hyeche, sutram measir theke adhik smman yisuri prapy. prtyek grh keu na keu nirman kre, kintu isbr sbkichu nirman krechen. measi isbrer grhe sebkrupe bisbstbhabe kaj krechilen ar isbr bbbisye ya blben ta leakder kache measii blen. kintu khrist putr hisabe isbrer grher krta; amra bisbasirai tamr grh, ar tai thakb ydi amra amader sei mhan prtyasa smprke sahs o grb niye cli. tai pbitr atma yemn blchen: 'aj, teamra ydi isbrer br sean, atit diner mtea hrdy kthinn krea na, ye din teamra isbrer biruddhe bidreah krechile; sedin teamra prantre isbrer priksa krechile. sei prantre teamader pitrpusrusa clis bchr dhre amar smst kirti dekhte peyechil, tbu tara amar dhairyry priksa krl. tai ami ei jatir opr krudhdh hlam o bllam, 'era sb smy bhul cinta kre, ei leakera kkhno amar pth bujhl na.' tkhn ami krudhdh hye ei spth krlam: 'tara kkhni amar bisram sthane prbes krte parbe na.' gitsmhita 95 :7-11 amar bhai o beanera, dekhea, teamra strk thekea, teamader mdhye karea yen dust o abisbasi hrdy na thake ya jibnt

isbr theke teamader dure sriye niye yay. teamra diner pr din eke aprke utsahit kr ytksn smy 'aj' ache. pap- per chlna yen teamader hrdyke nirmn na kre. surute amader ye bisbas chil ydi ses prynt amra sei bisbase sthir thaki tahle amra sklei khrister shbhagi. sastr tea ei ktha ble:'aj ydi teamra isbrer rb sean, tahle teamader antr kthear krea na, yemn sei bidreaher dine krechile.'gitsmhita 95 :7-8 yamra isbrer rb seanar pro tamr biruddhe bidreah krechil, prsn hl tara kara? measi yader misr theke ber kre niye esechilen tarai ki ny? ar kader opri ba isbr ellis bchr dhre krudhd chilen? sei leakder opre ny ki yamra pap krechil o tar phle prantre mara pdechil? tini kader biruddhei ba spth kre blechilen, 'era amar bisramer sthane prbes krte parbe na?' yamra abadh hyechil tader biruddhe ki ny? tahle ekhn amra dekhlam ye, abisbaser druni tara isbrer bisramer sthane prbes krte parl na.

4

isbr sei leakder ye prtisruti diyechilen ta ekhno amader jny ryeche. ei sei prtisruti ye, amra prbes krte parb o isbrer bisram pab. tai amader khub strk thaka drkar, yen teamader mdhye keu byrth na ho. pritr- tran labher jny susmacar yemn oder kache prcar kra hyechil temni amader kacheo prcar kra hyeche, tbu sei susmacar siksa suneo tader kean subh phl dekha gel na, karn tara ta sune bisbaser snge grhn kre ni. amra yamra bisbas krechi, tarai sei bisramer sthane prbes krte sksm. isbr yemn blechilen,'ami krudhd hye spth krechi: 'era kkhnno amar bisramsthle prbes krte parbe na.'gitsmhita 95 :11 ektha isbr blechen ydio isbrer smst kaj jgt srstir snge sngai smapt hyechil. sas- trer kean kean jaygay isbr sptaher sptm diner bisye blechilen: 'srstir smst kaj ses kre sptm dine tini bisram krlen.' abar sastrer any eksthane isbr blchen: 'amar bisrame ai manusder kkhi prbes krte deoya hbe na.' tbuo ektha ekhno sty ye keu sei bisrame prbes krbe, kintu sei leakera yamra prthme susmacarer ktha sunechil, abadh hoyar karne sekhane prbes kre ni. tkhn isbr abar ekti din sthir krlen, ar sei diner bisye tini bllen, 'aj'. isbr er bhudin pr raja dayuder madhyme ei dintir bisye blechilen. yemn e bisye agei sastrer ktha ullekh kra hyeche:'aj ydi teamra isbrer rb sean, the atit diner mtea teamader hrdy kthear krea na.'gitsmhita 95 :7-8 yiheasuy tader isbrer prtis- rnt bisramer mdhye niye yete paren ni. ebisye amra jani karn isbr erpr abar bisramer jny ar ek diner 'aj' ktha ullekh krechen. ete beajha yay ye isbrer leakder jny sei sptm dine ye bisram ta asche, karn isbr tamr kaj ses krar pr bisram krechilen. temni ye keu isbrer bisrame prbes kre seo isbrer mt tar kaj ses prynt smpnn kre. tai es, amrao isbrer sei bisrame prbes krte pranpn cesta kri, yate keu abadhytar puranea drstant anusrn kre ptit na hi. isbrer baky jibnt o skriy. tamr baky dupase dharyukt tleayarer dharer thekeo tiksn. eta pran o atmar gbhir smyeagsthl ebm sndhi o asthir kendr bhed kre mnner cinta o bhabnar bicar kre. isbrer samne kean srst bstui tamr ageacre thakte pare na, tini sb kichu prskarthbabe dekhte pan. tamr saksate smst kichui kheala o prkasit ryeche, ar tamri kache ekin sb kajkrmer hiseb dite hbe. amader ek mhayajk achen, yini sbge isbrer sathe bas krte

gechen. tini yisu, isbrer putr. tai esea amra bisbase abicil thaki. amader mhayajk yisu amader durbltar ktha janen. yisu ei prthibite sbrkmbhabe prleabhit hyechilen. amra yebhabe priksit hi yisu sei bhabe priksit hyechilen, kintu tini kkhnno pap kren ni. sei- jnye bisbase bhr kre kruna simhasner samne esea, yate amader pryaejne amra dya o anugrh pete pari.

5

prtyek ihudi mhayajkke manusr bhetr theke mneanit kra hy. isbr bisye leakder ya krniy sei kaje sahay krar jny yajkke niyeag kra hy. sei yajk leakder paper prayscittr jny isbrer udessey uphar o bli utsrg kren. anyany leakder mtea mhayajko durbl. tini apr manusr ajnta o bicyuti thakleo tader snge nrm bybhar krte smrth yehetu tinio anyany leakder mtea nijer durbltar dbara bestit. mhayajk manusr paper jny ye bli utsrg kren tar sathe nije durbl ble nijer paper jnyo take bli utsrg krte hy. mhayajk hoya smmaner bisy, ar keui nijer icchanusare ei mhayajker smmanjnk pd nite pare na. hareanke yemn ei kajer jny isbr dekechilen, temni prtyek mhayajkke isbri daken. kthata khrister belayo pryaejy. khrist mhayajk hye gerb debar jny niyeke mneanit kren ni. kintu isbri khristke mneanit krechen. isbr khristke blechilen,'tumi amar putr, aj ami teamar pita hlam.' gitsmhita 2:7 ar any gite isbr bllen, 'tumi mlkisedkermtea cirkaler jny mhayajk ble.'gitsmhita 110:4 khrist ykhn e jgte chilen tkhn sahayyer jny tini isbrer kache prarthna krechilen. isbri tamke mrtyur hat theke rkasa krte smrth ar yisu isbrer nikt prbl artnad o asrujler snge prarthna krechilen. isbrer icchar prti tamr nmrtga o badhytar jny isbr yisur durhntar uttr diyechilen. yisu isbrer putr hoya sttbeo duhhkbheag krechilen o duhhkbheager mdhy diye badhyta sikhechilen. eibhabe yisu mhayajkrue purnta labh krlen; ar tai tamr badhy skler jny tini hlen cirkaler pritraner pth. isbr eijnye tamke mlkisedker mt mhayajk ble gheasna krlen. ei bisye amader anek kichu blar ache; kintu teamader kache tar arth byakhya kra kthin, karn teamra ta bujhte cesta krea na. etdine teamader siksks hoya ucit chil; kintu eta beadh hy pryaejiny ye teamader isbrer banir prathmik bisyguli keu sekahy. kean skt khabar ny, teamader pryaejn dudher. yar dudher pryaejn se tea sisu. sei byktir dharmiktar bisye ye siksa ache se smprke kean abhijnta nei. kintu skt khabar taderi jny yamra sisur mtea acrn kre na ebm atmay prippkk. nijeder siksa diye o ta abhyas kre tara bhal mnder bicar krte sikheche.

6

ei jny khrister bisye prathmik siksa amader ses kre phela ucit. ya niye amra suru krechilam punray sei puranea siksamalar dike ar amader phire yaoya thik ny. mnd bisy theke sre asa, isbre bisbas kra eibh kre amra khristete jibn suru krechilam. sei smy bibhinn rkm baptism o hstarpner bisye amader siksa deoya hyechil. mrtder punrutthaner bisye siksa o annt bicar smbdndheo deoya deoya hyechil; kintu ekhn amader

area egie yaoya o unnt siksa grhn kra drkar. isbr ydi can the amra ei kaj krb. yamra ekbar antre styer alea peyeche, sbrgiy daner asbad peyeche o pbitr at-mar amsidar hyeche ar isbrer bakyer mdhye ye mngl nihit ache tar abhijnta labh kreche o isbrer ntun jgter prakrmer kanta jante pereche athc tarpr khristr theke dure sey geche, emn leakeder mn pribtrn kre khrister pthe tader phiriye ana ar snbhb ny. karn tara isbrer putrke agrahy kre tamke abar kruse dicche o skler samne tamke uphaser patr krche. ye jmi barbar brsti suse ney o yamra ta cas kre tader jny bhal phsl utpn kre, se jmi ye isbrer asirbade dhny ta beajha yay. kintu ydi sei jmi seyalkamta o kamtajheape bhre yay the ta arkmmy jmi, tar isbrer abhisape abhispt hbar bhy ache ebm ta agune pude charkhar hye yabe. amar priy bndhura, ydio amra erup blchi, tbu teamader smbndhe amra ekhn drdh niscy ye, teamader abstha er theke bhalea hbe ar teamra ya kichu krbe ta teamader pritrn labheri pdksep bises. isbr nyay bicark, teamader sb st krmer ktha isbr mne rakhen. tamr leakeder teamra ye sahayy krech o ekhno kre thak, er dbara teamra isbrer prti teamader bhalbasai prkas krech, eo ki tini bhulte paren? kintu amra cai yen teamader prtyeke tader smst jibne eki rkm ttrpta dekhay, yate teamra spurnbhabe niscit hte par ye teamader prtyasa purn hbe. amra cai na ye teamra als ho; kintu amra cai yamra bisbas o dhairyryer dbara isbrer prtisruti labh kre, teamrao tader mtea ho. isbr abrahamer kache ekti prtisruti diyechilen ar isbr theke mhan keu nei. tai tamr theke mhan kean byktir name spth krte na parate tini nijer name spth krln. tini bllen, 'ami absyi teamake asirbad krb o teamar bms agnit krb.' ei prtisrutir bisye abraham dhairyry dhre apeksa krln, pre isbr ya prtisruti diyechilen ta tini labh krln. sadharn manus ykhn tar theke mhan kean byktir nam niye spth kre, se tar prtisruti paln krbe kina se bisye ei spther dbara sb smsey absan hy, sb trker nisptti hye yay. isbr ye prtijna krechilen sei prtijnar uttradhikarider tini spther madhyme aro niscytar snge blte cailen ye tamr sei prtijna apribrtniy. isbrer prtisruti o spth kkhno bdlay na. isbr mithya ktha blen na o spth krar smye chl kren na. ateb amra yamra niraptar jnye isbrer kache chute yai, tader pkse ei bisyguli bd santbnar. ai bisy duti isbrer prdt asate jibn atibahit krar jny amader santbna o skti yeagabe. amader jibn smprke amader ye prtyasa ache ta nearner mt drdh o atl. ta prdar adale sbrgiy mndirer pbitr sthane amader prbes kray. yisu, yini mlkisedker riti anuyayi cirkaler jny mhayajk hlen, tini amader hye sekthane prbes krechen ebm amader jny pth khule diyechen.

7

ei mlkisedk salemer raja o pratpr isbreryajk chiln. abraham ykhn rajader prast kre ghre phirchilen tkhn ei mlkisedk abrahamer snge saksat kre tamke asirbad krechilen. abraham yuddh jy kre ya kichu peyechilen tar ds bhager ekbhag tamke diyechilen. mlkisedker namer arth hl, 'nyayer raja,' erpr tini abar 'salemer raja' purather 'santiraj.' mlkisedker ma, baba, ba tar purbpruser kean bmtalik paoya yay na, tar suru ba seser kean nthi nei. isbrer putrer mtea tini hlen anntkalin yajk. tahle teamra dekhle, mlkisedk

ktea mhan chiln. emn ki amader kulpita abraham yuddh jy kre luth kra drbyer ds bhager ek bhag tamke diyechilen. lebir sntander mdhye yamra yajk hn tamra tamder bhair israyeler sntander kach theke bidhi-bybstha anusare ek dsmams grhn krar adhikar labh kren, ydio tamra ubhyei abrahamer bmsdhr. mlkisedk lebir bmsr chiln na, kintu tini abrahamer kach theke dsmams niyechilen; ar isbr yake asirbad krte prtisrutibddh chiln sei abrahamke asirbad krechilen. e bisye kean sndeh nei ye ksudtr byktii sb smy mhtr byktir kach theke asirbad labh kre. ihudi yajkra mrsil hyeo ek dsmams peyechilen. kintu mlkisedk yini abrahamer kach theke ek dsmams peyechilen tini jibit, sastr ei ktha ble. abar eo bla yete pare ye lebi nijeo abrahamer mdhy diye mlkisedkke dsmams diyechen. mlkisedk ykhn abrahamer snge saksat kren tkhn lebi tamr pitrkluptr (abrahamer) dehe absthan krchilen. yamra yajkar kaj krten sei lebir bmsdhrder kajer upr bhitti kre isbr israyeliyder tamr bidhi-bybstha diyechilen. sei yajker madhyme ykhn leakera atmikbhabe siddhi labh krte pare ni tkhn any ek yajkar asar pryajin hl. any ekjn yajk yini hareaner mtea nn kintu mlkisedker mtea. ykhn yajktb bdlanea hy tkhn bidhi-bybsthaharo pribtrn absyk hye pde. amra esb ktha khrister bisye blchi. tini tea any bmsbhukt. sei bmsr keu tea yajkrupe yjnbedir pricrya kkhno kren ni. karn eta suspst ye amader prbhu yihuda bms thekei esechen; ar ei bmsr byapare measi yajk hoyar bisye kichui blen ni. ei bisyguli aro suspst hye yay ykhn amra mlkisedker mtea ar ekjn yajkke murtman hte dekhii. tini manusir riti-niti ebm bidhi-bybstha anuyayi yajk hn ni, kintu tini abinsbr jibni sktir adhikari hye ta hyechilen. karn tamr bisye sastre ektha bla hyeche: 'mlkisedker mtea tumi anntkalin yajk.' purane bidhan batil kra hl, karn ta durbl o akeja hye pdechil. karn measir bidhi-bybstha kichui siddh krte pare ni. ekhn amader kache mhtr asa ryeche, yar madhyme amra isbrer kache upsthit hte pari. area ullekhyeagy bisy ei, ye isbr ykhn yisuke mhayajk kren tkhn isbr spth krechilen, anyra yajk hbar smy isbr kean spth kren ni, kintu tini yisuke yajk krar smy spth krln. isbr bllen: 'prbhu ek spth krln, ar tini e bisye tamr mn bdlaben na, 'tumi anntkalin yajk.' ei spther karne yisu isbrer snge manusir utkrsttr ek cuktir jamin-dar hyechen. aneke yajk hyechilen, karn mrtyu keano ekjn yajkke anntkaler jny thakte dey ni. kintu ini (yisu) cirjibi ble tamr ei yajktb cirsthavi. tai yamra khrister madhyme isbrer kache ase tader tini cirkal uddhar krte paren, karn tader jny tamr kache abedn krte tini cirkal jibit achen. prkrtpkse amader yisur mtea eirkm pbitr, nirdeas o nisklnk mhayajk pryajin chil. tini papider theke sbntnr, ar akas mndler urdheo tamke unnit kra hyeche. tini anyany yajkder mtea nn. anyany yajkder mtea prtidin age nijer paper jny o pre leakeder paper jny bli utsrg krar tamr kean pryajin nei, karn tini ykhn nijeke blirupe ekbar utsrg kren tkhni tini sei kaj cirkaler jny smpn krechen. bidhi-bybsthanusare ye sb mhayajk niyeag kra hy tara durbl manus; kintu pre isbrer spth bakyer dbara, yamke mhayajkrupe niyeag kra hy, tini isbrer putr, yini cir siddh.

ekhn amra ye bisy blchi, tar prdhan bktby heche: amader ek mahayajk achen, yini sbrge isbrer mhi-mamy simhasner danpase bse achen. tini sei mahapitrsthane seba krchen, ya prkrtp upasnar sthan ebn ye upasnasthl manuser hate gda ny brm isbr sbym ta nirman krechen. prtyek mahayajkke bli o uphar utsrg krar jny nyieag kra hy. tai amader ei mahayajkeo isbrke kichu utsrg krte hy. amader mahayajk ydi prthibite thakten tbe tini kkhno yajk hten na, karn puranea bidhi-bybsthane anuyayi ekhane yajkra isbrke uphar nibedn krar jny ryeche. yajkra ye kaj kren ta kebl sbrgyi jinisgular nkl chayamatr. measi ykhn pbitr tambu sthapn krte yacchilen, tkhn isbr tamke strk kre blechilen, 'dekhea, pahader opre teamake yemn sibir dekhanea hyechil tumi thik seirkmi krea.' kintu ekhn yisuke ye kajer jny nyieag kra hyeche ta ai yajkder theke anek guni mht. sei ekibhabe yisu ye ntun kukti isbrer kach theke enechen ta puratn kuktitir theke anek sresth. ei ntun kukti sresth bisyer prtisrutir opr sthapn hyeche. karn ai prthm kukti ydi nikhumt htea, tahle tar jaygay dbitiy kukti sthapner pryajin htea na. kintu isbr leakder mdhye truti lksy kre blechilen: 'dekhea, emn smy asche, ykhn ami israyeler leakeder o yihudar leakeder snge ek ntun kukti krb. sei kukti anusare ny ya ami tader pitrpurusder snge er age krechilam, yedin ami tader hat dhre misr des theke baire ber kre niye esechilam. amar snge tader ye kukti hyechil tade tader bisbas chil na; ar tai ami tader kach theke mukh ghuriye niyechilam, ektha prbhu blen. ami israyel bmsr snge ek ntun kukti sthir krb; bbbisyte ami ei kukti sthapn krb, ektha prbhu blen. ami tader mner majhe amar bidhi-bybsthane debea ar tader hrnye amar bybsthane likhe debea. ami tader isbr hbea o tara amar prja hbe. kauke ar tader sh nagrikder o bhaidar ei ble siksa debar drkar hbe na, prbhuke janea, karn cheat theke bd prynt sbai amake janbe. karn amar biruddhe tara ytea apradh kreche se sb ami ksmi krb, tader skl pap ar kkhno smrn krb na.' yirmiy 31:31 -34 ei kuktiye ykhn isbr ntun blchen tkhn prthmer kukti puranea hye yacche, ya kichu puranea ta tea jirn ar ta siggiri bilin hye yabe.

ai prthm kuktite upasna krar nana bidhiniy chil; ar manuser tairi ek upasnar sthan chil. upasnar sthanti chil ek tambur bhetre. yar prthm amskale htea pbitr sthan, yekhane chil batidan,tebil o isbrke utsrgikrt biset ruti. dbitiy prdar pechne ar ekti am chil yake mahapitrsthane bla ht. ei amse chil dhup jbalabar jny seamar bedi o kuktir sei sinduk, yar carpas chil seamar pate meada. er mdhye chil seamar ek ghtite manna o hareaner chdi, ye chdi mukulit hyechil; ar pathrer sei dui phl yar opr niym kuktir srt lekha chil. sei sinduker opr chil seamar dui krub sbrgdutya isbrer mhima prkas krt. tar dyar asntir opr chaya phele thak. brtmane amra er khumtinati brnna dite pari na. ykhn eisb jinis purbe brnit bybsthane anusare prstut hl, tkhn yajkra prtidin upasna krar jny prthm kkse prbes krten. kintu mahayajk dbitiy kkse kebl eka bchre ekbar prbes krten; tini abar rkt na niye prbes krten

na. sei rkt tini nijer jny o leakder deas-truti o anichakrt paper marjnar jny utsrg krten. pbitr atma er dbara amader janacchen ye, ytdin prynt prthm tambu chil, ttdin mahapbitr sthane prbeser pth khule deoya hy ni. eta ajker jny eka drstantsbrup. sei drstant mte isbrer uddesye utsrgikrt aish bli o uphar upasnakarike smpurabhabe suddh krte part na ebn upasnakarir hrnye siddhilabh krata na. ai upharguli kebl khady, pany o nana prkar bahyik suci snaner gndite bamdha chil. se sb bidhi-bybsthaguli chil kebl manuser deh smbdndhiy. seguli byktr hrny smbdndhiy bisy chil na. ntun ades na asa prynt isbr tamr leakder eisb niym anusrn krte diyechilen. kintu ekhn mahayajkrupe khrist esechen. amra ekhn ye sb uttm bisy peyechi, tini sesber mahayajk. purbe yajkra tambur mtea kean sthane seba krten, kintu khrist temni kren na. sei tambu thekeo ek uttmsthane khrist mahayajkrupe seba krten. sei sthan siddh, sei sthan manuser hate gda ny, ta ei jger ny. khrist ekbar citre sei mahapitrsthane prbes krechen. tini mahapitrsthane prbeser jny chag ba bachurer rkt bybhar kren ni, kintu tini ekbar citre nijer rkt niye mahapitrsthane prbes krechilen. khrist sekhane prbes kre amader jny annt mukti arjn krechen. chag ba brser rkt o bachurer bhm sei sb asuci manuser opr chitiye tader dehke pbitr kra ht, yamra upasna sthle prbeser jny ythest suci chil na. tbe eta ki thik ny ye khrister rkt aro kt adhik karykri hte pare? anntjibi atmar madhyme khrist isbrer uddesye nijeke blidan krln priuprn utsrgupe. tai khrister rkt amader smst hrnye pap theke suddh o pbitr krbe, yate amra jibnt isbrer upasna krte pari. tai khrist tamr leakder jny isbrer kache ek ntun kukti upsthit krechen. khrist ei ntun kukti enechen yen isbrer ahut leakera tamr prtisrut sb asirbad pete pare. isbrer leakra sei asirbad antnkla bheag krbe. tara sesber adhikari hbe karn prthm kuktir smye tara ye pap kreche sei pap theke tader uddhar krte khrist mrtyubn kren. manus mrtyur purbe eka niym ptrkre yay; kintu niymkari ydi jibit thake tbe sei niymptr ba kuktir kean arthi hy na. karn niymkarir mrtyu hle tbei niym ptr blbt hy. eijny ai prthm kukti ya isbr o tamr leakder mdhye smppnn hyechil sekhaneo ai ktha pryajy. sei kukti blbt krte rakter pryajin chil. karn leakder kache measi bidhi-bybsthane theke smst ajna path kre pre tini jl o rktbrn mesleam ar ekgeacha esaeber ghas bybhar kre geabts o chagder rkt sei pustktite o leakder gaye chitiye diyechilen. measi blechilen, 'ei sei rkt ya karykari krche sei kukti yar ajnabh hte isbr teamader blchen.' ar seibhabe measi pbitr tambu o upasna smnkart sb jinisr opr rkt chitiye diyechilen. karn bidhi-bybsthane ble ye pray sb kichui rkt chitiye suci kra pryajin, ar rktpat bytireke paper meacn hy na. ei bisyuguli chil als sbrgyi bisyugulir drstant, segulike blidaner rkte suci kra pryajin chil. kintu ya prkrtp sbrgyi bisy seguli er theke sresthtr blidaner dbara suci hoye pryajin. khrist sbrge mahapitr sthane prbes krechen. manuser tairi kean mahapitr sthane khrist prbes kren ni. prthibir tambur mahapitr sthane sbrgyi sthaner prticchbi matr; kintu khrist sbrge prbes krechen, ar ekhn amader hye tini isbrer samne damdiye achen. mahayajk bchre ekbar blir ye rkt niye mahapitr sthane prbes kren ta tar nijer ny. kintu khrist sbrge prbes krechen mahayajkder utsrger

mtea barbar nijke utsrg krar jny ny. khrist ydi tai krten the jgt srstir smy theke tamke barbar pran dite ht. khrist ese ekbar nijke utsrg krechen. sei ekbari cirntn kajer smapti hyeche. jgter antim kalei khrist nijke blirupe utsrg kre leakder papnas krte elen. manuser jny ekbar mrtyu ebm mrtyur pr tamr bicar hy. bhuleaker paper beajha tule nebar jny khrist ekbar nijke utsrg krlen; tini dbitiybar drsn deben, tkhn paper beajha tule nebar jny ny, kintu yamra tamr jny apeksa krche tader pritrnan dite tini asben.

10

bhbisyte ye skl utkrst bisy asbe, bidhi-bybstha hcche tari aspst chaya matr. bidhi-bybstha aib bisyer bast-brup ny. tai yamra isbrer upasna krte ase, bchr bchr tara eki rkm blidan barbar kre, kintu bidhi-bybstha sei leakder siddhi dite pare na. bidhi-bybstha ydi part, the ai blidan ki ses ht na? karn yamra upasna kre tara ydi ekbar suci hy the tader paper jny nijke ar deasi bhhabar pryajin nei. kintu bidhi-bybstha ta krte sksm ny. aib leakder blidan bchr bchr tader paper ksma smrn kriye dey, karn brser ki chager rkt pap dur krte pare na. seijnyi khrist e jgte asar smy blechilen: 'tumi blidan o naibedy cao ni, kintu amar jny ek deh prstut krech. tumi heame o paparthk blidan utsrge prit no. erpr tini blen, 'ei ami! sastre amar bisye yemn lekha ache, he isbr dekhd, ami teamar iccha purn krtei esechi.' gitsmhita 40:6-8 prthme tini blen, 'blidan, naibedy, heambli o paparthk bli tumi cao ni; ar tate tumi prit ho ni.' ydio seisb bidhi-bybstha anusare utsrg kra hy. erpr tini blen, 'dekhea, ami teamar iccha paln krban jayi esechi.' tini dbitiyati prbrtn krar jny prthmtike batil krte esechen. isbrer icchanusarei tini ei kaj smapt krechen. eijnyi khrist tamr deh ekbarei cirkaler jny utsrg krechen yate amra cirkaler jny pbitr hi. prtyek yajk prtyekdin damdiye isbrer seba kren tamra barbar sei eki bli utsrg kren. kintu tader blidan kkhno pap dur krte pare na. khrist paper jny ekti blidan utsrg krlen ya skl smyer jny ythest. tarpr tini isbrer dksin pase bslen. tamr struder matha tamr payer nice abnt na hoya prynt ekhn tini sekhane apeksa krchen. tini ekti blidan utsrg kre cirkaler jny tamr leakeder nikhumt krechen. tarai sei leak yader pbitr kra hyeche. pbitr atmao amader kache e bisye saksy dicchen. prthme tini blen: 'ai smyer pr prbhu blechen, ami tader sng e cukti krb. ami tader hrdaye amar niyngulea gemthe deb, ar tader mne ami ta likhe deb.' yirmiy 31:33 erpr tini blen: 'ami tader sb pap o adhrm ar kkhno mne rakhbea na.' yirmiy 31 : 34 tai ekbar ykhn seisb pap ksma kra hl, tkhn paper jny blidan utsrg kar kean pryajin nei. tai amar bhai o beanera, mahapbitr sthane prbes krar smpurn sbadhinta amader ache. yisur rkter gune amra nirbhiktar sng sekhane prbes krte pari. khrist ei ntun pth ekti prdar mdhy diye arthat tamr deher mdhy diye amader jny khule diyechen. e ek jibnt pth. ei ntun pthe amra prdar mdhy diye arthat khrister deher mdhy diye isbrer samne upsthit hte pari. tai amader ek mhan yajk ryechen yini isbrer gher opr krttrtb kren. amader suci kra hyeche o deasi bibeker hat theke mukt kra hyeche. amader dehke sucisuddh jle dhet kra hyeche. tai es, amra suddh hrdaye bis-

baser krt niscytay isbrer samne hajir hi. tai es, amra amader prtyasake drdhhbabe ablbmn kre thaki ebm aprer kache take janate byrth na hi. amra isbrer opr nirbhr krte pari ye, tini ya prtrisruti diyechen ta tini purn krben. amader ucit eke aprer bisye cinta kra, yen bhalbaste o st kaj krte prsprke utsah dan krte pari. amra yen ektr smbet hoyar abhyas tyag na kri, yemn keu keu seirkm krche. kintu es, amra prsprke utsah o cetna dii. teamra yti sei din egie aste dekhch, tti e bisye area besi kre udeyagi ho. styer jnanlabher pr ydi amra icchakrtbhabe pap kre cli, the sei paper jny blidan utsrg krar mtea ar kichu absist thake na. amra ydi pap kre cli the bicarer jny sei bhylnr prtiksra ar prcnd kreadhagni smst isbr bireadhike gras krbe. keu ydi measir deoya bidhi-bybstha lngn krtea the dujn kimba tinjn saksir saksy prmane nisthurbhabe take htia kra ht, take ksma kra ht na. bhebe dekhea, ye leak isbrer putrke ghrna kreche, cuktir ye rkter madhyme se suci hyechil ta tucch kreche, ar yini anugrh kren sei anugrh ar make apman kreche - hyam, ntun cuktir rktke ye abmanna kreche sei byktr kteai na gheartir sasti hoya ucit. amra jani, isbr blen, 'yamra mnd kaj kre, tader ami sasti deb; tader prtiphil deb.' isbr abar blechen, 'prbhu tamr leakder bicar krben.' jibnt isbrer hate gda papi manuser pkse ki bhylnr bisy. sei ager dingulir ktha mne kre dekh, prthme ykhn teamra sty grhn krle, tkhn teamader anek kst o dukhkhbeag krte hyechil, kintu ta sttbeo teamra bes atl chile. kkhno kkhno leakera prkasye teamader bidrup kreche o anek leakder samne teamader niryatit hte hyeche. kkhno anyer opr teamader mtea niryatit hcche dekhe teamra tader prti shanubhuti dekhiech. yamra karagare bndi chil, teamra tader sahayy krech o tader dukhkhbeager ams niyech. teamader smptti luth kre nileo teamra annd krech, karn teamra jante ye esb theke utkrst o cirsthaiy ek smpd teamader jny ache. tai atite teamader ye sahs chil ta hario na, karn sei sahs teamader jny mahapurskar niye asbe. teamader dhairry dhrte hbe, isbrer iccha paln krar pr teamra tamr prtrisruti anusare phl labh krbe. karn ekhn theke alp smyer mdhye, yamr asbar ktha ache tini asben, tini deri krben na. amar drstite yader dharmik prtippnn krechi tara bisbaser phlei bemce thakbe, kintu se ydi bhye bisbas theke sre yay the ami tar prti ntustit hb na.' hbbkuk 2:3-4 kintu amra emn leak ni yamra bisbas theke sre giye dhhms hye yay, brm amra sei rkm leak yamra bisbase rkasa pay.

11

bisbaser arth hl amra ya prtyasa kri ta ye amra pabi se bisye niscit hoyar o bastbe ya kichu amra ceakhe dekhte pai na tar astitb smdbndhe prman paoya. atite isbrer leakera tamder bisbaser druni sukhayati labh krechilen. bisbase amra bujhte pari ye bisb bhumndil isbrer mukher kthatei srst hyechil, tai ceakhe ya dekha yay sei drsy kean kichu prtyks bstu theke utpnn hy ni. kyin o hebl ubhyei isbrer udesseye blidan utsrg krechilen; kintu hebl uttan ble isbrer kache grahy hyechilen karn hebler blidan bisbasuykt chil. isbr blechilen ye hebl ya uphar diyechil tate tini prit hyechilen. isbr heblke ekjn dharmik leak blen, karn

tar bisbas chil. ydio hebl mrt; kintu tamr bisbaser mdhy diye tini ekhno ktha blchen. hneakke prthibi theke tule neoya hyechil, tini mren ni. ei prthibi theke hneakke tule nebar purbe hneak ei saksi rekhe yan ye tini isbrke sntust krechilen. pre leakera hneaker kheamj ar pelen na, karn isbr tamke kache rakhar jny njei hneakke tule nyechilen. hneaker jibne bisbas chil blei emnti snbhb hyechil. bina bisbase isbrke sntust kra yay na, ye keu isbrer kache ase take absyi bisbas krte hbe ye isbr achen; ar yamra tamr anbesn kre, tader tini purskar diye thaken. bisbasei neah, ya ya kkho dekhya yay ni emn sb bisye take strk kre deoya hle tini ta gurutb shkare nilen ebn neah tamr pribarer rksar jny ek jahaj nirman krlen. er dbara tini (abisbasi) jgtke deasi prtipnn krlen, ar bisbaser madhyme ye dharmikta labh hy tar adhikari hlen. isbre bisbas chil blei isbr ykhn abrahamke abhan krlen, tini tamr badhy hlen, ar tamke ye des deben ble isbr blechilen ta adhikar krte cllen. tini keathay clechen ta na janleo tini rona dilen. tamr bisbaser blei tini isbrer prtisrut sei dese agntuker mtea jibnyapn krlen. tamr bisbas chil blei tini ta krte perechilen. sei prtisrut dese ishah o yakeaber sathe tini tambute bas krechilen, yamra tamr mteai (eki prtisrutir) uttradhikari chilen. karn abraham sei drdh bhittiyukt ngrer prtiksay chilen sbym isbr yar sthti o nirmata. abraham byeabrdhd hyechilen tai tamr sntan hoyar snbhb chil na. tamr stri sara bndhya chilen. kintu isbrer opr abrahamer bisbas chil, tai isbr skti dilen yen tamder sntanlabh hy. isbr ya prtisruti diyechen ta ye tini purn krte paren e bisbas abrahamer chil. tini pray mrtklp chilen; kintu ei ekti leaker mdhy diye jnm niyechil akaser tarar mtea ajrs bmsdhr. sei ek bykti theke smudr saikte baluknar mtea agnit bmsdhrta elea. eish mhan byktira bisbas niyei mara gelen. isbr ya prtisruti diyechilen tamra keui bastbe ta pan ni, kintu dur theke ta dekkechilen o take sbagt janiyechilen. tamra khealakhuli sbikar krechilen ye ei prthibite tamra prbasi o bidesi. karn ye sb leak erkm ktha blen, tamra ye nijer dese pherar asay achen ta spst kre bykt kren. ye des theke tamra baire beriye esechilen, sei deser ktha ydi mne rakhten, the iccha krle sekthane phire yete parten. kintu ekhn tamra tar theke area bhal dese, sei sbrgiy dese, yabar akankha krechilen. eijnjy isbr njeike tamder isbr ble pricy dite ljja pan na, karn tini tamder jny ek ngr prstut krechilen. isbr ykhn abrahamer bisbaser priksa krchilen, abraham tar kichu purbei isbrer prtisruti pan tbu tini tamr putr ishakke isbrer uddeys utsrg krte niye giyechilen. abraham isbrer nirdes paln krechilen karn tamr bisbas chil. isbr abrahamke purbei ble rekhechilen, 'ishaker madhyme! teamar bmsdhrta dekhya debe.' abraham bisbas krlen ye isbr mrtiur mdhy hteo manuske utthapn krte smrth. bastbe tai hl, isbr abrahamke tamr putrke bli deoya theke birt krlen phle abraham ishakke yen mrtiur mdhy thekei phire pelen. sei bisbaser blei ishah bhbisryt bisy cinta kre ese o yakeabke asirbad krlen karn tamr bisbas chil. yakeab brddh byse mara yabar smy bisbaser sktite yeasepher cheleder prtyekke asirbad krechilen. tini lathir upr bhr diye uthe isbrer upasna krechilen. yakeaber bisbas chil blei tini ei sb krechilen. bisbaser blei yeaseph mrtiurasyay blechilen ye, israyeliyra misr des chede

ekdin cle yabe. tai tini tamr dehabses niye ki krte hbe tar nirdes dite perechilen. yeasepher bisbas chil blei tini ai ktha ble giyechilen. measir jnmer pr tamr mababa tinmas prynt take lukiye rekhechilen. tamder bisbas chil blei tamra ta krechilen. tamra dekhlen measi khub sundr ek sisu, ar tamra rajar ades amany krte bhy pelen na. measi bd hye uthlen o purn bysk manuse print hlen. measi phrener meyer putr ble pricit hte cailen na. measi paper sukhhbeag krte cailen na, karn se sb sukhhbeag chil ksniker. kintu measi isbrer leakder sne dukkhbeag krakei beche nilen. measi ta krte perechilen karn tamr bisbas chil. misrer smst aisbry apeksa khrister jny bidrup shy krakei srey mne krlen. isbrer kach theke purskar labher asay measi ta krte perechilen. measir bisbas chil tai tini misr tyag krlen. tini rajar kreadhke bhy krlen na. measi susthir thaklen karn tini sei isbrer dike drsti rakhlen yamke keu dekhte pay na. measi nistarprb paln kre grher drjay rkt lepe dilen. drjay eibhabe rkt lepn kra hl yen smharkrta israyeliyder prthm putr sntander sprs krte na pare. measir bisbas chil tai tini esb krte perechilen. ye leakder measi niye clechilen tar suknea jmir opr diye yaoyar mtea leahit sagr hemte par hye gel. tader bisbas chil blei tara ta krte perechil. misriyaro leahit sagrer mdhye diye hemte yete cesta krechil, kintu tara sbai mara pdl. isbrer leakder bisbaser jnyi yirihear pracir bhenge pdl. leakera pracirer carpanse satdin dhre ghurlea ar tar prei sei pracir bhenge pdl. bisbase besya rahb, israyeliy guptcrder sadre grhn kre tader sngre bndhur mtea bybhar kray ngr ddbms hbar smy isbrer abadhya leakder sngre se binst hl na. teamader kache ki ami area drstant tule dhrb? amar ythest smy nei ye ami teamader kache gidieyan, bark, simsean, yepi, dayud, smuyel o bhabbadider sb ktha bli; omder prcnd bisbas chil. tamra bisbaser dbara rajyskl jy krechilen. tamra ya nyay tai krlen ebn isbrer prtisrutiguli pelen. tamra simhder mukh bndh krechilen. keu keu aguner tej nisprbh krlen, trbarir aghate mrtiur hat theke rkasa pelen. emder bisbas chil tai emra esb krte perechilen. bisbaser blei durbl leakera blsali leake rupantrit hyechilen; tamra yuddher smy mhabikrmi hye stru sainyder prast krechilen. kean kean leak mrtder mdhy theke punrjibit hlen ar pribarer narira tamder sbamider phire pelen. abar aneke bhynkr pidn shy krlen tbu tar theke niskrti cailen na. tamra bisbase esb shy krlen yen mhttr punrutthaner bhagi hn. keu keu bidrup o cabuker mar shy krlen, abar aneke bedi bamdha absthay karabas krlen. keu ba mrlen patherer aghate, kauke ba krat diye dukhd kra hl, kauke trbarir aghate mere phela hl. keu keu nihsb absthay mes o chager camda pre ghure bedaten, niryatit hten ebn kharap bybhar peten. jgtta ei dhnrer leaker yeagy chil na. emra guhay o matir grte asry niye mrubhumi o prbte ghure bedaten. bisbaser jny emder sukhyati kra hl, kintu tamra keu isbrer sei mhan prtisruti pan ni. isbr amader jny mhttr kichu krte ceyechilen, yate tamra amader sathe milit hye pripuran hte paren.

amader carpase isbr bisbasi aish manusra ryechen. tader jibn bykt krche bisbaser prkrtrup, tai amader ucit tader anusrn kra. amadero ucit sei dede yeag deoya ya amader jny nirdist ache, kkhni theme yaoya ucit ny. jibne ya badhar srsti krte pare emn sb kichu amra yen dure phele dii. ye pap shje jidiye dhre ta yen dure thele dii. amader srbdai yisur adrs anuyayi cla ucit. bisbaser pthe yisui amader neta; tini amader bisbaske purnta den. tini kruser upr mrtyubheag krlen; kruser mrtyur apman tucch jnan kre ta shy krlen. tamr smmukhe isbr ye annd rekhechilen sei dike drsti rekhei yisu ta krte perechilen. ekhn tini isbrer simhasner danpase bse achen. yisur ktha bhabea, ykhn papira tamr bireadhita kre anek ninda mnd krechil, tkhn tini ei smst bireadhita shy krechilen. yisu ta krechilen yate teamrao tamr mtea shisnu ho ebm cesta kra theke birt na ho. paper birud-dhe ldaiye teamra ekhno mrtyur mukheamukhi ho ni. teamra isbrer sntan, tini teamader santban ktha blen. teamra snbbth sei utsahbynj ktha bhule gech. tini blechen: 'he amar putr, prbhu ykhn teamay sasn kren, mne krea na ye tar kean muly nei. tini ykhn teamay smseadhn kren tkhn nirutash hyea na. karn prbhu yake bhalbasen takei sasn kren, smst putri pita krttrk sasit hy, hiteapdes 3:11-12 ekhn ya kichu kst pacch ta pitar kache theke sasn ble mene nao. pita yemn tamr sntanke sasn kren, temni kre isbr teamader jibne eish aste diyechen. sb sntani pitar anusasner adhin. teamra ydi kkhni sasit na ho (putr matrei sasit hy) tbe teamra tea tamr prkrt sntan no, ytharth putr no. ei prthibite amader sbar pitai amader marjit o smseadhit kren ebm amra tamder smman kri. yini amader atmik pita tamr anusasner kache amader styikarer jibner jny amra ki area besi matha neayabea na? prthibite amader pitara alp smyer jny sasti den. kintu isbr amader sahayy krar jny sasti den yen amra tamr mt pbitr hi. keano dhrner sasni sasner muhurte amader annd dey na, brm amra tate dukkh pai; kintu eta yader jibne prbhabit kreche, pre tader jibne dharmikta o santi rajtb kre. tai teamader sithil hat duteake skt krea, abs hamtu duteake sbl kre teal. teamader clar pth srl kr, kheamda pa yen gamt theke khule na yay, brm ta yen susth yay. sbar sngs santite jibnyapn krte cesta kr, karn ei dhrner jibn chada keu prbhur drsn labh kre na. dekhea, keu yen isbrer anugr theke bncit na ho. dekhea teamader mdhye yen tiktrt sekd na giye othe. teamader mdhye emn leak thakle geata dlke klusit krte pare. sabdhan, keu yen yen pape na pde athba eser mtea isbr bhkti jlanjli na dey. ese chil jyesth putr, se tar pitar smst kichur ut-tradhikari chil; kintu ek belar khabarer jny se nijer jnmadhikar bikiye diyechil. teamra tea janea, pre se babar asirbad paoyar cesta kreo biphl hl. tamr baba take sei asirbad dite asbikar krlen, karn ese tar bhl seadhrabar kean pth khumje pel na. teamra ek ntun sthane esech; israyeliyra yemn ek pahader samne esechil e sthan temn ny. teamra sei pahader kache asean ni ya sprs kra yet na, ya agune jblchilea, teamra emn sthane aseani ya kina andhkarmy, bisadmy, jh-njha biksuddh. tara yemn sunechil temn turidhbnai athba sei knthsbr teamra sunte pacch na, ya sune tara

minti krechil yen ar kean baky tader kkhno seananea na hy. karn ye ades tader deoya hyechil ta tara shy krte parl na. tader bla hl, 'ydi kean kichu, emn ki kean psu prynt prbt sprs kre, take pathr chumde mere phelte hbe.' sei drsy emn bhynkr chil ye measi blen, 'ami atynt bhy peyechi ar kampchi.' kintu teamra serkm kean sthane asean ni. ye ntun sthane teamra esech ta hl siyeaan prbt. teamra jibnt isbrer ngri sbrgiy jerusaleme esech. teamra sei jaygay esech yekthane hajar hajar sbrgdutra prmannde ektrit hy. teamra esech isbrer prthm jatder sbhasthle, yader nam sbrge likhit ryeche. yini skler bicarkrta sei isbrer kache esech. siddhiprapt atmar smabese esech. teamra yisur kache esech yini isbrer kach theke tamr leakder jny ntun cukti enechen. sei chetanea rkter kache esech ya hebler rkt theke uttm ktha ble. sabdhan, isbr ykhn ktha blen ta sunte asmnt hyea na. tini prthibite ykhn strkbani uccarn krlen yamra tamr ktha sunte asmnt hl tara rkasa pel na. ekhn isbr sbrge theke blchen, tamr ktha na sunle teamader abstha ai leakder thekeo bhyabh hbe ektha sunisicit jenea. sei smy tamr kthay prthibi kempe uthechil. kintu ekhn tini prtijn krechen, 'ami ar ekkar prthibike kampiye tulb. emnki sbrgkeo kampiye tulb.' 'ar ekkar' er arth hl smst srst bstu yader nadanea yay tader turi dur kre deben, sutram ya kichu and ta hbe cirsthayi. amader krtjn hoya ucit karn amra ekta jgtke peyechi yake nadanea yay na. amra krtjn citte isbrer upasna krb yate tini prit hn. amra tamr upasna krbea srddha o bhitir sngs. karn amader isbr sbrgrasi agnisbrup.

13

teamra prsprke sathi khristiyan hisebe bhalbese yeo. atithi seba krte bhulea na. atithi seba krte giye keu keu na jene sbrgdutder atithi krechen. yamra bndi absthay karagare achen tamder sngs teamra nijerao yen bndi e ktha mne kre tamder ktha bhulea na. yamra yntarna pacche tader bhulea na; mne rekhea teamrao tader sngs sngs yntarna pacchea. bibah bndhnke teamra sbai absy mryada debe, yate duti manuser mdhye pbitr smprk rksit hy, karn yamra bybhicari o lmpt, isbr tader bicar krben. teamader acar bybhar dhnasktibihin heak. teamader ya ache tatei stntut thak karn tini blechen, 'ami teamake kkhno tyag kr-bea na; ami kkhno teamake chadbea na.' dbitiy bibrn 31:6 tai amra sahser sngs blte pari; prbhui amar shay; ami bhy krbea na; manus amar ki krte pare.' gitsmhita 118 :6 teamader netader ktha smrn kr, yamra teamader kache isbrer bani prcar kre gechen. tamder jibner adrs o uttm bisyagur cinta kr, o tamder ye bisbas chil tar anusari ho. yisu khrist kal, aj ar cirkal eki achen. nanapark adbhut sb siksar dbara bipthe cle yeo na. hrdyke isbrer anugrthe sktiman krea tbe khayar niymkanun palner dbara ny karn yamra khadyabhyaser khumtinati mene cleche tar keano suphli tara pay ni. amader ek naibedy ache. ye yajkra pbitr tambute upasna kren tamder sei naibedy bheajn krar kean adhiakar nei. mhayajk psuder rkt niye mndirer mhapbitrsthane yeten paper bli hisebe; kintu psuder dehgli sibirer baire pudiyi phela ht. thik sei mteai yisu ngrer baire dukkhbheag krlen. yisu bli hlen yen tamr nijer rkete tamr leakder pbitr krte paren. tai

amadero ai sibirer baire yisur kache yaoya ucit. yisu yemn lija, apman shy krechilen, amader ucit sei lija, apman bhn kra, karn ekhane amader emn kean ngr nei ya cirsthayi; kintu ye ngr bhhisyte asche amra tari prtyasay ryechi. tai yisur madhyme amra isbrer uddesye stbstuti utsrg krte yen birt na hi. sei blidan hl stb stuti, ya amra tamr nam sbikarkari osthadhre kre thaki. aprer upkar krte bhulea na. ya teamar nijer ache ta aprer snge bhag kre nite bhulea na, karn ei dhrner blidan utsrge isbr prit hn. teamader netader ades mene clea, tamder krtrttber adhin ho, karn teamader atmake nirapde rakhar jny tamra strk drsti rakhchen. tamder ktha mene clea karn tamder ebyapare hiseb nikes krte hbe, yate tamra annde ei kaj krte paren, yntrna o duhkh niye ny. tamder kajke kthin kre tulle teamader labh hbe na. amader jny prarthna krea. amra niscy kre blte pari ye, amader suddh bibek ache; ar jibne ya kichu kri ta sresth uddesy niye kri. ami teamader bisesbhabe ei prarthna krte blchi ye, ami yen siggir teamader kache phire yete pari. etai ami any sb kichu theke besi kre caichi. santir isbr yini mrtder mdhy theke amader prbhu yisuke phiriye enechen, rkter madhyme sasbt cukti anuyayi yini mhan mespalk, prarthna kri sei isbr yen teamader pryajniy sb uttm bisyuli den yate teamra tamr iccha paln krte par. ami nibedn kri yen yisu khrister madhymeini tini ta sadhn kren. yuge yuge yisur mhima aksy heak. priy bhai o beanera, ei cithite ami smksepe ye utsahjnk ktha tule dhrlam ta dhairry dhre sunbe. teamader janacchi amader bhai timthiy jel theke chada peyechen. tini ydi siggir asen tbe ami tamke niye teamader snge dekha krte yab. teamader netader o isbrer skl leakke amader subheccha janio. yamra itali theke ekhane esechen tamra skle teamader subheccha janacchen. isbrer anugrh teamader skler shbirti heak.

ami yakeab, isbr o prbhu yisu khrister das, nana dese chdiye thaka isbrer barea geasthir leakder subhecha janacchi. amar bhai o beanera, teamra ykhn narnarkm prleabhner mdhye pd, tkhn ta mha annder bisy ble mne kr. ektha jenea, ei skl bisy teamader bisbaser priksa kre o teamader dhairygyun badiye dey. sei dhairygyunke teamader jibne pureapuriy-habe kaj krte dao. er phle teamra nikhumt o sm-purn hye uthbe ebm kean bisye teamader kean abhab thakbe na. teamader karear ydi prjnar abhab hy, the se tar jnye isbrer kache prarthna kruk. isbr dyaban; tini sklke udarbhave ebm annder snge den. ateb isbr teamader prjna prdan krben. kintu isbrer kache caite hle keanrkm sndeh na rekhe sm-purn bisbaser sngai ta caite hbe, karn ye sndeh kre, se jheadea haoyay alea-dit uttal smudr trnger mtea. ei prkar leak dui mner manus, prtyekti kajei cncl o asthir. emn leaker mne kra ucit ny ye prbhur kache se kichu pabe. ye bis-basi bhai grib, se grb anubhb kruk, karn isbr take at-mikbhabe unnt krechen. ye bisbasi bhai dhni, se grb beadh kruk, karn isbr take dekhicheyen ye se at-mikbhabe dridr. dhni bykti ekin bunea phuler mtea jhre yabe. sury othar pr tar tap krmsh bedeiy yay, tape trn jhlse yay o phul jhre yay. phul sundr hleo tar ruper bahar bilin hye yay, temni ghte dhni byktir jibne. tar kajer priklpnakalei se lthart mrtyumukhe pde. priksar smye ye dhairygyun o sthir thake se dhny, karn bisbaser priksay uttirn hle isbr take purskar sbrup annt jibn deben. isbrke yamra bhalbase tader tini ei jibn debar prtisruti diyechen. keu ykhn prluddh hy tkhn yen se na ble, 'isbr amake prluddh krechen.' mnd isbrke prleabhiti krte pare na ebm isbro nije kauke prleabhne phelen na. prtyek manus tar nijer mnd abhilaser dbara prleabhiti hy. tar mnd iccha take paper dike tene niye yam ebm phamde phele. ei mnd iccha grbhhti hye paper jnm dey ebm pap purnta labh kre mrtyur jnm dey. amar priy bhai o beanera, e bya-pare teamra prtairi hye na. smst bhal o nikhumt dan sbrg theke ase, karn pita isbr yini sbrgiy alea srsti krechilen tini srbda eki achen; tamr keano pribtrn hy na. isbr tamr nijer icchay styer bakyer mdhy diye amader jibn diyechen. tini can yen tamr smst srstir mdhye amra agrgny hi. amar priy bhai o beanera, teamra srbne stbr kintu kthne dhir ho. ct kre rege yeo na. kreadh kkhni isbrer prtyasa anuyayi st jibn yapner shakht hte pare na. tai teamader jibn theke sb rkmer apbhitra o ya kichu mnd ya teamader carpase ryeche take dure sriye dao; ar nmrhbabe isbrer siksa grhn kr ya tini teamader hrdey bpn krechen. isbrer baky anusare kaj kr, sune kichu na kre bse thakle clbe na. sudhumatr isbrer bakyer sreata hye nijeke thkio na. ydi keu sudhumatr isbrer bakyer sreatai hy ar sei mtea kaj na kre, the se emn ekjn leaker mtea ye aynar dike takay, nijeke dekke ebm cle yabar snge snge se nije kemn dekhete ta bhule yay. kintu sei bykti prkrt sukhi ye isbrer bidhi-bybsta, ya manuser kache mukti niye ase ta bhalbhabe adhyyn krte thake o ta paln kre ebm ya srbn kre ta bhule yay na, ei badhyta take sukhi kre teale. ydi kean bykti nijeke dharmik mne kre, athc nijer mukh na samlay tbe, se nijeke thkay, tar 'dharmikta' mulyhin. ye dharmikta

isbr bisuddh o khamti hisebe anumeadn kren ta hl anath o bidhbader dukkh kste dekhaseana kra ebm nijeke prthibir mnd prbhav theke dure rakha.

2

amar bhai o beanera, teamra amader mhimamy prbhu yisu khristete bisbasi, sutram teamra pkspatitb krea na. mne kr kean bykti hate seamar amti o prne dami peasak pre teamader sbhay el. sei smy ekjn grib leako myla peasak pre sekthane el, ydi teamra sei dami peasak pra manustir dike bises njr diye bl, 'ei bhal ce-yare bsun,' kintu sei grib leaktike bl, 'tumi okhane damdao!' kimba 'tumi amar ei payer kache matite bs!' tahle teamra ki krch? ek bykti theke arekinke ki besi smmaner patr ble bicar krch na? teamra ki mnd mapkathite leaker bicar krch na? amar priy bhai o beanera sean, smsare yamra grib, isbr ki tader bisbase dhni hbar jny mneanit kren ni? yamra isbrke bhal-base tader ye rajy deben ble tini prtisruti diyechen sei rajyer adhikari hbar jny ei grib leaker ki tini beche nen ni? kintu teamra sei grib leaktike kean sm-man dile na. dhnirai ki teamader dabiye rakhe na? tarai ki teamader adalte tene niye yay na? ye uttm nam (yisu) teamader opr kirtitit kache, teamra yamr apnjin, dhnirai ki sei smmanit namer ninda kre na? smst bidhi-bybsta uddhe ekti bidhi ache. ei rajkiy bybsthati sastre ryeche: 'teamra prtibesike nijer mtea bhalbasbe,' teamra ydi sei bidhi-bybsta paln kr tbe bhal krch. kintu teamra ydi karear prt pkspatitb kr tbe teamra pap krch; ar ei rajkiy bybsta teamader is-brer bidhi-bybsta bhngkari hisebe deasi sabyst krbe. keu ydi smst bybsta paln kre o tar mdhye kebl ydi ekti bybsta paln krte byrth hy, the se smst bybsta lnghn krar dease deasi sabyst hy. isbr blechen, 'byb-hicar krea na.' abar tini blechen, 'nrhtya krea na.' ebar tumi ydi bybhicar na kre nrhtya kr, tahleo tumi ekjn isbrer bidhi-bybsta bhngkari. ye bybsta teamader sbadhin kreche tari dbara teamader bicar hbe, sutram teamra ye kean kaj krar age o ktha blar purbe ei sb smrn kr. teamader ucit aprer prtii dya kra, ye karo prtii dya kre ni, isbrer kach theke se bicarer smy dya pabe na. kintu ye dya kreche se bicarer smy nirb-hye damdate parbe. amar bhai o beanera, ydi keu ble amar bisbas ache, athc sei anusare kean kaj na kre, ta hle tar bisbaser kean muly nei. sei bisbas ki take rkasa krte parbe? kkhni na. dhr, kean khrst bisbasi bhai ba beaner anm bstrer abhab ache, ei abhastay take kean sahaya na kre teamra ydi mukhe bl, 'isbr teamar shay hean, khey pre thak.' kintu tar upkar krte ai pryajniy drby na dao the aibb kthar ki muly ache? thik seibhabe bisbas anuyayi ydi kean kaj na hy the se bisbas mrt blei gny hy. sei bisbas sudhu bisbasi, tar besi kichu ny. kintu keu hytea blbe, 'teamar bis-bas ache, ar amar kaj ache. kaj bad diye teamar bis-bas amake dekhao ar ami amar kajer mdhye amar bisbas teamake dekhav.' tumi ki bisbas kr ye ek isbr ryechen? emnki bhutrao ta bisbas kre o bhye kampe. ohe murkh manus! krmbihin bisbas ye kean kajer ny, tumi ki cao ami ta prman kri? abraham amader pitrpurus chilen. ykhn tini tamr putr ishakke yjn be-dir opr utsrg kren, tkhn tamr kajer jny tini isbrer kache sbikrti pan. kajei lkys kr abrahamer bisbas o

krm eksathe kaj krechil ebm tamr bisbas krmer mdhye smpurn hyechil. eibhabe sastrer sei baky purn hl. yekthane bla hyeche, 'abraham isbre bisbas rakhlen. isbrer kache sei bisbas grhnyeagy hl ebm sei bisbas abraham isbrer kache nirdeas gnit hlen;' ar tamke 'is-brer bndhu' bla hl. tahle teamra dekhle ye manus tar kajer madhyme isbrer kache nirdeas ble gnit hy, ke-blmatr tar bisbaser dbara ny. ar ekti drstant hisabe rahber ktha bla yete pare. besya rahb ki tar kajer madhyme isbrer ceakhe nirdeas gnit hy ni? se guptcrder (isbrer leak) lukiye rekhe pre tader any pth diye ni-rapde cle yete sahavy krechil. deher mdhye pran ykhn thake na, tkhn sei deh yemn mrt, temni krmbihin bis-baso mrt.

3

amar bhai o beanera, teamader mdhye besi leaker siksk hoyar jny cesta krar drkar nei, karn teamra jan ye amra siksk ble anyder theke amader bicar kthear hbe. karn amra sklel nanabhabe anyay kre thaki. ydi keu tar kthabartay asmyt na hy, tbe se ekjn khamti leak, se sb bisye nijer dehke smyt rakhte pare. gheadader bse rakhar jny, amra tader mukhe blga dii ebm tar phle tader smst dehke amra amader pchndmt ye keano dike pricalit krte pari. abar ja-hajer ktha bhab, tara kt prkand, prcnd bataser mdhye diye cle, athc cheatt ekta haler sahavye nabik se-take yedike iccha sedike niye yay. temni jibho deher ekta cheat ang, tbu ta bd bd ktha ble.dekh aguner ekta cheat phulki kemn kre ek birat bnke pudiye charkhar kre dey. jibho temni aguner phulkir mtea. amader deher anggular mdhye jibh hl adhrmer ek jgt, karn jibh thekei nana mnd amader smst dehe chdiye pde. nrker agune jibh jble uthe geata jibnke prbhabit kre. manus sb rkmer psu-pakhi, srirsp o smudrer pranike dmn kre rakhte pare ar tader bse rakhte pare; kintu kean manus jibhke bse rakhte pare na, ei jibh sb smyi asthir, mnd o maratmk bise bhra. ei jibh diyei amra kkhno amader prbhu o pitas prmsa kri, abar kkhno ba isbrer sadrsye srst manuske abhisap dii. eki mukh theke prmsa o abhisap nirtg hy. bhai o beanera, emn hoya ucit ny. eki uts theke ki kkhno misti o tetea durkm jl nihsrt hy? amar bhai o beanera, draksa ltay ki dumur phl dhre? temni neana jler uts theke ki misti jl paoya yay? teamader mdhye jnani o buddhiman ke? se st jibnyapn kre o nmrtar sathe bhal kaj kre grb-hinbhabe tar bijnta prkas krake. teamader mne ydi tikta, irsa o sbrthprta theke tahle teamader jnaner bdai krea na; krle teamader grb hbe ar ek mithya, ya styke dheke rakhe. ei dhrner 'jnan' ya isbr theke labh hy na ta parthib, atmik ny, ta diyabler kach theke ase. yekthane irsa o sbrthprta ryeche sekthane bis-rnkhl o sb rkmer neamrami thake. kintu ye jnan isbr theke ase ta prthmth susicuddh pre santipriy, subibeck, badhyta, dya o st kaje purn, kpsat suny o antrik. yamra santir jny santir pthe kaj kre cle, tara uttm jinis labh kre ya ytharth jibnyapner mdhy diye ase.

4

teamader mdhye jhgda-bibad keatha theke ase ta ki teamra jan? teamader deher mdhye ye sb sbrthpr lalsa yuddh krche, sei sber mdhy thekei ase. teamra kichu cao kintu ta pao na, tkhn khun kr o aprke himsa kr. kintu tbuo ta pete pare na, tai teamra jhgda kr, maramari kr. teamra ya cao, ta pao na, karn teamra isbrer kache cao na. athba caileo pao na karn teamra ast uddesy niye cao. teamra kebl nijeder bheag bilase bybharer jny jinis cao. sutram teamra isbrer prtii bisbst no. teamader jana ucit ye jagtik bstugulike bhalbasar arth hl isbrke ghrna kra. tai ye keu jgter bndhu hte cay se isbrer stru hye othe. teamra ki mne kr ye sastrer eibh ktha arthhin? sastr ble, 'isbr ye atmaka amader antre bas krte diyechen, ta cay yen amra sudhu tamri hi.' kintu isbrer anugrhdan tar thekeo bd bisy. tai sastrre lekha ache: 'isbr ahnkarider prtireadh kren, kintu yamra nmr tini tader anugrh prdan kren.' tai teamra nijeder isbrer kache smpe dao. diyabler biruddhe rukhe damdao, tahle se teamader chede paliye yabe. teamra isbrer niktbrti ho, tate tinio teamader niktbrti hben. papira, teamader jibn theke pap dur krea. teamra eki sathe isbrer o jgter seba krte cesta krch. teamader anthkrn pbitr kr. teamra seek kr, duhkhe bhenge pd o kamd, teamader hasi kannay print heak, ar annd, bisade print heak. teamra prbhur samne nt ho, tahle tini teamader unnit krben. bhai o beanera, teamra prsprer biruddhe ninda kra bndh kr. ydi keu tar bhayer biruddhe ktha ble athba tar bhayer bicar kre, se bidhi-bybsth ar biruddhe ktha ble ebm bybsth ar bicar kre. ydi tumi bidhi-bybsth ar bicar kr, tahle tumi ar tar palnkari hle na brm bidhi-bybsth ar bicark hle. ekmatr isbri bidhi-bybsta dite paren o bicar krte paren. ekmatr tini bicarkrta, kebl tini amader rkasa krte ba binst krte paren. tai any karuri bicar kra teamar adhikare nei. teamader mdhye keu keu ble, 'aj ba kal amra emn shre yab, yekthane giye ek bchr thakb ar bybsa kre labh krb.' ektu bhebe dekh, kal ki hbe ta tumi jan na. teamader pran tea kuyasar mtea, ksnkaler jny ta drstigeacr hy, tarpr ube yay. tai teamader bla ucit, 'prbhur iccha hle, amra bemce thakb ar eta ota krb.' kintu ekhn teamra nijeder bisye nijera ahnkar o drp krch; ar ei prkarer sb ahnkar anyay. mne rekheha, ye st krm krte jane athc ta na kre, se pap kre.

5

dhni byktira sean, teamader jibne ye ghear durdsa asche, tar jny teamra kamd o hahakar kr. teamader dhnpce yabe, tar kean mulyi thakbe na. teamader peasak peakay katbe, teamader seana o rupeay mrce dhrbe. sei mrce prman krbe ye teamra anyay krech. ar sei mrce aguner mtea teamader deher mams kh-eye phelbe. teamra seser diner jny smpd jma krech. dekh! ye mjurra teamader ksete kaj krechil tader teamra mjuri dao ni. tar jny tara teamader biruddhe citkar krche. tara teamader kseter phsl keteche, ekhn tader sei artnad sbrgiy bahinir isbrer kane pemcheche. ei prthibite teamra bheag bilase din katiye praner lalsa mitiyeche. bli hbar diner jny teamra nijeder psur mtea meata krch. bhal leakder

prti teamra kean dya dekhao ni. teamra nirdeas
leakder deasi sabyst krech ebm bdh krech, ydio tara
teamader bireadhita kre ni. bhai o beanera dhairry
dhr. prbhu yisu khrist phire asben, tamr na asa prynt
dhairry dhr. mne rekhea ekjn cayi tar kseter muly-
ban phsler jny apeksa kre; ar ytdin ta prthm o ses
brsn na pay, ttdin se dhairry dhre apeksa kre. tea-
mader dhairry dhra drkar, asa chede dio na. prbhu
yisu sikhri aschen. bhai o beanera, teamra eke aprer
biruddhe nalis krea na. teamra ydi nalis kra theke
birt na ho, tahle teamra deasi sabyst hbe. dekh, bi-
cark deargeaday damdiye achen. bhai o beanera,
duhkh o kste kibhabe dhairry dhrte hy tar drstants-
brup sei bhabbadider anusrn kr yamra prbhur pkse
ktha blechilen. amra bli yamra jibne duhkh kst shis-
nutar sng e mene ney tara dhny. teamra iyeaber shis-
nutar ktha sunech. teamra jan ye iyeaber smst duhkh
kster pr prbhu tamke sahayy krechilen. ete jana yay
ye prbhu krna o dyay pripurn. amar bhai o beanera,
bises kre mne rekhea, kean prtisruti krar smye sbrg,
prthibi ba any kean nam bybhar kre teamar kthar
styta prman krte dibyi krea na. teamader 'ham,' yen
ham-i hy ar 'na' yen 'na' thake. eta kr yate teamader
bicarer daye pdte na hy. teamader mdhye keu ki kst
pacche? tbe se prarthna kruk. keu ki sukhi? tbe se
isbrer gunkirtn kruk. teamader mdhye keu ki asusth
hyeche? tbe se mndlr pracinder dakuk. tara prbhur
name tar mathay ektu tel diye tar jny prarthna kruk.
bisbaspurn prarthna sei asusth byktike susth krbe,
prbhui take susthta deben; ar se ydi pap kre thake tbe
prbhu take ksma krben. tai teamra prsprer kache pap
sbikar kr, prsprer jny prarthna kr, yen susthta labh
kr, karn nyayprayn byktir prarthna khubi sktisali o
karykri. eliy amader mteai sadharn manus chilen.
tini prarthna krlen yen brsti na hy, ar sade tin bchr
dhre dese brsti hl na. pre tini abar prarthna krlen; ar
akas theke brsti naml ebm ksete phsl hl. amar bhai o
beanera, teamader mdhye keu ydi sty theke dure sre
yay ar ydi keu take stye phire aste sahayy kre tbe ek-
tha mne rekhea, ye papike mnd theke phiriye ane se
sei byktike annt mrtyur hat theke rkse krbe ebm ei
kajer dbara tar anek pap ksma hye yabe.

ami pitr, prbhu yisu khrister prerit - pnt, galatiya, kappadkiya, esiya o bithuniyate isbrer yesb mneanit leakra nirbasne chdiye ache tader uddesye ei cithi likhchi. bhupurbei pita isbr tamr priklpna anusare teamader mneanit krechen, yate teamra tamr pbitr leaksmsti ho. pbitr atma teamader pbitr krechen, isbr ceyechilen, ye teamra tamr badhy hbe o prbhu yisu khrister rkte suci hbe. isbrer anugrh o santi yen teamader opr prcur primane brsit hy. prsmst hean isbr o amader prbhu yisu khrister pita. isbrer mhadyay tini amader ntun jibn diyechen. khrister punrutthan dbara ei ntun jibn eneche ek ntun prtyasa. amra ekhn isbrer asirbad prtyasa krb ya tini sntander jny sbrge snait rekhechen, ya kkhno dhhms ba binst ba stigstir hbe na. bisbaser madhyme isbrer skti teamader rkasa krche ebm ye prynt na teamra pritrnan pao sei prynt nirapde rakhche. sei pritraner ayeajn kra ache yate ta seskale teamra pao. apatth bibhinndukh kst teamader bythit krleo ai ktha bhebe teamra annd kr. esb dukh kst ase ken? era ase yate teamader bisbas khamti ble prmanit hy. ye seana ksy pay takeo agune pudiey khamti kra hy, ar teamader khamti bisbas tea sei seana caiteo mulyan. bisbaser priksay ydi dekha yay ye teamader bisbas atl ache, tbe yisu khrister punragmner smye teamra kt na prmsa, gerb o smman pabe. tamke na dekheo teamra tamke bhalbas. teamra tamke na dekhte peyeo bisbas krch ble teamra ek anirbcniy gerbmy mha annde pripurn hcch. teamader bisbaser ek lksy ache, ar sei lksy hl teamader atmar pritrnan ya teamra labh krch. isbrer anugrh ye teamra labh krbe se bisye bhabbadira bh-bisydbani krechen. tamra ei yuktir bisyeo sytne anusndhan krechen. khrister atma aish bhabbadider mdhye chilene ebm sei atma tamder janiyechilen khrister prti ki ki dukhkhbeag ghtbe ebm sei dukhkhbeag pr kt mhima asbe. tamra eo jante cesta krechilen ye sei atma tamder ki nirde krechen, kkhni sei sb ghtbe ebm ta ghtar smy jgt kemn thakbe. ai bhabbadider jananea hyechil ye ai sb seba kaj tamder jny ny, brm bhabbadira teamaderi seba krechilen. sbrg theke pathanea pbitr atmay pricalit hye yamra teamader kache susmacar prcar krechilen, tamder kach theke teamra sei sb ktha sunech. teamra ye sb bisy sunech, se sb bisy emnki sbrgdutrao sunte agrhi. sebar upyeagi kre teamader mnke prstut rekha, ar atmismyini ho. yisu khrister agmner smy ye anugrh teamader deoya hbe tar opr smpuran prtyasa rakh. atite teamra eta bujhte na tai teamader abhilas anusare mnd pthe clte; ekhn teamra isbrer badhy sntan, tai atite teamra yebhabe clte sebhabe clea na. kintu ye isbr teamader ahban krechen sei isbr yemn pbitr temni teamrao teamader skl kaje pbitr thak. sastre lekha ache, 'ami pbitr ble teamra pbitr ho.' isbr karo mukhapeksi na hye prtyek leaker kaj anusare tar bicar kren; sei isbrke ykhn teamra pita ble smbeadhn kr tkhn teamader ucit prthibite prbasir mtea isbr- bhye jibnyapn kra. teamra tea jan ye atite teamra ucchrnkhl jibnyapn krte, ya teamra teamader purbpurusder kach theke peyechile, kintu ekhn sei rkm jibnyapn kra theke teamra mukti peyech. isbr nsbr seana ba rupear binimye teamader mukti kry kren ni. kintu nirdeas

o nikhumt messabk, khrister bhumuly rkt diye teamader kry krechen. jgt srstir agei khristke mneanit kra hyechil; kintu ei ses smye teamader jny tini prkasit hlen. khrister madhyme teamra isbre bisbasi hyech. isbr mrtder mdhy theke khristke punrutthit kre tamke mhimanbit krechen. se jnyi isbrer prti teamader bisbas o prtyasa ache. styer anugami hye teamra nijeder suddh krech, tai teamader antre bisbasi bhai o beaneder jny prkrtr bhalbas ryeche. su-tram ekhn teamra teamader smst anthkrn diye eke aprke bhalbasea. kean nsbr bij theke teamader ei ntun jnm hy ni. ei jibn snbhb hyeche ek abinsbr bij theke. isbrer sei jibnt o cirsthayi baky dbarai teamader ntun jnm hyeche. tai sastr ble: manus matrei ghaser mtea ar ghaser phuler mtea tader mhima. ghas sukuye yay, phul jhre pde; kintu isbrer baky cirkal thake.' yisaiy 40 :6-8 baky hcche sei susmacar ya teamader kache prcar kra hyeche.

2

tai teamra emn kichu krea na yate aprebytha pay. mithya blea na, chlana krea na, himsa krea na, karea smprke nindabad krea na. esb mnd bisyuguli teamader antr theke dur kre dao. nbjat sisur mtea ho, khamti adhyatmik dudher jny akankha rakh, ya pan kre teamra brddhilabh krbe o teamader pritrnan hbe. teamra er mdhyei prbhur sei dyar asad peyech. prbhu yisu hlen jibnt prstr: jgter leak sei prstr agrahy krl; kintu tini sei 'prstr' yamke isbr mneanit krechen. isbrer ceakhe tini mhamuly, tai teamra tamr kache es. teamrao ek ekti jibnt prstr sutram sei atmik dhrmdham gdbar jny teamader bybhar krte dao, yate pbitr yajk hisabe teamra atmik bli utsrg krte par, ya khrister madhyme isbrer kache grhnyi hbe. ar sastreo ektha ache: 'dekha, ami siyane ekti prstr sthapan krchi, ya mneanit mhamuly keaner prdhan prstr. tar opr ye manus bisbas rakhbe take kkhni ljjay pdte hbe na.' yisaiy 28 : 16 yamra tamke bisbas kre tader kache sei prstr (yisu) mhamulyan; kintu yamra tamke abjana kre tader kache tini hlen sei prstr: rajmistrira ye prstr batil kre diyechil, setai hye uthl atynt gurutbpurn prstr: gitsmhita 118 : 22 sastr abar ei kthao ble yamra bisbas kre na tader pkse; eta emni eke prstr yate manus heamct khay, ar sei prstrer drun anak leak heamct khey pde yabe.' yisaiy 8:14 tara isbrer baky amany kre ble heamct khay ar etai tea tader bidhi nirdist prinam. kintu teamra serkm no, teamra mneanit manbeasthi, rajkiy yajkul, ek pbitr jati. teamra isbrer apn jngeasthi, tai teamra isbrer ascry krmkander ktha blte parea. yini teamader andhkar theke tamr apurb aleay niye esechen, teamra tamri gungan kr. age teamra tamr prja chile na kintu ekhn teamra isbrer apn prjabrnd; eksmy teamra isbrer dya pao ni kintu ekhn ta peyech. priy bndhura, teamra ei prthibite bidisi o agntuk. ei jny ami teamader anureadh krchi, daihik kanna basna theke nijeder dure rakh, karn esb teamader atmar biruddhe ldai kre; teamra emn leaker mdhye sbas krch yamra sty isbre bisbas kre na, tara ble pare ye teamra bhul kaj krch. tai st ebm bhal jibnyapn kr, tahle teamader st kaj o sbckse dekhe prbhur prtyagmner din tara isbrke mhimanbit krbe. jgter sasnkrtader badhy ho; prb-

hur jnyi ta kr. rajyer srbmy krta hisabe rajar badhy ho. anyaykarider sasti dike ebm yamra st kaj kre tader prmsa krta raja krttrk ye netara niyukt, tader badhy ho. eibhabe teamra bhalea bhalea kaj kre, sei sb murkh leakder teamader smprke murkher mt ktha bla theke birt kr; isbro tai can. sbadhin leak hisabe bas kr; kintu ei sbadhintake anyay kaj krar chuthea hisebe bybhar krea na, brm isbrer leak hisabe jibnyapn kr. skl leacke ytheacit smman dio. sb jaygay skl bisbasi bhaider bthalbas. isbrke bhy kr ar rajakre smman dio. dasera, teamra absyi teamader mnibder smman krbe ebm tader anugt thakbe. kebl dyalu o bhal mnibder ny, nisthur prkrtir mnibdero badhy ho. karn ydi isbr smbdhe scetn emn keu anyaybhabe paoya kster bytha shy kre, tate isbr sntust hn. bastbe ykhn anyay kaj krar jny teamra mar khao ebm ta shy kr tate prmsar kichu ache ki? kintu bhal kaj kre ydi kstbheag shy kr tate isbrer ceakke ta prmsar yeagy. isbr ei jnyi teamader abham krechen. khristo teamader jny kstbheag krechen, ar eibhabe tini teamader kache ek adrs rekhe gechen, yen teamra tamr pdank anusrn kr. 'tini kkhno kean pap kren ni, ebm tamr mukhe kkhno kean chlnar ktha seana yay ni.' yisaiy 53 :9 tamke apman krle, tini tar jbabe kauke apman kren ni. tamr kstbheager smy tini prtiseadh nebar bhy dekhan ni. kintu yini nyay bicar kren, tamri opr bicarer bhar diyechilen. kruser opre tini nij dehe amader smst paper beajha bilan, yen amra amader paper dik theke mrt hye dharmiktar jny jibnyapn kri. tamr deher kst dbara teamra susthta labh krech. teamra bhal pthe yaoya meser mt ghure bedacchile, kintu ekhn teamra teamader praner palk o rksker kache phire esech.

3

thik seirkm strira, teamra absyi teamader sbamir bsyta sbikar krea yate yamra isbrer siksake anusrn kre na emn sbamira teamader bybharer dbara khriste dike akrst hy. tader kichu blar pryajni nei, tara nijeder strider suddh o smmanjnk acar bybhar dekke akrst hbe. culer kheampa, seamar alnkar athba suksm jama kapd eib sbnsr bhusn dbara ny, brm teamader bhusn hoyu ucit teamader antre mdhye lukeanea stta nmrtu o sant sbbhav, ya isbrer ceakhe mhamulyban. eibhabe sei pbitr mhilara yamra atite isbre bhrsar rakht tara sbamider prtii tader smihpurn bybharer mdhye diye nijeder sundri kre tultea. yemn sara abrahamer anurkta chilen ebm take 'mhasy' ble daktan. mhilara, teamra ydi bhit na hye ya thik tai kr tbe ta prman krbe ye teamra sarar yeagy snnti. seibhabe teamra sbamirao jnanpurk teamader strider sathe bas kr. tader prtii smman prdrsn kr. karn tara teamader theke drbl hleo isbr tadero smanbhabe asirbad kren, ye asirbad anugrher, ya sty jibn dan kre. tader snge yerup bybhar kra teamader ucit ta ydi na kr tbe teamader prarthnay badha srsti hle pare. teamra skle santite bas kr, prsprer prtii shanubhuti sil ho, bhai o beaner prtii premmy, smbythi ebm nmr ho. mnder priborte mnd krea na, athba apman krle apman phiriye dio na, brm isbrer kache tar jny prarthna kr yen tini take asirbad kren, karn ei krteii teamra ahut, yate teamra isbrer asirbad pete para. sastre blche: 'ye jibn upbheag krte cay o subh din dekhte cay, se mnd

ktha theke tar jibhke yen smyt rakhe; ar mithya ktha bla theke theamtke yen samle rakhe.' paper pthe na giye se st krm kruk; santir cesta kre sei mtea cluk. karn yamra dharmik tader prtii prbhur sjag drsti ache ebm tader prarthna seamar jny tamr kan kheala ache. kintu yamra mnd pthe cle prbhu tader dik theke tamr mukh phiriye nen.' gitsmhita 34 :12 -16 teamra ydi sb smy bhal kaji krte cao tbe ke teamader ksti krbe? kintu ydi nyay pthe clar jny niryatit na, tahle teamra dhny ar, 'teamra ai leakder bhy krea na ba tader bisye udign hye na.' brm antre khristike pbitr prbhu ble mene nao. teamader sbar ye prtyasa ache sei bisye teamader ykhn keu jijnasa kre tkhn tar ythyath jbab dite teamra sb smy prstut theke. kintu ei jbab biny o srddhar snge debe. teamader bibek suddh rekhea, yate teamra smaleacit na ho, tahle yamra teamader khristiy st jibnyapner prtii apman prdrsn kre tara ljiit hbe. karn anyay kre dukhkbheag krar ceye brm isbrer ydi emn iccha hy, bhal kaj kre dukhkbheag kra anek bhal. karn khrist nije paper jny ekbar cirkaler jny sbar hye kstbheag krechilen. sei nyayprayn manus anyaykari manuser jny mrtyubrn krechilen. ei kaj tini krechilen isbrer kache teamader pemche deoyar jny. daihikbhabe tamke mara hyechil, kintu atmay tini jibit hlen. sei absthay tini kararuddh atmader kache giye prcar krlen. sei kararuddh atmara bhukal age neaher smye isbrer abadhy hyechil. neaher jahaj tairir smy isbr tader jny dhairyy dhre apeksa krchilen. sei jahaje kebl alp kichu leak (at jn) jler dbara rkasa pel. sei jl baptismer mt ya ekhn teamader rkasa kre. srirer myla sei baptismer dbara dhuye yay na; kintu ta isbrer kache st bibek bjay rakhar jny ek abedn. yisu khrister punrutthaner karne eta teamader rkasa kre. yisu sbrgarahn kre pita isbrer danpase achen, ar sbrgudutra, ksmtay adhithitgn ebm sktidhrra ekhn tamr adhine.

4

tai blchi, khrist nijei ykhn tamr mrdehe dukhkbheag krlen, tkhn teamrao sei eki mneabhab niye nijeder mntake drdh kr, karn dehe yar dukhkbheag hyeche, se pap kra theke nibrtt hyeche. nijeder sktisali kre tealea yate manbik basnar anugami na hye teamra baki jibn isbr teamar kache ya can ta kre katate par. karn atite abisbasira yemn clechil temni cle teamra anek smy nst krech. teamra yen pape o kameacchase lipt chile ebm hulleadpurn matlamite bhra bheajsbhay yeag diye o ghrrny murtipuja krei tate hye teamra. kintu ekhn abisbasi leakerai dekke ascry hin ye teamra ar sei jmli bepreaya jibnyapne yeag dao na; ar sei jny tara teamader galagali o apbad dey. kintu tader ei rkm acnrner jny tamr (khrister) kache kaiphiyt dike hbe, yini jibit o mrtder dhar krben. ei karnei ei susmcar sei smst bisbasider kache prcar kra hyechil yamra ajke mrt; yen daihikbhabe manuser mt tamder mrttyur bidhan deoya hleo isbrer mt tamra amdar dbara anntkal bas kren. sei smy ghniye asche ykhn sbkichi ses hbe, sutram mn sthir rakh o atmismymi ho. eta teamader prarthna krte sahayy krbe. sb theke bd ktha ei ye teamra prsprke ekagrbbabe bhalbas, karn bhal-basa anek anek pap dheke dey. keanrkm abhiyeag na kre prsprer prtii atithiprayn ho. teamra isbrer kach theke ye yemn atmik uphar peyech, sei anusare up-

yukt adhykser mt eke aprke sahayy kr. ydi keu prcar kre, tbe se emnbhabe ta kruk, yen isbrer baky blche. ydi keu seba kre, se isbrer deoya skti anusarei ta kruk, yate sb bisye yisu khrister madhyme isbr prmsit hn. gerb o prakrm yuge yuge tamri heak. amen. priy bnd-hura, teamader yacai krar jny ye kster agun teamader mdhye jblche, tate teamra ascry hyea na. kean adb-hut kichu teamader prti ghtche ble mne krea na. brm teamra annd krea ye khrister duhkhbheag bhagidar hte perech. erpr tamr mhima ykhn prkas pabe tkhn teamra mha annd labh krbe. teamra khristanusari hyech ble keu ydi teamader apman kre, tbe teamra dhny, karn isbrer mhimar atma teamader mdhye bi-raj krche. teamader mdhye keu yen khuni, ki cear, ki duskrmkari rupe ba anyaybhabe anyer byapare hat diye duhkhbheag na kre. kintu ydi keu khristiyan ble duhkhbheag kre, tbe se yen ljja na pay, kintu tar sei nam (khristiyan) ache ble se isbrer prmsa kruk. bicar arnbh hbar smy hyeche ebm ta isbrer leakder thekei suru kra hbe. sei bicar ydi amader thekei suru kra hy tbe yamra isbrer susmacar prtyakhyan kre tader pri-nam ki hbe? sastr yemn ble, 'nitipraynder pritrn labh ydi emn kthin hy tbe yamra isbrbihin o papi tader ki hbe?' yamra isbrer icchanusare duhkhbheag krche, tara sei bisbst srstikrtar hate nijeder (atmake) smpe dik ebm bhal kaj kre yak.

5

yamra mndlir pracin tader kache ekhn amar ei bk-tby, ami nijeo ekjn pracin hisebe khrister duhkhbheag ekjn saks. sei sngc bbbisyte ye aismhima prkasit hbe ami hb tar ekjn amsidar. ami teamader anureadh krchi, teamader tttbabdhane isbrer ye pal ache tader dekhaseana kr. sbecchay tader pricrya kr, badhy hye ny ba kichu pabar asayo ny, brm sbecchay o agrher sngc, isbr yemn can. yader dayitbbhar teamra peyech tader opr prbhut calio na; kintu paler adrs sbrup ho. yedin prdhan palk (khrist) dekha deben sedin teamra niscyi sei amlan mhimamy mukut labh krbe. yubkra, teamra pracinder anugt ho, ar ntnmr hye eke aprer seba kr, karn isbr ahnkarider bireadhita kren; kintu ntnmrder anugrh kren. hiteapdes 3:34 tai teamra is-brer prakrant hater nice abnt thak, yen thik smye tini teamader unnit kren. teamader smst bhabna cintar bhar tamke dao, karn tini teamader jny cinta kren. teamra smyt o strk thak, teamader mhastru diyabl grjnkari simher mt kake gras krbe ta khumje bedac-che. teamra diyabler prtireadh kr, bisbase blban ho. teamra jan, sara bisbe teamader bisbasi bhairao ei rkm duhkh kster mdhy diyei din katacche. hyam, teamader duhkhbheag alpaler jny; kintu tarpr isbr sb kichu thik kre deben o teamader sktisali kre tul-ben. tini ptn theke rkasa krar jny teamader sahayy kr-ben. tini sei isbr yini sbaike anugrh bitrn kren. yisu khriste tamr annt mhimar bhagidar hbar jny tini tea-mader ahban krechen. yuge yuge tamri prakrm heak. amen. sil, yake ami khriste bisbst bhai ble jani tar madhyme teamader kache ei smksipt cithi pathac-chi; yen teamra asbst o utsahit ho. ami ektha blte cai, ei hcche isbrer prkrt anugrh ebm sei anugrhe drdhbhabc sthir thak. babilcr mndli, yake isbr tea-mader sathe mneanit krechen, tara tader subheccha

teamader pathacche ebm amar putr marko subheccha janacche. premcumbne prspr mnglabad kr. teamra yamra khriste ach tader sbar prti santi neme asuk.

ami simean pitr, yisu khrister das o prerit. yamra amader isbrer o trankrta yisu khrister dharmiktar madhyme amader mtea ek mhamuly bisbas labh krechen tamder uddesye ei citthi likhchi. ya nyay tini tai kren. anugrh o santi prcur primane teamader prt brsit heak. teamra isbr o amader prbhu yisuke gbhirbhabe janea ble ei anugrh o santi bheag krbe. yisur kache isbrer skti ache. tamr skti amader isbrer prt bhtkturn jibnyapn krar smst pryajniy bisy dan kreche. amra ei smst kichu peyechi karn amra tamke jani. yisu tamr mhima-gune ebm sd-gune amader dekechen. tamr mhimay ebm sd-gune ya tini deben blechilen sei mulyban ebm mhan prtisrutiguli tini amader diyechen, yate teamra ai sb prtisrutigulir mdhy diye jgter mnd abhilasnit ye sb durniti ache ta theke mukt hye sbrgyi jibner amsidar hte par. teamra ei sb asirbad peyech ble ati ytn kre ta teamader jibne yeag kre nite pranpn cesta kr. teamader bisbaser sng sgun yeag kr, sguner sng jnan, jnaner sng smy, smyer sng dhairy, dhairyer sng isbrbhkti, isbrbhktir sng bhratsneh, bhratsneher sng bhalbasa yeag kre nao. isbrbhktir sng ase bhratsneh, ar bhratsneher sng teamar bhalbasa yeag kr. teamader mdhye ei sb gun ydi thake ar ta bede othe, the teamader jibn amader prbhu yisu khrister jnane kkhno niskrma ba nisphl hbe na. kintu eib gunguli yar nei se priskarbhabe dekhte pay na, se andh. se bhule geche ye tar atiter skl pap dhuye deoya hyechil. tai amar bhai o beanera, isbr teamader dekechen o mneanit krechen. sei styke drdh krar jny teamra apran cesta krea. ydi teamra egulu kr tbe kkhno heamct khey pde na; ar amader prbhu o trankrta yisu khrister annt rajye teamader mhanbhabe o udarbhave sbagt jananea hbe. teamra tea esb janea ar ye sty teamader deoya hyeche tar sng teamra drdhbhabe yukt ryeche; kintu eguli mne rakhte ami srbda teamader sahayy krb. ytdin bemce thaki, ami mne kri, ei bisyuli teamader mne kriye deoya amar krtby. ami jani ye khub siggiri amake ei dehtyag krte hbe. amader prbhu khrist priskarbhabe ta amake janiyechen. ami apran cesta krchi, yate amar mrtyur preo teamra esb bisy mne rakhte par. ykhn amra prbhu yisu khrister mhaprakrmsh agmn smbndhe blechilam, tkhn amra kean bananea glp bli ni. amra prbhu yisu khrister prakrm sbckse dekhechi. yisu pita isbrer kach theke ye smman o mhima labh krechilen ta ei banir mdhy diyei esechil, 'ei amar priy putr, er prt ai stntus.' yisur sng amra ykhn pbitr prbte chilam tkhn sbrg theke bla ai bani amra sunechilam. seijny bhabbadira ya blechen amra se bisye niscit. bhabbadira ya ble gechen se bisye mneayeag deoya teamader pkse bhal. tamra ya blechen ta yen andhkar jaygay ujibl alear mtea. ta ye prynt n diner suru hy o teamader hrdye prbhati tarar udy hy sei prynt andhkarer majhe alea dey. eta teamader biseshbade jana drkar ye sastrer kean bhabbani bktar nijer byakhyar phl ny. bhabbani kkhni manusar icchakrme ase ni, kintu pbitr atmar pricalnay bhabbadira isbrer ktha blechen.

atite isbrer leakder mdhye bhnd bhabbadira chil. ek-ibhabe teamader dler mdhye kichu bhnd siks prbes krbe. tara bhul siksra debe; ye siksra grhn krle leakeder srbnas hbe. sei bhnd siksra emn kesle teamader siksra debe yate tara ye bhrant siksra dicche e teamra dhrte parbe na. tara, emn ki, prbhu yini mukti ene diyechen tamke prynt asbikar krbe. tai tader nijeder dhhms tara stbr deke anbe. tara ye smst mnd bisye lipt, bhuleak sei bisyulite tader anusrn krbe. ai leakder prreacnay bhuleak styer pther bisye ninda krbe. ei bhnd siksra teamader kach theke kebl arthlabh krte caibe. tai tara asty klpit kahini baniye blbe. anekdin dhrei ai bhnd siksder jny sasti apeksa krche ar tara isbrer hat ediye yete parbe na; tini tader dhhms krben. yamra pap krechil sei sbrgduturo isbr chaden ni; tini tader nrke pathiyechilen. isbr bicarer din prynt andhkarmy gbbre tader phele rakhlen. isbr pracin jgtke chede ktha blen ni. isbrbireadhi leakder jny isbr jgte jlplabn anlen. tini keblmatr neah ebm tar sng sei satjnye rkse krechilen. ei neah thik pthe clbar jny manuske siksra diyechilen. sdeam o gh-meara ngrke isbr dndit krechilen. isbr sei duti ngrke dhhms kr yamra tamr bireadhita kre tader jny ses phler ek udahrn hisebe ta sthapn krechilen. ai dhhm-sprapt ngrt theke isbr leatke uddhar krechilen. leat bhal leak chilen ebm ai ngrer dust leakder anaitik calcine tini pidit hten. sei nitiprayn manus ai dust leakder mdhye diner pr din bas krten. tamr dharmik atma ei skl leakder beaini kajkrme dekhe ebm egulir ktha sune ytnra bheag krten. hyam, isbri ei skl kary sadhn krten. tai prbhu isbr janen yamra tamr seba kre, tader kibhabe uddhar krte hy. tini tader smst kster smye tader uddhar kren. prbhu eo janen kibhabe dust leakder sei bicarer dine sasti dite hy. ai dnd biseshbade tader jny, yamra durnitiprayn o kamatur, adharmik sbbhaber anusari ebm yamra prbhur krtrttbke smman kre na. ei skl bhnd siksra duhsahi o ekumyee ebm mhimanit sbrgdutur biruddhe mnd ktha blte bhy pay na. ai sb bhnd siksder ceye sbrgdutra sktite o prakrme bd hyeo prbhur kache tader bisye kutsajnk abhiyeag anen na. ei bhnd siksra bicar buddhihjn psur mtea, yamra tader shjat prbrttr bse kaj kre. era jnmeche dhra pdte o niht hbar jny. bny psuder mteai ei siksra dhhms hye yabe. ei bhnd siksra bhuleaker ksti kreche, tai tarao kstb-heag krbe, tader kukajer jny praptisbrup sei hbe tader betn. ei bhnd siksra prakasye mnd kaj krte bhalbase yate smst leak ta dekhte pay. tara teamader mdhye neamra dag o klnker mt. yesb mnd kaj tader khusi kre, seguli kre tara ta upbheag kre. ykhn tara teamader sng pan bheajn kre tkhn teamader pkse ta ljajnk hy. kean narike dekhle ei siksra tar prt ka-maskt hy. era eibhabe pap kre cleche. yamra bis-base durbl tader tara paper phamde phele phusliye niye yay. tader anthkrn leabhe abhyst, tara abhispt. ei bhnd siksra seaja pth chede bhul pthe bhrmn krche. tara biyearer putr biliymke anusrn kre, yini mnd kajer parismik pele annd peten. kintu ekti gadha biliymke blechil ye se bhul kaj kreche. gadha psu ble ktha blte pare na; kintu ei gadha manusar glay ktha ble bhabbadike murkher mt kaj krte dey ni. ei

bhnd siksra jlbihi jhrnar mtea. jheadea haoyay bye yaoya megher mtea. ek ghear andhkar kup ei bhnd siksder jny smrksit ache. era sunygrbh bd bd ktha ble nijeder niye grb kre. yamra smprti bhul pthe cla leakder smrg theke beriye esech theader daihik aksrn o basnay prluddh kre. eisb leakder tara paper phamde phele. era tader sbadhantar prleabhn dekhay; kintu nijera seisb mnder das yeguli ddbmsr pthgami, karn manus tari das ya take calna kre. yamra amader prbhu o trankrta yisu khrist smprke jnan labh kre smsarar asuci bisyguli theke mukt hyechil, tara ydi tader puranea paper jibne phire yay tbe tader prer abstha ager abstha theke area kharap hbe. ye pbitr siksra tara labh krechil, tara ydi sei pbitr siksra theke sre yay tbe tader pkse sei sty pth na janai bhal chil. ekti prbad ache ya tader ksetre khate, 'kukur phere nijer bmir dike,'ebm 'suyearke snan kraleo se abar yay kaday gdagd dite.'

3

bndhura, teamader kache e amar dbitiy ptr. ei duti ptr likhe, kichu bisy smrn kriye diye teamader st cintake nada debar cesta krchi. atite pbitr bhabba-dider smst ktha o prbhu amader trankrtar ades, ya preritder madhyme bla hyeche, ta teamader smrne ante caichi. prthmth teamader bujhte hbe prthibi ses hye yabar ager dingulite ki ghtbe. leakera teamader uphas krbe. tara nijer nijer kheyal khushi mtea mnd pthe clbe. tara blbe, 'tamr agmn smbndhe tamr prtijnar ki hl? karn amra jani amader pitrpurusder mara yaoyar smy theke, emnki srstir suru theke aj prynt sb kichui tea eki rkm bhave ghte cleche.' kintu bhupurbe ki ghtechil ta aisb leakra smrn krte cay na. prthme akasmndl chil ebm isbr jler mdhy theke o jler dbara prthibi srsti krlen ar esbi isbrer mukher bakyer dbara srsti hyechil. sei smykar jgt jlplabner dbara ddbms hyechil. isbrer bakya anusare brtman ei prthibi o akasmndl aguner dbara ddbms hbar jny biraj krche. ei akasmndl o prthibi sei bicarer diner jny, adharmik manusar ddbmsr jny rksit ache. kintu priy bndhura, teamra ei ekta ktha bhule yeo na ye prbhur kache ek din hajar bchrer sman o hajar bchr ekdiner sman. prbhu tamr prtisruti purn krte styi deri krchen na. ydio keu keu serkmi mne krche; kintu tini teamader jny dhairy dhre achen. keu ye ddbms hy ta isbr can na, isbr can ye prtyeke mn pribtrn kruk o paper pth tyag kruk. kintu prbhur din ceaser mt ese cmke debe. tkhn akas birat sbd kre adrsy hbe; akaser sb kichu agune ddbms kra hbe ebm prthibi o tar mdhye ya kichu ache ta pudiye phela hbe. sb kichu ykhn eibhabe ddbms hte yacche tkhn cinta kr ki prkar manus hoye teamader drkar. teamader pbitr jibnyapn kra ucit ebm isbrer sebarthe kaj kra ucit. prm agrher sngre isbrer sei diner apeksay thaka ucit, ye din akasmndl agune pude ddbms hbe ebm akaser sb kichu uttape gle yabe. kintu isbr amader ek ntun akasmndl o ek ntun prthibir prtisruti diyeche. ei prtisrutir purntar jny amra apeksa krchi, ar sekhane kebl dharmikta thakbe. tai priy bndhura, teamra ykhn eisb ghtbe ble apeksa krch, tkhn pap o deasmukt hye thakbar apran cesta kr, yen isbrer sngre santite thakte par. mne rekhea, amader prbhur dhairy teamader muk-tir suyeag diyeche. amader priy bhai pelo teamader

eki bisye likhechen. tamke prdt jnan anusare pel ei ktha tamr sb cithite blechen. kichu bisy ei ptrer mdhye ache ya beajha skt. ajn o bisbase durbl leakra sastre anyany kthar yemn bikrt arth kre, temni peler ktharo bikrt arth kre nijeder ddbmsr pthe niye yay. tai priy bndhura, teamra esb ktha age thekei jenech ble e bisye strk thak, yate teamra dust leakder bhuler kble pde nijeder drdh bisbas theke sre na yao. amader prbhu trankrta yisu khrister anugrh o jnane teamra brddhi labh kr. ekhn o anntkaler jny tamr mhima biraj kruk. amen.

prthibir suru thekei ya brtman temn ekti bisy ekhn teamader kache blchi: amra ta sunechi, ta sbckse dekhechi, ta mneayeag shkare niriksn krechi; ar nijeder hat diye ta sprs krechi. amra sei bakyer bisy blchi ya jibndayi. sei jibn amader kache prkasit hyechil, amra ta dekhechi; ar tar bisye saksy dite pari. ekhn teamader kache sei jibner ktha blchi; e hl annt jibn ya pita isbrer kache chil. isbr amader kache sei jibn tule dhrln. amra ya dekhechi o sunechi se bisyei ekhn teamader kache blchi; karn amader iccha team-
rao amader shbhagi ho. amader ei shbhagita isbr pita o tamr putr yisu khrister snge. amader annd yen pripurin hye othe sei jny amra teamader esb likhchi. ei sei barta ya amra khrister kach theke sunechi ebm teamader kache gheasna krchi- isbr jyeati; isbrer mdhye kean andhkar nei. tai amra ydi bli ye isbrer snge amader shbhagita ache, kintu ydi andhkare jibnyapn krte thaki, tahle mithya blchi o styer anusari hcchi na. isbr jyeatite achen, amra ydi sei rkm jyeatite bas kri, tbe bla yay amader prsprer mdhye shbhagita ache. isbrer putr yisur rkt amader smst pap theke susuddh kre. amra ydi bli ye amader kean pap nei, tahle amra nijederi thkai ebm tamr sty amader mdhye nei. amra ydi nijeder pap sbikar kri, bisbt o dharmik isbr amader smst pap ksma krben o skl adharmikta theke amader suddh krben. ar ydi bli, amra pap krini, tbe amra isbrke mithyabadi prtipnn kri ebm tamr barta amader antre nei.

amar priy sntanra, ami teamader ektha likhchi yate teamra pap na kr. kintu keu ydi pap kre phele, tbe pitar kache amader pkse ktha blar ekjn achen, tini sei dharmik bykti, yisu khrist. tini sei prayascit blgili, yar phle amader sb pap dur hy. kebl amader sb pap ny, jgter smst manusero pap dur hy. ydi amra isbrer ades paln kri, tbei bujhte parb ye amra tamke jani. keu ydi ble ye, 'ami isbrke jani,' athc isbrer ades paln na kre tbe se mithyabadi, ar tamr sty tar antre nei. kintu ye tamr siksa paln kre, isbrer bhalbasa styi tar mdhye purntalabh kreche. eibhabe amra suniscit hte pari ye amra tamr mdhyei absthan krchi. keu ydi ble ye ami isbre achi tahle take absyi tamr mtea jibnyapn krte hbe. priy bndhura, ami teamader kache kean ntun ades likhchi na, e emn ek puranea ades, ya teamra adi thekei peyech. teamra ye barta sunech ta hl puranea ades. kintu ami ei puranea adesi teamader kache ek ntun adesupe likhchi. ei ades sty ebm er styta teamra yisu khriste o teamader jibne dekhech, karn andhkar kete yache ar prkrt jyeati itimdhyei ujibl. ye ble ami jyeatite achi kintu tar nijer bhaikre ghrna kre, se ekhno andhkare ache. ye tar bhaikre bhalbase, se jyeatite ryeche. tar jibne emn kichui nei ya take papi kre. kintu ye tar bhaikre ghrna kre se ekhno andhkare ache. se andhkare bas kre ar jane na se keathay cleche, karn andhkar take andh kre diyeche. priy sntangn, ami teamader likhchi karn khrister madhye teamader pap ksma kra hyeche. pitara, ami teamader likhchi karn yini suru theke achen teamra tamke jan. yubkera, ami tea-

mader likhchi karn teamra sei papatmar opr jylabh krech. sisura, ami teamader nikt likhchi karn yini suru theke achen teamra tamke jan. yubkra, ami teamader likhchi karn teamra siktisali, isbrer barta teamader antre ache; ar teamra sei papatmar opr jylabh krech. teamra keu ei smsar ba ei smsarer kean kichu bhalbesa na. keu ydi ei smsartake bhalbase the pita isbrer bhalbasa tar antre nei. karn ei smsare ya kichu ache, ya amader pap prkrti pete iccha kre, ya amader cksu pete iccha kre, ar prthibir ya kichute leake grb kre. se sbi pita isbrer kach theke ase na, ase jgt theke. ei smsar o tamr abhilas sb bilin hte cleche, kintu ye isbrer iccha paln kre se cirjibi hbe. priy sntanra, jgter ses smy ghniye esech. ar teamra sunech ye khristarira asche. ekhni sei khristarira ese geche, er phlei amra bujhte parchi ye ei ses smy. sei khristarira amader dler mdhyei chil. tara amader mdhye theke baire cle geche. bastbe tara kean dini amader leak chil na, karn tara ydi amader dler leak ht, the amader sngei thakt. tara amader chede cle gel; er dbarai prman hl ye tara keui ade amader ny. teamra sei pbitrmer (khrister) kache abhisikt hyech, tai teamra skle sty ki ta jan. the teamader kache ken ami likhi? eta blar jny ami likhchi na ye teamra sty jan na. ami teamader likhchi karn teamra sty jan; ar eo jan ye sty theke kkhno kean mithyar utptti hte pare na. tbe sei mithyabadi ke? se-i, ye bykti ble ye yisui sei khrist nn, se-i khrister stru, ye ble yisu sei khrist ny, sei bykti pitake bisbas kre na, bisbas kre na tamr putr khristke. ye putrke asbikar kre, se pita isbrkeo pay na. kintu ye putrke grhn kre, se pita isbrkeo peyech. suru theke teamra ya sune asch, sei sb bisy absyi teamader antre rekhea. suru theke teamra ya sunech ta ydi teamader antre thake tbe teamra pita isbr o tamr putrer sahcrye thakbe. ar isbr etai amader deben ble prtisruti diyechen, ta hl annt jibn. yamra teamader bhul pthe niye yete cay tader bisye teamader eisb ktha likhlam. khrist teamader ek bises brdan diyechen ebm ta teamader mdhye ryeche. tai teamader any karear siksar drkar nei. ye brdan teamra peyech ta teamader sb bisye siksa dey. e brdan sty, er mdhye mithyar lesmatr nei. tai ei brdan yemn siksa diyechen, seimnt teamra khriste thak. ekhn amr sneher sntanra, khristete thak. ta krle khrist ykhn prkasit hben tkhn amader ar bhayer kichu thakbe na. tini ele tamr samne damdate bhy ba lija pete hbe na. ydi teamra jan ye khrist dharmik tahle teamra eo jan ye yamra dhrma-crn kaj kre tara isbrer sntan.

bhebe dekh, pita isbr amader kt bhaleai na besechen. yate amra isbrer sntan ble abhihit hi; bastbik amra tai. jgter leak amader cene na ye amra isbrer sntan, karn tara isbrke jane na. priy bndhura, ekhn tea amra isbrer sntan, ar bhbisye amra area ki hb ta ekhno amader kache prkas kra hy ni. kintu amra jani ye ykhn khrist punray asben tkhn amra tamr smrup hb, karn tini yemn achen, tamke temni dekhthe pab. khrist suddh ar tamr opre ye smst leak ei asa rakhe, tara khrister mt nijeder suddh kre. ye keu pap kre, se bidhi-bybstha lnghn kre, ar bybstha lnghn kra pap. teamra jan, manusar pap tule nebar jnyi khrist prka-

sit hlen; ar khrister nijer kean pap nei. ye keu khriste thake, se paper jibn-yapn kre na. keu ydi pape jibn-yapn kre tbe se khristke bkkhno prkrthabe uplddhi kre ni, emn ki tamke janeo ni. priy sntanra, strk thekea. keu yen teamader bipthe na niye yay. ye keu ytharth kaj kre se nitiprayn, thik yemn khrist nitiprayn. diyabl sei suru thekei pap kre cleche. ye bykti pap krei cle se diyabler. diyabler kajke dhhms krar jnyi isbrer putr prkasit hyechilen. ye keu isbrer sntan hy, se krmagt pap krte pare na, karn nr-jibndayi isbrer skti sei byktir mdhye thake. se isbrer sntane print hyeche; tai se pape jibn katate pare na. eibhabei amra dekhthe pari kara isbrer sntan ar karai ba diyabler sntan. yamra stkrn kre na tara isbrer sntan ny, ar ye tar bhaikhe bhalbase nase isbrer sntan ny. teamra suru theke ei barta sune asch, ye amader prsprke bhalbasa ucit. teamra kyainermtea hyea na. kyin diyabler chil ebm tar bhai heblke htya krechil. kiser jny se tar bhaikhe htya krechil? karn kyiner ka-jguli chil mnd; kintu tar bhaiyer kaj chil bhal. bhaira, ei jgt ydi teamader ghrna kre tbe tate ascry hyea na. amra jani ye amra mrtyu theke jibne uttirn hye gechi. amra eta jani karn amra amader bhaider o beander bhalbasi. ye keu bhalbase na se mrtyur mdhyei thake. ye keu tar bhaikhe ghrna kre se tea ekjn khuni; ar teamra jan kean khuni annt jibner adhihari hy na. tini amader jny nijer pran dilen, er thekei amra jante pari prkrth bhalbasa ki. seijny amader o amader bhai beander jny pran deoya ucit. yar parthib smpd ryeche, se ydi tar kean bhaikhe abhabe pdte dekhe take sahayy na kre, tbe ki kre bla yete pare ye tar mdhye aisbrik bhalbasa ache? sneher sntanra, kebl mukhe bhalbasa na dekhie, esea, amra kajer mdhy diye tader styikarer bhalbasi. er dbara amra janb ye amra styer. amader antr ydi amader deasi kre, tbuo isbrer samne amader bibek asbst thakbe. karn amader bibeker theke isbr mhan, isbr tea sbi janan. priy bndhura, ydi amader bibekguli amader deaser anubhuti na dey tbe isbrer samne amra nirbhaye damdate parb. ar isbrer kach theke ya kichu cai na ken ta amra pab, karn amra ya tamr snteasjnk tai krchi. tamr ades hl amra yen tamr putr yisu khrister name bisbas kri o prsprke bhalbasi. ye isbrer adesguli many kre se isbre thake; ar isbr tar antre thaken. isbr ye amader antre achen ta amra ki kre janb? ye atmake isbr diyechen, sei atmai amader blche ye isbr amader mdhye achen.

4

priy bndhura, smsare anak bhnd bhabbadi dekha diyech, tai teamra sb atmake bisbas krea na. kintu sei sb atmader yacai kre dekh ye tara isbr hte esech kina. eibhabe teamra isbrer atmake cinte parbe. ye kean atma yisu khrist ye rkt mamser deh dharn kre esechen ble sbikar kre, se isbrer kach theke esech. kintu ye atma, yisuke sbikar kre na, se isbrer kach theke ase ni. e sei khristarir atma, khrister stru ye asche ta teamra sunech, ar ekhn se tea smsare esei geche. amar sneher sntangan, teamra isbrer leak, tai teamra oder opr jyi hyech; karn teamader mdhye yini (isbr) bas kren tini jgter mdhye baskari diyabler theke anak mhan. ei bhnd siksra hl jgter, tai tara ya ble ta sb jagtik kthabarta, ar jgt tader ktha seane. kintu

amra isbrer leak, isbrke ye jane se amader ktha seane, ye isbrer leak ny se amader ktha seane na. eibhabei amra styer atmake o chlnar atmake cinte pari. priy bndhura, es amra prsprke bhalbasi, karn isbri bhalbasar uts ar ye keu bhalbaste jane se isbrer sntan, se isbrke jane. ye bhalbaste jane na, se isbrke jane na, karn isbr sbym hlen bhalbasa. isbr amader prt tamr bhalbasa eibhabei dekhiechen, tini tamr ekmatr putrke e jgte pathalen yen tamr madhyme amra jibn labh kri. isbrer prtai amader bhalbasa ny, brm amader prtai isbrer bhalbasai hl prkrth bhalbasa. isbr amader paper prayscitt blurupe tamr putrke pathiye amader prtai tamr bhalbasa prkas krechen. priy bndhura, eibhabe isbr amader bhalbesechen, sutram amrao absyi prsprke bhalbasb. isbrke keu kkhno dekhani. ydi amra prsprke bhalbasi, tbe isbr amader mdhye absthan kren; ar tamr bhalbasa amader mdhye purnta labh kreche. amra jani ye tini amader mdhye achen; ar amra tamr mdhye absthan krchi. e bisy amra jani, karn isbr tamr atmake amader dan krechen. amra dekhiechi pita tamr putrke jgter trankrtarupe pathiechen. sei bartai amra leakder kache blchi. keu ydi sbikar kre ye, 'yisu isbrer putr', tbe isbr tamr antre bas kren, ar se isbrete thake. amader jny isbrer bhalbasa ache amra ta jani o bisbas kri. isbri sbym bhalbasa, ar ye keu bhalbasay thake se isbrer mdhye thake o isbr tar mdhye thaken. ydi amader ksrete bhalbasa ei bhabei purnta pay, tbe ses bicarer dine amra nirbhaye damdate parb, karn e jgte amra khristeri mtea. yekthane isbrer bhalbasa sekane bhy thake na, pripurn bhalbasa bhyke dur kre dey, karn bhyer sngte sastir cinta jdit thake. ye bhy pay se bhalbasay purnta labh kre ni. tiniu (isbr) age amader bhalbesechen, ar tar phle amra bhalbaste pari. ydi keu ble, 'se isbrke bhalbase' atthc se tar khristete kean bhai o beanke ghrna kre tbe se mithyabadi. ye bhaikhe dekhthe pacche, se ydi take ghrna kre tbe yamke se keano din ceakhe dekh ni, sei isbrke se bhalbaste pare na. karn isbrer kach theke amra ei ades peyechi, isbrke ye bhalbase se yen tar nijer bhaikheo bhalbase.

5

yamra bisbas kre ye yisui khrist, tara isbrer sntan. ye keu pitake bhalbase, se tamr sntander bhalbase. amra ki kre janb ye amra isbrer sntander bhalbasi? amra jani yehetu amra isbrke bhalbasi o tamr sb ades paln kri. isbrke bhalbasar arthi hcche tamr ades paln kra; ar isbrer ades bhari beajhar mtea ny. karn prtyek isbrjat sntan jgtke jy kre. amader bisbasi amader jgtjiy kreche. ke jgter opre bijiy hte pare? ye bisbas kre ye, yisui isbrer putr. inii yisu khrist, yini jgte jl o rkter mdhye diyechen. atmai blchen ei ktha sty, ar sei atma sbym sty. yisur bisye tinjn saksy dicchen. atma, jl o rkt ar sei tiner ek saksy. leake ykhn sty kichu ble amra ta bisbas kri, tbe isbrer deoya saksy er theke kt na mulyban. bstut isbr sbym amader kache ei saksy diyechen, tini tamr nijer putrer bisye sty janiyechen. isbrer putrke ye bisbas kre ai sty tar antre thake. isbrer kthay ye bisbas kre na, se tamke mithyabadi kreche, karn isbr tamr putrer bisye ye ktha blechen se tate bisbas kre ni. sei saksy hcche, isbr amader annt jibn diyechen ebm ei jibn tamr putre ache. is-

brer putrke ye peyeche sei sty jibn peyeche. isbrer putrke ye pay ni se jibn pay ni. teamra yamra isbrer putrer opr bisbas krech ami teamader kache ei ktha likhchi yen teamra jante par ye teamra annt jibn peyeche. amra ebisye suniscit ye amra ydi tamr icchanusare tamr kache kichu cai tbe tini amader prarthna sunben; ar amra ydi styi jani ye tini amader prarthna sunechen tbe jante hbe ye amra tamr kache ya ceyechi ta peye giyechi. ydi keu tar khristan bhaike emn kean pap krte dekhe yar printi annt mrtyu ny, tbe se tar bhaiyer jny prarthna krbe, ar isbr take jibn dan krben. yamra annt mrtyujnk pap kre na, tini kebl taderi ta deben. mrtyujnk pap ache, ar ami teamader serkm pap yamra kre tader jny prarthna krte blchi na. smst rkm adharmiktai pap; kintu emn pap ache yar phl annt mrtyu ny. amra jani, isbrer sntanra paper jibnyapn kre na. isbrer putr tader rksa krenebm pap-atma tader keanbhaba ksti krte pare na. amra jani ye amra isbrer leak; kintu smst jgt ryeche papatma sktir kble. amra jani ye isbrer putr esechen, ar tini amader sei beadh buddhi diyechen yar dbara amra sei stymy isbrke jante pari. ekhn amra sty isbre achi, karn amra tamr putr yisu khristete achi. tini sty isbr o annt jibn. tai sneher sntanra, teamra mithya debdebir kach theke dure thekea.

sei pracin ei cithi isbrer mneanit mhila o tamr
 sntander kache likheche. ami teamader sklke sty
 bhalbasi. kebl ami ni, yamra sty ki jane tarao tea-
 mader bhalbase. sei sty amader antre ache blei amra
 teamader bhalbasi. sei sty amader sngc cirkal thakbe.
 pita isbr o tamr putr yisu khrister kach theke anu-
 grh, dya o santi amader sngc thakbe. sty o bhalbasar
 mdhy diye amra ei asirbader adhikari hyechi. teamar
 sntander mdhye keu keu sty pthe clche o pita amader
 yemn ades krechen sei anusare jibnyapn krche dekhe
 ami atynt anndit hyechi. priy bhdrmhila, teamar
 kache amar anureadh amra yen eke aprke bhalbasi.
 eta kean ntun ades ny. ei ades tea amra suru thekei
 sune aschi. ebn ei bhalbasar arth hl, isbr yemn ades
 krechen seirkmbhabe jibnyapn kra. isbrer ades hl
 teamra bhalbasay bhra jibnyapn kr. ei jgte anek bhnd
 siksk tairi hyeche. yisu khrist ye manb dehe atmprkas
 krechilen ektha tara sbikar kre na. ye eirkm kre, se
 siksk hisebe thg o khristari. teamra nijeder smprke
 sabdhan ho! yate ye purskarer jny teamra kaj krech
 ta theke teamra bncit na ho. strk thekea yen purea
 purskartai pete para. kebl khrister siksari anusrn
 kra ucit, ydi keu khrister siksake pribrtit kre tbe se
 isbrke pay na; kintu ye keu sei siksanasare cle se pita
 o putr ubhykei pay. ydi keu yisur bisye ei sty siksa
 na niye teamader kache siksa dite ase, tbe take ba-
 dite grhn krea na, kean rkm subhecchao take janio
 na. karn ye take subheccha janay se tar duskrmer
 bhagi hy. ydio teamader kache lekhar anek bisyi amar
 chil, kintu ami klm o kali bybhar krte cai na. ami
 asa krchi teamader kache yab tahle amra eksathe hye
 anek ktha blte parb, yen amader annd smpurn hy.
 isbrer mneanit teamar beanersntanera teamake sub-
 heccha janacche.

amar priy bndhu gayerke, yake ami sty bhalbasi, tar prti ei praciner ptr. priy bndhu, ami jani tumi atmikb-habe bhal ach; ar tai ami prarthna kri yen teamar sb-kichu bhalbhabe cle ebm tumi susth thak. ami khub khushi hlam, karn amader bhaider mdhye kyekjn ese, tumi ye sty dhre ryeche o ye sty pthe clech se bisye janal. amar sntanra ye styer pthe clche, ei khbr sune amar ye annd hy, er theke besi annd amar ar kichute hy na. priy bndhu, amader bhaider, emn ki yamra apricit, tader sklke tumi ye sahayy kre thak e ati uttm. tamder prti teamar bhalbasar ktha tamra ekhankar mndlr sklke blechen. tamder yatra pthe sahayy krle tumi bhaleai krbe. emnbhabe sahayy krea yen isbr khushi hn, karn tamra khrister pricryar uddesyei yatra suru krechen; ar tamra er jny yamra khrst bisbasi ny tader kach theke kichui grhn kren na. tai ei dhrner leakder sahayy krte amra badhy, yen amra styer pkse shkrmirupe kaj kri. ami mndlike cithi likhlam; kintu sei diytrphi ye tader neta hte cay, se amader ktha grahy kre na. ei karne ami okhane gele se ki krche ta prkas krb. se amader biruddhe mithyabhabe mnd ktha ble, kintu eteo se khushi ny. echada bhaider se sbagt janate asbikar kre. emnki yamra sei bhaider sahayy krte cay, diytrphi tader sahayy krte dey na, brm tader mndli theke baire ber kre dey. priy bndhu, ya kichu mnd tar anukrn krea na, kintu ya kichu bhal tar anukrn krea. ye bhal kaj kre se isbrer leak, ye mnd kaj kre se isbrke dekhe ni. skle dimitriyer ucc prmsa kre, emnki styo tar saksi, amrao sei eki ktha blb. tumi jan ye amra ya bli ta sty. teamake lekhbar anek kthai amar chil; kintu kali klme ta likhte iccha kre na. asa kri siggiri teamake dekhb, tkhn amra samna-samni kthabarta blb. [15] teamar santi heak. teamar sb bndhura teamay subheccha janacche. amader bndhuder prtyekke subheccha janio.

ami yihuda, yisu khrister das ebm yakeaber bhai, ei cithi tader uddesye likhchi yader isbr ahban krechen. pita isbr teamader bhaleabasen ebm yisu khrister dbara teamader rkasa kren. isbr tamr dya, santi ebm prem area adhik primane teamader jibne dan krun. priy bndhura, amader skler jny ye pritraner bybsta ryeche tari bisye ami teamader kichu likhte agrhi chilam. kintu tbu ekbar ye bisbas teamra labh krech, ba cirdiner jny uttm, ya isbr tamr pbitr leakder diyechen, tar pkse yen teamra prapne yuddh kr sei bisye utsah debar jny teamader kache lekha drkar ble ami mne krlam. karn emn kichu leak geapne teamader dle dhuke pdeche yader smbndhe bhupurbei sastre dndajnar ktha lekha hyeche. ei adharmik leakera isbrer anugrhke tader anaitik kajkrmer ajuhate print kreche; ar yisu khrist ye amader ekmatr krta o prbhu ta era asbikar kre. ami teamader kichu ktha smrn kriye dite cai, ydio teamra skleisb bisy jan, tbu blb prbhu misr des theke tamr prjader uddhar kre pre yamra abisbasi tader sklke ddbms krechilen. ami teamader smrn kriye dite cai, ye sei sbrgdutra yamra nijeder adhipty rkasa na kre nij bassthan tyag krechil, tader tini (isbr) ghear andhkar karagare antkalin sekke bemdhe rekhechen ar mhabicarer dine tader bicar kra hbe. sdeam, ghmeara o tader asepasser ngrgular ktha bhule yeo na. ei sbrgdutder mtea taro nitihin yentay prbrtt ht ebm asbabhabik yensmsrge lipt ht. annt agune sasti bheag kre tara amader samne drstantsbrup hye ryeche. ekibhabe ei leakra, yamra teamader dle esech, tara nijeder sbpn dbara calit hy ebm nijeder dehke pape klusit kre. tara prbhur krtrttb (niym) agrahy kre ar yamra smmaniy bykti tader ninda kre. kintu prdhan sbrgdut mikhayeler ktha amra jani, ykhn tini measir deh niye diyabler sngre trk krchilen tkhn tini diyablke kean ktu ktha blte sahs kren ni, tar pribarte sudhu blechilen, 'prbhu teamake tirsakar krun.' kintu ei leakra ye sb bisy beajhe na tari ninda kre; ar cinta dbara ny brm tader sbabhabik anubhutar dbara ya beajhe, yuktibihin psuder mt tai kre nijeder ddbms deke ane. tader dhik, karn kyin ye pthe giyechil tarao sei pth dhreche. tara biliymer mtea takar leabhe bhrant pthe cleche. ar kearher mtea bidreahi hye ddbmsr pthe cleche. eisb leakra teamader prembheaje myla dager mtea. kean bhy na kre tara teamader sngre bheaj khay ebm kebl nijeder kthai bhabe. tara haoyay bhese yaoya brstihin megheer mtea, phlner rtute phlhin ble sekd smet upde phela gacher mtea; sutram tara dui bar mrt. tader ljjajnk kaj uttal smudre tairi chdiye yaoya phenar mtea. ai leakguli akase itstth bhrmnr tarar mtea. gntm andhkarer mdhye tader jny ek antkalin sthan ryeche. admer theke sptm purus ye hneak, tinio ei leakder smbndhe bhabhani krechen: 'dekh tamr lks lks pbitr sbrgdutder sngre niye prbhu aschen. tini skler bicar krar jny ebm sklke tader krt skl adharmik kajkrmer jny sasti dite aschen. eisb adharmik papi tamr biruddhe yt sb uddht kthabarta bleche sei karne tader deasi gheasna krar jny aschen.' tara sb smy abhiyeag o ninda kre, tader nijeder abhilas anusare cle. nijeder bisye grb kre ebm labher asay tara anyder teasamead kre. priy bndhura, amader prbhu yisu

khrister preritera ya ble gechen ta mne rekhea. tara tea teamader blten, 'seser smy emn sb uphaskra uthbe yamra nijeder icchanuyayi isbr-biruddh kaj krbe.' ei leakrai teamader mdhye bibhed srsti kre. tara tader pap prbrttir das. tader sei atma nei. kintu priy bndhu, teamra nijeder prm pbitr bisbaser opr gemthe teal. pbitr atmate prarthna kr. nijeder isbrer preme rakh; ar annt jibner jny amader prbhu yisu khrister dya labher apeksay thak. yader mne sndeh ache, emn leakder sahayy kr. nrker agun theke chiniye niye tader pritrar dbara rkasa kr. anyder prt stkrbhabe kruna prdrsn kr; kintu paper dbara klnkit tader bstrke ghrna kr. isbr sktisali, tini teamader pde yaoya theke rkasa krben; ar nijer mhimar samne nirdeas absthay annder sngre teamader upsthit krte tini sksm. tinii ekmatr isbr, amader uddharkrta. amader prbhu yisu khrister dbara tamri prtap, mhima, prakrm o krtrttb yugpryaye yuge yuge abic thakuk. amen.

ei hl yisu khrister bms talika. ini chilen raja dayuder bmsdhr, dayud chilen abrahamer bmsdhr. abrahamer chele ishak. ishaker chele yakeab. yakeaber chele yihuda o tar bhaira. yihudar chele pers o serh. eder mayer nam tamr. perser chele hisrean. hisreaner chele ram. ramer chele amminadb. amminadber chele nhsean. nhseaner chele sleman. slemaner chele beays. er mayer nam rahb. beayser chele obed. er mayer nam rut. obeder chele yisy. yisyer chele raja dayud. dayuder chele raja sleamn. er ma chilen uriyer bidhba stri. sleamner chele rhbiyam. rhbiyamer chele abiy. abiyer chele asa. asar chele yiheasapht. yiheasaphter chele yearam. yearamer chele usiy. usiyer chele yeathm. yeathmer chele ahs. ahsr chele hiskiy. hiskiyer chele mnhsr. mnhsir chele amean. ameaner chele yeasyi. yeasyier chele yikniy o tar bhaira. babile ihudider nirbasner smy emra jnmchilen. yikniyer chele sltiyel. ini babile nirbasner pr jnmchilen. sltiyeler chele srubbabil. srubbabilr chele abihud. abihuder chele iliyakim. iliyakimer chele asear. asearer chele sadeak. sadeaker chele akhim. akhimr chele ilihud. ilihuder chele iliyasr. iliyasrer chele mtnn. mtnnr chele yakeab. yakeaber chele yeaseph. ei yeasephi chilen mriymer sbami ebm mriymer grbhe yisur jnm hy, yamke msih ba khrist ble. eibhabe abraham theke dayud prynt meat cedd purus. dayuder pr theke babile nirbasn prynt meat cedd purus ebm babile nirbasner pr theke khrister agmn prynt meat cedd purus. ei hl yisu khrister jnm smkrant bibrn: yeasepher sngge tamr ma mriymer bagdan hyechil; kintu tamder biyer agei jante para gel ye pbitr atmar sktitei mriym grhbhti hyechen. tamr bhabi sbami yeaseph nyayprayn leak chilen. tini mriymke leak ckse ljjay phelte cailen na, tai tini mriymer sathe bibaher ei bagdan batil kre geapne take tyag krte cailen. tini ykhn esb ktha cinta krchen, tkhn prbhur ek dut sbpne tamke dekha diye bllen, 'yeaseph, dayuder sntan, mriymke teamar strirupe grhn krte bhy krea na, karn tar grbhe ye sntan esche, ta pbitr atmar sktitei hyeche. dekh, se ek putr sntan prsb krbe, tumi tamr nam rekhea yisu, karn tini tamr leakder tader pap theke uddhar krben.' ei sb ghtechil yate bhabbadir madhyme prbhur ya blechilen ta purn hy. sean! "ek kumari grhbhti hbe, ar se ek putr sntan prsb krbe, tara tamke immanuyel yar arth 'amader sngge isbr' ble dakbe. yeaseph ghum theke uthe prbhur duter ades anusare kaj krlen. tini mriymke biye kre badi niye gelen. kintu mriymer sei sntaner jnm na hoye prynt yeaseph mriymer sngge shbas krlen na. yeaseph sei sntaner nam rakhlen yisu.

heread ykhn raja chilen, sei smy yihudiyar baitlehme yisur jnm hy. sei smy pracy theke kyejkn pndit jerusaleme ese yisur kheamj krte laglen. tamra ese jijnes krlen, 'ihudider ye ntun raja jnmchen tini keathay? karn purb dike akase amra tamr tara dekke tamke prnam janate esechi.' raja heread ektha sune khub biclit hlen ebm tamr sngge jerusalem sb leak biclit hl. tkhn tini ihudider mdhye yamra

pradhan yajk o bybsthara siksks chilen, tamder deke jijnes krlen, msih (khrist) keathay jnmgrhn krben? tamra hereadke bllen, 'yihudiyar prdeser baitlehme, karn bhabbadi serkmi likhe gechen: 'ar tumi yihuda prdeser baitlehme, tumi yihudar sasnkrtader ceakhe kean amse ngny no, karn teamar mdhye theke ekjn sasnkrt uthben yini amari prja israyelke craben.' tkhn heread sei pnditder sngge ekante dekha krar jny tamder deke pathalen. tini tamder kach theke jene nilen thik kean smy tarata dekha giyechil. erpr heread tader baitlehme pathiye dilen ar bllen, 'dekha, teamra sekhane giye bhal kre sei sisur kheamj kr; ar kheamj pele, amake janiye yeo., yen amio sekhane giye tamke prnam krte pari.' tamra rajar ktha sune rona dilen. tamra purb dike akase ye tarata uthte dekkechilen, seta tamder age age cll ebm sisuti yekthane chilen tar opre thaml. tamra sei tarati dekke annde atmhara hlen. pre sei ghrer mdhye dhuke sisuti o tamr ma mriymke dekhete peye tamra matha nt kre tamke prnam krlen o tamr upasna krlen. tarpr tamder uphar samgri khule ber kre tamke seana, sugndhi guggul o sugndhi niryas uphar dilen. erpr isbr sbpne tamder sabdhan kre dilen yen tamra hereader kache phire na yan, tai tamra any pthe nijeder dese phire gelen. tamra cle yabar pr prbhur ek dut sbpne yeasephke dekha diye bllen, 'othea!' sisuti o tamr make niye misre paliye yao. ytdin na ami teamader bli, teamra sekhane thekea, karn ei sisutike mere phelar jny heread er kheamj krbe.' tkhn yeaseph uthe sei sisu o tamr make niye rate misre rona hlen. ar hereader mrtyu na hoye prynt sekhane thaklen. erup ghtl yate bhabbadir madhyme prbhur ktha splh hy; prbhur bllen, 'ami misr theke amar putrke deke anlam.' heread ykhn dekhlen ye sei pnditara tamke beaka baniyeche, tkhn tini prcnd krudhd hlen. tini sei pnditder kach theke ye smyer ktha jenechilen, sei hisab mtea du'bhcr o tar km byser yt chele baitlehme o tar aseparer anle chil, sklle htya krar hukum dilen. er phle bhabbadi yirmiyr madhyme isbr ye ktha blechilen ta purn hl: 'ramay ekta sbd seana gel, kannar real o tibr hahakar, rahel tamr sntander jny kamdchen. tini kichutei sant heste caichen na, karn tara keu ar bemce nei.' heread mara yabar pr prbhur ek dut misre yeasephke sbpne dekha diye bllen, 'othea! ei sisu o tamr make sngge niye israyel dese phire yao, karn yamra ei cheler pran naser ceta krechil tara skle mara geche.' tkhn yeaseph uthe sei sisu o tamr make niye israyel dese gelen. kintu yeaseph ykhn sunlen ye hereader jaygay tamr putr arkhiyay yihudiyar raja hyeche, tkhn tini sekhane phire yete bhy pelen. pre ar ek sbpne tamke sabdhan kre deoya hl, tkhn tini galile phire nasrt ngre sbbas krte laglen. ei rkm ghtl yen bhabbadir madhyme isbr ya blechilen ta purn hy: tini nasrtiyele akhyat hlen.

sei smy baptismdata yeahn ese yihudiyar prantr elakay prcar krte laglen. tini bllen, 'teamra mn pherao, dekh sbgrajy ese pdl.' ei yeahner bisyei bhabbadi yisaiy blechilen: 'prantre ek ucc rb seana yache, 'teamra prbhur pth prstut kr; ye pth diye tini yaben ta sman kr.' yisaiy 40 :3 yeahn uter leamer tairi

peasak prten, keamre kamdar belt bamdhten.pngpalo
bnmdhu chil tamr khady. jerusalem, smgr yihudiya
o yrdner apasaper ancler leakera prantra tamr kache
aste lagl. tara ese nijeder pap sbikar krt ar tini tader
yrdn ndite baptaij krtlen. yeahn ykhn dekhlen ye anek
phrisio sddukitamr kache baptismer jny asche, tkhn
tini tader blen, 'teamar saper baccara! isbrer asnn
kreadh theke niskrti pabar jny ke teamader cetna dil?
teamra kaje dekhao, yate beajha yay ye teamra styii
mn phiriyeche. ar nijera mne mne ektha cinta kre
grb krea na ye, 'amader pitpurus abraham.' ami tea-
mader blchi, isbr ei pathrgulikeo abrahamer sntane
print krtle paren. prtiti gacher geodate kudul laganeai
ache. ar ye gache bhal phl dhre na, ta kete agune phele
deoya hbe.' 'teamra mn phiriyeche ble ami teamader jle
baptaij krchi. amar pre ekjn aschen, yini amar theke
mhan, tamr jutea jeada bibar yeagyo ami ni. tini pbitr
atmay o agune teamader baptaij krben. tamr kula
tamr hatei ache, tamr khamar tini priskar krben. tini
tamr gm gealay tulben. kintu ye agun kkhno nebhe na
sei agune tus pudieye phelben.' sei smy yisu galil theke
yrdn ndr dhare elen. tini yeahner kache baptismer
jny egie gelen. kintu yeahn tamke badha dite cesta
krlen. yeahn blen, 'amari brm apnar kache baptaij
hoya ucit. ar apni ki na amar kache esechen?' er ut-
tre yisu tamke blen, 'ekhn erkmi hte dao, karn isbrer
iccha ei bhabei amader purn kra ucit.' tkhn yeahn
yisuke baptaij krtle raji hlen. yisu baptaijit hye jl theke
uthe asar snge snge tamr samne akas khule gel, ar tini
dekhlen isbrer atma kpeatre mtea neme tamr opre as-
chen. sbrg theke ekti sbr seana gel, sei sbr bll, 'ei amar
priy putr, er prtii ami atynt prit.'

4

erpr diyabl yen yisuke priksa krtle pare tai atma yisuke
prantra niye gelen. ektana clis din o clis rat sekhane
upeas kre katanear pr yisu ksudhit hlen. tkhn sei
priksk diyabl tamr kache ese bll, 'tumi ydi isbrer
putr ho, tbe ei pathrgulike rutite print hte bl.' kintu
yisu er uttre blen: 'sastre ektha lekha ache, 'manus
kebl rutite bamce na, kintu isbrer mukher prtyekti
bakyei bamce.' dbitiy bibrn 8:3 diyabl tkhn pbitr ngri
jerusalemr mndirer cuday yisuke niye gel; ar yisuke
bll, 'tumi ydi isbrer putr ho tbe laph diye nice pd, karn
sastre tea ektha lekha ache: 'tini tamr sbrgdutder tea-
mar upr drsti rakhte ades deben ar tara teamake tule
dhrben, yen pathrer upr pde teamar paye aghat na
lage.'" gitsmhita 91 :11 -12 yisu tkhn take blen, 'sastre
ekthao lekha ache, 'teamar prbhu isbrke tumi priksa
krbe na.' dbitiy bibrn 6:16 erpr diyabl abar tamke
khub umcu ekta pahade niye giye jgter smst rajy o
tar smpd dekhall. pre diyabl yisuke bll, 'tumi ydi amar
samne matha nt kre amar upasna kr, tbe esbi ami tea-
may deb.' tkhn yisu take blen, 'dur ho sytan! karn
sastre lekha ache; teamara absyi prbhu isbreri upasna
krbe, ekmatr tamri seba krbe.'" dbitiy bibrn 6:13 tkhn
diyabl tamke chedecle gel ar sbrgdutra ese yisur seba
krlen. yisu ykhn sunlen yeahneke greptar kre niye
geche, tkhn tini galile cle gelen. tini nasrte thaklen
na, sekhan theke shbulon o nptalir simanar mdhye galil
hrder dhare kphrnahume giye bas krtle laglen. ei skl
gthl yate bhabbadi yisaiyr madhyme isbr ya blechilen

ta purn hy: sagrer pthe yrdner pscimpare shbulon o
nptali des, aihudider galil. ye leakra andhkare bas
kre, tara mhaiyeati dekhthe pel, ar yamra mrtiyucha-
yar dese thake, tader upr alear udy hl.' yisaiy 9:1-2 sei
smy theke yisu ei ble prcar krtle suru krlen, 'teamra
mn pherao, karn sbrgrajy kache ese geche.' yisu ykhn
galil hrder dhar diye yacchilen, tkhn tini dui bhaike
dekhte pelen, simean yar any nam pitr o tamr bhai
andriy. tamra tkhn brde jal phelchilen. yisu tader
blen, 'amar snge cl, mach ny, kemn kre manus dhrtle
hy, ami ta teamader sekhab.' simean ebm andriy tkhni
jal phele yisur snge ellen. sekhan theke yisu aro egie
gele area dujn leakke dekhthe pelen. sibdiyer chele
yakeab o tamr bhaiyehnn. yisu dekhlen, 'tamra tader
babar snge nekate jal saracchen. yisu tamder daklen,
tamra tkhnineka o tamder babake chede yisur snge
ellen. yisu galiler sb jaygay ghure ghure, ihudider
smaj-grhe giye siksa dite laglen ebm skler kache sbr-
grajyer bisye susmacar prcar krtle laglen. tini leakder
mdhye nanarkm reag-byadhi bhal krtle thaklen. smst
suriya dese tamr ktha chdiye pdl, phle leakra nana
reage asuth reagider susth krar jny tamr kache niye
elea, yenn bytha-bednagrst, bhute paoya, mrgireagi
o pksaghatgrst, ar tini tader sklkei bhal krlen. galil,
dikapli, jerusalem, yihudiya o yrdner opar thekeo
bhuleak tamr piche piche cll.

5

yisu anek leaker bhid dekke ekta pahader opr uthe
gelen. tini sekhane bsle sisrya tamr kache elen. erpr
tini tamder kache siksa dite suru krlen, blen: 'dhny
sei leakera yamra atmay nt-nmr, karn sbrgrajy taderi.
dhny seileakera yamra seak kre, karn tara isbrer kach
theke santbna pabe. binyi leakera dhny. tara isbrer
prtisutr deser adhikar labh krbe.' dhny seileakera,
yamra nyayprayntar jny ksudhart o trsnart karn tara
trpt hbe. yamra dyaban tara dhny, karn tara dya
pabe. yader antr prisuddh tara dhny, karn tara isbrer
drsn pabe. dhny tara yamra tader cintay prisuddh,
karn tara isbrer snge thakbe. dhny tara yamra santi
sthapner jny kaj kre, karn tara isbrer sntanrupe prcit
hbe. isbrer pthe clte giye yamra niryatn bheag krche
tara dhny, karn sbrgrajy taderi hbe. teamra amar
anusari hyech ble ykhn leake teamader apman o niry-
atn kre ar teamader name mithya kutsa rtay tkhn
teamra dhny. teamra annd krea, khushi ho, karn sbrge
teamader jny mhapurskar sncit ache. teamader age
ye bhabbadira chhlin leake tamdero ebhabeiniryatn
kreche. 'teamra prthibir lbn, kintu lbn ydi tar nijer
sbad haray the kemn kre ta abar neanta kra yabe?
tkhn ta ar kean kaje lage na. ta kebl baire phele deoya
hy ar leakra ta madiye yay. 'teamra jgter alea, pahader
opre kean shr, ya kkhno lukanea yay na. bati jeble
keu patrer nice rakhe na, ta batidaner opreirakhe ar
ta ghrer sklke alea dey. temni teamader aleao leakder
samne ujjal heak, yen tara teamader skaj dekke tea-
mader sbrger pita isbrer mhima kirtn kre. bhebea
na ye ami measir bidhi-bybstha o bhabbadider siksa
dhhms krtle esechi. ami ta dhhms krtle asini brm
ta purn krteiseschi. ami teamader styi blchi akas o
prthibir leap na hoya prynt bidhi-bybsthar bindu bis-
rgo leap hbe na, bidhi-bybsthar sbi purn hbe. tai

keu ydi eisb adeser mdhye ati samany adeso amany kre ar aprke ta krte siksa dey, the se sbrgrajye sb theke tucch ble gny hbe. kintu yamra bidhi-bybstha paln kre o aprke ta paln krte siksa dey, tara sbrgrajye mhan ble gny hbe. ami teamader styi blchi bybstharsiks o phrisider theke teamader dharmikta ydi unnt maner na hy the teamra sbrgrajye prbes krte parbe na. 'teamra sunech, amader pitrpusuder kache bla hyechil, 'nrhtya krea na; ar keu nrhtya krle take bicaralye tar jbabdihl krte hbe. kintu ami teamader blchi, ydi keu keanea leaker prti krudhd hy bicare take tar jbabdihl krte hbe. ar keu ydi kean leakke ble, 'ore murkh' (arthat nirbeadh) the take ihudi mhasbhar samne tar jbab dite hbe. keu ydi kauke ble 'tumi pasnd,' the take nrker agunei tar jbab dite hbe. 'mndire yjnbedir samne naibedy utsrg krar smy ydi teamar mne pde ye teamar biruddhe teamar bhaiyer kean abhiyog ache, the sei naibedy yjnbedir samne rekhe cle yao, prthme giye tar sngse se bisye mitmat kre nao, pre ese teamar naibedy utsrg kearea. 'teamar stru ydi teamar biruddhe mamla krte cay the adalte niye yabar smy pthei tar sngse tadatadi mitmat kre phel; ta na hle se teamake bicarker hate tule debe, bicark teamake rksir hate debe ar rksira teamake karagare pathabe. ami teamay styi blchi, sekhan theke tumi chada pabe na, ytksn na teamar denar ses pysata cukiye dao. teamra sunech, ektha bla hyeche: 'yenpap krea na,' kintu ami teamader blchi keu ydi kean strileaker dike lalsapurn drstite takay the se mne mne tar sngse yen pap krl. sei rkm teamar dan ceakh ydi pap krar jny teamay prreacit kre the ta upde phele dao. smst deh niye nrke yaoyar ceye brm tar ekta ams haranea teamar pkse bhalea. ydi teamar dan hat pap krte prreacit kre, the ta kete phele dao. teamar smst srir nrke yaoyar ceye brm tar ekta ang nst hoya teamar pkse bhalea. 'abar bla hyeche, 'keu ydi tar strike tyag krte cay, the take tyagptr dite hbe. kintu ami teamader blchi, ekmatr yennpaper deas chada any kean karne keu ydi tar strike tyag kre, the se take byabharini hbar pthe namiye dey. ar ye keu sei pritykta strike biye kre seo yennpaper kre. 'teamar ektha o sunech, amader pitrpusuder bla hyechil, 'teamra isbrer uddesye ye sb prtisruti kr ta bhengea na, teamader ktha mtea se sbi purn krea.' kintu ami teamader blchi, teamra kean spthikrea na. sbrger name krea na, karn ta isbrer simhasn. prthibir name spth krea na, karn prthibi isbrer padpith. jerusalem nameo spth krea na, karn ta hl mhan rajar ngri. emn ki teamar mathar dibyio dio na, karn teamar mathar ekgacha cul sada ki kalea krar ksmta teamar nei. teamader kthar 'hyam' yen 'hyam' ar 'na' yen 'na' hy, echada any ar ya kichu ta mnder kach theke ase. 'teamra sunech, ektha bla hyeche ye, 'ceakher bdle ceakh o damter bdle damt,' kintu ami teamader blchi, dust leakder prtireadh krea na, brm keu ydi teamar dan gale cd mare, the tar dike apr galtio badiye dio. keu ydi teamar pajama nebar jny adalte mamla krte cay; the take teamar dhutitao chede dio. ydi keu tar beajha niye teamake ek mail pth yete badhy kre, tar sngse du mail yeo. keu ydi teamar kach theke kichu cay, take ta dio. teamar kach theke keu dhar caile take ta dite asbikar krea na. 'teamra tader blte sunech, 'teamar prtibesike

bhalbase, struke ghrna krea. kintu ami teamader blchi, teamader struder bhalbase. yamra teamader prti niryatn kre tader jny prarthna krea, yen teamra sbrger pitar snan hte par. tini tea bhal mnd skler upr suryaleak den, dharmik adharmik skler upr brsti den. ami ektha blchi, karn yamra teamader bhalbase teamra ydi kebl taderibhalbas, the teamra ki purskar pabe? kr adaykarirao ki taikre na? teamra ydi kebl teamader bhaiderisubheccha janao, the anyder theke ar besi ki krle? bidhmrirao tea emn kre thake. tai teamader sbrger pita yemn siddh teamrao temn siddh ho.

6

'sabdhan! leak dekhanea dharm krm ba isbrer kaj krea na. tahle teamader sbrger pitar kach theke kean purskar pabe na. 'tai tumi ykhn kean abhabi manuske kichu dao, tkhn turi bajije ta dio na. yamra bhnd tara leakder prmsa pabar asay smaj-grhe o pthe-ghate aibhabe turi bajije dan kre. ami blchi, tader purskar tara peye geche. kintu tumi ykhn abhabi leakder kichu dan kr, tkhn teamar dan hat ki krche ta teamar bam hatke jante dio na, yen teamar dan geapne deoya hy. tahle teamar pita isbr yini geapne sb kichu dekhen, tini teamay purskar deben. 'teamra ykhn prarthna kr, tkhn bhndder mtea krea na, tara leakder kache nijeder dekhavar jny smaj-grhe o rastar meade meade damdiye prarthna krte bhalbase. ami teamader styi blchi, tara tader purskar peye geche. kintu tumi ykhn prarthna kr, tkhn teamar ghrer bhetre giye drja bndh kre teamar pita yamke dekha yay na, tamr kache prarthna krea. tahle teamar pita yini geapne ya kichu kra hy dekhen, tini teamake purskar deben. 'teamra ykhn prarthna kr, tkhn bidhmrider mtea eki prarthnar punrabrtti krea na, karn tara mne kre tader bakybahulyer gune tara prarthnar uttr pabe. taiteamra tader mtea hyea na, karn teamader caoyar agei teamader pita janen teamader ki pryajin ache. taiteamra eibhabe prarthna krea, 'he amader sbrger pita, teamar nam pbitr ble many heak. teamar rajib asuk. teamar iccha yemn sbrge temni prthibiteo purn heak. ye khady amader pryajin ta aj amader dao. amader kache yamra apradhi, amra yemn tader ksm krechhi, temni tumio amader sb apradh ksm kr. amader prleabhne pdte dio na, kintu mnder hat theke uddhar kr.' teamra ydi anyder apradh ksm kr, the teamader sbrger pitao teamader ksm krben. kintu teamra ydi anyder ksm na kr, the teamader sbrger pita teamader apradh ksm krben na. 'ykhn teamra upbas kr, tkhn bhndder mtea mukh suknea kre rekhea na. tara ye upbas kreche ta leakeder dekhavar jny tara mukh suknea kre ghure beday. ami teamader styi blchi, tara tader purskar peye geche. kintu tumi ykhn upbas krbe, teamar mathay tel dio ar mukh dhuyea. yen any leake jante na pare ye tumi upbas krch. tahle teamar pita isbr, yamke tumi ceakhe dekhte pacch na, tini dekhben. teamar pita isbr yini geapn bisyo dekhte pan, tini teamay purskar deben. 'ei prthibite teamra nijeder jny dhn-smpd snyc krea na. ekhane ghun dhre o mrce pde ta nst hye yay, ar ceare simdh kete ta curio krte pare. brm sbrge teamar jny smpd snyc kr, sekhan ghun dhrbe na, mrceo

pdbe na, ceareo curi krbe na. teamar dhn-smpd yekhane ryeche, teamar mno sekhane pde thakbe. 'ceakhideher prdip, tai teamar ceakh ydi nirmal hy, teamar sara deho ujbl hbe. kintu teamar ceakh ydi asuci hy, tbe teamar smst deh andhkare cheye yabe. teamar mdhyekar alea ydi andhkaracchni, tbe se andhkar nije ki bhisn. 'kean manus dujn krtao dastb krte pare na. se hytea prthm jnke ghrna krbe o dbitiy jnke bhalbasbe athba prthm jner prtj anugt hbe o dbitiy jnke tucch krbe. isbr o dhn-smptti ei ubhyer dastb teamra krte parea na. 'tai ami teamader blchi, bemce thakar jny ki ahar krb ba ki pan krb e niye cinta krea na. ar ki prb ektha bhebe deher bisyeo cinta krea na. khadyer ceye jibn ki mulyban ny, athba peasaker ceye dehta ki mulyban ny? akaser pakholder dike ek-bar takao, dekh, tara bij beane na ba phslo kate na, athba geala ghre niye giye ta jmao krea na. teamader sbrger pita isbr tader ahar yeagan. teamra ki oder theke aro mulyban no? teamader mdhye ke bhabna cinta kre nijer ayu ekghnta badate pare? 'peasaker bisyei ba ken et cinta kr? mather lili phulgulir dike ceye dekh kibhabe tara phute utheche. tara prism krea na, nijeder jny peasako tairi krea na. kintu ami teamader styi blchi, raja sleamn tar smst jam'jmk sttbeo tar peasake ai phulgulir ektir mteao nijeke sajate pare ni. mathe ye ghas ache ar kal unune phele deoya hbe, isbr ykhn tader et sundr krea sajan, tkhn he alp bis-basi leakera, tini ki teamader aro sundr krea sajaben na? teamra ei ble cinta krea na, 'amra ki khabea?' ba 'ki pan krbea?' ba 'ki prbea?' bidhmiraiesb niye cinta krea. teamader sbrger pita isbr tea janen esb jiniser teamader pryajin ache. tai teamra prthme isbrer rajyer bisye o tamr iccha ki ta purn krte ceta kr, tahle teamader ya kichu pryajin se sb deoya hbe. kalker jny cinta krea na; kalker cinta kalker jny thak. prtiti diner pkse sei diner ksti ythest.

7

'prer bicar krea na, tahle teamar bicaro keu krbe na. karn yebhabe teamra anyr bicar kr, sei bhabe teamader bicar kra hbe; ar yebhabe tumi mapbe sei bhabe teamar jnyo mapa hbe. 'teamar bhaiyer ceakhe ye kutea ache kebl ta-idekhch; kintu nijer ceakher mdhye ye tkta ache ta dekhite pao na? ykhn teamar nijer ceakhei ekta tkta ryeche tkhn kibhabe teamar bhaikhe blch, 'es teamar ceakh theke kuteata ber krea dii?' bhnd! prthme teamar nijer ceakh theke tk-tata ber krea phel, tahle teamar bhaiyer ceakhe theke kuteata ber krar jny spst dekhite pabe. 'kean pbitr bstu kukurke dio na ar suyearer samne teamader muk-tea chumde na, tahle se ta payer tlay madiye nst krbe o teamar dike phire teamay akrmn krbe. 'caite thak, teamader deoya hbe. khumjte thak, pabe. dr-jay dhakka dite thak, teamader jny drja khule deoya hbe. karn ye caite thake se pay, ye khumjte thake se khumje pay, ar ye drjay dhakka dite thake tar jny drja khule deoya hy. teamar chele ydi teamar kache ruti cay, the teamader mdhye emn keu ache ki, ye tar sntanke rutir bdle pathrer tukrea debe? ydi se ekta mach cay tbe baba ki tar hate ekta sap tule debe? niscy na. teamra mnd hyeo ydi teamader sntander bhal bhal jinis dite janea, tbe teamader sbrger pita

isbrer kache yamra cay, tader tini niscyi utkrst jinis deben. 'tai aprer kacha theke teamra ye bybhar prtyasa kr, tader prtio temni bybhar kr. etai hl measir bidhi-bybstha o bhabbadider siksar arth. 'smkirn drja diye sei pthe prbes krea, ye pth sbrger dike niye yay. ye pth dhmser dike niye yay tar drja prsst, ptho coda, bhu leak sei ptheicche. kintu ye pth jibner dike geche tar drja smkirn ar ptho durgm, khub a' leakitar sndhan pay. 'bhnd bhabbadider theke sabdhan. tara teamader kache nirih meser chdmbe ase athc bhetre tara himsr nekde bagh. tader jibner phl dekhei teamra tader cinte parbe. keu ki kamtajheaper mdhye theke draksa ba siyalkamtar bhetr thekedumr pete pare? thik sei bhabe prtyek bhal gache bhal phl dhre, kintu kharap gache kharap phlidhre. bhal gache kharap phl ebm kharap gache bhal phl dhrtre pare na. ye gache bhal phl dhre na ta kete agune phele deoya hy. tai ami teamader abar blchi, tara ya krea ta dekhiteeamra tader cinte parbe. 'yamra amake 'prbhu, prbhu' ble tader prtyekeiye sbrgrajye prbes krte parbe ta ny. amar sbrger pitar iccha ye paln krbe, kebl sei sbrgrajye prbes krte parbe. sei din aneke amay blbe, 'prbhu, prbhu amra ki apnar name bhabbani blini? apnar name amra ki bhutder tadai ni? apnar name amra ki anek alekik kaj krini?' tkhn ami tader spst blb, 'ami teamader kkhno apn ble janini, duster dl! amar samne theke dur ho.' 'taibli, ye keu amar ktha seane o ta paln kre, se emn ek buddhiman leaker mtea ye pathrer bhiter opr tar badi tairi krl. pre brsti naml, bnya el ebm prcnd jheadea batas bye sei badir gaye lagl; kintu sei badita dhse pdl na, karn ta pathrer opre tairi kra hyechil. abar ye keu amar ei sb ktha sune ta paln na kre, se ekjn murkh leaker mtea, ye balir upre badi tairi krechil. pre brsti naml, bnya el, ar jheadea batas ese tar badite dhakka marl, tate badita ki samghatik bhabei na dhse pdl.' yisu ykhn ei sb ktha bla se krlen, tkhn jnta tamr ei sb siksra sune tbbuddhi hye gel. karn yisu ekjn bybsthar siksaker mtea siksra dicchilen na, brm yar adhikar ache seirkm leaker mteisiksra dicchilen.

8

yisu sei pahad theke neme ele anek leak tamr pichne pichne clte lagl. sei smy ekjn kusth reagiyisur kache ese tamr samne ntjanu hye bl, 'prbhu, apni icche krlei amake bhal kre dite paren.' tkhn yisu seikusth reagir dike hat badiye take sprs krlen. tini blen, 'hyam, ami tai-icai. tumi bhal hye yao.' sngsng tar kusth reag bhal hye gel. tkhn yisu take blen, 'dekh, tumi kauke ektha bealea na, brm yao yajker kache giye nijeke dekhao; ar giye measir ades anusare naibedy utsrg kr. tate tara janbe ye tumi bhal hye gech.' erpr yisu ykhn kphrnahum shre gelen, tkhn ekjn stpti tamr kache ese anuny krea blen, 'prbhu, amar cakrer pksaghat hyeche, se bichanay pde ache o yntnray chtpt krche.' yisu tamke blen, 'hyam, ami yab, ebm take susth kr.' seistpti tkhn yisuke blen, 'prbhu, ami emn yeagy niye amar badite apni asben. apni kebl mukhe ble din, tateiamar cakr bhal hye yabe. ami nije aprer krtrtber adhin ar amar sainyder upre ami krtrtb kri. ami kauke 'yao' ble se yay, abar kauke 'es' ble se ase; ar amar cakrke 'eta kr' ble se ta krea.' yisu ektha sune

ascry hlen; yamra tamr pichne pichne yacchil tader blen, 'ami teamader styi blchi smgr israyele ami et besi bisbas kra mdhye dekhthe paini. ami teamader area blchi ye, purb o pscim theke aneke asbe ar abraham, ishak o yakeaber snges sbrgraiye bheaje bsbe. kintu yamra rajyer uttradhikari, tader baire andhkare phele deoya hbe. sekhande leakera kannakati krbe o yntnray damte damt ghsbe.' erpr yisu sei stptike blen, 'yao, tumi yemn bisbas krech, temni heak.' ar sei muhurtei tar cakr susth hye gel. yisu pitrer badite giye dekhlen, pitrer sasudir bhish jbr hyeche, ar tini bichanay suye achen. yisu tamr hat sprs kra matri jbr chede gel. tkhn tini bichana chede uthe yisur seba krte laglen. sndhya hle leakera bhute paoya anek leakke yisur kache niye el. ar tini tamr hukume sei sb bhutder dur kre dilen. echada tini reagider susth krlen. er dbara bhabbadi yisaiyr bhabbani purn hl: 'tini amader durblta grhn krlen, amader byadhiguli bhn krlen.' yisaiy 53 :4 yisu ykhn dekhlen ye tamr carpase anek leak jdea hyeche, tkhnhrder opare yao-yar jny anugamider ades dilen. ekjn bybsthar siksk tamr kache ese blen, 'guru, apni yekhande yaben amio sekhane yab.' tkhn yisu take blen, 'siyaler grt ache ebm akaser pakhider basa ache; kintu manbputrer matha geamjar thami nei.' tamr anugamider mdhye ar ekjn blen, 'prbhu age amar babake kbr diye asar anumti din, tarpr ami apnake anusn krb.' kintu yisu take blen, 'tumi amar snges es, yamra mrt tarai mrtder kbr debe.' erpr yisu ekta nekathe uthlen ar tar sisyrta tamr snges gelen. seihrder mdhye hthat bhish jhd uthl, tate nekar upr dheu achde pdte lagl. yisu tkhn ghumeacchilen. taisisyra tamr kache giye tamr ghum bhangiyer blen, 'prbhu bamcan! amra ye dube mrlam.' tkhn yisu tamder blen, 'he alp bisbasir dl! ken teamra et bhy pacch?' tarpr tini uthe jheadea batas ohrder dheuke dhmk dilen, tkhn sb kichu sant hl. ete sisyrta ascry hye blen, 'ini kirkm leak? emr ktha emn ki batas o sagr seane!' yisu ykhnhrder apr pare gadariyder dese elen sei smy bhute paoya dujn leak kbr theke beriye tamr samne el. tara emn bhyntkr chil ye kean manus sei pth diye clte part na. 'tara citkar kre bll, 'he isbrer putr, apni amader niye ki krte can? nirdist smyer ageiki apni amader niry-atn krte esechen?' sekhan theke kichu dure ek pal suyeay rcchil. tkhn bhutera yisuke anuny kre bll, 'apni ydi amader tadiyeideben de ai suyeay paler mdhye dhukthe hukum din.' yisu tader blen, 'taiyao!' tkhn tara seileakder mdhye theke ber hye ese seisiyeay-gulir mdhye giye dhukl; tate seisiyeayear pal dhalu pad diye jeare dedate dedate brder jle giye dube mrl. yamra seipal cracchil, tara dede palal. tara ngrer mdhye giye sb khbr janal. bises kre seibhute paoya leakder bisye bll. tkhn ngrer sb leak yisuke dekhkar jny ber hye el. tara yisur dekha peye tamke anuny kre bll tini yen tader anl chede cle yan.

9

erpr yisu nekay uthehrder apr pare nijer shre elen. kyekjn leak tkhn khatiyay suye thaka ek pnguke yisur kache niye el. tader emn bisbas dekhthe tini sei pnguke blen, 'bacha, sahs snay kr, teamar sb paper ksma hl.' tkhn kyekjn bybsthar siksk blte laglen, 'eileakta

dekhchi edhrner ktha ble isbrer ninda krche.' tara ki cinta krche, ta jante pere yisu blen, 'teamra mne mne ken emn mnd cinta krch? keanta bla shj, 'teamar pap ksma kra hl' na, 'tumi uthe hemte bedao? kintu ami teamader dekhay ye eiprthibite manbputrer pap ksma krar ksmta ache.' ei ble yisu sei pngu leaktir dike phire blen, 'oth, teamar khatiya niye badi cle yao.' tkhn sei pngu leakti uthe tar badi cle gel. leakera ei ghnta dekhthe bhy peye gel; ar isbr manuske emn ksmta diyechen ble tara isbrer prsma krte lagl. yisu sekhan theke cle yabar smy dekhlen ekjn leak kr adayer gdite bse ache. tamr nam mthi. yisu tamke blen, 'amar snges es.' mthi tkhniuthe tamr snges gelen. pre mthir badite yisu khete bsle sekhane anek kr adaykari o papi-tapi manus ese yisu o tamr sisyrder snges khete bsl. phrisira ta dekhthe yisur anugamider blen, 'teamader guru kr adaykari o papi-tapi snges ken khaoya-daoya kren?' ektha sune yisu blen, 'yamra susth ache tader jny daktarer pryajni nei, brm reagider daktarer pryajni.' blidan ny, ami caiteamra dya krte sekh, 'sastrer eik-thar arth ki ta bujhe dekh. karn st o dharmik leakder ny, papideri ami dajke esechi.' pre yeahner anugamira yisur kache ese jynes krlen, 'amra o phrisira prayi up-eas kri; kintu apnar sisyrta ken upeas kre na?' tkhn yisu tader blen, 'br snges thakte ki brer bndhura seak krte pare? kintu din asche ykhn brer tader kach theke niye yaoya hbe, tkhn tara upeas krbe. 'ntun kapder tukrea niye keu puranea kapde tali dey na, tahle chemdata area bisri hbe. puranea camdar thlite keu ntun draksa sr rakhe na, rakhle camdar thliti phete yay, phle draksars pde yay ar thliti nt hy. tatka rs ntun thliti rakhte hy, tate duteai surksit thake.' yisu ykhn tader esb ktha blchilen, sei smy smaj-grher netader ekjn tamr kache ese ntjanu hye blen, 'amar meyeti ei matr mara gel, apni ese take ektu sprs krun tahle se bemce uthe.' tkhn yisu uthe tamr snges gelen, ar tamr sisyrta tamr snges cllen. pthe yabar smy ekjn strileak yisur pichn dike ese tamr peasaker khunt sprs krl, se barea bchr dhre rkrtsrabe kst pacchil. se mne mne bhabl, 'ami ydi yisur peasak kebl chumte pari, tahlei bhal hye yab.' yisu ghure damdalen ar take dekhthe peye blen, 'bacha, tumi mne sahs rakhea, teamar bisbasi teamay susth krl.' tkhn theke strileakti smpurn susth hye gel. yisu seinetar badite pre giye dekhlen, yamra krun sure bamsi bajay tara ryecher ar leakra hai hai krche. yisu blen, 'teamra baire yao. meyeti mre ni, o tea ghumiye ache.' leakgulea eik-tha sune tamke niye hasahasi krte lagl. leakder ghr theke ber kre deoya hle, yisu bhetre giye meyetir hat dhrlen, tate se uthe bsl. ei ghnta ktha seiandler sb jaygay chdiye pdl. yisu ykhn sei jayga chede cle yacchen, tkhn dujn andh tamr pichne pichne cll. tara citkar kre blte lagl, 'he dayuder putr, amader prti dya krun.' yisu badite ele sei dujn andh tamr kache el. tkhn yisu tader blen, 'teamra ki bisbas kr ye ami teamader drstiskti phiriye dite pari?' andh leak duti bll, 'hyam, prbhu amra bisbas kri.' tkhn tini tader ceakh sprs kre blen, 'teamra yemn bisbas krech, teamader prti temni heak.' ar tkhni tara ceakhe dekhthe pel. yisu tader drdbhabe nisedh kre blen, 'dekh, ektha keu yen jante na pare.' kintu tara sekhan theke giye yisur bisye seiandler sb jaygay blte lagl. ai dujn leak ykhn cle yacche, emn smy kyekjn leak bhute paoya ekjn

leakke yisur kache niye el, se ktha blte part na. sei bhutke tar bhetre theke tadiye debar pr beaba leakti ktha blte lagl. tate smbet sb leak ascry hye gel. tara bl, 'israyele emn kkhno dekha yay ni.' kintu phrisira blte thakl, 'se bhutder sasnkrtar sktite tader taday.' yisu sei ancler smst ngr o grame grame ghure ihudider smaj-grhe siksa dite ebm sbrgrajyer susmacar prcar krte laglen. tachada tini leakeder smst reag byadhi bhal krte laglen. leakder bhid dekhe tader jny yisur mmta hl, karn tara palkbihin mespaler mteal klant o ashay chil. tkhn yisu tamr sisyder blen, 'pshl prcur kintu katar leak kt alp, taiteamra phsler maliker kache anureadh kr, yen tini phsl katar jny mjur pathan.'

10

yisu tamr barea jn sisyke kache deke tamder asuciatma tadiye debar o sb reag bydhi sarabar ksmta dilen. sei barea jn preriter nam - prthm hlen simean yake pitr bla hy, tarpr tar bhai andriy, sibdiyer chele yakeab o tar bhai yeahn, philip o brthlm, theama o kr adaykari mthi, alpheyer chele yakeab o thddeck, desbhktsimean o yisuke ye strur hate dhriye diyechil sei yihuda iskriyeatiy. ei barea jnke yisu ei nirdes diye pathalen, 'teamra aihudider ancle ba smriyder kean ngre yeo na, brm israyel jatir haranea mesder kache yeo. tader kache giye prcar kr ye, 'sbrgrajy ese pdech.' teamra giye reagider sariye teal, mrtder bamciye teal, kusth reagider priskar keala, bhutder ber kre dao. teamra esb kaj binamulye krea, karn teamra sei ksmta binamulyei peyech. teamader keamrer kapde bemdde teamra seana, rupea ba taka pysa sngre nio na. pth clte kean thli ba badti jamakapd kimba jutea nio na, emn ki lathio na, karn ami blchi srmik tar parisrmik pabar yeagy. 'teamra ykhn kean shr ba grame yabe, sekhane emn kean upyukt lean khumje ber krea yar upr astha rakhte par ebm keathao cle na yaoya prynt tar baditei thekea. ykhn teamra sei badite giye uthbe tkhn sekhankar leakder subheccha janiye blea, 'teamader santi heak.' sei badir leakra ydi teamader sbagt janay, the tara sei santi labher upyukt. kintu tara ydi teamader sbagt na janay, the teamader santi teamaderi kache phire asuk. keu ydi teamader grhn na kre ba teamader ktha sunte na cay, the sei badi ba seishr chede cle yeo. yabar smy sekhankar payer dhulea jhede phelea. ami teamader styi blchi, mhabicarer dine sdeam o ghmear-leakder theke seishrer abstha bhyntkr hbe. 'sabdhan! dekh, ami nekder paler mdhye meser mtea teamader pathacchi. taiteamra saper mtea ctur o payrar mtea amayik hyea. kintu leakder theke sabdhan thekea, karn tara teamader greptar kre smajgrher mhasbhar hate tule debe. ar tara smaj-grhe niye giye teamader bet marbe. amar anusari hoyar jny saskder samne o rajader drbare teamader hajir kra hbe. teamra eibhabe tader kache o aihudider kache amar bisye blar suyeag pabe. tara ykhn teamader dhre niye yabe, tkhn kibhabe blbe ebm ki blbe se niye cinta krea na, karn ki blte hbe thik smye ta teamader mukhe yugiye deoya hbe. mne rhekea, teamra ye blbe, ta ny, kintu teamader bhetr diye teamader sbrger pita isbrer atmai ktha blben. 'bhai bhaikre ebm baba cheleke mrtyudnder jny dhriye debe. chelemeyera baba-mar birud-

dhe damdiye tader mrtyur mukhe thele debe. amar namer jny skle teamader ghrna krbe, kintu ses prynt ye sthir thakbe seirkas pabe. ykhn tara ek shre teamader opr niryatn krbe, tkhn teamra any shre paliye yeo. ami teamader styi blchi, manbputr phire na asa prynt teamra israyeler smst shre teamader kaj ses krte parbe na. 'chatr tar guru theke bd ny, ar kritdaso tar mnib theke bd ny. chatr ydi gurur mtea hye uthte pare, ar kritdas ydi tar mniber mtea hye uthte pare tahlei tyesth. badir krtake tara ydi belsbul ble, the badir anyder tara aro kt ki blbe.' 'tai tader bhy krea na, karn gupt sb bisyi prkas pabe, geapn sb bisyiprkas kra hbe. andhkarey mdhye ami ya blchi, ami cai ta teamra diner aleate bl. ar ami teamader kane ya blchi, ami caita teamra chader upr theke citkar kre bl. yamra kebl teamader daihikbhabe htya krte pare tader bhy krea na, karn tara teamader atmake dhhms krte pare na. kintu yini deh o atma ubhyi nrke dhhms krte paren brm tamkeibhy kr. dutea cdai pakhi ki matr kyeke pysay bikri hy na? tbu teamader pitar anumti chada tader ektao matite pde na. hyam, emn ki teamader mathar sb culo geana ache. kajeiteamra bhy peo na. anegukli cdai pakhir thekeo teamader muly dheb besi. 'ye keu manuser samne amake sbikar kre, amio amar sbrger pita isbrer samne take sbikar krb. kintu ye keu manuser samne amake asbikar krbe, amio amar sbrger pita isbrer samne take asbikar krb. 'ektha bhebea na ye ami prthibite santi dite esechi. ami santi dite asi ni kintu khgd dite esechi. - ami ei ghtna ghtate esechi.'ami cheleke babar biruddhe, meyeke mayer biruddhe, bemake sasudir biruddhe damd krate esechi. nijer atmiyera hbe ekjn byktir sbceye bd stru.' mikha 7:6 'ye keu amar ceye tar babamake besi bhalbase se amar apnjn hbar yeagy ny. ar ye keu tar chele ba meyeke amar ceye besi bhalbase, se amar apnjn hbar yeagy ny. ye nijer krus tule niye amar pthe na cle, seo amar sisy hbar yeagy ny. ye keu nijer jibn labh krte cay, se ta harabe; kintu ye amar jny tar jibn utsrg kre, se ta labh krbe. ye teamader sadre grhn kre, se amakeigrhn kre. ar ye amake grhn kre, se tea yini amake pathiyechen seiisbrkei grhn kre. keu ydi kean bhabbadike ekjn bhabbadi blei sadre grhn kre, the bhabbadir ye purskar seo ta labh krbe. ar keu ydi kean dharmik leakke dharmik blei sadre grhn kre, the dharmik byktir prapy ye purskar seo ta pabe. ei samany leakder mdhye kauke ydi amar anugami blei keu ek ghti thanda jl dey, ami styi blchi, seo tar purskar pabe.'

11

yisu tamr bareajn sisyke ei bhabe nirdesdeoya ses krlen. erpr tini galil shre siksa debar o prcar krar jny sekhna theke cle gelen. yeahn (baptaij) kargar theke khrister kajer ktha sunlen. tkhn tini tamr anugamider yisur kache pathalen. anugamira yisuke jijnas krlen, 'yar agmner ktha chil, apni ki sei leak, na amra ar karo jny apeksa krb?' er uttre yisu tamder blen, 'teamra ya sunch o dekhch, yeahneke giye ta bl andhera drstiskti pacche, khamdara hamtche, kusthreagira areagy labh krche, kalara sunte pacche, mra manus bemce uthche, ar dridr leakder kache susmacar prcar kra hcche. dhny seileak, amake grhn krte

yar kean badha nei.' yeahner anugamira ykhn cle yachen, tkhn, leakder uddesy kre yisu yeahner bisye blte suru krlen, 'teamra mruprantre ki dekhte giyechile? batase dealayman bet gach? na, ta ny. tahle ki dekhte giyechile? jmkalea peasak pra kean leakke? sean! yamra jmkalea peasak pre tader rajprasade dekhte pabe. tahle teamra ki dekhbar jny giyechile? ekjn bhabbadike? hyam, ami teamader blchi, yake teamra dekhech tini bhabbadir ceyeo mhan! tini seileak yar bisye sastre lekha ache, sean! ami teamar age age amar ek dutke pathachhi. se teamar jny pth prstut krbe. malakhi 3:1 ami teamader styi blchi, strileaker grbhe yt manuser jnm hyeche tader mdhye baptismdata yeahner ceye keui mhan ny, tbu sbrgrajyer kean ksudrtm byktio yeahner theke mhan. baptismdata yeahner smy theke aj prynt sbrgrajy bhisnbhabe akrant hcche. ar sktidhr leakra ta jearer sathe adhikar krte cesta krche. yeahner agmner purb prynt ya ghtbe skl bhabbadi o measir bidhi-bybsth ar mdhye ta bla hyeche. teamra ydi ektha bisbas krte raji thak tbe sean, ei yeahni sei bhabbadi eliy, yamr asbar ktha chil. yar seanbar mtea kan ache se sunuk. 'ami kiser sngi ei yuger leakder tulna krb? era emn ekdl cheat chelemeyeder mtea yamra hate bse any chelemeyeder deke ble, 'amra teamader jny bamsi balalam, teamra nacle na. amra seaker gan gailam, kintu teamra bilap krle na.' yeahn any leakder mtea na krlen ahar, na krlen pan, ar leakra ble, 'oke bhute peyechi.' erpr manbputr ese any leakder mtea pan o ahar ktha ble leak blche, 'ai dekh! ekjn petuk o md-khear, kr adaykari o papider bndhu.' kintu prjna tar kajer dbairsty ble prmanit hbe.' 'ye smst shre yisu besir bhag alekik kaj krechilen, tader tini bhrtasna krlen, karn tara tader mn pheray ni. tini tader blen, 'dhik kearasini! dhik baitsaida! teamader ki bhynkr durdsai na hbe! ami teamader ektha blchi karn, teamader mdhye ye sb alekik kaj ami krechi ta ydi sear o sideane kra ht, tbe sekhan kar leakera anek agei tader paper jny anutpt hye cter bstr pre chai mekhe mn-phiratea. tai ami teamader blchi, bicarer dine teamader theke sear o sideanerabstha shy krbar mtea hbe. ar ye kphrnahum tumi naki sbrgyi mhimay mndit hbe? na! teamake patale namiye ana hbe. ye smst alekik kaj teamar mdhye kra hyeche ta ydi sdeame kra ht tbe sdeam ajo tike thakt. ami teamader blchi, bicarer dine teamader ceye brm sdeam deser dsa anek shniy hbe. ei smy yisu blen, 'sbrg o prthibir prbhu, amar pita, ami teamar prmsa kri, karn jgter jnani o pnditder kache esb tttb tumi geapn rekhe sisur mtea sr! leakder kache ta prkas krech. hyam, pita ei bhabeitea tumi eta krte ceyechele. 'amar pita sb kichui amar hate smpe diyechen. pita chada putrke keu jane na; ar putr chada pitake keu jane na. putr yar kache pitake prkas krte iccha kren se-itamke jane. 'teamra yamra srant-klant o bharakrant manus, tara amar kache es, ami teamader bisram deb. amar jeayal teamader kamdhe tule nao, ar amar kache theke sekh, karn ami binyi o nmri, tate teamader pran bisram pabe. karn amar deo-ya jeayal bye neoya shj o amar deoya bhar halka.'

sei smy ekdin yisu ek bisrambare ssy ksater mdhye diye yacchilen. sisyder khide paoyar tara gmer sis chimde chimde khete laglen. kintu phrisira ta dekke yisuke blen, 'dekh! bisrambare ya kra niym biruddh, teamar sisya tai krche.' tkhn yisu tamder blen, 'dayud o tamr sngider ykhn khide peyechil tkhn tini ki krechilen ta ki teamra pd ni? tini tea isbrer mndire dhuke sei pbitr ruti kheyechilen. dayud o tamr sngider absyi ta khaoya nyaysngt chil na, kebl yajkrai ta khete parten. echada teamra ki measir bidhi-bybsth pdni ye bisrambare mndirer mdhye ye yajkra kaj kren tamrao bisrambarer bidhi-bybsth lngn kren; ar tar jny tader kean deas hy na? kintu ami teamader blchi, mndir thekeo mhan kichu ekhane ache. 'blidan o naibedy theke ami dayaici, sastre eibanir arth ki ta ydi teamra jante, tbe yamra deasi ny tader teamra deasi krte na. 'karn manbputr bisrambarero prbhu.' erpr yisu sekhan theke tader smaj-grhe gelen. sekhan ekjn leak chil, yar ekta hat sukuye pngu hye giyechil. yisuke deasi krbar uddesy niye leakra tamke jijnes krl, 'measir bidhi-bybsth anusare bisrambare ki reagike susth kra ucit?' kintu tini tader blen, 'dhr teamader mdhye karo ekta bheda ache, sei bhedata ydi bisrambare grte pde yay, tbe tumi ki take dhre tulbe na? ar bhedar ceye manuser muly anek besi. tai measir bidhi-bybsth anusare bisrambare bhal kaj kra nyaysngt.' tarpr yisu sei leaktike blen, 'teamar hatta badiye dao.' se tar hatta badiye dile pr seta bhal hye any hattar mtea hye gel. tkhn phrisira baire giye yisuke mere phelar jny ckrant krte lagl. kintu yisu se ktha jante pere sekhan theke cle gelen. anek leak tamr pichne pichne clte lagl. tader mdhye yamra reagi chil, tini tader sklke susth krlen. kintu tamr ei kajer ktha sklke ble bedate tini tader drdhhabe nisedh kre dilen. ar eibhabe tamr bisye bhabbadi yisaiyr madhyme bla isbrer bani purn hl: 'ei amar das, emke ami mneanit krechi. amar ati priy jn, yar upr ami stntus. ami tamr upre amar atmar prbhab rakhb, tate tini aihudider kache nyaynitir bani prcar krlen. tini klh bibad krben na, leakera pthe ghate tamr glar sbr sunbe na. mckanea betgach tini bhangben na, mit-mit kre jblte thaka ptekte tini nibhiye deben na (ytdin na nyaynitike jyi kren ttdin). srjaitir leak tamr opr prtyasa rakhbe. yisaiyi sei smy leakera bhute paoya ekjn leakke yisur kache niye el. leakta andh o be-aba chil. yisu take susth krlen: tate se dekhte pel o ktha blte parl. ei dekke leakera bismit hye bill, 'inii ki dayuder stnan?' phrisira ektha sune blen, 'e tea bhutder sasnkra belsbulersktite bhutder taday?' yisu phrisider mnner ktha bujhte pere tader blen, 'bibade bibhkt ye kean rajyidhbms hye yay. ye shr ba pribar nijeder mdhye bibade bibhkt ta tike thakte pare na. sytan ydi bhutke taday tbe se nijejinjer biruddhe bhag hye gele tar rajy ki kre tike thakbe? ami ydi belsbuler sktite bhut tadai, tbe teamader leakera kar sktite taday? sutram teamader nijeder anugamiraiprman krbe ye teamra bhul blch. kintu ami ydi isbrer at-mar sktite bhutder tadai, tbe isbrer rajy tea teamader kache ese geche.' 'abar blchi, kean sktiman leakke age na bemdhe keu ki tar badite dhuke tar sbkichu lut krte pare? take bamdhar pr tbei tea tar badir sbkichu lut

krte parbe. 'ye amar pks ny, se amar bipkse, ye amar sngē kuday na, se ta chdacche. tai ami teamader blchi, manuser sb pap ebm isbr nindar kśma hbe, kintu pbitr atmar biruddhe kean asmmanjnk ktha-bartar kśma hbe na. manbputer biruddhe keu ydi kean ktha ble, take kśma kra hbe, kintu pbitr atmar biruddhe ktha bllē tar kśma nei, 'eyuge ba agami yuge kkhina. 'bhal phl pete hle bhal gach thaka drkar, kintu kharap gach thakle teamra kharap phli pabe, karn phl dekhei gach cēna yay. teamra kalsap! teamader mtea dust leakera ki kre bhal ktha blte pare? manuser antre ya ache, mukh diye tea se kthaiber hy. bhal leak tar antre bhal kthaiscit rakhe, ar bhal kthai ble; kintu yar antre mnd bisy thake, se tar mukh diye mnd kthai ble. ami teamader blchi, leake yr behisebi ktha ble, bicarer dine tar prtiti kthar hisab tader dite hbe. teamader kthar sutr dhrei teamader nirdeas bla hbe, athba teamader kthar opr bhitti kreiteamader deasi sabyst kra hbe.' erpr kyekjn phrisi o bybsthar siks yisur kache ese bllen, 'he guru, amra apnar kach theke kean cihn na alekik kaj dekhte cai.' yisu tader bllen, 'e yuger dust o papi leakera cihner kheamj kre; kintu bhab-badi yeanar cihn chada ar kean cihnitader dekan hbe na. yeana yemn seibirat macher pete tin din tin rat chilē, temn manbputr tin din tin rat prthibir anthsthle kataben. bicarer dine ninbiy leakera ei kaler leakder biruddhe uthe damdiye tader deasi krbe, karn ninbiy leakera yeanar prcarer phle tader mn pheral. ar dekh, yeanar ceye ekhane ar ekjn mhan achen. bicarer dine dksin deser rani uthe eiyyer leakder deasi krbe, karn raja sleamner jnaner ktha seanbar jny tini prthibir prant theke esechilen, ar dekh sleamner ceye mhan ekjn ekhane achen. 'ykhn kean dust atma kean manuser mdhy theke ber hne yay, tkhn se jlbihi suknea ancle bisram pabar jny ghearaghuri krte thake kintu ta pay na. tarpr se ble, 'ami ye ghr chede beriye esechi, sekhane phire yab.' ar phire ese dekhe sei ghr khali pde ache; priskar o sajane ache. pre se giye tar theke area kharap any satta dust at-make sngē kre niye ase. tarpr tara skle sekhane giye bas krte thake, tate sei leaktar prthm absta theke ses abstha area kharap hne othe. ei yuger mnd leakder abstha serkm hbe.' yisu ykhn smbet leakder sngē ktha blchilen, tkhn tamr ma o bhaira ese tamr sngē ktha blar icchay baire damdiye apeksa krchilen. sei smy ekjn leak tamke bll, 'dekhn, apnar ma o bhaira baire damdiye achen, tamra apnar sngē ktha blte can.' yisu tkhn take bllen, 'ke amar ma? karai ba amar bhāi ?' erpr tini tamr anugamider dekhiye bllen, 'dekhl! erai amar ma, amar bhāi. hyam, ye keu amar sbgrer pitar iccha paln kre, sei amar ma, bhāi o bean.'

13

sei dini yisu ghr theke ber hyehrdre dhare ese bslen. tamr carparse bhu leke ese jd hl, taitini ekta nekay uthe bslen, ar sei smbet jnta tire damdiye ril. tkhn tini drstanter madhyme tader anek bisye siksā dite laglen. tini bllen, 'ekjn casi bij bunte gel. se ykhn bij bunchil, tkhn ktkguli bij pther dhare pdl, ar pakhira ese seguli khye phell. abar ktkguli bij pathure jmite pdl, sekhane mati besi chil na. mati besi na thakate tatadati ankur ber hl. kintu sury uthle pr ankurguli

jhlse gel, ar sekd matir gbhire yayni ble ta sukiye gel. abar kichu bij kamtajheaper mdhye pdl. kamtajheape bede uthe caraguleake cepe dil. kichu bij bhal jmite pdl, tate phsl hte lagl. se ya bunechil, keathao tar trisgun, keathao satgun, keathao stgun phsl hl. yar seanar mtea kan ache se sunuk!' yisur sisya tamr kache ese bllen, 'ken apni drstanter madhyme leakder sngē ktha bllen?' er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'sbrgrajyer bisye isbrer gupt sty beajhar kśmta kebl matr teamaderi deoya hyeche, kintu sklke e kśmta deoya hy ni. karn yar kichu ache, take ara deoya hbe, tate tar prcur hbe; kintu yar nei, tar ya ache tao tar kach theke kede neoya hbe. ami tader sngē drstanter madhyme ktha bli, karn tara dekheo dekhe na, suneo seane na ar tara beajheo na. eder ei absthar mdhy diyei bhab-badi yisayr bhabbani purn hyeche: 'teamra sunbe ar sunbe, kintu bujhe na. teamra takiye thakke, kintu kichuidekhe na. eisb leakder antr asad, era kane seane na, ceakh thakteo sty dekhte asbikar kre. erkm-tai ghteche yen era ceakhe dekhe, kane sune ar antre bujhe bhal hbar jny amar kache phire na ase.' kintu dhny teamader ceakh, karn ta dekhte pay; ar dhny teamader kan, karn ta sunte pay. ami teamader sty blchi, teamra ya dekhch anek bhabbadi o dharmik leakera dekhte ceyeo ta dekhte pay ni. ar teamra ya ya sunch, ta tara sunte ceyeo sunte pay ni. 'ekhn tbe seicasi o tar bij beanar mrmarth sean. keu ykhn sbrgrajyer siksar bisy suno ta beajhe na, tkhn dust atma ese tar antre ya beana hyechil ta sriye ney. eta hl sei pther dhare pda bijer ktha. ar pathure jmite ye bij pdechil, ta sei sb leakder kthai ble yamra sbrgrajyer siksā sune sngē sngē annder sathe ta grhn kre; kintu tader mdhye sei siksar sekd bhal kre gbhire yete dey na ble tara alp smyer jny sthir thake. ykhn sei siksar jny smsya, duhhk kst o tadna ase, tkhn tara pichiye yay. kamtajheape ye bij pdechil, ta emn leakder bisy ble yamra sei siksā seane, kintu smsarer cinta bhāba o dhnsmtptir maya sei siksake cepe rakhe. sejny tader jibne kean phl hy na. ye bij utkrst jmite beana hl, ta emn leakder ktha prkas kre yamra siksā seane, ta beajhe ebm phl dey. keu ebs gun, keu sat gun ar keu ba tiris gun phl dey. karn yisu tader kache ar ekti drstant rakhlen. 'sbrgrajy emn ekjn leaker mtea yini tamr jmite bhal bij bunlen. kintu leakera ykhn sbaighumiye chil, tkhn seimaliker stru ese gmer mdhye syama ghaser bij bune diye cle gel. sese gmer cara ykhn bede uthe phl dhrl, tkhn tar mdhye syamaghaso dekha gel. seimaliker mjurra ese tamke bll, 'apni ki jmite bhal bij beanen ni? tbe syamaghas keatha theke el?' tini tader bllen, 'eta niscyi kean strur kaj.' tamr cakrera tkhn tamke bll, 'apni ki can, amra giye ki syama ghasguli upde phelb?' 'tini bllen, 'na, karn teamra ykhn syama ghas update yabe tkhn hytea aigulear sathe gmer gachguleao upde phelbe. phsl katar smy na hoyā prynt eksngē sb badte dao. pre phsl katar smy ami mjurder blb tara yen prthme syama ghas smgrh kre amti amti kre bamdhe o ta pudiyē dey ebm gm smgrh kre gealay teale.' yisu tader samne ar ekti drstant rakhlen, 'sbrgrajy emn ekta srse danar mtea ya niye kean ekjn leak tar jmite lagal. smst bijer mdhye ora styii sbceye cheat, kint gach hye bede uthle pr ta smst sak-sbijr theke bd hye ekta bd gache print hy, yate pakhira ese tar dalpalay basa

bamdhe.' tini tader ar ekta drstant blen, 'sbrgrajy yen khamirer mtea. ekjn strileak ta niye ektal mydar snge mesal o tar phle smst myda phempe uthl.' jnsadharner kache updes debar smy yisu prayi ei dhrner drstant diten. tini drstant chada kean siksai diten na. yate bhabbadir madhyme isbr ya blechilen, ta purn hy:'ami drstanter madhyme ktha bly; jgter srsti theke ye smst bisy ekhno gupt ache seguli prkas krb.' gitsmhita 78 :2 pre yisu leakder biday diye ghre cle gelen. tkhn tamr sisrya ese tamke blen, 'seikseter o syama ghaser drstantti amader bujhiye din.' er uttre yisu tader blen, 'yini bhal bij beanen, tini manbputr. jmi ba kset hl ei jgt, sbrgrajyer leakra hl bhal bij. ar syamaghas taderi beajhay, yamra mnd leak. gmer mdhye ye stru syama ghas bune diyechil, se hl diyabl. phsl katar smy hl jgter ses smy ebm mjurra yamra smgrh kre, tara isbrer sbrgdut. 'syama ghas jd kre agune puidiye deoya hy. eiprthibir seser smyoe thik temni hbe. manbputr tamr sbrgdutder pathiye deben, ar yamra pap kre o aprke mnder pthe thele dey, tader sbaike seisbrgdutra manbputrer rajyer mdhye theke eksnge jd krben. tader jblnt aguner mdhye phele deben. sekhane leake kannakati krbe o damte damt ghste thakbe. tarpr yamra dharmik prtippnn hyeche, tara pitar rajye suryer mtea ujibl hye dekha debe. yar seanan mtea kan ache se sunuk! 'sbrgrajy kseter mdhye lukkiye rakha dhrner mtea. ekjn leak ta khumje peye abar sei kseter mdhye lukkiye rakhl. se ete et khusi hl ye sekan theke giye tar srbsb bikri kre sei ksetti kinl. 'abar sbrgrajy emn ekjn sodagrer mtea, ye bhal mukta khumjichil. ykhn se ekta khub dami muktar kheamj pel, tkhn giye tar ya kichu chil sb bikri kre seimuktatai kinl. 'sbrgrajy abar emn ekta bd jaler mtea ya smudre phela hle tate sb rkm mach dhra pdl. jal purn hle leakra seta pade tene tull, pre tara bse bhalea machgulea beche jhudite rakhl ebm kharapgulea phele dil. jgter seser dine ei rkmi hbe. sbrgdutra ese dharmik leakder mdhye theke dust leakder alada krben. sbrgdutra jblnt aguner mdhye dust leakder phele deben. sekhane leake kannakati krbe o damte damt ghsbe.' yisu tamr sisryder jijnasa krln, 'teamra ki esb ktha bujhle?' tara tamke bl, 'hyam, amra bujhechi.' tkhn tini tader blen, 'prtyek bybsthar siks, yini sbrgrajyer bisye siks labh krechen tini emn ekjn grhsther mtea, yini tamr bhamdar theke ntun o puranea ubhy jinisi ber kren.' yisu ei drstantguli blar pr sekan theke cle gelen. tarpr tini nijer shre giye sekhane smaj-grhe tader mdhye siks dite laglen. tamr ktha sune leakera ascry hye gel. tara bl, 'eijnan o eisb alekik kaj krar ksmta e keatha theke pel? e ki sei chutear mistrir chele ny? er mayer nam ki mriym ny? ar er bhaider nam ki yakeab, yeaseph, simean o yihuda ny? ar er sb beanera ekhane amader mdhye ki thake na? tahle keatha theke se esb pel?' eibhabe tamke mene nite tara mha smsyay pdl.kintu yisu tader blen, 'nijer gram o badi chada ar sb jaygatei bhabbadi smman pan.' tamr prtii leakder abisbas dekhe tini sekhane besi alekik kaj krln na.

14

sei smy galiler sasnrkta heread, yisur bisysuntepele. tini tamrcakrder blen, 'ei leak niscyi baptism-data yeahn. se niscyimt leakder mdhye theke bemce

utheche. ar seijnyieisb alekik kaj krte parche. ei hereadi yeahnke greptar kre karagarer mdhye sekla bemdhe rekhechilen. tamr bhai philiperstri hereadiyar anureadhei tini ekaj krechilen. karn yeahn hereadke bar-bar blen, 'hereadiyake teamar aibhabe rakha baidh ny.' heread ei jny yeahnke htya krte ceyechilen, kintu tini leakder bhy krten, kan sadharn leak yeahnke bhabbadi ble mant. erpr hereader jnmndin el, seiutsbe hereadiyar meye, heread o tamr atithider samne nece hereadke khub khusi krl. sejny heread spth kre blen ye, se ya caibe tini take taideben. meyeti tar mayer pramrs anusare bl, 'thalay kre baptismdata yeahner mathata amay ene din.' ydio raja heread eke khub dukkhit hlen, tbu tini spth krechilen ble ebm yamra tamr snge khete bsechilen tara sei spther ktha sunchilen ble smmaner ktha bhebe tini ta dite hukum krln. tini leak pathiye karagarer mdhye yeahner sirsched kralen. erpr yeahner mathati thalay kre niye ese sei meyeke deoya hle, se ta niye tar mayer kache gel. tarpr yeahner anugamira ese tamr dehti niye giye kbr dilen. ar tamra yisur kache giye sb ktha janalen. yisu sb ktha sune eka ekta neka kre sekan theke rona hye kean ek nirjn jaygay cle gelen. kintu leakera ta jante pere bibhinn ngr theke beriye hamta pth dhre tamr sng dhrl. tini neka theke tire neme dekhlen bhuleak jd hyeche, tader prtii tamr krna hl. tader mdhye yamra asusth chil, tader sklke tini susth krln. sndhya hle sisrya tamr kache ese blen, 'e jnhin pranr ar ekhn belao ses hye el, eileakder cle yete blnt, tara yen grame grame giye nijeder jny khabar kine nite pare.' kintu yisu tader blen, 'tader yabar drkar nei, teamraitader kichu khete dao.' tkhn tar sisrya tamke blen, 'ekthane amader kache pamckhana ruti ar deuta mach chada ar kichui nei.' tini tamder blen, 'ogulea amar kache niye es.' erpr tini sei leakder ghaser opr bse yete blen. pre tini sei pamckhana ruti o deuta mach niye sbrger dike takiye seikhabarer jny isbrke dhnyad dilen. tarpr sei rutitukrea tukrea kre tamr sisryder hate pribsen krar jny dilen. sisrya ek ek kre leakder ta dilen. ar leakera skle kheyte pritrpt hl. pre sisrya pde thaka khabarer tukrea-takra tule nile tate bareati tukri bhrti hye gel; yamra kheyechil tader mdhye strileak o cheat cheat chelemeye chada pamc hajar purus manus chil. erpriyisu tamr sisryder nekay kre hrder apr pare tamr sekhane yabar age tader pemchate blen. erpr tini leakder biday janalen. leakder biday diye., prarthna krbar jny tini eka pahade uthe gelen. andhkar hye geleo tini sekhane ekai rilen. nekati tir theke dure giye pdechil, ultea haoya bite thakay dheuyer dhakkay bhisnbhabe dulchil. skal tinte theke ch'tar mdhye yisur sisrya nekay chil. emn smy yisu jler opr diye hemte tamder kache elen. yisuke hrder jler opr diye hemte aste deke sisrya bhye amtke uthlen, tara 'bhut, bhut' ble bhye citkar kre uthlen. snge snge yisu tamder blen, 'etea ami! sahs kr! bhy krea na.' er uttre pitr tamke blen, 'prbhu, e ydi styii apni hn, the jler opr diye amake apnar kache aste ades krun.' yisu blen, 'es.' pitr tkhn neka theke neme jler opr diye hamtte hamtte yisur dike egeate laglen. kintu ykhn dekhlen prcnd jheadea batas biche, tkhn khubi bhy peye gelen. trnti aste aste dubte laglen ar citkar kre blen, 'prbhu, amake bam-

can.' yisu tknhihat badiye pitrke dhre phele bllen, 'he alp-bisbasi! tumi ken sndeh krl'e?' yisu o pitr nekay uthle pr jheadea batas theme gel. yamra nekay chil'en tamra yisuke prnam kre bllen, 'apni styiisbrer putr.' tamra brd par hye ginesrt ancle elen. seiancler leakra tamke cinte pere seiancler sb jaygay leakder kache tamr asar khbr rtiye dil. tkhn leakera tader mdhye yamra asusth chil tader sklke yisur kache niye el. tara yisuke anureadh krl, yen seireagira kebl tamr peasakar jhalr sprs krte pare. ar yamra sprs krl, taraisusth hye gel.

15

jerusalem theke kyekjn phrisi o bybsthar siks k yisur sng'e dekh'a krte elen. tamra yisuke bllen, 'amader pitrpurusra ye niym amader diyechen, apnar anugamira ken ta mene cle na? khaoyar age tara thikmtea hat dheay na!' er uttre yisu tamder bllen, 'teamader prmpragt acar palner jny teamrai ba ken isbrer ades amany krea? karn isbr blechen, 'teamra baba-make smman krea.' ar 'ye keu tar baba-mar ninda krbe tar mrtuyudnd hbe.' kintu teamra ble thakea, keu ydi tar baba kimba make ble, 'ami teamader kichui sahayy krte parb na, karn teamader debar mt ya kichu sb ami isbrer uddesye dansbrup utsrg krechi,' the baba mayer prti tar krtby kichu thake na. tai teamader prmpragt ritir dbara teamra isbrer ades mulyhin krech. teamra hle bhnd! bhabbadi yisaiy teamader bisye thi ki bhabbani krechen: 'ei leakgulea mukhei amay smman kre, kintu tader antr amar theke anek dure thake. era amar ye upasna kre ta mithya, karn era ye siks'a dey ta manuser tairi ktkguli niym matr.'" erpr yisu leakder tamr kache deke bllen, 'ami ya bli ta sean o ta bujhe dekh. manus ya khay ta manuske asuci kre na. kintu mukher bhetr theke ya ber hye ase, taimanuske asuci kre.' tkhn yisur sisya tamr kache ese bllen, 'apni ki janen phrisira apnar ei ktha sune apman beadh krechen?' er uttre yisu bllen, 'ye caraguli amar sbrger pita laganni, seguli upde phele hbe. tai oder ktha bad dao. ora nijera andh, ora abar any andhder pth dekhacche. dekh, andh ydi andhke pth dekhate yay, the dujneigrt'e p'dbe.' tkhn pitr yisuke bllen, 'apni ya bllen, tar arth amader bujhiye dñ.' yisu bllen, 'teamrao ki ekhno bujhte parch na? teamra ki beajh na ye, ya kichu mukher mdhye yay ta udre giye pemchay o pre ta beriy'e paykhanay pde. kintumukhermdhy theke ya ber hy ta manuser antr thekei ber hy ar tai manuske asuci kre teale. ami ektha blchi karn manuser antr thekeismst mndcinta, nrhtya, bybhicar, yenpap, curi, mithya saksy o ninda bar hy. esbmanuske asuci kre, kintu hat na dhuye khele manus asuci hy na.' erpr yisu sei jaygay chede sear o sidean ancle gelen. ekjn knan desi'y strileak seiancl theke ese citkar kre blte lagl, 'he prbhu, dayuder putr, amake dya krun. ekta bhut amar meyer opr bhr kreche, tate se bhyank yntna pacche.' yisu take ekta kthao bllen na, tkhn tamr sisya ese yisuke anureadh kre bllen, 'oke cle yete blun, karn o citkar krte krte amader pichn pichn asche.' er uttre yisu bllen, 'skler kache ny, kebl israyeler haranea mesder kache amake pathanea hyeche.' tkhn sei strileakti yisur kache ese tamke prnam kre bil, 'prbhu, dya kre amay sahayy

krun!' er uttre yisu take bllen, 'chelemeyeder khabar niye kukurer samne chumde deoya thik ny.' strileakti tkhn bil, 'hyam, prbhu, kintu mnibder tebil theke khabarer ye sb tukrea pde kukurei ta khay.' tkhn yisu take bllen, 'he nari, teamar bdbisbas! yao, tumi yemn caich, temniheak.' ar seimuhurt thekeitar meyeti susth hye gelyisu bhu manuske areagyan krlen erpr yisu sekhan theke galilhrder tir dhre cllen. tini ekta pahader opr utte sekhan bslen. ar bhu leak sekhan ese jdea hl, lara kheadma, andh, nulea, beaba ebm aro anekke sng'e niye el. tara aisb reagider tamr payer kache rakhl ar yisu tader sklke susth krlen. leakera ykhn dekhil beaba ktha blche, nulea susth sbl hcche, kheadma claphera kche, andhra drstiski labh krche, tkhn tara ascry hye gel ar israyeler isbrke dhnybad dite lagl. yisu tkhn tamr sisyder bllen, 'eileakder jny amar mne kst hcche, karn era aj tin din hl amar sng'e sng'e ache, eder kache ar kean khabar nei. ei ksudhart absthay eder ami cle yete blte pari na, tahle hyete era pthe murcha yabe.' tkhn sisya tamke bllen, 'einirjn jaygay et leakke khaoyane'ar mtea atea khabar amra keathay pabea?' yisu tamder bllen, 'teamader kache kta ruti ache?' tara bllen, 'satkhana ruti o kyekta cheat mach ache.' yisu sei sb leakke matite bse yete bllen. tarpr tini sei satta ruti o mach kta niye isbrke dhnybad dile, pre sei ruti tukrea kre sisyder hate dile, ar sisya ta leakder dite laglen. leakera sbaibes pet bhre khel. tukrea-takra ya pde ril, ta teala hle pr ta diye sattatukri bhrti hye gel. yara khyechil tader mdhye mhl'a o cheat chele chelemeye bad diye kebl purus manuser smkhyai chil kar hajar. erpr yisu leakder bi-day diye nekay uthe mgdner ancle gelen.

16

phrisi o sddukira yisurkacheesetamke priksa krte cailen. tai tara aisbrik sktir cihnsbrup kean aleikik kaj kre dekhate bllen. er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'sndhya hle teamra ble thakea dine abhaoya bhal thakbe, karn akaser rn lal hyeche. abar skal bela ble thakea, ajke jheadea abhaoya clbe karn aj akas lal o andhkar hyeche. teamra akaser abstha bhali bicar kre beajh, athc kaler cihn bujhte para na. e yuger dust o bhrstacari leakera cihner kheadm kre, kintu ye'ar cihn chada ar kean cihni tader dekhanea hbe na.' erpr yisu tader chede sekhan theke cle gelen. yisu o tamr sisya hrder opare yabar smy sng'e ruti niye yete bhule giyechilen. tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'teamra sabdhan! phrisi o sddukider khamir theke strk theke.' sisya nijedermdhye blabli krtelaglen, 'amra rutianini ble snbbth uni eiktha blchen?' tamra ki blabli krechen, ta jante pere yisu bllen, 'he alp-bisbasi manus, teamra nijeder mdhye ken blabli krch ye teamader ruti nei? teamra ki beajh na athba teamader ki mne nei sei pamc hajar leaker jny pamc khana rutir ktha ar tarpre kt tukri teamra bhrti krechile? abar seicar hajar leaker jny satkhana rutir ktha, ar kt tukri teamra tule niyechile? teamra ken bujhte par na ye ami teamader rutir bisy blini? ami teamader phrisi o sddukider khamir theke strk thakte blechi.' tkhn tamra bujhte parlen ye rutir khamir theke tini tamder strk hte blen ni, kintu blechilen tamra yen phrisi o sddukider siks'a theke sabdhan hn. erpr yisu kaisriya, philipi

ancle elen. tini tamr sisyder jijnēs krlēn, ‘manbpu-
trke?’ ebisyē leakē ki blē? tamra blēn, ‘keu keu blē
apni baptismdata yēahn, keu blē eliy, abar keu blē apni
yirmiyba bhābbadider mdhyē keu ekjn hben.’ tini
tamder blēn, ‘kintu teamra ki bl, ami ke?’ er ut-
tre simean pitr blēn, ‘apni seimsih (khrst), jibnt is-
brer putr.’ er uttre yisu tamke blēn, ‘yeānar chele
simean, tumi dhny, keānea manuser kach theke ek-
tha tumi janni, kintu amar sbrger pita ektha tea-
may janiyechen. ar amio teamake blchi, tumi pitrar
eipathrer oprēi ami amio mndli gemthe tulb. mr-
tyur kean skitar opr jyālabh krte parbe na. ami tea-
make sbrgrajyer cabiguli deb, tate tumi eiprthibite ya
bamdhe ta sbrgeo bemdhe rakha hbe. ar prthibite
ya hte debe ta sbrgeo hte deoya hbe.’ erpr yisu tamr
sisyder drdhbbhe nisedh kre dilen, yen tara kauke na
blē tiniikhrist. sei smy theke yisu tamr sisyder janate
laglen ye tamke absiyerusalemē yete hbe. ar sekhane
kibhabe tamke ihudi neta, prdhan yajk o bybstar sik-
skder kach theke anek kst bheag krte hbe. tamke
mere phela hbe o tin diner mathay tini mrtyuleak
theke bemce uthben. tkhn pitr tamke ekpase deke
niye bhrtsnar sure blēn, ‘prbhu, esber hat theke isbr
apnake rkṣa krun. er kean kichui apnar prtī ghtbe na.’
yisu pitrer dike phire blēn, ‘amar kach theke dur ho
synt! tumi amar badha sbrup! tumi manuser drstib-
hngi diye e bisy cinta krch, isbrer ya ta tumi bhābh
na.’ erpr yisu tamr sisyder blēn ‘keu ydi amay anusrn
krte cay tbe se niyeke absikar kruk ar nijer krus tule
niye amar anusari heak. ye keu nijer jibn rkṣa krte
cay, se ta harabe. kintu ye amar jny tar nijer pran
harate caibe se ta rkṣa krbe. keu ydi smst jgt labh kre
tar pran haray tbe tar ki labh? pran phire pabar jny
tar debar mtea ki-iba thakte pare? manbputr ykhn
tamr sbrgdutder sngē niye tamr pitar mhimay asben,
tkhn tini prtyek leakke tar kaj anusare prtīdan debēn.
ami teamader styi blchi, yamra ekhane damdiye ache
tader mdhyē emn keu keu ache yar keano mte mrtyu
dekhbe na, ye prynt manbputrke tamr rajye aste na
dekhe.’

17

ch’din pr yisu pitr, yakeab o tar bhāi yeahnkesngē niye
nirjn ek pahader cuday giye uthlen. sekhane tader
samne yisur rupantr hl. tamr mukhmndl suryer mtea
ujjbl o tamr peasak alear mt sada hye gel. tarpr hthat
measi o eliy tader kache upsthit hye yisur sngē ktha
blte laglen. ei dekhe pitr yisuke blēn, ‘prbhu, bhāli-
hyeche ye amra ekhane āchi. ydi apnar icche hy tbe
ami ekhane tinte tambu khatate pari, ekta hbe ap-
nar, ekta measir jny ar ekta eliy jny.’ pitr ykhn ktha
blchilen, seismy ekta ujjbl megth tamder dheke dil. sei
megh theke ekti rb seana gel, ‘inii amar priy putr, er
prtī ami khubi prit. teamra emr ktha sean.’ yisur
sisyra ektha sune khub bh pye matite upud hye
pde gelen. tkhn yisu ese tader sprs kre blēn, ‘othēa,
bhy krea na.’ tamra mukh tule takale yisu chada ar
kauke sekhane dekhthe pelen na. tamra ykhn sei pa-
had theke neme aschilen, sei smy yisu tader blēn,
‘teamra ya dekhle ta manbputr mrtder mdhy theke
jibit hye na otha prynt kauke blea na.’ tkhn tamr
sisyra tamke jijnēs krlēn, ‘tahle bybstar siksra ken

ble thaken ye, prthme eliy asa absyk?’ er uttre yisu
tamder blēn, ‘eliy asben, ar tini sb kichu punhsthapn
krben. kintu ami teamader blchi, eliy ese gechen, ar
leake take cenēni. leakera tamr prtī yacchetaibhyar
kreche. manbputrkeo tader hate sei eki rkm niryatn
bheag krte hbe.’ tkhn tamr sisyra bujhte parlen ye,
tini tamder baptismdata yeāhner ktha blchen. yisu
ykhn leakder majhe abar phire elen, tkhn ekjn leak
yisur kache ese tamr samne hamtu gede bli, ‘prbhu
amar cheletike dya krun. tar mrgi reag hyeche, tate
se khubi kst pacche. se prāyi hy agune, ny tea jle
pde yay. ami take apnar sisyder kache enechilam,
kintu tamra take susth krte paren ni.’ er uttre yisu
blēn, ‘teamra abisbasi o dṣt prkrtr leak. ktkal ami
teamader sngē thakb? ktkal ami teamader bhñ krb?
cheletike amar kache niye es.’ tkhn yisu seibhutke
tirskar krle bhutti cheletir mdhy theke bre hye gel,
ar sei muhutr thekecheletir smpurn susth hye gel.
pre sisyra ekante yisur kache ese tamke jijnēs krlēn,
‘amra seibhutke tadate parlam na ken?’ yisu tader
blēn, ‘teamader alp bisbaser karneiteamra ta parle
na. ami teamader styi blchi, cheatt srse danar mtea
ettuku bisbaso ydi teamader thake, the teamra ydi ei
pahadke bl, ‘ekhan theke sre okhane yao’ tbe ta sre
yabe. teamader pkse kichui asnbhb hbe na.’ yisu o
tamr sisyra eksngē ykhn galile ghure bedacchilen,
tkhn yisu tamder blēn, ‘manbputrke manuser hate
tule deoya hbe. tara tamke htya krbe; kintu tin diner
din manbputr mrtyu theke jibit hye uthben.’ ete sisyra
khubidukhlit hlen. yisu o tamr sisyra kphrnahme
gele, mndirer jny yara kr aday krt tara pitrer kache
ese bli, ‘apnader guru ki mndirer kr den na?’ pitr
blēn, ‘hyam, den.’ ar tini ghre giye kichu blar agei yisu
prthme tamke blēn, ‘simean teamar ki mne hy? ei
prthibir rajara kader kach theke nanarkm kr aday
kre? tara ki tader nijer sntander kach theke kr aday
kre, na bairer leakeder kach theke kr aday kre?’ pitr
blēn, ‘tara any leakeder kach thekei aday kre.’ tkhn yisu
blēn, ‘tahle tader sntander jny chad ache. kintu amra
yen ai kr adaykarider keanrkm apman beadher karn
na hi , sei jny tumi hrde giye bmdsi phel ar prthme
ye machta uthbe ta niye ese sei machtar mukh khulle
tumi ekti mudra pabe, ota diye amar o teamar dey kr
mitiye dio.’

18

sei smy yisur sisyra tamr kache ese blēn, ‘prbhu, sbr-
grajyer mdhyē sresth ke?’ tkhn yisu ekti sisuke deke
tamder mdhyē damd kriye blēn, ‘ami teamader styi
blchi, ytdin prynt na teamader mner pribtrn ghtiyē ei
sisuder mtea hbe, ttdin teamra kkhni sbrgrajye prbes
krte parbe na. tai, ye keu nijeke nt-nmr kre sisur
mtea hye othe, sei sbrgrajyer mdhyē sresth. ‘ar ye keu
erkm kean samany sebkke amar name grhn kre, se
amakei grhn kre. ei rkm nmr manuser mdhyē yamra
amake bisbas kre, tader karo bisbase ydi keu bighn
ghtay, tbe tar glay bhari ekta yamta bemdhe smudrer
atl jle take dubiye deoyai tar pkse bhal hbe. dhik ei
jgt smsar! karn ekhane kt rkmeri na prleabhner ji-
nis ache. prleabhñ jgte thakbe thiki, kintu dhik sei
manuske yar dbara ta ase. tai teamar hat kimba pa
ydi teamar prleabhne pdar karn sbrup hy, tbe ta kete

phel. duhat o pa niye nrker annt agune pdar ceye brm nuleba na kheadma hye annt jibne prbes kra bhal. teamar ceakh ydi teamake prleabhner pthe tene niye yay, tbe ta upde phele dio. duceakh niye nrker agune pdar ceye brm kana hye annt jibne prbes kra teamar pkse bhal. 'dekhea, teamra amar ei nmr manusder md-hye ekjnkeo tucch krea na, karn ami teamader blchi ye sbrge tader sbrgdutera sb smy amar sbrgiy pitar mukher dike ceye achen. 'teamra ki mne kr? ydi kean leaker ekseati bheda thake, ar tar mdhye ydi ekta bhul pthe cle yay the se ki niranbbitake pahader dhare rekhe diye sei haranea bhedata khumjte yabe na? ami teamader styi blchi, ykhn se seibhedata khumje pay tkhn ye niranbbita bhul pthe yay ni, tader ceye yeta hariye giyechil take phire peye se besi annd kre. thik sei bhabbe, teamader pita yini sbrge achen, tini can na, ye ei cheattder mdhye ekjno hariye yay. 'teamar bhay ydi teamar biruddhe kean anyay kre, tbe tar kache ekante giye tar deas dekhiye dao. se ydi teamar ktha seane, tbe tumi take abar teamar bhay ble phire pele. kintu se ydi teamar ktha na seane, the area du-ekjnke sngre niye tar kache yao, yen ai dujn kima tinjn sak-sir kthay prtyekta bisy sty ble prmanit hy. se ydi tader ktha sunte na cay, tbe mndlite ta janao. ar se ydi mndlir kthao sunte na cay, tbe se teamar kache bidhmi o kr adaykarir nt heak. 'ami teamader styi blchi, prthibite teamra ya bemdhe rakhbe, sbrgeo ta bamdha hbe. ar prthibite teamra ya khule debe sbrgeo ta khule deoya hbe. 'ami teamader abar blchi, prthibite teamader mdhye dujn ydi ekmt hye kean bisy niye prarthna kr, tbe amar sbrger pita tader jny ta purn krben. ektha sty, karn amar anasarider md-hye dujn kima tinjn yekthane amar name smbet hy, sekhane tader majhe ami achi.' tkhn pitir yisur kache ese tamke bllen, 'prbhua, amar bhay amar biruddhe kt-bar anyay krle ami take kasma krb? sat bar prynt krb ki?' yisu tamke bllen, 'ami teamake blchi, kebl sat bar ny, kintu satke sttr diye gun krle ytar hy ttbar.' 'sbr-grajy ebhabe tulna kra yay, yemn ekjn raja yini tamr dasder kache hisab mitiye dite bllen. tini ykhn hisab nite suru krlen, tkhn tader mdhye ekjn leakke ana hl ye rajar kache ds hajar repymudra dhart. kintu tar sei rn seadh krar ksmta chil na. tkhn seimnib raja hukum krlen yen seileaktake tar stri o chelemeyeke ar tar ya kichu ache smst bikri kre paona aday kra hy. 'tate seidas matite upud hye pde mniber pa dhre bll, 'amar opr dhairry dhrun, ami apnar smst rni seadh kre deb' seiktha sune sei daser prti mniber anukmpa hl, kintu tar sb rn mkub kre diye take mukt kre dilen. 'tini seidas chada peye baire giye tar ekjn shkrmir dekha pel, ye tar kache pray ekseaa mudra dhart. sei das tkhn tar glatipe dhre bll, 'tui ye taka dhar krechis ta seadh kr.' 'tkhn tar shkrmi tar samne upud hye anuny kre bll, 'amar prti dhairry dhr. ami teamar sb rn seadh kre deb.' kintu se tate raji hl na, brm rn seadh na kra prynt take karagare atke rakhil. tar any shkrmira eightna dekke khubiduhkh pel, tai tara giye tader mniber kache ya ya ghteche sb janal. 'tkhn sei mnib take deke bllen, 'tumi dust das! tumi amay anureadh krle ar ami teamar sb rn mkub kre dilam. ami yemn teamar prti dya dekhiyechilam temni teamar shkrmir prtio ki teamar dya kra ucit chil na?' tkhn tar mnib krudhd hye smst rn seadh na kra prynt

take sasti dite karagare diye dilen. 'teamra prtyeke ydi teamader bhaikre antr diye kasma na kr, tbe amar sbrger pitao teamader prti thik aibhabe bybhar krben.'

19

esb ktha bla ses kre yisu galil chede yrdndirany pareyihudiya prdese elen. bhuleak tamr pichu pichu clte lagl ar tini sekhane tader susth krlen. sei smy kyekjn phrisi ese priksa krbar jny tamke jijnes krl, kean leaker pkse tar khusi mtea ye kean karne strike tyag kra ki bidhi-smmt? yisu bllen, 'teamra ki sas-tre pdni, ye surutei isbr tader purus o nari kre srsti krechilen?' erpr isbr blechilen, 'ejny manus babamake chede strir sngre yukt hbe, ar seidujn ek deh hbe.' taitara ar dujn ny kintu ekjn. taitisbr yader yukt krechen, manus tader prthk na kruk.' tkhn phrisira tamke bllen, 'tbe measir bidhane sudhumatr bibah bicched ptr diye strike tyag krar bisye lekha ache ken?' tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'teamader antr kt-heartar jnyi measi sei bidhan diyechilen, surute kintu erkml chil na. taiami teamader blchi, ydi kean manus bybhicar deas chada any kean karne strike chede diye any kean strileakke biye kre tbe se bybhicar kre.' tkhn tamr sisya tamke bllen, 'sbami-strir mdhye pristhiti ykhn emnihi, tkhn biye na kraibhal.' yisu tamder bllen, 'sbaiesiksaa grhn krte pare na, kebl yader sei ksmta deoya hyeche, taraita mene nite pare. kichu leak npumsk hyei matrgrbh theke bhumisth hy,yara biye kre na. ar kichu leakke manuse kheaja kre dey, sejny tara biye kre na. abar emn kichu leak ache, yamra sbrgrajyer jny biye krte cay na. ye keu e siksa grhn krte pare, se grhn kruk.' erpr leakera cheat cheat chelemeyerder yisur kache niye el, yen tini tader mathay hal rekhe prarthna kren. kintu yisur sisya tader dhmk dilen. tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'cheat cheat chelemeyerder badha dio na, oder amar kache aste nisedh krea na; eder mtea leakder jnyitea sbrgrajy.' erpr yisu sb chelemeyerder mathay hal rakhlen, tarpr tini sekhane theke cle gelen. ekjn leak ekdin yisur kache ese jijnes krl, 'guru annt jibn pabar jny amake kean bhal kaj krte hbe?' yisu take bllen, 'keanti bhal ektha tumi amay jijnes krch ken? bhal tea kebl ekjni ar tini isbr. yai heak tumi ydi annt jibn pete cao, the tamr sb ajna paln kr.' se bll, 'kean kean ajna paln krb?' yisu take bllen, 'tumi absynrhitya krbe na, bybhicar krbe na, curi krbe na, mithya saksy debe na, teamar baba-make smman kreao prtibesike nijer mtea bhalbesaa.' sei yubk tkhn yisuke bll, 'ami tea er sbipaln kre aschi, tahle amar ar ki kra baki ache?' yisu tamke bllen, 'ydi tumi spmurn nikhumt hte cao, the yao, teamar smst smpti bikri kre gibrid mdhye biliye dao. tate tumi sbrge prcur smpd pabe. tarpr es, amar anusari ho.' kintu sei yubk ei ktha sune bisnn hye cle gel, karn tar prcur smpti chil. yisu tamr sisyder bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi, dhni byktir pkse sbrgrajye prbes kra kthin hbe. hyam, ami teamader blchi, dhniir pkse sbrgrajye prbes krar ceye brm chumcer phutea diye utre gle yaoya shj.' ektha sune sisya ascry hye gelen. tamra tkhn bllen, 'tahle uddhar paoya kar pkse snbhb?' yisu tamder dike takiye bllen, 'manuser pkse ta asnbhb bte, kintu isbrer pkse sbi snbhb.' tkhn

pitir blen, ‘dekhun, amra sb kichu chede diye apnar anusari hyechi, tahle amra ki pab?’ yisu tamder blen., ‘ami teamader styi blchi, seintun jgte ykhn manbputr tamr mhimamndit simhasne bsben, tkhn teamra yamra amar anusari hyech, teamrao bareati simhasne bsbe ar israyeler barea geasthir bicar krbe. ar ye keu amar jny badi ghr, bhai bean, baba-ma, chelemeye athba jayga jmi chedeche, se tar stgun besi pabe ebn annt jibnero adhikari hbe. kintu emn aneke yamra ekhn prthme ache tara sese yabe, ar yamra ekhn sese ache tara prthm hbe.

20

‘sbrgrajy emn ekjn jmidarer mtea, yini tamr draksa ksete kaj krar jny bhearbelai mjur ante beriy pden. tini mjurder dine ekti repymudra mjuri deben ble thik kre, tader tamr draksa ksete pathiye dilen. pray ntar smy tini badir baire gelen ar dekhlen, kichu leak bajare tkhno kichu na kre damdiye ache. tini tader blen, ‘teamrao amar draksa ksete kaj krte yao, ami teamader nyay mjuri deb.’ tkhn tarao draksa ksete kaj krte gel. ‘sei bykti abar pray bela bareata o tintar smy badir baire giye ai eki rkm bhabe mjurder kaje pathalen. pray pamctar smy tini abar baire gelen o area kichu leakke damdiye thakte dekhe tader blen, ‘teamra saradin kean kaj na kre ekhane damdiye ach ken?’ ‘tara tamke bll, ‘keu amader kaje ney ni.’tkhn kseter malik tader blen, ‘teamrao giye amar ksete kaje lagea.’ ‘diner sese kseter malik tamr nayebke deke blen, ‘mjurder sklke dak o tader mjuri mitiye dao; seser jn theke suru kre prthm jn prynt sklke dao.’ ‘bikel pamctay ye mjurra kaje legechil, tara ese prtyeke ekta rupear taka niye gel. prthme yader kaje laganea hyechil, tara besi pabe ble asa krechil, kintu tara prtyeke ekta kre rupear taka pel. tara ta nil bte kintu kseter maliker biruddhe abhiyag kre bll, yamra sese kaje legechil tara matr ekgnta kaj kreche, ar apni tader o amader sman mjuri dilen; athc amra kda reade sara din dhre kaj krlam.’ ‘er uttre tini tader ekjnke blen, ‘bndhu, ami tea teamar snge kean anyay bybhar krini. tumi ki ek taka mjurite kaj krte raji ho ni? teamar ya paona ta niye badi yao. amar iccha, ami teamake ya diyechi, ei seser jnkeo tai deb. ya amar nijer, ta amar khushimtea bybhar krar adhikar ki amar nei? ami dyalu, ei jny ki teamar irsa hcche?’ ‘thik ei rkm yamra seser tara prthm hbe, ar yamra prthm, tara sese pde yabe.’ erpr yisu jerusalemer dike ya-ta krlen. snge tamr bareajn sisyo chiln, pthe tini tamder ekante deke niye giye blen, ‘sean, amra ekhn jerusalemer dike yacchi. sekhane manbputrke prdhan yajkder o bybsthar siksdkder hate smpe deoya hbe, tara tamke mrtuyudnd debe. tara tamke bidupr kbar jny, bet marbar o kruse debar jny aihudider hate tule debe.’ kintu mrtuyur tin diner mathay tini jibit hye uthben.’ pre sibdiyer cheledar ma tar dui cheleke niye yisur kache ese tamke prnam kre blen, amar jny kichu krun. yisu take blen, ‘tumi ki cao?’tini blen, ‘apni amay ei prtisruti din yen apnar rajye amar ei-dui chele ekjn apnar danpase ar ekjn bam pase bste pay.’ er uttre yisu blen, ‘teamra ki caich ta teamra jan na. ami ye duhkher peyalay pan krte yacchi tate ki teamra pan krte par?’chelera tamke bll, ‘hyam,

pari!’ tini tader blen, ‘bastbik, teamra amar peyalay pan krbe; kintu amar dandike ba bamdike bste debar adhikar amar nei. amar pita yader jny ta thik kre rekhechen, tarai ta pabe.’ baki dsjn sisye ei ktha sune ai dui bhaiyer opr rege gelen. tkhn yisu tamder nijer kache deke blen, ‘teamra ektha jan ye, aihudider sasnkrtarai tader prbhu, ar tader mdhye yamra prdhan tara tader opr hukum calay. kintu teamader mdhye serkm hoya ucit ny. teamader mdhye ye bd hte cay, take teamader sebk hte hbe. ar teamader mdhye ye sresth shthan labh krte cay, se yen teamader das hy. mne rekhea, teamader manbputrer mtea hte hbe, yini seba pete ny brm seba krte esechen, ar anek leaker muktir muly hisabe nijer pran utsrg krte esechen.’ tamra ykhn yirihe shr chede yacchilen, tkhn bhu leak yisur picchu picchu cll. sekhane pther dhare dujn andh bsechil. yisu sei pth dike yacchen sune tara citkar kre bll, ‘prbhu, dayukder putr, amader prti dya krun.’ leakera tader dhmk diye cup krte bll. kintu tara area citkar kre blte lagl, ‘prbhu dayukder putr, amader prti dya krun!’ tkhn yisu damdalen ar tader deke blen, ‘teamra ki cao? ami teamader jny ki kr?’ tara bll, ‘prbhu amra yen dekhte pai.’ tkhn tader prti yisur krna hl. tini tader ceakh sprs krlen, ar tkhni-tara drsti phire pel o tamr pechne pechne cll.

21

yisu o tamr sisya jerusalemer kachakachijaitun prbtmalar dhare absthit baitphgi gramer dhare ese pemchalen. tini tamr dujn sisye eible pathalen, ‘teamra ai samner grame yao. sekhane dekhbe ekta gadha bamdha ache ar ekta baccar tar sathe ache. tader khule amar kache niye es. keu ydi teamader kichu jijnese kre, the take bealea, ‘prbhueder can. tini pre tader phert deben.’ emnti hl yen er dbara bhabbadir bhabbani purn hy: ‘siyeann grike bl, ‘dekh teamar raja teamar kache aschen. tini nmr, tini gadhar opre, ekti bharbahi gadhar baccar opre cde aschen.” skhriy 9:9 yisu yemn blechilen tamr sisyaer giye temni krlen. tara sei gadha o gadhar baccata ene tader opr nijeder gayer kapd bichiye dile yisu tader upr bslen. leakder mdhye anekei nijeder jama khule pthe bichiye dil, abar aneke gacher dal kete niye pther opre bichiye dil. yamra yisur samne o pichne bhid kre yacchil, tara citkar kre blte lagl, dayukder putrer prsmsa heak. yini prbhur name aschen, tini dhny! sbrge isbrer prsmsa heak.’ yisu ykhn jerusaleme prbes krlen, tkhn smst shre khub seargeal pde gel. leakera blabli krte lagl, ‘ini ke?’ jnta ble uthl, ‘ini yisu, galiler nasrtiy shrer sei bhabbadi.’ erpr yisu mndir ctbre dhuklen; ar yamra sei mndir ctbrer mdhye becakena krchil, tader tadyie dilen. yamra taka bdl kre debar jny tebil sajiiye bsechil o yamra dalay kre payra bikri krchil tini tader tebil o dala ulte dilen. yisu tader blen, ‘sastre lekha ache, ‘amar grh hbe prarthna grh.’kintu teamra ta dsyuder astanay print krech.” erpr mndir ctbrer mdhye anek andh o khnj yisur kache ele tini tader susth krlen. prdhan yajkra o bybsthar siksakra dekhlen ye, yisu anek alekik kaj krchen, ar ykhn dekhlen mndir ctbrer mdhye chelemeyera citkar kre blche, ‘prsmsa, dayukder putrer prsmsa heak,’ tkhn tamra rege gelen. tamra yisuke blen, ‘ora ya blche, ta

ki tumi sunte pacch' yisu tader jbab dilen, 'hyam, pacchi, teamra ki sastre pd ni? 'tumi cheat cheat chelemeye o dughdpeasy sisuderi prmsa krte sikhiyech.' erpr yisu tader chede shrer baire baithniyay giye rate sekhanai thaklen. prdin skale tini ykhn jerusaleme phirchilen, sei smy yisur khide pel. tini pther dhare ekhti dumur gach dekhthe peye sei gachtar kache gelen. kintu pata chada tate kichu dekhthe pelen na. tkhn tini sei gachtike bllen, 'teamate ar kkhno phl hbe na.' ar seidumur gachti sukiye gel. ei ghtna dekhthe sisarya ascry hye bllen, 'ei dumur gachta et tadadati kemn kre sukiye gel?' er uttre yisu tamder bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi, teamader ydi isbrer prtj drdh bisbas thake, ydi sndeh na kr, tbe dumur gacher prtj ami ya krechi, teamrao ta krte parbe. sudhu tai ny, teamra ydi ai pahadke bl, 'oth, ai sagre giye achde pd' dekhbe tai hbe. ydi bisbas thake, tbe prarthnay teamra ya caibe ta pabe.' yisu ykhn abar mndir ctbre leakder siksa dicchilen, sei smy prdhan yajkra o smajptira tamr kache ese bllen, 'tumi kean adhikare esb krch?' ei adhikar teamay ke diyeche?' er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'ami teamader ekta prsn krte cai, ar teamra ydi tar uttr dao tahle amio teamader blb ami kean adhikare esb krchi. amar prsn hcche, baptism debar adhikar yeahn keatha theke peyechilen? ta ki isbrer kach theke, na manuser kach theke esechil?' tkhn tara nijeder mdhye ei aleacna kre bll, 'amra ydi bli, isbrer kach theke, tahle o amader blbe, 'tbe teamra ken take bisbas kr ni?' kintu amra ydi bli, 'manuser kach theke,' tbe jnsadharner kach theke bhy ache, karn leakera yeahnke bhabbadi ble mane.' tai er uttre tara yisuke bllen, 'amra jani na. tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'tbe amio teamader blb na, kean adhikare ami esb krchi. tarpr yisu bllen, 'accha, ebisye teamra ki blbe? ekjn leakder duti chele chil. se tar bd cheler kache giye bll, 'bacha, aj tumi amar draksa ksete giye kaj kr.' 'kintu tar chele bll, 'ami yete caina.' kintu pre se tar mt bldiye kaje gel. 'erpr leakti tar apr cheler kache giye takeo sei ekiktha bll. er uttre ami cheleti bll, 'hyam, mhasy yacchi.' kintu se gel na. 'ei dujner mdhye ke tar babar iccha paln krl? tara bllen, 'bd chele.' yisu tader bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi, kr-adaykarira o besyara, teamader age isbrer rajye prbes krche. ami ektha blchi karn jibner sthik pth dekhbar jny yeahn teamader kache esechilen ar teamra tamke bisbas krni. kintu kr-adaykari o besyara take bisbas kreche. esb dekheo teamra mn pribrtn krni o tamr prtj bisbas krni. 'ar ekti drstant sean! ek jmidar ekti draksa kset tairi kre tar cardike beda dilen. pre sei kseter mdhye draksa madabar jny grt khumlden. pahara debar jny ekta umcu pahara ghr tairi krlen. pre kyekjn casir kache sei draksa kset ijara diye bidese cle gelen. ykhn draksa teamar smy hl, tkhn tini tamr bhag niye asbar jny tamr kraitdasder sei casider kache pathalen. 'kintu casira tamr dasder ekjnke marl, ekjnke khun krl ar trtiyjnke pathr chumde khun krl. erpr tini prthm barer ceye area besi das sekhanne pathalen, ar seicasira ai dasder snge eki rkm bybhar krl. pre tini tamr nijer cheleke tader kache pathalen; tini bhablen, 'ora niscyi omr cheleke many krbe. 'kintu casira ykhn dekhli ye maliker chele asche, tkhn tara nijeder mdhye pramsr kre bll, 'dekh, ei hcche ainsmt uttradhikari, es, eke amra khun kri, tahle amraitar smpt-

tir malik hye yab.' tkhn tara sei cheleke dhre draksa kseter baire chumde phele dil o take htya krl. eksetre draksa kseter malik ykhn phire asben, tkhn ai casider tini ki krben, teamra ki bl?' ihudi yajkra yisuke bllen, 'tara dust leak ble tini tader nirmmbhabe dhbms krben o seidraksa kset any casider hate deben, yamra phler mrumse tamke tamr prapy ams debe.' tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'teamra ki sastrer ei ams pd ni: 'rajmistira ye pathrta batil kre diyechil, sei pathrtai hye utheche keaner prdhan pathr. eta prbhurikaj, eta amader ceakhe ascry lage.' 'ateb, ami teamader blchi, isbrer rajy teamader kach theke niye neoya hbe, ar emn leakder deoya hbe, yamra isbrer rajyer pkse upyukt bybhar krbe. ar ai ye pathr tar opre ye pdbe se bhenge curn-bicurn hye yabe, ar sei pathr yar opre pdbe take gumdiye dhulisat krbe.' prdhan yajkra o phrisira yisur deoya ei drstantguli sune bujhte parlen yisu taderi bisye ei kthaguli bllen. tai tamra yisuke greptar krte calen, kintu jnsadharner bhye ta krlen na, karn sadharn leake tamke bhabbadi ble mne krte.

22

drstanter madhyme yisu abar tader bltesuru krlen. tini bllen, "sbrgrajyer bisye eitulna deoya yete pare, ekjn raja yini tamr cheler biyer bheaj prstut krlen. seibheaje nimntrit leakder dakbar jny tini tamr dasder pathalen, kintu tara aste cal na. 'raja abar tamr any dasder pathalen, bllen, 'yamra nimntrit tader sklke bl. dekh, amar bheaj prstut, amar bld o hrst-pust bachurgulea sb mara hyeche, ar sb kichui prstut. teamra bibah bheaje yeag dite es.' 'kintu nimntrit leakera tader kthay kan na diye ye yar kaje cle gel. keu ba tar kseter kaje gel, abar keu gel tar bybsar kaje. anyra rajar sei dasder dhre tader snge durbybhar krl o tader khun krl. ete raja khub rege gelen, tini tamr sainy pathiye seikhunider mere phellen, sainyara tader shrtio puidye dil. 'erpr raja tamr dasder bllen, 'biyer bheaj prstut kintu yamra nimntrit hyechil tara tar yeagy chil na. taiteamra rastar meade meade yao ar yt leakder dekha pao, tader sklke ei bheaje yeag debar jny deke anea. tkhn sei dasra rastay rastay giye bhal o mnd yader pel tader sklke deke anl. tate biye badir bheajer ghr atithite bhre gel. 'kintu raja atithider snge dekha krte ese sekhanne ekjn leakke dekhthe pelen ye biye badir peasak pre ase ni. raja take jines krlen, 'bndhu, biye badir upyukt peasak chadai tumi kemn kre ekhane ele?' kintu se cup kre thakl. tkhn raja tamr pricarkder bllen, 'er hat pa bemdhe eke baire andhkare phele dao, yekthane leakera kannakati kre o yntnrnay damte damt ghse.' 'karn aneiki ahut, kintu alpi mneaniti' tkhn phrisira sekhan theke cle gel, ar kemn kre yisuke tamr kthar phamde phela yay sei priklpna krl. tara hereadiyder kyekjner snge nijeder kyekjn anugamike yisur kache pathal. eileakera ese bll, 'guru, amra jani apni ekjn st leak. isbrer pther bisye sthik bhabe siksa diye thaken. ar ke ki ble tar dhar dharen na karn leake ki bhabbe tate apnar kichu yay ase na. tahle apnar ki mt, kaisrke kr deoya ucit ki na?' yisu tader bd mtlb bujhte pere bllen, 'bhnder dl amake phamde phelte caich ken? ye takay kr deoya hy ta amake dekhao.' tara ekta rupear taka tamr

kache niye el. tkhn tini tader blen, 'er opre eimurti o nam kar?' tara bll, 'ream smrat kaisrer:tkhn tini tader blen, 'tbe ya kaisrer ta kaisrke dao, ar ya isbrer ta isbrke dao.' tara eijbab sune ascry hye gel, tamke ar birtk na kre sekhane theke cle gel. yamra ble punruthan nei, sei sdduki smprdayer kichu leak sei din yisur kache ese tamke ekti prsn krlen. tamra blen, 'guru, measi blechen ydi kean leak nihsntan absthay mara yay, the tar nikttn atmiyrupe tar bhaisei bidhbae biye krbe o tar bhaiyer hye tar bms utpn krbe. amader jana ek pribare sat bhai chil. prthm jn biye krl, tarpre se mara gel. ar tar kean sntan na thakate, tar bhai sei bidhbake biye krl. eiabstha dbitiy, trtiy o sptm jn prynt hl, tara sei strike biye krl o mara gel. sese sei strileaktio mara gel. ekhn amader prsn hl, punruthaner smy ai sat bhaiyer mdhye sei stri kar hbe, skleitea take biye krechil?' 'er uttre yisu tader blen, 'teamra bhul krch, karn teamra na jan sastr, na jan isbrer prakrm. jene rakhea, punruthaner pr leakera biye kre na, ba tader biyeo deoya hy na, tara brm sbrgdutder mtea thake. mrtder jibit hye othar bisye teamader bhalear jny isbr nije ye ktha blechen, ta ki teamra pdni? tini blechen, 'ami abrahamer isbr, ishaker isbr o yakeaber isbr.'isbr mrtder isbr nn, kintu jibitderi isbr. smbet leakera tamr ei siksa sune ascry hye gel. phrisira ykhn sunlen ye yisur jbabe sddukira niruttr hye gechen tkhn tamra dl bemdhe yisur kache elen. tamder mdhye ekjn sastrjn pndit yisuke phamde phelbar jny jijnasa krlen, 'guru, bidhi-bybstharm mdhye sbceye mhan ades kaanti?' yisu tamke blen, 'teamarmst antr o teamarmst pran o mn diye tumi teamar prbhu isbrke bhalbasbe.' etii hcche srbprthm o mhan ades. ar dbitiyiti hcche eri anurup, 'tumi nijeke yemn bhalbas, temar teamar prtibesikeo bhalbasbe,' ymst bidhi-bybstharm bhabbadider smst siksa, ei duti adeser upr nirbhr kre.' phrisira tkhno sekhane smbet chilene, sei smy yisu tader jijnasa krlen, 'khrister bisye teamra ki mne kr? tini kar bmsdhr?'tara blen, 'tini dayuder putr.' yisu tader blen, 'tbe dayud kibhabe pbitr atmar anuprernay tamke 'prbhu' ble smbeadhnr krechen? tini blechilen, 'prbhu amar prbhuke blen, ytksn na ami teamar struder teamar payer nice rakhi ttksn tumi amar dan dike bs o sasn kr.' tahle, dayud ykhn tamke 'prbhu' ble smbeadhnr krechen, tkhn tini kemn kre tamr sntan hte paren?' kintu er uttre keu ekti kthao tamke blte parlen na, ar sei din theke keu tamke ar kichu jijnasa krteo sahs krlen na.

23

erpr yisu leakder o tamr sisyder blen, 'measir bidhi-bybstharm byakhya debar adhikar bybstharm siksk o phrisider ache. tai tara ya ya ble, ta teamra krea ebm mene clea: kintu tara ya kre teamra ta krea na. ami ektha blchi, karn tara ya ble tara ta kre na. tara bhari bhari beajha ya boya kthin, ta leakder kamdhe capiy de; kintu segulea srabar jny nijera ekta angulo nadate cay na. 'tara ya kichu kre sbi leak dekhaneer jny. tara sastrer pd lekha tabij bd kre tairi kre, ar nijeder dharmik dekhavar jny peasaker prante lmba lmba jhalr lagay. tara bheajsbhay smmaner jaygay ebm smaj-grhe gurutbpurn asne bste bhalbase. tara hate-bajare leakder kach theke sm-

mansuck abhibadn o 'guru' dak sunte khubibhalbase. 'kintu teamra dekhea, leake yen teamader 'siksk' ble na dake, karn ekjni teamader siksk, ar teamra skle prspr bhai bean. ei prthibite kauke 'pita' ble dekea na, karn teamader pita ekjni, tini sbrge thaken. keu yen teamader 'acaryy ble na dake, karn teamader acaryy ekjni, tini khrist. teamader mdhye ye sb theke sresth, se teamader sebk hbe. ye keu nijeke bd kre, take nt kra hbe. ar ye keu nijeke nt kre, take unnt kra hbe. 'dhik bybstharm siksk o phrisir dl, teamra bhnd! teamra leakder jny sbrgrajyer drja bndh kre rakchh, nijerao tate prbes krea na, ar yamra prbes krte cesta krche tadero prbes krte dicch na. 'dhik bybstharm siksk o phrisir dl, teamra bhnd! ekjn leakke nijeder dhrmmte niye asar jny teamra jle sthle ghure bedao. ar ye ykhn teamader dhrme ase, tkhn teamra nijeder ceye take dbigun nrker upuykt kre teal. 'dhik bybstharm siksk o phrisir dl, teamr bhnd! teamra nijera andh athc anyder pth dekhao. teara ble thak, 'keu ydi mndirer dibiy dey, the tate kichu ese yay na. kintu keu ydi mndirer seanar dibiy dey, the se seispthe bamdha pdl; take absyita purn krte hbe.' murkh andher dl! keanta sresth, mndirer seana athba mndir, ya sei seanake pbitr kre? teamra abar ekthao ble thak, 'keu ydi yjnbedir name sph kre, tahle seispth rkasa krar jny tar kean badhy-badhkta nei. kintu keu ydi yjnbedir opr ye naibedy thake tar name sph kre, the tar sph rkasa krar jny se daybddh ril.' teamra andher dl! keanta besi gurutbpurn, yjnbedite naibedy athba bedi, ya tar oprer naibedyke pbitr kre? tai ykhn keu yjnbedir name sph kre, tkhn se yjnbedir opr ya kichu thake se sb kichuribisye sph kre. ar keu ykhn mndirer name sph kre, tkhn se jayga o tar mdhye yini thaken, tamr nameo sph kre. ar ydi kean leak sbrger name sph kre, tkhn se isbrer simhasn o yini sei simhasne bse achen tamr nameo sph kre. 'dhik bybstharm siksk o phrisir dl, teamra bhnd! teamra pudina, meri o jirar dsbhager ekbhag isbrke diye thak athc nyay, dya o bisbstta, bybstharm ei bises gurutbpurn siksa abhela kre thak. ager ai bisyuguli paln krar snge snge prer ei bisyuguli paln krao teamader ucit. teamra andh pthprdrsk, teamra msa chemke phle, kintu ut gile thak. 'dhik bybstharm siksk o phrisir dl, teamra bhnd! teamra thala batir baireta priskar kre thak, kintu bhetrta thake leabh o atmteasne bhra. andh phrisi! prthme teamader peyalar bhetrta priskar kr, tahle geata peyalar bhetre o baire ubhy diki priskar hbe. 'dhik bybstharm siksk o phrisir dl, teamra bhnd! teamra cunkam kra kbrer mtea, yar baireta dekhte khub sundr, kintu bhetre mra manusar hadgead o sb rkmer pca jinis ryeche. teamra thik seirkm, bairer leakder ceakhe dharmik, kintu bhetre bhndami o dusttay purn. 'dhik bybstharm siksk o phrisir dl, teamra bhnd! teamra bhabbadider jny smrtisedh gamth o isbr bhkt leakder kbr sajao, ar ble thak, 'amra ydi amader purbpuruser smye thaktam, the bhabbadideb htya krar jny tader sahayy krtam na.' ete teamra nijeder bisyei saksy dicch ye, bhabbadider yamra htya krechil teamra taderi bmsdhr. tahle yao teamader purbpurusera ya suru kre geche teamra tar baki kaj ses krea. sap, bisdhr saper bmsdhr! ki kre teamra isbrer hat theke rkasa pabe? teamra deasi prmanit hbe o nrke yabe. tai ami teamader blchi, ami teamader

kache ye bhabbadi, jnanileak o siksdker pathacchi teamra tader karea kareake htja krbe, ar kauke ba kruse debe, kauke ba teamra smaj-grhe cabuk marbe. ek shr theke any shre teamra tader tada kre phirbe. ei bhabe nirdeas hebler rktpat theke suru kre brkha- yar putr skhriy, yake teamra mndirer pbitr sthan o yjnbdir majhkhane htja krechile, sei din theke aj prynt yt nirdeas byktir rkt matite jhre pdeche, sei smster day teamader opre pdbe. ami teamader styi blchi, ei yuger leakder opr ai sber sasti ese pdbe.' hay jerusalem, jerusalem! tumi, tumii bhabbadir htja kre thak, ar teamar kache isbr yader pathan tader pathr mere thak. murgi yemn tar baccader danar nice jdea kre, temni ami teamar leakder kbar amar kache jdea krte ceyechi, kintu teamra raji ho ni. ekhn teamader mndir pritykt hye pde thakbe. bastbik, ami teamader blchi, ye prynt na teamra blbe, 'dhny, tini yini prbhur name aschen, se prynt teamra ar amake dekhete pabe na.

24

ysisu mndir theke ykhn ber hye yacchilen, seismytamr sisyra tamr kache ese mndirer bd bd dalaner dike tamr drsti aksrn krte cailen. er jbabe yisyu tamder bllen, 'teamra ekhn ekhane esb dekhch, kintu ami teamader styi blchi, ekhane ekta pathr ar ekta pathrer opr thakbe na, esbi bhumisyat hbe.' yisyu ykhn jaitun prbtmar opr bsechilen, tkhn tamr sisyra ekante tamr kache ese tamke bllen, 'amader blun, kkhn esb ghtbe, ar apnar asar ebm eyuger ses printir smy janar cihni ba ki hbe?' er uttre yisyu tader bllen, 'dekhea! keu yen teamader na thkay. ami teamader ektha blchi karn aneke amar name asbe ar tara blbe, 'ami khrist.' ar tara anek leakke thkabe. teamra nana yuddher ktha sunbe ebm teamader kane yuddher gujb aseb. kintu dekhea, teamra bhy peo na, karn ai sb ghtna absyi ghtbe kintu tkhno ses ny. hyam, ek jati any jatir biruddhe lidaikrbe; ar ek rajy any rajyer biruddhe yabe. srbrt durbhiks o bhumikmp hbe. kintu esb kebl ytnrmar arnbh matr. 'sei smy sasti debar jny tara teamader dhriye debe o htja krbe. amar sisu hyech ble jgter skl jatir leakera teamader ghurna krbe. sei smy anek leak bisbas theke sre yabe. tara eke aprke sasnkrtader hate dhriye debe ar tara prsprke ghurna krbe. anek bhnd bhabbadir abirbhab hbe, yamra bhu leakke thkabe. adhrm bede yaoyar phle adhikams leakder mdhy theke bhalbasa kme yabe. kintu ses prynt ye nizeke sthir rakhbe, se rkasa pabe. ar rajyer (sbrg) eisumacar jgter srbrt prcar kra hbe. smst jatir kache ta saksyrupre prcarit hbe, ar tarpri upsthit hbe sei smy. 'teamra tkhn dekhbe ye, bhabbadi daniyeler mdhy diye ye 'srbnasa ghrnar bstur'ktha bla hyechil ta pbitr sthane damdiye ache.' ye ektha pdeche se bujhuk er arth ki. 'sei smy yamra yihudiyate thakbe, tara pahad ancle paliye yak. ye chade thakbe, se yen ghr theke tar jinis nebar jny nice na name. kseter mdhye ye kaj krbe, se tar jama nebar jny phire na asuk. hay! sei mhilara, yamra seindigulite grbhiti thakbe, ba yader keale thakbe dudher sisu. tai prarthna kr yen sitkale ba bisrambare teamader palate na hy. 'sei dingulite emn mhakst hbe ya jgter suru theke ei smy prynt ar kkhno hy ni ebm hbe

o na. area blchi, seidingulir smkhyia isbr ydi kmiye na ditn the keui absist thakt na. kintu tamr mneanit leakder jny tini sei diner smkhyia kmiye rekhechen. sei smy keu ydi teamader ble, 'dek, msih (khrist)' ekhane, athba 'dek, tini okhane,' tahle se kthay bisbas krea na. 'ami ektha blchi, karn anek bhnd khrist o bhnd bhabbadir udy hbe. tara mha ascry kaj krbe o cihn dekhabe, yen leakder thkate pare. ydi snbhb hy emni isbrer mneanit leakdero thkabe. dek, ami age thekeiteamader esb ktha ble rakhlam. 'tairata ydi teamader ble, 'dek, khrist prantre achen!' tbe teamra sekhane yeo na, athba ydi ble dek, 'tini bhetrer ghre lukiye achen, tader kthay bisbas krea na. akase bidyut yemn purb dike dekha diye pscim dik prynt cmke dey, temni kreimanbputrer abirbhab hbe. yekhane sb, sekhaneiskun ese jd hbe. mhakleser seidingulir pri, 'sury andhkar hye yabe, camd ar alea debe na. taragulea akas theke khse pdbe ar akasmndle mha aleadner srsti hbe.' 'sei smy akase manbputrer cihn dekha debe. tkhn prthibir skl geasthi hahutas krbe; ar tara manbputrke mahaprakrm o mhimamndit hye akaser meghe kre aste dekhbe. khub jeare turidhbnir snge tini tamr sbrgdutder pathaben. tamra akaser ek prant theke apr prant prynt, car dik theke tamr mneanit leakder jdea krben. 'dumur gach dekhe sika nao, tar kci dale pata ber hle jana yay grismkal kache ese geche. thik sei rkm, ykhn teamra dekhbe esb ghtche, bujhbe manbputrer punrutthaner smy ese geche, ta drjar geaday ese pdeche. ami teamader styi blchi, ytksn prynt na esb ghtche ei yuger leakder ses hbe na. akas o smgr prthibi bilupt hye yabe, kintu amar kean ktha bilupt hbe na. 'sei din o muhurtter ktha keu jane na, emn ki sbrgdutera athba putr nijeo ta janen na, keblmatr pita (isbr) ta janen. neaher smy yemn hyechil, manbputrer agmner smy seirkm hbe. neaher smye bnya asar age, ye prynt na neah sei jahaje dhuklen, leakera smane bheajn pan kreche, biye kreche o chelemeyer biye diyeche. 'ye prynt na bnya ese tader sbaikhe bhasiye niye gel, se prynt tara kichuibujhte pare ni ye ki ghtte yacche. manbputrer agmno thik sei rkmbhabeihbe. sei smy dujn leak mathe kaj krbe. tader ekjinke niye yaoya hbe, any jn pde thakbe. dujn strileak yamta pisbe, tader ekjinke niye yaoya hbe, ar anyjn pde thakbe. 'tai teamra sjag thak, karn teamader prbhu kean din asben, ta teamra janea na. tbe ektha mne rekhea, ydi grhsth jant ratre kean smy cear asbe, tbe se jege thakt. se cearke nijer ghrer simdh katte dit na. tai teamrao prstut thak, karn teamra ykhn tamr agmner bisye bhabbeo na, manbputr sei smyi asben. 'seibisbt o buddhianam das tahle ke, yar opr tar prbhu tamr badir anyany dasder thik smye khabar debar dayitb diyechen? sei das dhny yar mnib phire ese take tar krtby krte dekhben. ami teamader styi blchi, tini sei daskei tamr smst smptti dekhaseanar bhar deben. kintu dhr, sei das ydi dust hy, ar mne mne ble, 'amar mniber phire aste anek deri ache. 'tai se tar sngr dasder mardhr kre ebm matalder snge khaoya-daoya krte suru kre. tahle ye din o ye smyer ktha seidas bhabteo parbe na ba janbeo na, sei din o sei muhurtteitar mnib ese hajir hben. tkhn tar mnib take kthear sasti deban, bhndder mdhye take sthan deben; yekhane leakera kannakati kre o yntnray damte damt ghse.

'sbrgrajy kemn hbe, ta ds jn kner snge tulna kra cle, yamra tader prdip niye brer snge saksat krte bar hl. tader mdhye pamcjin chil nirbeadh ar any pamcjin chil buddhimti. sei nirbeadh knera tader bati nil bte kintu snge tel nil na. aprdike buddhimti knera tader prdiper snge patre telo nil. br aste deri hoyate tara sklei tndray accnhn hye pdl. kintu majhrate citkar seana gel, 'dekh, br asche! take brn krte egie yao.' 'sei knera tkhn uthe tader prdip thik krl. kintu nirbeadh knera buddhimti kneder bll, 'teamader tel theke amader kichu tel dao, karn amader prdip nibhe yacche.' 'er uttre sei buddhimti knera bll, 'na. tel ya ache tate hytea amader o teamader kuleabe na, teamra brm yamra tel bikri kre tader kache giye nijeder jny tel kine anea.' 'tara ykhn tel kenar jny baire yacche, emn smy br ese upsthit hl, tkhn ye knera prstut chil tara brer snge biye badite prbes krl. tarpr drja bndh kre deoya hl. 'sesa any knera ese bll, 'sunchen, amader jny drja khule din.' 'kintu er uttre br bll, 'styli blchi, ami teamader cini na.' 'taiteamra sjag thekea, karn teamra sei din ba muhurter ktha jan na, kkhn manbputr phire asben. 'sbrgrajy emn ekjn leaker mtea, yini bidese yabar age cakdrer deke smpttir bhar tader hate diye gelen. tini ekjnke pamc thli meahr, ar ekjnke du thli meahr ebm ar ekjnke ek thli meahr dilen. yar yemn ksmta sei anusare diye tini bidese cle gelen. ye pamc thli meahr peyechil, se snge snge sei taka khatate suru krl, ar tai diye area pamc thli meahr labh krl. ye leak du thli meahr peyechil seo sei taka khatiyae area du thli meahr reajgar krl. kintu ye ek thli meahr peyechil, se giye matite grt khumde tar mniber taka sei grte pumte rakhl. 'anek din pr seicakdrer mnib phire ese tader kache hisab cailen. ye pamc thli meahr peyechil, se area pamc thli meahr ene bll, 'hujur, apni amake pamc thli meahr diyechilen, dekhun ami tai diye area pamc thli meahr reajgar krechi.' 'tar mnib tkhn take bllen, 'bes, tumi uttm o bisbst das. tumi ei samany bisye bisbst thakate ami teamar hate anek bisyer bhar deb. es, teamar mniber annder shbhagi ho. 'erpr ye du thli meahr peyechil, seo tar mniber kache ese bll, 'hujur, apni amay du thli meahr diyechilen, dekhun ami tai diye area du thli meahr reajgar krechi.' 'tar mnib take bllen, 'bes! tumi uttm o bisbst das. tumi samany bisyer upr bisbst hle, tai ami area anek kichur bhar teamar opr deb. es, tumi teamar mniber annder shbhagi ho. 'erpr ye leak ek thli meahr peyechil se tar mniber kache ese bll, 'hujur ami jani apni bd kda leak. apni yekthane bij beanen ni sekhane katen; ar yekthane kean bij chdan ni sekhane theke ssy smgrh kren: tai ami bhye apnar deoya meahrer thli matite pumte lukiye rekhechilam. apnar ya chil ta nin.' 'er uttre tar mnib take bllen, 'tumi dust o als das! tumi te jante ami yekthane buni na sekhane kat; ar tumi eo jan yekthane ami bij chdaine sekhane thekei smgrh kri. tai teamar ucit chil mhajnder kache amar taka jma rakha, tahle ami ese amar takar snge kichu sudo petam.' 'tai teamra er kach theke, ai meahr niye yar ds thli meahr ache take dao. hyam, yar ache take area deoya hbe, tate tar prcur hbe. kintu yar nei, tar ya ache tao tar kache theke niye neoya hbe.' teamra ai akrmny

daske andhkare baire phele dao; sekhane leakera kanakati kre o yntnray damte damt ghse.' 'manbputr ykhn nij mhimay mhimanbit hye tamr sbrgdutdeb snge niye ese mhimar simhasne bsben, tkhn smst jati tamr samne jdea hbe. rakhal yemn bheda o chagl alada kre, temni tini sb leakke dubhage bhag krben. tini nijer dandike bhedader rakhben ar bamdike chaglder rakhben. 'erpr raja tamr dandiker yamra tader blben, 'amar pitar asirbad peyech, teamra es! jgt srstir suruteiye rajy teamader jny prstut kra hyeche, tar adhikar grhn kr. karn ami ksudhit chilam, teamra amay khete diyechile. ami pipasit chilam ar teamra amake pan krbar jl diyechile. ami acena agntuk rupe esechilam ar teamr amay asry diyechile. ykhn amar prne kean kapd chil na, tkhn teamra amay peasak priyechile. ami asusth chilam, teamra amar seba krechile. ami karagare chilam, teamr amay dekhete esechile.' 'er uttre yamra bhal tara blbe, 'prbhu, kkhn amra apnake ksudhart dekhe khete diyechilam, pipasit dekhe jl pan krte diyechilam? kkhn ba apnake acena agntuk dekhe atitheya krechilam athba apnar prne kapd nei dekhe peasak priyechilam? ar kkhn ba asusth ba karagare achen dekhe apnake dekhte giyechilam? 'er uttre raja tader blben, 'ami teamader styli blchi, amar eitucchtmdrer mdhye ykhn kean ekjner prti teamra erup krechile, tkhn amari jny ta krechile.' 'erpr raja tamr bam diker leakder blben, 'ohe abhispra, teamra amar kach theke dur ho, diyabl o tar dutder jny ye bhyabh annt agun prstut kra hyeche, tar mdhye giye pd. karn ami ykhn ksudhart chilam, tkhn teamra amay khete dao ni. amar ykhn pipasa peyechil, tkhn amay jl dao ni. ami acena agntukrupe esechilam, kintu teamra amar atitheya krni. amar peasak chil na, kintu teamra amay peasak dao ni. ami asusth chilam o karagare giyechilam, kintu teamra amar kheamj nao ni. 'er uttre tara tamke blbe, 'prbhu, kbe apnake ksudhart, ki pipasit, ki agntukrupe dekhe athba kbeiba apnar prne kapd chil na, ba apni asusth chilen o karagare giyechilen ble amra apnar sahayy krini?' 'e kthar uttre raja blben, 'ami teamader styli blchi, teamra ykhn ei ati samany yamra tader kean ekjner prti ta krni, tkhn amari prti ta kr ni.' 'erpr adharmik leakera yabe annt sasti bheag krte, kintu dharmikera prbes krbe annt jibne.'

26

ei sb ktha ses kre yisu tamr sisyder bllen, 'teamra janea, ar dudin pri nistarprb suru hbe, tkhn manbputrke kruse debar jny struder hate tule deoya hbe.' seismy mhayajk kayaphar badir uthane prdhan yajkra o ihudi netara ese sdynt krte bs, yen tara yisuke greptar krte pare o tamke phamde phele htya krte pare. tara bll, 'amra nistarprber smy ekaj krba na, tate leakder mdhye hytea gndgeal badhte pare.' yisu ykhn baithniyay kusthreagi simeaner badite chilen sei smy ekjn strileak yisur kache el. tar kache sbetpathrerbeatle khub dami sugndhi chil. yisu ykhn sekhane khete bsechilen, tkhn se ai atr yisur mathay dhele dil. tai dekhe tamr sisya rege gelen, tamra bllen, 'ebhabe apcy kra hcche ken? eta tea anek takay bikri kra yet, ar sei taka gribder deoya yet.' tara ya blabli krchil, yisu ta jante pere tader bllen, 'teamra ei

strileakke ken duhkh dicch? o tea amar prti bhal kajikrl. karn griba teamader sng sbsmyithakbe.kintu teamra amay sb smy pabe na. amar deher opr atr dhele diye se tea amake smadhite rakhar upyeagi kajikrl. ami teamader styi blchi, sara jgte yekthanei ei susmacar prcar kra hbe, sekhaneier eikajer ktha bla hbe.' tkhn barea jn sisyr mdhye ekjn, yar nam yihuda iskriyeatiy, se prdhan yajkder kache giye bll, 'ami ydi tamke apnader hate dhriye dii, the apnara amay ki deben blun?' tara take gune gune trista rupear taka dii. sei muhurt thekei yihuda tamke dhriye debar suyeag khumjte lagl. khamirbihin rutir prber prthm dine yisur sisyra tamr kache ese bllen, 'apnar jny amra keathay nistarprber bheajer ayeajn krb? apni ki can?' yisu bllen, 'teamra ai grame amar prcit ekjner kache yao, take giye bl, 'guru blechen, amar nirdharit smy kache ese geche, ami amar sisyder sng teamar badite nistarprb paln krb.' tkhn sisyra yisur kthamtea kaj krlen, tara sekhane nistarprber bheaj prstut krlen. sndhya hle pr yisu sei barea jn sisyer sng nistarprber bheaj khete bslen. tamra ykhn khachen sei smy yisu bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi, teamader mdhye ekjn amake strur hate tule debe.' ete sisyra khubi duhkh peye ek ekjn kre yisuke jijnes krte laglen, 'prbhu, se ki ami?' tkhn yisu bllen, 'ye amar sng batite hat deabalea, sei amake strur hate smpe debe. manbputrer bisye sastre yemn lekha ache, seibhabe tamke yete hbe. kintu dhik sei leak, ye manbputrke dhriye debe. sei leakr jnm na hoyai tar pkse bhal chih. ye yisuke strur hate dhriye dite yacchil, sei yihuda bll, 'guru se niscyi ami ni ?' yisu take bllen, 'tumi nijeteita ektha blch.' tamra khachilen, emn smy yisu ekti ruti niye isbrke dhnybad dilen, ar sei ruti tukrea tukrea kre sisyder diye bllen, 'ei nao, khao, e amar deh.' erpr tini panpatr niye dhnybad dilen ar panpatrti sisyder diye bllen, 'teamra skle er theke pan kr. karn e amar rkt, ntun niym prtisthit hoyar rkt ya bhuleaker pap meacner jny patit hl. ami teamader blchi, ekhn theke ami eidraksars ar kkhno pan krb na, ye prynt na amar pitar rajye teamader sng ntun draksars pan kri.' erpr tamra ekti gan krte krte jaitun prbtmalay cle gelen. yisu tader bllen, 'amar karne teamra aj ratreibisbas hariye phelbe. ami ektha blchi karn sastre lekha ache,ami mespalkke aghat krbea. tamr mrtyu hle paler mesra cardike chdiye pdbe.' kintu ami punruthit hle pr, teamader age age galile yab.' er uttre pitr bllen, 'apnar karne sklei bisbas hariye phelte pare kintu ami kkhnbisbas harabea na.' yisu bllen, 'ami styi blchi, aj ratreitumi blbe ye tumi amake cenea na. bhære mearg dakei agei tumi amake tinbar asbikar krbe.' kintu pitr tamke bllen, 'ami apnake cini na, ektha ami kkhno blb na. apnar sng amrteo prstut.' any sisyra o skle ekiktha bllen. erpr yisu tamder sng getsimani name ekta jaygay giye tamr sisyder bllen, 'ami okhane giye ytksn prarthna kri, teamra ekhane bse thak.' erpr tini pitr o sibdiyer dui cheleke sng neye clre thaklen. yete yete tamr mn udbeg o bythay bhre gel, tini abbhut hie pdlen. tkhn tini tader bllen, 'duhkhe amar hrdy bhegne yacche. teamra ekhane thak ar amar sng jege thakea.' pre tini kichu dure giye matite upud hie pde prarthna kre bllen, 'amar pita, ydi snbhb hy tbe ei kster panpatr amar kach theke dure yak; tbu

amar icchamtea ny, kintu teamari iccha purn heak.' erpr tini sisyder kache phire giye dekhlen, tamra ghumacchen. tini pitrke bllen, 'ekli! teamra amar sng ek ghntao jege thakte parle na? jege thak o prarthna kr yen prleabhne na pd. teamader atma icchuk bte, kintu deh durbl.' tini giye ar ekbar prarthna krlen, 'he amar pita, ei duhkher panpatr theke ami pan na krle ydi ta dur hoya snbhb na hy tbe teamariiccha purn heak.' pre tini phire ese dekhlen, sisyra abar ghumiye pdechen, karn tader ceakh bhari hye giyechil. tkhn tini tamder cheche cle gelen o trtiy bar prarthna krlen. tini ager mtea sei eki ktha ble prarthna krlen. pre tini sisyder kache ese bllen, 'teamra ekhno ghumiye ryech o bisram krch? sean, smy ghniye el, manbputrke papider hte tule deoya hbe. oth, cl amra yail ai dekh! ye leak amay dhriye debe, se ese geche.' tini tkhno ktha blchen, emn smy seibareajn sisyer mdhye ekjn, yihuda sekhane ese hajir hl, tar sng bhuleak cheara o lathi niye el. prdhan yajkra o smajptira eder pathiyechilen. ye tamke dhriye dicchil, se ai leakder ekta sanketik cihn diye blechil, 'ami yake cumu deb, sei ai leak, take teamra dhrbe.' erpr yihuda yisur kache egieye ese bll, 'guru, nmskar,' ei ble se tamke cumu dil. yisu tamke bllen, 'bndhu, tumi ya krte esech kr.tkhn tara egieye ese japte dhre yisuke greptar krl. sei smy yisur sngider mdhye ekjn tamr treayaler dike hat badalen ar ta ber kre mhayajkder daske aghat kre tar ekta kan kete dilen. tkhn yisu take bllen, 'teamar treayalti khape rakh. yamra treayal calay tara treayaler aghateimrbe. teamra ki bhay ye, ami amar pita isbrer kache caite pari na? caile tini sng sng amar jny bareatiro besi sbrgdutbahini pathiye deben. kintu tai ydi hy tahle sastrer bani kibhabe purn hbe, sastre ykhn blche ebhabe sb kichu absyi ghtbe?' sei smy yisu leakder bllen, 'leake yemn dakat dhrte yay, sei bhabe teamra cheara o lathi niye amay dhrte esech? ami tea prtidin mndirer mdhye bse siksa diyechi; kintu teamra amay greptar kr ni. yaiheak, esb kichui ghtl yen bhabbadider lekha skl kthai purn hy.' tkhn tamr sisyra tamke phele paliye gelen. tara yisuke greptar kre mhayajk kayaphar badite niye el, sekhane bybsthar siks o ihudi netara jdea hyechilen. pitr dur theke yisur pichne pichne mhayajker badir uthean prynt gelen. ses prynt ki hy ta dekhbar jny tini bhetre giye dasder sng bslen. yisuke yen mryudnd dite pare tai yisur biruddhe mithya saksy yegad krar jny prdhan yajkra o ihudi mhasbhar sb sbhyra sekhane smbet hyechilen. aneke mithya saksy debar jny sekhane hajir hyechil, tbu ye saksy yisuke htya krar jny drkar ta paoya gel na. sese djun leak ese bll, 'eileak blechil, 'ami isbrer mndir bhegne phelte o ta abar tin diner bhete gemthe tulte pari.' tkhn mhayajk utthe damdiye yisuke bllen, 'tumi ki er jbabe kichui blbe na? era teamar biruddhe ki saksy dicche?' kintu yisu nirb thaklen.tkhn mhayajk tamke bllen, 'ami teamake jibnt isbrer name dibyi dicchi, amader bl, tumi ki seikhrist, isbrer putr?' yisu tamke bllen, 'hyam, tumii ektha ble. tbe ami teamake etao blchi, ekhn theke teamra manbputrke mhaprakrant isbrer danpase bse thakte o akase meghe mdhye diye aste dekhbe.' tkhn mhayajk tamr peasak chimde phele bllen, 'e isbrer ninda krl, amader ar any saksyer drkar ki?dekh, teamra ekhn isbr ninda sunle! teamra ki

mne kr? er uttre tara bl, 'e mrtyur yeagy.' tkhn tara yisur mukhe thuthu dil o tamke ghusi marl. keu keu tamke dc marl o bl, 'ore khrist, amader jny kichu bhabhani bl, ke teake marl?' pitr ykhn baire utheane bsechilen tkhn ekjn dasi ese bl, 'tumio galile yisur sng e chile.' kintu pitr sbar samne ektha asbikar kre bllen, 'tumi ki blch, ami tar kichuijani na.' tini ykhn phtker samne gelen, tkhn ar ekjn dasi take dekhe sekhane yamra chil tader bl, 'e leakta nasrtiy yisur sng e chil.' pitr abar asbikar krlen. tini dibyi kre bllen, 'ami ai leaktake meatei cini na.' er kichu pre, sekhane yamra damdiyechil tara pitrer kache ese bl, 'tumi thik oderi ekjn karn teamar kthar uccarner dhrn dekheai ta bujhte para yacche.' tkhn pitr dibyi kre sap diye bllen, 'ami ai leaktake ade cini na.' ar tkhn-imearg deke uthl. tkhn pitrer mne pde gel yisu take ya blechilen, 'bhearer mearg dakar agei tumi take tinbar asbikar krbe.' ar pitr baire giye kannay bhenge pdlen.

27

bhear hle prdhan yajkra o smajptira sbaimileyisuke hya krar ckrant krl. tara tamke bemdhe reamiy rajypil pilater kache hajir krl. yisuke struder hate ye dhryie diyechil, sei yihuda ykhn deklhl yisuke deasi sabyst kra hyeche tkhn tar mne khub kseabh hl. se tkhn yajkder o smajptider kache giye sei trista rupear taka phiriye diye bl, 'ekjn nirpadhl leakke hya krar jny apnader hate tule diye tamr prtmi ami bisbasghathta krechi, ami mhapap krechi. ihudi netara bl, 'tate amader ki? tumi beajhe yao.' tkhn yihuda sei taka mndirer mdhye chumde phele dil, pre baire giye glay ddi diye mrl. prdhan yajkra seirupar takaguli kudiye niye bllen, 'mndirer thbile ei taka jma kra amader bidhi-bybsta biruddh kaj, karn eta khuner taka.' tai tara prams kre ai takay kumearder ekta jmi kinlen. yen jerusaleme yesb bidesi mara yabe, tader sekhane kbr deoya yete pare. sei jny ai kbrkhanake ajo leake 'rktksetr' ble. er phle bhabbadi yirmiy bhabbani purn hl: 'tara seitrsta rupear taka nil, etai hl tamr muly, israyeler jngni tamr muly nirdharn krechil. ar prbhur nirdes anusarei sei taka diye tara kumearder jmi kinechil.' edike yisuke rajypaler samne hajir kra hl; rajypal yisuke yjines krlen, 'tumi ki ihudider raja? yisu bllen, 'hyam, apni yemn bllen.' kintu prdhan yajkra o ihudi netara smane ykhn tamr biruddhe deas dicchil, tkhn tini tar ektaro jbab dilen na. tkhn pilat tamke bllen, 'ora, teamar biruddhe kt deas dicche, tumi ki sunte pacch na?' kintu yisu tamke kean jbab dilen na, emn ki tamr biruddhe ekta abhyeager uttr dilen na, ete pilat ascry hye gelen. rajypaler riti anusare prtyek nistarprer smy jnsadharnar icchanuyayi ye kean kyeidiki tini mukt kre ditlen. sei smy barabbaname ek kukhyat asami karagare chil. tai leakra sekhane eksnge jdea hle pilat tader yjines krlen, 'teamader jny ami kake chede deb? teamra ki cao, barabbake ba yisu, yake khrist ble take?' karn pilat janten, tara yisur opr irsaprayn hye tamke dhryie diyechil. pilat ykhn bicar asne bse achen, sei smy tamr stri tamke ble pathalen, ai nirdas leaktir prtmi tumi kichu kree na, karn ratre sbpne ami tamr bisye ya dekhechi tate aj bdi udbege katche.' kintu prdhan yajkra o ihudi netara jntake prreacna dite lagl, yen tara

barabbake chede dite o yisuke mrtyudnd deoyar ktha ble. tkhn rajypal tader yjines krlen, 'ei dujner mdhye teamra kake cao ye ami teamader jny chede dii?' tara bl, 'barabbake!' pilat tkhn tader bllen, 'tahle yisu yake msih ble take niye ki krb?' tara sbaibll, 'oke kruse deoya heak.' pilat bllen, 'ken? o ki anyay kreche?' kintu tara tkhn area jeare citkar krte lagl, 'oke kruse dao, kruse dao!' pilat ykhn dekhlen ye tamr cestar kean phl hl na, brm area gealmal hte lagl, tkhn tini jl niye leakder samne hat dhuye bllen, 'ei leaker rktpater jny ami dayi ni.' eta teamaderiday. ei kthar jbab leakera smsbre bl, 'amra o amader sntanra ob rkter jny dayi thakk.' tkhn pilat tader jny barabbake chede dilen; kintu yisuke cabuk mere kruse debar jny smpe dilen. erpr rajypaler senara yisuke rajbhner sbhagrhe niye giye sekhane smst senadlke tamr cardhare jdea krl. tara yisur peasak khule nil, ar tamke ekta lal rner peasak pral. pre kamta lta diye ekta mukut tairi kre ta tamr mathay cepe bsiye dil, ar tamr dan hate ekta lathi dil. pre tamr samne hamtu gede tamke thatta kre bl, 'ihudider raja, dirghiji hean!' tara tamr mukhe thuthu dil o tamr lathiti niye tamr mathay marte lagl. eibhabe tamke bidrup krar pr tara sei-peasakti tamr ga theke khule niye tamr nijer peasak abar priye dil, tarpr tamke kruse debar jny niye cll. sainyara ykhn yisuke niye ngrer baire yacche, tkhn pthe simean name kurisiy ancler ekjn leakke dekhte peye yisur krus bibar jny take tara jear kre badhy krl. pre tara 'glgtha' name ek jaygay ese pemchl. 'glgtha' sbdtir arth 'mathar khulisthan.' sekhane pemche tara yisuke madk drby mesanea tikt draksars pan krte dil; kintu tini ta samany asbad kre ar khete cailen na. tara tamke kruse diye tamr jma kapd khule niye ghumti cele segulea nijeder mdhye bhag kre nil. ar sekhane bse yisuke pahara dite lagl. tamr biruddhe ana abhyeager ei lipi phlkt tamr mathar upre kruse lagiye dil, 'e yisu, ihudider raja.' tara dujn dsyukeo yisur sng e kruse dil, ekjnke tamr dandike o anyinke tamr bam dike. sei smy ai rasta diye ye sb leat yatayat krchil, tara tader matha nede tamke thatta kre bl, 'tumi na mndir bhenge abar ta tin diner mdhye tairi krte par! tahle ekhn nijeke rkasa kre nil. tumi ydi isbrer putr ho tbe krus theke neme es.' seibhabei prdhan yajkra, bybstar sikskra o ihudi netara bidrup kre tamke blte laglen, 'e leak tea aprke rkasa krt, kintu e nijeke bamcate pare na! o tea israyeler raja, tahle ekhn o krus theke neme asuk, tahle amra or opr bisbas krb. ai leakti isbrer opr bisbas kre. ydi tini can, tbe oke ekhni rkasa krun, karn o tea bleche, 'ami isbrer putr.' tamr sng ye dujn dsyuke kruse deoya hyechil, tarao seibhabei tamke bidrup krte lagl. sei din dupur bareata theke bela tinte prynt smst des andhkare dheke ril. pray tinter smy yisu khub jeare ble uthlen, 'eli, eli lama sbktani?' yar arth, 'isbr amar, isbr amar, tumi ken amay tyag krech?' yamra sekhane damdiyechil, tader mdhye kyeekjn ektha sune blte lagl, 'o eliyek dakche.' tader mdhye ekjn tkhni dede giye ekta spnj ktkta sirkay dabiye diye ekta niler mathay seta lagiye ta yisur mukhe tule dhre take khete dil. kintu anyra blte lagl, 'chede dao, dekhi eliy oke rkasa krte asen ki na?' pre yisu ar ekkar khub jeare citkar kre pran tyag krlen. sng sng mndirer mdhyekar sei bhari prdata opr theke nic prynt cire dubhag hye

gel, prthibi kempe uthl, bd bd pathrer cami phete gel, smadhiguhaguli khule gel, ar mara giyechilen emn anek isbrer leaker deh punrutthit hl. yisur punrut-thaner pr era kbr chede pbitr ngr jerusaleme giye bhuleakke dekha diyechilen. kruser pase stpti o tar sng yamra yisuke pahara dcchil, tara bhumikmp o any sb ghtna dekke bhishn bhy peye bl, 'styini isbrer putr chilén.' sekhane bhu strileak chilén, yamra dure damdiye sb kichu dekhchilen. ei mhillara galil theke yisur dekhaseanar jny tamr sng esechilen. tamder mdhye chilén mgdlini mriym, yakeab o yeasepher ma mriym ar yakeab o yeahnerma. sndhya neme asche emn smy arimathiyar yeaseph name ek dhni bykti jerusaleme elén; tinio yisur ekjn anugami chilén. pi-later kache giye yeaseph yisur dehta cailén. tkhn pilat take ta dite hukum krlén. yeaseph dehti niye priskar ekta kapde jdalen. tarpr sei dehta niye tini nijer jny pahader gaye ye ntun smadhiguha kete rekhechilen, tate rakhlén. pre sei smadhir mukh bndh krte bd ekta pathr gdiye niye giye ta bndh kre diye cle ge-lén. mriym mgdlini o sei any mriym kbrer samne bse rilén. prer din, ykhn sukrbar ses hl, arthat prstuti prber prer din, prdhan yajkra o phrisira giye pilater sng dekha krl. tara bl, 'hujur, amader mne pdche sei prtark tamr jibnkale blechil, 'ami tindin pre mrtyu theke punrutthit hb.' tai apni hukum din yen tin din kbrta pahara deoya hy, ta na hle or sisya hytea ese dehta curi kre niye giye blbe, tini mrtyu theke pun-rutthit hyechén; tahle prthmtar ceye ses chlnata area kharap hbe.' pilat tader blén, 'teamader kache pa-hara debar leak ache, teamra giye yt bhalbhabe paraa pahara debar bybstha kr.' tkhn tara skle giye kbrer mukher sei pathrrasir upr silmeahr krl o sekhane ekdl prhri meatayén kre smadhiti surksit rakhar bybstha krl.

28

bisrambarersese sptaher prthm din, arthat, bbibar khub bheare mgdlini mriym o any mriym kbrta dekhte elén. tkhn hthat bhishn bhumikmp hl, karn prbhur ekjn sbrgdut sbrg theke neme ese sei pathrkhana smadhiguhar mukh theke sriye dilén o tar opre bslen. tamr cehara bidyut jhlker mtea ujibl o tamr peasak tusarsubhr. tamr bhye paharadarra kampte kampte mdar mtea hye gel. sei sbrgdut ai strileakder blén, 'teamra bhy peo na, ami jani teamra, yamke kruse diyechile tamke khumjch. kintu tini ekhane nei. tini yemn blechilen, temni punrutthit hyechén. es, yekhane tamke suiye rakha hyechil ta dekh; ar tatadadi giye tamr sisyder bl, 'tini mrtder mdhy theke punrutthit hyechén. tini teamader age age galile yacchen, teamra tamke sekhane dekhte pabe.'" ami teamader ye ktha blam ta mne rekhea. tkhn seistrileakera tatadadi kbrer kach theke cle ge-lén. tamra khub bhy peye giyechilen, tbu tamder mn annde bhre giyechil, tamra yisur sisyder ektha blar jny dedalen. hthat yisu tamder sng saksat kre blén, 'subheccha nao!' tkhn tamra yisur kache giye tamr pa jdiye dhre tamke prnam krlén. yisu tamder blén, 'bhy krea na, teamra yao, amar bhaider giye bl, tara yen galile yay, sekhane amar dekha pabe.' sei mhillara ykhn yacchilen, tkhn sei paharadarder kyekjn shre

giye ya ya ghtechil ta prdhan yajkder bl. prdhan ya-jkra ihudi netader sng dekha kre ekta phndi amtlea. tara sei paharadarder anek taka diye bl, 'teamra leakder blea, 'amra rate ykhn ghumacchilam seismy yisur sisya ese tamr dehta curi kre niye geche. ar ektha ydi rajypaler kane yay, amra tamke beajhab ar teamader jhamelar hat theke dure rakhb.' tara seitaka niye tader yemn blte sekhanea hyechil temni bl. ihu-dider mdhye ajo ei glptai prclit ache. ebar sei egarea jn sisya galile phire giye yisu tamder yemn blechilen sei mtea sei prbte gelen. tamra yisuke dekke bhumisth hye tamke prnam krlén. tbe tamder kyekjner md-hye sndeh dekha dil, tkhn yisu kache ese tader blén, 'sbrge o prthibite purn ksmta o krttrtb amake deoya hyeche. tai teamra yao, teamra giye skl jatir manuske amar sisya kr. pita, putr o pbitr atmar name baptism dao. ami teamader yesb ades diyechi, sesb tader paln krte sekhao ar dekh yugant prynt prtidin ami srb-daiteamader sng sng achi.'

isbr putr yisu khrister susmacarer sucna: bhabbadi yisaiyr pustke yemn lekha ache, 'sean! ami nijer shayke teamar age pathabea. se teamar jny pth prstut krbe.' malakhi 3:1 'mruprantrre ekjner rb gheasna krche, 'teamra prbhur jny pth prstut kr, tamr jny pth srl kr.' yisaiy :3 tai baptismdata yeahn elen, tini mruprantrre leakder baptaijkrchilen. tini prcar krechilen yen leakera paper ksma pabar jny mn-pheray o baptism ney. tate yihudiya o jerusalemer smst manus tamr kache yete suru krl. tara nijer ni-jer pap sbikar kre yrdn ndite tamr kache baptaij hte lagl. yeahn uter leamer tairi kapd prten. tamr keamre camdar keamr bndhni chil ebm tini pngpal o bnmndhu kheten. tini prcar krten, 'amar pre emn ekjn aschen, yini amar theke sktiman, ami nicu hye tamr payer jutear phite khealar yeagy ni. ami teamader jle baptaij krlam kintu tini teamader pbitr atmay baptaij krben.' sei smy yisu galiler nasrt theke elen ar yeahn tamke yrdn ndite baptaij krlen. jl theke othar sngge sngge tini dekhlen, akas dubhag hye gel ebm pbitr atma kpeater mtea tamr opr neme aschen. ar sbrg theke ei rb seana gel, 'tumii amar priy putr. ami teamate khubi snstut.' erpri atma yisuke prantre niye gelen. sekhane tini cllis din chilen, sei smy sytan tamke prludhdh krchil. tini bny psuder sngge thakten ar sbrgdutra ese tamr seba krten. yeahn karagare bndi hbar pr yisu galile gelen; ar sekhane tini isbrer susmacar prcar krlen. yisu blen, 'smy ese geche; isbrer rajy khub kache. teamra paper pth theke mn pherao ebm isbrer susmacare bisbas kr.' galil hrder pas diye yete yete yisu simean ebm tar bhai andriyke hrde jal phelte dekhlen, karn tamra mach dhrten. yisu tamder blen, 'ohe teamra amar sngge es, ami teamader mach ny, isbrer jny manus dhrte sekhab.' ar tkhni simean ebm andriy tamder jal phele rekhe yisuke anusrn krlen. erpr tini kichuta dur galil hrder pas diye egiye gele sibdiyer chele yakeab o tar bhai yeahnke dekhthe pelen. tamra tamder nekay bse jal thik krchilen. yisu tader daklen, tamrao sngge sngge tamder baba sibdiyke bhadate mjurder sngge nekay rekhe yisur sngge cllen. erpr tamra kphrnahum shre gelen. prdin snibar skale, arthar bisrambare tini smaj-grhe giye leakder siksa dite suru krlen. yisur siksa sune sbai ascry hlen, karn tini bybsthar siksker mtea ny kintu smpurn krttrtb smpnn byktir mteai siksa ditlen. sei smaj-grhe hthat asuci atmay paoya ek bykti cmciye bl, 'he nasrtiy yisu! apni amader kache ki can? apni ki amader dhhms krte esechen? ami jani apni ke, apni isbrer sei pbitr bykti!' kintu yisu take dhmk diye blen, 'cup kr! ei leaktar bhetr theke beriye esea!' sngge sngge sei asuci atma ai leaktake dumde mucde prcnd jeare citkar kre leaktir mdhye theke beriye el. ete prtyeke abak hye nijeder mdhye blabli krte lagl, 'e ki byapar? eta ki ekta ntun siksa? smpurn krttrtbr sngge tini siksa den, emnki asuci atmader ades kren ebm tara tamr ades mane.' ar galiler smst ancle tamr ktha chdiye pdl. tkhn yisu o tamr sisrya smaj-grh chede yakeab ebm yeahnke sngge niye seaja simean ebm andriyer badite gelen.. sekhane simeaner sasudi jbre syasayi chilen. tamra sngge sngge simeaner sasudir jbrer ktha yisuke blen. yisu tamr kache gelen ebm tamr hat dhre uthiye

bsalen, sngge sngge tamr jbr chede gel ebm tini tamder seba krte laglen. sury ast yaoyar pr sndhye hle, leak-era anek asusth o bhute paoya leakke yisur kache niye el. ar shrer smst leak sei badir drjay jma hl. tini bhu asusth reagike nana prkar reag theke susth krlen ebm leakder mdhye theke bhu bhut tadalen. kintu tini bhutder kean ktha blte dilen na, karn tara tamke cint. prer din bhear hbar age, rat thakte thakte tini badi theke beriye pdlen ar nirjn sthane giye prarthnay katalen. simean o tamr sngi yamra yisur sngge chilen, tamke khumjte beriye pdlen. pre yisuke dekhthe peye blen, 'sbai apnar kheamj krche.' kintu tini tader blen, 'cl, amra any shre yai. yen sekhane ami prcar krte pari, karn sei jnyi ami esechi.' tai tini smst galil prdese bibhinn smaj-grhe giye prcar krte o bhut chadate laglen. ekdin ek kusthreagi tamr kache ese hamtu gede binitbhabe tamr sahavy cail. se yisuke bl, 'apni icche krle amake bhul kre dite paren.' yisu tar prti mmtay purn hye hat badiye take sprs kre blen, 'ami ta-i cai, tumi bhul hye yao.' ar sngge sngge tar kusth reag take chede gel ebm se susth hl. yisu take tkhni biday dilen. tini take drdbhabe blen, 'dekh, ektha kauke blea na, kintu yajker kache nijke dekhao ebm kusthreag theke susth hoyar jny measir bidhan anuyayi isbrke uphar dao, ete skle jante parbe ye tumi smpurn susth hyech.' kintu se baire giye tar susth hoyar ktha et besi prcar krte o cardike blte lagl ye yisu ar prkasye kean shre prbes krte parlen na. kajei tini shrer baire nir-jne theke gelen ar leakra cardik theke tamr kache ast e lagl.

2

kyekdin pre tini kphrnahume phire ele ei khbr cardike chdiye pdl ye tini badi phire esechen. er phle et leak jd hl ye sekhane til dharnero jayga ril na, emnki drjar baireo ettuku jayga ril na. tini tader kache isbrer baky prcar krte laglen. sei smy carjn leak khate kre ek pnguke tamr kache niye el. tara sei pngu leaktike yisur kache niye yete parl na, tai yisu yekhane chilen sekhankar chader kichu tali khule phamka kre, thik tamr samne khatiya smet sei pngu leaktike namiye dil. tader bisbas dekhe yisu sei pngu leaktike blen, 'bacha, teamar sb paper ksma hl.' sekhane kichu bybsthar siksik bse chilen, tamra mne mne bhabte laglen, 'e leakti emn ktha blche ken? e ye isbr ninda krche; isbr chada ar ke pap ksma krte paren?' yisu nijer atmay bybsthar siksikder mner ktha jante pere tkhni tader blen, 'teamra esb ktha bhabch ken? keanta bla shj, 'teamar pap ksma kra hl' athba oth, teamar khatiya niye cle yao?' kintu prthibite pap ksma krar ksmta ye manputrer ache eta ami teamader prman kre deb.' tai tini sei pngu leaktike blen, 'ami teamay blchi oth! teamar khatiyati tule niye teamar ghre cle yao.' se uthe damdal ebm sngge sngge tar khatiyati tule niye skler samne diye hemte beriye gel. ete skle ascry hye isbrer prsma kre bl, 'er age amra emn kkhno dekhini.' erpr tini abar hrder dhare phire gele, smst leak tamr kache el, ar tini tader siksa dite laglen. pre tini pthe yete yete dekhlen, ek kr adaykari, alpheyer chele lebi kr adayer ghre bse achen. tini take blen, 'es, amar sathe cl.' ta sune lebi uthe pdlen ebm yisur sngge gelen. pre tini lebir badite ese khete

bslen, ar anek kr adaykari ebm mnd leak yisur o tamr sisyder sng khethe bsł, karn tader mdhye anekei tamr anugami chil. kintu phrisi dler bybstarh siksra yisuke kr adaykari o mnd leakder sng khethe dekhe tamr sisyder bllen, 'yisur kr adaykari o mnd leakder sng khethe bsen ken?' ei ktha sune yisu tader bllen, 'susth leaker cikitsker pryajin nei, kintu reagider jnyi cikitsker pryajin. ami dharmikder ny, kintu papider dakte esechi.' sei smy yeahnersisya ebm phrisira upas krchilen. tai kichu leak yisur kache ese tamke bll, 'yeahner ebm phrisider sisya upeas kre; kintu apnar sisya upeas kre na ken?' yisu tader bllen, 'br sng khethe ki biye badir atithira upeas krte pare? yehetu br tader sng ache tai tara upeas kre na. kintu emn smy asbe ykhn brke tader kach theke niye yaoya hbe; ar sei din tara upeas krbe. 'puranea kapde keu ntun kapder tukrea diye tali dey na; tali dile sei ntun kapdi puranea kapd theke chimde beriya ase ar chemda jaygati area bd hye yay. puranea camdar thlıte keu ntun draksars dhale na, dhalle thlı phete yay, tate draksars ebm camdar thlı duteai nst hye yay. ntun draksars jny ntun thlıri pryajin.' kean ek bisrambare yisu ssy ksetrer mdhy diye yacchilen; ar tamr sisyer a yete yete ssyer sis chimde chimde khacchilen. ete phrisira tamke bll, 'dekh, bisrambare teamar sisyer emn kaj ken krche, ya kra ucit ny?' tini tader bllen, 'dayud o tamr sngira khabarar abhabe ksudhart hye ki krechilen teamra ki pd ni? abiyathr ykhn prdhan yajk chil en sei smy dayud kemn kre isbrer grhe giye ye ruti yajk chada any ar karea khaoya bidhi-smmt chil na, ta nije kheyechilen o tamr sngider khaiyechilen?' yisu tader area bllen, 'manuser jnyi bisrambarer srsti hyeche, kintu bisrambarer jny manus srst hyni. tai manbputrbisrambarero prbhu.'

3

abar tini smaj-grhe gelen. sekhane ekta leak chil, yar ekta hat pngu hye giyechil. tini leaktike susth kren ki na, ta dekhhar jny kichu leak tamr dike njr rakhł, yate tamr deas dhrte pare. yisu sei leaktike, yar hat pngu hye geche take bllen, 'skler samne ese damdao.' pre tini tader bllen, 'bisrambare leaker upkar, na ksti kra, keanti bidhismmt? jıbn rkxa kra na jıbn nst kra, keanti bidhismmt? kintu tara cup kre thakł. tkhn tini krudhd drstite tader caridike takalen ebm tader kt-hear mner jny duhkh prkas kre sei leaktike bllen, 'teamar hat badao.' se tar hat badiye dile tar hat bhal hye gel. phrisira beriya giye sng sng hereadiyder sathe yisur biruddhe sdynt krte lagł, ye kemn kre tamke htıya krte pare. yisu tamr sisyder niye galil hrder dike gelen. galil, yihudiya, jerusalem, ideam emn ki yrdn ndr ar pare sear o sidean theke bhuleak tamder pichne pichne el. tini ye smst alekik kaj krechilen ta sune ei bisal jnta tamr kache esechil. yate bhider cap tamr opre na pde, tai tini sisyder tamr jny ekta cheat neka prstut rakhte bllen. tini bhuleakke susth krechilen, tai smst reagi tamke sprs krar jny thelatheli krchil. asuci atmay paoya reagira tamke dekhthe pelei tamr payer samne pde cemciye blt, 'apni isbrer putr.' kintu tini tader kthearbhabe tirskar krten yate tara tamr pricy na dey. tarpr tini pahader opre uthe ni-jer icchamtea kichu leakke kache dakle tamra tamr

kache elen. ar tini bareajinke prerit pde niyeag krlen yen tamra tamr sathe sathe thake ebm baky prcarer jny yen tini tamder pathade paren. tamder tini bhut chadabar ksmtao dilen. tini ye bareajinke mneanıt kren tamder nam simean yake tini nam dilen pitr; yakeab yini sibdiyer chele ebm yakeaber bhay yeahn; yader tini nam diychilen, beanergrs yar arth 'meghd-hbnir putr.' andriy, philip, brthlmy, mthi, theama, alpheyer chele yakeab, thddee, des-bhkt, dler simean ebm yihuda iskriyeatiy ye yisuke strur hate dhryi diychil. tini ghre phire ele sekhane abar et leaker bhıd hl, ye tamra kheteo smy pelen na. yisur badir leakra eisb bisy jante pere tamke badi niye yabar jny elen, karn leakra blchil ye tini pagł hye gechen. jerusalem theke ye bybstarh siksra esechilen tamra bllen, 'yisuke belsbube peyeche, bhutder rajar sahayye yisu bhut chaday.' tkhn tini tader kache deke drstant diye blte suru krlen, 'kemn kre sytan nije sytanke chadade pare? kren rajy ydi nijer bipkse nije bhag hye yay, the sei rajy tikte pare na. abar kean pribare ydi paribarik kłh suru hy, the sei pribar ek thakte pare na. abar sytan ydi nijer biruddhei nije damday the seo tikte pare na, tar ses hbei. keui ekjn sktisali manuser badite dhuke tar drby luth krte pare na, ydi na se sei sktisali leaktike age bamdhe. ar bamdhar pri se tar ghr luth krte pare. ami teamader styi blchi, manus ye smst pap ebm isbrer ninda kre sei smst paper ksma hte pare; kintu ydi keu pbitr atmar ninda kre the tar ksma nei, tar pap cirsthaiy.' tini eisb ktha bybstarh siksder bllen, karn tara blechil, tamke asuci atmay peyeche. sei smy tamr ma o bhaira tamr kache elen ebm baıre damdiye tamra yisuke leak marpht deke pathalen. tkhn tamr cardike bhıd kre ye leakra bsechil, tara tamke bll, 'dekhun, apnar ma, bhay o beanera apnar jny baıre apeksa krchen.' tar uttre tini tader bllen, 'ke amar ma? amar bhaira ba kara?' yamra tamke ghıre bsechil tader dike takiye tini bllen, 'eraı amar ma o bhay. ye keu isbrer iccha paln kre, sei amar ma, bhay o bean.'

4

pre abar tini hrder dhare leakder kache siksı dite laglen. tate et leak tamr kache jdea hl ye, tini ekta nekey uthe bslen ar hrder pade smst leakra ese bhıd krl. tkhn drstanter madhyme tini tader uddesye siksı dite laglen, bllen, 'sean! ek casi bij bunte gel. beanar smy ktkgulea bij pther pase pdł, tate pakhira ese ta kheyephell. abar ktkgulea bij pature jmite pdł, sekhane besi mati chil na. besi mati na thakate khub tadatadi bij theke ankur ber hl: kintu sury othar sathe sathe ankurgulea sukiye gel, karn er sekd gbhire chil na. ktkgulea bij kamtajheaper mdhye giye pdł, kamtabn bede giye caragachguleake badte dil na, phle se gache kean phł hl na. ktkgulea bij bhal jmite pdł ebm tar theke ankur ber hl, ar ta bede phł dil. ya beana hyechil tar trıs gun, sat gun o ekseas gun phł dil.' tini tader bllen, 'yar seanar mt kan ache se sunuk.' pre ykhn tini eka chiln, tamr sisyer a sei bareajın preriter sathe tamke tamr drstanter arth jijnasa krlen. tkhn tini tamder bllen, 'isbrer rajyer nigudhł ttb teamader bla hyeche; kintu yamra isbrer rajyer baırer leak tader kache sb kichui drstanter madhyme bla hcche. yate,

'tara dekhbe kintu upldhdhi krte parbe na. tara sunbe athc bujhbe na, pache tara phire ase o tader ksma kra yay.' tini tader blen, 'teamra ki ei drstanter arth bujhte par na? tbe kemn kre any sb drstant bujhbe? sei casi hl sei leak, ye isbrer siksa manuseb kache niye yay. kichu leak sei pther pase pda bijer mtea, yader mdhye isbrer siksa beana yay, ar tara seantar sng se sytan ese tader mn theke ye siksa beana hyechil ta niye yay. kichu leak sei pathure jmite pda bijer mtea, yamra siksa seantar sathe sathe ta annde grhn kre. kintu tader hrdayer gbhire mul yay na, tara alp smy sthir thake. sei siksa grhner jny yei tader opr kst athba tadna ase, amni tara sei pth chede dey. kichu leak sei kamtajheape beana bijer mtea yamra siksa seane, kintu smasrer cinta, arther maya o anyany bisyer abhilas mner bhetr giye ai baky cepe rakhe, ar tai tate kean phl hy na. ar kichu leak sei urbr jmite pda bijer mt, yamra sei baky skl sune grhn kre ebm tris gun, keu sat gun o keu st gun phl utpn kre.' tini tader area blen, 'prdp jbele ki keu dhama capa diye ba khater nice rakhe? batidaner opre rakhtar jny ki ta jbele na? karn emn geapn kichui nei ya prkas kra yabe na, emn lukanea kichu nei ya prkas hbe na. ydi teamadder kan thake tbe sean! 'tarpr tini tader blen, teamra ya sunch sei bisye mneayeg dao. ye damdi-pallay tumi mapbe sei damdipallay teamader jnyo mepe deoya hbe, emnki area besi deoya hbe. karn yar ache take area deoya hbe; ar yar nei tar ya ache tao tar kach theke kede neoya hbe.' tini area blen, 'isbrer raji eibkm, ekjn leak jmite bij chdal. pre se din rat ghumie jege uthe; itimdhye ai bij theke ankur hl o badte lagl; kemn kre badche se ta janl na. jmite niye theke cara gach bd hte lagl. prthme ankur, tarpr sij ebm siser mdhye smurn ssy dana hl. sei phsl pakle pre se sathe sathe kaste lagl karn phsl katar smy hyeche.' yisu blen, 'amra kiser sathe isbrer rajyer tulna krb? kean drstanter sahayyei ba ta beajhby? eta hl srse danar mtea, sei bij matite bea-nar smy matir smst bijer mdhye sbceye cheat; kintu reapn kra hle ta badte badte smst caragacher theke bd hye othe ebm tate lmba lmba dalpala gjay yate pakhira tar chayar nice basa bamdhte pare.' eirkm aro anek drstanter sahayye tini tader kache siksa diten; tini tader beajhbar ksmta anusare siksa diten, drstant chada tader kichui blten na; kintu sisyder sng eka thakar smy, tini tader smst kichu bujhiye blten. aidin sndhye hle tini sisyder blen, 'cl, amra hrder opare yai.' tkhn tamra leakder biday diye, tini nekey ye absthay bsechilen, temnihabei tamke sng niye gelen, sekhane aro neka tader sng chli. dekhte dekhte prcnd jhd uthl ebm dheugulea nekey emn achde pdte lagl ye neka jle bhre uthte lagl. seismy yisu nekar picn dike balise matha diye ghumeacchilen. tamra tamke jagiye blen, 'guru, apnar ki cinta hche na ye amra skle dubte bsechi?' tkhn tini jege uthe jhdke dhmk dilen o smudrke blen, 'tham/sant ho!' sng se sng jhd theme gel, ar sbkichu sant hl. tkhn tini tader blen, 'teamra et bhitu ken? teamader ki ekhno bisbas hy ni?' kintu sisya aro bhy peye prsprer mdhye blabli krte laglen, 'ini the ke? emn ki jhd ebm smudro emr ktha seane.'

erpr yisu ebm tamr sisya hrder opare gerasenider dese elen. tini neka theke namar sathe sathe ekti leak kbrsthan theke tamr samne el, take asuci atmay peyechil. se kbrsthan bsa krt, keu take sekl diyeo be-mdhe rakhte part na. leake barbar take bedi o sekl diye bamdht; kintu se sekl chimde phelt ebm bedi bhenge tukrea krt, keu take bs krt part na. se rat din sb smy kbrkhana o pahadi jaygay thakt ebm citkar kre leakder bhy dekhate ebm dharalea pathr diye ni-jeke kst-bikst krt. se dur theke yisuke dekhe chute ese prnam krl. ar khub jeare cemciye bl, 'he isbrer sbceye mhan putr yisu, apni amay niye ki krte can? ami apnake isbrer dibyi dicchi, amake yntrna deben na!' karn tini take blechilen, 'ohe asuci atma, ei leakti theke beriyae yao.' tini take jijnes krlen, 'teamar nam ki?' se tamke bl, 'amar nam bahini, karn amra anekgulea achi.' tkhn se yisur kache minti krte lagl, yen tini tader sei ancl theke tadiye na den. sekhane prbrer pase ekl sulayer crchil, ar tara (asuci atma) yisuke anuny kre bl, 'amader ei suyearer paler mdhye dhukte hukum din.' tini tader anumti dile sei asuci atmara ber hye suyearder mdhye dhuke pdl. tate sei suyearer pal, kmbsi duhajar suyear dede dhalu pad diye hrde giye pdl ebm dube mrl. tkhn yara suyear-guleake cracchil tara paliye gel ebm shre o khamar badigulite giye khbr dil. tkhn ki hyeche ta dekar jny leakra el. tara yisur kache ese dekhil, sei asuci atmay paoya leakti, yake bhute peyechil, se kapd pre smurn suth absthay bse ache. tate tara bhy pel, ar yamra ai asuci atmay paoya leaktir o suyearer paler ghnta dekhechil tara smst ghnta ya ghtecheil ta bl. tkhn tara yisuke anuny kre tader ancl chede cle yete bl. pre tini nekey uthchen, emn smy ye leaktike bhute peyechil, se tamke anuny kre bl, yen se tamr sng thekte pare. kintu yisu take anumti dilen na, 'brm blen, 'tumi tea-mar pribar o bndhubandhbder kache phire yao ar isbr teamar jny ya ya krechen o teamar prt ye dya dekhiechen ta tader bujhiye bl.' tkhn se cle gel ebm prbhu tar jny ya ya krechen, ta dikapli ancl prcar krte lagl, tate skle abak hye gel. pre yisu nekey abar hrd par hye any pade ele anek leak tamr kache bhid krl. tini hrder tirei chil. ar smajgrher netader mdhye yayir name ek bykti ese tamke dekhe tamr paye pdlen ebm anek anuny kre tamke blen, 'amar meye mr mr, apni ese meyetir opr hat rakhun yate se suth hy o bamce.' tkhn tini tar sng gelen. bhuleak tamr pechn pechn cl, ar tamr cardike thelatheli krte lagl. ekti strileak barea bchr dhre rktsrab reage bhugchil. anek cikitsker sahay niye ebm srbsb byy kreo ettuku bhal na hye brm area asuth hye pdechil. se yisur bisy sune bhider mdhye tamr picn dike ese tamr peasak sprs krl. se mne mne bhebechil, 'ydi kebl tamr peasak chumte pari, tbei ami suth hb.' ar sng se tamr rktsrab bndh hl ebm se tar srrire anubhb krl ye sei reag theke suth hyeche. yisu sng se sng bujhte parlen ye tamr mdhy theke skti ber hyeche. tai bhider mdhye mukh phiriye blen, 'ke amar peasak sprs kreche?' tamr sisya tamke blen, 'apni dekhchen, leakra ap-nar opre thelatheli kre pdche, tbu blchen, 'ke amake sprs krl?' kintu ye ei kaj kreche, take dekhbar jny tini cardike dekhte laglen. tkhn sei strileakti hye kampte

kampete tar prtī ki kra hyeche ta janate tamr paye pdl ebm smst styī ktha tamke bll. tkhn yisu take bllen, 'teamar bisbas teamake bhal kreche, santite cle yao o teamar reag theke susth thak.' tini ei ktha blchen, seismy smajgrher neta yayirer badi theke leak ese bll, 'apnar meye mara geche, guruke ar kst debar kean karn nei.' kintu yisu tader kthay kan na diye yayirke bllen, 'bhy krea na, kebl bisbas rakhea.' ar tini pitr, yakeab o yakeaber bhāi yeahnke chada ar kauke nijer sngē yete dīlen na. pre tara smajgrher netar badite ese dekhlen sekhane gealmal hcche, keu keu seake citkar kre kamdche o bilap krche. tini bhitre giye tader bllen, 'teamra gealmal krch o kamdch ken? meyeti tēa mre ni, se ghumiye ache.' ete tara tamke uphas krl. kintu tini sklke baire bar kre diye, meyetir baba, ma o nijer sisyder niye yekthane meyeti chil sekhane gelen. ar meyetir hat dhre bllen, 'talitha kumit!' yar arth 'khukumni, ami teamake blchi oth!' meyeti sngē sngē uthe hemte bedate lagl. tar bys tkhn barea bchr chil. tai dekke tara skle khub ascry hye gel. pre tini tader ei drdh ades dīlen yate keu eta jante na pare; ar meyetike kichu khete dite bllen.

6

pre yisu tamr sisyder niye sekhan theke nijer shre cle elen. erpr tini bisrambare smaj-grhe siksa dite laglen; ar smst leak tamr siksa sunte ascry hl. tara bll, 'e keatha theke e smst bijnta arjn krl?' e ki kre emn bijntar sngē ktha ble? ki krei ba eisb alekik kaj kre? e tea sei chutear mistri ebm mrīymer chele; yakeab, yeasi, yihuda o simeaner bhāi; tai ny ki? ar er beanera ki amader mdhye nei?' eisb cinta tader mathay asay tara tamke grhn krte parl na. tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'nijer shr o nijer atmiy sbjn ebm prijnder mdhye bhabbadi smmanit hn na.' tini sekhane kean alekik kaj krte parlen na. sudhu kyekjn reagir opr hat rekhe tader susth krlen. tara ye tamr opr bisbas krl na, ete tini ascry hye gelen. er pre tini cardike grame grame ghure siksa dīlen. pre tini sei bareajanke deke dūjn dūjn kre tamder pathate suru krlen ebm tamder asuci atmar opre ksmta dan krlen. tini tamder ades dīlen yen tamra pthe clbar jny ekta lathi chada ar kichu sngē na ney ebm ruti, thle emnki keamrb-ndhnite kean takapysa niteo barn krlen. the bllen, paye jutea prbe kintu kean badti jama nebe na. tini aro bllen, teamra ye kean shre ye badite dhukbe, sei shr na chada prynt sei badite thekea. ydi kean shrer leak teamader grhn na kre ba teamader ktha na seane tbe sekhan theke cle yabar smy tader uddesye saksyer jny nijer nijer payer dhulea sekhane jhede phelea. pre tamra bibhinn jaygay chdiye pdlen, prcar krte arnbh krlen ebm leakder mn-pherate bllen. tamra anek bhut chadalen o anek leakke tel makhiye susth krlen. yisur sunam cardike emn chdiye pdechil, ye raja hereadose ktha sunte pelen. kichu leak bll, 'baptismdata yeahn bemce uthechen, ar seijnīy tini eisb alekik kaj krchen.' kintu keu keu bll, 'tini eliy'abar keu keu bll, 'tini pracinkaler kean bhabbadir mteai ekaler ekjn bhabbadi.' kintu heread tamr ktha sune bllen, 'uni sei yeahn, yamr matha kete phelar nirdes diyechilen, tinii abar bemce uthechen.' heread nijer bhāi philiper stri hereadiyake biye krechilen, sei jny nijer leak

pathiye yeahnke greptar kre karagare rekhechilen. karn yeahn hereadke blechilen, 'bhāiyer strike nijer kache rakha thik ny.' hereadiya rage yeahnke mere phelte ceyechil, kintu pare ni. karn heread yeahnke dharmik ebm pbitr leak jene bhīy krten, seijnīye tini tamke rkasa krten. tamr ktha sune tini atynt biclit hten tūbo tamr ktha sunte bhalbasten. ses prynt hereadiya ya ceyechilen sei suyeag ese gel. heread tamr jnm-dine prasader uccpdsth krmcari, senabahnir adhyaks o galiler gnyman nagrikder jny naisbheajer ayeajn krlen; ar hereadiyar meye ese raja o nimntrit atithider nac dekhīye mugdh krl. raja sei meyeke bllen, 'amake bl tumi ki cao? tumi ya caibe ta-i deb.' tini spth kre area bllen, 'amar kache ya caibe ami tai deb, emnki ardhak rajyo deb.' tate se beriye giye tar make jijnasa krl, 'ami ki caib?' se bll, 'baptismdata yeahner matha.' meyeti tadatadi rajar kache phire gel ebm bll, 'amar iccha ye, apni baptismdata yeahner mathati ene ekhni thalay kre amake din.' tate raja heread dukh pelen: kintu nijer spther jny ebm bheajsbhar atithider jny tini meyeke pherate cailen na. tai raja sngē sngē ekjn senake yeahner matha kete niye aste pathalen. se karagare giye tamr sirsched krl, ebm thalay kre mathati niye meyetike dil, meyeti ta tar make dil. ei smbad sune yeahner sisya ese, tamr dehtike niye giye kbr dīlen. erpr ye preritder yisu prcar krte pathiyechilen, tamra yisur kache phire ese ya kichu krechilen o ya kichu siksa diyechilen se sb ktha tamke janalen. tkhn tini tamder bllen, 'teamra kean nirjn sthane giye ektu bisram kr.' karn et leak yatayat krchil ye tamder khabar smy hcchil na. tai tamra neka kre kean nirjn sthane cllen. kintu leakra tamder yete dekhil ebm aneke tamder cinte parl, tai smst shr theke leakera ber hye kinara dhre dede tamder age sekhane pemchl. yisu neka theke baire beriye bhu leakke dekhite pelen, tamr prane tader jny khubi dya hl; karn tader palkhin mespaler mtea dekhacchil. tkhn tini tader anek bisye siksa dite laglen. sei din bela pray ses hye ele yisur sisya ese tamke bllen, 'eta nirjn sthan ebm sndhyao ghniye el. eder biday krun; yate ara aspaper grame giye khabar kinte pare.' kintu yisu tamder bllen, 'teamrai oder khete dao.' tamra yisuke bllen, 'etea leakke ruti kine khaoyate gele tea dusea dinar lagbe.' tini tamder bllen, 'teamader kache kkhana ruti ache khumje dekh.' tamra dekke bllen, 'amader kache pamckhana ruti o dutea mach ache.' tkhn tini prtyekke sbuj ghaser upr bsiye dite bllen. tamra s' s' jn ebm pncas pncas jn kre sari sari bse pdl. tkhn tini sei pamcta ruti o dutea mach niye sbrger dike takiye isbrke dhnybad janiye rutiguleake tukrea tukrea kre sisyder hate diye leakder dite bllen. ar sei dutea machkeo tukrea tukrea kre sklke bhag kre dīlen. tara skle trptir sngē khel. ar ya pde ril sei smst tukrea ruti o mache bareati tukri bhrti hye gel. yt purus sedin kheyechil, tara smkhyay pamc hajar chil. pre tini tamr sisyder nekay uthe tamr age opare baitsaidate pemchate bllen, seismy tini leakeder biday dcichilen. leakeder biday kre tini prarthna kr-bar jny pahade cle gelen. sndhyakale nekatiharder majkhane chil ebm tini eka dangay chilen. tini dekhlen ye sisya bataser biruddhe khub kster sngē damd tene clechen. khub bhear bela pray tinte o chtar mdhye tini hrder jler upr diye hemte tader kache elen. tini

tamder pas katiye egiye yete cailen. kintu hrder upr diye tamke hamtte dekke tamra bhablen bhut, ar ei bhebe tamra cemciye uthlen. karn tamra skat tamke dekke bhy peyechilen; kintu yisu sng sng tamder bllen, 'sahs krea ! bhy krea na, etea ami!' pre tini tader nekay uthle jhd theme gel. tate tamra ascry hye gelen. karn er age tamra pamcta rutir ghtnar arth bujhte paren ni, tamder mn kthear hye pdechil. pre tamra brd par hye ginesrt prdesse ese neka bamdhlen. tini neka theke namle leakra tamke cine phell. tara ai elakar smst ancle cardike dedadedi kre asusth leakder khatiya kre tamr kache niye aste lagl. grame, shre ba paday yekthane tini yeten, sekhane leakera asusth reagider ene bajaran mdhye jdea krt. tara minti krt yen sudhu yisur kapder jhalr sprs krt pare. ar yamra tamr kapd sprs krt tara sklei susth hye yet.

7

kyekjn phrisi o bybsthar siksk jerusalem theke yisur kache elen. tamra dekhlen ye, tamr kyekjn sisys hat na dhuye khabar khacchen. phrisi smprdayer leakera ebm smst ihudira pracin riti anusare bhal kre hat na dhuye khabar khetea na. ar bajar theke kean kichu kinle ta biseshbabe na dhuye khetea na. aro bhu pracin riti niti tara mene clt, yemn panpatrti, klsi o pitler nana patr dheaoaya ityadi. sei phrisira o bybsthar sikskra yisuke jijnasa krlen, 'apnar sisysra pracin ritiniti anusare cle na, tara hat na dhuye tader khabar khay, er karn ki?' yisu tamder bllen, 'bhndra, bhab-badi yisaiy teamader bisye thiki blechen, yemn lekha ache, 'ei leakera mukhei sudhu amake smman kre, kintu tader mn amar theke anek dure theke. era an-rthk amar upasna kre. karn era manuser tairi riti-niti isbrer ades ble leakder siksa dey.' teamra isbrer ades amany kre manuser prclit prtha paln kre theake.' yisu tader area bllen, 'teamra nijeder aitihiy bjay rakhar jny khub buddhi khatiye isbrer ades amany krch. measi blechen, 'tumi nijer baba, make smman krea, ar 'ye leakti baba kimba mayer ninda krbe tar mrtyudnd hbe.' kintu teamra bl leakti ydi tar baba-make ble, 'ami ya kichu diye teamader upkar krte partam, ta is-brke utsgr krechhi,' tkhn enm leakke teamra baba ba mayer jny kichui krte dao na. isbrer baky teamader bmsanukrme paln kra aitihiy dbara teamra nisphl kr. tini smst leakke abar tamr kache deke bllen, 'teamra skle amar ktha sean ebm beajh. manuser baire emn kichu nei ya bhete giye take klusit krt pare kintu ya ya manuser bhetr theke ber hy setai manuske klusit kre.' pre tini leakder chede badite dhukle, tamr sisysra tamke sei drstanttir arth jijnasa krlen. tini tamder bllen, 'teamrao ki abeadh? teamra ki beajh na, baire theke ya kichu manuser bhete yay ta take klusit krt pare na? karn eta tar antre yete pare na, paksth-lite yay ebm tarpr deher baire giye pde.' ei kthar madhyme tini smst khabarkei suddh bllen. tini aro bllen, 'manuser antr theke ya bar hy, setai manuske klusit kre. karn manuser bhetr arthat mn theke bar hy kutsit cinta, lalsa, curi, khun, yen pap, leabh, dustam, prtarna, asliita, irsa, ninda, abhimana o ahnkar. ei smst kharap bisys manuser bhetr theke bar hy o manuske klusit kre.' pre tini sei sthan chede sear ancle giye sekhane ekta badite dhuklen, ar tini ye sekhane

esechen seta geapn rakhte cailen: kintu parlen na. yisur asar ktha sune ekti strileak, yar meyer opr asuci atma bhr krechil, se sng sng ese yisur paye lutiye pdl. strileakti chil jatite grik, surphainiki. se minti kre yisuke bl yen tini tar meyer bhetr theke bhutke tadiye den. tini strileaktike bllen, 'prthme chelemeyera trpt heak, karn chelemeyeder khabar niye kukurke khaoyanea thik ny.' tkhn sei strileakti bl, 'prbhu eta sty; kintu kukurrao tea khabar tebilir nice chelemeyeder phele deoya khabarer tukreagulea khete pay.' tkhn tini take bllen, 'tumi bhaleai blech, badi yao, giye dekh bhut teamar meyeke chede cle geche. tkhn se badi giye dekhthe pel, meyeti bichanay suye ache ebm bhut tar mdhye theke beriyge geche. pre tini sear theke sidean hye dikapli ancler bhetr diye galilhrder kache phire elen. tkhn kichu leak ekta beaba kalake tamr kache ene tamke tar opr hat rakhte minti krt. tini tamke bhider mdhye theke ek pase ene tar dui kane nijer angul dilen. tarpr thuthu phele tar jibh chumlen. ar sbrger dike takiye dirgh nihs-bas phele bllen, 'ipphatha' yar arth 'khule yak!' sng snge leakdi kane sunte pel, tar jibher jdta kete gel ar se bhalbhabei ktha blte lagl. pre tini tader ektha ar kauke blte nisedh krlen; kintu tini yti barn krlen tti tara area besi kre blte lagl. yisur ei kaj dekke tara atynt ascry hye giye bl, 'tini ya kichu kren ta apurb. tini kalake seanar skti, beabake ktha blar skti den.'

8

sei dingulite abar ekbar anek leaker bhid hl. tader kache khabar chil na, tai tini tamr sisysder deke bllen, 'ei leaker jny amar mmta heche, karn era aj tindin dhre amar kache ryeche, eder kache kichu khabar nei. ydi ami eder kusdhart o abhukt absthay badi pathai, the era rastay ajanan hye pdbe. eder mdhye keu keu abar bhu dur theke esech.' tamr sisys- era er uttre bllen, 'ei jnmanbhin jaygay amra keatha theke etgulea leaker khabar jeagad krb?' tini tader jijnasa krlen, 'teamader kkhana ruti ache?' tara bl, 'satkhana.' tkhn tini leakerder matite bste ades dilen. pre sei satta ruti tule niye isbrke dhnybad diye ruti guleake tukrea tukrea kre pribesner jny sisysder hate tule dilen. tamrao leakerder mdhye pribesn krlen. tader kache ktgulea cheat mach chil; tini segulear jnyo isbrke dhnybad diye sisysder bllen, 'egulea pribesn kre dao.' leakra khye trpti pel. absist tukrea diye tara satti jhudi bhrti krt. sedin pray kar hajar leak khyechil. erpr tini tader badi pathiye dilen; ar sng sng tini sisysder niye neka kre dlmnutha ancle cle elen. pre sekhane phrisira ese yisur sng trk jude dil. tamr kache akas theke kean alekik cihn dekhthe cail. tader uddesy chil tamr priksa kra. tkhn tini dirgh nihsbas chede bllen, 'ei yuger leakra ken alekik cihn dekhthe cay? ami teamader styi blchi kean alekik cihn ei leaker dekhane hbe na.' tkhn tini tader chede neka krehrder apr pare gelen. kintu sisysra ruti ante bhule giyechilen: nekay tader kache kebl ekkhana ruti chada ar kean ruti chil na. tkhn tini tader strk kre diye bllen, 'sabdhan! teamra heread ebm phrisider khamirer bisys sabdhan theakea' tkhn tamra nijeder mdhye aleacna krte laglen, 'amader kache kean ruti nei.' tamra ya blchen, ta bujhte pere yisu bllen, 'tea-

mader ruti nei ble ken aleacna krch? teamra ekhno ki dekh na ba beajh na, teamader mn ki eti kthin? ceakh thakte ki teamra dekhthe pao na? kan thakte ki sunte pao na? ar teamader ki mneo pde na? ykhn ami pamc hajar leaker mdhye pamcti ruti tukrea kre diyechilam: tkhn teamra kt tukri udbtrt rutir tukrea kudiye niyechile?' tamra blen, 'barea tukri.' yisu abar blen, 'ami ykhn satta ruti car hajar leaker mdhye tukrea kre diyechilam tkhn kt tukri udbtrt rutir tukrea teamra tule niyechile?' tamra blen, 'sat tukri.' tkhn tini tamder blen, 'teamra ki ekhno bujhte parch na?' tarpr tamra baitsaiday elen: ar leakra tamr kache ekta andh leakke niye ese minti krl yate tini take sprs kren. tkhn tini andh leaktir hat dhre take gramer baire niye gelen. tini leaktir ceakhe khanikta thuthu lagiye tar opre hat rekhe jijnes krlen, 'tumi ki kichu dekhthe pacch?' se ceakh tule ceye bll, 'ami manus dekhthe pacchi; gacher mt dekhthe, tara ghure bedacche.' tkhn tini abar tar ceakher opr hat rakhlen. eibar leakti ceakh bd bd kre takal. tar drstiski sm-purnbhabe phire pel ebm sbkichu spstbhabe dekhthe pee. tarpr tini take badi pathiye diye blen, 'ei grame yeo na.' tarpr yisu ebm tamr sisya sekhan theke kaisriya philipiy ancle cle gelen. rastar mdhye tini tamr sisyder jijnasa krlen, 'ami ke, e bisye leaker ki ble?' tamra blen, 'aneke ble apni, 'baptismdata yeahn. keu keu ble, apni eliy. abar keu keu ble, apni bhab-badider mdhye ekjn.' tkhn tini tamder jijnasa krlen, 'kintu teamra ki bl, ami ke?' pitr tamke blen, 'apni sei khrist.' tkhn tini tamder sabdhan kre diye blen, 'teamra e ktha kauke blea na.' erpr tini tamder ei siksa dite suru krlen ye, manbputrke anek duhkh bheag krte hbe ebm bysk ihudi netara, prdhan yajk o bybstharr sikskra tamke prtyakhyan krbe, htya krbe ebm mrtyur tindin pr tini abar bemce uthben. ei ktha tini tamder spstbhabe blen, tate pitr tamke ekpase niye giye anuyea krte laglen. kintu yisu tamr sisyder dike mukh phiriye pitrke dhmk diye blen, 'amar samne theke dur ho, sytan! karn tumi isbrer icchar smadr krch na; tumi manuser mteai bhebe ei ktha blch.' erpr tini sisyyde sng e anyany leakdero nijer kache deke blen, 'keu ydi amar sng e aste cay., se nijeke asbikar kruk ebm tar nijer krus tule niye amar anusari heak. karn keu ydi nijer pran rkse krte cay tbe se ta harabe; kintu keu ydi amar ebm susmacarer jny nijer pran haray tbe tar jibn cirsthayi hbe. manus ydi nijer jibn hariye smst jgt labh kre tbe tar ki labh? kimba manus tar praner binimye ki dite pare? ye keu ei bybhicari o papider yuge amake ebm amar siksaas ljjar bisy mne kre, manbputr ykhn tamr pitar mhimay mhimanbit hye pbitr sbrgdutder sng e phire asben, tkhn tinio sei leaker bisye ljjabeadh krben.

9

tini tamr sisyder blen, 'ami teamader styi blchi yamra ekhane damdiye ache, tder mdhye kyekjn ache, yamra keanmtei mrtyu dekhbe na; ytksn prynt isbrer rajy mhaprakrmer sng e aste na dekke.' chdin bade yisu pitr, yakeab ebm yeahnke sng e kre ek umcu pahade uthe gelen. tamder samne tamr rup pr-brtit hye gel. tamr peasak et ujbl o subhr hl ye prthibir kean rjk sei rkm sada krte pare na. tkhn

measi ebm eliy tamder samne ese yisur sathe ktha blte suru krlen. tkhn pitr yisuke blen, 'gurudeb, ekhane amader thaka bhal. amra tinti tambu tairi kri. ekta apnar jny, ekta measir jny ebm ekta eliy jny.' karn ki blte hbe ta tini janten na, tamra atynt bhy peye giyechilen. pre ekkhana megh ese tamder chaya diye dheke phell; ar sei megh theke ei rb seana gel, 'ini amar priy putr. teamra tamr ktha sean.' sisysa tkhni cardike takalen; kintu yisu chada ar kauke sekhan dekhthe pelen na. pahad theke namar smy tini tamr sisyder blen, 'teamra ya ya dekhle ta kauke blea na ytksn na mrtyu theke manbputr be-mce uthchen.' tara sei ghtnar ktha nijeder mdhye cepe rakhlen; kintu bhabte laglen, mrtyu theke be-mce otha kthairi arht ki hte pare. pre sisya tamke jijnasa krlen, 'ken bybstharr sikskra blen ye prthme eliyke aste hbe?' tini tader blen, 'hyam, eliy prthme ese sb kichu punhstharn krben bte, kintu manbputr bisye ken esb lekha hyeche ye tamke anek duhkh pete hbe ar leake tamke prtyakhyan krbe? kintu ami teamader blchi, eliyer bisye yemn lekha ache, sei anusare tini ese gechen ebm leakra tamr prti ya icche tai kreche.' pre tamra any sisyder kache ese dekhlen tamder cardike anek leak ar bybstharr sikskra tader sathe trk krchen. tamke dekhmatr smst leak abak hl ebm tamr kache dede giye tamke prnam janate lagl. tini tamder jijnasa krlen, 'teamra erder sng e ki niye trk krch?' tate leakeder mdhye theke ekjn ble uthl, 'he guru, amar cheletike apnar kache enechilam. take ek beaba atmay peyeche, se ktha blte pare na. sei atma take yekhane dhre, seikhane achad mare; ar tar mukhe phena othe, se damt kidmid kre ar skt hye yay. ami apnar sisyder ei atmatake chadate bllam, kintu tamra parlen na.' tkhn yisu tamder blen, 'he abisbasi bms, amake ar ktal teamader sng e thakte hbe? teamader niye ar ami kt dhairry dhrb? take amar kache niye es.' tara take tamr kache niye el. yisuke dekhmatr sei atma cheletike mucde dhr; ar se matite pde gdagdi dite lagl, tar mukh diye phena ber hcchil. tkhn yisu tar babake jijnes krlen, 'er ktdin emn hyeche?' cheletir baba bll, 'chelebelata theke erkm hyeche. ei atma eke mere phelar jny anekbar agune o jle phele diyeche. apni ydi kichu krte paren, tbe dya kre amader upkar krun.' yisu take blen, 'ki bll, 'ydi paren! ye bisbas kre tar pkse sbi snbhb.' sng e sng e cheletir baba citkar kre kemde bll, 'ami bisbas kri! amar abisbaser prtikar krun!' anek leak sedike asche dekke yisu sei asuci atmake dhmk blen, 'he beaba kalar atma, ami teamake blchi, er mdhye ar kkhno dhukbe na!' tkhn sei atma cemciye take bhyrnkrbhabe mucde diye baire beriye gel. tate cheleti mdar mt hye pdl, emn ki adhiakms leak bll, 'se mre geche.' kintu yisu tar hat dhre tulle se uthe damdal. pre yisu badi phire ele sisysa tamke ekante jijnes krlen, 'amra ken ai asuci atmake tadate parlam na?' yisu tamder blen, 'prarthna chada ar kean kichutei e atmake tadanea yay na.' pre sei sthan chede tamra galiler mdhy diye cllen; ar tini cailen na ye tamra keathay ache sekhta any keu januk. karn tkhn tini tamr sisyder siksa dicchilen. tini tamder blen, 'manbputrke leakder hate tule deoya hbe, ebm tara tamke htya krbe ar mrtyur tindin pre tini bemce uthben.' kintu tamra sei ktha bujhlen na ebm ei bisye tamke jijnes krteo bhy

pelen. erpr tamra kphrnahume phire elen ar badir bhethre giye tini sisyder jijnes krlen, 'teamra rastay ki aleacna krchile?' kintu tamra cupcap thaklen karn tamder mdhye ke srbapeksa sresth ei niye trk clchil. tkhn yisu bse sei bareajn preritder deke bllen, 'keu ydi prthm tbe say, tbe se skler sese thakbe ebm skler pri-krak hbe.' pre yisu ekta sisuke niye tamder mdhye damd kriye dilen ebm take keale kre tamder bllen, 'ye keu amar name er mtea kane sisuke grhn kre, se amakei grhn kre. ar keu ydi amake grhn kre, se amake ny, kintu yini (isbr) amake pathiyechen tamkei grhn kre.' yeahn tamke bllen, 'guru, amra ekti leakke apnar name bhut tadate dekhe take barn krechilam, karn se amader leak ny.' kintu yisu bllen, 'take barn krea na, karn emn keu nei ye amar name alekik kaj kre shje amar ninda krte pre. ye keui amader bipkse ny se amader spkse. keu ydi khrister leak ble teamaderke ek ghti jl dey, ami teamader styi blchi, se kean mtei nijer purskar theke bncit hbe na. 'ar ei ye sadharn leak yamra amay bisbas kre, ydi keu tader ekjnke paper pthe niye yay, tbe sei leaker glay ekta bd yatamr pat bemdhe take smudre phele deoyai tar pkse bhal. teamar hat ydi teamar paper karn hy, tbe take kete phel, karn dui hat niye nrker annt agune peadar theke brm nulea hye jibne prbes kra bhal. teamar pa ydi teamar paper karn hy tbe take kete phel, karn dui pa niye nrke yaoyar theke brm kheamda hye jibne prbes kra bhal. ar ydi teamar ceakh teamar paper karn hy, tbe se ceakhke upde phel. duceakh niye nrke yaoyar theke ek ceakh niye isbrer rajye prbes kra teamar pkse bhal. nrke ye kit manuske khay tara kkhno mre na ebm agun kkhno nebhe na. lbn deoyar mt prtyeker opr agun deoya hbe. 'lbn bhal, kintu lbn ydi lbnbt haray, tbe kemn kre take tamra asbadyukt krbe? teamra nijer nijer mne lbn rakh ebm prspr santite thak.'

10

erpr yisu sei sthan chede yrdn ndir any pade yihudi-aryan cle elen. abar leakra tamr kache el ebm tini tamr riti anusare tamder siksa dilen. tkhn kyekjn phrisi tamr kache ese tamke jijnasa krlen, 'ekti leaker pkse tar strike tyag kra ki aint thik?' tamra tamke priksa kar jnyi ei ktha jijnasa krlen. yisu tader prsner uttre bllen 'ei byapare measi teamader ki nirdes diyechen?' tara bllen, 'bibah bicched ptr likhe nijer strike prityag krbar anumti measi diyechen.' yisu tamder bllen, 'teamader kthin mner jny tini ajna likhechilen. kintu srstir prthm thekei 'isbr stri purus hisabe tader tairi krechen.' 'seijnyi manus tar baba-make tyag kre strir prt askt hy, ar ai dujn ekdehe print hy.' tkhn tara ar dujn ny, tara ek. ateb isbr yader yeag kre diyechen, manus tader bicchin na krak.' tara badite ele sisysera tamke sei bisy jijnasa krlen. yisu tader bllen, 'keu ydi nijer strike tyag kre any kauke biye kre tbe se tar biruddhe bybhicar kre. ydi sei strileakti nijer sbamike tyag kre ar ekjnke biye kre seo bybhicar kre.' pre leakra cheat cheat chelemeyeder tamr kache niye el, yen tini tader sprs kren: kintu sisysa tader dhmk dilen. yisu ta dekke krudhd hlen ebm tader bllen, 'cheat cheat chelemeyeder amar kache aste dao. tader barn krea na, karn eder mt leakder jnyi tea isbrer rajy. ami teamader styi blchi, keu ydi

cheat chelemeyeder mn niye isbrer rajy grhn na kre, tbe se keanmtei sekhane prbes krte parbe na.' erpr tini tader keale nilen ebm tader opr hat rekhe asir-bad krlen. pre tini beriye rasta diye yacchen, emn smy ekjn leak dede ese, tamr samne hamtu gede jines krlen, 'he st guru, annt jibn labher jny ami ki krb?' tkhn yisu take bllen, 'tumi ken amake st blch? isbr chada ar keui st ny. tumi tea isbrer sb ades janea, 'nrhtya kearea na, bybhicar kearea na, curi kearea na, baba-make smman kearea.' leakti tamke bll, 'he guru, cheatbela theke egulea ami paln kre aschi.' yisu leaktir dike ssnehe takalen ebm bllen, 'ekta bisye teamar truti ache. yao teamar ya kichu ache bikri kr; ar sei arth gribder mdhye biliye dao, tate tumi sbрге dhn pabe. tarpr ese amake anusrn kr.' ei kthay se mrmahnt o dukkhit hl ebm mlan mukhe cle gel, karn tar anek smpti chil. tkhn yisu cardike takiye sisyder bllen, 'yader dhn ache tader pkse isbrer rajye prbes kra khubi duskr!' sisysera tamr ktha sune abak hlen. yisu abar tamder bllen, 'sean, isbrer rajye yaoya styii kstkr. ekjn dhni leaker isbrer rajye prbes krar ceye brm sucer chidr diye uter yaoya shj.' tkhn tara aro ascry hye nijeder mdhye blabli krlen, 'tbe kara ud-dhar pete pare?' tkhn yisu tader dike takiye bllen, 'eta manusr pkse asnbh; kintu isbrer pkse ny, karn smst kichui isbrer pkse snbh.' tkhn ptr tamke blte laglen, 'dekhun! amra sbkichu tyag kre apnar anusari hyechi.' yisu bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchiye keu amar jny ba amar susmacar prcarer jny badighr, bhaibejan, ma-baba, chelemeye jmjima chede esche, tar bdle se ei jgte tar stgun phire pabe. take tadna bheag krte hleo ei jgte stgun badighr, bhaibejan, ma, chelemeye ebm jmjima pabe, ar prbrti yuge pabe annt jibn. kintu aj yamra prthm, emn anek leak ese pdbe ebm yamra aj seser tader mdhye anekeprrthm hbe. ekdin tamra rasta diye jerusalemere dike yacchen ebm yisu tamder age age clechen. sisysera ascry hcchilen ar tamr snge yamra clchil, sei leakera bhii hl. tkhn tini abar sei bareajn preritke niye nijer prtii ya ya ghtbe ta tader blte laglen. sean, 'amra jerusaleme yacchi ar prdhan yajk ebm bybsthar siksksr hate manbputrke smpe de-oya hbe tara take mrttyudnd debe ebm aihuddider hate tule debe. tara bidrup krbe, tamr mukhe thuthu debe, tamke cabuk marbe ebm htaya krbe, ar tin din pre tini abar bemce uthben.' pre sibdiyer chele yakeab ebm yeahn tamr kache ese bllen, 'he guru, amader iccha ei, amra apnar kache ya caib, apni amader jny ta krben.' yisu tkhn tamder bllen, 'teamader iccha ki, teamader jny ami ki krb?' tamra tamke bllen, 'amader ei br dan krn yate apni mhimanbit hle amra ekjn apnar dandike ar ekjn bam dike bste pai.' yisu tamder bllen, 'teamra jan na teamra ki caich? ami ye peyalay pan kri, tate teamra ki cumuk dite parbe ba ami ye baptisme baptaij hl tate ki teamra baptaij hle parbe?' tamra tamke bllen, 'amra parb!' tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'ami ye peyalay pan kri tate teamra absyi cumuk debe ebm ami ye baptisme baptaij hl tate teamrao baptaij hbe. kintu amar dan dike ba bamdike bste de-bar adhikar amar nei. kara sekhane bsbe ta agei sthir hye geche.' ei ktha sune any ds jn yeahn o yake-aber prtii atynt krudhd hlen. kintu yisu tamder deke bllen, 'teamra jan jgter mdhye yamra sasnkra ble gny, tara tader upr prbhutb kre ebm tader mdhye yamra

prdhan, tara tader upr krttrtb kre. teamader ksetre seirkm hbe na. teamader mdhye keu ydi prdhan hte cay, tbe se teamader kritdas hbe, ebm teamader mdhye keu ydi prdhan hte cay, se skler das hbe. karn bastbe manbputro seba pete asen ni, tini anyer seba krtbe esechen ebm anek manuser muktin hisabe nizer jibn dite esechen.' tarpr tamra yiriheate elen. tini ykhn nijer sisyder ebm bhuleaker sathe yirihea chede yacchilen, sei smy pther dhare timyer chele brtimy name ek andh bhikhari bsechil. se ykhn sunte pel ye uni nasrtiy yisu, tkhn cemciye blte lagl, 'he yisu, dayuder putr, amar prtii dya krun.' tkhn bhuleak 'cup cup' ble take dhmk dil. kintu se aro jeare cemciye blte lagl, 'he dayuder putr, amar prtii dya krun!' tkhn yisu sekhane damdiye pde blen, 'take dakea.' tara sei andh leaktike dakl ebm bl, 'ohe sahs kr, oth, uni teamake dakchen.' tkhn se nijer payer cadr phele diye laph diye uthe yisur kache el. yisu take blen, 'tumi ki cao, ami teamar jny ki krb?' andh leakti take bl, 'he guru, ami yen dekhte pai.' tkhn yisu take blen, 'yao, teamar bis-basi teamay susth krl.' sng e sng se drstiski phire pel ebm rasta diye yisur pechn pechn clte lagl.

11

erpr tamra jerusalemer kachakachi pemche jaitun prbtmalay baitphgi o baithniya grame elen. sekhane pemche tini tamr sisyder mdhye dujnke age pathiye dilen. tini tamder blen, 'teamra teamader samner ai grame yao, grame dhukei dekhbe ekta bacca gadha bamdha ache, yate keu kkhno bse ni. sei gadhatake khule an. ydi keu teamader jijnasa kre, 'ken tumi gadhati khulch? tkhn take blbe, 'eta prbhur kaje lagbe ar se tkhni seta pathiye debe.' tamra sekhane gelen ebm dekhlen drjar kache rastar opr ekta gadha bamdha ache. tkhn tamra dditake khulte laglen, ar kichu leak sekhane damdiyechil, ar ye tamder bl, 'teamra ki krch, gadhar baccatake khulch ken?' tate yisu yemn blechilen, tamra seimtea uttr dilen, tkhn leak-era ar kichu bl na, gadhar baccatake niye yete dil. tamra gadhar baccatake yisur kache niye ese gadhatir upre tader jamakapd pete dilen ebm yisu tar upre bslen. tkhn aneke tader jamakapd rastay pete dil ar anyera math theke pata jhra gacher dalpala kete ene rastar upre chdiye dil. ar ye smst leak age ebm pechne yacchil tara cemciye blte lagl, 'heasanna! dhny tini, yini prbhur name aschen!' amader pitrpusur dayuder ye rajy asche, ta dhny! heasanna! sbgre isbrer mhima heak.' tini jerusaleme dhuke mndire gelen. sekhane cardiker smst kichu lksy krlen; kintu sndhye hye yaoyay bareajn preritke sng niye tini baithniyat phire gelen. prer din baithniya chede asar smy tamr khide pel. dur theke tini ekti patay bhra dumur gach dekhe tate kichu phl paben bhebe tar kache gelen, kintu gachtir kache gele pata chada ar kichui dekhte pelen na; karn tkhn dumur phler mrsum ny. tkhn tini gachtike blen, 'ekhn theke teamar phl ar keu kean din khabe na!' ei ktha tamr sisysara sunte pelen. pre tamra jerusaleme gelen; ar mndirer mdhye dhuke yamra kena beca krcnil seibb bybsayider ber kre dilen. tini peaddarder tebil ebm yamra payra bikri krcnil tader asn ulte dilen. tini mndirer mdhye diye kauke kean jinis niye yete dilen na. tini siksa

diye tader blen, 'eta ki lekha nei 'amar mndirke smgr jatir upasna grh bla hbe?' kintu teamra etake dsyuder astanay print krech.' prdhan yajkra ebm bybsthar siksra ei ktha sune tamke htya krar rasta khumjite thakl, karn tara tamke bhy krt, yehetu tamr siksary smgr leak ascry hye giyechil sei din sndhye hlei yisu o tamr sisysa mhangrir baire gelen. prer din skale yete yete tamra dekhlen, sei dumur gachti mul theke sukiye geche. pitr ager diner ktha mne kre tamke blen, 'he guru, dekhun, apni ye dumur gachtike abhisap diyechilen seti sukiye geche.' tkhn yisu blen, 'isbre bisbas rakh! ami teamader styi blchi, keu ydi ai pahadke ble, 'upre yao ebm smudre giye pd,' ar tar mne kean sndeh na thake ebm se ydi bisbas kre ye se ya blche ta hbe, tahle isbr tar jny ta krben. ei-jny ami teamader bli, teamra ya kichur jny prarthna kr, ydi bisbas kr ye, teamra ta peyech, tahle teamader jny ta hbei. ar teamra ykhn prarthna krte damdao, ydi karear biruddhe teamader kean ktha thake, take ksma kr, yate teamader sbrger pitao teamader smst pap ksma kren.' pre tamra jerusaleme phire elen. ar ykhn tini mndirer mdhye diye hamtchen, sei smy prdhan yajkra, bybsthar siksra o bysk ihudi netara tamr kache elen. tamra take blen, 'kean ksmtay tumi esb krch? esb krte teamake kei ba ei ksmta diyeche?' yisu tamder blen, 'ami teamader ekta prsn krchi, ydi teamra uttr dite para, tahle ami teamader blb kean ksmtay esb krchi. yeahn ye baptaij krechilen ta krar adhikar tini sbrg theke peyechilen na manuser kach theke peyechilen? amake blea.' tkhn tara nijeder mdhye aleacna kre blen, 'ydi amra bli, 'sbrg theke,' tahle blbe 'tbe teamra take bisbas kr ni ken?' kintu ydi amra bli, 'manuser kach theke,' tahle jnsadharn amader opr rege yabe.' tamra jnsadharnke bhy krten karn jnsadharn drdh bisbas chil ye yeahn ekjn bhabbadi. tai tamra yisuke blen, 'amra jani na.' tkhn yisu tamder blen, 'tbe amio kean ksmtay esb krchi, ta teamader blb na.'

12

tkhn yisu drstant diye tader kache blte laglen, 'ekti leak draksa kseter cardike beda dilen. tini draksa madai krte ekti gsr khumden, ekti umcu ghr tairi krlen ebm sei kret casider kache jma diye any dese cle gelen. erpr casider kache phler paona ams pabar jny tader kache thik smye tamr cakrke pathiye dilen. kintu casira take mardhr kre khali hte phiriye dil. tini ar ekjn cakrke tader kache pathalen, tara tar mathay aghat krl, ebm take apman krl. tkhn tini ar ekjn cakrke pathalen, tara take mere phell. eibhabe tini area anekke pathalen. tara tader mdhye kyekjnke mardhear krl ebm kyekjnke merei phell. tamr ekmatr priy putr chil. tini ses prynt tamkei pathalen, bhablen tara niscyi tamr putrke smman krbe. casira tkhn nijeder mdhye blabli krl, 'ei tea maliker chele, o baba mrle kseter malik tea oi hbe, es! eke mere phel, tahle amra kseter malik hb. tkhn tara take merei phell o tar mrtdehti draksa kseter baire phele dil. tkhn sei draksa kseter malik ki krben? tini ese casider mere phelben ebm sei draksa ksetti anyder diye deben. sas-trer ei ktha ki teamra pd ni, 'ye pathr rajmistrira batil krechil setii hye uthl keaner prdhan pathr? eta prbhui

krechen, ar amader ceakke eta khub cmkprd.' tkhn tara tamke greptar krar cesta krt lagl, kintu leakder bhy pel, karn tara jant ye drstantti tini tader uddesyei blechen, tai tara tamke chede cle gel. pre ihudi ne-tara kyekjn phrisi ebm hereadiyke tamr kache pathiye dil, yate tara yisuke kthar phamde phelte pare. tara ese tamke bl, 'he guru, amra jani apni st, ebm apni kean leakke bhy kren na. apni isbrer pther bisye sty siks den. accha, kaisr srkarke kr deoya ki ucit? amra deb, ki deb na?' tini tader bhdnami bujhte pere bllen, 'teamra amay ken priksa krch? amake ekti dinar ene dekhao.' tara tamke dinar ene dile tini tader bllen, 'ei mukh ebm ei nam kar?' tara tamke bl, 'kaisrer prtimurti, kaisrer nam.' tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'kaisrer ya ta kaisrke dao. ar isbrer ya ta isbrke dao.' tkhn tara tamr ktha sune bismye htbak hye gel. pre kyekjn sduki tamr kache el yamra blt punrutthan ble kichu nei. tara tamke jijnes krl, 'guru, measi amader jny likhechen, karo bhai ydi stri rekhe mara yay, ar se ydi kean chelemeye na rekhe yay tbe tar bhai yen ai bidhbake biye kre nijer bhayer bms rkse kre. sat bhai chil, prthm jn ekjn strileakke biye krl ar se chelemeye na rekhe mara gel. pre dbitiy jn take biye krl; kintu seo chelemeye na rekhe mara gel. trtiy bhai ager bhayer mt biye kre chelemeye na rekhe mar gel. ei sat bhayer keui kean chelemeye rekhe yay ni. sbese sei strileaktio mara gel. mrtyur pre ykhn tara bemce uthbe, se tader mdhye kar stri hbe? karn tara satjni tea take biye krechil.' yisu tader bllen, 'teamra ken ei bhuler mdhye ryech? teamra na jan sastr, na jan isbrer sktir ktha. karn mrtder mdhye theke punrutthit hle tara biye kre na, ba tader biye deoya hy na, brm tara sbrge sbrgdutder mteai thake.' kintu punrutthan hbe kina e byapare measir pustke lekha jblnt jheaperamstite isbr take ki blechilen ta ki teamra pd ni? tini blechilen, 'ami abrahamer isbr, ishaker isbr ebm yakeaber isbr.' tini mrtder isbr nm, jibitderi isbr. teamra bdi bhul krech.' bybstar sikslder mdhye ekjn kache ese tader aleacna sunlen. yisu tader thik uttr diyechen jene tamke jijnasa krlen, 'sastre smst adeser mdhye keanti prdhan?' yisu uttr dilen, 'etai prdhan! 'sean, he israyel, amader isbr prbhu ekmatr prbhu. tumi teamar smst hrty, mn, pran o smst skti diye teamar isbr prbhuke bhalbasbe.' ar dbitiy ades hl, ei, 'teamar prtibesike nijer mtea bhalbasbe.'ei ades duti theke ar kean bd ades nei.' tkhn bybstar siksra tamke bllen, 'bes, guru, apni thik blechen ye isbri prbhu, tini chada any keu nei. ar smst hrty, smst skti diye tamke bhalbasbe ebm prtibesike nijer mtea bhalbas heche smst rkm blidan o utsgere theke anek bhal.' tkhn tini buddhir snge uttr diyechen dekke yisu tamke bllen, 'isbrer rajy theke tumi khub besi dure no.' erpre tamke kean ktha jijnes krte ar karea sahs hl na. yisu mndire siks debar smy bllen, 'bybstar siksra kemn kre ble ye khrist dayuder putr? dayud tea nijei pbitr atmar prmatei ei ktha blechen: 'prbhu amar prbhuke bllen, 'tumi amar dandike bs ytskn na teamar struder teamar payer tlay rakhi.' dayud nijei khristke 'prbhu' bllen. tbe kemn kre khrist dayuder putr hlen? anek leak annder sathe tamr ktha sunl. ar tamr siksasj tini tader bllen, 'bybstar sikslder theke sabdhan, tara lmba lmba peasak prte cay, hate bare leakder smman, smajgrhe gurutbpurn asn ebm

nais bheaje gurutbpurn asn pete bhalbase. ei leak-eraai bidhbader badiguli atmsat kre, ar sei deas dhakte lmba lmba prarthna kre. ai smst leakera bicare area kda sasti pabe.' yisu daner bakser samne bse, leakera kemn kre tate taka pysa phelche ta dekhchilen. bhu dhni leak prcur taka pysa tar mdhye rakhil. pre ekjn grib bidhba ese tate duti tamar mudra phell, yar muly ek sikiro km. tkhn yisu nijer sisyder kache deke bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi, danbakse yamra taka pysa rekheche, tader sbar theke ei grib bidhba besi rakhil. karn tara skle nijer nijer atirikr arth theke kichu kichu rekheche kintu ei grib bidhba tar ya kichu smbl chil, tar sbtukui diye gel.'

13

yisu ykhn mndir chede yacchen, sei smy sisyder mdhye ekjn tamke bllen, 'he guru, dekhun kt cmtkar bisal bisal pathr o kt sundr dalan.' tkhn yisu tamke bllen, 'tumi eisb bd bd dalan dekhch? er ekta pathr ar ekta pathrer opre thakbe na; sbi ddbmsstape print hbe.' pre tini mndirer samne jaitun prbtmalay bsle, pitr, yakeab, yeahn ebm andriy tamke eka peye jijnasa krlen, 'amader blun dekki, ei smst ghtna kkhn ghtbe? ar ki cihn dekkei ba bujhte parb ye ei smst ghtna ghtte cleche?' tkhn yisu tamder blte laglen, 'strk thekea, keu yen teamader na bhealay. sedin aneke amar nam niye asbe ebm blbe, 'amii ykhn' ebm tara aro anekr nm bhealabe. kintu teamra tinni yud-dher ktha o yuddher jnrb sunbe, tkhn asthir hyea na; eta ghtbei, kintu tkhno ses ny. karn jatir birud-dhe jati ebm rajyer biruddhe rajy jege uthbe. shane shane bhumikmp, durbhiks hbe. esb kebl jnm ytnrar arnbh matr. 'teamra nijeder byapare sabdhan! leake teamader adalte hajir krbe ebm smajgrher mdhye teamader dhre marbe. amar jny teamra deser sasnkrt o rajader kache saksu debar jny tader samne damdabe. ar sb kichu ses hbar age smst jatir kache susmacar prcar kra hbe. kintu leake ykhn teamader greptar kre bicar sbhay niye yabe tkhn tader samne ki blbe ta age theke bhebea na, brm sei smye pbitr atma ya blte bllen tai blbe. karn teamrai ye ktha blbe ta ny, pbitr atmai teamader mdhye diye ktha bllen. tkhn bhai bhaike o baba sntanke mrtyur hate tule debe ebm sntanra baba-mar biruddhe rukhe damdiye tader htyar jny dhriye debe. ar amar namer jny skle teamader ghra krbe. kintu ye ses prynt sthir thakbe sei rkse pabe. 'ykhn teamra dekhbe, 'dhubmsr sei ghnrar bstu yekhane damdabar ny sekhane damdiye ache.'pathker beajha ucit er arth ki, tkhn yamra yihudiyate thake tara pahade paliye yak. ebm keu ydi chade thake, se yen badi theke kean kichu nebar jny nice na name ba ghre na dheake. keu ydi mathe thake, se yen jamakapd nebar jny phire na yay. hay, sei smye grhbhti ba yader keale sisu thakbe tader kt kst! ar prarthna kr yen eta sitkale na ghte, karn sei smy hbe bdi kster smy. temnti prthm ykhn isbr prthibi srsti krlen, tkhn theke ekhn prynt kkhni hy ni ar kkhno bheo na. ar prbhu ydi sei diner smkhya kmiye na ditin, the kean prani rkse pet na. kintu tini yader mneaniti krechen, sei mneaniti jny sei diner smkhya kmiye diyechen. keu ydi tkhn teamader ble, 'dek, khrist ekhane ba okhane achen, teamra bis-

bas kearea na. karn bhnd khristera ebm bhabbadira uthbe ebm nana cihn o alekik kaj kre dekhabe, emn ki snbhb hle mneanit leakdero bhealabe. kintu teamra sabdhan thekea. ami teamader agei smst kichu ble dilam. 'kintu sei smy, sei kster sese, 'sury andhkar hye yabe ebm camd ar alea debe na. akas theke tara khse pdbe, akaser smst skti biclit hbe.' 'tkhn leakera dekhbe, manbputr mhamhimay o prakrmer sngge megrthe aschen. tkhn manbputr tamr sbrgdutder pathiye prthibir ek prant theke akaser any prant prynt caribayu theke tamr mneanit leakder smgrh kben. 'dumur gach theke ei drstant sekhea; ykhn tar sakha-prsakha keaml hye pata ber kre, tkhn teamra jante par grm kal ese gel. thik temni ai smst ghtna ghtte dekhlei teamra bujthe parbe ye smykhub kache, emnki drjar samne. ami teamader styi blchi, smst ghtna na ghta prynt ei prjnmr ses hbe na. akas ebm prthibir leap hbe, kintu amra ktha leap kkhno hbe na. 'sei diner ba sei smyer ktha keu jane na; sbrgdu-trao ny, manbputro ny, keblmatr pitai janen. sabdhan! teamra strk thekea. karnkkhn ye sei smy hbe teamra ta janea na. sei dinta emnbhabei asbe yemn kean leak nijer badi chede bidese bedate yab ebm tar cakrder dayitb diye prtyeker kaj thik kre dey ar dbar-skске sjag thakte ble. tai teamra strk thakbe, karn teamra jan na kkhn badir malik asben, sndhyabelay, ki majhrate, kukda daker smy ki bhearbelay. hthat tini ese yen na dekhen ye teamra ghumiye ryech. ami teamader ya blchi, ta sbaike bli, 'sjag thekea."

14

udin pre nistarprb ebm khamirbihin rutir utsb prb.prdhan yajkra ebm bybsthar sikskra sei smye tamke kemn kre chle ble greptar kre mere phelte pare tari cesta krchilen. tamra bllen, 'utsber smy amra eta krb na, karn tate leakeder mdhye gndgeal bedhe yate pare.' ykhn tini baithniyate kusthi simeaner badite chilen, tkhn tini khete bsle ekti strileak sbet pathrer sisite dami sugndhi jtamamsir telniye el. se sisiti bheenge tamr mathay sei tel dhele dil. kichu leak ete khub rege giye nijeder mdhye blabli krl, 'sugndhi teler apcy kra hl ken? ei tel tea tinsea dinarer besi dame bikri kra yet ebm sei taka gridder deoya yet.' ar tara strileaktir kthear smaleacna krl. kintu yisu bllen, 'oke yete dao. teamra ken oke duhhk dicch? se tea amar jny bhal kaji kreche. karn gribra teamader kache sbmsy ase, teamra ykhn iccha tader upkar krte par; kintu amake teamra sbmsy pabe na. se ya krte part tai kreche. se age theke smadhir udesye amar gaye sugndhi tel dhele diyeche. ami teamader styi blchi, jgte yekthane amar susmacar prcar kra hbe, sekthane ei strileaktir smrnarthe tar kajer ktha bla hbe.' tkhn sei bareajner mdhye ekjn yihuda iskriyeatiy prdhan yajkder kache yisuke dhriye debar mtile gel. tara ei ktha sune khub khusi hlea ebm take taka debe ble prtisruti dil. tkhn se yisuke dhriye debar jny suyeag khumjte lagl. khamirbihin rutir prbr prthm din, yedin ihudira mes utsrg krt, seidin tamr sisiera tamke bllen, 'amra keathay giye apnar jny bheaj prstut krb, apnar iccha ki?' tkhn tini sisyder mdhye dujnke pathiye diye bllen, 'teamra shre yao, ekta leak teamader samne pdbe, ye ek klsi jl niye asbe,

take anusrn kr. se ye badite dhukbe sei badir malikke blbe, 'guru blechen, sei atithir ghr keathay yekthane ami amar sisyder sathe nistarprbr bheaj khete pari.' tkhn se oprer ekti bd sajanea geachan ghr dekhiye debe. sekthane amader jny bheaj prstut krea.' pre sisyra sekhan theke shre cle elen. tini yerkm blechilen tamra thik seirkm dekhthe pelen; ar nistarprbr bheajer ayeajn sekthanei krlen. sndhye hle sei bareaj jn pre-ritder sathe tini sekthane elen. ykhn tamra eksnge khete bsechen, yisu bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi, teamra yamra amar sngge khete bsech, teamader mdhye ekjn amake strur hate tule debe.' ete tamra atynt duhhk pelen ebm prtyeke ek ek kre jijnes krlen, 'se ki ami?' tini tader bllen, 'ei bareajner mdhye ye jn amra sngge batite ruti dubiye khacche sei se jn. manbputrer byapare sastre yemn lekha ache, thik seibhabe tini cle yaben. kintu dhik sei leaktike ye manbputrke strur hate dhriye debe. sei leaktir jnm na hoyai bhal chil. tamra ykhn khacchilen, sei smy tini ruti niye isbrke dhnybad dilen. ruti khani chimde tukrea tukrea kre ta sisyder diye bllen, 'eta nao: eta amar srir.' tarpr tini peyala tule isbrke dhnybad diye sisyder hate dilen. ar tamra skle ta theke pan krlen. tini tamder bllen, 'eta amar ntun niymer rkt ya aneker jnyi patit hbe. ami teamader styi blchi, ami ar draksars pan krb na, ytdin prynt na ami isbrer rajye sei dine ntun draksars pan na kri.' erpr tamra stbgan kre jaitun prbter dike gelen. yisu tader bllen, 'teamra skle bisbas harabe, karn sastre lekha ache, 'ami mespalkke aghat krb ebm mesera cardike chdiye pdbe.' ami bemce uthle, teamader age galile yab.' pitr tamke bllen, 'emnki skle bisbas haraleo ami harab na.' tkhn yisu tamke bllen, 'ami styi blchi, aj ei ratei dubar mearg dakar age tumi amake tinbar asbikar krbe.' kintu pitr aro jear diye bllen, 'ydi apnar sngge mrteo hy, tbuo ami apnake asbikar krb na.' baki skle sei eki spth krlen. tkhn tamra getsimani name eksthane elen. ar yisu tamr sisyder bllen, 'ytksn ami prarthna kri, teamra ekthane bse thak.' pre tini pitr, yakeab ebm yeahnke sngge niye gelen, sesmy bythay tamr atma byakul hye uthl. tini tamder bllen, 'amar pran mrtyu prynt udbege acchnn. teamra ekthane thak ar jege thak.' pre kichuta egiye matite upud hye pde tiniparthna krlen ye ydi snbhb hy tbe ei duhhker smyta tamr kach theke sre yak. tini bllen, 'abba, pita teamar pkse tea sbi snbhb. ei panpatramar kach theke dure sriye nao. kintu tbuo ami ya cai ta ny; teamar icchai purn heak.' pre tini ese dekhlen tamra ghumiye pdech, ar tini pitrke bllen, 'simean tumi ki ghumiye pdech? tumi ekghntao jege thakte parle na? teamra jege thak ebm prarthna kr, yate prludhdh na ho. atma icchuk kintu srir durl'. tini abar gelen ebm eki ktha ble prarthna krlen. tarpr phire ese dekhlen tamra ghumacchen, karn ghume tader ceakh bndh hye aschil. tamra yisur dike takiye tamke ki blben bujhe uthte parchilen na. pre tini trtiybar ese tamder bllen, 'teamra ki ekhno ghumeacch, bisram krch? ythest hyeche. smy hye geche. dekh, manbputrke bisbasghatka kre papider hate tule deoya hcche. oth! amra yai! ai dekh, ye amar sngge bisbasghatka kreche se asche.' ar tini ykhn ktha blchilen, sei smy yihuda, sei bareajin preriter mdhye ekjn el. ar tar sathe anek leak treayal lathi niye el. prdhan yajk, bybsthar siksk ebm bysk ihudi netara ei

leakder pathiyechilen. sei bisbasghatk yihuda tader ei snket diyechil; 'yake ami cumu deb, sei ai leakti. teamra take dhre pahara diye niye yabe.' se upsthit hyei yisur kache giye bll, 'guru!' blei tamke cumu dil. tkhn tara tamke dhre greptar krl. yamra tamr kache damdiyechil tader mdhye ekjn nijer treayal ber kre mhayajker cakrke aghat kre tar kan kete dil. tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'teamra lathi, treayal niye amake dhrte esech. mne hcche ami ekjn dsysu. ami prtidin mndire teamader mdhye thekechi o siksra diyechi, tkhn tea amay dhrle na. kintu sastrer bani sphl hbei.' tkhn tamr sb sisysera tamke phele paliye gelen. ar ekjn yubk ulng srire ekti cadr jdiye tamke anusrn krl. tara take greptar krar cesta krl. kintu se cadrti phele ulng absthaye paliye gel. tkhn tara yisuke mhayajker kache niye el. prdhan yajkra, bysk ihudi netara ebm bybthar siksra skle ek jaygay ydea hlen. ar pitr dure dure theke yisur pechne yete yete mhayajker uthean prynt gelen ebm rksider sngse bse agun peahate laglen. tkhn prdhan yajkra ebm mhasbhar sklei emn ekjn saksu khumjchilen yar kthar jeare yisuke mrtiyudnde dndit kra yay; kintu temu saksy tara pelen na. karn aneke tamr biruddhe mithya saksu dil bte kintu tader saksy mill na. tkhn kichu leak tamr biruddhe mithya saksu diye bll, 'amra tamke blte sunechi, 'manuser hate tairi ei mndirti bhenge phelb ebm tin diner mdhye manuser hat diye tairi ny emni ekti mndir ami gde tulb.' kintu eteo tader saksyer prman mill na. tkhn mhayajk skler samne damdiye yisuke jijnas krlen, 'tumi ki kichu uttr debe na? ei smst leakra teamar biruddhe ki saksy dicche?' kintu tini cupcap thaklen, kean uttr dilen na. abar mhayajk tamke jijnas krlen, 'tumi ki sei prm khrist prm dhny, isbrer putr?' yisu bllen, 'hyam, amii isbrer putr. teamra ekdin manbputrke isbrer danpase bse thakte akaser meghe abrt hye aste dekhbe.' tkhn mhayajk tamr peasak chimde bllen, 'amader saksir ar ki pryajn? teamra tea isbr ninda sunle. teamader ki mne hy?' tara skle tamke deasi sthir kre bll, 'emr mrtiyudnd hoyu ucit.' tkhn keu keu tamr mukhe thuthu chitiye dil, tamr mukh dheke ghusi marl ebm blte lagl, 'bhabbani kre bl tea, ke tea-make ghusi marl?' pre rksira tamke marte marte niye gel. pitr ykhn nice utheane chilen, tkhn mhayajker ekjn cakrani el. se pitrke agun peahate dekhe tamr dike takiye bll, 'tuminio tea nasrtiy yisur sngse chile?' kintu pitr asbikar kre bllen, 'ami jani na, ar bujhteo parchi na tumi ki blch?' ei ble tini barandar dike yetei ekti mearg deke uthl. kintu cakranita take dekhe, yamra tar kache damdiyechil tader blte lagl, 'ei leakti oderi ekjn!' tini abar asbikar krlen. kichuksn bade yamra sekhane damdiyechil tara pitrke bll, 'styti tumi tader ekjn, karn tumi galiler leak.' tini abhisap diye spth kre blte laglen, 'teamra ye leaktir ktha blch, take ami cini na' ar sngse sngse dbitiybar meargti deke uthl, tate yisu ye ktha blechilen, 'meargti dubar dakar age tumi tinbar amake asbikar krbe' se ktha pitrer mne pdl ar tini kannay bhenge pdlen.

15

skal htei prdhan yajkra, bysk ihudi netara, bybthar siksra o smst mhasbhar leakera slapramrs krlen. tamra yisuke bemdhe pilater kache pathalen ebm

tamr hate tule dilen. tkhn pilat tamke jijnas krlen, 'tumi ki ihudider raja?' yisu tamke bllen, 'hyam, apni yemn bllen temni.' tkhn prdhan yajkra yisur biruddhe nanan deaser ktha blte laglen. pilat tamke abar jijnas krlen, 'tumi ki kichu uttr debe na? dekh, era teamar biruddhe kt abhiyeag krche!' kintu tbu yisu kean uttr dilen na dekh pilat ascry hye gelen. nistarpbrer smye pilat leakder icche mtea ekjn bndike mukt kre diten. sei smy barabba name ekti leak bidreahider sathe karagare chil, yamra bidreaher smy anek khun jkhn krechil. ar tini pilat leakder jny scracr ya krten, sei leakera take tai krte bll. pilat tader jijnasa krlen, 'ihudider rajake ami teamader jny mukt kre dii, etai ki teamader iccha?' karn tini bujhte perechilen prdhan yajkra himsar bsbrti hye yisuke tar hate tule diyechil. kintu prdhan yajkra jntake ksepiye tull yate tara yisur pribarte barabba mukti dabi kre. kintu pilat abar tader bllen, 'bte teamra yake ihudider raja bl take ki krb?' tara cemciye bll, 'oke kruse dao!' kintu tini tader bllen, 'ken? e ki mnd kaj kreche?' tara aro cemciye bll, 'oke kruse dao!' tkhn pilat leakder khusi krte barabba tader jny chede dilen ebm yisuke cabuk mere kruse biddh krbar jny tader hate tule dilen. pre senara prasader mdhye arthat prdhan sasnkrtar sdr dptre utheane yisuke niye giye smst senader dakl. tara yisuke beguni rner kapd priye dil ebm kamtar mukut tairi kre tamr mathay capiye dil. tara tamke abhibadn janiye blte lagl, 'ihudider raja nmskar!' tara tamr mathay ekta lathi diye bar bar marte lagl o tamr gaye thuthu chitiye dil. tamr samne hamtu gede tamke prnam krte thakl. tamke niye eibhabe mja krbar pr tara ai beguni rner kapd khule niye tamr nijer kapd priye dil. ar kruse debar jny tamke baire niye gel. sei smy simean name ekti leak kurisir gramancil theke sei pth dhre aschil. se aleksandr o rupher baba. senara take yisur krus bye niye yabar jny begar dhril. pre tara yisuke glgtha name ek jaygay niye el. glgthar arth 'mathar khulir sthan.' tara tamke gndhrs mesanea draksars pan krte dil; kintu tini ta pan krlen na. pre tara tamke kruse biddh krl. tamr kapdguleake alada alada kre ghumti cele thik krl ke tamr peasaker kean ams pabe. skal n'tar smye tara tamke kruse dil. tara tamr kruser opr tamr biruddhe deasptr lekha ekta phlk lagiye diyechil. tate lekha chil, 'ihudider raja.' tara tamr sathe ar dujn dsysuke kruse dil. ekjnte tamr dandike ebm aprjnke pr bamdike. leakera sei pth diye yete yete yisur ninda krte lagl. tara matha nede bll, 'oh, tumi na mndir bhenge phele tindiner mdhye ta abar gemthe tea?' krus theke neme nijeke rksa kr.' thik ekibhabe prdhan yajkra ebm bybthar siksra tamke thatta kre nijeder mdhye blabli krlen, 'ai leakti anyder rksa krt, kintu nijeke rksa krte pare na. khrist, ai israyeler raja ekhn krus theke neme asuk, tahle amra bisbas krb.' tamr sngse yamra kruse biddh hyechil, tarao tamke thatta krte lagl. pre bela bareata theke tinte prynt smst des andhkare cheye gel. ar tinter smy yisu citkar kre uthlen, 'eleai, eleai, lama sbktani?' yar arth 'isbr amar, isbr amar, tumi ken amay tyag krech?' yamra tamr kache damdiyechil, tader mdhye keu keu ei ktha sune bll, 'dek, o eliyek dakche.' ekjn leak dede giye ekta spnj ene sirkay bhiyiye nle kre tamr mukhe tule dhre bll, 'dekha yak, eliy oke namate ase ki na.' pre yisu jeare citkar kre uthe

ses nihsbas tyag krlen. ar mndirer prda upr theke nice prynt cire dubhag hye gel. ar ye senapti tamr samne damdiyechilen, tini yisuke eibhabe mrtyubrn krte dekke bllen, 'styii ini isbrer putr chilen.' kyekjn strileak dur theke dekhchilen, tader mdhye mgdlini mriym, saleami ar cheat yakeab ebm yeasir ma mriym sekhane chilen. ykhn yisu galile chilen, tkhn ei mhi-lara tamr snge yeten ebm tamr dekhaseana krten. aro bhu strileak tkhn sekhane chilen yamra yisur sathe jerusaleme esechilen. sei dinta chil ayeajner din arthat bisramer ager din. sndhyabelay arimathiyar yeaseph elen, tini chilen ihudi mhasbhar ekjn man-niy sbhy, yini isbrer rajyer jny apeksa krchilen. tini sahs kre pilater kache giye smadhi deoyar jny yisur dehti cailen. yisu er mdhye mara gechen sune pilat ascry hlen, tini tai senaptike deke jijnasa krlen tamr mrtyu hyeche kina. senaptir kache mrtyur khbrti jante pere tini yeasephke yisur dehti niye yete dilen. yeaseph kichuta msina kapd kine krus theke yisur deh namiye ai msina kapde jdalen ebm pathr kete tairi emn ekta smadhiguhar mdhye tamr dehtake rakhlen. tarpr ekta pathr guhar mukhe gdiye smadhir mukhti bndh kre dilen. yisuke yekhane smadhi deoya hl sei shthanti mriym mgdlini o yeasir ma mriym dekhlen.

16

bisram ses hle mriym mgdlini, yakeaber ma mriym sugndhi msla kinlen yen giye yisur dehe makhate paren. sptaher prthm din bheare, thik sury othar pri tamra smadhiguhar kache gelen. tamra nijeder mdhye blabli krchilen, 'ke amader jny smadhiguhar mukh theke pathrti sriye debe?' tkhn tamra dekhate pelen ye pathrta sranea ryeche. sei pathrta mst bd chil. pre tamra smadhiguhar bhitre giye dekhlen, ekjn yubk dandike sada peasak pre bse achen; tate tara bhye cmke uthlen. tkhn tini tamder bllen, 'bhy peo na. teamra tea nasrtiy yisur kheamj krch yake kruse biddh kra hyechil? tini bemce uthechen! tini ekhane nei. dekh, ekhane tamke rakha hyechil. yao, pitr o tamr anyany sisyder bl giye, dekh tini teamader agei galile yacchen. tini yemn teamader blechilen, thik sekhane tamke dekhate pabe.' tkhn tara smadhiguha theke beriye dedalen, karn tamr bhisn bhy peyechilen ebm kichui bujhe uthte parlen na. tamra kauke kichu bllen na, karn tamra bhy peyechilen. tamr punrut-thaner pr sptaher prthm dine arthat rbibar bheare, tini prthme mgdlini mriymke dekha dilen, yar theke tini satta bhutke tadiyechilen. mriym giye yamra yisur snge thakten tamder ei ktha bllen. tamra tkhno seake kamdchilen; kintu ykhn sunlen ye yisu bemce achen ebm tamke dekha diyechen, tamra ai ktha bis-bas krlen na. pre tader mdhye dujn ykhn gramer dike hemte yacchilen emn smy tini tamder dekha dilen, ar tamke anyrkm dekhhal. tamra giye any baki sb sis-yder eta janalen, kintu tamder kthateo tamra bisbas krlen na. pre sei egareajn sisu ykhn khete bsechen, tini tamder kache dekha dilen. tini tamder abisbas o kthear mneabhaber jny tiskar krlen, karn tini bemce othar pr yamra tamke dekhechilen, tamder kthayo tamra bisbas kren ni. ar tini tamder bllen, 'teamra smst prthibite yao, ebm sb leaker kache susmacar prcar kr. yamra bisbas kre baptaij hbe, tara rkasa pabe,

kintu yamra bisbas krbe na, tader deasi sabyst kra hbe. yamra bisbas krbe ei cihnguli tader anubrti hbe. amar name tara bhut tadabe; ntun ntun bhasay ktha blbe; hate kre sap tulbe ebm maratmk kichu kheleo tader kean ksti hbe na; ar tara asusth leaker opr hat rakhle tara susth hbe.' tamder snge ktha blar pr prbhu yisuke sbrge tule neoya hl ebm tini isbrer dandike bslen. ar tamra giye sb jaygay susmacar prcar krte la-glen, ebm prbhu tamder snge kaj krlen, ar alekik kajer mdhy diye tamr susmacarer styta prman krlen.

manniy thiyphil, amader mdhye ye sb ghtna ghtechे
 segulir bibrn lipibddh krar jny bhu bykti cesta
 krechen. tamra sei eki bisyl likhechen, ya amra jenechi
 tamder kach theke, yamra prthm theke nijeder
 ceakhe dekhechen ehm ei barta gheasna krechen. tai
 amar mne hl ye ykhn ami sei sb bisy prthm theke
 bhalbhabe kheamj khbr niyechi tkhn ta sundrbhabe
 guchiye likhi. yar phle apni janben, ye bisyugli apnake
 jananea hyeche seguli sty. yihudiyar raja hereader
 smye skhriy name ekjn yajk chilē. ini chilē abiyer
 dleriyaekder ekjn. skhriyr stri ilisabet chilē hareaner
 bmsdhr. tamra ubhyei isbrer drstite dharmik chilē.
 prbhur smst ades o bidhi-bybstha tamra nikhumt-
 habe paln krten. ilisabet bndhya hoyar drun tamder
 kean sntan hy ni. tamder ubhyeri anek bys hye
 giyechil. ekbar tamr dler yajkder opr dayitbbhar
 pdechil, tkhn skhriy yajk hisebe mndire isbrer seba
 krchilē. yajkder karyprnali anuyayi tamke beche
 neoya hyechil yen tini mndirer mdhye giye prbhur
 samne dhup jbalate paren. dhup jbalabar smy baire
 anek leak jd hye prarthna krchil. emn smy prbhur
 ek sbrgdut skhriyr samne ese upsthit hye dhupbedir
 dandike damdalen. skhriy sei sbrgdutke deke cmke
 uthlēn ehm khub bhy pelen. kintu sbrgdut tamke
 blēn, 'skhriy bhy peo na, karn tumi ye prarthna
 krech, isbr ta sunēchen. teamar stri ilisabeter ekti
 putr sntan hbe, tumi tar nam rakhbe yaehn. se tea-
 mar jibne annd o sukher karn hbe, tar jnmer drun
 area aneke anndit hbe. karn prbhur drstite yaehn
 hbe ek mhan bykti. se absyi draksars ba nesar paniy
 grhn krbe na. jnmer smy thekei yaehn pbitr atmay
 purn hbe. israyeliyder anek leakkei se tader prbhu is-
 brer pthe pherabe. yaehn eliyeratmay o sktite pr-
 bur age clbe. se pitader mn tader sntander dike
 pherabe, ar adharmikder mner bhab bdle dharmik
 leakder mner bhaber mtea krbe. prbhur jny se eib-
 habe leakder prstut krbe.' tkhn skhriy sei sbrgdutke
 blēn, 'ami kibhabe janb ye styii esb hbe? karn ami
 tea brddh hye gechi, ar amar striro anek bys hye
 geche.' er uttre sbrgdut tamke blēn, 'ami gabriyel, is-
 brer samne damdiye thaki; ar teamar snge ktha blar
 jny o teamake ei sukhrr debar jnyi amake pathanea
 hyeche. kintu jene rekheal! eib ghtna ghta prynt
 tumi beaba hye thakbe, ktha blte parbe na, karn
 tumi amar ktha bisbas krle na, kintu amar eib ktha
 nirupit smyei purn hbe.' edike baire leakera skhriyr
 jny apeksa krchil, tini etkns prynt mndirer mdhye
 ki krchen ektha bhebe tara abak hcchil. pre tini
 ykhn beriyē elen, tkhn leakder snge ktha blte parlen
 na, ete leakera bujhte parl mndirer mdhye tini nis-
 cyi kean drsn peyechen. tini leakder isaray tamr bk-
 tby beajhate laglen, kintu keanrkm ktha blte parlen
 na. erpr dainik sebakaryer sese tini tamr badi phire
 gelen. er kichuksn pre tar stri ilisabet grhbhti hlen;
 ar pamc mas prynt leak saksate ber hlen na. tini
 blten, 'ekhn prbhui eibhabe amay sahayy krechen!
 smaje amar ye ljja chil, krpa kre ekhn eibhabe tini ta
 dur kre dilen.' ilisabet ykhn chmaser grhbhti, tkhn
 isbr gabriyel, sbrgdutke galile nasrt nge ek kumarir
 kache pathalen. ei kumari chilē yeaseph name ek
 byktir bagdta. yeaseph chilēn raja dayuder bms-

dhr, ar ye kumarir kache tamke pathanea hyechil
 tamr nam mriym. gabriyel mriymar kache ese blēn,
 'teamar mngl heak! prbhu teamar prtī mukh tule
 ceyechen, tini teamar snge achen.' ei ktha sune mriym
 khubi biclit o abak hye bhabte laglen, 'e kemn sub-
 heccha?' sbrgdut tamke blēn, 'mriym tumi bhy peo
 na, karn isbr teamar opr sntust hyeche. sean! tumi
 grhbhti hbe ar teamar ek putr sntan hbe. tumi tamr
 nam rakhbe yisu. tini hben mhan, tamke prmes-
 brer putr bla hbe, ar prbhu isbr tamr pitrpusur raja
 dayuder simhasn tamke deben. tini yakeaber bmsr
 leakder opre cirkal rajtb krben, tamr rajtber kkhno
 ses hbe na.' tkhn mriym sbrgdutke blēn, 'e kemn kre
 snbhb? karn ami tea kumari!' er uttre sbrgdut blēn,
 'pbitr atmateamar opr adhisthan krben ar prmesbrer
 skti teamake abrt krbe; tai ye pbitr sisuti jnmgrhn
 krbe tamke isbrer putr bla hbe. ar sean, teamar at-
 miya ilisabet ydio ekhn anek brddha tbu se grbhe pu-
 trsntan dharn krche. ei strileaker bisye leake blt ye
 tar kean sntan hbe na, kintu se ekhn chmaser grb-
 hhti. karn isbrer pkse kean kichui asadhy ny!' mriym
 blēn, 'ami prbhur dasi. apni ya blechen amar jibne
 tai heak!' erpr sbrgdut mriymar kach theke cle ge-
 len. tkhn mriym uthe tatadati kre yihudar parbty
 ancler ekti ngre gelen. sekhanē skhriyr badite giye
 ilisabetke abhibadn janalen. ilisabet ykhn mriymar
 sei abhibadn sunlen, tkhni tamr grbher sntanti an-
 nde nece uthl; ar ilisabet pbitr atmate purn hlen. erpr
 tini khub jeare jeare blte laglen, 'smst strileaker md-
 hye tumi dhnya, ar teamar grbhe ye sntan achen tini
 dhny. kintu amar prbhur ma ye amar kache esechen,
 emn sebhagy amar ki kre hl? karn ye muhurte teamar
 knthsbr ami sunlam, amar grbher sisuti tkhni nde
 uthl. ar tumi dhnya, karn tumi bisbas krech ye prbhu
 teamay ya blechen ta purn hbe.' tkhn mriym blēn,
 'amar atma prbhur prsmsa krche, ar amar atma amar
 trankrta isbrke peye anndit. karn tamr ei tucch dasir
 dike tini mukh tule ceyechen. hyam, ekhn theke sklei
 amake dhnya blbe. karn sei ekmatr srbsktiman isbr
 amar jibne kt na mht kaj krechen. pbitr tamr nam. ar
 yamra bmsanukrme tamr upasna kre tini tader dya
 kren. tamr bahur ye prakrm, ta tini dekhieyechen.
 yader mn ahnkar o dnbhpurn cintay bhra, tader tini
 chinnbhinn kre den. tinii saskder simhasncyut kren,
 yamra ntnmr tader unnt kren. ksudhartke tini uttm
 drby diye trpt kren; ar bittbanke nihsb kre biday kren.
 tini tamr das israyelke sahayy krte esechen. yemn tini
 amader purbpurusder prtisruti diyechilen, tini temni
 krben. abraham o tamr bmsr leakder cirkal dya krar
 ktha tini mne rekhechen.' ilisabeter ghre mriym pray
 tinmas thaklen. pre tini tamr nijer badite phire ge-
 len. ilisabeter prsber smy hle tini ekti putr sntan
 prsb krlen. tamr prtibesi o atmisybjnera ykhn sunl ye
 prbhu tamr prtī ki mha dya krechen, tkhn tara tamr
 annde anndit hl. sisuti ykhn at diner, seismy tamra
 sisutike niye sunnt krate elen. sbai sisutir babar nam
 anusare sisur nam skhriy rakhar ktha cinta krchilen.
 kintu tar ma ble uthlen, 'na! or nam hbe yaehn.' tkhn
 tamra ilisabetke blēn, 'apnar atmisybjnder mdhye tea
 karo ai nam nei!' erpr tara isara kre cheletir babar
 kache jante cailen tini ki nam dite can. skhriy is-
 ara kre lekhar phlk ceye nilen o tate likhlen, 'or nam
 yaehn.' ete tamra skle ascry hye gelen, tkhni skhriyr

jibher jdta cle gel o mukh khule gel, ar tini isbrer prmsa krte laglen. aspaper skle ete khub bhy peye gel, yihudiyar parbty ancler leakra skle ebisye blabli krte lagl. yamra esb ktha sunl tara sklei ascry hye blte lagl, 'bhhisye ei cheleti ki hbe?' karn prbhur skti er snge ache. pre cheletir baba skhryl pbitr atmay purn hye bhabbani blte laglen: 'israyeler prbhu isbrer prmsa heak, karn tini tamr nijer leakder sahay krte o tader mukt krte esechen. amader jny tini tamr das dayuder bmse ekjn mhasktismppnn trankrtake diyechen. e bisye tamr pbitr bhabbadidermadhyme tini bhupurbei prtisruti diyechilen. struder hat theke o yamra amader ghurna kre tader kbl theke uddhar krar prtisruti. tini blechilen, amader pitr-purusder prtj dya krben ebm tini sei prtisruti smrn krechen. e sei prtisruti ya tini amader pitr-purus abrahamer kache krechilen. struder hat theke amader uddhar krar prtisruti yen amra nirbhaye tamr seba krte pari: ar amader jibner ses din prynt tamr drstite pbitr o dharmik theke tamr seba kre yete pari. ekhn he balk, teamake bla hbe prmesbrer bhabbadi; karn tumi prbhur pth prstut krbar jny tamr age age clbe. tumi tamr leakder blbe, isbrer dyay teamra paper ksma dbara uddhar pabe. karn amader isbrer dya o krunar urddh theke ek ntun diner bhearer alea amader opr jhre pdbe. yamra andhkar o mrtyur chayay bse ache tader opr sei alea ese pdbe; ar ta amader santir pthe pricalit krbe.' sei sisu yeahn bd hye uthte laglen, ar din din atmay sktisali hye uthte thaklen. israyeliyeder kache prkasye beriyae asar age prynt tini nirjn sthangulite jibnyapn krechilen.

2

sei smy agst kaisr hukum jari krlen ye, ream samra-jyer sb jayag leak gnna kra hbe. etai hl suriyar rapaljn kuniyier smye prthm admsumari. ar prtyeke nijer nijer shre nam lekhabar jny gel. yeaseph chilena raja dayuder bmsdhr, tai tini galil prdeser nasrt theke raja dayuder basbhumi baitlehme gelen. yeaseph tamr bagdta stri mriymke snge niye nam lekhathe cllen. ei smy mriym chilena anthsttba. tamra ykhn sekhane chilena, tkhn mriymer prsb bedna uthl. ar mriym tamr prthm snan prsb krlen. tini sdyeajast sei siske kapder tukra diye jdiye ekti jabna khabar patre suiye rakhlen, karn ai ngrer atithisalay tamder jny jagya chil na. sekhane gramer baire mespalkera rate mathe tader mespal pahara dchil. emn smy prbhur ek sbrgdut tader samme upsthit hle prbhur mhima cardike ujbl hye dekha dil. ei dekhe mespalkra khub bhy peye gel. sei sbrgdut tader blen, 'bhy nei, dekh ami teamader kache ek annder smbad niye esechi. ei smbad skler jny mha annder hbe. karn raja dayuder ngre aj teamader jny ekjn trankrtar jnm hyeche. tini khrist prbhu. ar teamader jny ei cihn ril, teamra dekhbe ekti siske kapde jdiye ekta jabna khabar patre suiye rakha hyeche.' sei smy hthat sbrgiy bahinir ek birat dl ai sbrgdutter snge yeag diye isbrer prmsa krte krte blen, 'sbrge isbrer mhima, prthibite tamr prtir patr mnusyder mdhye santi.' sbrgdutera tader kach theke sbrge phire gele mespalkra prsr blabli krte lagl, 'cl, amra baitlehme yai, prbhu amader ye ghtnar ktha janalen sekhane giye ta dekh.' tara

sekhane chute gele mriym, yeaseph ebm sei sisutike ekti jabna khabar patre seayanea dekhil. mespalkera sisutike dekhthe peye, sei sisutir bisye tader ya bla hyechil sektha sklle janal. mespalkder mukhe ai ktha yamra sunl tara skle ascry hye gel. kintu mriym ei ktha mner mdhye gemthe niye sb smy ebisye cinta krte laglen. erpr mespalkra tader kache ya bla hyechil sei anusare sb kichu dekhe o sune isbrer prmsa krte krte ghre phire gel. er at din pre sunnt karn smye sisutir nam rakha hl yisu. tamr matrgbrhe asar agei sbrgdut ei nam rekhechilen. measir bidhi-bybstha anusare sucikrn anusthaner smy hle tamra yisuke jerusaleme niye gelen, yen sekhane prbhur samne tamke utsrg krte paren. karn prbhur bidhi-bybsthay lekha ache, 'strileaker prthm ntantani ydi putr hy, the take 'prbhur uddeseye utsrg krte hbe,' ar prbhur bidhi-bybstha anusare, 'ek jeadu ghughu atbha duti payrar bacca utsrg krte hbe.' sutram yeaseph ebm mriym seimt kaj krbar jny jerusaleme gelen. jerusaleme sei smy simiyeana name ekjn dharmik o isbrbhkt leak bas krten. tini israyeler muktir apeksay chilena. pbitr atma tamr opr adhisthan krechilen. pbitr atmar madhyme tamr kache ektha prkas kra hyechil ye prbhu khristke na dekha prynt tamr mrtyu hbe na. pbitr atmar prernay tini sedin mndire esechilen. yisur baba-ma measir bidhi-bybstha paln krte yisuke niye sekhane elen. tkhn simiyeana yisuke keale tule niye isbrke dhnybad diye blen, 'he prbhu, teamar prtisruti anusare tumi teamar daske santite biday dao. karn ami nijer ceakhe teamar pritrana dekhchi. ye pritrana tumi skl leaker saksate prstut kreche. tini aihudider antr aleakit krar jny alea; ar tini teamar prja israyeler jny smman anben.' tamr bisye ya bla hl ta sune yeaseph o mriym ascry hye gelen. erpr simiyeana tamder asirbad kre yisur ma mriymke blen, 'ini hben israyeler mdhye bhu leaker ptn o uththar karn. isbr hte agt emn cihn ya bhu leaki agrahy krbe. ete bhu leaker hrdyer geapn cinta prkas hye pdbe. ya ya ghtbe tate teamar harp bidirn hbe.' sekhane hanna nama ekjn bhabbadini chilena. tini aser geasthir pnuyeler knya. tamr anek bys hyechil. bibaher pr sat bchr tini sbamir ghr kren, tarpr curasi bchr bys prynt tini baidhby jibnyapn krechilen. mndir chede tini keathao yeten na; upbas o prarthnash sekhane din-rat isbrer upasna krten. thik sei muhurete tini tamder dike egiye ese isbrke dhnybad dite arnbn krlen; ar yamra jerusalemer muktir apeksay chil tader skler kache sei sisutir bisy blte laglen. prbhur bidhi-bybstha anusare ya ya krniy ta spmurn kre yeaseph o mriym tamder nijeder ngr nasrte phire gelen. sisuti krme krme bede uthte laglen o blith hye uthlen. tini jnane purn hte thaklen, tamr opre isbrer asirbad chil. nistarprbpalner jny tamr ma-baba prtj bchr jerusaleme yeten. yisur bys ykhn bara bchr, tkhn tamra ythariti sei prbe yeag dite gelen. prber sese tamra ykhn badi phirchilen, tkhn balk yisu jerusalemei rye gelen, ebisye tamr ma-baba kichui jante parlen na. tamra mne krlen ye tini dler sngei achen. tamra ek diner pth clar pr atmiy-sbjn o bndhu-bandhbder mdhye tamr kheamj krte laglen. kintu tamke na peye tamra yisur kheamj krte krte abar jerusaleme phire gelen. ses prynt tin din pre mndir ctbre tamr dekha pelen. sekhane tini dharm siksder sathe bse tamder

ktha sunchilen o tamder nana prsn jijnasa krchilen. yamra tamr ktha sunchilen tamra skle yisur bud-dhi ar prsner sthik uttr deoya dekhe abak hye gelen. yisur ma-baba tamke sekhane dekhe ascry hye gelen. tamrma tamkeblen, 'bacha, tumi amader sng ke en emn krl? teamar baba o ami bhisi byakul hye teamar kheamj kre bedacchi.' yisu tkhn tamder blen, 'teamra ken amar kheamj krchile? teamra ki jante na ye yekthane amar pitar kaj, sekhane amake thakte hbe?' kintu tini tamder ya blen tar arth tamra bujhte parlen na. erpr tini tamder sng nasrte phire gelen, ar tamder badhy hye rilen. tamr ma esb ktha mner majhe gemthe rakhlen. eibhabe yisu byse o jnane bd hye uthlen, ar isbr o manuser bhalbasa labh krlen.

3

tibiriy kaisrer rajtber pner bchrer mathay yihudi-yar rajypal chilen pntiy pilat. sei smy heread chilen galiler sasnkrtā ebm tamr bhāi philip chilen yituriya o trakheaniti yar sasnkrtā, lusaniy chilen abilinin sasnkrtā. hamn o kayapha chilen ihudider mhayajk. sei smy prantrer mdhye skhriyr putr yeahnner kache isbrer ades el. ar tini yrdner carpase smst jaygay giye prcar krte laglen yen leake paper ksma labher jny mn pheray o baptism ney. bhabbadi yisaiyr pustke yemn lekha ache: 'prantrer mdhye ekjner knthsbr deke deke blche, 'prbhur jny pth prstut kr. tar jny clar pth seaja kr. smst uptyka bhrat kr, prtiti prbt o upprbt sman krte hbe. amka-bamka pth seaja krte hbe ebm ebdea-khebdea pth sman krte hbe. tate skl leake isbrer pritr dekhthe pabe.' yisaiy 40 :3-5 tkhn baptism nebar jny anek leak yeahnner kache aste lagl. tini tader blen, 'he saper bmsdhrera! isbrer kach theke ye kreadh neme asche ta theke bamcar jny ke teamader strk kre dil? teamra ye mn phiriyeche tar phl dekhao. ektha blte suru krea na, ye 'are abraham tea amader pitr-purus' karn ami teamader blchi ei pathrgulea theke isbr abrahamer jny sntan utpn krte paren. gacher geadeate kudul laganeai ache, ye gach bhal phl diche na ta kete agune phele deoya hbe.' tkhn leakra tamke jijnas krl, 'tahle amader ki krte hbe?' er uttre tini tader blen, 'ydi karea dutea jama thake, the yar nei take yen tar theke ekti jama dey; ar yar khabar ache, seo anyer sng seirkm yen bhag kre ney.' kyekjn kr adaykario baptaijhar jny el. tara tamke bl, 'guru, amra ki krb?' tkhn tini tader blen, 'ytta kr aday krar ktha tar ceye besi aday kearea na.' kyekjn sainiko tamke jijnas krl, 'amader ki hbe? amra ki krb?' tini tader blen, 'karea kach theke jear kre kean arth nio na. karea prt mithya deasareap krea na. teamader ya betn tatei sntu theke.' leakra mne mne as krechil, 'ye yeahni hyeta tader sei prtyasit khrist.' tader ei rkm cintar jbabe yeahn blen, 'ami teamader jle baptaij kri, kintu amar theke area sktisali ekjn aschen, ami tamr jutear phite khealbar yeagy ni. tini teamader pbitr atmay o agune baptaij krben. kulear batas diye khamar prskar krar jny kulea tamr hatei ache, ta diye tini sb ssy jdea kre tamr gealay tulben ar anirban agune tsu puidye deben.' area bibhinn updeser madhye leakder utsahit kre yeahn tader kache susmacar prcar krben. sasnkrtā heread tamr bhāiyer stri hereadiyake biye krechilen, erjny ebm echadao tamr area

anek anyay kajer jny yeahn hereadke tirskar krlen. tate heread yeahnke bndi kre karagare pathalen ar eibhabe tini tamr any sb duskrmer sng eitio yeag krlen. leakera ykhn baptism nicchil sei smy ekdin yisuo baptism nilen. baptismer pr yisu ykhn prarthna krchilen, tkhn sbrg khule gel, ar sbrg theke pbitr atma kpeater mtea tamr opr neme elen. tkhn sbrg theke ei rb seana gel, 'tumi amar priy putr, teamar opr ami khubi sntst.' pray tris bchr byse yisu tamr kaj suru kren. leakera mne krt tini yeasepheri chele. yeaseph hlen elir chele. eli mtter chele. mttt lebir chele. lebi mlkir chele. mlki yannayer chele. yanna yeasepher chele. yeaseph mtthiyr chele. mtthiyr ameaser chele. ameas nhumer chele. nhum isilir chele. isli ngir chele. ngi mater chele. mat mtthiyr chele. mtthiyr simiyir chele. simiyi yeasekher chele. yeasekh yudar chele. yuda yeahanar chele. yeahana risar chele. risa srubbabil chele. srubbabil sltiyeler chele. sltiyē nerir chele. neri mlkir chele. mlki addir chele. addi keasmer chele. keasm ilmadmer chele. ilmadm erer chele. er yiheasur chele. yiheasu iliyeser chele. iliyesr yearamer chele. yearam mttter chele. mttt lebir chele. lebi simiyeaner chele. simiyeān yudar chele. yuda yeasepher chele. yeaseph yeānmer chele. yeānm iliyakimer chele. iliyakim mileyar chele. mileya minnar chele. minna mttter chele. mttt nathner chele. nathn dayuder chele. dayud yisyer chele. yisy obeder chele. obed beayser chele. beays slmeaner chele. slmean nhseaner chele. nhsean amminadber chele. amminadb admaner chele. adman arnir chele. arni hisreaner chele. hisrean perser chele. pers yihudar chele. yihuda yakeaber chele. yakeab ishaker chele. ishakh abrahamer chele. abraham teruher chele. teruh nahearer chele. nahear sruger chele. srug riyur chele. riyu pelger chele. pelg ebrer chele. ebr selher chele. selh kainer chele. kainer arphksder chele. arphksd semer chele. sem neaher chele. neah lemker chele. lemkm mthuselher chele. mthuselh hneaker chele. hneak yerder chele. yerd mhlleler chele. mhllel kainer chele. kainer ineaser chele. ineas sether chele. seth admer chele. adm isbrer chele.

4

erpr yisu pbitr atmay purn hye yrdn ndi theke phire elen: ar atmar pricalnay prantrer mdhye gelen. sekhane clis din dhre diyabl tamke prleabhne phelte cail. sei smy tini kichui khady grhn kren ni. ai smy par hye gele yisur khide pel. tkhn diyabl tamke bl, 'tumi ydi isbrer putr ho, the ei pathrtike ruti hye yete bl.' er uttre yisu take blen, 'sastre lekha ache: 'manus kebl rutitei bamce na.' dbitiy bibrn 8:3 erpr diyabl tamke ektā umcu jaygay niye gel ar muhurter mdhye jgter smst rajy dekhāl. diyabl yisuke bl, 'ei sb rajyer prakrm o mhima ami teamay deb, karn ei smsti amake deoya hyeche, ar ami yake cai takei esb dite pari. ekhn tumi ydi amar upasna kr tbe esbi teamar hbe.' er uttre yisu take blen, 'sastre lekha ache: 'tumi kebl teamar prbhu isbrkei upasna krbe, kebl jamra seba krbe!' dbitiy bibrn 6:13 erpr diyabl tamke jerusalem niye giye mndirer cudar opre damd kriye bl, 'tumi ydi isbrer putr ho, the ekhan theke laph diye nice pd. karn sas-

tre lekha ache: 'isbr tamr sbrgdutder teamar bisye ades deben yen tara teamake rkasa kre.' gitsmhita 91 : 11 area lekha ache: 'tara teamake tader hate kre tule dhrbe yen teamar paye pathrer aghat na lage.' gitsmhita 91 :12 er uttre yisu take bllen, 'sastre ekthao bla hyeche: 'tumi teamar prbhu isbrer priksa krea na.' dbityi bibrn 6:16 eibhabe diyabl tamr smst rkmer prleabhne phelar cesta kre, area bhal suyeager apeksay yisuke chede cle gel. yisu pbitr atmar pricalnay galile phire gele ai smbad sei ancler sb jaygay chdiye pdl. tini tader smaj-grhe siksa dite laglen, ar sbai tamr prsmsa krte lagl. erpr yisu nasrte gelen, ekhaneini tini prtपालित hyechilen. tamr riti anusare bisrambare tini smaj-grhegiye sekhane sastr path krar jny uthe damdalen. tamr hate bhabbadi yisaiyr lekha pustkti deoya hl. tini pustkti khule sei amsti pelen, yekhane lekha ache: 'prbhur atma amar opr achen karn din dridrer kache susmacar prcrer jny tiniu amay niyukt krechen. tini amake bndider kache sbadhinter ktha o andhder kache drsti phire pabar ktha gheasna krte pathiyechen; ar niryatitder mukt krte blechen. echada prbhur anugrh damer btsrer ktha gheasna krteo pathiyechen. yisaiyr 61:1-2 erpr tini pustkti gutiye sekhankar shaykder hate diye bslen. smaj-grhe yamra se smy chil, tader skler drsti tamr opr giye pdl. tkhn tini tader bllen, 'sastrer ei ktha ya teamra sunle ta aj purn hl.' sklei tamr khub prsmsa krl, tamr mukhe apurb sb ktha sune tara ascry hye gel. tara bli, 'e ki yeaspher chele ny?' tkhn tini tader bllen, 'teamra niscyi amar bisye prclit prbadti blbe, 'cikitsk, age nijeke susth kr.' kphrnahume ye smst kaj krech ble amra sunечи se sb ekhn ekhane nijer grameo kr dekhil' tarpr yisu bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi, kean bhabbadi tamr nijer grame grahy hn na. styi blte ki eliyer smye ykhn sade tin bchr dhre akas ruddh chil ebm sara dese bhyndr durbhiks clchil, sei smy israyel dese anek bidhba chil. kintu tader karea kache eliyke pathanea hy ni, kebl sidean prdese sariphte sei bidhbar kachei tamke pathanea hyechil. abar bhabbadi ilisayer smye israyel dese anek kuthreagi chil, kintu tader keu susth hye ni, kebl suriy naman susth hyechil.' ei ktha sune smaj-grher smst leak rege agun hye gel. tara uthe yisuke ngrer baire ber kre dil ar ngrti ye pahader opr chil tar ses prante tamr thele niye gel, yen pahader cuda theke tamr nice phele dite pare. kintu tini tader majkhkan diye cle gelen. erpr yisu galiler kphrnahum shre gelen. sekhane tini bisrambare tader siksa dicchilen. tamr deoya siksay tara ascry hye gel, karn tamr siksa chil ksmatyukt. sei smajgrhe asuci atmay paoya ekjn leak chil, se citkar kre ble uthl, 'ohe nasrtiy yisu! amader kache apnar ki drkar? apni ki amader dbhms krte esechen? ami jani apni ke, apni isbrer pbitr bykti! yisu take dhmk diye bllen, 'cup krea! ar or mdhy theke ber hye yao!' tkhn sei asuci atma leak-tike skler majkhkane achde phele diye tar kean ksti na kre tar mdhye theke ber hye gel. ei dekke leak-era abak hye nijeder mdhye blabli krte lagl, 'er mane ki? smpurn ksmta o krttrtber snge tini asuci atmader hukum kren ar tara ber hye yay.' tamr bisye ei ktha sei ancler sbtr chdiye pdl. yisu smaj-grh theke beriyе simeaner badite gelen. sekhane simeaner sasudi khub jbre bhugchilen, tai tara ese tamke anureadh krl yen

tini tamke susth kren. tkhn yisu tamr kache damdiye jbrke dhmk dilen, er phle jbr chede gel, ar tini tkhni uthe tader khaoya daoyar bybstha krte laglen. sury ast yabar smy leakra tader bndhu-bandhb o pribarer leakjn, yamra nana reage asusth chil tader yisur kache niye el. yisu tader prtyeker opre hat rekhe tader susth krlen. tader aneker mdhye theke bhut ber hye el. tara citkar kre blte lagl, 'apni isbrer putr.' kintu tini tader dhmk dilen, tader ktha blte dilen na, karn tara jant ye tiniu sei khrist. bhear hle yisu sei jayga chede ek nirjn jaygay cle gelen. kintu birat jnta tamr kheamj krte lagl; ar tini yekhane chilene sekhane ese hajir hl ebm tini yen tader kach theke cle na yan sejni tamke atkate cesta krl. kintu tini tader bllen, 'isbrer rajyer ei susmacar amake anyang shreo blte hbe, karn eri jny amake pathanea hyeche.' erpr tini yihudiyar bibhinn smaj-grhe prcar krte laglen.

5

ekdin yisu ginesrt hrder dhare damdiyechilen. bhuleak tamr carpase bhid kre damdiye isbrer siksa sunchil. tini dekhlen, hrder dhare duti neka damdiye ache ar jelera neka theke neme jal dhucche. tini ekti nekay uthlen, sei nekati chil simeaner. yisu tamke tir theke nekatike ektu dure niye yete bllen. tarpr tini nekay bse sekhkan theke leakder siksa dite laglen. tamr ktha ses hle tini simeanke bllen, 'ekhn gbhir jle neka niye cl, ar sekhane mach dhrar jny teamader jal phel.' simean uttr dilen, 'prbhu, amra sara rat dhre kthear prism kre kichui dhrtre pari ni; kintu apni ykhn blchen tkhn ami jal phelb.' tamra jal phelle prcur mach jale dhra pdl. macher bhare tader jal chimde yabar upkrm hl. tkhn tamra sahayyer jny isara kre any nekar ngider daklen. sngira ese dutea nekay et mach beajhai krlen ye segulea dube yabar upkrm hl. ei dekke pitr yisur paye pde bllen, 'prbhu ami ekjn papi. apni amar kach theke cle yan.' karn jale et mach dhra pdeche dekke tini o tamr sngira skle abak hye giyechilen. sibdiyer chele yakeab o yeahn yamra tamr bhagidar chilene tamrao abak hye giyechilen. tkhn yisu simeanke bllen, 'bhy peo na, ekhn theke tumi mach ny brm manus dhrbe.' erpr tamra nekagulea tire ene sb kichu phele rekhe yisur snge cllen. ekbar yisu kean ek ngre chilene, sekhane ekjn leak yar srbang kuthreage bhre giyechil, se yisuke dekke tamr samne upud hye pde minti kre bli, 'prbhu, apni ydi iccha kren tahlei amake bhalea krte paren.' tkhn yisu hat badiye take chumye bllen, 'ami ta-i cai. tumi areagy labh krl' ar snge snge tar kusth bhalea hye gel. tkhn yisu take ades krlen, 'dek, ektha kauke bealea na; kintu yao, yajkder kache giye nijeke dekhao, ar suci hbar jny measir nirdes mtea bli utsrg kr. tumi ye areagy labh krech, sbar samne eibhabe ta prkas kr.' yisur bisye nana khbr cturdi ke area chdiye pdte lagl, ar bhuleak bhid kre tamr ktha sunte o reage theke susth hbar jny tamr kache aste lagl. kintu yisu prayi nirjn jaygay prantrr mdhye giye prarthna krten. ekdin tini ykhn siksa dicchen tkhn sekhane kyejkn phrisi o bybsthar siksks bsechil. era galil o yihudiyar prtiti ngr o jerusalem theke esechil. reagider susth krar jny prbhur skti yisur mdhye chil. sei smy kyejkn leak khatre kre ekjn

pnguke bye niye el. tara take bhetre yisur kache niye yabar cesta krchil; kintu bhider jny bhetre yabar pth pel na. tkhn tara chade uthe chader tali sriye take tar khatiya smet leakder majhe yekhane yisu chilene sekhane namiye dil. tader ei bisbas dekhe yisu bllen, 'teamar pap ksma kra hl.' ei sune ihudi bybsthar siksra o phrisira nijeder mdhye mne mne bhabte lagl, 'ei leakta ke ye isbr ninda krche! ekmatr isbr chada ar ke pap ksma krte pare?' kintu yisu tader mner cinta bujhte pere bllen, 'teamra mne mne ken ai ktha bhabch? keanta bla shj, 'teamar pap ksma kra hl, 'na 'tumi uthe hemte bedao?' kintu teamra yen jante para ye prthibite pap ksma krar ksmta manbputrerache.' tai tini pngu leaktike bllen, 'ami teamay blchi, thea! teamar khatiya tule niye badi yao.' ar leakti sngs sngs tader samne uthe damdal ar ye khatiyar opr se suyechil ta tule niye isbrer prsmsa krte krte badi cle gel. ei dekhe sbai khub ascry hye gel, ar isbrer prsmsa krte lagl. tara bhy o bhktite purn hye blte lagl, 'aj amra ek bismykr ghtna dekhlam.' ei ghtnar pr yisu sekhane theke baire gele kr aday krar jaygay lebi name ekjn kr adaykarike bse thakte dekhlen. yisu take bllen, 'amar sngs es!' ar lebi sb kichu phele rekhe uthe pdlen o yisur sngs ellen. yisur jny lebi tamr badite ekta bd bheajer ayeajn krlen. tader sngs anek kr adaykari o anyane area aneke khete bsl. tkhn phrisi o tader bybsthar siksra yisur anugamider kache abhiyeag kre bll, 'teamra ken kr adaykari o mnd leakder sngs bheajn pan kr?' er jbbabe yisu tader bllen, 'susth leakeder jny cikitsker pryajjn nei; kintu yamra asusth tader jny cikitsker drkar ache. ami dharmikder ny kintu mnd leakder dakte esechi; yen tara paper pth theke phere.' tara yisuke bll, 'yeahner anugamira prayi prarthna o upbas kre, phrisider anugamirao ta kre; kintu apnar anugamira tea sb smyi bheajn pan krche.' yisu tader bllen, 'br sngs thakte ki teamra br yatrider upas kre thakte blte par? kintu emn smy asche ykhn brkte tader kach theke sriye neoya hbe ar sei smy tara upas krbe.' tini tader kache ekti drstant diye bllen, 'ntun jama theke ekti tukrea chimde niye keu ki puranea jamay tali dey? ydi keu ta kre the se tar ntun jamati chimdil, abar sei chemda kapder tukrea puranear sngs manabe na. puranea camdar thlite keu tatka draksars rakhe na, rakhle tatka draksars camdar thliti phatiye debe tate rs o pde yabe ar thli o nst hbe. tatka draksars ntun camdar thlite rakhai ucit; ar puranea draksars pan krar pr keu tatka draksars pan krte cay na, karn se ble 'puratntai bhal.'

6

kean ek bisrambare yisu ekti ssy kseter mdhy diye yacchilen. tamr sisya sis chimde hate mede mede khacchilen. ei dekhe kyekjn phrisi bll, 'ye kaj kra bisrambare bidhi-smmt ny ta teamra krch ken?' er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'dayud o tamr sngider ykhn khide peyechil tkhn tamra ki krechilen ta ki teamra pd ni? tini tea isbrer grhe dhuke isbrer uddesyne nibedit ruti niye kheyechilen, ar tamr sngider ta diyechilen, ya yajk chada any karea khaoya bidhi-smmt chil na.' yisu tader aro bllen, 'manbputri bisrambarer prbhu.' ar ek bisrambare tini smaj-grhe giye siksa dite laglen.

sekhane ekjn leak chil yar dan hatti sukiye giyechil. tini take bisrambare susth kren ki na dekarh jny bybsthar siksra o phrisira tamr opr njr rakhchil, yen tara yisur biruddhe deas debar kean sutr khumje pay. yisu tader mner cinta janten, tai ye leaktir hat sukiye giyechil take bllen, 'tumi skler samne uthe damdao!' tkhn sei leakti skler samne uthe damdal. yisu tader bllen, 'ami teamader ekta prsn kri, bisrambare ki kra bidhismmt, bhal kra na ksti kra? kauke prane bam-canana na dhhms kra?' carparse tader skler dike takiye tini leaktike bllen, 'teamar hatkhana badao.' se tai krle tar hat smpurn sbabhak hye gel. kintu phrisi o bybsthar siksra rage jblte lagl. tara nijeder mdhye aleacna krte lagl, 'yisur prti ki kra hbe?' yisu sei smy ekbar prarthna krar jny ekti prbte gelen. sara rat dhre isbrer kache prarthnay katalen. skal hle tini tamr anugamider nijer kache daklen o tamder mdhye theke bareajnye mneanit kre tamder 'perit' pde niyeag krlen. tamra hlen, simean yar nam rakhlen tini pitr ar tamr bhairandriy, yakeab o yeahn ar philip o brthlmy, mthi, theama, alpheyer chele yakeab, simean ye chil des bhkt dler leak. yakeaber chele yihuda ar yihuda iskriyeatiye, ye pre bisbasghatke print hyechil. yisu tamr preitdersngs niye prbt theke neme ekta smtl jaygay giye damdalen. sekhane tamr area anugami ese idea hyechil. smst yihuda jerusalem ebm sear sideaner smudr upkulbrti anl theke bistr leak tamr kache ese jd hl. tamra tar ktha sunte o tader reag-bydhi theke susth hte tamr kache esechil. yamra mnd atmar prkeape kst pacchil tarao susth hl. skei tamke sprs krar cesta krte lagl, karn tamr mdhye theke skti ber hye tader areagy dan krchil. yisu tamr anugamider dike takiye blte laglen, 'dridera teamra dhny, karn isbrer rajy teamaderi. teamra ekhn yamra ksudhit, tara dhny karn teamra pritrpt hbe. teamra ekhn yamra ceakher jl phelch, tara dhny, karn teamra annd krbe. 'dhny teamra ykhn manbputrer leak ble anyera teamader ghrna kre, smajcyut kre, apman kre, teamader nam mukhe ante gay na ebm teamaderke kichutei mene nite pare na. sei din teamra annd krea, annde nrty krea karn dekh sbgre teamader jny purskar snait ache. oder purbpurusera bhabbadider sngs ei rkmi bybhar kreche. kintu dhni byktira, dhik teamader, karn teamra tea ekhni duhkh pacch. teamra yamra aj pritrpt, dhik teamader, karn teamra ksudhart hbe. teamra yamra aj hasch, dhik teamader, karn teamra kamdbe, seak krbe. dhik teamader, ykhn sb leak teamader prsmsa kre, karn ei sb leakder purbpurusera bhnd bhabbadider prsmsa krt. 'teamra yamra sunch, ami kintu teamader blchi, teamra teamader struder bhalbesea. yamra teamader ghrna kre, tader mngl kear. yamra teamader abhisap dey, tader asirbad kear. yamra teamader sngs durybbhar kre, tader jny prarthna kear. keu ydi teamar ekgale cd mare, tar kache apr galti badiye dao. keu ydi teamar cadr kede ney, take teamar jamatio nite dao. teamar kache ye cay take dao. ar teamar kean jinis ydi keu ney, tbe ta phert ceo na. anyer kach theke tumi yemn bybhar pete cao, tader sngs tumi temni bybhar kare. yamra teamader bhalbase, teamra ydi kebl taderi bhalbas, tbe tate prsmsar ki ache? karn papirao tea eki rkm kre. yamra teamader upkar kre, teamra ydi kebl taderi upkar kr, tate prsmsar ki ache?

papirao tea tai kre. yamra dhar seadh krte pare emn leakderi ydi kebl teamra dhar dao, tbe tate prsmar ki ache? emn ki papirao ta phire pabar asar yadar mtea papider dhar dey. kintu teamra teamader struder bhalbesea, tader mngl kear, ar kichui phire pabar asa na rekhe dhar dio. tahle teamader mhapurskar labh hbe, ar teamra hbe prmesbrer sntan, karn tini akrtjn o dustder prtio dya kren. teamader pita, yemn dyalu teamrao temn dyalu ho. aprer bicar kear na, tahle teamadero bicarer smmukhin hte hbe na. aprer deas dhrea na, tahle teamadero deas dhra hbe na. anyke kisma kear, tahle teamadero kisma kra hbe. dan kr, prtidan tumio pabe. tara teamader anek besi kre, cepe cepe, jhamkiye jhamkiye upce debe. karn anyer jny ye mape mepe dicch, sei mapei teamader mepe deoya hbe.' yisu tader kache ar ekti drstant dilen, 'ekjn andh ki anyi ekjn andhke pth dekhate pare? tahle ki tara ubhyei grte pdbe na? kean chatr tar siksker urddhe ny; kintu siksra smpurn hle prtyek chatr tamr siksker mtea hte pare. 'teamar bhayer ceakhe ye kutea ache tumi seta dekhch, kintu teamar nijer ceakhe ye tkta ache seta dekhch na, ken? teamar nijer ceakhe ye tkta ache ta ykhn lksy krch na, tkhn kemn kre teamar bhaikre blte par, 'bhai teamar ceakhe ye kuteata ache, es ta ber kre dii.' ken tumi ektha bl? bhnd prthme teamar nijer ceakh theke tkta ber kre phel, ar tbei teamar bhayer ceakhe ye kutea ache, ta ber krar jny spst kre dekhte pabe. 'karn emn kean bhal gach nei yate kharap phl dhre, abar emn kean kharap gach nei yate bhal phl dhre. prtyek gackhe tar phl diyei cena yay. leake kamta-jheap theke dumur phl teale na, ba bunea jheap theke draksa smgrh kre na. st leaker antrer bhal bhandar theke bhal jinisi ber hy. ar dust leaker mnd antr theke mnd bisyi ber hy. manusar antre ya thake tar mukh se kthai ble. 'teamra ken amake 'prbhu, prbhu ble dak, athc ami ya bli ta kr na? ye keu amar kache ase o amar ktha sune sesb paln kre, se kar mtea? se emn ekjn leaker mtea, ye badi tairi krte gbhir bhabe khumde pathrer opr bhut gamthl. tai ykhn bnya el, tkhn ndir jler dheu ese sei baditite aghat krl, kintu ta ndate parl na, karn tar bhut chil mjbut. ye amar ktha seane atch sei mtea kaj na kre, se emn ekjn leaker mtea, ye matir upr bhut chadai badi tairi krechil. pre ndir sreath ese tate aghat krle tkhni badita bhenge pdl ebn ekebare dhhms hye gel.'

7

yisu leakder ya blte ceyechilen ta bla ses kre kphrnahum shre gelen. sekthane ekjn reamiy stptir ek kritdas gurutr asukhe mrnapnn hyechil. ei krit-dasti stptir ati priy chil. stpti ykhn yisur ktha sunte pelen tkhn ihudider kyekjn netake diye yisur kache ble pathalen, yen yisu ese tar daser jibn rkasa kren. tara yisur kache ese take biseshbhabe anureadh kre blen, 'yar jny apnake ei kaj krte blchi, tini ekjn yeagy leak. karn tini amader leakder bhalbasen, ar tini amader jny ekta smaj-grh nirman kre diyechen.' tkhn yisu tader sngel gelen. tini ykhn sei badir kachakachi esechen tkhn sei stpti tamr bndhuder diye ble pathalen, 'prbhu apni ar kst krben na, karn apni ye amar badite asen tar yeagy ami ni. ei karnei ami nijke apnar kache yabar upyukt mne kri na. apni kebl mukhe

blun tatei amar ai das bhal hye yabe. karn amio ekjner adhine kaj kri, ar amar adhineo sainikera kaj kre. ami ydi kauke bli 'yao' tkhn se yay, abar kauke ydi bli 'es' tbe se ase. ar ami ykhn ekjnke bli, 'eta kr', tkhn se ta kre.' ei ktha sune yisu ascry hlen. ye sb leak bhid kre tamr pichne pichne aschil, tader dike phire tini blen, 'ami teamader blchi, emn ki israyeliyeder mdhyeo et bd bisbas ami kkhno dekhini.' senapti yader pathiyechilen, tara badi phire giye deklh ye sei cakar bhal hye geche. er alp din prei yisu nayinname ek ngrer dike yacchilen. tamr sisrya ebn aro anek leak tamr sngel sngel yacchil. tini ykhn sei ngrer phtker kachakachi esechen, tkhn ekjn mrt leake bye niye yaoya hchil. sei mrt leakti chil tar bidhba mayer ekmatr putr. sei ngrer anek leak sei bidhbar sngel sngel yacchil. sei bidhbake dekhre tar jny prbhur khubi dya hl. tini take blen, 'tumi kemdea na.' tarpr tini kache ese sber khat chumlen, tkhn yamra mrtdeh bye niye yacchil tara damdiye pdl. emn smy yisu blen, 'yubk, ami teamay blchi tumi othea.' tkhn sei leakti uthe bsl, ar ktha blte suru krl. yisu tkhn take tar mayer kache phiriyel dilen. ei dekhre skler mn bhye o bhktite purh hl. tara isbrer prmsa kre blte lagl, 'amader mdhye ekjn mhan bhabbadir abirbhab hyeche.' tara aro blte lagl, 'isbr tamr leakder sahayy krte esechen.' yisur bisye ei sb ktha yihudiyay o tar asper sb jaygay chdiye pdl. baptismdata yeaahner anugamira ei sb ghtnar ktha yeaahne janal. tkhn yeaah tamr dujn anugamike deke prbhur kache jijnes kre pathalen ye, 'yamr agmner ktha ache apni ki sei, na amra any karear jny apeksa krb?' sei leakera yisur kache ese bll, 'baptismdata yeaah apnar kache amader jijnes krte pathiyechen. 'yamr asbar ktha apni ki sei bykti, na amra any kareea apeksay thakb?' sei smy yisu anek leake bibhinn reag o byadhi theke susth krchilen, asuci atmay paoya leakder bhal krchilen, ar anek andh leake drsti skti dan krchilen. tkhn tini tader prsrer jgabe blen, 'teamra ya deklhe o sunle ta giye yeaahne bli. andhera dekhte pacche, khamdara hamtche, kusth reagira susth hcche, bdhirera sunche, mra manus bemce utheche; ar dridra susmacar sunte pacche. dhny sei leak, ye amake grhn krar jny mne kean bdiha beadh kre na.' yeaahner kach theke yamra esechil tara cle gele pr yisu smbet sei leakder kache yeaahner bisye blen, 'teamra prantrer mdhye ki dekhte giyechele? batase ekti bet gach dulce tai? ta na hle ki dekhte giyechele? ekjn leak bes jmkalea peasak pra? na. yamra dami jama kapd pre ebn bilase jibn katay tara tea prasade thake. the teamra ki dekhte giyechele? ekjn bhabbadike? hyam, ami teamader blchi, teamra yamke dekhech tini ekjn bhabbadir thekeo mhan. ini sei leak yamr bisye lekha hyeche; dekh, ami teamar age age amar ek shayke pathacchi. se teamar age giye teamar pth prstut krbe.' malakhi 3:1 ami teamader blchi, strileaker grbhjat skl manusar mdhye yeaahner ceye sresth keu nei, tbu isbrer rajye ksudrtm byktio yeaahner ceye mhan.' yamra yisur prcar sunechil, tader mdhye papisthra o kr adayakirao yeaahner baptisim niye sbikar krl ye isbr nyayprayn. kintu phrisi o bybsthar siksra yeaahner kache baptisim nite asbikar kre tader jibne isbrer icchake agrahy krl. 'tahle ami kiser sngel ei yuger leakder tulna krb? era kemn dhrner leak? era cheat cheleder mtea, yamra hate

bse eke aprke bl, amra teamader jny bamsi bajalam, kintu teamra nacle na. amra teamader jny seakgatha gailam, kintu teamra kamdle na.' karn baptismdata yeahn esechen, tini ruti khan na ar draksars pano kren na, ar teamra bl, 'oke bhute peyeche.' manbputr ese panahar kren; ar teamra bl, 'dekhl' o petuk, mdy-payi, abar papi o kr adaykarider bndhu.' prja tar kajer dbarai prman kre ye ta nirdeas.' ekdin ekjn phrisi tamr badite yisuke nimntrn krl. tai tini tar badite giye sekthane khabar asn nilen. se ngre ekjn duscritra strileak chilen. phrisir badite yisu khete esechen jante pere se ekta sbet pathrer sisite kre bhumuly atr niye el. se yisur pichne tamr payer kache ntjanu hye kemde kemde ceakher jle tamr pa bhijate lagl. tarpr se tar mathar cul diye tamr pa muchiye dil, ar tamr paye cumu diye sei atr tamr paye dhele dil. ye phrisi yisuke nimntrn krechil, ei dekke se mne mne bll, 'ei leakta ydi bhabadi hy tbe niscyi bujhte part, ye tar pa chumcche se ke ekm ki dhnrer strileak, ebm eo jante part ye strileakti papi.' erjbabe yisu take bllen, 'simean, teamake amar kichu blar ache.'simean bll, 'bes tea guru, blun.' yisu bllen, 'kean ek mhajner kache dujn leak taka dhart. ekjn pamcsea rupear mudra ar ekjn pncas rupear mudra. kintu tara keui rn seadh krte na parate tini dya kre ubhyer rni mukub kre dilen. ekhn eder mdhye ke tamke besi bhalbasbe?'simean bll, 'ami mne kri yar besi rn mkub kra hl sei.'yisu take bllen, 'tumi thik blech.' erpr yisu sei strileaktir dike phire simeanke bllen, 'tumi ei strileakti dekkhch? ami teamar badite elam ar tumi amay pa dheabar jl prynt dile na. kintu o ceakher jle amar pa dhuive dil ar nijer cul diye ta muchiye dil. sbagt janabar prtha anusare tumi amay cumu dile na; kintu ami asar pr thekei se amar paye cumu diye cleche. tumi amay mathay tel diye abhisek krle na; kintu se amar paye sugndhi atr dhele ta abhisikt krl. etei beajha yay ye se besi bhalbasa dekhacche, seijnyi ami blchi, er pap anek hleo ta kama kra hyeche; kintu yake alp kama kra hy, se alp bhalbase.' erpr yisu sei stri leaktike bllen, 'teamar paper kama hl.' yamra tamr sngre khete bsechil, tara prspr blabli krte lagl, 'ini ke ye pap kama kren?' kintu yisu sei stri leaktike bllen, 'teamar bisbasi teamay mukt kreche, teamar santi heak.'

8

erpr yisu grame o ngre ngre ghure isbrer rajyer susmacar prcar krte laglen; tamr sngre chilen sei bareajn prerit. emn kyejkn strileako tamr sngre chilen, yamra nanarkm reag byadhi theke susth hyechilen o asuci atmar kbl theke mukt hyechilen. emder mdhye chilen mriym mgdlini, er mdhye yisu satti mnd atma dur kre diychilen. raja hereader badir adhyks kuserstri seasnna o area anek strileak chilen. yisu o tamr sisyder seba ytner jny era nijeder taka khrc krten. sei smy bibhinn shr theke dle dle leak ese yisur kache jdea hchil, tkhn yisu tader updes dite giye ei drstantti bllen: 'ekjn casi bij bunte gel. se ykhn bij buncil tkhn kichu pther pase pdl, ar leake ta madiye gel, pakhite ta kheyge gel. kichu bij pathure jmir opr pdl, sei bijgulea theke ankur ber hl bte, kintu matite rs na thakay ta sukiye gel. kichu bij jheaper mdhye pdl. kamtagach bede uthe caragulike cepe dil. abar kichu bij bhal jmite

pd, seguli bede uthe ya beana hyechil tar eksea gun besi phsl hl.'ei ktha blar pr tini citkar kre bllen, 'yar seanbar mt kan ache, se sunuk.' tamr sisiera tamke ei drstanttir arth ki ta jijnas krlen. tkhn yisu tamder bllen, 'isbrer rajyer nigudh ttb teamader jante de-o ya hyeche; kintu baki skler kache drstanter madhyme bla hyeche.'yen tara dekho na dekke, suneo na beajhe.'yisaiy 6:9 drstanttir arth ei, bij hl isbrer siksa. ye bij pther dhare pdechil ta emn leakder beajhay, yamra seane, tarpr diyabl ese tader antr theke isbrer siksa hrn kre niye yay, yen tara bisbas kre mukti na pay. ye bij pathure jmite pdechil ta emn leakder beajhay, yamra seanar sngre sngre annder sngre ta grhn kre; kintu mati na thakate tader kean sikd gjayni. kichu diner jny tara bisbas kre bte; kintu tkhin priksar smy tara pichiye yay. kamta jheaper mdhye ye bij pdl ta sei sb leakke beajhay, yamra seane; kintu pre jgt sm-sarer cinta bhabna, dhn-smptti o sukbbheager mdhye ta capa pde yay, ar tara kkhno bhal phl uptnn kre na. ye bij bhal jmite pdl ta hcche sei sb leaker prtik yader antr styta o srltay bhra, tara ykhn isbrer siksa seane tkhn ta dhre rakhe, ar sthir theke jibne phl uptnn kre. 'keu bati jbele ta kean patr diye dheke rakhe na, athba khater nice rakhe na. tar pribarte se ta batidaner opri rakhe, yen bhetre yamra ase tara alea dekte pay. emn kichu lukanea nei ya prkas pabe na, emn kichu geapn nei ya jana yabe na kimba aleay phute uthe na. tai kibhabe sunch tate mn dao, karn yar ache take area deoya hbe. ar yar nei ya ache ble se mne kre, tao tar kach theke kede neoya hbe. ei smy yisur ma o bhaira tamke dekte esechilen; kintubhider jny tamra yisur kache pemchate parlen na. tkhn ekjn leak tamke bll, 'apnar ma o bhaira baire damdiye achen, tamra apnar sngre dekhra krte can.' kintu tini tader bllen, 'tarai amar ma, amar bhai, yamra isbrer siksa sune sei anusare kaj kre.' sei smy ekdin yisu tamr sisyder sngre niye ekti nekay uthlen. tini tamder bllen, 'cl, amra dhre opare yay.' tamra rona dilen. neka clte thakle yisu nekar mdhye ghumiye pdlen.hrder mdhye hthat jhd uthl ar tamder nekati jle bhrti hye yete lagl, ete tamra khubi bipde pdlen. tkhn sisya yisur kache ese tamke jagiye tule bllen, 'guru! guru! amra ye styii dubte bsechi.tkhn yisu uthe jheadea batas o tuphanke dhmk dilen. sngre sngre jhd o tuphan theme gel, ar sb kichu sant heal. tkhn yisu tamr anugamider bllen, 'teamader bisbas keathay?'kintu tamra bhy o bismye bibhl hye giyechilen. tamra prspr blabli krte laglen, 'ini ke ye jhd ebm smudrke hukum kren ar tara tamr ktha seane?' erpr tamra galil hrder opare gerasenider ancle giye pemchalen. yisu ykhn tire namchen, sei smy sei ngr theke ekjn leak tamr samne el. ei leaktir mdhye anekgulea mnd atma chl. bhudin dhre se jama kapd prt na o badite thakt na kintu kbrkhanay thakt. se yisuke dekte peye citkar kre uthl o tamr samne ese ubud hye pde citkar kre blte lagl, 'prmes-brer putr yisu, amake niye apnar ki kaj, ami apnake minti krchi, amay yntnra deben na.' se ei ktha bll, karn yisu sei bhutte tar mdhye theke ber hye yabar jny hukum krlen. sei bhut prayi leaktake cepe dhrt, take bedi o sekl diye bemdhe rakhleo ta chimde phele bhut take prantra tadiye niye yet. tkhn yisu take jijnas krlen, 'teamar nam ki?'se bll, 'bahini!' karn anekgulea bhut eksngre tar mdhye dhukechil. tara yisuke mintir

sure bll, yen tini tader rsatle yaoyar hukum na kren. sei smy pahader dhale ekpal suyear crchil. sei bhutra yisuke minti kre bll yen tini taderke ai suyear pale dheakar anumti den. yisu tkhn tader sei anumti dilen. tate bhutra sei leaktir bhetr theke beriyi ai suyear-gulear mdhye dhukl, ar sei suyearer pal hrder dhal diye jeare dede giye jle dube mrl. yamra suyearer pal cracchil, ei ghtna dekhe tara dede giye sei ngre o sara dese ei khbr dil; ar ki hyeche ta dekhbar jny leakera ber hye el. tara yisur kache ese dekh, yar mdhye theke bhutgulea ber hyeche se kapd pre santhabe yisur payer kache bse ache. ei dekhe tara bhy peye gel. yamra ei ghtna dekhchil tara ai leakder kache bll, kemn kre ai bhute paoya leakti susth hl. tkhn geraseni ancler smst leak yisuke tader kach theke cle yete anureadh krl, karn tara bhisen bhy peye giyechil. tkhn yisu phire yabar jny neyay uthlen. tkhn ye leaktir mdhy theke bhut ber hye giyechil, se yisur sng yabar jny minti krte lagl.kintu yisu take anumti dilen na. tini bllen, 'tumi badi phire yao; ar isbr teamar jny ya krechen ta sklke bl.' tkhn se sekan theke cle gel, ar yisu tar jny ya krechen ta sara shr ble bedate lagl. yisu ykhn phire elen tkhn ek birat jnta tamke sbagt janal, karn tara skle yisur phire asar apeksay chil. thik sei smy yayir name ekjn leak sekhane elen, ini sekhankar smajgrher neta. tini yisur payer kache upud hye pde tamke anureadh krlen, yen yisu tamr sng yabar badite yan. karn tkhn tamr ekmatr snan, barea bchrer meyeti mrtyusyay chilyisu ykhn yachilen, leakera tamr cardike bhid kre dhakka-dhakki krte lagl. sei bhider mdhye ekjn strileak chil ye barea bchr dhre rktstrab reage bhugchil. cikitskder pichne se tar ythasrbsb byy krechil, kintu keu take bhal krte pare ni. se yisur pechn dike ese tamr peasaker jhalr sprs krl, sng sng tar rktstrab bndh hye gel. tkhn yisu bllen, 'ke amake sprs krl?' sbai asbikar krl, tkhn pitr bllen, 'guru, leakera apnar carpase dhakka-dhakki kre apnar opr pdche.' kintu yisu bllen, 'keu amay sprs kreche! karn ami jani amar mdhye theke skti ber hyeche.' sei strileakti ykhn dekhil ye se keanmte ediye yete parbe na, tkhn kampte kampte yisur kache ese tar samne upud hye pdl ekme skler samne bll ken se yisuke sprs kreche, ar kibhabe sng sng bhal hye geche. tkhn yisu sei strileaktike bllen, 'teamar bis-basi teamake susth kreche, teamar santi heak.' tini tkhno ktha blchen, emn smy smaj-grher netar badi theke ekjn ese bll, 'apnar meye mara geche! guruke ar kst deben na.' yisu ei ktha sunte peye smaj-grher netake bllen, 'bhy peo na! kebl bisbas kr, se niscyi susth hye uthbe.' yisu sei badite pemche pitr, yakeab, yeahn o meyetir ma-baba chada ar kauke sei ghre dhukte dilen na. sekhane anak leak meyetir jny seak krchil o kamdchil. yisu tader bllen, 'kanna bndh kr, karn o tea mre ni, o ghumeache.' tamr ktha sune leakera hasahasi krte lagl, karn tara jant meyeti mara geche. yisu meyetir hat dhre dak dilen, 'khukumni oth!' sei muhurte tar atma phire el, ar se uthe damdal. yisu tader adas krlen, 'yen take kichu khete deoya hy.' meyetir ma baba khubi abak hye giyechilen. yisu tader barn krlen yen tara ei ghtnar ktha kauke na ble.

yisu sei bareajn preritke deke tamder sb rkmer bhut tadabar ksmta o nanan reag bhal krar ksmta dilen. erpr tini tamder isbrer rajyer bisy prcar krte o reagider susth krar jny pathalen. tini tamder bllen, 'teamra yatra pther jny kichui nio na, pthe yabar jny lathi, jhuli, khabar ba taka pysa kichui nio na, emn ki dutea jamao na. ye badite teamra prbes krbe, sei gram chede na yaoya prynt sei baditei thekea. yekthane leakera teamader sbagt janabe na sekhane shr chede anytr yabar smy tader biruddhe pramanik saksys-brup teamader payer dhulea jhede phel.' tkhn tamra gram theke gramantre yete yete isbrer rajyer susmacar prcar o reagider susth krte laglen. sei smy ye sb ghtna ghtchil rajypal heread ta sune khubi biclit hye pdlen. karn keu keu blchil, 'yeahn abar bemce uthechen.' abar aneke blchil, 'eliy punray abirbhut hyeche.' keu keu blchil, 'pracinkaler, bhabbadider mdhye kean ekjn punray mrtder mdhy theke utthapit hyeche.' kintu heread bllen, 'ami yeahner matha kete phelechi; kintu yar bisye ami esb ktha sunchi, e tbe ke?' ar tini yisuke dekhbar cesta krte laglen. preritra phire ese tamra ki ki krechen ta yisuke janalen. tkhn yisu tamder niye nibhrte bairsaid ngre cle gelen. kintu leakera jante pere gel ye tini keathay yachen, ar tara yisur pichu pichu cl. yisuo tader sadre grhn kre tader kache isbrer rajyer bisye bllen, ar ye sb leaker reag-byadhi bhal hbar pryajin chil, tader susth krlen. din pray ses hye asche, emn smy sei bareajn prerit yisur kache phire ese bllen, 'amra yekthane achi eta ekta nirjn sthan, tai ei leakder biday din yen era as-paser grame giye nijeder jny thakbar sthan o khabar jeagad kre nite pare.' kintu yisu tamder bllen, 'teamrai eder khete dao.'kintu tara bllen, 'amader kache tea pamckhana ruti ar dutea mach chada ar kichui nei. amra giye ki ei sb leakder jny khabar kine anb?' sekhane purus manusi chil pray pamc hajar.kintu yisu tamr sisyder bllen, 'oderke ek ek dle pncas jn kre bsiye dao.' tamra sei rkmi krlen, tader sklkei bsiye dilen. erpr yisu sei pamckhana ruti o dutea mach niye segulear jny sbrger dike takiye isbrke dhnybad dilen. pre tini seguleake tukrea tukrea kre ta pribesen krar jny sisyder hate dilen. skle bes trpti kre khel, baki ya pde ril ta eksng jd krle bareati tukri bhre gel. ekdin yisu kean ek jaygay nibhrte prarthna krchilen. tamr sisrya sekhane ele tini tamder jijnas krlen, 'leakera ki ble, ami ke?' tamra bllen, 'keu keu ble apni baptismdata yeahn, keu ba ble eliy, abar keu keu ble pracinkaler bhabbadider mdhye ekjn bemce uthechen.' tini tamder bllen, 'kintu teamra ki bl, ami ke?'pitr bllen, 'isbrer sei khrist.' tkhn tini tamder strk kre dilen yen ektha tamra karea kache prkas na kren. tini area bllen, 'manbputrer anak duhkh o yatna bheag krar pryajin ache; ihudi netara, prdhan yajkera o bybstar sksikera tamke prtyakhyan krbe, tara tamke hita krbe; ar tin diner mathay tini mrtyleak theke punrutthit hben.' pre tini tamder skler uddesye bllen, 'ydi keu amar sng aste cay, tbe se nijeke asbikar kruk; ar prtidin nijer krus tule nik ebm amay anusrn kruk. ye keu nijer jibn rkasa krte cay se ta harabe, kintu ye keu amar jny nijer jibn haray se ta rkasa krbe. smgr jgt labh kre keu ydi nijeke dhbms kre

the tar ki labh hl? ydi keu amar jny o amar siksar jny lija beadh kre, the ykhn manbputr nij mhimay ebm pita pbitr sbrgdutdr mhimay asben tkhn tinio tar jny ljiit hben. kintu ami teamader styi blchi, ekhane emn kyekjn ache yamra isbrer rajy na dekha prynt mrtyur mukh dekhbe na.' eish ktha blar pray at din pr, tini pitr, yakeab o yeahnke niye prarthna krar jny ekta prbte gelen. yisu ykhn prarthna krchilen, tkhn tamr mukher cehara anyrkm hye gel, tamr peasak aleak subhr hye uthl. du bykti measi o eliy mhimanbit hye sekhane ese yisur snge ktha blte laglen. tamra isbrer priklpna anuyayi jerusaleme kibhabe yisur mrtyu hbe tai niye ktha blchilen. kintu pitr o tamr any sngira sei smy dhulte dhulte ghumiye pdechilen. tamra jege uthe yisuke mhimanbit rupe dekhte pelen, ar ai dui byktike yisur snge damdiye thakte dekhlen. sei byk-tira ykhn yisur kach theke cle yacchilen, tkhn pitr yisuke bllen, 'guru, bhaleai hyeche ye amra ekhane aschi. amra ekhane tinte kutir tairi kr, ekta apnar jny, ekta measir jny ar ekta eliy jny.' tini janten na ye tini ki blchilen. kintu tini ykhn eish ktha blchilen, sei smy ek khnd megh ese tamder dheke phell, megher mdhye prbes kre tamra bhiti hlen. sei megher mdhy theke ek rb seana gel. sei rb bll, 'ei amar putr, amar mneanit patr, tamr ktha sean.' sei rb miliye yabar pri dekha gel kebl yisu eka sekhane ryechen ar sisrya ya dekhlen se bisye kauke kichu na ble cup kre rilen. prdin tamra prbt theke neme ele bhu leak yisur snge dekha krte el, ar sei smy ai bhider mdhy theke ekti leak citkar kre bll, 'guru, ami apnake minti krchi apni amar ei ekmatr snataner dike ektu dekhun. hthat, ekta asuci atma take dhre, ar se citkar krte thake. sei atma ykhn take mucde dhre tkhn tar mukh theke phena katte thake. eta shje take chede yete cay na, take ekbare jhamjhra kre dey. ami apnar sisryder kache minti krechilam yen tamra ai asuci atmake tadiye den, kintu tamra parlen na.' yisu bllen, 'he abisbasi o pthbhrst leakera, ami ar ktal teamader niye dhairyy dhrb, ktkali ba teamader snge thakb?' yisu leaktike bllen, 'teamar cheleke ekhane an.' cheleta ykhn aschil, tkhn sei bhut take achad marl ar tate se prblbhab hat-pa cheamdachumdi krte lagl. yisu sei asuci atmake dhmk dilen. tarpr cheletike smpurn susth kre tar babar kache phert dilen. isbr ye kt mhan ta dekhe leakera abak hye gel, yisu ya krlen ta dekhe leakera ascry hcchil, tkhn yisu tamr sisryder bllen, 'ami teamader ya blchi ta mn diye sean, sighri manbputrke manusar hate smpe deoya hbe.' kintu e kthar arth ki sisrya ta bujhte parlen na. eta tamder kache gupt rye gel, tai tamra er kichui uplddhi krte parlen na. sei smyi tamder mdhye ei bitrker sutrpat hl ye ke tader mdhye sresth. kintu yisu tamder mneabhab bujhte pere ekti sisuke ene nijer pase damd kralen. tini tamder bllen, 'ye keu amar name ei sisuke sadre grhn kre, se amakei grhn kre; ar ye amake sadre grhn kre, se amake yini pathiyechen tamkei grhn kre. teamader mdhye ye sbceye cheat, sei sresth.' yeahn bllen, 'prbhu amra apnar name ekjnke bhut tadate dekhechi. se amader sngi ny ble amra take barn krechi.' kintu yisu tamke bllen, 'take barn kear na, karn ye teamader bipks ny, se teamader spks.' yisur sbrge yabar smy hye ele tini sthir citte jerusalemer dike egiey cllen. tini tamr pemchabar agei sekhane kichu bartbahk

pathalen. tamra giye smryider ek grame uthlen, yen yisur jny sb kichu bybstha krte paren. kintu yisu jerusaleme yaben ble sthir kray smriyara tamke grhn krl na. yisur anugami yakeab o yeahn ei dekhe bllen, 'prbhu, apni ki can ye eder dhhms krar jny amra akas theke agun namiye ani?' kintu yisu phire damdiye tader dhmk dilen. tkhn tamra any grame gelen. tamra ykhn rasta diye yacchen, sei smy ekjn leak yisuke bll, 'apni yekhanai yan na ken amio apnar snge yab.' yisu take bllen, 'seyalar grt ache, akaser pakhidro basa ache, kintu manbputer keathao matha rakharo thami nei.' ar ekjnke tini bllen, 'amay anusrn kr.' kintu sei leakti bll, 'age giye amar babake kbr diye aste din.' kintu yisu take bllen, 'mrtrai tader mrtdr kbr debe. tumi giye brm isbrer rajyer bisy gheasna kr.' ar ekjn leak bll, 'prbhu, ami apnar anusari hb: kintu prthme amar badir sklke biday janiye aste din.' kintu yisu take bllen, 'langle hat rekhe ye pechn phire takay, se isbrer rajyer yeagy ny.'

10

erpr prbhu aro bahattrjn leakke mneanit krlen. tini niye ye smst ngre o ye smst jaygay yaben ble thik krechilen, sei sb jaygay tamder dujn dujn kre pathiye dilen. tini tamder bllen, 'ssy prcur hyeche, kintu ta katar jny mjurer smkhya alp, tai ssyer yini malik tamr kache prarthna kr, yen tini tamr phsl katar jny mjur pathan. yao! ar mne rekhea, nekde bagher mdhye bhedar mteai ami teamader pathacchi. teamra takar btuya, thli ba jutea snge nio na ebm pther mdhye kauke subheccha janio na. ye badite teamra prbes krbe sekhane prthme blbe, 'ei grhe santi heak!' sekhane ydi santir patr keu thake, tbe teamader santi tar shbtri hbe. kintu ydi serkm keu na thake, tahle teamader santi teamader kache phire asbe. ye badite yabe sekhane thekea, ar tara ya khete dey tai kheo, karn ye kaj kre se betn pabar yeagy. e badi se badi kre ghure bedio na. teamra ykhn kean ngre prbes krbe tkhn sei ngrer leakera ydi teamader sbagt janay, tbe sekhankar leakera teamader samne ya kichu dhre, ta kheo. sei ngrer reagider susth kear o sekhankar leakder beal, 'isbrer rajy teamader kache ese pdeche.' teamra kean ngre prbes krle ydi sei ngrer leakera teamader sbagt na janay, tbe sekhankar rastay beriyee ese teamra beal, 'emnki teamader ngrer ye dhulea amader paye legeche ta amra teamader biruddhe jhede phellam; tbe ektha jene rekhea ye isbrer rajy teamader kache ese geche.' ami teamader blchi, sei din ei ngrer theke sdeamer leakder abstha anek besi shniy hbe.' 'kearasin dhik teamake! baitsaida dhik teamake! teamader mdhye ye sb alekik kaj kra hyeche ta ydi sear o sideane kra ht, tbe sekhankar leakera anek ager cter bstr pre mathay bhsm chitiye anutap krte bst. yayi-heak, bicarer dine sear sideaner abstha brm teamader ceye anek shniy hbe. tumi kphrnahum! tumi ki sbrg prynt unnit hbe? na! teamake nrk prynt namanea yabe! 'yamra teamader ktha seane, tara amari ktha seane; ar yamra teamader agrahy kre, tara amakei agrahy kre. yamra amake agrahy kre, tara yini amake pathiyechen tamkei agrahy kre.' erpr sei bahattrjn and-ner snge phire ese bllen, 'prbhu, apnar name emn ki bhutrao amader bsyta sbikar kre!' tkhn yisu tamder

blen, 'ami sytanke bidyut jhlker mtea akas theke pdte deklam. sean! sap o bicheke paye dlbar ksmta ami teamader diyechi; ar teamader strur smst sktir opre ksmtao ami teamader diyechi; kean kichui teamader ksti krte parbe na. tbu atmara ye teamader bsibhut hy, e jene annd kear na; kintu sbrge teamader nam lekha hyeche ble annd kr. thik sei muhurte pbitr amnd annde purn hye yisu blen, 'pita, ami teamar prmsa kri, karn sbrg o prthibir prbhu, tumi esb bisy jnaniguni o buddhiman leakder kache geapn rekhe sisuder kache prakas krech. hyam, pita, sei teamar annd. 'amar pita amay sbi diyechen. pita chada ar keu jane na putr ke, amar putr chada ar keu jane na pita ke. echada putr yar kache pitake prkas krte iccha kren, kebl se-i jane.' erpr sisyder dike phire tini ekante tamder blen, 'teamra ya dekhch, ye ceakh ta dekhthe pay ta dhny! karn ami teamader blchi, teamra ya dekhch, anek bhabbadi o raja ta dekarh iccha krleo ta dekhthe pan ni; teamra ya sunch, ta seamar iccha krleo tamra ta sunte pan ni.' erpr ekjn bybsthar siks yisuke priksar chle jijnasa krl, 'guru, annt jibn labh krar jny amay ki krte hbe?' yisu take blen, 'bidhi-bybsthay e bisye ki lekha ache? sekhan tumi ki pdech?' se jbab dil, 'teamar smst antr, mn, pran o skti diye absyi teamar prbhu is-brke bhalbasea.' ar 'teamar prtibesike nijer mtea bhalbasea.' tkhn yisu take blen, 'tumi thik uttri diyech; ai sbi kr, tahle annt jibn labh krbe.' kintu se nijeke dharmik dekhate ceye yisuke jijnas krl, 'amar prtibesi ke?' er uttre yisu blen, 'ekjn leak jerusalem theke yirihaz dike neme yacchil, pthe se dakater hate dhra pdl. tara leaktir jama kapd khule niye take mardhear kre adhmra absthay sekhan phele rekhe cle gel. ghntakrme sei pth diye ekjn ihudi yajk yacchil, yajk take dekhthe peye pther any dhar diye cle gel. sei pthe erpr ekjn lebiyel. take dekhse seo pther any dhar diye cle gel. kintu ekjn smriy ai pthe yete yete sei leaktir kachakachi el. leaktike dekhse tar mne mmta hl. se ai leaktir kache giye tar kststhan draksdiyere dhuyate tate tel dhele bemdhe dil. erpr sei smriy leaktike tar nijer gadhar opr capiyee ekti sraikhanay niye ese tar seba ytn krl. prer din sei smriy duti repymudra ber kre sraikhanar malikke diye bl, 'ei leaktir ytn krben ar apni ydi er ceye besi khrc kren, tbe ami phire ese apnake ta seadh kre deb.' ekhn bl, 'ei tinjner mdhye sei dakat dler hate pda leaktir prkrt prtibesi ke?' se bl, 'ye leakti tar prti dya krl.' tkhn yisu take blen, 'se yemn krl, yao tumi giye temn kr.' erpr yisu o tamr sisyra jerusalem pthe yete yete kean ek grame prbes krlen. sekhan teamra name ekjn strileak tamder sadr abhyrthna krlen. mriym name tamr ekti bean chil, tini yisur payer kache bse tamr siksa sunchilen. kintu khaoya-daoyar nana rkm ayeajn krte martha khubi byst hye pdechilen. tini yisur kache ese blen, 'prbhu, apni ki dekhchen na, amar bean smst kaj eka amar ghade phele diyeche?' oke blun o yen amay sahayy kre.' prbhu tkhn marthake blen, 'martha, martha tumi anek bisy niye bdi udbngn o cintit hye pdech. kintu keblmatr eka bisyer pryajen ahte. ar mriym sei uttm bisyiti mneanit kreche, ya tar kach theke kkhno kede neoya hbe na.'

yisu ek jaygay prarthna krchilen. prarthna ses hle pr tamr ekjn sisye ese tamke blen, 'prbhu, yeahn yemn tamr sisyder prarthna krte sikhiyechilen, apnio temni amader prarthna krte sekhan.' tkhn yisu tamder blen, 'teamra ykhn prarthna kr tkhn beal/pita, teamar pbitr namer smadr heak, teamar rajy asuk. diner ahar tumi prtidin amader dao. amader pap ksma kr, karn amader biruddhe yamra anyay kreche, amrao tader ksma krechi, ar amader priksay pdte dio na.' erpr yisu tamder blen, 'dhr, teamader karea ekjn bndhu ache. ar se majhrate tar kache giye bl, 'bndhu amay khan tinek ruti dhar dao, karn amar ek bndhu yatrapthe ei matr amar ghre esech, take khete debar mtea ghre kichu nei.' sei leak ydi ghrer bhetr theke uttr dey, 'dekh, amay birtk kear na! ekhn drja bndh ache ar chelemeyeder niye ami suye pdech. ami ekhn teamake kichu debar jny uthte parb na.' ami teamader blchi, se ydi bndhu hisabe uthe take kichu na dey, tbu leakti bar bar kre anuredad krche ble se utthe o tar ya drkar ta take debe. tai ami teamader blchi, teamra cao, teamader deoya hbe, kheamj teamra pabe. drjay dhakka dao, teamader jny drja kheala hbe. karn yamra cay, tara pay. yamra kheamj kre, tara sndhan pay ar yamra drjay dhakka dey, tader jny drja kheala hy. teamader mdhye emn baba ki keu ache yar chele mach caile se take majher bdle sap debe? athba chele ydi dim cay tbe take kamkdakha debe? tai teamra ydi mnd prkrtir hyeo teamader chelemeyeder bhal bhal jinis dite jan, tbe sbrger pitar kache yamra cay, tini ye tader pbitr atma deben, eta kt na niscy.' eksmy yisu ekjner mdhy theke eka beaba bhutke ber kre dilen. sei bhut ber hye yabar snge snge ai leakti ktha blte suru krl. ei dekhse leakera abak hye gel. kintu tader mdhye keu keu bl, 'bhutder raja belsbuler sahaye o bhut tady!' abar keu keu yisuke priksa krbar jny akas theke kean cihn dekhate bl.. kintu tini tader mner ktha jante pere blen, 'ye rajy atmklhe nijeder mdhye bhag hye yay, sei rajy dhbmhs hy. abar kean pribar ydi nijeder mdhye jhgda kre, tbe sei pribaro bhenge yay. tai sytano ydi nijer biruddhe nije damday tbe kemn kre tar rajy tikbe? ami teamader ekttha jijnas krchi karn teamra blch ami belsbuler sahaye bhut chadai. kintu ami ydi belsbuler sahaye bhut chadai, tbe teamader anugamira kar sahaye ta chaday? tai tarai teamader bicar kruk. kintu ami ydi isbrer sktite bhutder chadai, tahle spsti beajha yacche ye isbrer rajy teamader kache itimdhyei ese pdech. 'ykhn kean sktisali leak astrsstre sijit hye tar ghr pahara dey, tkhn tar dhnsmpd nirapde thake. 'kintu tar theke prakrant kean leak ykhn take akrmn kre prast kre, tkhn nirapde thakar jny ye astrsstrer opr se nirbhr krechil, any sktisali leakti segulea kede ney ar ai leaktir ghrer sb jinispr lute ney. 'ye amar pkse ny, se amar bipks. ye amar snge kudayna, se chday. 'kean asuci atma ykhn kean leaker mdhy theke ber hye ase, tkhn se bisramer kheamje nirjn sthane gheara-phera kre ar bisram na peye ble, 'ye ghr theke ami ber hye esechi, sekhanai phire yab.' kintu sekhan phire giye se ykhn dekhse sei ghrti priskar kra hyechar sajanea-geachanea ache, tkhn se giye tar theke area dust satta atmake niye ese ai ghre bsbas krte thake.

tai ai leaker prthm dsa theke ses dsa area bhyndr
 hy.' yisu ykhn eisb tkha blchilen, tkhn sei bhider
 mdhy theke ekjn strileak citkr kre ble uthl, 'dhny
 sei ma, yini apnake grbhe dharn krechilen, ar yamr
 stn apni pan krechilen.' kintu yisu blen, 'er thekeo
 dhny tara yamra isbrer siksra seane o ta paln kre.'
 erpr ykhn bhid badte lagl, tkhn yisu blen, 'e yuger
 leakera khubi dust, tara kebl alekik cihner kheamj
 kre. kintu yeanar cihn chada taderke ar kean cihn
 dekhanea hbe na. yeana yemn ninbiy leakder kache
 cihnsbrup hyechilen, temni ei yuger leakder kache
 manbputr hben. dksin deser ranibicar dine uthe
 ei yuger leakder biruddhe abhiyeag krben o tader
 deasi sabyst krben. karn sleamner jnaner ktha sea-
 nar jny tini prthibir prant theke esechilen, ar sleamn
 er theke mhan ekjn ekhn ekhane achen. bicar dine
 ninbiy leakera ei yuger leakder biruddhe uthe damd-
 abe, tara eder opr deasareap krbe, karn tara yeanar
 prcar sune anuseacna krechil, ar ekhn yeanar theke
 mhan ekjn ekhane achen. 'prdipte jebhe keu adale rakhe
 na ba dhama capa diye rakhe na brm ta batidaner
 oprei rakhe, yen yamra ghr ase, tara alea dekhte
 pay. teamar ceakh ydi sthth thake, tbe teamar smst
 dehti diptimye hbe; kintu ta ydi mnd hy tbe teamar
 deh andhkarmy hbe. tai sabdhan, teamar mdhye ye
 alea ache ta yen andhkar na hy. teamar sara deh ydi
 aleakmy hy, tar mdhye ydi ettuku andhkar na thake,
 tbe ta smpurn aleakit hbe, thik yemn batir alea tea-
 mar opr pde teamay aleakit kre teale.' yisu ei ktha ses
 krle ekjn phrisi tar badite yisuke khaoyar jny nimtrn
 krl. tai tini tar badite giye khabar asne bslen. kintu
 sei phrisi dekl ye khaoyar age prtha mtea yisu hat
 dhulen na. prbhu take blen, 'teamra phrisira thala
 batir baireta priskar kr, kintu bhetre teamra dustta
 o leabhe bhra. teamra murkher dl! teamra ki jan na
 yini baireta krechen tini bhetrtao krechen? tai tea-
 mader thala batir bhetre ya kichu ache ta dridrder
 biliye dao, tahle sbkichui teamader kache smpurn
 suci hye yabe. kintu hay, phrisira dhik teamader
 karn teamra pudina, dhne o baganer anyany saker ds-
 mams isbrer uddesye utsrg kre thak, kintu nyaybicar
 o isbrer prti premer bisyti abhela kr. kintu prthm
 bisygulir sng sng sesergulio teamader jibne paln
 kra krtby. dhik phrisira! teamra smaj-grhe smmanit
 asn ar hate bajare skler srddh abhivadn pete kt na
 bhalbas. dhik teamader! teamra matmer majhe mise
 thaka kbrer mtea, leakera na jene yar opr diye hemte
 yay. ekjn bybsthar siksra er uttre yisuke blen, 'guru,
 apni esb ya blen, tar dbara amadero apman krlen.'
 tkhn yisu take blen, 'he bybsthar siksra, dhik tea-
 mader, teamra leakder opr emn bhari beajha capiye
 dao ya tader pkse grhn kra asnbhb; ar teamra nijera
 sei bhar bibar jny sahayy krte tate ekta angul prynt
 cheamyo na. dhik teamader, karn teamra bhabba-
 dider smadhiguha gemthe thakea; ar ei sb bhabba-
 dider teamader purbपुरuserai htaya krechil. tai ei kaj
 kre teamra ei saksyi dicch ye teamader purbपुरusera
 ye kaj krechil ta teamra thik ble mene nicch. karn tara
 oder htaya krechil ar teamra oder smadhiguha rcna
 krch. ei karnei isbrer prjna blche, 'ami tader kache
 ye bhabbadi o preritder pathabea, tader mdhye kauke
 kauke tara htaya krbe, kauke ba niryatn krbe.' sei jnyi
 jgt srstir suru theke aj prynt yt bhabbadi htaya kra

hyeche, tader skler htay jny ei kaler leakder sasti pete
 hbe. hyam, ami teamader blchi, hebler rktpat theke
 arnbh kre ye skhriyke yjnbedi o mndier mdhybtri
 sthane htaya kra hyechil, sei skhriyer htaya prynt smst
 rktpater daye dayi hbe ekaler leakera. 'dhik bybsthar
 siksra karn teamra jnaner cabiti dhre ach. teamra
 nijerao prbes krni ar yamra prbes krar cesta krche
 tadero badha dicch.' tini ykhn sei jayga chede cle ge-
 len, tkhn bybsthar siksra o phrisira tamr biruddhe
 bhisnbhabe struta krle arnbh krl ebm pre tamke nan-
 abhabe prsn krte thakl. tara suyeager apeksa krte lagl
 yen yisu bhul kichu krle tai diye tamke dhrtre pare.

12

er mdhye hajar hajar leak ese jdea hl. prcnd bhider
 cape dhakka-dhakki kre eke aprer upr pdte lagl. tkhn
 tini prthme tamr sisyder blen, 'phrisider khamir
 theke sabdhan theke. emn kichui lukanea nei ya
 prkas pabe na, ar emn kichui gupt nei ya jana yabe
 na. tai teamra andhkare ya blch ta aleate seana yabe.
 teamra geapn kkse phisphiskre kane kane ya blbe ta
 badir chader opr theke gheasna kra hbe.' kintu he
 amar bndhura, 'ami teamader blchi, yamra teamader
 dehtake dhbm kre dite pare, kintu er besi kichu krte
 pare na tader teamra bhy kear na. tbe kake bhy krbe
 ta ami teamader ble dicchi. teamader mere phelar pr
 nrke pathabar ksmta yamr ache, tamkei bhy kr. hyam,
 ami teamader blchi, tamkei bhy kear. 'pamcta cda
 pakhi ki matr kyek pysay bikri hy na? tbu isbr tar ek-
 takeo bhule yan na. emn ki teamader mathar prtti
 cul geana ache. bhy nei, bhu cdai pakhir ceye tea-
 mader muly anek besi. 'kintu ami teamader blchi, ye
 keu any leakder samne amake sbikar kre, manbpu-
 tro isbrer sbrgdutder samne take sbikar krben. kintu
 ye keu srbsadharnar samne amay asbikar krbe, isbrer
 sbrgdutder samne tader asbikar kra hbe. manbputer
 biruddhe keu kean ktha ble take ksm kra hbe; kintu
 keu pbitr atmar name ninda krle take ksm kra hbe
 na. 'tara tkhn teamader smaj-grher smabese sasnkra-
 tader ba krttrtb smpnn byktider samne hajir krbe,
 tkhn kibhabe atmpks smrthn krbe ba ki blbe ta niye
 cinta kear na. karn sei smy ki blte hbe ta pbitr atma
 teamader seiksnei sikhiye deben.' erpr sei bhider
 mdhy theke ekjn leak yisuke bl, 'guru, utradhikar
 sutre amader ye smptti ryeche ta amar bhaikre amar
 sng bhag kre nite blun.' kintu yisu take blen, 'bi-
 carkrta hisabe ke teamader opr amay niyeag kreche?'
 erpr yisu leakder blen, 'sabdhan! smst rkm leak theke
 nijeder dure rakh, karn manuser pryajner atirikt
 smptti thakleo tar jibn tar smpttir opr nirbhr kre na.'
 tkhn tini tader ektri drstant dilen, 'ekjn dhnban leaker
 jmite prcur phsl hyechil. ei dekke se mne mne bl,
 'ami ki krb? etea phsl rakhar jayga tea amar nei.' erpr
 se bl, 'ami ei rkm krb; amar ye gealaghrulea ache
 ta bheenge phele tar theke bd gealaghr banabea; ar
 sekhanai amar smst phsl o jinis mjt krb. ar amar
 pranke blb, he pran, anek bchrer jny anek bhal bhal ji-
 nis teamar jny sncy kra hyeche. ekhn aram kre khaod-
 dao, sphurti kr, kintu isbr take blen, 'ore murkh! aj
 ratei teamar pran kede neoya hbe; ar tumi ya kichu
 ayeajn krech ta ke bheag krbe?' 'ye leak nijer jny dhn
 sncy kre kintu isbrer drstite dhnban ny, tar eirkm hy.'

erpr yisu tamr anugamider blen, 'tai ami teamader blchi, ki khab ble praner bisye ba ki prb ble srirer bisye cinta kear na. karn khadybstu theke pran anek mulyban ebm peasak-asaker theke deher guruth anek besi. kakder bisy cinta kr, tara bij beaneo na ba phslo kateo na. tader kean gudam ba gealaghr nei, tbu isbri tader ahar yeagan. ei sb pakhider theke teamra kt ad-hik mulyban! teamader mdhye ke duscinta kre nijer ayu ek ghnta badate pare? ei samany kajtai ydi krte na par tbe baki sb bisyer jny et cinta kr ken? cheatt cheatt lili phuler ktha cinta kr dekhi, tara kibhabe bede othe. tara prisrmo kre na, sutao katena. tbu ami teamader blchi, emn ki raja sleamn tamr smst prtap o gerbe mndit hyeo eder ektar mteao nijeke sajate paren ni. mathe ye ghas aj ache ar kal unune phele deoya hbe, isbr ta ydi et sundr kre sajan, tbe he alp bisbasir dl tini teamader area kt na besi sajaban! ar ki khaba ba ki pan krbe e niye teamra cinta kear na, ei jny udbign hoyar kean drkar nei. ei prthibir ar sb jatir leakera yamra isbrke jane na, tarai ei sber pichne cheate. kintu teamader pita isbr janen ye esb jinis teamader pryaejn ache. tar ceye brm teamra isbrer rajyer bisye scest ho tkhn esbi isbr teamader jeagaben. 'ksudr mespall! teamra bhy peo na, karn teamader pita annder sathei sei rajy teamader deben, etai tamr iccha. teamader smpd bikri kre abhabider dao. nijeder jny emn takar thli tairi kr ya puranea hy na, sbrge emn dhnsncy kr ya ses hy na, sekhane cear dhukte pare na ba mth kate na. karn yekthane teamader smpd sekhane teamader mno pde thakbe. 'teamra keamr bemdhe bati jbalie niye prstut thak. teamra emn leakder mtea ho yamra tader mnib biye badi theke kkhn phire asbe tari apeksay thake; yen tini phire ese drjay kda nadlei tkhni tamr jny drja khule dite pare. dhny sei sb das, mnib ese yader jege prstut thakte dekhben. ami teamader styi blchi, tini nije peasak bde prstut hye tader khete bsaben, ebm nije pribesn krben. tini rater dbitiy prhre o trtiy prhre ese ydi taderke prstut thakte dekhben tahle dhny tara. kintu ektha jene rekhea, cear kean smy asbe ta ydi badir krta jante pare tahle se tar badite simd katte debe na. tai teamrao prstut thekea, karn teamra ye smy asa krbe na, manbhut sei smy asben. tkhn pitr blen, 'prbhu ei drstantti ki apni sudhu amader jny blen, na eta skler jny?' tkhn prbhu blen, 'sei bisbst o bicksn krmcari ke, yake tar mnib tamr any krmcarider smymtea khabar bhag kre debar bhar deben? dhny sei das, yake tar mnib ese bisbsthabe kaj krte dekhben. ami teamader styi blchi, mnib sei krmcarir opr tamr smst smptti dekhaseanar bhar deben. kintu sei krmcari ydi mne mne ble, 'amar mniber aste ekhn anek deri ache,' ei mne kre se ydi tar any das-dasider mardhr kre ar panahare mtt hy, tahle ye din o ye smyer ktha se ektuku cintao krbe na, sei din o sei smyei tar mnib ese hajir hben. tar mnib take kete tukrea tukrea kre phelben; ar abisbasider jny ye jayga thik kra hyeche, tar sthan sekhane hbe. 'ye das tar mniber iccha jeneo prstut thake ni, atbha ye tar mniber icchanusare kaj kre ni, sei das kthear sasti pabe. kintu ye tar mnib ki cay ta jane na, ei na janar drun emn kaj kre pheleche yar jny tar sasti hoya ucit, sei daser km sasti hbe. yake besi deoya hyeche, tar kach theke besi pabar asa kra hbe. ar opr besi day-itb deoya hyeche, leakera tar kach theke adhik caibe.'

'ami prthibite agun niksep krte esechi, 'aha, ydi ta agei jble utht. ek baptisme amay baptaijit hte hbe, ar ytksn na ta hcche, ami byakul hye uthechi. teamra ki mne kr ei prthibite ami santi sthapn krte esechi? na, ami teamader blchi, brm bibhed ghtate esechi. karn ekhn theke eki pribare pamcjin thakle tara prsprer mdhye bhag hye yabe. tinjn dujner biruddhe yabe, ar dujn tinjner biruddhe yabe. baba cheler biruddhe o chele babar biruddhe yabe. ma meyer biruddhe o meye mayer biruddhe yabe. sasudi bemar biruddhe o bema sasudir biruddhe yabe.' erpr yisu smbet jntar dike phire blen, 'pscimdike meg h jnte dekhe teamra ble thakea, 'brsti aslea ble, ar ta-i hy.' ykhn dksina batas by, teamra ble thak, 'grm pdbe,' ar ta-i hy. bhnder dl! teamra prthibi o akaser chehara dekhe tar arth bujhte par; kintu e kemn ye teamra brtman smyer arth bujhte par na? 'ya kichu nyay, nijerai ken tar bicar kr na? teamader prtipkser sngte teamra ykhn bicarker kache yao, tkhn pthei ta mitiye neoyar cesta kr. ntuba se hytea teamake bicarker kache tene niye yabe, bicark teamake sepaier hate debe ar sepaai teamay karagare debe. ami teamake blchi, ses pysati na deoya prynt tumi kean mtei karagar theke chada pabe na.'

13

sei smy kyekjin leak yisuke sei sb galiliyder blyi bl, 'yader rkt rajypal pilat tader utsrg kra blir rkter sngte misiye diyechilen. yisu er uttre blen, 'teamra ki mne kr ei galiliya kstbheag krechil ble anyany sb galiliyder theke besi papi chil? na, ami teamader blchi, teamra ydi pap theke mn na phirao, tahle teamrao tader mt mrbe. sileah cudea bhenge pde ye atharea jner mrtyu hyechil, tader bisye teamader ki mne hy? teamra ki mne kr jerusalemer baki sb leakder theke tara besi dease deasi chil? na, ami teamader blchi, teamra ydi pap theke mn na phirao, tahle teamrao tader mtea mrbe.' erpr yisu tader ei drstantti blen, 'ekjn leak tar bagane ekti dumur gach pumtechil. pre se ese sei gache phl hyeche ki na khamy krl, kintu kean phl dekhete pel na. tkhn se baganer malike bl, 'dek, aj tin bchr dhre ei dumur gache phler khamje ami aschi, kintu ami ete kean phli dekhete pacchi na, tai tumi ei gachta kete phel, ete ayttha jmi nst krbe ken?' mali tkhn bl, 'prbhu, e bchrt dekhite din. ami er carpase khumde sar dii. samner bchr ydi ete phl ase tea bhalea! ta na hle apni otake kete phelben. kean ek bisrambare yisu ek smajgrhe siksa dicchilen. sekhane ekjn strileak chil yake ek dust atma atharea bchr dhre pngu kre rekhechil. se kumjea hye giyechil, keanrkmeo seaja hte part na. yisu take dekhe kache daklen, ebm strileaktike blen, 'he nari, teamar reag theke tumi mukt hle!' erpr tini tar opr thar rakhlen, sngte sngte se seaja hye damdal, ar isbrer prmsa krte lagl. yisu take bisrambare susth krlen ble sei smajgrher neta khubi rege giye leakder uddeyye blen, 'sp-tahle dudin tea kaj krar jny ache, tai ai sb dine ese susth ho, bisrambare esa na.' prbhu er uttre tamke blen, 'bhnder dl! teamra ki bisrambare gru ba gadha khamyad theke ber kre jl khaoyate niye yao na? ei strileakti, ye abrahamer bmse jnmeche, yake sytan atharea bchr dhre bemdhe rekhechil, bisrambar ble ki se sei bamdhn theke mukt hbe na?' tini ei ktha

blate yamra tamr biruddhe chil tara sklel khub lja pel; ar tini ye apurb kaj krechen tar jny smbet jnta annd krte lagl. erpr yisu blen, 'isbrer rajy kemh, ami kiser snge er tulna krb?' e hl ekta cheatt srse bijer mtea, ya ekjn leak niye tar bagane pumtl, ar ta theke ankur beriye seta badte lagl, pre seta ekta gache print hle tar dalpalate akaser pakhiira ese basa bamdhl.' tini aro blen, 'isbrer rajyke ami kiser snge tulna krb?' e hl khamirer mtea, ya kean ekjn strileak ekta mydar snge mesal, pre sei khamire smst talta phule uthl.' yisu bibhinn ngr o gramer mdhy diye yete yete siksa dicchilen, eibhabe tini jerusalemere dike egiye cllen. kean ekjn leak tamke jijnese krl, 'prbhu uddhar ki kebl alp kyekjn leaki pabe?'tini tader blen, 'sru drja diye dheakar jny apran cesta kr, karn ami teamader blchi, anekei dheakar cesta krbe; kintu dhukte parbe na. ghrer krta uthe ykhn drja dbndh krben, tkhn teamra baire damdiye drjay gha dite dite blbe, 'prbhu amader jny drja khule din.' kintu tini teamader blben, 'teamra keatha theke esech; ami jani na. tarpr teamra blte thakbe, 'amra apnar snge khaoya daoya krechi; ar apni tea amader pthe pthe updes diyechen.' tkhn tini teamader blben, 'teamra keatha theke esech, ami jani na. teamra sb duster dl, amar kach theke dur ho,' teamra ykhn dekhbe ye abraham, ishak, yakeab o sb bhabbadira isbrer rajye achen; kintu teamader baire phele deoya hyeche, tkhn kannakati krbe o damte damt ghste thakbe; ar leakera uttr, dksin, purb o pscim theke ese isbrer rajye nijer nijer asn grhn krbe. mne rekhea, yamra aj sese ryeche, tara prthme sthan nebe, ar yamra aj prthme ryeche, tara seser hbe.' sei smy kyekjn phrisi yisur kache ese blen, 'tumi ekhan theke any keathao yao! karn hereadd teamay htya krte caiche.' yisu tader blen, 'teamra giye sei siyal-takebl, 'ami aj o kal bhut chadabea o reagider susth krb, ar trtiy dine ami amar kaj ses krb.' ami amar pthe cltei thakb, karn jerusalemere baire kean bhab-badi pran harabe temnti hte pare na. 'jerusalem, hay jerusalem! tumi bhabbadider htya krech; ar isbr teamar kache yader pathiyechen tumi tader pathr merech! murgi yemn tar baccader nijer danar nice jdea kre, temni ami ktbar teamra leakder amar kache jdea krte ceyechi. kintu tumi raji ho ni. eijny dekh teamader grh pritykt absthay pde thakbe. ami teamader blchi, ytdin na teamra blbe, 'dhny tini, yini prbhur name aschen, ttdin teamra amay ar dekhthe pabe na.'

14

ek bisrambare yisu phrisider ekjn netrsthaniy leaker badite nimntrn khete gelen. sekhane smbet leaker a yisur prti lkys rakkhil. yisur samne ekta leak chil ye udri reage bhugchil. yisu tkhn bybsthar siksk o phrisider lkys kre jijnese krlen, 'bisrambare kauke susth kra ki bidhismmt?' kintu tara skle cup kre ril. tkhn yisu sei asusth leaktike dhre tale susth krlen, pre biday nilen. erpr tini tader dike lkys kre blen, 'teamader mdhye karear snan ba gru ydi bisrambare kuyay pde yau tahle teamra ki snge snge take sekhane theke tene tulbe na?' tara keu ei kthar jbab dite parl na. yisu dekhlen nimntrit atithira kibhabe ni-jerai bheajer sresth asn dkhl krar cesta krche. tai tini

tader kache ei drstantti niye blen, 'biyer bheaje ykhn keu teamader nimntrn kre tkhn sekhane giye sm-maner asnta dkhl kre bsbe na. karn teamar ceye hyeta area smmanit kauke nimntrn kra hyeche. ta krl yini teamader ubhykei nimntrn krechen, tini ese teamay blben, 'emke teamar jaygata chede dao!' tkhn tumi lj-jay pdbe, karn teamake sbceye nicu jaygay bste hbe. kintu tumi ykhn nimntrit hye yao, sekhane giye sbceye nicu jaygay bsbe. yini teamay nimntrn krechen tini ese erkm dekte teamay blben, 'bndhu es, ei bhal asne bs.' tkhn nimntrit any sb atithider samne teamar smman hbe. ye keu nijke smman dite cay take nt kra hbe, ar ye nijke nt kre take smmanit kra hbe.' tkhn ye tamke nimntrn krechil, take yisu blen, 'tumi ykhn bheajer ayeajn krbe tkhn teamar bndhu, bhai, atmiysbjn ba dhni prtibesider nimntrn kear na, karn tara teamake palta nimntrn kre prtidan debe. kintu tumi ykhn bheajer ayeajn krbe tkhn dridr, kheamda, biklang o andhder nimntrn kear. tate yader prtidan debar ksmta nei, sei rkm leakder nimntrn krar jny dharmikder punrutthaner smy isbr teamay purskar deben.' yamra kache bsechil tader mdhye ekjn ei ktha sune yisuke bl, 'isbrer rajye yamra khete bsbe tara skle dhny.' tkhn yisu take blen, 'ekjn leak ek birat bheajer ayeajn krechil ar se anek leakke nimntrn krechil. bheaj khaoyar smy hle se tar daske diye nimntrit leakder ble pathal, 'teamra es! karn ekhn sbkichu prstut hyeche! tara sklel nana ajuhat dekhate suru krl. prthm jn take bl, 'amay map kr, karn ami ekta kset kinechi, ta ekhn amay dekhthe yete hbe.' ar ekjn bl, 'ami pamc jeada bld kinechi, ekhn seguli ektu prkh kre nite cai, tai ami yete parb na amay map kr.' erpr ar ekjn bl, 'ami sbe matr biye krechi, sei karne ami aste parb na.' sei das phire giye tar mnibke ektha janale, tar mnib rege giye tar daske bl, 'yao, shrer pthe pthe, alite glite giye grib, kheamda, pngu o andhder deke niye es.' erpr sei das mnibke bl, 'prbhu, apni ya ba blechen ta krechi, ta stbeo ekhno anek jayga ache. tkhn mnib sei daske bl, 'ebar tumi gramer pthe pthe, bedar dhare dhare yao, yake pao takei ekhane asbar jny jear kr, yen amar badi bhre yay. ami teamader blchi, yader prthme nimntrn kra hyechil, tader keui amar ei bheajer sbad pabe na!' yisur snge snge ek birat jnta clechil, tader dike phire yisu blen, 'ydi keu amar kache ase athe tar baba, ma, stri, snan, bhai-bean, emn ki ni-jer praneko amar ceye besi bhalbase se amar sisy hte parbe na. ye keu nijer krus kamdhe tule niye amay anusrn na kre, se amar sisy hte pare na. teamader mdhye keu ydi umcu ekta ghr tulte cay, tbe se ki prthme ta nirman krte kt khrc pabe tar hisab kre dekhbe na, ye ta ses krar mtea ythest arth tar ache ki na? ta na hle se bhiti gamthbar pr ydi ta ses krte na pare, tbe yamra seta dekhbe tara sbai take niye thakta krbe, ar blbe, ei leakta gamthre suru krechil thiki kintu ses krte parl na.' 'ydi ekjn raja ar ekjn rajar biruddhe yuddh krte yay, tbe se prthme bse cinta krbe na ye tar matr ds hajar sany bipkser bis hajar sanyer meakabila krte parbe kina? ydi ta na pare tbe tar stru pks dure thak-tei se tar prtinidhi pathiye sndhir prstab debe. thik seirkmbhabe teamader mdhye ye keu tar srbs tyag na kre, se amar sisy hte pare na.' 'lbn bhal, tbe lbner neanta sbad ydi nst hye yay tahle ta ki abar neanta kra yay? tkhn ta na jmir jny, na sarer gadar jny upyukt

thake, leake ta bairei phele dey'yar seamar mtea kan ache se sunuk.'

15

anek kr adaykari o papi leakera prayi yisur ktha seamar jny ast. ete phrisi o bybsthar sikska ei ble tader asnteas prkas krte lagl, 'ei leakta jghny papi leakder sngel melamesa o khaoya daoya kre.' tkhn yisu tader kache ei drstant dilen, 'ydi teamader mdhye karear ekseati bheda thake, tar mdhye theke ekta hariye yay, tbe se ki mather mdhye baki niranbbi rekhe yeta hariye geche take na paoya prynt tar khamy krbe na? ar ykhn se ai bhedata khumje pay, tkhn take andher sngel kamdhe tule ney. tarpr badi ese tar bndhubandhb o prtibesider deke ble, 'es, amar sngel teamarao andd kr, karn amar ye bhedata hariye giyechil take ami khumje peyechi.' ami teamader blchi, thik seibhabe niranbbi jn dharmik, yader mn pribrtner pryajay nei tader theke ekjn papi ydi isbrer kache mn phiray, take niye sbрге mhaand hy. dhe, karn ekjn strileaker dsta rupear sikir ekta har chil. tar mdhy theke se ydi ekta hariye phele, tahle se ki prdip jbele sei sikiti na paoya prynt ghrer prtiti jayga bhal kre jhamt diye khumje dekhbe na?' ar se ta khumje pele tar bndhu-bandhb o prtibesider deke blbe, 'es, amar sngel andd kr, karn amar ye sikiti hariye giyechil ta ami khumje peyechi.' ami teamader blchi, thik eibhabe ekjn papi ykhn mn-phiray, tkhn isbrer sbrgdutter samne andd hy.' erpr yisu blen, 'ekjn leaker duti chele chil. cheat cheleti tar babake bl, 'baba, smpttir ye ams amar bhage pdbe ta amay diye dao.' tkhn baba dui cheler mdhye smptti bhag kre dilen. kichu din pr cheat chele tar smst kichu niye dur dese cle gel. sekhan se ucchrnkhl jibn-yapn kre smst taka pisa udiye dil. tar sb taka pisa khrc hye gele sei dese bhish durbhikhs dekha dil ar se abhabe pdl. tai se sei deser ek byktir kache din mjurir ekta kaj cail. sei bykti take tar suyear crabar jny mathe pathiye dil. suyear ye sumti khay ta khey se tar pet bhrate caut, kintu keu take too dit na. ses prynt ekdin tar cetna hl, ar se bl, 'amar babar kache kt mjur pet bhre khete pay ar ekhane ami khider jbalay mrchi. ami uthe amar babar kache yab, take blb, baba, ami isbrer biruddhe o teamar biruddhe amay pap krechi. teamar chele ble pricy debar kean yeagyta ar amar nei. teamar cakrder ekjner mtea kre tumi amay rakh!' erpr se uthe tar babar kache gel.'se ykhn badi theke bes kichuta dure ache, emn smy tar baba take dekhthe pelen, babar antr duhkhe bhre gel. baba dede giye cheler gla jdiye dhre take cumu khelen. chele tkhn tar babake bl, 'baba, ami isbrer drstite o teamar kache anyay pap krechi. teamar chele ble pricy debar yeagyta amar nei. kintu tar baba cakrder deke blen, 'tadatadi kr, sb theke bhal jamata niye ese eke priye dao. er hate amti o paye jutea priye dao. hrstpust ekta bachur niye ese seta kat, ar es, am sbai mile khaoya daoya kri, andd kri! karn amar ei cheleta mara giyechil ar ekhn se jibn phire peyechi! se hariye giyechil, ekhn take khumje paoya geche.'ei ble tar skle andd krte lagl. 'sei smy tamr bd chele mather chil. badir kachakachi ese se bajna ar nacer sbd sunte pel. tkhn se ekjn cakrke deke jijnasa krl, 'ki byapar, esb ki hcche?' cakrti bl, 'apnar bhais-

eche, ar se susth srir nirapde phire esechi ble apnar baba hrstpust bachur kete bheajar ayeajn krechen.' ei sune bd chele khub rege gel, se badir bhete yete cail na. tkhn tar baba beriye ese take santbna dilen. kintu se tar babake bl, 'dekh, e bchr dhre ami teamader seba krechi, kkhno teamar kthar abadh hy ni. tbu amar bndhuder sngel ektu amead krar jny tumi amay kkhno ekta chaglo dao ni. kintu teamar ei chele ye besyader pechne teamar taka udiye diyeche, se ykhn el tkhn tumi tar jny hrstpust bachur katle.' tar baba take blen, 'bacha, tumi tea sb smy amar sngel sngel ach; ar amar ya kichu ache sbi tea teamar. kintu amader anddit hye utsb kra ucit, karn teamar ei bhais mre giyechil ar ekhn se jibn phire peyechi. se hariye giyechil, ekhn tamke khumje paoya geche.'

16

erpr yisu tamr anugamider blen, 'kean ekjn dhni byktir ekjn deoyan chil; ar ei deoyan tar mniber smpd nst krche ble tar biruddhe abhiyeag uthl. tkhn sei dhni bykti ai deoyanke deke blen, 'teamar bisye ami e ki sunchi? teamar kajer hisab amay dao, karn tumi ar amar deoyan thakte parbe na.' tkhn sei deoyan mne mne bl, 'ekhn ami ki krb? amar mnib tea amake cakri theke brkhast krlen. ami ye mjurer kaj kre khab tar ksmtao amar nei, ar bhiksa krteo amar lja lage. amar deoyani pd geleo leake yate tader badite amay thakte dey se jny amay ki krte hbe ta ami jani.' tkhn tar mniber kache yamra dhare jinis niyechil tader prtyekke se deke tader prthm jnke bl, 'amar mniber kache tumi kt dhar?' se bl, 'eksea mn alibh tel.' tkhn sei deoyan take bl, 'ei nao teamar hisaber kagjta, tadatadi kre lekhs, pncas mn.' erpr ar ekjn leake se bl, 'ar tumi, tumi kt dhar?' se bl, 'eksea mn gm.' sei deoyan take bl, 'teamar rsidta dekhi, etate asi mn lekhs.' sei mnib tamr ast deoyaner prmsa krlen, karn se buddhimaner mt kaj krechil. e jgter leakera nijeder mt leakeder sngel acar acrne jyeatir ntander theke besi bicksn. 'ami teamader blchi, teamader jagtik smpd diye nijeder jny bndhu labh kr, yen ykhn ta ses hye yabe, tkhn tara teamader annt abase sbagt janay. ye samany bisye bisbst hte pare, bd byapareo take bisbas kra cle. ye cheatkhathe bisye abisbst, se bd bd bisyeo abisbst hbe. tai jagtik smpd smbndhe tumi ydi bisbst na ho, tbe prkrt sty smpder bisye ke teamake bisbas krbe. aprer jinis byapare teamader ydi bisbas kra na yay, tbe teamader ya nijsb smpd tai ba ke teamader debe? 'kean das dujn kratar dastb krte pare na, hy se ekjnke ghrna krbe o anyjnke bhalbasbe, athba ekjner anugt hye any jnke tucch krbe. teamra isbr o dhn-smpd ubhyeri dastb krte par na.' arthleabhi phrisira yisur ei sb ktha sune yisuke byng krte lagl. tkhn yisu tader blen, 'teamra sei rkm leak, yamra leakkse nijeder khub dharmik ble jahir kre thake, kintu teamader antre ki ache isbr ta janen. manusar ceakhe ya mhan, isbrer drstite ta ghrny. 'yeahn baptaijker smy prynt bidhi-bybstha o bhabbadider siksar prcln chil. tarpr theke isbrer rajyer bisy susmacar prcar kra suru hyeche. ar sei rajyer prbes krar jny sbai prblbhabe cesta krche. tbe bidhi-bybsthar ek bindu bad pdar ceye brm akas o prthibir leap paoya shj. 'ye keu nijer strir sngel bibah bicched

kre any kean strileakke biye kre, se bybhicar kre; ar ye sei pritykta strike biye kre seo, bybhicar kre.' 'ek smy ekjn dhni bykti chil, se beguni rner kapd o bhumuly peasak prt; ar prtidin bilase din katatea. tari dr-jar samne lasar name ekjn bhikhari pde thakt, yar sara srir ghave bhre giyechil. sei dhni byktir tebil theke tukrea-takra ye khabar pdt tai kheyse se pet bhrabar asay thakt, emnki kukurra ese tar gha cete dit. ekdin sei grib bhikhari mara gel, ar sbrgdutera ese take niye gel ebm se abrahama keale sthan pel. sei dhni bykti o ekdin mara gel, ar take smadhi deoya hl. sei dhni bykti patale nrke khub yntnrar mdhye katate thakl. ei absthay se mukh tule takate bhdure abrahame dekhte pel; ar abrahama keale sei lasarke dekhte pel. sei dhni bykti tkhn citkar kre ble uthl, 'he pita, abraham, amar prt diya krun, lasarke ekhane pathiye din, yen se ekhane ese or anguler dga jle dubiye amar jibh judiye dey, karn ami ei aguner mdhye bdi kst pacchi!' kintu abraham bllen, 'he amar bts, mne kre dekh, jibne sukher sb kichui tumi bheag krech ar sei smy lasar anek kst peyech. kintu ekhn ekhane se sukh pacche ar tumi kst pacch. echada teamader o amader majhe ek mhasuny sthan ache, yate iccha thakleo keu ekhane theke par hye teamader kache yete na pare, ar okhan theke par hye keu amader kache aste na pare.' sei dhni bykti tkhn bll, 'tahle pita dya kre lasarke amar babar badite pathiye din! yen amar ye pamc bhai sekhane ache, tader se sabdhan kre dey, yate tara ei yntnrar jaygay na ase.' kintu abraham bllen, 'measi o anyany bhabbadira tea tader jny achen, tamder ktha tara sunuk.' tkhn dhni leakti bll, 'na, na, pita abraham mrtder mdhy theke keu ydi tader kache yay, tbe tara anutap krbe.' abraham take bllen, 'tara ydi measi o bhabbadir theke na seane, tbe mrtder mdhy theke uthe giyeo ydi keu tader sngre ktha ble tbu tara ta sunbe na.'

17

ysis tamr anugamider bllen, 'paper prleabhn sb smyi thakbe, kintu dhik sei leak yar madhyme ta ase. ei ksudrtmder mdhye ekjnkeo keu ydi paper pthe niye yay, the tar glay ek pti jamta bemdhe take smudrer atl jle dubiye deoya tar pkse bhal. teamra nijeder bisye sabdhan; teamar bhai ydi pap kre, take tirsar kr. se ydi anutpt hy tbe take ksma kr. se ydi ek dine satbar teamar biruddhe pap kre, ar satbari teamar kache phire ese ble, 'ami anutpt,' tbe take ksma kr.' erpr preritera prbhuke bllen, 'amader bisbaser brddhi krun!' prbhu bllen, 'ekta srse danar mtea et-tuku bisbas ydi teamader thake, tahle ei tumt gach-take teamra blte par, 'seksuddh upde niye smudre nijeke peamt!' ar dekhbe se teamader ktha sunbe. 'dhr teamader mdhye karea ekjner das hal csche ba bheda crache. se ykhn math theke ase tkhn tumi ki take blbe, 'tadatadi kre es, khethe bs?' brm take ki blbe na, 'ami ki khab tar jeagad kr, ar ami ytksn khaoya-daoya kri, tumi keamre gamcha jdiye amar seba ytn kr, erpr tumi khaoya-daoya krbe.' ai das teamar hukum anusare kaj krl ble ki tumi take dhnybad debe? teamader ksetre sei eki ktha pryajy. teamader ye kaj krte bla hyech. ta kra ses hle teamra blbe, 'amra ayeagy das, amra amader krtby krechi.'

ysisu jerusalem diki yacchilen, yabar pthe tini galil o smriyar majhkan diye gelen. tamra ykhn ekti game dhukchen, emn smy ds jn kusthreagi tamr samne pdl, tara ektu dure damdal, o citkar kre bll, 'prbhu yisu! amader dya krun!' tader dekhe yisu bllen, 'yajkder kache giye nijeder dekhao.' pthe yete yete tara smprn susth hye gel; kintu tader mdhye ekjn ykhn dekhil ye se smprn susth hye geche tkhn yisur kache phire ese khub jear glay isbrer prsmsa krte lagl. se yisur samne upud hye pde tamke dhnybad janal. ei leakti chil aihudi smriy. ei dekhe yisu take bllen, 'teamader mdhye ds jni ki areagy labh kreni? tbe baki njn keathay? isbrer prsmsa krar jny ei bhinn jater leakti chada ar keu ki phire aseni?' erpr yisu sei leaktike bllen, 'oth, yao, teamar bisbasi teamake susth kre tuleche.' eksmy phrisira yisuke jijnas krlen, 'isbrer rajy kkhnsabe?' yisu tader bllen, 'isbrer rajy emnbhabe ase, ya ceakhe dekhay na. leakera blbe na ya, 'ei ye ekhane isbrer rajy' ba 'oi ye okhane isbrer rajy.' karn isbrer rajy tea teamader majhei ache.' kintu anugamider uddesye tini bllen, 'smy asbe, ykhn manbputer rajtber smyer ekta din teamra dekhte caibe, kintu teamra ta dekhte pabe na. leakera teamader blbe, 'dekht, ta okhane! ba dekh ta ekhane!' tader ktha sune yeo na, ba tader pechne dedio na. 'karn bidyut cmkale akaser ek prant theke any prant prynt yemn alea hye yay, manbputer dine tini seirkm hben. kintu prthme tamke anek dukhbheag krte hbe, tachada ei yuger leakera tamke agrahy krbe. neaher smye yemn hyechil, manbputer smyeo temni hbe. ye prynt na neah jahaje uthlen ar bnya ese leakder dhhms krl, sei smy prynt leakera khaoya daoya krcchil, biye krcchil o biye dicchil. leater smyeo sei eki rkm hyechil. tara khaoya-daoya krcchil, kena-beca, cas-bas, grh nirman sbi krt. kintu leat ye din sdeam theke beriyee elen, tarprei akas theke agun o gndhk brsit hye sekhankar sb leakke dhhms kre dil. ye din manbputer prkasit hben, sedin ei rkm hbe. 'sei din keu ydi chader upr thake, ar tar jinis ptr ydi ghrer mdhye thake, tbe se ta nebar jny yen nice na name. temni ydi keu ksater kaje thake, tbe se kean kichu nite phire na asuk. leater strirktha yen mne thake. ye tar jibn nirapd rakte cay, se ta kheyabe; ar ye tar jibn haray, sei ta bamciye rakhbe. ami teamader blchi, sei ratre eki bichanay dujn suye thakbe, tader mdhye ekjnke tule neoya hbe anyjn pde thakbe. dujn strileak eksngre yamatse sya pisbe, ekjnke tule neoya hbe ar any jn pde thakbe.' tkhn anugamira tamke jijnas krlen, 'prbhu, keathay emn hbe?' yisu tader bllen, 'yekhane sb, sekhane skun ese jdea hbe.'

18

niras na hye tader ye sb smy prarthna kra ucit, ta bea-jhate giye yisu tader ei drstantti dilen, tini bllen, 'kean ek shre ekjn bicark chil. tini isbrke bhy krten na, abar manuske gahry krten na. sei shre ekjn bidhba chil. se bar bar sei bicarker kache ese blt, 'apnake dekhte hbe yen amar prtipksir biruddhe ami nyay bicar pai!' kichu din dhre sei bicark tar kean kthai sunte cailen na. kintu ek smy tini mne mne bllen, 'ydia ami isbrke bhy kri na ar manuske mani na, tbu ei bidhba ykhn amay et birtk krche tkhn ami dekhb se

yen nyay bicar pay, tahle se ar bar bar ese amake jbal-atn krbe na." erpr prbhu bllen, 'lksy kr! ai adharmik bicarkra ki bll. tahle tader ki tamr mneanit leakera, yamra din-rat tamke dakche, tara yen nyay bicar pay ta dekhben na? tini ki tader sahayy krte aytha deri krben? ami teamader blchi, tini tader pkse nyay bicar krbeni ar ta tadatadii krben. yaiheak, manbputr ykhn asben, tkhn ki tini ei prthibite bisbas dekhthe paben?' yamra nijederke dharmik mne krt ar anyke tucch krt, tader uddesyey tini ei drstantti dilen, 'dujn leak mndire prarthna krar jny gel; tader mdhye ekjn phrisi ar any jn kr-adaykari. phrisi damdiye nijer smbndhe eib-habe prarthna krte lagl, 'ye isbr, ami teamay dhybad dicchi ye ami any sb leakder mtea ni; dsyu, prtark, bybhicari athba ei kr-adaykarir mtea ni. ami sptahle dudin upeas kri, ar amar ayer ds bhager ekbhag dan kri. 'kintu sei kr-adaykari damdiye sbrger dike mukh tule takateo sahs krl na, brm se buk capdate capdate bll, 'he isbr, ami papi! amar prti dya kr!' ami teamader blchi, ei kr-adaykari dharmik prtippnn hye badi cle gel kintu ai phrisi ny. ye keu nizeke bd kre take cheat kra hbe; ar ye nizeke cheat kre take bd kra hbe.' leakera eksmy tader cheat cheate chelemeyeder yisur kache niye el yen tini tader sprs kre asirbad kren. ei dekhe sisrya tader khub dhmk dilen. kintu yisu sei chelemeyeder tamr kache daklen, ar bllen, 'cheat cheat chelemeyeder amar kache aste dao, tader barn krea na, karn ei sisuder mtea leakder jnyi tea isbrer rajy. ami teamader styi blchi, ydi keu sisur mtea isbrer rajyke grhn na kre tbe se keanmte tar mdhye prbes krte parbe na!' ihudider ekjn dlmeta tamke jijnes krl, 'he sdguru, annt jibn pete hle amake ki krte hbe?' yisu tamke bllen, 'tumi amay st blch, ken? isbr chada ar keu st ny. tumi tea isbrer sb ajna jan, bybhicar kear na, nrhtya krea na, curi krea na, mithya saksio dio na, teamra baba-make smman krea.' se bll, 'ami cheatbela thekei se sb paln kre aschi.' ektha sune yisu take bllen, 'kintu teamar mdhye ekti bisyer ekhno truti ache. teamar ya kichu ache se sb bikri kre ta gribder mdhye biliye dao, tahle sbrge teamar dhn-smpd jma hbe, tarpr amay anusrn kr.' kintu ei ktha sune tar khubi dukh hl, karn tar prcur dhn-smpd chil. yisu take duhkhit hte dekhe bllen, 'yader dhn-smpd ache tader pkse isbrer rajye prbes kra kt kthin! hyam, ekjn dhnir pkse isbrer rajye prbes kra apaksa chumcer mdhy diye uter par hoya shi,' ye sb leak ektha sunl tara ble uthl, 'tahle ke uddhar pete pare?' yisu bllen, 'manuser pkse ya snbbh ny isbrer pkse ta snbbh.' tkhn pitr bllen, 'dekhun, amra tea sb kichu chede chude apnar anusari hyechi.' yisu tkhn tader bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi yamra isbrer rajyer jny ghr-badi, stri, bhabeen, ma-baba kimba chele-meye tyag kreche, tara prtyeke e jibnei sei sb bhugune phire pabe, echada agami yuge labh krbe annt jibn.' yisu tamr bareajn preritke ekpase deke niye giye bllen, 'sean! amra jerusaleme yacchi; ar bhabbadira manbputer bisye ya kichu likhe gechen, se sbi purn hbe. hyam, aihudider hate tamke tule deoya hbe, tara tamke uphas krbe, galagali debe, tamr gaye thutu chetabe. tara tamke ksaghat krbe o ses prynt htyai hbe; ar trtyi dine mrtyur mdhy theke tini punrutthit krben.' tini ki blte caichen, preritera kintu tar kichui bujhte parlen na. tini ye ki blchen ta tamra bujhte parlen na, karn

esb kthar arth tader kache geapn rakha hyechil. yisu ykhn yirihear kachakachi pemchalen, tkhn sekhane rastar dhare bse ekjn andh bhiksa krcnil. anek leakjn yaoyar aoyaj sune sei bhikhari byapar ki ta jijnas krl. leakera tamke bll, 'nasrtiy yisu sekhan diye yacchen.' tkhn se citkar kre ble uthl, 'he dayuder bmsdhr yisu, amake dya krun.' ye sb leak sei bhider samne chil tara take cup krte bll, kintu se aro citkar kre bll, 'he dayuder bmsdhr amay dya krun!' yisu theme gelen, 'tini sei andhke tamr kache niye aste bllen. sei andh tamr kache ele pr tini take jijnas krlen, 'tumi ki cao? teamar jny ami ki krb?' se bll, 'prbhu, ami yen dekhthe pai.' yisu take bllen, 'bes! tumi ceakhe dekhthe pao, teamar bisbasi teamake susth krl.' snge snge se dekhthe pel ar isbrer prmsra krte krte yisur pechne pechne cll. yamra ei ghtna dekhil tara isbrer prmsra krte lagl.

19

yisu yirihea shrer mdhy diye yacchilen. sekhane skkey name ekjn leak chil. se chil ekjn ucc-pdsth kr adaykari o khub dhni bykti. ke yisu ta dekhari jny skkey khubi cesta krcnil, kintu bemte hoyate bhider jny yisuke dekhthe pacchil na. tai sbar age chute giye ye pth dhre yisu aschilen, sei pther pase ekti suk-mear gache uthl yate sekhan theke yisuke dekhthe pay. yisu sekhane ese opr dike takiye bllen, 'skkey tadatadi neme ese, karn aj amay teamar ghre thakte hbe.' skkey tadatadi neme ese mhannde yisuke tar badite niye giye abhyrthna janal. sekhane yamra chil, ei dekhe tara skle anuyeaager sure bll, 'uni ekjn papir ghre atithi hye gelen.' kintu skkey uthe damdiye prbhuke bll, 'prbhu dekhun, ami amar smdper ardhek gribder mdhye biliye deb, ar ydi kauke thkiye thaki tbe tar cturgun phiriye deb.' yisu take bllen, 'aj ei badite pritrnan esech, yehetu ei manusti abrahama putr. karn ya hariye giyechil ta mhannde ber kre o uddhar krte manbputer e jgte esechen.' yisu jerusalemer kachakachi egie gele leakder dharna hl ye tkhni bujhi isbrer rajy ese pdl. tai tini tader kache ei drstantti dilen. yisu bllen, 'ekjn smbhant bmsar leak raj pd niye phire asar jny dur dese yatra krlen. abar age tini tamr dsjn krmcarike deke prtyeker hate ekti kre meat dsti meahr diye bllen, 'ami phire na asa prynt ei diye bybsa krea.' kintu tamr prjara take gharna kr; ar tini cle yaoyar snge snge sthaniy leakera ekjn prtinnidhir madhyme ble pathal, 'amra cai na ye ei leak amader raja heak!' 'kintu sei bykti rajpd niye badi phire elen; ar ye krmcarider tini take diychilen tader sklle deke pathalen. tini dekhthe cailen ye tara ke kt labh kreche. prthm jn ese bll, 'prbhu, apnar ek meahr khatiyi ds meahr labh hyeche. tkhn mnib take bllen, 'khub bhal krech, tumi khub bhal krmcari. tumi alp bisye bisbst chile tai teamake dsti shrer sask hisebe niyeag kra hbe.' erpr dbitiy jn ese bll, 'prbhu apnar ek meahr khatiyi pamc meahr labh hyeche.' tini take bllen, 'teamake pamcti shrer sasnbhar deoya hbe.' erpr ar ekjn ese bll, 'prbhu, ei nin apnar meahr, eta ami rumale bemde alada kre rekhe diychilam. apnar bisye amar khub bhy chil, karn apni khub kthin leak. apni ya jma kren ni tai niye thaken, ar ya beanen na tar phsl katen.' tkhn tar prbhu take bllen, 'teamar ktha anusarei ami teamar bicar krb, tumi ekjn dust krmcari. tumi jante

ami ekjn kthin leak, ami ya jma kri na tai pete cai, ya buni na tai kati. tbe tumi amar taka ken mha-jander kache jma rakhni? tahle tara ami takar sud-tao anth petam.' ar yamra sekhane damdiye chil tini tader bllen, 'er kach theke ai meahr niye nao ar yar ds meahr ache take ota dao.' tkhn tara take bli, 'prbhu, or tea dsta meahr ache!' prbhu bllen, 'ami teamader blchi, yar ache take area deoya hbe ar yar nei, tar yetuku ache tao kede neoya hbe. kintu yamra amar stru, yamra cay ni ye ami tader opr rajtk kri, tader ekhane niye ese amar samnei mere phel.'" eish ktha blar pr yisu jerusalemer dike egiye ellen. tini jaitun prbter kache baitphgi o baithniya gramer kachakachi ele tamr dujn sisye bllen, 'teamra ai grame yao. ai grame dheakar mukhei ekta bacca gadha bamdha ache dekhbe, setar opr er age keu kkhno bseni, seta khule ekhane niye es. keu ydi teamader jijnas kre, teamra ota khulchen ken? teamra beal, 'etake prbhur drkar ache.'" yader pathaneas hyechil tamra giye yisur ktha mteai sb kichu dekhthe pelen. tamra ykhn sei bacca gadhata khulchilen tkhn tar malik ese tamder jijnas krl, 'apnara eta khulchen ken?' tamra bllen, 'etake prbhur drkar ache.'" erpr tamra gadhatake yisur kache niye ese tar opr tamder cadr bichiye dilen, ar tar pithe yisuke bsalen. tini ykhn yacchilen, tkhn leakera yatra pthe nijeder jama-cadr bichiye dicchil. tini jaitun prbtmala theke neme yabar rastar mukhe ese pemchalen. sei smy yamra tamr pechne pechne aschil, tara yisu ye sb alekik kaj krechilen ta dekhthe peyechil bde annder uchase isbrer prmsna krte krte bll, 'dhny! sei raja yini prbhur name aschen!' sei bhider mdhy theke kyekjn phrisi yisuke bll, 'guru, apnar anugamider dhmk din!' yisu bllen, 'ami teamader blchi, ora ydi cup kre, the pathrgulea cemciye uthbe.' tini jerusalemer kachakachi ese shrti dekke kemde phellen. tini bllen, 'hay kise teamar sasti hbe ta ydi tumi aj bujhthe parte! kintu ekhn ta teamar drstir ageacre ril. sei din asche, ykhn teamar strura teamar carcase bestni gde tulbe. tara teamay ghire dhrbe, ar carpas theke cepe dhrbe. tara teamake o teamar snntander dhhms krbe. teamar pracirer ekta pathrer opr ar ekta pathr thakte debe na, karn teamar ttbab-dhaner jny isbr ye teamar kache elen, e tumi bujhle na.' erpr yisu mndirer mdhye dhuklen ar sekhane yamra jinisnptr bikri krchil tader sekan theke tadiye dite laglen. tini tader bllen, 'sastre lekha ache, 'amar grh hbe prarthnar grh.'kintu teamra etake dakatder addakhanay print krech.' tkhn theke prtyek din tini mndire siksa dite thaklen. prdhan yajkra, bybstarh siksakra o ihudi netara tamke htya krar upay khumjite lagl. kintu tara keanbhabei kean pth khumje pel na, karn sb leaki khub mn diye tamr kthaguli sunt.

20

ekdin yisu ykhn mndire leakder siksa dicchilen is-brer susmacar prcar krcchilen, sei smy prdhan yajk-era, bybstarh siksakra o ihudi netara ekjeat hye tamr kache el. tara tamke prsn krl, 'kean ksmtay tumi esb krch ta amader bl! ke teamake ei adhikar diyeche?' yisu tader bllen, 'amio teamader ekta prsn kr. blea tea yeahn baptism debar adhikar isbrer kache theke peyechilen na manusar kach theke?' tara nijeder md-

hye aleacna krl, 'amra ydi bli, 'isbrer kach theke,' tahle o blbe tahle teamra tamke bisbas krea ni ken?' kintu amra ydi bli, 'manusar kach theke,' tahle leak-era amader pathr chumde marbe, karn tara yeahnke ekjn bhabbadi blei bisbas kre.' tai tara bll, 'amra jani na.' tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'tahle amio teamader blb na, kean adhikare ami esb krcchi.' yisu ei drstantti leakder bllen, 'ekjn leak ekta draksa kset kre ta casider kache ijara diye bes kichu diner jny bidese gel. phler smy hle se tar ekjn krmcarike sei casider kache pathal, yen tara kseter phler kichu bhag dey; kintu casira sei krmcarike mardhr kre khali hate tadiye dil. erpr se tar ar ekjn krmcarike pathal; kintu tara takeo mardhr krl. sei krmcarir prti tara jghny bybhar kre take suny hate phiriye dil. pre se tar trtity krmcarike pathal, casira takeo kstbikt kre ber kre dil. tkhn sei draksa kseter malik bll, 'ami ekhn ki krb? ami amar priy putrke pathab, hyeta tara take manye krbe.' kintu sei casira sei cheleke dekhthe peye nijeder mdhye aleacna kre bll, 'ei hcche smpttir uttradhikari, es eke amra khtm kri, tahle amrai hb ei smpttir malik.' ei ble tara take draksa kseter baire tene niye giye htya krl.'ekhn sei kseter malik tader prti ki krb? se ese ai casider mere phelbe o kset any casider hate debe.'ei ktha sune tara sbai bll, 'erkm yen na hy!' kintu yisu tader dike takiye bllen, 'tahle ei ye ktha sastre lekha ache er arth ki,'rajmistrira ye pathrta batil ber dil, setai hye uthl keaner prdhan pathr?' ye keu sei pathrer opr pdbe, se bhenge tukrea-tukrea hye yabe, ar yar opr sei pathr pdbe se bhenge gumdea hye yabe.' prdhan yajkera o bybstarh siksakra sei smy thekei tamke greptar krar jny upay khumjite lagl; kintu tara jnsadharne bhy pacchil. tara yisuke greptar krte caichil karn tara bujhthe perechil ye yisu tader biruddhei ai drstantti diyechilen. tai tara tamr opr njr rakhte kyekjn leakke guptcrrupe tamr kache pathal, yamra bhal leak seje tamr kache gel yen yisur ktha dhre tamke reamiy ra-jypaler ksmta o bicarer adhine tule dite pare. tai tara tamke ekta ktha jijnas krl, 'guru, amra jani, ye ya nyay apni sei kthai bllen o sei siksai den; ar amra eo jani ye apni karear prti pkspat kren na, kintu isbrer pther bisye sty siksai den. achha, kaisrke kr deoya ki amader ucit?' yisu tader calaki dhre phelechilen, tai bllen, 'amar ekta rupear taka dekhch. ete kar murtti o kar nam ache?' tara bll, 'kaisrer!' tkhn tini tader bllen, 'tahle kaisrer ya ta kaisrka dao, ar isbrer ya ta isbrke dao.' smst leaker samne yisu ya bllen, tate tara tamr kean bhul dhrte parl na. tamr deoya uttre tara bismye htbak hye gel. tkhn sdduki smprdayer kyekjn leak yisur kache el. ei sddukira blt, murtiy pr punrutthan ble kichu nei. tara ese yisuke prsn krl, 'guru, measi amader jny likhe rekhe gechen ye nihsntan absthay ydi kien leak tar strike rekhe mara yay, tbe tar bhai sei strike biye kre bhaiyer hye tar bms rkasa krbe. erkm ekjn yamra sat bhai chil, tader prthm bhai biye krar pr nihsntan absthay mara gel. dbity bhai tkhn sei bid-hbake biye krl. erpr trtity bhai, eibhabe sat bhai-i ekjn strike biye krl ar tara skei nihsntan absthay mara gel. pre sei strio mara gel. ekhn punrutthaner smye se kar stri hbe, karn sat jni tea take biye krechil?' tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'ei yuger leakera biye kre ar tader biye de-o ya hy. kintu mrtyu theke punrutthit hye agami yuger yeagy ble yader gny kra hbe, tara biye krbe na ba tader

biye deoyao hbe na. tara ar mrte pare na, karn tara sbrgdutder mtea, mrtyu theke punrutthit hyeche ble tara isbrer sntan. jblnt jheaperbisye yekthane lekha hyeche, sekhane measio dekhiechen ye mrtera punrutthit hy. sekhane measi prbhu isbrke 'abrahamer isbr, ishaker isbr, o yakeaber isbrtle ulleksh krechen.' isbr mrt leakder isbr nn, tini jibit leakderi isbr. tara sklei yamra agami yuger yeagy leak isbrer ceakhe jibit thake.' bybsthar siksdker mdhye kyekjn bll, 'guru, apni thiki blechen!' erpr tamke ar kichu jijnes krar sapni karea hl na. kintu tini tader blen, 'tara ki kre ble ye khrist raja dayuder putr? karn gitsmhitay dayud nizei blechen,'prbhu amar prbhuke blen, ytdin na ami teamar struder teamar padpithe print kri, tumi amar dandike bs.' dayud tea khristke eibhabe 'prbhu' ble smbeadhn krlen, tahle khrist kibhabe tamr sntan hlen?' smst leak ykhn esb ktha sunchil, tkhn yisu tamar sisyer blen, 'bybsthar siksdker theke sabdhan. tara lmba lmba peasak pre ghure bedateo hate bare leakder kach theke smman pete bhalbase; ar smajrhe bises smmaner sthane bste o bheajsbhay smmaner asn dklh krte o bhalbase. tara ekkike leak dekhanea lmba lmba prarthna kre, aprdike bidhbader srbsb gras kre, eder bhyntkr sasti hbe.'

21

yisu takiye dekhlen, dhni leakera mndirer daner bakse tader dan rakchhe. eri majhe ekjn ati grib bidhba tate khub cheatt cheatt tamar mudra rakhl. tkhn yisu blen, 'ami teamader styi blchi, ei grib bidhba any ar skler theke anek besi dan krl. ami ektha blchi karn any ar sb leak tader smptir badti ams ai bakse phele gel, kintu ei bidhbar abhab thaka sttbeo jibn dharnar jny tar ya smbl chil, tai diye gel.' sisyer mdhye keu keu sei mndirer bisye ei mntby krlen ye, 'sundr sundr pathr diye o isbrer uddeyse bibhinn daner jinis diye ei mndirke kemn sajanea hyeche!' yisu tamder blen, 'ei ye sb jinis teamra dekhch, smy asbe ykhn er ekta pathr ar ektar opr thakbe na, sb bhenge phela hbe.' sisyra tkhn yisuke jijnes krlen, 'guru esb kkhnn ghtbe? ar ki cihn dekhe beajha yabe esb ghtbar smy ese geche?' yisu blen, 'sabdhan! keu yen teamader na bhulay, karn anekei amar nam dharn kre asbe ar blbe, 'amii tini' ar tara blbe, 'smy ghniye esechhe.' tader anusari hyea na! teamra ykhn yuddh o bidreaher ktha sunte pabe, tate bhy peo na, karn prthme niscyi esb hbe; kintu tkhno ses smy aste baki!' erpr tini tader blen, 'ek jati ar ek jatir biruddhe, ek rajy ar ek rajyer biruddhe uthbe. 'mha bhumikmp hbe, bibhinn jaygay durbhiks o mhamari dekhde debe; ar akaser buke bhyabh ghtna o mht cihn dekhde pabe. 'kintu esb ghtna ghtar age, tara teamader greptar krbe, teamader prti niryatn krbe. tara bicarer jny teamader smaj-grhe smpe debe o teamader karagare bhrbe. amari karne tara teamader rajader o rajypalder samne tene niye yabe. tate amar bisye saksy debar jny teamra suyeag pabe. teamra mner dik theke tairi theke; atmpks smrtn krte tkhn ki blbe, ki jbabdihi krbe tar jny cinta kra na. karn sei smy ami teamader buddhi deb, teamader mukhe emn ktha jeagab ye teamader bipksra ta asbikar krte parbe na abar tar prtireadh o krte parbe na. kintu tea-

mader apn baba-ma bhaio atmyi bndhurai teamader prti bisbasghatka kre teamader dhriye debe; emn ki teamader kauke kauke mereo phelbe. amari karte teamra skler kache ghrnar patr hbe. kintu teamader mathay ekta culo nst hbe na. teamra ydi bisbase sthir thak, tbei teamader pran rkasa pabe. 'teamra ykhn dekhbe ye sainsyamnta jerusalemke carpas theke ghire dhreche, tkhn bujhbe ye tar dhhmsr smy ghniye esechhe. tkhn yamra yihudiay thakbe tara yen absyi ngr chede palay; ar yamra grame thakbe tara yen ngre na ase. karn ei dingulea hcche santir din, ya sastrer bani anusare purn hbe. ai dinguleate yader prsbkal ghniye esechhe o yader keale dudher bacca alche, sei sb strileakder bhyntkr durdsa hbe. ami ektha blchi karn dese mhasmkt asche o ei leakder opr isbrer kreadh neme asche. trbarir aghate tara mara pdbe, ar tader bndi kre skl jatir kache niye yaoya hbe. ytdin na aihudider nirupit smy purn hcche, jerusalem aihudider dbara abjna bhre pddlit hbe. 'tkhn camde, surye o taragulte anek bismykr jinis dekhya yabe. prthibite smst jati htasay bhugbe. tara smudr grjn o prcnd dheu dekhde bihl hie pdbe. prthibite ye bhyntkr abstha asche tar ktha bhebe bhyete leake ajnan hye yabe, karn akaser sb sktiguli oleat-palt hye yabe. er pri tara mhaprakrme o mhimamndit hye manbputrke meghe kre aste dekhbe. esb ghtna ghtte dekhle matha tule uthe damdio, karn jenea ye tkhn teamader mukti asche!' erpr yisu tader ekti drstant dilen, 'dumur gach o anyany gacher edik dekh. ye muhurte tader ntun pata ber hy, ta dekhde teamra bujhte par ye grismkal ese pdl ble. thik sei rkm ei sb ghtte dekhle teamra bujhbe ye isbrer rajy ese pdeche. 'ami teamader styi blchi, ytksn na esb ghtche, ei bms leap pabe na. akas o prthibir leap pabe, kintu amar baky kkhno leap pabe na. 'teamra strk thekea. ucchrnkhl amead-prmeade, mtttay, jagtik bhabna cintay teamader mn yen acchn na hye pde, ar sei din htat phamder mtea teamader opr ese na pde. bastbik, prthibir sb leaker jnyi sei din asbe. tai sb smy sjag thekea, ar prarthna krea yen yai ghtuk na ken ta katiye uthbar o manbputrer samne damdabar skti teamader thake.' tini mndirer mdhye prtidin siksa ditin kintu sndhya hle rate thakar jny jaitun prbte cle yeten. prtidin khub bheare uthe leakera tamr ktha seantar jny mndire yet.

22

sei smy khamirbihin rutir prb egiye ele, ei prbke nistarprb bla ht. edike prdhan yajkra o bybsthar siksra yisuke htay krar upay khumjte lagl, karn tara leakder bhy kr. ei smy yihuda, ye chil barea jn pre-riter mdhye ekjn, yake yihuda isk riyeaty bla ht tar antre sytan dhukl. yihuda kemn kre yisuke dhriye debe se bisye prams krte prdhan yajkder o mndirer rksibahinir pdsth krmcarider kache gel. tara yihudar ktha sunn khubi khushi hye take er jny taka dite raji hl. yihudao smmt hye ykhn leaker bhid thakbe na sei smy yisuke dhriye debar suyeag khumjte lagl. erpr khamirbihin rutir din el, ye dine nistarprber mes bli dite ht. tai yisu pitir o yeahnke blen, 'yao, amader jny nistarprber bheaj prstut kr, yen amra ta giye khete pari.' tamra yisuke jijnes krlen, 'apni keathay can,

amra keathay ta prstut krb?’ yisu tamder blen, ‘sean! tamra shre dheakar mukhei dekhthe pabe ekjn leak ek klsi jl niye yacche. tar pechne pechne giye se ye badite dhukbe, sei badir malikke blbe, ‘guru, blechen, apnar sei atithighr keanta, yekhane ami amar sisyder sng nistarpbrer bheaj khete pari.’ tkhn sei leakti teamader opr tlar ekhti bd sajanea ghr dekhije debe. tamra sekhane iyeajn kear.’ yisu yemn blechilen, tamra giye serkmi dekhthe pelen ar nistarpbrer bheaj prstut krlen. tarpr smy hle yisu tamr preritder sng giye nistarpbrer bheaj khete elen. tini tamder blen, ‘amar kstbheager age teamader sng ei nistarpbrer bheaj khete ami khubi iccha krechi. karn ami teamader blchi, ytdin na isbrer rajye er prkrt uddesy purn hy ttdin prynt ami ei bheaj ar khabea na.’ erpr tini draksarser peyala hate niye isbrke dhnybad diye blen, ‘ei nao, nijeder mdhye eta bhag kre nao. karn ami teamader blchi, isbrer rajy na asa prynt ami ar draksars pan krb na.’ erpr tini ruti niye dhnybad diye ta khnd khnd krlen, ar ta preritder diye blen, ‘e amar srir, ya teamader jny deoya hl. amar smrnarthe teamra eta kear.’ khabar pr seibhabe draksarser peyala niye blen, ‘amar rkter madhyme manusr jny isbrer deoya ye ntun niym suru hl, ei panpatrti tari cihn; ei rkt teamader skler jny patit hl.’ ‘kintu dekh! ye amake dhriye debe tar hat amar sng ei tebilor oprei ache. karn yemn nirdharit hyeche sei anusarei manbputrke mrte hbe, kintu dhik sei leake ye tamke dhriye debe.’ tamra nijeder mdhye tkhn eke aprke jijnas krte laglen, ‘amader mdhye ke emn leak hte pare, ye ei kaj krbe?’ sei smy tamder mdhye kake sb theke bd bla hbe, ei niye trk suru hl. kintu yisu tader blen, ‘aihudider mdhyei rajara tader prjader opre krtrttb kre, ar yamra tader sasn kre thake taderi abar ‘up-kark’ bla hy. kintu teamader mdhye emnti hoye ucit ny. teamader mdhye ye sb theke bd se heak sbar ceye cheatr mtea ar ye neta se heak daser mtea. ke prdhan, ye khete ase, na ye priben kre? ye khete ase, sei ny ki? kintu ami teamader mdhye daser mtea achi. amar priksar smy teamrai tea amar pase damdiyech. tai amar pita yemn amar rajtb krar ksmta diyechen, temni amio teamader sei ksmta dan krchi. yen amar rajye teamra amar sng pan ahar krte par, ar teamra simhasne bse israyeler barea bmsr bicar krbe. ‘simean, simean, sytan gmer mtea cele ber krbar jny, teamader sklke ceyeche. kintu simean ami teamar jny prarthna krchi, yen teamar bisbase bhangn na dhre; ar tumi ykhn abar pthe phire asbe tkhn teamar bhaidar bisbase sktisali kre tulea.’ kintu pitr blen, ‘prbhu, ami apnar sng karagare yete, emnki mrteo prstut.’ yisu blen, ‘pitr ami teamay blchi, aj rate mearg dakar agei tumi tinbar asbikar kre blbe ye tumi amay cen na.’ erpr yisu tamr preritder blen, ‘ami ykhn takar thli, jhuli o jutea chadai teamader pccare pathiyechilam tkhn ki teamader kean kichur abhab hyechil?’ tamra blen, ‘na, kichutei abhab hy ni.’ yisu tamder blen, ‘kintu ekhn blchi, yar takar thli ba jhuli ache se ta niye yak; ar yar kache tleayar nei se tar peasak bikri kre ekta tleayar kinuk. karn ami teamader blchi: ‘tini reagider ekjn ble gny hben.’ yisaiy :12 sastrer ei ye ktha ta absyi amate purn hbe: hyam, amar bisye ei ye ktha lekha ache ta purn hle cleche.’ tamra blen, ‘prbhu, dekhun duti tleayar ache!’ tini

tamder blen, ‘thak, ei ythest.’ erpr tini tamr niym anusar jaitun prbtmalay cle gelen. sisyra tamr pechn pechne cllen. sei jaygay pemche tini tamder blen, ‘prarthna kr yen teamra prleabhne na pd.’ pre tini sisyder theke kichuta dure giye hamtu gede prarthna krte laglen. tini blen, pita ydi teamar iccha hy tbe ei panpatr amar kach theke srye nao. hyam, tbuo amar iccha ny, teamar icchai purn heak!’ erpr sbrg theke ekjn sbrgdut ese tamke skti jeagalen. nidarun mansik ytnrnat sng yisu aro akulhaba prarthna krte laglen. sei smy tamr ga diye rkter bd bd pheamtar mtea gham jhre pdchil. prarthna theke uthe tini sisyder kache ese dekhlen, mner duhkhe absnn hye tara skle ghumiyepedchen. tini tamder blen, ‘teamra ghumach ken? oth, prarthna kr yen prleabhne na pd.’ tini tkhno ktha blchen, sei smy yihudar netrtbe ekdl leak sekhane ese hajir hl. yihuda cumu diye abhibadn krar jny yisur diye egije gel. yisu take blen, ‘yihuda tumi ki cumu diye manbputrke dhriye debe?’ yisur carpase yamra chilen, tamra tkhn bujhte parlen ki ghtte cleche. tamra blen, ‘prbhu, amra ki tleayar niye oder akrmn krb?’ tamder mdhye ekjn mhayajker cakrer dan kan kete phellen. ei dekke yisu blen, ‘thamea! khub hyeche.’ ar tini sei cakrer kan sprs kre take susth krlen. erpr yisu, yamra tamke dhrtte esechil, sei prdhan yajk, mndir rksi bahinir pdsth krmcarider o ihudi smajptider uddesy blen, ‘dakat dhrtte leake yemn ber hy teamrao ki serkm cheara o lathi niye amake dhrtte esech?’ prtyek dini tea ami teamader hate mndirei chilam, tkhn tea teamra amay sprs kr ni, kintu ei teamader smy, andhkarer rajtber ei tea smy.’ tara tamke greptar kre mhayajker badite niye cll. pitr kintu durtb bjar rekhe tader pechne pechne cllen. mhayajker badir utheaner majkhane leakera agun jeble tar carpase bsl, pitro tader sng bslen. ekjn cakrani dekhil ye pitr sei aguner dhare bsechen. se pitrke khub bhalhaba dekke niye bl, ‘are, ei leaktao tea or sngi chil!’ kintu pitr asbikar kre blen, ‘ei meye, ami omke cini na.’ er kichuksn pre ar ekjn pitrke dekke bl, ‘are, tumio tea oder dler ekjn!’ kintu pitr blen, ‘na, msay, ami ni.’ er pray ekghnta pre ar ekjn bes jear diye bl, ‘nihsndehe e leakta ori sngi chil, karn e tea ekjn galiliy!’ kintu pitr blen, ‘msay, ami kichui bujhte parchi na, apni ki blchen.’ pitrer ktha ses na htei ekta mearg deke uthl. tkhn prbhu mukh phiriye pitrer dike takalen, ar prbhu ktha pitrer mne pde gel, prbhu blechilen, ‘aj rate mearg dakar age, tumi amake tinbar asbikar krbe.’ tkhn tini baire giye kannay bhenge pdlen. yamra yisuke pahara dicchil, tara ei smy tamke bidrup krte o marte suru krl. tara yisur ceakh bemdhe diye tamke jijnas krte lagl, ‘bhabbani bl dekhil, ke teake mar!’ tamke apman krar jny tara anak ktha bl. din suru hle prbin netara, prdhan yajra, bybstarh siksra skle mile sbha dakl ar sei sbhay tara yisuke hajir krl. tara bl, ‘tumi ydi khrist ho, tbe amader bl!’ yisu tader blen, ‘ami ydi bli, teamra amar kthay bisbas krbe na: ar ami ydi teamader kichu jijnas kri, teamra tar jbab debe na. kintu manbputr ekhn theke srbsktiman isbrer dandike bse thaklen.’ tkhn tara skle bl, ‘tahle tumi isbrer putr?’ tini jbab dilen, ‘teamra thiki blech ye ami sei.’ tara bl, ‘amader ar any saksyer ki drkar? amra tea o nijer mukher kthai sunlam.’

erpr tara skle uthe prbhu yisuke niye pilater kache gel. ar tara tamr biruddhe abhiyeag kre bll, 'amra dekhechi, leakta amader jatike bipthe niye yacche. e kaisrke kr dite barn kre ar ble, se nijei khrist, ekjn raja.' tkhn pilat yisuke jijnas krlen, 'tumi ki ihudider raja?' yisud tamke bllen, 'tumi nije se ktha bll.' erpr pilat prdhan yajk o leakder uddesye bllen, 'ei leaker biruddhe kean deasi ami khumje pacchi na.' kintu tara jed dhre blte lagl, 'ei leakti yihudar smst jaygay siksa diye leakder ksepiye tulche. galil theke suru kre ekhn se ekhane esechi.' ei ktha sune pilat jante cailen yisu galiler leak kina? tini ykhn jante parlen ye hereader sasnadhine ye ancl ache yisu sekhankar leak, tkhn tini yisuke hereader kache pathiye dilen, karn heread tkhn jerusalemei chilen. raja heread yisuke dekhe khubi khusi hlen, karn tini anekdin thekei tamke dekhte caichilen. tamr bisye heread anek kthai sunechilen ebm asa krechilen ye yisu kean alekik kaj kre tamke dekhaben. tini yisuke anek prsn krlen; kintu yisu take kean uttri dilen na. prdhan yajkera o bybsthar sikskra sekhane damdiye prblbhabe yisur biruddhe deasareap krte lagl. heread tar sainyder niye yisuke nanabhabe apman o uphas krlen. pre ekta sundr alkhalla priye tamke abar pilater kache pathiye dilen. er age pilat o heread prspr stru chilen; kintu ai din tamra prspr abar bndhu hye gelen. pilat prdhan yajkder o ihudi netader deke bllen, 'teamra amar kache ei leaktike niye ese blch ye e leakder bipthe calit krche. teamader samnei ami bhalbhabe eke jera kre dekhlam; ar teamra er biruddhe ye abhiyeag krch tar kean prmani pelam na, se nirdeas. emn ki raja hereado pan ni, tai tini eke abar amader kache phert pathiyechen. ar dekh, mrtyudnde r yeagy kean kaji e kre ni. tai eke ami accha kre cabuk mere chede deb.' kintu tara skle ek sngc citkar kre ble uthl, 'ei leaktake dur kr! amader jny barabbake chede dao!' shrer mdhye gndgeal bananea o htyar apradhe barabbake karabndi kra hyechil. pilat yisuke chede dite cailen, tai tini abar leakder beajhate cesta krlen. kintu tara citkar krei cll, 'oke kruse dao, kruse dao.' pilat trtiy bar tader bllen, 'ken? ei leak ki apradh kreche? mrtyudnd debar mtea kean deasi tea er ami dekhchi na, tai eke ami cabuk mere chede deb.' kintu tara prcnd citkar krei cll, tamke yen kruse deoya hye, ei dabite tara and thakl. ar ses prynt tader citkareri jy hl. pilat tader anureadh rkasa krben ble thlik krlen. yake bidreah o khuner apradhe karagare rakha hyechil takei tini mukti dilen, ar yisuke tader hate tule dilen yen take niye tara ya cay ta krte pare. tara ykhn yisuke niye yacchil tkhn kurisir shrer simean name ekjn leakke sainyara dhrl, se tkhn mathr theke aschil. tara sei krusta tar ghade capiye yisur pechne pechne seta bye niye yete take badhy krl. ek birat jnta tar pechne pechne yacchil, tader mdhye kichu strileako chil yamra yisur jny kannakati o ha-hutas krte krte yacchil. yisu tader dike phire bllen, 'he jerusalemer meyera, teamra amar jny kemdea na, brm nijeder jny o teamader ntander jny kamd. karn emn din asche ykhn leake blbe, 'bndhya strileakera! dhny! ar dhny sei sb grbh ya kkhn sntan prsb kre ni, dhny sei sb stn ya kkhn sisudeb pan kray ni.' sei smy

leake ke blbe, 'amader opre pd!' tara cheat cheat pahadke blbe, 'amader capa dao!' karn gach sbuj thaktei ydi leake erkm kre, tbe gach ykhn sukiye yabe tkhn ki krbe?' dujn apradhike tamr sngc mrtyudnd deoyar jny niye yaoya hcchil. tara 'mathar khuli' name ekta jaygay ese pemchal, sekhane ai dujn apradhir sngc tara yisuke kruse biddh krl. tara ekjnke tamr bamdike, ar anyjnke tamr dandike kruse taniye dil. tkhn yisu bllen, 'pita, eder ksma kr, karn era ye ki krche ta jane na.' tara pasar ghumti cele gulibamt kre nijeder majhe tamr peasakguli bhag kre nil. leakera sekhane damdiye damdiye ei drsy dekhchil, ihudi ne-tara byng kr tamke blte lagl, 'otea anyder bamcatea o ydi isbrer mneant sei khrist hye the ekhn nijeke bamcak dekhil!' sainyara tamr kache egieye ese tamke uphas krte lagl. tara pan krar sirka egieye diye yisuke bll, 'tui ydi ihudider raja, tbe nijeke bamca dekhil!' tara ekta phlke 'e ihudider raja' likhe yisur kruser opr ta ltkre dil. tamr dupase yamra kruser opr jhulchil, tader mdhye ekjn tamke bidrup kre bll, 'tumi na khrist? amaderke o nijeke bamcao dekhil!' kintu any jn take dhmk diye bll, 'tumi ki isbrke bhy kr na? tumi tea eki rkm sasti pacch. amra ye sasti pacchi ta nyay, karn amra ya krechi tar yeagy sasti pacchi; kintu ini tea kean anye kren ni.' erpr se bll, 'yisu apni ykhn apnar rajye asben tkhn amar ktha mne rakhben.' yisu take bllen, 'ami teamay styi blchi, tumi ajkei amar sngc prmdese upsthit hbe.' tkhn bela pray bareata; ar sei smy theke tinta prynt smst des andhkare cheye gel. sei smy suryer alea dekhla gel; ar mndirer mdhye bhari prdara majkhane theke cire dubhag hye gel. yisu citkar kre bllen, 'pita ami teamar hate amar atmake smpe dicchi.' ei ktha ble tini ses nihsbas phellen. sekhane upsthit stpti eisb ghtna dekhke isbrer prmsa kre ble uthlen, 'ini styii nirdeas chilen!' ye leakera sekhane jdea hyechil, tara eisb ghtna dekhke buk capdate capdate sekhan theke cle gel. kintu yamra yisur khubi pricit chilen, tamra ses prynt ki ghte dekhlar jny dure damdiye rilen. ye sb strileak galil theke yisur sngc esechilen, tamrao eder mdhye chilen. sekhane yeaseph name ekjn leak chilen, tini chilen ihudi mhasbhar sbhy, bhal o dyalu bykti. tini prisder siddhant o karyklaper sngc ekmt hnai. yihudar arimathiyar shr theke tini esechilen ebm isbrer rajyer agmner prtikasy chilen. yeaseph pilater kache giye yisur mrtdehti cailen. pre yisur dehti kruser opr theke namiye niye ekti msln kapde ta jdalen. erpr pahader ga kete grt kra ekti smadhiguhar mdhye dehti suiye rakhlen. ei smadhi smapurn ntun chil, er age kauke kkhn ekhne kbr deoya hye ni. sei dinta chil bisrambarer ayeajner din, ar bisrambar pray suru hye giyechil. ye strileakera yisur sngc sngc galil theke esechilen, tamra yeasepher sngc gelen, ar sei smadhti o tar mdhye kibhabe yisur deh sayit rakha hl ta dekhlen. erpr tamra badi phire giye bises ek dhrner sugndhi tel o msla tairi krlen. bisrambare tamra bidhi-bybstha anusare kajkrn bndh rakhlen.

sptaher prthm din, sei strileakera khub bheare ai smadhisthle elen. tamra ye gndhrrby o msla tairi krechilen ta sngc anlen. tamra dekhlen smadhiguhar

mukh theke pathrkhana ekpase gdiye deoya ache; kintu bhetre dhuke sekhane prbhu yisur deh dekhthe pelen na. tamra ykhn abak bismye sei ktha bhabchen, sei smy ujibl peasak pre dujn bykti hthat ese tamder pase damdalen. bhye tamra mukh nicu kre ntjanu hye rilen. ai dujn tamder blen, 'yini jibit, teamra tamke mrtder majhe khumjch ken? tini ekhane nei, tini punrutthit hyechn. tini ykhn galile chilen tkhn teamader ki blechilen mne kre dekh. tini blechilen, manbputrke absyi papi manusder hate dhriye deoya hbe, tamke krusbiddh hte hbe; ar tin diner din tini abar mrtyur mdhy theke jibit hye uthben.' tkhn yisur sb ktha tamder mne pde gel. tarpr tamra smadhiguhya theke phire ese sei egarea jn preritke o tamr anugamider ei ghtnar ktha janalen. ei strileakera hlen mriym mgdlini, yeahana ar yakeaber ma mriym. tamder sng area kyekjn ei sb ghtna preritder janalen. kintu preritder kache se sb prlap ble mne hl, tamra sei strileakder ktha bisbas krlen na. kintu pitr uthe dede smadhiguhar kache gelen. tini nicu hye jhumke pde dekhlen, kebl yisur dehe jdanea kapdgulea sekhane pde ache; ar ya ghteche tate ascry hye ghre phire gelen. ai dini dujn anugami jerusalem theke sat mail dure immayu name ekti grame yacchilen. ei ye sb ght-naguli ghte gel, yete yete tamra se bisyei prspr aleacna krchilen. tamra ykhn eish bisy niye aleacna krchen, emn smy yisu nije ese tamder sng sng clte laglen. ghtnati emnbhabei ghtl yate tamra yisuke cinte na paren. yisu tamder blen, 'teamra yete yete prspr ki niye aleacna krch?' tamra thmke damdalen, tamder khubi bipnn dekhacchil. tamder mdhye kliypa name ekjn tamke blen, 'jerusalemeh adhibasider mdhye amader mne hy apnii ekmatr leak, yini janen na gt kdine sekhane ki kandtai na ghte geche.' yisu tamder blen, 'ki ghteche, teamra kiser ktha blch?' tamra yisuke blen, 'nasrtiy yisur bisye blchi. tini chilen emn ekjn manus, yini tamr ktha o kajer sktite isbr o smst manuser ceakhe nijeke ek mhan bhabbadirupe prman krechen. kintu amader prdhan yajkra o ne-tara tamke mrtyudnd debar jny dhriye dil, tara tamke krusbiddh kre marl. amra asa krechilam ye tiiii sei yini israyelke mukt krben. kebl tai ny, aj tin din hl esb ghte geche. abar amader mdhye kyekjn strileak amader abak kre dilen. tamra aj khub bheare smadhir kache giyechilen; kintu sekhane tamra yisur deh dekhthe pan ni. sekhane theke phire ese tamra amader blen ye tamra sbrgdutder drsn peyechen, ar sei sbrgdutera tamder blechen ye yisu jibit. erpr amader sng yamra chilen tader mdhye kyekjn sei smadhir kache giyechilen; ar tamra dekhlen strileak- era ya blechen ta sty. kintu tamra yisuke sekhane dekhthe pan ni.' tkhn yisu tamder blen, 'teamra styi kichu beajh na, teamader mn bdi asad, tai bhab- badira ya kichu ble gechen teamra ta bisbas krte par na. khrister mhimay prbes labher purbe ki tamr eish kstbheag krar ekant pryajin chil na?' ar tini measir pustk theke suru kre bhabbadider pustke tamr bisye ya ya lekha ache, sastrer se sb ktha tamder bujhiye dilen. tamra ye grame yacchilen tar kachakachi ele pr yisu area dure yabar bhab dekhale. tkhn tamra yisuke khub anureadh kre blen, 'dekhun, bela pde geche, ekhn sndhya hye el, apni amader ekhane theke yan.' tai tini tamder sng thakbar jny bhetre gelen.

tini ykhn tamder sng khete bslen, tkhn ruti niye is- brke dhnybad dilen. pre sei ruti tukrea tukrea kre tamder dilen. sng sng tamder ceakh khule gel, tamra yisuke cinte parlen, ar tini sekhane theke adrsy hye gelen. tkhn tamra prspr blabli krlen, 'tini ykhn rastay amader sng ktha blchilen o sastr theke amader bujhiye dicchilen, tkhn amader antr ki abege uddipt hye othe ni?' tamra sng sng uthe jerusaleme gelen. sekhane tamra sei egareajn prerit o tader sng area anekke dekhthe pelen. prerit o anyany yamra sekhane chilen tamra blen, 'prbhu, styi jibit hye uthechen. tini simeanke dekha diyechen.' tkhn sei dujn anugamio rastay ya ghtechil ta tamder kache bykt krlen. ar yisu ykhn ruti tukrea tukrea krchilen tkhn kibhabe tamra tamke cinte parlen tao janalen. tamra ykhn esb ktha tader blchen, emn smy yisu tamder majhe ese damdalen ar blen, 'teamader santi heak!' kintu tamra bhye cmke uthlen. tamra mne krlen beadh hy kean bhut dekhchen. kintu yisu tamder blen, 'teamra et asthir hcch ken? ar teamader mne sndehi ba jagche ken? amar hat o pa dekh, amar sprs kre dekh, atmar eirup had mams thake na, kintu teamra dekhthe pacch amar ache.' ei ktha ble tini tamder hat o pa dekhale. tamder eti annd hyechil o ye tamra bisbas krte parchilen na. tamra bismye abhibhut hye giyechilen. yisu tamder blen, 'teamader kache kichu khabar ache ki? tamra tamke ek tukrea bhaja mach dilen. tini seti niye tamder samne gelen. tini tamder blen, 'ami ykhn teamader sng chilam, tkhni teamader esb ktha blechilam, amar smbndhe measir bidhi-bybsthay, bhabbadider pustke o gitsmhitay ya kichu lekha hyeche ta purn htei hbe.' erpr tini tamder buddhi khule dilen, yen tamra sastrer ktha bujhte paren. yisu tamder blen, 'ektha lekha ache khristke absyi kst bheag krte hbe, ar tini mrtyur tin diner din mrtder mdhy theke jibit hye uthben.' ebm paper jny anuseacna o paper ksmar ktha absyi smst jatir kache gheasna kra hbe, jerusalem thekei ekaj suru hbe ar teamrai esber saksi. amar pita ya deben ble prtisruti diyechen ta ami teamader kache pathiye deb; kintu teamra ye prynt na urddh theke asa skti pridhan krch, sei prynt ei shrei thak. erpr yisu tamder baithniya prynt niye gelen ebm hat tule tader asirbad krlen. tini asirbad krte krte tamder chede akase uthe yete laglen ar sbrge unnit hlen. sisarya yisuke prnam janiye mhan- der sng jerusaleme phire gelen. ar sbrksn mndire upsthit theke isbrer prmsa krte laglen.

priy thiyphil, amar prthm bitite yisu ye sb kaj krechilen o siksa diyechilen tar bibrn chil. ami ya likhechi, tate suru theke tamr sbrgareahner din prynt tini ya krechilen ebm sikhiyechilen tar sb bibrn ache. sbrgareahner purbe yisu tamr mneanit preritder, pbitr atmar sahaye tader ki krniy ta janiyechilen. mbitr pr yisu, tamr preritder kache dekhale ye tini jibit ebm anak prakrm karyy sadhn kre tini er prman dilen. mrtder mdhy theke yisur punrut-thaner pr clis diner mdhye preritr yisuke bhubar dekhchilen. ei smye yisu tamder isbrer rajyer bisye nana ktha blechilen. ar ek smy ykhn tini tamder snge ahar krchilen, tkhn ades diyechilen, yen tara jerusalem chede na yan. yisu blechilen, 'pita teamader ye prtrisut diyechen, ye bisye er ageo ami teamader janiyechilam, teamra sei prtrisut bisy pabar apeksay jerusaleme theke. karn yeahn jle baptaij krten, kintu kichu diner mdhyei teamra pbitr atmay baptaijit hbe.' erpr preritera ektr hye yisuke jijnas krlen, 'prbhu, ei smy apni ki israyelke tamder rajy phiriye deben?' tini tamder blen, 'pita nijei kebl smy o tarikhguli nirdharan kren, esb bisy teamra jante parbe na; kintu ykhn pbitr atma teamader kache asben, tkhn teamra skti pabe ar teamra amar saksi hbe. leakder kache teamra amar ktha blbe. prthme teamra jerusalemer leakder kache saksy debe tarpr smgr yihudiya o sm-riyay emnki jgter ses simana prynt teamra amar ktha blbe.' ei ktha blar pr preritder ceakher samne tamke akase tule neoya hl. ar ek khana meghe tamke tader dstrir adal kre dil. yisu ykhn yacchen, ar preritera akaser dike takiye achen, thik sei smy sada dhdhbe peasak pra dui bykti tader pase ese damdalen. sei dui bykti preritder blen, 'he galiler leakera, teamra akaser dike takiye ryech ken?' ei ye yisu, yake teamader samne theke sbrge tule neoya hl, tamke ye bhabe teamra sbrge yete dekhle, thik sei bhabei tini phire asben.' erpr tamra jaitun prbtmala theke neme jerusaleme phire gelen. jerusalem theke pahadtir durtb chil ek bisrambarer pth arthar pray adh mail. erpr preritera shre prbes kre tamra ye badite thakten, tar uprer tlar kamray gelen. ei preritder nam chil; pitr, yeahn, yakeab, andriy, philip, theama, brthlmy, mthi, alpheyer chele yakeab, simean yake desbht bla ht ebm yakeaber chele yihuda. preritera sklei ek-snge sekhane eki uddeyse srbda prarthna krchilen. tamder snge chilen kyejkn strileak, yisur ma mriym o tamr bhaiyera. ai dingulite ykhn khrist bisbasra ektrir hye prarthna krchilen, sekhane pray ek's kudi jn upsthit chilen. sei smy pitr uthe damdiye blen, 'bhaiyera yihuda smprke pbitr atma dayuder mukh diye ye ktha bhupurbei blechilen, sastrer sei ktha purn hoyar pryajin chil. yihudai sei bykti ye yisur greptarkarider pricalna diyechil. yihuda chil amaderi ekjn, ye amader pricrya kajer shbhagio chil.' ei leak tar ei anyay kajer dbara arth reajar kre tai diye ek tukrea jmi kinechil; kintu se mathata nicu kre matite pdl, ar tar pet phete bhetrer nadi-bhumdi sb beriyed pdl. yamra jerusalema bas kre, tara sklei ektha jane. tai sei jmitike tader bhasay ble hkdama yar arth, 'rakter bhumi.' bastbik, 'gitsmhitay lekha ache:'tar grh yen pritykt hy; keu yen tar mdhye bas

na kre.' gitsmhitay 69 :10 9:8 tai yeahn ykhn baptaij krte suru kren, sei smy theke prbhu yisur sbrgareahner smy prynt ytdin prbhu yisu amader snge chilen, sei dingulite yamra sb smy amader snge thakten, tamder mdhye ekjnke amader mneanit kra pryajin. ye amader dle yeagdan krbe, tamke abysi amader snge yisur punrutthaner saksi hte hbe.' tkhn preritera dujn leakke upsthit krlen, yeaseph yake barsbba ble dake yar apr nam yust ar mtthiyke. erpr tara prarthna shkare blen, 'prbhu, tumi skler anthkrn jan. ei dujner mdhye kake tumi mneanit krech ta amader dekhaye dao. yihuda tar nijer jaygay yabar jny preritrupe ei se-bar kaj tyag kre geche, tar jaygay kake tumi mneanit krech ta amader dekhao.' erpr tamra ai dujner jny ghumti callen ar mtthiyer nam uthl. eibhabe tini egarea jn preriter snge prerit ble gny hlen.

2

erpr pncasttmir dinti el, sei dintite preritera sklei eki jaygay smbet chilen. sei smy hthar akas theke jheadea haoyar sbder mt prcnd ekta sbd seana gel, ar ye ghre tamra bsechilen, sei ghrrer sbrt ta chdiye gel. tamra tamder samne aguner sikhar mtea kichu dekhete pelen, sei sikhaguli tader upr chdiye pdl o prthk prthk bhabe tamder prtyeker upr bsl. tamra pbitr atmay purn hlen ar bhinn bhasay ktha blte laglen. pbitr atmai tader eibhabe ktha blar skti dilen. sei smy prtyek jatir theke dharmik ihudira ese jerusalema bas krchil. sei sbd sune bhuleak sekhane ese jdea hl. tara skle ht-bak hye gel, karn prtyeke tader nijer nijer bhasay preritder ktha blte sunchil. ete tara ascry hye prspr blte lagl, 'dekh! ei ye leakera ktha blche, era skle galiler leak ny ki! tbe amra kemn kre oder prtyekke amader nijer nijer matrbbhasay ktha blte sunchi? ekhane amra yamra achi, amra bhinn bhinn deser leak; parthiy, madiy, elmiy, misptamiya, yihudiya, kappadkiya, pnt, asiya, phrugiya, pamphuliya o misr, kurimir lubiyar kache kichu ancler leak, ream theke esechi emn anak leak ebm ihudi ba ihudi dhrme diksit aneke. kritiy o arbiy amra sklei amader matrbbhasay isbrer mhaprakrant kajer brnna eder mukhe sunechi.' tara htbuddhi hye bismyer snge prspr blabli krte lagl, 'er arth ki? kintu any leakera bidrupe bhngite blte lagl, 'ora draksars pan kre matal hyeche.' tkhn pitr ai egarea jn preriter snge uthe damdiye jear glay tamder uddeyse blen, 'he amar ihudi bhaiyera, aj jerusalema yt leak bas kren tader skler uddeyse blchi, apnader er arth jana drkar. apnara ya mne krchen ta ny, ei leakera keu matal ny, karn ekhn matr skal n'ta. kintu bhabbadi yeayel ebisyei blechen, 'isbr blchen:seser dingulite erkm hbe; seskale ami skl leaker upre amar atma dhele deb, tate teamader chelemeyera bhabbani blbe, teamader yubkera drsn pabe, ar teamader brddh leakera sbpn dekhbe. hyam, ami amar sebkder, stri o purus skler upre amar atma dhele deb, ar tara bhabbani blbe. ami urddhe akase bismykr sb lksn dekhabea o nice prthibite nana adbhut cihn, rkt, agun o dheamrar kundli dekhabea. prbhur sei mhan o mhimamy din asar age, sury kalea o camd rkter mtea lal hye yabe. ar ye keu prbhur name dakbe, se uddhar pabe:yeayel 2:28-32 'he ihudi bhaiyera, ektha sunun; nasrtiy yisur dbara isbr bhu alekik o ascry kaj kre ap-

nader kache prman diyechen ye tini sei bykti yake isbr pathiyechen; ar apnara ei ghtnaguli janen. yisuke apnader hate smpe deoya hl, ar apnara tamke htya krlen. mnd leakder diye apnara tamke kruser upr perek biddh krlen. isbr janten ye esb ghtbe; ar tai chil isbrer priklpna, ya tini bhupurbei nirupn krechilen. yisu mrtyu yntrna bheag krlen, kintu isbr sei bibhisika theke tamke uddhar krlen. isbr yisuke mrtder mdhy theke tule anlen. mrtyu yisuke tar kble rakhte sksm hl na. karn dayud yisur blechilen: 'ami prbhuke sbmsy amar samne dekkechi; amake sthir rakhte tini amar dandike abstan krchen. ejny amar antr anddit, ar amar jibh ulla kre. amar ei deh o prtyasay jibit thakbe. karn tumi amar pran mrtyuleake prityag krbe na. tumi teamar pbitr byktike bhy pete debe na. teamar sannidhye amar jibn tumi annde bhriye debe. gitsmhita :8-11 'amar bhaiyera, amader sei sddhye purpurbosa dayuder bisye ami drdhtar sng blte pari ye, tini mara gechen o tamke kbr deoya hyeche, ar ajo tamr kbr amader majhe ache. kintu tini ekjn bhabbadi chilen ebm janten isbr spth kre ei prtisruti diyechilen ye, tamr bmsr ekjnke tamri mtea raja kre simhasne bsaben. pre ki hbe ta agei jante pere dayud yisur punrutthaner bisye blechilen: 'tamke mrtyuleake prityag kra hy ni ba tamr deh kbrer mdhye ksy prapt hy ni.' kintu isbr mrtyur pr yisukei punrutthit krechen; ar amra skle ei ghtnar saksi achi. amra skle tamke dekkechi. yisuke sbrge tule neoya hl; ekhn yisu isbrer kache tamr dandike abstan krchen. pita yisuke pbitr atma diyechen, pita tamke sei pbitr atma debar prtisruti diyechilen. ekhn yisu sei pbitr atmake dhele dilen, teamra ekhn tai dekhkh o sunch. karn dayud sbrgareahn kren ni, ar tini nije ektha blchen; prbhu isbr amar prbhuke blchen; ye prynt na ami teamar struder teamar pa rakhar jaygay print kri, tumi amar dandike bs: gitsmhita :1 'tai israyeler smst pribar niscitbhabe januk ye yake apnara krusbiddh krechilen, sei yisukei isbr prbhu o khrist ubhyi krechen.' leakera ei ktha sune khubi dukkhit hl. tara pitr o anyany preritder bll, 'bhaiyera, amra ki krb?' pitr tamder bllen, 'apnara mn-phiran, ar prtyeke paper ksmar jny yisu khriste name baptaij hean, tahle apnara danrupe ei pbitr atma paben. karn ei prtisruti apnader jny, apnader ntander jny ar yamra dure ache taderao jny. amader isbr prbhu tamr nijer kache yader dekechen, ei dan tader skler jny.' pitr tamder area anak ktha ble sabdhan kre dilen; tini tamder anunyer sure bllen, 'btrman kaler mnd leakder theke nijeder bamcan!' yamra pitr ktha grhn krlen, tamra baptism nilen. er phle sedin km besi tin hajar leak khristbisbasibrger sng yukt hlen. bisbasira prayi ektr hye mneyeager sng preritder siksa grhn krten. bisbasibrger nijeder mdhye sb kichu bhag kre niten ebm ek sng ahar o prarthna krten. preritera anak alekik o ascry kaj krte laglen; prtyeker antre isbrer uddeseye gbhir bhkti nijel. bisbasira skle eksng theakten ebm sbkichu nijeder mdhye bhag kre niten. tamra tamder sthabr asthabr smptti bikri kre, yar yemn pryajni sei anusare bhag kre niten. tamra prtidin mndir prangne giye ektrit hten, eki uddey prneadit hye tara sekhanen yeten. tamra tamder badite eksng khaoya-daoya krten ar isbrke dhnybad diye annder sng khady grhn

krten. bisbasira isbrer prsmsa krten, ar sklei tamder bhaleabasten. prtidin aneke uddhar labh krchilen ar yamra uddhar labh krchilen taderke prbhu bisbasibrger sng yukt krte thaklen.

3

ekdin pitr o yeahn mndire gelen, tkhn bela pray tinte. ei smyei mndire reaj prarthna ht. ykhn tamra mndir prangne yacchilen, sekhanen ekta leakke dekhagel. se jnm thekei khamda, clte part na. tar bndhura prtidin take mndir ctbre bye niye ast ar mndirer 'sundr' name ye phtk ache sekhanen niye giye take bsiye rakht. yamra mndire dhukt, se tader kache kichu arth bhiksa caite. sedin ei leakta pitr o yeahnke mndire dhukte dekke tader kach theke bhiksa caite lagl. pitr o yeahn sei khamda leaktir dike ekdrste ceye bllen, 'amader dike takao!' sei leakta tkhn kichu arth pabar asay tamder dike takalea. kintu pitr take bllen, 'amar kache seana ba rupea nei, amar kache ya ache ami teamake tai dicchi. nastriyisur name tumi uthe damdao o hemte bedao.' ei ble pitr tar dan hat dhre take tullen, sng sng se tar paye o geadalite bl pel, ar laphiye uthe damdal o clte lagl. tarpr se tader sng mndirer mdhye dhuke sekhanen hemte laphiye isbrer prsmsa krte lagl. leakera dekhil sei leakti hamtche o isbrer prsmsa krche. tara cinte parl mndirer 'sundr' name phtker samne bse bhiksa krt ye leak, sei leaki hemte bedadche o isbrer prsmsa krche. ai leaktir jibne ya ghtechen ta dekke tara ascry hye gel, tara bujhe uthte parl na emn bismykr byapar ki kre ghtl. leakti pitr o yeahnke dhre damdiye chil; tai sklei ei leaktir susthta dekke ascry hye sleamner baranday pitr o yeahner kache dede el. ei dekke pitr jntar uddeseye bllen, 'he amar ihudi bhaiyera, apnara ete ascry hcchen ken? apnara amader dike emnbhabe dekhchen, yen amra nijeder ksmar gune eke clbar skti diyechi. apnara ki mne kren ye amra khub dharmik, tai ei kaj krte perechi? na! isbri ekaj krechen. tini abrahame, ishaker o yakeaber isbr, amader pitrपुरusder isbr, tiniu tamr das yisuke mhi-manbit krechen. ei yisukei apnara mrtyudnder jny strur hate tule diyechilen. sedin pilat ykhn tamke chede deben ble mnsth krechilen, tkhn apnara tamke agrahy krechilen. apnara blechilen, yisuke apnara cana. apnara sei pbitr o nirdeas byktike agrahy kre tamr bdle ekjn khunike apnader jny chede dite blechilen. yini jibndata, apnara tamke htia krechilen; kintu isbr tamke mrtder mdhye theke punrutthit krechen. amra esber saksi. ei yisur prakrmei ei khamdati susthta labh kreche. esb ghtechen karn amra yisur ksmaty bisbas krechi. apnara ei leaktike dekkechen o take cenen. yisur upr nirbh kray se smprn susth hye geche; nij ckse apnara ta dekkechen.' 'ekhn amar bhaiyera, ami jani ye ajnta bsthi apnara emn kaj krechilen, ar apnader netarao tai krechilen. kintu bhabbadider madhye isbr tamr khrister dukkhhbeager ktha ya janiyechen, se sbi tini eibhabe purn krechen. tai apnara mn-phiran ebm isbrer kache phire asun, yen apnader pap mucche deoya hye. eibhabe yen prbhur kach theke atmik bisramer smy ase; ar tini yen apnader jny agei ye khristke mneanit krechen sei yisuke pathan. ytksn prynt na sb kichu punhsthapn hy ya bhupurbe

isbr tamr pbitr bhabbadider mukh diye blechen, tksn khristike absyi sbrge thakte hbe. karn measi blechen, 'prbhu, teamader isbr teamader jny teamader bhaidar mdhy theke amar mt ek bhabbadike utpnn krben. tini teamader ya ya blben, teamra tamr skl ktha sunbe. ye keu tamr ktha na sunbe, se leakder mdhy theke smurnbhabe bicchinn hbe.' hyam, smst bhabbadi emnki smuyel o tar pre ye skl bhabbadi esechen tamra skle ei diner ktha ble gechen. apnara tea bhabbadiyeder bmsdhr, apnara isbrer sei cuktir utradhikari, ye cuktir isbr apnader pitrpuruser sathe krechilen. tini tea abrahamke blechilen, 'teamar bms dbara prthibir skl jatii asirbad labh krbe.' isbr tamr daske punrut-thit kre prthme tamke apnader kachei pathaben, yen apnader prtyekke mnd theke phiriyne ene asirbad krte paren.

4

pitr o yeahn ykhn leakder sathe ktha blchilen, tkhn mndir theke ihudi yajkra, mndirer rksibahinir senapti o sddukira tamder kache ese hajir hl. pitr o yeahn leakder siksa dicchilen o mrtder mdhy theke yisur punrutthaner bisye leakder kache blchilen ble ai leakera birtk hyechil. tara pitr o yeahnke greptar kre niye gel o prer din prynt tader karagare rakhil; karn tkhn sndhya hye giyechil. kintu aneke yamra pitr o yeahner mukh theke sei siksa sunechil, tader mdhye anekei yisur upr bisbas krl. yamra bisbas krl, sei bisbasider mdhye purus manusi chil pray pamc hajar. prer din tader ihudi netara, smajpti o bysthar siksra skle jerusaleme jdea hlen. sekhane hann mhayajk, kayapha, yeahn, aleksandar o mhayajker pribarer sb leak chilen. pitr o yeahnke tader samne damd kriye ihudi netara prsn krlen, 'teamra kean sktite ba adhikare esb kaj krch?' tkhn pitr pbitr atmay priuprn hye tamder blen, 'manni jn-netrbrnd o smajptira: ekjn kheamda leaker upkar krar jny ydi aj amader prsn kra hye ye se kibhabe susth hl, tahle apnara skle o israyeler skl leak ektha januk, ye eta sei nasrtiy yisu khrister sktite hl! yake apnara kruse biddh kre htia krechilen, isbr take mrtder mdhy theke punrutthit krechen. hyam, tamri madhyme ei leak aj smurnn susth hye apnader samne damdiye ache. yisu hlen'sei pathr kase rajmistira arthar apnara agrahy kre sriye diyechilen. tinii ekhn keaner prdhan pathr hye uthechen.' yisui ekmatr bykti, yini manuske uddhar krte paren. jgte tamr nami ekmatr skti ya manuske uddhar krte pare.' pitr o yeahner nirbhikta dekhe o tamra ye lekhpada na jana sadharn manus ta bujhte pere prsd ascry hye gel. tkhn tara bujhte parl ye pitr o yeahn yisur snge chilen. ye leakti susth hyechil, se pitr o yeahner snge ache dekhe prsd kichui blte parl na. tara pitr o yeahnke sbhakke theke baire yete bil. tamra baire gele netrbrg nijeder mdhye aleacna kre bll, 'ei leakder niye ki kra yay? karn eta thik ye ora ye ullekhyeagy alekik kaj kreche ta jerusalemer skl leak jene geche; ar amrao ektha asbikar krte pari na. kintu ektha yen leakder mdhye ar na chday, tai es amra oder bhy dekihiye sabdhan kre dii, yen ei leaker namer bisy ullekhe kre tara kean ktha na ble.' tai tara pitr o yeahnke abar bhette dakl; ar yisur name kean kichu blte ba siksa

dite nisedh krl. kintu pitr o yeahn er uttre tader blen, 'apnara bicar krun, isbrer bakyke amany kra ba apnader badhy thaka keanti isbrer drstite sthik hbe? karn amra ya dekhechi o sunechi ta na ble thakte parb na.' erpr tara pitr o yeahnke area kichuksn sasiye chede dil. tara oder sasti debar mtea kean kichui pel na, karn ya ghtechil ta dekhe sb leak isbrer prmsa krchil. ar ye leaktir opr areagydaner ei alekik kaj hyechil, tar bys cliser opr chil. pitr o yeahn chada peye nijer leakder kache phire gelen; ar prdhan yajkn o ihudi netara tader ya ya blechilen, se sb ktha tamder blen. ektha sune bisbasira skle smbet knthe isbrer uddesye ei prarthna janal, 'prbhu, akasmndl, prthibi, smudr ar esber mdhye ya kichu ache se sb kichur srstikrta, tumii. tumi teamar das amader pitrpurus dayuder mukh diye pbitr atmar dbara blech:'jatibrnd ken krudhd hl? keni ba leakera isbrer biruddhe asar priklpna krl? jgte rajara yuddher jny prstut hl, ar saskera prbhu isbrer biruddhe o tamr khrister biruddhe ek hl.'gitsmhita 2:1-2 hyam, ei shrei teamar pbitr das yisur biruddhe, yake tumi abhisikt krech tamr biruddhe heread, pntiy, pilat, ihudira o aihudira ek hyechil. teamar sktite o teamar icchay purbei ya ghtbe ble tumi thik krechile, sei kaj krtei tara ektr hyechil. ar ekhn, he prbhu, tader ei sasani tumi sean. prbhu amra teamar das; teamar ei dasder sahser snge teamar ktha blbar ksmta dao. leakke susthta debar jny teamar hat tumi badiye dao; teamar pbitr das yisur name yen alekik o ascry sb kaj smpn hl.' sei bisbasira prarthna ses krl, tamra yekthane ekritr hyechilen sei jayga kempe uthl. tamra skle pbitr atmay purn hlen ar asim sahse isbrer ktha blte laglen. bisbasider skler hrdy o mn ek chil. ekjno nijer smpttir kean kichui nijer ble mne krten na, kintu tamder skl jinis tamra prspr bhag kre ditlen. preriter mhasktite mrtder mdhy theke prbhu yisur punrutthaner bisye saksy ditlen; ar tamder skler opr mhasirbad chil. tamder dler mdhye karear kean kichur abhab chil na, karn yadeb jmi-jma ba badi chil tamra ta bikri kre sei smpttir muly niye ese preritder ditlen. pre yar yemrn pryajjn, preritra take temni ditlen. bisbasirger ekjner nam chil yeaseph; preritra tamke barnba ble dakten; ei namer arth 'utsahdata'. ini chilen lebiy, kupriye tamr jnm hy. yeasepher ekti jmi chil, tini ta bikri kre sei taka niye ese preritder kache dilen.

5

anniy name ekjn leak chil, tar strir nam saphira. anniy tar ekti jmi bikri kre sei takar kichu ams preritder kache jma dil; kintu yisur jantak kichu ams nijer kache rakhil. tar stri ebisy tant o ekmt chil. tkhn pitr blen, 'anniy tumi ken sytanke teamar antre kaj krte dile? tumi pbitr atmar kache ken mithya ble o jmi bikrir taka theke kichuta nijeder jny rekhe dile? sei jmi bikri tar age ki ta teamari chil na? ar ta bikri krar pr sei taka ki teamar adhikarei chil na? teamra ei dharna keatha theke pele? manuser kache ny kintu tumi isbrer kache mithya ble.' ei ktha seannr snge snge anniy matite pde mara gel; ar yamra ektha sunl, tara skle atynt bhy peye gel. pre yubkera uthe take kapde jdiye baire niye giye kbr dil.

ei ghtnar pr pray tin ghnta kete gel, emn smy an-
 niyer stri saphira sekhane el, tar sbamir ki hyeche se
 tar kichui jant na. pitr take blen, 'amay bltea tea-
 mar sei jmi ki et takay bikri krechile?' se bl, 'hyam,
 ai takay bikri krechi.' tkhn pitr take blen, 'teamra
 dujne prbhur atmake priksa krar jny ken ekcitt hle?
 sean! yamra teamar sbamike kbr dite giyechil, tara
 drjay ese damdiyeche; tara teamakeo niye yabe.' sng
 sng se o tar payer kache pde mara gel. ai yubkera
 bhetre ese take mrt dekl ebm baire niye giye tar
 sbamir pase take kbr dl. tkhn smst mndli o yamra
 ta sunl, tader skler mdhye mhabhyer snar hl. pre-
 ritder madhyme leakder mdhye nanan alekik kaj hte
 lagl. preritera sleamner baranday ektriten hten. tamder
 skler udesey eki chil. anyera tader sng yeag dite
 sahs krt na; kintu skle tader prsmsa krt. ar dle dle
 anek purus o strileak yisute bisbasi hye khrist bi-
 sasibrger sng yukt hte thakl. leakera, emn ki tader
 asuth reagider niye ese rastar majhe tader bichanay
 ba khatiyate suiyie rakht, yen pitr ykhn sekhan diye
 yaben tkhn antth tamr chayao tader upr pde; ar tatei
 tara susth hye yet. jerusalemre carpaser bibhinn ngr
 theke anek leak asuth o asuci atmay bhr kra leakder
 niye ese bhid krt; ar tara skleisusth ht. erpr mhayajk
 ebm tamr sngira arthar sdduki dler leakera irsay jble
 uthl. tara preritder greptar kre karagare atke dil;
 kintu rater belay prbhur ek dut sei karagarer drja
 khule dilen. tini tader pth dekihye karagarer baire
 niye giye blen, 'yao mndirer mdhye damdiye teamra
 leakder ei ntun jibner skl barta seanao.' preritera ajna
 anusare bhear belay mndire giye siksa prcar krte la-
 glen.edike mhayajk o tar sngira, ihudi smajer gny-
 many leakder ek mhasbha dakl; ar preritder sekhane
 niye asar jny karagare leak pathalea. kintu sei leak-
 era karagare ese karagarer mdhye preritder dekh-
 te pel na. tai tara phire giye bl, 'amra dekhlam kara-
 garer tala bes bhalbhabei bndh ache, drjay drjay pa-
 haradarra damdiye ache, kintu drja khule bhete giye
 amra kauke dekhthe pelam na, dekhlam karagar khali
 pde ache.' mndir rksibahinir prdhan o prdhan yajk-
 era ei ktha sune htubuddhi hye bhabte lagl, 'er printi
 ki hbe?' sei smy ejkn ese tader bl, 'sunun! ye leakder
 apnara karagare rekhechilen, dekhlam tamra mndi-
 rer mdhye damdiye leakder siksa dicchen.' tkhn rks-
 ibahinir prdhan tar leakder niye sekhane gel o pre-
 ritder niye el. tara keanrkem jear krl na, karn tara leakder
 bhy krte lagl, pache tara pathr chumde tader mere
 phele. tara preritder niye ese ihudi netader samne
 damd krale mhayajk preritder jijnasabad krlen. tini
 blen, 'ai manusir bisye kean siksa dite amra tea-
 mader drdhbhabe nisedh krechilam. bhebe dekh
 teamra ki krech? teamra teamader siksas jerusalem
 matiye tulech, ar sei leakder mrtuyr jny sb deas amader
 opr capate caich.' tkhn pitr o any preritera er ut-
 tre blen, 'manuser hukum manar ceye brm isbrer
 ades amader absyi paln krte hbe. apnara yisuke htya
 krechilen, tamke biddh kre kruse tangiye diyechilen,
 kintu isbr amader sei pitrpusuder isbr yisuke mrt-
 der mdhye theke punrutthit krechen. sei yisuke isbr
 neta o trankrtarupe unnt kre nijer dan dike sthaph
 krechen, yate ihudira tader mn phiray o tini tader pa-
 per ksma dite paren. ar amra esb ghtte dekhachi, blte
 pari ye esb sty. pbitr atmao dekhacchen ye esb sty.

yamra tamr badhy tader tini pbitr atma dan krechen.
 mhasbhar sbhyra esb ktha sune prcnd rege uthl, ar
 tara preritder htya krte cail. kintu sei mhasbhar ekjn
 sbhy, gmiyel ini bybsthar siks, yake skle many krt,
 tini uthle damdiye ai preritder kichu smyer jny sbha
 theke baire niye yete blen. pre tini tader blen, 'he is-
 rayelira, ei leakder niye teamra ya krte yacch se bisye
 sabdhan. karn er kichu age thuda name ekjn leak
 nijeke mhan ble dabi krechil. pray carsea leak tar
 anusari hyechil; ar se niht hle tar anugamira sb ye
 yar paliye gel, tar kean cihni ril na. thudar pre adm-
 sumarir smy galiliy yihudar udy hy, seo bes kichu
 leakke tar dle tane; pre seo niht hy, ar tar anugami-
 rao chinnbhinn hye yay. tai brtmane ei abstha dekhe
 ami teamader blchi: ei leakder theke dure thak, tader
 chede dao, karn tader ei priklpna athba ei kaj ydi
 manusir theke hy tbe ta byrth hbe. kintu ydi isbrer
 kach theke hye thake, tahle teamra ta bndh krte parbe
 na. hytea dekhbe ye teamra isbrer biruddhe yuddh
 krch.' tkhn tara ei pramrs grhn krl. tara preritder
 bhetre deke ene cabuk marl, yisur name ekti kthao
 blte nisedh kre tader chede dil. preritera mhasbhar
 sbhasthl theke beriyie cle gelen, ar yisur namer jny
 tamra ye niryatn o apman shy krar yeagy ble bibecit
 hyechen, ei ktha bhebe annd krte laglen. ebm dme
 na giye prtidin mndirer mdhye o bibhinn badite yisur
 bisye siksa o susmacarer prcar kre dekhale ye yisui
 hlen khrist.

6

bhuleak dle dle khrister anugami hte lagl. sei smy grik
 bhasabhasi bisbasira apr ihudi bisbasider biruddhe
 abhiyeag krl, ye dainik pryajainiy samgri bitrner smye
 tader bidhbader prt pkspatitb kra hcche. tkhn sei
 bareajn prerit smst anugamider deke blen, 'leakder
 khady priben krar jny isbrer baky prcarer kaj bndh
 kra thik ny. tai amar bhaiyera, teamra nijeder mdhy
 theke satjn bin, pbitr atmay purn o sunam smpn
 leakke beche nao. amra tader opr ei kajer bhar deb.
 er phle amra prarthna o isbrer baky prcarer kaje
 area besi smy dite parb.' tader ei prstab skl bisbasike
 khusi krl, tai tara eder mneanit krlen; sthaph ini is-
 bre bisbasi o pbitr atmay purn chilen. philip, prkrh,
 nikanr, timean, parmina o niklay ini chilen antiykhri-
 yar leak, yini ihudi dhrm grhn krechilen. tara eder
 sklke preritder samne hajir krl; ar preritera prarthna
 kre tamder opr hat rakhlen. isbrer bakyer bhul
 prcar hl, phle jerusalemre anugamider smkhyia brd-
 dhi pete thakl, emnki yajk smprdayer mdhyeo ekta
 bd dl khriste bisbas kre anugty sbikar krl. sthaph is-
 brer skti o anugrhe priprun chilen; tini jnsadharn
 mdhye nanan alekik o prakrm kaj krte laglen. kintu
 ihudider mdhye kichu leak ese sthaphaneb sng trk
 suru krl. tader mdhye keu keu smaj-grh theke es-
 echil yader nam chil librttinder smaj-grh, aleksandriy
 o kuriniy kichu ihudira ei smaj-grhe yet. any ihudira
 kilikiya o esiya theke esechil. tader sng biyntay ktha
 blte pbitr atma sthaphane sahayy krechilen. tamr ktha
 etea sktisali chil ye tara keu tamr samne damdate
 parl na. tkhn tara kyekjn leakke ghus diye mithye
 blal; yamra bl, 'amra sunechi ye sthaph measi o is-
 brer biruddhe ninda krche.' eibhabe tara jnsadharn,

ihudi netader o bybstarh sikskder uttejit kre tult. tara ese stiphanke dhre niye mhasbhar samne hajir krl. erpr tara mithya saksi damd kral, yamra bll, 'ei leak pbitr mndirer biruddhe o bidhi-bybstarh biruddhe ktha blte kkhno nibrtt hy na. amra eke blte sunechi ye ei nasrtiy yisu ei sthan dhhms krbe ar measir de-oya prtha bdle debe.' tkhn mhasbhay yamra bsechil tara skle stiphaner dike ekdrste ceye dekhil, stiphaner mukh sbrgduter mukher mt ujbl.

7

erpr yajk stiphanke bllen, 'esb ktha ki styi?' er ut-tre stiphane bllen, 'bhaiyera o ei jatir pitagn, amar ktha sunun. amader pitrpurus abraham harne bsbas krar age ye smy misptamiyate chilen, sei smy mhi-mar isbr tamr samne abirbhut hyechilen. ar tamke blechilen, 'tumi teamar sbdes o sbjner mdhy theke cle es, ar ami ye des dekhabe sei dese yao.' abraham tkhn kldiyer des chede harne ese bsbas kren. tamr babar mtiyur pr isbr tamke sekhan theke ei dese anlen, ye dese ekhn apnara bas krchen. ekhane isbr tamke kean bhusmptti dilen na, emn ki ek chtak jmio na; kintu prtsiruti dilen ye ses prynt ei desta tamke o tamr bmsdhrder deben. ydio abrahamer tkhno kean snatan chil na. isbr tamke ei ktha bllen, 'teamar bmsdhrdera bidese prbasi jibn katabe, tara dastb-srnkhle bddh hbe, ar se deser leakera tader prti carsea bchr dhre atyacar krbe. tara ye jatir dastb krbe, ami tader dnd deb.' isbr area bllen, 'erpr tara sei des theke beriye ese ekhane amar upasna krbe.' erpr abrahamer sngre isbr ek kukti kren. ei kuktir cihn hl sunnt smskar. erpr abrahamer ekti putr snatan hl. at diner din tini tar sunnt kralen; sei putrer nam ishak. ishaker putr yakeabero tara sunnt kren. yakeaber putra bareajn geasthir pita hlen. 'tader sei pitagn yeasepher prti irsanbit hlen. yeasephke dha bybsayider kache bikri kra hle take misre niye asa hl, kintu isbr tamr shbrti chilen. yeaseph sekhane anak kst peyechilen; kintu isbr take tamr smst kster hat theke uddhar kren. phren tkhn misrer raja, yeasepher mdhye isbrdtt bi-jnta dekhte peye phren tamke pchnd kren. phren yeasephke misrer adhyksrupe niyukt kren, emnki phrener grher smst prijner upre take krta kren. erpr sara misre o knan dese prcnd khra hl. emn khra yate kean phsl utpnn hl na, ete leakera mahakste pdl. amader pitrpurusder khadybstur abhab hl. kintu yakeab sunte pelen ye misre ssy mjtut ache, tkhn tini amader pitrpurusder misre pathalen. tamder sei chil prthmbar misre yaoya. tamra ykhn dbitiybar sekhane gelen, tkhn yeaseph nije theke tamr bhaider kache atmpriy dilen. yeasepher pre prijnder smbad phren sunte pelen. pre kichu leak pathiye yeaseph tamr pita yakeab o tamr sb atmiy prijnder deke pathalen, tamra meat pmcattr jn chilen. eibhabe yakeab misre gelen, pre tamr o amader pitrpurusder sekhane mrtu hl. tamder mrtdeh sikhime niye yaoya hyechil, ar sekhane tamderke kbre rakha hy. ei kbrsthan abraham sikhim shre hmearer cheleder kach theke kichu taka diye kinechilen. 'misre ihudira brddhi peye bhusmkhyk hye uthl. isbr abrahamer kache ye prtsiruti diyechilen ta purn hoyar smy hl. misre tkhn any ekjn raja hyechen. tini yeasepher smprke

janten na. ei raja amader leakder sngre caturi kren. tini amader pitrpurusder prti durybbhar krte laglen. tader nbjat sisuder jear kre baire phele dite hukum dilen, yen tara mara yay. sei smy measir jnm hy, tini isbrer drstite sundr chilen, tin mas prynt tini tamr pitar grhei lalit-palit hn. pre tamke baire rekhe de-oya hle phrener knyaa tamke kudiye ene tamr nijer cheler mt manus kren. measi misriyder smst jnane siksit hye uthlen, ar kthay o kaje mahksmtasali hye uthlen. 'measir bys ykhn cllis bchr tkhn tamr israyeli bhaider sngre dekhra krar iccha hl. measi dekhlen ye ekjn misriy ekjn israyeliyir prti durybbhar krche, tini tkhn israyeli leaktir pks smrtthn kren. israyeli leakti aghat krar jny measi sei misriyke sasti dilen ebn take emn mar dilen ye se mreel gel. tini mne kren ye tamr sbjatiy bhaira hyete bujhbe ye tader uddhar krte isbri take pathiyechen, kintu tara ta bujhl na. prdin, dujn israyeli ykhn nijeder mdhye maramari krche, sei smy tini tader kache ese tader mdhye miln kre debar jny bllen, 'dekh, teamra prspr bhair. tbe ken eke aprer prti durybbhar krch?' kintu anyaykari leakti measike dhakka mere sriye diye bl, 'amader bicar krte ke teamake adhikar diyeche? gthal tumi yemn sei misriyke khun krechile, temni ki amakeo khun krte cao?' ektha sune measi misr theke paliye gelen; ar midiyne bidesirupe bas krte laglen. sekhane tini apricit ag-nuker mtea chilen. sekhane thakar smy measir dui cheler jnm hy. 'er cllis bchr pre tini ykhn siny prbter kache mruprantre chilen, sekhane ek jblnt jheaper aguner sikhar mdhye ek sbrgdut tamke dekhra dilen. ei dekke measi ascry hye area bhal kre dekhbar jny ykhn kache gelen, tkhn prbhur ei rb sunlen, 'ami teamar pitrpurusder isbr, abrahamer, ishaker o yake-aber isbr.' measi bhye kampte laglen, bhalhabe takateo sahs kren na. erpr prbhu tamke bllen, 'teamar pa theke cti (jutea) khule phel, karn yekthane tumi damdiye ach, sei jayga pbitr. misre ami amar leakder durdbtha bhal kri dekhchei, tader arnatd sunechi, tai ami tader uddhar krar jny neme esechi. measi, tumi es, ekhn ami teamake misre pathab.' 'ei measikei israyeliyara cay ni ble blechil, 'ke teamake amader sask o bicar baniyeche?' measii sei bykti yate isbr sbrgduter madhyme sasnkra o trankrtarupe pathiyechilen. sei sbrgdutkei measi jblnt jheaper mdhye rekhechilen. erpr measi leakder misr theke ber kre anlen. tini misre, leahit sagre ar prantre cllis bchr dhre bhu alekik o prakrmer kaj kren. measii tamr ihudi bhaider blechilen, 'isbr teamader mdhy theke ek bhabaddi thik krben, tini hben amari mtea.' 'ei measii prantre ihudider smabese chilen. ye sbrgdut siny prbte tamr sngre ktha blechilen, tini tamr sngre o amader pitrpurusder sngre chilen. measi isbrer kach theke jibndayi ades labh kre tamr ajna skl amader diyechilen. 'kintu amader pitrpurusera tamr ktha paln krte can ni, tar pribrte tamra tamke agrahy kre misre phire yete ceyechilen. amader pitrpurusera hareanake bllen, 'measi amader misr theke ber kre enechen, kintu tar ki hl amra kichu bujhte parchi na. tai kichu debtader gde teal, yamra amadeb age age yabe o pricalit krbe.' tai leakera bachurer ek prtima gdl ar sei prtimar samne blidan utsrg krl. tara tader hate gda sei debtake niye annnd krte lagl. kintu isbr tader prti bimukh hlen, tini tader akaser sena arthar

alik debtader pujay badha dilen na. bhabbadider pustke ektha lekha ache: 'he israyeler geasthi, prantre clis bechr dhre teamra tea amar uddesye psubli o naibedy utsrg kr ni; teamra mealk debtar pujar tambu, riphana debtar nkstrer prtiumurti bhn krechile. puja krbar jny teamra aisb debtar murti gdechile. tai ami teamader babiler oapre nirbasne pathab.' ameah 5:25 -27 'mrui elakay amader sei pitrpurusder kachei sei saksy tambu chil. ei pbitr tambu tairi hyechil sei dharay, yebhabe nmuna dekhiye isbr measike ta krte blechilen. prbrtikale yiheasuy amader pitrpurusder pricalit krle tamra bhinn jatir des dkhil krlen. amader leakera sei dese prbes krle isbr sekhanka leakder sei des chede cle yete badhy krlen. amader leakera ei ntun tese gele ai tambuo sngge niye elen. pitrpurusder kach theke tamra ei tambu peyechilen. sei tambu raja dayuder smy prynt tamder kache chil. dayud isbrer drstite bises anugrh labh krlen ar yakeaber isbrer jny ek grh nirman krar anumti cailen. kintu dayuder chele sleamn tamr jny mndir nirman krlen. 'kintu yini prmesbr tini kkhno manusar hate tairi grhe bas kren na. e bisye bhabbadi blechen: 'prbhul blen, sbrg amar simhasn. prthibi amar pa rakhar jayga. tumi amar jny kirup grh nirman krbe? amar bisramer sthan keathay! amar hati ki ei bstugoli nirman kre ni?' yisaiy 66 :1-2 'apnara ekumye leak! isbrke apnara nij nij hrday smpe den nil! apnara tamr ktha sunte can nil! apnara sb smy pbitr atma ya blte caichen ta prtireadh kre aschen. apnader pitrpurusra yemr krechilen, apnarao tader mteai krchen. emn kean bhabbadi chilene ki yake apnader pitrpurusra niryatn kren ni? sei dharmik byktir agmner ktha yamra bhpurbe gheasna krechilen apnader pitrpurusra taderke khun krechen; ar ekhn apnara sei dharmikke strur hate smpe diye htya krchen. apnara measir bidhi-bybstha peyechilen, isbri tamr sbrgdutder madhyme ta diyechilen, kintu apnara ta paln kren nil! ihudi netara stiphaner eisb ktha sune prcnd rege gel. stiphaner prti tara ksipt hye uthe damte damt ghste lagl. stiphan pbitr atmay purn hye sbrger dike takalen ar dekhlen isbrer mhima, dekhlen yisur isbrer dandike damdiye achen. tini bllen, 'dekh! ami dekhchi sbrg kheala ryeche; ar manbputr isbrer dandike damdiye achen!' tkhn ihudi netara jeare citkar kre uthl, ar nijeder kane hat capa dil. erpr sbai mile ek sngge tamr dike chute gel. tara stiphanke mere phelar jny tamke tante tante shr theke baire niye giye pathr marte lagl. yamra stiphaner birud-dhe mithya saksy dike esechil, tara sel name ek yubker payer kache tader alkhalla khule jma rakhl. tara ykhn stiphanke pathr mere cleche tkhn tini prarthna kre bllen, 'prbhul yisur amar atmake grhn kr!' erpr tini hamtu gede bse citkar kre bllen, 'prbhul, emder birud-dhe ei pap gny krea na!' ei ble tini mrtyute dhle pdlen.

8

ar sel stiphaner htyar anumeadn krechilen. kyekjn dharmik leak ese stiphanke kbr dilen; ar stiphaner jny gbhir seak prkas krlen. seinde theke jerusalem mndir upr bhisen niryatn suru hl. preritgn chada sbai yihudiya o smriya prdeser sb jaygay chdiye pdlen. edike sel bisbasi smabeske dnbms krar jny uthe

pde laglen. badi badi dhuke tini stri-purus nirbise sklle tante tante niye ese karagare bhrnen. bisbasira caridike chdiye chitiye gel; ar tara yekhanee gel sekhane susmacar prcar krte lagl. philip smriya shre giye sekhane tini khrister susmacar prcar krlen. leakera ykhn philipar ktha sunl ebm tini ye sb alekik kaj krchilen ta dekhil, tkhn tamr kthay area mn dil. asuci atmay paoya leakder mdhy theke citkar krte krte seisb asuci atma ber hye el. anek pksaghat-grst leak o kheamad leak susth hl. er phle sei shre mha annder sada jagl. sei shre simean name ekjn leak chil. philip sei shre asar age simean bhudin dhre sei shre yadukhela krt. eibhabe se smriyar leakder abak kre dit. se nijeke ekjn mhapurus ble jahir krt. cheat bd sklei tar ktha mn diye sunt. tara blt, 'ei leaker mdhye isbrer sei skti ache yake 'mhaprakrm' o bla cle.' leakera tar ktha sunt karn dirgh din dhre se leakder yadumnter cmke mugdh kre rekhechil. kintu philip ykhn taderke isbrer susmacar, tamr rajy o yisur khrister namer bisy janalen, tkhn stri-purus skle philipke bisbas kre baptism nil. ar simean nijeo bisbas krl o baptism nil. baptaij hoyar pr se philiper kache kache thakte lagl, ar philiper dbara anek alekik kaj o nana prakrm kaj hcche dekhe ascry hye gel. preritera tkhno jerusaleme chilene, tamra sunte pelen ye smriyar leakera isbrer baky grhn kreche, tkhn tamra pitr o yeahnke sekhane pathalen. pitr o yeahn ese smriyar khrist bisbasider jny prarthna krlen yen tara pbitr atma labh kre; karn ei leakera prbhul yisur khrister name baptaij hleo tkhno prynt tader karear opr pbitr atma abtrn kren ni. ejny pitr o yeahn prarthna krlen; ar sei dui prerit, leakder mathay hat rakhle tara pbitr atma labh krl. simean ykhn dekhil ye, preritdar hat rakhar madhyme pbitr atma labh hcche, tkhn se taka ene tader bll, 'amakeo ei ksmta din yen ami yar opr amar duhat rakhb, se ei pbitr atma pay.' pitr simeanke bllen, 'tumi o teamar taka cirkaler mt dnbms hye yak! karn isbrer dan tumi taka diye kinbe ble bhebech. ei bisye amader sngge teamar kean adhikar ba ams nei, karn isbrer drstite teamar antr meatei srl ny. tai tumi ei mndta theke teamar mn-phirao!' ar prbhul kache prarthna kr, hyeta teamar mnner ei mndcintar jny ksma peleo pete par. karn ami dekhchi teamar mdhye khub irsa ache ar tumi paper kache bndi.' tkhn simean bll, 'apnarai amar jny prbhur kache prarthna krun, yen apnara ya bllen tar kichui amar prti na ghte!' preritera yisur bisye ya janten, se smbndhe saksy diye o prbhur barta prcar kre jerusaleme phire cllen, yabar pthe tamra smriyar bibhin grame susmacar prcar krlen. prbhur ek dut philipke bllen, 'prstut ho, dksine ye pth jerusalem theke ghsar dike neme geche, sei pth dhre neme yao.' tkhn philip prstut hye sei pth dhre rona dilen ebm sei pthe ekjn ithiopiyanke dekte pelen, tini npumsk. tini ithiopiya kandaki ranir keasad-hyke chilene. ini jerusaleme upasna krte giyechilen. pherar pthe tini tamr rthe bse bhabbadi yisaiyar pustk theke pdchilen. tkhn pbitr atma philipke bllen, 'ai rther kache yao, tamr sng dhr!' philip dede rther kache giye sunlen, sei keasadhyks bhabbadi yisaiyar pustk theke pdchen. philip jijnas krlen, 'apni ya pdchen ta ki bujthe parchen?' tini bllen, 'ki kre bujth? ydi bujhiye deoyar keu na thake?' ar tini philipke rthe

uthe ese tar kache bste blen. sastrer ye amsti tini path krchilen ta hl: 'ht hbar jny meser mtea tamke niye yaoya hl. leam chantaikarider samne bheda yemn mukh buje thake, temni tini mukh khealen ni. tamr hin absthay, tamr nyay adhikar theke tamke bncit kra hl. keu ar kkhno tamr bmsdhrder ktha blbe na, karn prthibite tamr jibn smapt hl.' yisa'yi 53 :7-8 sei keasad-hyks philipke blen, 'anugrh kre blun, bhabbadi kar bisye ei ktha blchen? tini ki tamr nijer bisye blchen, athba 'ny karea bisye?' tkhn philip sastrer sei ams theke suru kre yisur bisye susmacar tamke janalen. tamra rasta diye yete yete jlasyer kache ese hajir hle sei npumsk blen, 'dekhn!' ekhane jl ache! baptaij hte amar badha keathay?' tini rth thamate hukum krlen, ar philip o npumsk ubhye jle namlen. philip tamke baptism dilen. tamra ykhn jler mdhy theke uthlen, tkhn prbhur atma philipke sriye niye gelen, sei keasadhyks take ar dekhte pelen na; kintu annd krte krte tamr pthe egiye cllen. philip nijeke asdeade dekhte pelen, ar tini kaisriyar pthe rona hye yatra pthe sb ngre susmacar prcar krlen.

9

edike sel jerusaleme yisur anugamider tkhno ht-yar humki dicchilen. tini mahayajker kache gelen. dmmeskth smaj-grhe ihudider debar jny mahayajker kache cithiguli cailen, yen stri heak ba purus heak, khrister anugami emn kean leakke pelei greptar kre jerusaleme niye aste paren. tai sel dmmeske rona hye gelen. yete yete tini ykhn dmmesker kachakachi elen, sei smy hthat akas theke ek ujibl alea tamr caridike cmke uthl. tini matite pde gelen ebm ek rb sunte pelen, sei rb tamke blche; 'sel, sel! ken tumi amake et kst dicch?' sel blen, 'prbhu apni ke?'tini blen, 'ami yisu; tumi yar ksti krar cesta krch. oth, ai shre yao ar tea-may ki krte hbe ta teamay bla hbe.' ye sb purus tamr sngre yacchil tara nirbak hye damdiye ril. tara sei rb sunte pel, kintu kauke dekhte pel na. sel mati theke uthlen, kintu tini ykhn ceakh khullen tkhn kichui dekhte pelen na. tai tara take hat dhre dmmeske niye gel. tin din tini smpurn andh absthay rilen, sei smy tini ann jl kichui mukhe tullen na. dmmeske anniy name ekjn khrister anugami chilen. ek drsner mad-hyme prbhu tamke blen, 'anniy!'tini blen, 'prbhu, ei tea ami.' prbhu take blen, 'oth, ar 'srl' name rastay yao. sekhane yihudar badir kheamj kr. sekhane tars theke esechel sel ble ekjn leak, tar kheamj kr, karn se prarthna krche. tar ei drsnelab hyeche ye anniy name ekjn leak ese tar opr hat rakhate se abar tar drstskiti phire peyeche.' anniy blen, 'prbhu, ami anek leaker kache ei leaker bisye sunечи. ar ekhane y leak ap- nake bisbas kre,tader greptar kre niye yabar jny se prdhan yajkder kach theke bises preayana niye es- eche.' kintu prbhu take blen, 'tumi yao, karn aihu- dider kache, rajader o israyeliyder kache amar nam niye yabar jny ami take mneaniti krechi. amar namer jny take kt duhkhbheag krte hbe, ami nije take ta dekihiye deb.' tkhn anniy yihudar badite gelen. tini seler opr duhat rekhe blen, 'bhais sel, prbhu yisu amake teamar kache pathiyechen. ekhane asar pthe teamay tini drsn diyechilen. yisu teamar kache amake pathalen, yen tumi abar dekhte pao ar pbitr atmay

purn hte par.' sngre sngre tamr ceakh theke macher amser mt ekta kichu khse pdl, ar sel abar dekhte pe- len. pre tini uthe giye baptism nilen. erpr kichu khaoya-daoya kre sbl hlen.tini kichudin dmmeske anugamider sngre thaklen. erpr tini srasri smaj-grhe giye yisur ktha prcar krte laglen. tini blen, 'ei yisui hchhen isbrer putr.' tar ktha sune skle ascry hye gel. tara bl, 'eki, sei leak ny ye jerusaleme yamra yisur name bisbas krt tader ddbms krt? ar ekhane se yisur anugamider greptar kre prdhan yajker kache niye yabar jny ki ase ni?' kintu sel krmagt skti- sali hye uthlen, ar dmmeske ye sb ihudi bas krt, sel trke taderke nirb kre dilen, tini prman dite thaklen ye yisui khrist. bes kichu din pr ihudira selke hya krar ckrant krte lagl. kintu sel tader ckrant jante parlen. ihudira take hya krar jny shrer prdhan ph- tkgulir opr din rat nij rakhte lagl. kintu yamra seler kach theke siksa peyechil, tara selke shr tyage sahayy krl. tara selke ekta jhudite rekhe shrer pracirer ek grt diye jhudisuddh selke baire namiye dil. erpr sel jerusaleme gelen. sekhane tini yisur anugamider sngre yeag dite cesta krlen; kintu tamra skle tamke bhy krlen. tamra bisbas krte cailen na ye tini stykar yisur anugami hyechen. kintu barnba selke grhn kre tamke niye preritder kache gelen. dmmesker pthe sel kib- habe yisur dekha peyechen o prbhu yisu ye tamr sngre ktha blechen ar kibhabe tini dmmeske sahser sngre yisur nam prcar krechen, sesb ktha tader sbistare janalen. sel khrist bisbasider sngre jerusaleme tha- ken, tini sekhane sb jaygay giye sahser sngre prbhur nam prcar krten. tini grikkbhasi ihudider sngre trk krechilen ble tara tamke hya krar cesta krte lagl. bhaiyera se ktha jante pere tamke kaisriyate niye ge- len o sekhane theke tarse pathiye dilen. sei smy yi- hudiya, galil o smriyay bisbasi mndligulite santi biraj krchil. bisbasira prbhur bhye jibnyapn krt o pbitr at- may utsahit ht; er phle dliti sktisali hye uthl ebm krme krme smkhyar brddhilabh krte lagl. pitr jerusalem- ase pase bibhinn shre bhrmn krte krte luddar khrist bisbasider kache elen. ludday tini ainii name ekjn pngu leaker dekha pan; se at bchr dhre pksaghatte syasayi chil. pitr take blen, 'ainii yisu teamay susth krechen, tumi oth, bichana gutiye nao. tumi nijei ta parbe.' sngre sngre ainii uthe damdal. tkhn ludda o sareaner sb leak take dekhe prbhur prtii phirl o bisbasi hl. yapheate tabitha ba drka (yar arth 'hrini') name ek sisyy chilen. tini sb smy leaker upkar krten, bises kre gribrid sahayy krten. pitr ykhn ludday chilen tabitha asusth hye mara yan; tai tara tar deh snan kriye operer ghre suiyer rakhil. ludda yaphear kachakachi chil. anugamira ykhn sunlen ye pitr ludday achen, tkhn tara dujn leakke sekhane pathiye anureadh krl, 'yen pitr tatadadi kre ekbar tader okhane asen!' tkhn pitr prstut hye tader sngre cllen. tini sekhane hajir hle tara tamke operer sei ghre niye gel; ar bidhbara skle tamr cardike damdiye kamdte lagl, drka jibit absthay tader sngre thakbar smye yesb peasakguli tairi krechilen ta dekhate lagl. pitr sklike ghrer baire ber kre diye hamtu gede prarthna krlen. tarpr sei deher dike phire tini blen, 'tabitha, oth!' tate tini ceakh khullen o pitrke dekhte uthe bslen. tkhn pitr hat badiye tamke uthe damdate sahayy krlen. erpr tini bisbasider o sei bid- hbader deke tamke jibit dekhallen. ei ktha yaphear

srbrt chdiye pdl ar anek leak prbhur opr bisbas krl. pitr yapheate simean name ek camda bybsayir ghre anek din rilen.

10

kaisriyay krniliya name ekjn leak chilen; ini chilen 'italiy' bahinir ekjn senapti. tini chilen isbr bhkt, tamr grhst smt prjin stymy isbrer upasna krt. tini ihudider mdhye grib duhkholder arth ditin ar sbsmyi isbrer kache prarthna janaten. ekdin pray tinter smy ek drsner madhyme tini spst dekhete pelen ye isbrer ek dut tamr kache ese blchen, 'krniliy!' krniliy sbrgduter dike ceye bhy peye bllen, 'mhasy, apni ki can?' sei sbrgdut tamke bllen, 'krniliy teamar prarthna isbr sunechen; gribder tumi ye sahavy kr, ta tini dekhchen. isbr teamay smrn krechen. tumi yaphea shre leakder pathao, sekhane simean name ekjn leak ache, yar apr nam pitr, teamar leakera sekhane giye take ekhane niye asuk. se camdar bybsayi simeaner badite ache, sei badi smudrer dhare.' sbrgdut ktha ble cle gele pre krniliy dujn krmcarike o ekjn sainikke deke pathalen. isbrbhkt ei sainikti kaje sahavy krar byapare sb smyi krniliy kache kache thakt. ei tin byktri kache krniliy sb kichu bhitre tader yapheate pathalen. prer din tara ykhn yaphear kachakachi pemchlea. sei smye pitr prarthna krar jny chader upr uthe chilen. bela tkhn bhr dupur. pitrer khide pel ebm tini khete cailen. nice leakera tkhn pitrer jny khabar prstut krche, emn smy tini abist hlen. tini dekhlen akas mukt hyeche ar ekta kichu neme asche. seta dekhete ekta bd cadrer mt, tar carte khumt dhre keu yen ta matite namiye dicche. tar mdhye prthibir sb rkmer psu o srisrp ebm akaser nana rkmer pksi ryeche. erpr sei rb pitrke bll, 'pitr oth, mar o khaoy.' pitr bllen, 'prbhu kkhni na! karn ami kkhno kean asuddh ba apbitr kichu khai ni.' tkhn abar ei rb seana gel, 'isbr ya suddh krechen ta tumi 'asuddh' bealea na!' eibhabe tin bar ghte yabar pr sei cadrti akase tute neoya hl. pitr ye drsn peyechilen tar arth ki hte pare ta ykhn tini mne mne cinta krechen, sei smy krniliyaser pathanea ai leakera simeaner badir kheamj krte krte badir pthkte ese hajir hl. tara jynes krl, 'simean yake pitr ble tini ki e badite ryechen?' pitr tkhno sei drsner bisye cinta krechen, tkhn atma tamke bllen, 'dekhl! tin jn leak teamar kheamj krche. tumi uthe nice yao, bina dbidhay tader snge yao, karn amii tader pathiyechi.' tkhn pitr nice giye sei leakder bllen, 'dekhun, apnara yake khumjchen, amii sei leak. apnara ekhane ken esechen?' tara bll, 'amra senapti krniliyaser kach theke esechi. tini ekjn dharmik leak, tini isbrer upasna kren. ihudider kacheo tini srd-dhar patr. sbrgdut krniliyaske nirdes diyechen yen apnake tamr badite aste amntrn deoya hy. apni ki bllen ta yen tini sunte pan.' tkhn pitr tader bhetre niye giye ratta tamr okhane thakar bybstha krlen.pr din pitr prstut hye sei leakder snge rona hye gelen. yaphea theke kyekjn bisbasi bhaio pitrer snge gelen. prer din tamra kaisriya shre elen. krniliya tamder jny apeksa krchilen, tini tamr atmiy o ghnisht bndhuder tamr badite dekechilen. pitr ykhn bhetre gelen tkhn krniliy ese tamr snge saksat krlen; ar upud hye pde pitrke prnam janalen. kintu pitr tamke bllen, 'aha, ki

krchen, uthun! ami tea ekjn samany manus matr.' pitr tamr snge ktha blte blte bhetre giye dekhlen, sekhane bhuleak ese jdea hyeche. pitr tamder bllen, 'apnara janen, any jater leaker snge melamesa kra ba tader badi yaoya ihudider jny bidhi-smmt kaj ny; kintu isbr amake dekhie diyechen ye, kean manuske 'asuci' ba 'apbitr' bla thik ny. tai amake deke pathan hl, ar ami bina apttite cle elam. ekhn ami jante cai apnara ki karne amay deke pathiyechen.' krniliy bllen, 'cardin age ei smy ami amar ghre bse prarthna krchilam, bela tkhn pray tinte, sei smy thhat ek bykti amar samne ese damdalen, tamr gaye chil ujibl peasak. tini bllen, 'krniliy teamar prarthna grahy hyeche, ar tumi grib duhkholder ye sahavy kr ta-o isbr dekhchen. isbr teamake smrn krechen; tai tumi yapheay kichu leak pathao ebm simean yake pitr ble take ekhane niye es. smudrer dhare simean name ye camdar bybsayi ache, se tar badite ache.' tai ami snge snge apnar kache leak pathalam; ar apni bd anugrh kre ekhane esechen. ekhn amra skle ekhane isbrer samne achi; prbhu apnake ye sb ktha blte ades krechen amra skle ta sunb.' tkhn pitr blte suru krlen, 'ekhn ami styi styii bujhte perechi ye isbr karo prtj kspatitb kren na. prtyek jatir mdhye ye keu isbrer upasna kre o nyay kaj kre, isbr emn leakder grhn kren. tini is-rayeler leakder kache tamr susmacar pathiyechilen. tini sei susmacare janalen ye yisu khrister madhyme santi labh hy. tini skleri prbhu! smgr yihudate ki ghtechil se sb ktha apnara sunechen. yeahn baptaijk leakeder kache baptismer ktha prcar krar pr galile ei ghtnaguli suru hy. apnara sei nasrtiy yisur bisye sunechen, sunechen isbr kibhabe tamke pbitr atmay o prakrmer snge abhisek krechilen. yisu srbrt manuser mngl kre bedaten, ar yamra diyabler kble pdechil tader tini mukt krten, karn isbr tamr snge chilen. yihuda o jerusaleme yisu ya kichu krechen, amra ta sbckse dekkechi, amra tar saksi. tara tamke kather tairi ek kruse jhuliy hyta kreche; kintu isbr tamke mrtyur tin diner mathay jibit krechen. isbr leakder kache yisuke jibitrupe dekhale. kintu tini sbaike dekha den ni. isbr purbei saksirupe yader mneanit krechilen, kebl tarai tamke dekhete peyechilen, amrai seisb saksi! mrtder mdhy theke jibit hbar pr amra yisur snge pan-ahar krechi; ar tini amader ades dilen, yen amra leakder majhe prcar kri ar saksy dii ye tini sei bykti, yake isbr smst jibit o mrt skler bicarkta kre mneanit krechen. ye keu yisuke bisbas krbe, se paper ksma pabe. yisur name isbr seisb leakeder pap ksma krben. smst bhabbadi ble gechen ye e sty.' pitr ykhn eisb ktha blchilen, tkhn yamra sekhane seisb ktha sunchil, tader skler opr pbitr atma neme elen. ihudi smprday theke ye khrist bisbasira pitrer snge sekhane esechilen tamra skle ascry hye gelen, karn ihudider opro pbitr atmar dan neme el. karn tamra oderke nana bhasay ktha blte o isbrer prsmsa krte sunlen. tkhn pitr bllen, 'keu ki ei leakder jle baptaijk krte asbikar krte pare? amra yemn pbitr atma peyechi tarao tea temni peyechel' tkhn tini yisu khrister name krniliy, tar pribarer leakder o tader bndhuder jle baptism grhn krte ades krlen. erpr tamra pitrke tamder snge kichu din thakte anureadh krlen.

yihudiyar preritera ebm bisbasi bhaiyera sunte pen-
 le ye aihudirao isbrer siksa grhn kreche. pitr ykhn
 jerusalemelen, tkhn kichu ihudi smprdayer khrist
 bisbasi tamr smaleacna krte lagl. tara bll, 'dekh, tumi
 yamra ihudi ny ebm yader sunnt hy ni tader ghre
 giyechile, emnki sekhane khaoya-daoya krechile!'
 tkhn pitr taderke ager sb ghtna bistaritbhabe janiye
 bllen, 'ami yaphea shre prarthna krchilam, sei smy
 bhababist absthay ek drsn pelam. ami dekhlam, ekta
 bd cadrer mt kichu, tar carti khumt dhre akas theke
 namiye deoya hyeche. ta amar kache ele ami bhaleab-
 habe lksy kre dekhlam tar mdhye bhucr grhpalit psu,
 skl himsr bny jntu, srisrp o akaser pakhira ache. tkhn
 ami ek rb sunte pelam ya amay blche, 'pitr oth, eder
 mere khao!' kintu ami bllam, 'na, prbhu e hte pare na!
 karn apbitr asuddh kean kichu kkhno ami khai na!'
 akas theke sei rb dbitiy bar bhese el, 'isbr ya suddh
 krechen tumi ta apbitr blea na.' eibhabe tinbar sei
 rb seana gel, pre se sb abar akase tene tule neoya hl,
 ar ami yekthane chilam sei badite tkhn tin jn leak el.
 tader kaisriya theke amar kache pathanea hyechil; ar
 atma amay bllen, 'keanrkm dbidha na kre tumi oder
 snge yao. ei dujn bhaio amr snge giyechilen; ar amra
 krniliyr badite gelam. tini kibhabe ekjn sbrgdutke
 tamr badite damdate dekhechilen ta amader janalen.
 sei sbrgdut tamke bllen, 'yapheate leakder pathao;
 sekhan theke simean, yake pitr ble, take amntr diye
 anao. tini ese ye sb ktha blben tari dbara tumi o tea-
 mar grher skle uddhar labh krbe.' ami ykhn ktha blte
 suru krlam, pbitr atma tkhn tader opr neme elen,
 yemn surute amader opr esechilen. erpr prbhu ya
 blechilen ta amar mne pdl. prbhu yisu blechilen,
 'yeahn jle baptaij krchen, kintu teamra pbitr atmay
 baptaijit hbe.' amra prbhu yisu khristke bisbas krl
 isbr amader ye dan diyechilen, temni tara bisbasi hle
 isbr taderke sman brdan krlen, seksetre ami ki is-
 brer kaje badhadan krte pari? na! ihudi bisbasira
 ykhn ei sb ktha sunl, tara trk thamiyi diye isbrer
 prmsra krte krte bll, 'tahle amaderi mt aihudidero
 isbr jibn labh krar jny mn-phiranear suyeag dilen!'
 stiphaner htyar pr niryatn suru hyechil, phle bisbasira
 bibhinn jaygay chdiye chitiye giyechilen. tamder
 mdhye aneke bhudur arthar phainikiya, kupr o an-
 tiykhiiy paliye giye keblmatr ihudider kachei sus-
 macar prcar krechilen. tamder mdhye kyekjn bisbasi
 kupriy o kuriniy deser leak chilen, yamra antiykhiiyay
 ese grik bhasabadi ihudider kache prbhu yisur sus-
 macar prcar krechilen. prbhur prakrm tamder sathe
 chil, phle bhuleak prbhu yisur opr bisbas kre tamr
 anugami hl. jerusalemere bisbasi mndli ykhn sei sm-
 bad sunlen, tamra barnabake antiykhiiyay pathalen.
 barnba ekjn bhalea leak chilen; tini pbitr atmay o bis-
 base priputn chilen. antiykhiiyay giye barnba dekhlen
 ye isbr sekhankar leakder area kt asirbad krechen.
 ete tini khubi ntust hte, tader hrdy diye prbhur
 prtii sdai bisbst thakte utsah dilen; ar bhusmkhyk
 leak prbhur snge yukt hlen. barnba seler khamje
 tarse gelen. sekhane seler dekha peye tini tamke an-
 tiykhiiyate niye elen. tamra spmurn ek bchr bisbasi
 smabese theke bhu leakke siksa dilen. antiykhiiyatei
 anugamira prthm 'khristiyan' name abhihit hlen. ei

smi kyekjn bhabbadi jerusalem theke antiykhiiyate
 elen. tamder mdhye agab name ek bhabbadi uthe
 damdiye pbitr atmar prernay bhabbani krlen ye, 'sara
 jgte ek mha durbhiks asche. leakder khadyer abhab
 hbe.' smrat klediye smi ei durbhiks hyechil. prtyek
 sisu tamder nij-nij samrthry anusare yihudar bisbasi
 bhaidar sahay pathabar jny mnsthir krlen. tai tamra
 barnba o seler madhyme tamder smgrhit arth pathiye
 ei kaj krlen.

12

sei smi raja heread bisbasi mndli kichu leaker opr
 niryatn suru krlen. yeahner bhai yakeabke heread tr-
 barir aghate htya krar nirdes dilen. tini ykhn dekhlen
 ete ihudira khub khusi hl, tkhn tini pitrke greptar
 krlen. tkhn chil ihudider nistarprbersmy. pitrke
 greptar kre heread tamke karagare rakhlen. tamke
 pahara debar jny carjn kre seal jn sainikke niyeag
 krlen. tini mne krlen nistarprber pre pitrke jnsad-
 harner kache bicarer jny hajir krben. tai pitrke kara-
 gare bndi kre rakha hl, kintu bisbasi mndli tamr
 jny isbrer kache ekagrbbabe prarthna krte thaklen.
 sei rate pitr dujn prhrart sainiker majhkhane suye
 ghumacchilen, duti sekl diye tamke bemdhe rakha
 hyechil ebm sainikra phtke pahara dicchil. heread
 thik krechilen ye prdin skale bicarer jny pitrke kara-
 garer baire anben. hthar prbhur ek dut sekhane ese
 damdalen; ar karagarer mdhye ekta alea jhlse uthl.
 sbrgdut pitrer gaye mrdu aghat diye tamke jagiye
 bllen, 'siggir oth!' tkhn tamr duhater sekl khse pdl.
 erpr sei sbrgdut pitrke bllen, 'peasak pr, ar paye jutea
 dao.' pitr sei mt kaj krlen. tkhn sbrgdut pitrke bllen,
 'teamar alkhallati gaye diye amake anusrn kr.' sbrgdut
 ber hlen ar pitr tamr pichu pichu baire beriy ge-
 len; kintu sbrgdut ya krlen ta ye bastbe sty ta tini
 bujhe uthte parchilen na. tini mne krlen hyeta kean
 drsn dekhchen. tamra prthm o dbitiy paharadarder
 pechne phele egiye gelen, ar yekhan diye shre yaoya
 yay, leahar sei birat phtker kache elen. sei phtk
 tamder jny nije theke khule gel; ar tamra sekhani
 diye baire beriy gelen. tamra dujne ekta rastar
 ses prynt gelen, amni sei sbrgdut pitrer kach theke
 hthar keathay miliye gelen. tkhn pitr bujhlen ki
 ghteche ebm ble uthlen, 'ami niscy janlam ye esbi
 bastb. prbhu tamr dutke pathiyechilen; ar tini here-
 ader o ye ihudira niryatn dekhbe bhebechil tader hat
 theke amay uddhar krechen.' ei ktha bujhte pere tini
 mriymr badir dike rona dilen. ei mriym hlen yeah-
 ner ma. ei yeahnke abar marko ble. eder badite aneke
 jdea hye prarthna krchilen. pitr ese drjar drjay gha
 dile reada name ekjn cakrani ese drjay ke ta jijnse
 krl. pitrer knthsbr cinte pere tar et and hl ye se drja
 khulte bhule gel, ar dede bhete giye ei khbr janal. se
 bll, 'pitr drjar baire damdiye achen!' tamra take bllen,
 'teamar matha kharap hyeche!' kintu se ykhn barbar
 blte lagl, tar kthai thik, tkhn tamra bllen, 'tbe o nis-
 cyi sbrgdut.' kintu pitr drjay aghat kreii cllen, ar tamra
 drja khule tamke dekhte peye ascry hye gelen. tini hat
 diye ingite taderke cup krte bllen ebm prbhu kibhabe
 sei karagar theke tamke uddhar kre enchen, se ktha
 janalen. tini bllen, 'teamra yakeabke o anyany bhaidar
 ei ghtnar ktha janao.' pre tini sekhan theke any jay-

gay cle gelen. skal hle prhrart sainikder mdhye ekta haicai pde gel. pitrer ki hl, ei bhebe tara ascry hye gel. erpr heread pitrke anek kheamjakhumji krlen, kintu tamke na peye prhrider nanabhabe jijnasabad kre tini sei prhrider prandnder ades dilen. erpr heread yihuda chede kaisriya shre giye kichukal sekthane thaklen. heread seariy o sideaniyer leakder opr khubi krudhd chilen. tara dl bemdhe hereader snge dekha krte el. rajar ekant scib blantke nijeder dle tene tara hereadke sastir jny anureadh krl, karn tader des rajar deser opr khadyer jny nirbhrsil chil. ek nirupit dine, heread rajkiy peasak pre simhasne ese bslen ebm leakder kache bhasn dite laglen. leakera citkar krte lagl, 'etea manusar knthsbr ny, e ye isbrer knthsbr!' heread ei prmsa kudalen, isbrke tamr prapy gerb dilen na. hthat prbhur ek dut ese hereadke aghat krle tini asusth hlen. tamr srir kite kheyeh phell, phle tini mara gelen. edike isbrer barta cardica chdiye pdl ar bhu leak tate bisbas krl. barnba o sel jerusalem tamder kaj sere antiykhiiyay phire gelen. tamra yeahn, yake mark ble, tamke snge niye gelen.

13

sei smy antiykhiiyar mndlite kyekjn bhabbadi o siksk chilen. tamra hlen; barnba, simean yake niger bla ht, kuriniy shrer lukiy, mnhem ini sasnkrt hereader snge manus hyechilen o sel. tamra prbhur sebay rt chilen o upbas krchilen. sei smy ekin dbitr atma bllen, 'barnba o selke amar jny prthk kre dao; karn ekti bises kajer jny ami tader mneanit krechi.' tkhn tamra upbas o prarthnar pr barnba o seler opr hat rekhe tamder biday dilen. eibhabe pbitr atmar prernay calit hye tamra silukiya shre gelen o sekhan theke jahaje kre kupr dbipe rona dilen. tamra salami shre pemche ihudider smaj-grhgulite giye isbrer barta prcar krlen. yeahn mark tamder shkariupe kaj krchilen. tamra sei dbiper mdhy diye yete yete pre paphease ese uthlen. sekthane tamra br yisu name ek ihudi yadukr o bhnd bhabbadir dekha pelen. se sei rajyer rajpjal sergiy peler updesta chil. sergiy pel chilen ekjn buddhiman leak. tini barnba o selke deke pathiye tamder kach theke isbrer barta sunte cailen. kintu sei yadukr iluma. ei chil br yisur grik nam barnba o peler biruddhacrn kre rajypalke khriste bisbas theke sriye niye yabar cesta krte lagl. tkhn sel yake pelo ble, tini pbitr atmay purn hye ilumar dike seajasuji takalen. bllen, 'tui chl-caturite bhra leak!' tui diyabler chele! ya kichu thik, tui tar stru! tui ki prbhur sty pthke bikrt krte ksant hbi na? dekh, prbhur hat ekhn tear opr. tui andh hye yabi, ar kichu din suryer alea ar dekhte pabi na.'snge snge ek gbhir andhkar tar opr neme el, ar se cardike hat-date lagl, take hat dhre sekhan theke niye yabar jny leakder anureadh krte lagl. tkhn sei ghnta deke rajypal bisbas krlen, karn tini prbhur bisye siksar ktha sune mugdh hye giyechilen. pel o tamr sngira paphh theke jlpthe rona diye pamphuliya prgate elen; kintu yeahn tamder chede jerusalem phire gelen. tamra prga theke abar yatra suru kre pisiidary antiykhiiyay ese upsthit hlen. ek bisrambare pel o barnba ihudider ek smaj-grhe giye bslen. measir bidhi-bybstha ebm bhabbadider grnth theke path kra hle pre smaj-

grher adhyks tader ble pathalen, 'bhaiyera, leakder kache siksa debar o utsah yeagabar mt ydi apnader kichu thake the egie ese ta blun.' tkhn pel uthe damdiye hat nede blte thaklen, 'he israyeli leakera o aihudira, apnara yamra sty isbrer upasna kren tara amar ktha sunun. ei israyeliyder isbr amader pitr-puruder mneanit krechilen, ar misr dese prbasirupe thakar smy tini amader leakder unnt krechilen. sei des theke isbr mhaprakrme tader ber kre anlen. pray des bchr dhre prantrer mdhye isbr tader sb rkmer bybhar shy krlen. tini knaner satti jatike ucched kre seisb jatir des israyeliyder dilen. eibhabe pray carsea pncas bchr kete gel.'erpr bhabbadi smuyeler smy prynt isbr kyekjn bicark dilen; tarpr tara ekjn raja caile binyamin geasthir kiser chele selke isbr dilen., ye clis bchr dhre tader opr rajtb krl. pre tini take sriye, dayudke tader raja krlen. isbr tamr bisye saksy diye bllen, 'ami yisyer chele dayudke peyechi, se amar mner mt leak. ami take ya krte blb se ta krbe.' dayuder bmse isbr tamr prtisruti anusare israyeler jny ek trankrta anlen, tini yisu. tamr asar age yeahn smst israyel jatir kache mn-phiranear ek baptism gheasna krlen. yeahn tamr kajer seser dike blten, 'ami ke, teamra ki mne kr? ami sei khrist ni. amar pr yini aschen, tamr jutear phite khealar yeagytao amar nei. 'bhaiyera, abrahamer bmsdhrera, ar aihudider mdhye yamra isbrer upasna kren, apnara skle janun ye amaderi kache pritraner ei barta pathanea hyeche. jerusalemer adhibasira o tader netara yisuke trankrta hisebe cinte pare ni, ydio bhabbadider baky ya prbhu yisur smbndhe ble ta tader kachei prti bisrambare path kra ht. yihudirai take deasi sabyst krl, ar eibhabe tara bhabbadider baky sphl kreche. mrtyund debar mtea tamr kean deas na peleo tara pilater kache tamke htaya krar jny dabi janay. yisur bisye ya kichu sastre lekha hyeche tar sbkichu smpnn krbar pr, tara tamr mrtdeh sei krus theke namiye ek kbre rekhechil. kintu isbr yisuke punrjibit krlen. tamra tamr snge galil theke jerusaleme esechilen, taderke tini anek din prynt dekha diyechilen. tarai ekhn leakder kache srbsmkse tamr saks. amra apnader kache ei susmacar janacchi, ya isbr amader pitrpruser kache prtisruti sbrup diyechilen; yisuke mrtyu theke punrutthit kre isbr amader kache arthat tamr sntander jnye sei prtisruti purn krechen. yemn dbitiy gite e lekha ache:'tumi amar putr, aji ami teamar pita hyechi.' gitsmhita 2:7 isbr yisuke mrtyu theke punrutthit krechen. yisur ar kkhno ksy paben na. ei bisye isbr blechen:'ami dayudeb kache ye pbitr o sty prtisrutiguli diyechilam, ta teamake deb.' yisaiy 55 :3 abar ar ek jaygay isbr blechen:'tumi teamar pbitrmtke ksy dekhte debe na.' gitsmhita 16:10 dayud tamr smye isbrer iccha anuyayi kaj krar pr mara gele pitrpruser kbrer mdhye tamkeo kbr deoya hl o tar deho ksy pel. kintu isbr yake (yisuke) mrtyu theke punrutthit krechen, tini ksy deken ni. tai bhaiyera, ami cai apnara janun ye, ei yisur madhyme paper ksmalabher ktha apnader kache gheasna kre hcche. measir bidhi-bybsthay apnara pap theke mukt hte parten na; kintu prtyek bykti ye yisur opr bisbas kre, se pap theke mukt hte pare. tai sabdhan! bhabbadira ya ble gechen, ta yen apnader jibne phle na yay. bhabbadira bllen, 'sean, teamra yamra up-

has kr! teamra dekh, abak ho o dhhms hye yao, karn ami teamader smye emn kaj krechi, ye kajer ktha teamader bla hleo teamra bisbas krbe na.bhkkuk 1:5 pel o barnba ykhn smaj-grh theke cle yacchen, tkhn leakera anuredh krl yen prer bisrambare tara area bistaritbhabe aish ktha tader janan. smaj-grher sbha ses hle, anek ihudi o ihudi dhrmablmbi bhkt leakera pel o barnbar pichne pichne gel. pel o barnba aish leakder sng e ktha bllen o isbrer anugrhe astha rekhe clar pramrs dilen. prer bisrambare sei shrer pray smst leak prbhur ktha seanar jny smbet hl; kintu ihudira atea leaker smagm dekhe irsate purn hl. tara peler kthar prtibad kre tader apmano krte lagl. kintu pel o barnba nirbhikbhabe blte thaklen, 'prthme teamra yamra ihudi teamaderi kache isbrer barta prcar krar pryajin chil; kintu teamra ykhn ta aagrahy kre ni-jederke annt jibner ayeagy mne krch, tkhn amra ai-hudider kachei yab. karn prbhur amader emni ades krechen:'ami teamader ai-hudider kache diptisbrup krechi, yen teamra jgter smst leaker kache pritraner pth jnat kr.'yisaiy 49 :6 ai-hudira peler ei ktha sune anndit hl o prbhur bartar smman krl. ar yamra annt jibner jny mneanin hyechil, tara bisbas krl. prbhur ei barta sei ancler srbrt chdiye pdl. edike kichu ihudira bhktimti o smmaniy mhlader o shrer netader utte-jit ke pel o barnbar prt niryatn suru krl, ar nijeder ancl theke tamder tadiye dil. tkhn tamra tader birud-dhe payer dhulea jhedhe phele ikniye cle gelen. edike antiyke anugamira annde o pbitr atmay pripurn hte thaklen.

14

erpr pel o barnba ikniye gelen. sekhane tamra tamder kajer pddhti anuyayi sei ekibhabe ihudider smaj-grhe prbes krlen. sekhankar leakder kache pel o barnba etea sundrbhabe ktha bllen, ye anek ihudi o grik tamder kthay bisbas krl. kintu kichu ihudira bisbas krl na ebn tara bhaider biruddhe ai-hudider ksepiye tull. pel o barnba ikniye anek din theke gelen, ar tamra nirbhikbhabe prbhur ktha ble yete laglen. tamra prbhur anugrher ktha prcar krten; ar prbhuro tamder madhyme nana alekik kaj kre sei prcarer pkse saksy diten. sei shrer leakera dudle bhag hye gel, ekdl ihudider pkse ar any dl preritder pks nil. tkhn ai-hudira o ihudira tader smajptider sng e ek hye pel o barnbake apman kre pathr mere hyta krar priklpna krl. sel o barnba ta jante pere sei shr chede gelen. tamra lukayniyar lustra o drbi shre o tar carpaser an-cle cle gelen; ar sekhane tamra susmacar prcarer kaj caliye gelen. lustray ekjn leak bse thakt, se tar pa bybhar krte part na. se jnm thekei kheamda chil, kkhno hamta cla kre ni. sei leakti bse bse peler ktha sunchil. pel tar dike ceye dekhlen susth hbar jny leaktir isbrer prt bisbas ache. pel tkhn take deke bllen, 'teamar du paye bhr diye seaja hye damdao!' ar se laph diye uthe hemte bedate lagl. pel ya krlen ta dekhe leakera lukayniy bhasay ble uthl, 'debtara manus rup dharn kre amader mdhye abtrin hyechen!' tara barnbake bl, 'dyupitr'ar pelke bl, 'mrkuriy;karn pel chiln prdhan bkta. shrer thik samnei dyupiter ye mndir chil, tar yajk kyekta samd o mala niye shrer pthke el o leakder sng e sekhane ta blidan kre pel o

barnbar kache utsrg krte cail. kintu prerit barnba o pel ykhn ektha bujhlen, tkhn tamra nijeder peasak chimde dede baire giye leakder uddesye citkar kre bllen, 'aha, teamra e krch ki? amrao teamader mtea sadharn manus! amra teamader susmacar seanate esechi. eisb asartar mdhy theke jibnt isbrer dike phirte hbe. isbri akas, prthibi, smudr o sei skler mdhye ya kichu ache se smsti srsti krechen. tiniu atite smst jatike nijeder khusi mtea pthe clte diyechen. tthapi isbr ye achen er prmaner jny tini anek kichu krechilen. tini skler mngl krechen. akas theke brsti o bibhinn rtute ssy dicchen. tini teamader khady yea-gacchen o teamader antr annde purn krchen.' eisb ktha pel o barnba anek kre beajhaleo tamder uddesye blidan kra theke keanbhabei ei leakder rukhte parlen na. ei ghtnar pr ikniy o antiykhia theke kyekjn ihudi ese leakder peler biruddhe prreacit krl. tara peler opr pathr chumdl, tamke tene ene shrer baire niye gel. tara mne krl pel bujhi marai gechen. kintu yisur anugamira ese tamr carpase damdale tini uthe tader sng e shre gelen. prdin tini barnbar sng e dr-bite cle gelen. sei shre tamra susmacar prcar krlen, ar bhuleak yisur anugami heal. erpr tamra lustra hye ikniy o pre antiykhia phire elen. tamra aish shre sisyer skti jeagalen. smst niryatner mdhyeo bisbase atl thakte tamder sahs diye bllen, 'anek dukhbheager mdhy diye amader isbrer rajye prbes krte hbe.' tamra prtyekti bisbasi mndir jny pracinder niyeag krlen. ei pracinera, yamra prbhur opr bisbas sthaphn krechilen, prarthna o upbaser sng e tamder prtyekke tamra prbhur hate smpe dilen. erpr tamra pisidiyar mdhy diye pamphuliyay gelen. tarpr prgay abar susmacar prcar krlen o sekhan theke attaliyay cle gelen. sekhan theke tamra jahaje kre antiykhia gelen. ye kaj tamra ekhn ses krlen, sei kajer jnyi ei shr theke bisbasira pel o barnbake prbhur kache smrpn krechilen. pel barnba phire ese mndir bisbasider ektr krlen; ar isbr tamder sng e theke ye sb kaj krechilen o ai-hudider jny bisbaser ye dbar unnmukt kre diyechilen, se sb ktha tamder janalen. pre tamra anugamider sng e sekhane dirgh smy thaklen.

15

yihuda theke kyekjn leak ese siksa dite lagl. tara ai-hudi bhaider siksa diye bl, 'measir bidhan anusare sunnt smskar na krlle teamra uddhar pabe na.' pel o barnba ei siksar bireaditha krlen. sei leakder sng e pel o barnbar trk hl. thik hl ei trker mimamsar jny pel, barnba o aro kyekjnke jerusaleme preritder o pracinder kache pathanea hbe. tkhn mndli tamder yaoyar bybstha kre dilen. ei bisbasira yatra pthe phainikiya o smriya hye gelen o ai-hudira ye khrist bisbasi hyeche ta janalen, ete bisbasider mdhye khubi annd hl. pel, barnba o anyanyra jerusaleme pem-chalen. bisbasi mndir preritera o pracinera tamder sbagt janalen. isbr tader sng e ya krechen, pel o barnba se sb ktha janalen. kintu phrisider mdhye yamra bis-basi hyechen tader mdhye kyekjn uthe damdiye bte lagl, 'ai-hudider mdhye yamra bisbasi hyeche, tader sunnt kra o measir deoya bidhi-bybstha palne badhy kra hbe.' erpr preritera o pracinera ei prsner bisye aleacna krar jny smbet hlen. dirghksn dhre nana ktha

katakatir pr pitr uthe damdiye tader blen, 'bhaiyera apnara janen, purber dingulite isbr apnader mdhy theke amake mneanit krechilen, yen aihudider kache ami susmacar prcar kri. tara amar mukhe susmacar sune bisbas krechil. isbr, yini amader antr skl janen tini aihudider tamr rajye grhn krlen ebm er saksysbrup tader pbitr atma dilen, yemn amader diychilen. tader o amader mdhye isbr kean prbhed rakhen ni, brm bisbas krlr pr isbr tader antro suddh krlen. ekhn ei aihudi bhaider kamdhe ken apnara bhari yeayal capiye dite caichen? isbrke ki apnara krudhdh krte can? amra o amader pitrpusurder emn skti chil na ye sei bhari yeayal bhn kri. kintu amra bisbas kri ye ei aihudi bisbasira amader mt prbhu yisur anugrhei uddhar labh krbe!' tkhn smst leak nirb hye gel; ar barnba o peler madhyme aihudider mdhye isbr ki ki alekik kaj krechen, tader kach theke se sb ghtnar ktha sunl. tader ktha bla ses hle yakeab blte suru krlen, 'bhayera, amar ktha sunun. aihudider prtii isbrer bhaleabasar ktha apnara bhari simeaner mukhe sunen. ei prthm ykhn isbr aihudider grhn krlen o taderke tamr prja kri nilen. bhabbadider kthao er sathe mele yemn sastre lekha ache: 'erpr ami phire asb, ar dayuder ye ghr bhenge geche, ta punray gamthb. ami tar dhhms sthan abar gemthe tulb, ta ntun kre sthaphn krb. yen manbjatir baki ams prbhur anbesn kre, ar smst aihudider yaderke amar name ahban kra hyeche, tarao skle prbhur anbesn kre. isbr ektha blen ebm tinii esb krechen. isbr bhupurbei ei bisyuguli janiyechen. 'tai amar bicar ei ye aihudider mdhye theke yamra isbrer dike phirekhe amra tader kst deb na. er pribte amra tader ptr likhe ei ktha janabea. tara yen prtima smkrant kean asuci khady na khay, yen pap kary theke birt thake, gla tipe mara kean pranir mams na khay ba rkt asbdan na kre. tader ebisye nibrtt hoye pryajni, karn sei adikal thekei prtiti shre ihudider smaj-grhe ekhno measir emn leak ache, yamra tamke arthat tamr bidhi-bybstar ktha prcar kre. tachada prtii bisrambare ihudider smaj-grhe measir bidhi-bybstar path kra hy.' tkhn preritera o pracinera mndilir bisbasibrger sngre ekyeage tamder mdhye theke kyejkjke mneanit kre pel o barnbar sngre antiykhiiy pathabar bisye thik krlen. tamra yihuda, barnba o silke mneanit krlen, era bhaider mdhye netrsthaniy chilen. tader sngre tara eirkm ek ptr likhe pathalen: antiykhiiy, suriya o kilikiyari aihudi smbisbasi bhaider kache preritder o mndilir pracinder subheccha. priy bhaiyera, amra sunte peyechi ye amader nirdes chadai emn kyejkj leak ekhan theke giye nana ktha ble teamader mn ashtr ke tueleche o teamader nana smsyar mdhye pheleche! amra skle ekmt hyechi ye kyejkj mneanit kre amader priy bhai barnba o peler sngre teamader kache pathan. ei leakera amader prbhu yisu khrister name nijeder jibn utsrg krechen. tai eder sngre amra yihuda o silke pathacchi, emra teamader eki ktha blben. karn pbitr atmar kache ebm amader kacheo etai bhal mne hl ye ei pryajniy bisyuguli chadaa atirikt kean kichui teamader opr bharsbrup capiye deb na. teamra prtimar samne utsrg kra kean khadybstu khabe na, rkt ebm gla tipe mara kean pranir mams khabe na, ar yen pap krm theke dure thakbe. teamra ydi nijeder er theke dure rakh tahle teamader mngl hbe. teamader skler

jny amader subheccha ril. tai pel, barnba, yihuda o sil jerusalem theke rona hye antiykhiiy elen. tamra leakder smbet kre sei cithi dilen. cithi pdar pr tara sbai sei utsaheaddipk cithir jny annd krte thaklen. yihuda o sil ubhye bhabbadi hoyate bhaider sngre anekksn dhre ktha ble tader utsah dilen o skti jeagal. yihuda o sil kichudin sekhane thakar pr yamra tader pathiyechilen, tader kache arthat jerusaleme phire yabar jny bhaider kach theke santite biday pelen. kintu pel o barnba antiykhiiy kichu smy katalen. tara anyany area aneker sngre prbhur barta siksa diten o susmacar prcar krten. kichu smy pr pel barnbake blen, 'cl amra phire yai, prtiti shre yekthane amra prbhur barta prcar krechilam, seish jaygay giye dekhki bhaira kemn ache.' barnba cailen yen yeahn arthat marko tamder sngre yan. kintu pel bhablen, ekbar ye pamphuliyate tamder chede cle giyechil, take sngre na neoyai bhal. er phle tamdbd mdhye mt-bireadh dekhla dil, ses prynt tamra prspr alada hye gelen. barnba markke sngre niye jahaje kre kuprer dike rona dilen. pel silke sngre nilen. bhaira antiykhiiy prbhur sebar bhar pelke dilen. pel o sil suriya o kilikiyari mdhye diye yete yete bibhinn mndlike aro sudrdh krlen.

16

pel, drbi o lustrar shre gelen; sekhane timthiy name ekjn khristanusari chilen. timthiy ma chilen ihudi khristiyan, tamr baba chilen grik. lustra o ikniyer skl bhaiyera timthiye srddha krt o tamr bisye sukhyati krt. pel cailen susmacar prcarer jny yen timthiy tamr sngre yan. tai tini aish jaygay ihudider snstust krte timthiye sunnt kralen, karn tamr baba ye grik ektha skle jant. pre pel o tamr sngira bibhinn shrer mdhye diye yete yete, sekhankar bisbasi bhaider kache jerusalemer preritder o pracinder nirdharit nirdes janalen. eibhabe mndliguli bisbase drdh hte thakl o prtidin smkhay brddhi pete thakl. pel o tamr sngira phrugiya o galatiyay gelen, karn esiyyar susmacar prcar krar bisye pbitr atma tamder anumti dilen na. tamra musiyar simante elen ebm bithuniyay yete ceta krlen, kintu yisur atma tader sekhane yete dilen na. tai tamra musiyar mdhye diye treayate giye pemchalen. sei ratre pel ek drsn pelen, tini dekhlen ekjn makidniyan leak damdiye anuny kre blche, 'makidniyan asun! amader sahayy krun.' peler ei drsn paoyar pr amra sngre sngre makidniyay yaoyar sthir krlam, amra bujhte parlam ye sekhane susmacar prcar krar jny isbr amader dakchen. amra treaya chede jlpthe seaja samthrakiter dike rona dilam, ar prdin niyaplite pemchalam. sekhane theke amra philipite gelam. philipi hl makidniyar e amser ek ullekhyeagy shr, ek reaman upnibes, amra sekhane kichudin thaklam. bisrambare amra shrer pthker baire ndr dhare gelam, mne krlam sekhane niscyi kean prarthnar jayga ache. ar sekhane ye sb strileak smbet hyechilen, amra tader sngre ktha blte suru krlam. sekhane ludiya name ek mhila chilen, tamr begune rner kapder bybsa chil. thuyatira shr theke agt ei mhila sty isbrer upasna krten. tini amader ktha sunchilen, ar isbr tamr hrdy khule dile tini peler ktha mn diye sune bisbas krlen. tini o tamr prib-

arer skle baptaij hle pr, tini anureadher sure amader blen, 'apnara ydi amake prbhur prkrt bisbasi mne kre thaken, the amar badite ese thakun.' ar tamr badite thakbar jny amader anak pirapidi krlen. ekdin amra ykhn prarthna krar jny yacchilam, tkhn ekjn krittadisi amader samne el. tar upr emn ek bises mnd atma bhr kre chil yar prbhaba se manuser bbbisyt ble dite part. ei kre se tar mnibdeb bes reagarer rasta kre diychil. se amadero peler pichu dhrl ar citkar kre blte lagl, 'ei leakera pratpr isbrer das. tamra blchen kibhabe teamra uddhar pete para.' ebhabe se anakdin dhre blte lagl. sese pel ete birt hye ghure damdiye sei atmaka blen 'yisu khriste name ami teake ades krchi ye tui er theke beriya ya.' tate sei mnd atma sngre ber hye gel. sei krittadisir mnibra ta dekhil, ar sei krittadisi kaje lagiye tader arth up-arjner pth bndh hl bujhte pere tara pel o silke dhre tante tante bajare krttrpkser kache niye gel. tara ngrer krttrpkser samne pel au silke niye ese bll, 'era ihudi, ar era amader shre gndgealer srsti krche! era emn sb riti niti palner ktha blche ya paln kra amader pkse nitibiruddh kaj, karn amra reaman nagrik. amra aish paln krte pari na.' tkhn sei jnta tamder opr marmukhi hye uthl. ngrkskgn pel o siler peasak chimde phele tamder bet marar jny hukum dilen. pel o silke jnta khub mardhear krar pr netara tamder karagare pure dil ebn kararkskke kda pahara dite bll. kararksk ei nirdes peye pel o silke karagarer bheterer kkse niye giye deoyale bsanea kather bedigulir mdhye tamdar pa atke dil. majhrate pel o sil isbrer stb-gan o prarthna krchilen, any bndira ta sunchil. hthat prcnd bhumikmpe karagarer bhit kempe uthl ar sngre sngre karagarer sb drja khule gel, bndider sekl khse pdl. kararksk jege uthe ykhn dekhlen ye karagarer sb drja kheala tkhn tini tamr trbari keas theke ber kre atmhtya krte cailen, karn tini bhablen bndira sb paliyeche. kintu pel citkar kre ble uthlen, 'nijer ksti krben na, amra sklei ekhane achi.' tkhn kararksk kauke alea ante ble bhete dede gelen, ar bhye kampte kampte pel o siler samne upud hye pdlen. pre tamder baire niye ese blen, 'mhasyera, uddhar pete hle amay ki krte hbe?' tamra blen, 'prbhu yisur opr bisbas krun, tahle apni o apnar grher sklei uddhar labh krben.' erpr tamra sei kararksk o tamr badir leaker kache prbhur barta prcar krlen. bes rat hye giyechil kintu kararksk sei ratei pel au siler smst kst dhuye dilen ebn spribare baptism grhn krlen. erpr kararksk pel o silke nijer grhe niye giye tamder aharer bybsta krlen. isbre bisbasi hoyay tini o tamr pribarer skle khub annidit hlen. prdin skal hle saskgn rksibahinider diye kararkskke ble pathalen, 'ai leakder chede dao!' tkhn kararksk sektha pelke janalen, 'ngr adhyksara apnader chede debar jny ble pathiyechen, tai ekhn apnara santite ekhan theke cle yan.' kintu pel tader blen, 'amra reaman nagrik hoya sttbeo tara amader bicar na krei skler samne bet merechen. sese amader karagare bndi krechilen. ekhn tara cupi-cupi amader chede dite caichen? e hte pare na! kintu tader ekhane aste hbe ar ese amader karagarer baire niye yete hbe.' sei rksibahinira leakera bicarkder janal ye pel o sil reaman nagrik, tkhn tara bhy peye gel. tai tara ese ksma cail, ar tamder karagarer baire niye giye sei shr chede cle yabar jny anureadh krl. pel o sil karagar theke

ber hye ludiya badi gelen. sekhane bisbasider sngre dekhla hle tader skle utsah dilen. erpr pel o sil shr chede cle gelen.

17

erpr tara amphipli o apleaniya bhete diye thislnikite elen. ekhane ihudider ekti smaj-grh chil. pel tamr riti anuyayi ihudider dekhkar jny ekti smaj-grhe gelen. tinti bisrambare tini tader sngre sastr niye aleacna krlen. ihudider kache sastr byakhya kre bujhiye dilen ye khriste duhkbbheag kra o mrtyu theke punrut-thaner pryajin chil. pel blen, 'ei ye yisuke ami teamader kache prcar krchi, ini khrist.' tader mdhye keu keu ete smmti janal ebn pel o siler sngre yeag sty isbrer upasna krt, o kichu gny-many mhillao chil. kintu ihudider mne irsa jagl. tara kichu dust prkrtir leakke bajar theke jagad krl; ar eibhabe ekta dl tairi kre shre gndgeal badhiye dil. tara leaksmkse pel o silke damd kranear jny yaseaner badite cdao hye sekhane tamder khumjete lagl. kintu sekhane tamder na peye tara yasean o any kyejkn bhaikre dhre tante tante shrer sasnkrtader kache niye gel. tarpr tara citkar kre bll, 'ei ye leakera sara jgte gealmaal pakiye bedacche; era ekhn ekhane esechel' ar yasean kina tader nijer badite asry diyeche. era skle kaisrer ainer bireadhita kre, era ble bedacche ye yisu ble ar ekjn raja ache.' ei ktha sune smbet jnta o krttrpk ud-bign hl. tara yasean o baki ar skler jrimana niye tader chede dil. sei ratei bhaiyera pel o silke biryate pathiye dil. sekhane pemche tamra ihudider smaj-grhe gelen. thislnikiy leakder theke ei leakera area udar mneab-habapnn chil. era agrher sngre isbrer baky sunl. pel siler bktbyer bisy sty kina ta miliye dekhkar jny tara prtidin sastrer mdhye anusndhan krte lagl. er phle ihudider mdhye aneke bisbas krl, eder mdhye kyejkn smbhant grik mhila o bhu puruso chil. thislnikiy ihudira ykhn sunte pel ye pel biryate isbrer baky prcar krchen, tkhn tara sekhane ese leakder ksepiye tull. tkhn sekhankar bhaira tadatadi kre pelke smudrtire pathiye dilen, kintu sil o timthiy biryate rye gelen. pelke sngre niye yamra giyechilen tamra athini prynt gelen. sil o timthiy urdessey ek barta niye bhaira biryate phire elen. bartate bla chil, 'yt siggir snbhb teamra amar kache cle es.' timthiy o siler jny pel ykhn athinite apeksa krchilen, tkhn sei shrer sb jaygay nana deb-debir murti dekke antr atmay tini khubi bythit hye uthlen. tai tini smaj-grhe giye ihudi o bhkt grikder sngre o hate bajare leakder kache prtidin dhrmaleacna krten. ipikurer o steayikir darnrik smprdayer mdhye kyejkn tamr sngre trkbitrkt krte lagl. keu keu bll, 'ei sbjanta ki blte cay?' abar keu keu bll, 'e dekhchi bidesi debtader bisye prcar krche.' karn pel susmacar ebn yisu o tamr punrutthaner bisy blchilen. Tara pelke areypager sbhay niye giye bll, 'apni ei ye ntun bisy siksa dicchen, eta ki? amra ki ta jante pari? apni kichu adbhut ktha seanacchen, tai amader jante iccha hy, esber arth ki?' athiniy leakera o sekhane bsaskari bidesira sb smy kebl nityntun bisy niye aleacna kre smy katat. tkhn pel areypager sbhar samne damdiye blte thaklen, 'he athiniy leakera, apnara dekhchi smst byaparei khub dhrm-

prbn. karn ami bedate bedate apnara yader upasna kren seguli lksy krte krte ekta bedi dekhlam, yar gaye lekha ache, 'ajana debtar uddesye!' tai ye ajana debtar apnara upasna krchen tamkei ami apnader kache upsthit krchi. isbr, yini ei jgt o tar mdhyekar smst kichur nirmankrta, tini sbrg o prthibir prbhu, tini manuser hate tairi mdire bas kren na. manuser hater seba karyer pryajin tamr nei. tamr tea kean kichuri abhab nei. tiniu sklke jibn, sbas o ya kichu pryajin ta dicchen. surute isbr ekti manuske srsti kre sei ekjin manus thekei manbjatir srsti krechen, ar geata prthibita tader sbaser jny diyechen. tini nirdharn kre rekhechen keathay o kkhn tara thakbe. isbr ceyechilen yen manus tamr anbesn kre. tamr kheamj krte krte tara yen ses prynt tamr nagal pay. athc tini amader karea kach theke tea dure nn, 'karn tamr mdhyei amader jibn, gti o sttba.abar apnader kean kean kbio ektha isbrchen: 'karn amr tamr sntan.' tahle amra ykhn isbrer sntan, tkhn isbrke manuser silp- kla ya klpna anusare seana, rupea ba pathrer tairi kean murtir sngt tulna kra amader ucit ny. manuser ei ajntar smyke isbr ksmar ceakhe dekkechen, kintu ekhn sb jaygay skl manuske tini er jny mn-pherate blchen. karn tini ekti din sthir krechen, ye dine tini tamr nirupit ekjinke diye sara jgt smsarer bicar krben. ei bisye skle yen bisbas krte pare emn prmano tini diyechen: ei prmansbrup tini mrtder mdhy theke tamke punrtthit krechen!' mrtyu theke punrutthaner ktha sune tader mdhye kyekjn uphas krte lagl, kintu anyr bl, 'amra e bisye ar ekdin apnar kach theke sunb!' erpr pel tader kach theke cle gelen. tader mdhye kyekjn bisbas krl o peler sng nil. eder mdhye areypagiyersbhy diynusiy, damari name ek mhila o area kyekjn chiln.

18

erpr pel athini chede krinthe elen. sekhane akkila name ek ihudir sngt tamr pricy hy, tini chiln pnt deser leak. smprti tini tamr stri priskillake niye itali theke esechilen, karn klediy smst ihudike ream chede yabar nirdes diyechilen. pel tamder sngt dekha krte gelen. tamra tambu nirman krten yemn pelo krten. eijny tini tamder sngt kaj krte laglen. prti bisrambare pel smaj-grhe ihudi o griker sngt ktha blten. pel cesta krten yen eisb leakera yisute bisbasi hy. sil o timthiy ykhn makidniya theke krinthe elen, tkhn pel susmacar prcarer jny tamr smst smy dilen. yisui ye isbrer khrist ei prman tini ihudider dicchilen. kintu ihudira peler siksar biredadhita kre tamke galagal dite lagl. tkhn yini tamr peasaker dhulea jhedo tader bllen, 'teamader ydi uddhar na hy tar jny teama dayi. ami daymukt! erpr ami aihudider kache yab!' pel sekhane theke cle giye smaj-grher pase titiy yust name ek isbrbht aihudir badite uthlen; ini sty isbrer upasna krten. smaj-grher pricalk krisp o tamr pribarar skle prbhu yisute bisbasi hl. krinther area aneke peler ktha sunl, bisbas krl o baptism nil. ek rate ek drsne prbhu pelke bllen, 'bh'y peyea na! kintu ktha ble yao, cup kre theke na! ami teamar sngt achi; keu teamar ksti krte parbe na, karn ei shre amar lekera ache.' tai pel sekhane theke ded bchr dhre tader isbrer bani siksa dilen. galliyea ykhn akhayar rajypal chiln,

tkhn ihudider kichu leak jeat pakiye peler biruddhe damdal. tara pelke bicaralye niye hajir krl. ei ihudira galliyeake bll, 'ei leakti amader bidhi-bybstar biruddhe any ek pddhtite isbrer upasna krte siksa dicche!' pel sei smy ykhn kichu blte yacchen, tkhn galliyea ihudider uddesye bllen, 'he ihudira sean! e ydi kean apradh ba maratmk rkm anyay kean kaj krte teamader ktha seana amar pkse yuktuyukt ht. kintu teamra ykhn kean byktir nam, tar bani ba teamader bidhi-bybstar bisye bicarer prsn tulch, tkhn teamrai er bicar kr, ami osb bisyer bicarkrta the cai na!' ei ble tini tader sklke bicaraly theke yete bllen. tkhn tara smaj-grhe pricalk seasthinike dhre bicaralyer samne prcnd marl; kintu galliyea se bisye bhrksep krlen na. pel sei shre area kichudin thakar pr bhaidar kach theke biday niye smudr pthe suriyar dike rona dilen. tamr sngt akkila o priskillao chil. ek mant purn krte pel kimkriyate ese matha kamiye phellen. sekhane theke tamra iphise pemchalen, priskilla o akkilake sekhane rekhe pel smaj-grhe gelen; ar ihudider sngt sastr aleacna krte laglen. tara sekhane tamke area kichudin thakar jny anuredadh krl bte kintu tini tate raji hlen na. sekhane theke yabar smy tini tader bllen, 'isbrer iccha hle ami abar teamader kache asb.' erpr tini iphis theke smudr yatra krlen. tini kaisriya shre pemchlen. erpr jerusaleme skler sngt saksat kre subheccha janabar pr pel sekhane theke antiykhia shre gelen. antiykhia pel kichu smy thaklen, tarpr antiykhia chede galatiya o phrugiya ancler bibhinn shre bhrmn kre seisb sthaner anugamider ntun skti jagiye tullen. apilea name ekjn ihudi iphise elen, ini aleksandriy ngre jnmechilen. tini siksit manus chiln ebm sastr khub bhal kre janten. apilea prbhr pther bisye siksa peyechilen. tini atmar abege ktha blten ebm yisur bisye nirbhulbhabe siksa diten, kintu tini kebl yeahner baptismer bisyei janten. apilea ykhn smaj-grhe nirbhikbhabe prcar krchilen, sei smy priskilla o akkila tamr ktha sune tamke ekante deke niye giye isbrer pther bisye area nikhumtbbabe bujhiye dilen. apilea akhayate yete caile khrist bisbasi bhaira tamke se bisye utsah dilen. tamra akhayar khrist bisbasider citi likhe dilen yen tamra apleaake sadre grhn kren. tini sekhane pemchale yamra anugrher madhyme bisbasi hyechil, apilea tader anekke sahayy krlen. tini prkasy bitrk sbhay drdhtar sngt ihudider hariye dilen ebm sastr theke prman krlen ye, yisui hlen sei khrist.

19

apilea ykhn krinthe chiln tkhn pel sei ancler mdhy diye yete yete iphise ese pemchlen. sekhane tini yeahn baptaijker kyekjn anugamir dekha pelen. tini tader bllen, 'teamra ykhn bisbasi ho, tkhn ki pbitr atma peyechile?' tara tamke bll, 'ki? pbitr atma ble ye kichu ache emn ktha tea amra kkhno suni ni!' tini tader bllen, 'be teamader ki dhrner baptism hyechil?' tara bll, 'yeahn ye dhrner baptism diten.' pel bllen, 'yeahn mn-pheranar jny leakder baptaij krten. tini tader blten, tamr pre yini aschen, tamr opr arthar yisur opr bisbas kr.' tara ektha sune prbhu yisur name baptaij hl. erpr pel tader opr hat rakhle, tader opr pbitr atma neme elen. tara nana bhasay ktha blte

o bhabhani blte suru krl. tara meat barea jn purus chil. erpr pel smaj-grhe gelen, ar sekhane tin mas dhre nirbhikhabhe ktha blen ebm yuktis isbrer rajiye bisye bujhiye dilen. kintu tader mdhye kyekjn tamr ktha mante cail na. tara prkasye khrister pther biruddhe ninda krti lagl. tkhn pel tader chede cle gelen, yisur anugamider sng niye gelen. pre prtidin turaner bhasn kks pel tader niye sastr aleacna krti laglen. eibhabe dudchr kete gel, er phle esiyyay yamra bas krt, ki ihudi, ki grik sklei prbhur baky sunlen. isbr peler hat diye anek alekik ghtna smpn kralen. emn ki tamr sprs kra gamcha asusth leakder gaye cheamyale tader reag bhal hye yet, ar asuci amaraot tader mdhye theke ber hye yet. sei smye kyekjn ihudi ojha ghure bedat, yamra asuci atmay paoya leakder chadate. ihudi mhayajk sibhar sat cheleo ei kaj krchil. ei ihudira leakder mdhye theke asuci atma tadate prbhur yisur nam bybhar krt. tara blt, 'ye yisur ktha pel prcar krchen, sei yisur name ami ades krchi er mdhye theke ber hye yao!' kintu ekbar asuci atma sei ihudider bll, 'ami yisuke jani, pelkeo jani, kintu teara abar ke?' erpr yar mdhye diyabler asuci atma bas krchil, se jhampiye pde sei sibhar cheleder sbaike dhrasayi krl. er phle sei ihudira aht o ulng absthay badi chede paliye gel. ihudi o grik yamra iphise thakt, tara sbai ei ghtnar ktha jante parl. er phle tader skler mdhye traser snar hl; ar prbhur nam smadrt hl. leakera yisur namke aro ucc smman dite lagl. aneke yamra bisbasi hl tara nijer nijer apkrmer ktha prkasye sbikar krl. abar aneke yamra yadukriya krt, tara tader biptr o sajsrnjam ene prkasye agune pudiyi dil, gnna kre dekha gel tar dam chil pncas hajar repy mudra. eibhabe prblbhabhe prbhur baky prsar labh krl ebm sktisali hte lagl; ar bhuleak bisbas krl. ei ghtnar pr pel thik krlen ye tini makidniya o akhaya hye jerusaleme yaben. tini blen, 'sekhane giye pre ami reameo yab.' tini tamr dujn shkarike arthath timthiy o irastke makidniyay pathalen ar nize kichu din esiyyar rye gelen. sei smy iphise mha gndgealer srsti hl. isbrer pther bisyi chil ei gndgealer karn. ghtnata eibhabe hl; dimitriy name ekjn sbrnkar debi diyanar rupear mndir tairi krt ar karigrder anek kaj jugiye dit. se tar bybsayer sng yukt any sb karigrder ektr kre sbhay bll, 'bhaisb teamra jan ei kajer dbara amra skle bhali reajgar krl. eo tea dekhte o sunte pacch kebl ei iphise ny, pray smst esiyyar ei pel bhu leakke prbhatit kreche o ei ble phiriyeche ye, manuser hate gda debtara naki debtai ny. ete amader ei brttir ye kebl durnam hbe tai ny, mhadabi diyanar mndiro leaksmak tucch hbe. abar yake smst esiya emn ki sara jgt smse upasna kre, tinio tamr bipul grima haraben.' ei ktha sune leakera prcnd rege gel. tara citkar kre blte lagl, 'iphiser diyanai mhan!' ete smst shre bisrnkhla dekha dil. skle eksnge rngbhumiir dike chuti, tara tader sng te tante niye cll gay o aristarkh name dujn makidniyan leakke, yamra peler sngi chil. tkhn pel leakder kache yete caile anugamira tamke badha dil, yete dil na. sei prdeser kyekjn neta yamra tamr bndhu chil, tamra peler kache leak pathiye anureadh krlen yen tini rngbhumiite giye nijer bipd deke na anen. edike nana leakhe nana ktha ble citkar krchil, karn sbhar mdhye bisrnkhla suru hye giyechil, adhikams leak janti na ken tara sekhane esech. kyekjn ihudi aleksan-

darke samne thele dil, ekei jntar kyekjn pramrs dic-chil. tini sklke isaray cup krti blen, o tader kache kichu blte cailen. kintu tara ykhn bujhte parl ye tini ekjn ihudi tkhn jeare citkar krti lagl. dughnta dhre tara sudhu ei ble cemciyei cll, 'iphiser diyanai mhan!' ses prynt shrer krnik jntake sant kre blen, 'he iphisiyara, bl dekki, iphisiyder shr ye mhadabi diyanar mndirer ttbabadhan kre ebm sei mndirer pbitr pathr ye akas theke pdechil ta ke na jane?' tai ei ktha ykhn keu asbikar krti parbe na, tkhn teamader sant hoya ucit ebm asmyt kean kaj kra ucit ny. karn ei ye leakder teamra ekhane enech, era tea mndir lutho kre ni ba amader debir apmano kre ni. tai ydi karea biruddhe dimitriy o tar sm-bybsayider kean abhiyeag thake, tbe adalt kheala ache, bicarkerao achen, tara sekhane giye tadeb biruddhe mamla kruk! ar ydi any kean bisy anusndhaner thake tbe tar bicar ainanug bicar sbhay kra yete pare. karn ei bhye ache ye, amader biruddhe abhiyeag astare pare ye ei gndgealer karn amrai, ei sbha dakar kean yuktisngt karn amra dekhate parb na.' ei ble tini sbha bhng krlen.

20

sei hangama theme yabar pr pel yisur anugamider deke pathalen, ar tader sklke utsah dan kre o subheccha janiye makidniyar anclgulte yabar jny rona dilen. tini sei ancl diye makidniyay yete yete bibhinn jaygay khristanusarider anek ktha ble utsah dilen, sese grise ese pemchlen. sekhane tini tin mas thaklen. tini ykhn smudrpthe suriya yabar jny prstut hcchilen tkhn ihudira tamr biruddhe ek ckrant krche ei ktha jante pere tini makidniya hye suriya yaben ble thik krlen. kichu kichu leak tamr sng yacchil, era hl biryar purher chele seapatr, thislnikiy theke agt aristarkh o sikund, drbir gay o timthiy ar esiyyar tukhik o trphim. era peler agei rona hye treayate giye amader jny apeksa krchil. khamirbihin rutir prber pr amra philipi theke smudrpthe rona hye pamc din pr treayate tader sng yeag dilam. sekhane amra sat din thaklam. rbibar amra ykhn abar prbhur bheaj grhn krti ektrit hlam tkhn pel prer din sekan theke cle yaben ble mdhyratr prynt tader sathe ktha blte thaklen. amra oprer ye ghre smbet hyechilam sekhane anek prdip chil. utukh name ek yubk sei ghrer janalay bsechil. peler dirgh bktrtar smy se gbhirbhabe ghumiye gel. tarpr ghumer gheare se tintla theke nice pde gel. leakera giye ykhn take tull, dekha gel se mara geche. pel nijiye nice neme gelen. tini tar deher opre nizeke rekhe take buke jdiye dhre blen, 'teamra biclit hyea na, karn dekh er mdhye ekhno pran ache.' erpr pel oprer ghre giye ruti bhangan o kichu khaoya-daoya kre bhear prynt tader sng kthabarta blen, tarpr tini tader kach theke rona hlen. bisbasira sei yubkke jibit absthay tar badi niye yete pere khubi asbst hl. amra smudrpthe ahse rona diye peler agei sekhane pemchalam. thik chil ye pel ahse hamta pthe yaben ar sekhane amra tamke jahaje tule deb. pre ahse peler sng amader dekha hl, ar tini jahaje amader kache elen. amra skle mitulini shre gelam. sekan theke prer din jahaje kre khiiyer dbiper kache pemchalam. dbitiy dine amra samh dbip par hye tar prdin milite gelam, karn pel agei thik

krechilen ye tini iphise namben na. tini esiya te besi smy thakte cailen na, karn pncasttmir agei jerusaleme pemchbar jny tini bygr hye utthechilen. milite ese tini iphiser mndlr pracinder tamr snge dekha krar jny deke pathalen. tamra ele pr tini tamder blen, 'teamra jan ami esiya te thakakalin prthm din thekei teamader snge kibhabe smst smy katiyechi. ihudira amar biruddhe ckrant krechil, amake bd snkter mdhy diye yete hyechil, kintu teamra jan ye esttbeo ami nmrbhabe ceakher jle srbdai prbhur seba kre gechi. teamader jny ya mngljnk, istst na kre srbda teamader kache blechi. emn ki badi badi giye siksa diyechi o susmacar prcar krechi. ihudi ki aihudi grik skler kachei blechi yen tara mn-pherya, isbrer dikhe phere o prbhu yisuke bisbas kre. kintu ekhn amake pbitr atmar nirdes mante hbe, tai ami jerusaleme yacchi. sekhane amar ki hbe ta ami jani na. the pbitr atmar strkbanir mdhy diye ektha jani ye jerusalemer prtyekti shre amar jny duhkht-kst o karabrn apeksa krche. ami mne kri amar kache amar jibner kean muly nei. ami mne kri amar jibner sebye gurutbpurn bisy hl prbhu yisur kache theke ye kajer bhar peyechi tate lksy sthir rekhe yen ses prynt dedate pari; sei kaj hl skler kache isbrer anugrher barta o susmacar niye yaoya. 'ekhn ami ya blchi mn diye sean; teamader mdhye yader kache isbrer rajyer susmacar janiyechi tader keui amar mukh ar dekhthe pabe na. tai aj ami teamader kache ektha jear diye blchi ye esttbeo teamader mdhye yamra uddhar pabe na, isbr tader bisye amake deasi krben na. ami esb ktha blte pari ye isbr teamader ya kichu janate ceyechilen, se sbi ami teamader janiyechi. nijeder byapare sabdhan thekea ar pbitr atma teamaderke ye paler dekhasenar bhar diyechen, isbrer sei mndlr ttbabbadhan kr, karn ei mndli tini tamr rkt diye kinechen. ami jani, ami cle gele bhyknr nekder teamader mdhye asbe, tara isbrer ei palke dhhms krte caibe. emnki teamader mdhy theke emn sb leak utthe yamra khristanusarider nijeder anusari krar jny ulteapalta ktha blbe. kichu kichu khristanusarider tara sty theke sriye debe. sabdhan o strk thekea! mne rekhea, teamader snge ami ye tin bchr chilam, sei smy teamader jny ceakher jl phele rat din strk kre anak cetna diyechi. 'ekhn ami teamader isbrer hate o tamr anugrher bartate teamader smpe dilam, ta teamader gde tulte smrth. isbr tamr smst pbitr leakder ye asirbad diye thaken, ei barta teamader sei asirbad deben. ami ykhn teamader mdhye chilam, tkhn ami karear kache arth ba jama kapd cai ni. teamra bhalbhabei jan ye amar nijer o sngider abhab dur krte ami ei duhate kaj krechi. ami teamader dekhiechi kibhabe kthear prisrm kre abhabider sahayy krte hy. prbhu yisur ktha smrn krao ucit, karn tini blechen, 'grhn krar theke dan kra besi punyer.' ei ktha blar pr tini tader skler snge hamtu gede prarthna krlen. erpr skle khub kannakati krlen o peler gla jdiye dhre tamke cumu dilen. tamra tamke ar dekhthe paben na, ektha sune bises duhkht krlen. pre jahaj prynt tamke pemche dite gelen.

21

iphiser mndlr pracinder kach theke biday niye amra smudr pthe seaja kea dbipe elam. prdin amra readh

dbipe gelam. readh theke pataray cle gelam. pataray emn ekti jahaj pelam ya par hye phainikiya ancle yabe. amra sei jahaje cde yatra krlam. pre amra yabar pthe kupr dbiper kache elam. amader uttrdike dbiptike dekhthe pachchilam; kintu sekhane amra jahaj bhedalam na. amr suriyar dike egiye gelam, sear shre jahaj thamaneah hl, karn sekhane jahaj theke kichu mal namanear chil. amra sekhane kichu khristanusarir dekha peye tamder snge satdin katalam. pbitr atmar madhyme tamra pelke jerusalem yete nisedh krlen. kintu sekhane thakar smy ses hle amra rona dilam ebn yatrapthe egiye cllam. sekhankar khristanusarira skle nijeder pribar o chele-meyeder sathe kre niye ese amader biday janate shrer baire elen. sekhane smudrtire amra hamtu gede bse prarthna kre prsprer kach theke biday nilam. erpr amra jahaje uthlam ar tamra badi phire gelen. sear theke yatra kre amra tlimayite pemchalam. ar sekhankar khrist bisbasi bhaidar subheccha janiye tader snge ekdin thaklam. prer din amra tlimayi theke rona hye kaisriyay elam. sekhane susmacar prcar philiper badite uthlam. ini sei satjn mneanit leakder mdhye ekjn. amra sekhane tamr snge thaklam. ei philiper carti kumari knya chilen, era bhabhani blte parten. sekhane bes kichudin thakar pr yihudiya theke agab name ekjn bhabbadi ese amader snge dekha krlen. tini amader kache ese peler keamr bndhniti niye nijer hat pa bemdhe blen, 'pbitr atma ei ktha blchen, 'ei keamr bndhniti yar take jerusalemer ihudira eibhabe bemdhe aihudider hate tule debe.' sei ktha sune amra o yisur uni anugamira pelke anureadh krlam yen tini jerusaleme na yan. pel er jibabe blen, 'teamra e ki krch? teamra ebhabe kannakati kre amar hrdy ki bhene dich na? khrister namer jny ami jerusaleme kebl srnkhlabbddh hbar jny yab tai ny, ami emn ki mrteo prstut!' tamke ykhn amra jerusaleme yaoya theke birt krte parlam na, tkhn ar anureadh na kre cup kre gelam ar blam, 'prbhur icchai purn heak.' erpr amra prstut hye jerusaleme rona hlam. kaisriya theke kyejkn anugami (khristanusari) amader snge cllen. tara mlasean name ekjn leaker badite amader tullen. ini chilen kuprer leak, geaday yamra khristanusari hyechilen, ini tader anytm. tamr badite amader niye yaoya hl, yen amra sekhane thakte pari. jerusalemer bisbasira amader dekke bdi khusi hlen. prdin pel amader niye yakeaber snge saksat krte gelen. mndlr pracinera sekhane chilen. sekhane prspr subheccha binimyer pr pel tamr kajer madhyme aihudider mdhye isbr yesb kaj krechen, ta bistaritbhabe janalen. ei ktha sune tamra isbrer prsma krte laglen. tamra pelke blen, 'bhai, apni tea janen, hajar hajar ihudi aj khristbisbasi hyeche. kintu tara tader measir bidhi-bybstha paln krte bdi utsahi. tara apnar bisye ei ktha suneche ye aihudider mdhye baskari prbasi ihudider apni naki measir bidhi-bybstha anusare clte barn kren. apni tader cheleder sunnt kra ba ihudi ritinitini mene cla naki nisedh kren! amra ki krb? tara niscy sunbe ye apni ekhane achen. tai amra ya bli apni tai krun. amader mdhye carjn leaker ekta mant ache. apni tader snge niye suikrner anusthane yeag din, ejny tader ya khrc pde apni ta diye din. ar tara yen tader matha neda kre. tahle skle janbe ye apnar bisye ye sb ktha ora suneche se sb sty ny, brm apni

nije measir bidhi-bybstha ythariti paln kren. aihudider mdhy theke yamra khristbisasi hyeche, tader uddesye amra likhechi ye: 'tara yen prtmam prsad, rkt, glatipe mara pranir mams na khay o yen pap theke dure theke.' tkhn pel sei kyejknje niye tader snge nijeke suci krlen. tarpr mndire giye sucikrn anusthan kt dine spurn hbe o tader prtyeker jny kbe naibedy utsrg kra hbe tao janalen. satdin pray ses hye esech, emn smy esiya deser kyejkn ihudi mndir mdhye pelke dekhte peye tamr biruddhe nana ktha ble leakder uttejti kre tull, ar pelke dhre citkar kre blte lagl, 'he israyeliya, edike egiye ese sahayy kr! e sei leak, ei leaki amader jatir biruddhe ble bedacche, amader bidhi-bybsthar biprit siksa dicche ar ei mndirer biruddheo ktha blche. ei hl sei leak ye srbtr ei siksa diye bedacche. dekh mndirer ct-bre se grikder dhukiye ei mndir apbtr kreche!' karn tara er age peler snge iphiser trphimke shrer mdhye dekhechil, mne krechil pel tamke mndirer mdhye enechen. trphim chilen jatite grik ebm iphimer leak. smgr jerusaleme uttejina chdiye pdchil ar leakera eksnge chutl. tara pelke dhre tante tante mndir theke ber kre dil. snge snge mndirer drja bndh hye gel. leakera pelke htya krar cesta krchil. reaman senaptir kache khbr pemchlea ye sara jerusalem shre prcnd galmal suru hyeche. tini tkhni sainynder o tader krmkrtader niye sekhane chute elen. ihudira ykhn senaptike o tar snge sainynder dekhil, tkhn pelke prhar kra bndh krl. tkhn senapti kache ese pelke greptar kre o tamke dutea sekke bamdhte hukum krlen. erpr senapti jijnes krlen, 'e ke, e ki deas kreche?' tkhn sei bhider mdhye keu keu ekrkm ktha bl, abar keu keu any rkm ktha bl. ei cencamecite tini kichui thik krte na pere pelke durger mdhye diye yabar hukum krlen. smst leakera tader anusrn krchil. pel ykhn simdir kache esechen, tkhn jnta eti himsr hye uthl ye senara pelke kamdhe kre bye niye yete lagl. karn jnta citkar kre blchil, 'oke ses kre phelea!' tara pelke durger bhetr diye niye yete caile pel senaptike blen, 'ami apnake ki kichu blte pari?' senapti blen, 'tumi dekhchi grik blte par? tahle tumi sei misriy no ye kichu smy purbe bidreahi hyechil o car hagar sntras-badike niye mruprantr paliyechil?' tkhn pel blen, 'na, ami ekjn ihudi, kilikiyar tars name ek prsiddh shrer basinda. ami apnake anureadh krchi, ei leakder kache amay kichu blte din.' senapti anumti dile pel simdir opr damdiye leakder sant hbar jny hat nede ingit krlen. sbai ykhn cup krl tkhn tini ibriy bhasay blte suru krlen.

22

pel blen, 'bhayera o pitrtuly byktira, ekhn sunun ami apnader samne atmpks smrthn krchil!' ihudira ykhn pelke ihudider prclit ibriy bhasay ktha blte sunl, tara sant hl. tkhn tini blen, 'ami ekjn ihudi, ami kilikiyar tarser shre jnmeechi; kintu ei shre ami bd hye uthechi. gmliyelercrne bse ami amader pitrpurusder deoya bidhi-bybstha siksalabh krechi. aj apnara skle yemn, temni amio isbrer sebar jny udyeagi chilam. khrist-prthe yamra clt tader ami niryatn krtam, emnki karea karea mrtyu ghtiyechilam. stri, purus sklkei ami greptar kre karagare rakhtam. mhayajk o ihudi

smajptira skle ei kthar styta prman dite paren. tader kach theke citi niye ihudi bhaidar kache yabar jny ami dmnesker pthe rona diyechilam. yisur anugami yamra sekhane chil tader greptar kre jerusaleme an-bar jny giyechilam, yen tader sasti deoya hy. 'ar eirkm ghlt, ami clte clte dmnesker kachakachi ele, dupur bela hthak ahas theke tibr alear chta amar cardike cheye gel. ami matite pde gelam ar ek rb sunlam, 'pel, pel tumi ken amay niryatn krch?' ami blam, 'prbhu, apni ke?' tini amay blen, 'yake tumi niryatn krch, ami sei nasrtiy yisu.' yamra amar snge chil tara sei alea dekhte peyechil, kintu yini amar snge ktha blchilen, tamr rb tara sunte pay ni. ami blam, 'prbhu amay ki krte hbe?' prbhu amay blen, 'oth, dmneske yao. ye kajer jny teamake mneaniti kra hyeche ta sekhane teamake bla hbe.' sei tibr alear jh-lke ami andh hye gechilam. tai amar sngira amar hat dhre dmneske niye gel. 'sekhane anni name ekjn dharmik bykti chilen. tini measir bidhi-bybstha paln krlen. sekhankar ihudider mdhye tamr sunam chil. tini amar kache ese amar pase damdiye blen, 'bhaisel, tumi drstiski labh kr.' ar sei muhurte ami tamke dekhte pelam. tini blen, 'amader pitrpurusder isbr teamay bhupurbei mneaniti krechen, yen tumi tamr priklpna jante par ebm sei dharmikjnke dekhte pao o tamr rb sunte pao. tumi ya dekhle o sunle skl leaker kache se bisye saksy debe. ekhn ar deri na kre oth, baptism nao ar teamar pap dhuyel phel. uddhar labher jny yisute bisbas kr.' 'pre ami jerusaleme phire ese ykhn mndirer ctbre prarthna krchilam, sei smy ek drsn pelam. drsne deklam yisu amay blchen, 'siggir oth! ekhuni jerusalem theke cle yao! karn amar bisye tumi ye saksy dicch, tara ta grhn krbe na.' ami blam, 'prbhu, tara tea bhal kre jne ye yamra teamay bisbas kre, tader greptar kre mardhr krar jny ami smaj-grhgulite yetam. ykhn teamar saksy stiphaner rkt-pat hcchil, tkhn ami sekhane damdiye theke tar anumeadn krechilam, ar yamra take marchil tader peasak aglacchilam.' tkhn yisu amay blen, 'ekhn yao! ami teamake bhudure aihudider kache pathacchi.' pel aihudider kache yaoyar ktha blle leakera ta ar sunte cail na. ihudira skle jeare citkar kre uthl, 'mar be-take! eke prthibi theke sriye dao! e bemce thakar ayeagy!' tara ykhn ebhabe citkar krche o tader peasak khule chumde phele batase dhulea odacche, tkhn sei senapti pelke durger mdhye niye yete hukum diye blen, 'eke cabuk mere dekh e ki ble, leakera ken er biruddhe emni kre citkar krche!' sainikra ykhn pelke cabuk marar jny bamdheche tkhn ye senapti sekhane damdiyechil pel take blen, 'ekjn reaman nagriker bicar na kre tar kean deas na peleio take cabuk mara ki ainsmnt kaj hbe?' ei ktha sune sei senapti tar oproyalar kache giye bl, 'apni janen apni ki krte yacchen?' e leakta tea ekjn reaman.' tkhn sei senapti peler kache ese bl, 'amay bl dekh, tumi ki reamiy?' pel blen, 'hyam.' tkhn sei senapti bl, 'ei nagrikta labh krte amar anak taka khrc hyeche.' pel blen, 'kintu ami jnmsutrei reamiy.' yamra take prsn krar jny prstut hyechil tara ei ktha sune pichiye gel. senaptio bhy peye gel ykhn bujhte parl ye pel ekjn reaman nagrik, ar se tamke bemdeheche. prdin ihudira ken peler opr deas dicche ta janbar jny reaman senapti ihudider prdhan yajkder o mhasbhar skl sbhyke jdea hte hukum dil; ar pelke

23

pel mhasbhar dike sthir drstite takiye blte suru krlen, 'bhaiyera, isbrer drstite ami aj prynt suddh bibek anuyayi jibnyapn krchi.' tkhn mhayajk anniy, peler kachakachi yamra damdiyechil tader hukum dilen peler mukhe dk mere tar mukh bndh kre dite. tkhn pel anniyke bllen, 'he cunkam kra pracir! sbym isbr teamay aghat krben. ainsngt bhabe amar bicar krar jny tumi ekhane bsech; ar amake aghat krar hukum diye tumi measir bidhi-bybsthair biruddhe yacch.' yamra peler asepare damdiyechil tara tamke bll, 'is-brer mhayajker sngt tumi eibhabe ktha blte parea na. tumi tamke apman krchi!' pel bllen, 'bhaira, ami bu-jhte pari ni ye uni mhayajk; karn erkm lekha ache, 'tumi smajer kean netar biruddhe ktu ktha blea na.' pel ykhn bujhte parlen ye tader mdhye kichu sbhy sdduki o kichu sbhy phrisi, tkhn tini mhasbhar udesye citkar kre ble uthlen, 'bhaira ami ekjn phrisi! ar phrisideri snan. mrtder punrutthan hbe ble amar ye prtyasa ache, tar jnyi amar ei bicar hcche!' peler ktha sune phrisi o sddukider mdhye bireaddh bedhe gel. ar sbha dutea dle bhag hye gel. karn sddukira blt punrutthan ble kichu nei, sbrgdut ba atma bleo kichu nei; kintu phrisira ubhyi bisbas krt. cardike birat kealahl suru hye gel. phrisider mdhye theke kyekjn bybsthair siks uthe damdiye khub jearalea krk jude dil, tara bll, 'amra emr kean deasi dekhte pacchi na! hytea kean atma ba sbrgdut dmmesker pthe stysti tamr sngt ktha blechen!' eibhabe gndgeal badte badte ldaiye print hl. senapti bhy peye gelen, ye tara hytea pelke tene-himcde tukrea tukrea kre phelbe; tai tini hukum dilen yen sainyra neme giye ihudider mdhy theke pelke sbрге niye yay. prdin rate prbhu yisu peler kache ese damdalen. tini bllen, 'sahs kr! karn tumi amar bisye yemn jerusaleme saksy diyech, temni reameo amar ktha teamake blte hbe!' prer din skale ihudira jeat bemdhe dibyi kre bll, 'pelke hyta na kra prynt tara ann jil mukhe tulbe na. yamra ei ckrant krechil tara smkhyay pray cllis jner kichu besi chil. sei ihudira prdhan yajk o smajptider kache giye bll, 'amra spth krechi ye pelke hyta na kra prynt amra ann jil mukhe tulb na. ekhn apnara mhasbhar sbhyder sngt senaptir kache abedn krun, yen tini apnader kache pelke namiye anen, blun ye apnara tar kache area kichu prsn krte can. se ekhane asar agei amra take hyta krar jny tairi rilam.' kintu peler ek bhagne ei ckranter ktha jante pere durger mdhye dhuke pelke sb ktha janiye dil. pel tkhn stptider ekjnke kache deke bllen, 'apni ei yubkke senaptir kache niye yan, karn take er kichu blar ache.' tate tini sei yubkke senaptir kache niye giye bllen, 'bndi pel amar ei yubkke ap-nar kache niye aste bllen, karn e apnake kichu blte cay.' tkhn senapti yubktir hat dhre ek pase niye giye ekante take jines krlen, 'tumi amay ki blte cao bl.' sei yubk bll, 'ihudira pramrs kre thik kreche ye tara pelke aro bisdbhabe prsn krar mithya ajuhat niye apnar kache ese anuredh krbe yen apni pelke kal mhasbhar samne hajir kren. kintu apni tader kthay bisbas krben na, karn tader mdhye cllis jnero besi leak pelke hyta krar jny lukiye apeksa kre ache. tara nijeder mdhye

spth kreche ye, pelke na mara prynt tara ann jil mukhe tulbe na. tara kebl apnar smmtir apeksay ache.' tkhn senapti ai yubkke ei ble biday dilen ye, 'se ye tar sngt dekha kreche ta yen keu na jante pare.' pre tini dujn senaptike kache deke bllen, 'dusea sainikke rat ntay kaisriya yabar jny prstut thakte blea, eder sngt dusea brsadhari o sttr jn asbareahi sainy dio. peler jnyo asb prstut rekhea, tate kre take rajypal philikser kache pemche dio. ar tini erup ekti ptr likhe sngt dilen: mhamhim rajypal philiks smipesu, klediyer ludiya ab-hibadan grhn krun. pel namer lektike ihudira dhre hyta krte udyt hyechil; kintu ami ykhn jante parlam ye se reaman nagrik tkhn amar sainyder niye ese take uddhar kre anlarm. er biruddhe ye ki abhiyeag ache ta janar jny ami eke ihudider mhasbhar samne ani. sekhane ami bujhte parlam ye ihudider bidhi-bybsthair smkrant bisy niye o upr deasareap kra hcche, kintu mrtuyudnd deoya ba karagare deoyar mt er kean deas ami pai ni. ei leaker biruddhe hytar ckrant kra hc-che, ektha ykhn amake jananea hl, tkhn tadatadi eke ami apnar kache pathalam. yamra er upr deasareap krche tadero blechi, tara apnar kache giye er birud-dhe ya blbar blbe. tkhn senaptir sei ades anusare senara pelke niye sei ratei antipatite gel. prdin tamr sngt kebl asbareahi sainyder yabar bybsthair kre baki sainyra durge phire el. tara kaisriyay pemche sei ptrkhani rajypaler hate diye pelke tamr kache hajir krl. rajypal ptrkhani pde jijnes krlen, 'tar nijer prdes keanti.' tini jante parlen ye pel kilikiyar leak, tkhn bllen, 'teamar abhiyeagkarira ese pemchale ami tea-mar ktha sunb.' ei ktha ble tini pelke hereader prasade pahara diye rakhte bllen.

24

pamcdin pr mhayajk anniy ihudi smajer kyekjn brddh neta o ukil trtullke sngt niye sekhane gelen; ar tara peler biruddhe rajypaler kache abhiyeag dayer krlen. pelke deke pathanea hl, tkhn philikser samne trtull soyal suru krlen, 'mhamany philiks! apnar jnyi amra mhasantite achi; apnar anugrh kre amader ei samany abedn sunun. dya kre dhairry dhrun. karn amra dekhchi, ai leaktai hcche yt nster mul. jgte yekthane yt ihudi ache e tader mdhye gndgeal pakac-che, e nasrtyi dler ekjn neta. ar e amader mndiro asuci krte ceyechil, tai amra eke dhre enechi.amra ki bisye er prt deasareap krchi ta apni niye eke ji-jnes krlei sb jante parben.' smbet ihudiraao ete say diye bll, 'e sbi sty.' rajypal ykhn pelke blar jny is-ara krlen, tkhn pel blte suru krlen, 'rajypal philiks, apni anek bchr dhre ei jatir bicar krchen jene ami annder sngt atmpks smrthn krchi. apni anusndhan krle dekhben, aj barea diner besi hy ni ami up-asna krar jny jerusaleme giyechilam. ar ei ihudira mndirer mdhye amake karear sngt jghda krte ba smaj-grhe jntake uttejtir krte dekhe ni. era amar biruddhe ye deasareap krche tar kean prman apnake dite parbe na. kintu apnar kache ami ektha sbikar krchi, ami yisur pther anusari hye amar pitprurus-

der isbrer upasna kri. amar deasareapkarira blche ye sei pth thik ny. measir bidhi-bybsthay ya kichu lekha ache ebm bhabbadider grnth ya lekha ache ami se sbe bisbas kri. eder mtea amaro isbrer opr prtyasa ache ye dharmik o adharmik ubhyeri pun-rutthan hbe. eijny amio srdba seibhabe cli yate isbr o manuser samne nijer bibekke suddh rakhte pari. 'anek bchr pr ami amar jatir leakder jny transam-gri niye esechilam ebm mndire naibedy utsrg krte giyechilam. sei smy tara amake mndirer mdhye su-cissuddh absthatei dekhchil. sekhane tkhn kean bhid ba gndgealhy ni. esiya theke kichu ihudi sekhane esechil. amar biruddhe tader kichu blar thakle apnar kache ese tara amar prtj deasareap krte part. athba yamra ekhane upsthit ache tarai bluk ami ykhn mhas-bhar samne chilam, tara ki amar kean deas dekhthe peyeche? na kebl tader mdhye damdiye mrtder pun-rutthaner bisye amar bisbas ghasna krechi ble aj apnader samne amar bicar hcche.' philiks sei pther bisy bhalbhabei janten, tai tini bicar sthgit rakhlen, ar bllen, 'prdhan senapti lusiy ele ami er bicar nisptti krb.' tini senaptike hukum dilen, yen pelke phrhar absthay rakha hy, kintu kichu sbadhintao take dilen, 'er kean bndhu ydi er dekhaseana krte ase tbe barn krea na.' er kyekdin pr philiks tamr ihudi stri drusil-lake niye sekhane ele pelke deke pathalen. philiks peler mukhe khrist yisute bisbaser ktha sunlen. kintu pel ykhn take nyaypraynta, atmismym o bbbisyster mhabicarer ktha seanacchilen, tkhn philiks bes bhy peye gelen, ar bllen, 'tumi ekhn yao amar abar suyeag hle teamay deke pathabea.' ei smy tini asa krchilen ye pel take taka deben, tai tini bar bar pelke deke pathiye tamr sngre ktha blten. dubchr kete yabar pr prkiy phist philikser pde niyukt hlen. ar philiks ihudider sntust rakhar jny pelke bndi rekhe gelen.

25

phist sei prdese elen, er tindin pr tini kaisriya theke jerusaleme gelen. sekhane prdhan yajkra o ihudi smajptira tamr kache ese peler biruddhe tader abhiyeag janal. phister kache tara ei abedn janal yen tini pelke jerusaleme pathabar bybstha kren. tara ei anu-grh dekhane ar anuredh krechil karn tara pthei pelke htya krar priklpna krechil. kintu phist bllen, 'na, pel kaisriyay bndi hye ache ebm ami siggir kaisriyay yab. tai teamader mdhye yamra ksmtay ache, tara amar sngre sekhane clun. ei leakti ydi kichu bhul kre thake tbe ta sekhane pe kruk.' phist jerusaleme pray at dsdin thakar pr kaisriyay cle gelen. prer din tini bicaralye nijer asne bse pelke sekhane hajir krte hukum krlen. pel sekhane ele jerusaleme theke yesb ihudira esechil tara carpase ghire damdiye tamr biruddhe emn sb jghny apradher ktha blte lagl, yar kean prman tara nijerai dite parl na. pel atmpks sm-rthn kre bllen, 'ami ihudider bidhi-bybstha ba mndir kimba kaisrer biruddhe kean apradh kri ni.' kintu ihudider kache sunam pabar asay khrist pelke bllen, 'tumi ki jerusaleme giye sekhane amar samne esb bisye teamar bicar hy ta cao?' pel bllen, 'ami kaisrer bicaralye damdiye achi, ekhanei amar bicar hoya ucit. ami ihudider biruddhe kichui kri ni, ektha apni bhaleabhabei janen. ami ydi kean abhiyeage deasi

sabyst hi o mrtyudnd pabar yeagy hi, tbe ami mrtyu theke rkasa pabar jny blb na. kintu era amar biruddhe yesb abhiyeag krche, esb ydi sty na hy tbe eder hate keu amake tule dite parbe na, karn ami kaisrer kache apil krchi!' tkhn khrist tamr pramsdatader sngre ktha bllen, pre phist pelke bllen, 'tumi kaisrer kache apil krech, teamake kaisrer kache pathane hbe.' er kichu din pr raja agripp o brniki kaisriyay ese khrister sngre dekha krlen. tamra sekhane bes kichu din thaklen. rajar kache phist peler bisy eibhabe bllen, 'philiks kean ekjn leakke ekhane bndi kre rekhechen. ami ykhn jerusaleme chilam, sei smy ihu-dider prdhan yajkra o smajptira tar biruddhe abedn kre bicar o sasti ceyechil. ami tader blechilam ye, 'yar name abhiyeag dayer kra hcche, se ytksn prynt na abhiyeagkarider samne atmpks smrthn krte pac-che, tksn kean leakke tader hate tule deoya reaman-der niym ny. ar tara amar sngre ekhane ele, ami ar deri na kre, prdini sei bndike bicarer jny amar bicaralye anai. ykhn tara damdiye take deasi sabyst krte gel tkhn tamr biruddhe ye rkm deaser ktha ami anumam krechilam, tar abhiyeagkarira sei rkm kean deasi dekhate parl na. tar sathe tader dhrm smbdnde ebm yisu name ek byktiyni mara giyechilen kintu yake pel jibit ble prcar crt se smbdnde kichu mt-parthyul chl. ami bujhe uthte parlam na ye ei dhnrer prsngulir utir kibhabe anusndhan kra hbe, tai take j-jnes krlam, 'tumi ki jerusaleme giye sekhane ei bisyer bicar heak tai cao?' kintu pel kaisrer kache bicar ceye karagare thakar jny apil kray, ytdin na ami take kaisrer kache pathate parchi ttdin karagare rakhar nirdes diyechi.' agripp bllen, 'hyam, amio nije tar ktha sunte ceyechilam.' phist bllen, 'bes, kali sunben.' prdin raja agripp o brniki khub jamjmkar sathe ese sbha ghre dhuklen, tamder sngre senaptira o shrer gny-many leakerao chilen. phister hukume pelke sekhane niye asa hl. tkhn phist bllen, 'he raja agripp o amader sngre yamr upsthit achen tara ei leakke dekhchen, yar biruddhe ekhankar o jerusalemer smst ihudi smaj amar kache citkar krche ye ei leaker ar bemce thaka ucit ny. kintu er mrtyudnder yeagy kean apradhi ami pai ni. e ykhn nije smrater kache apil kreche, tkhn ami sekhane eke pathab ble sthir krechi. kintu sm-rater kache er bisye nirdist kre ki blb ta jani na. seijny ami apnader samne, bises kre raja agripp samne eke hajir krechi. yen eke jijnasabad krar pr ami kichu pai ye smbdnde likhte pari. karn bndike pathabar smy tar biruddhe abhiyeager bibrn na deoya ami yuktiyukt ble mne kri na.'

26

agripp pelke bllen, 'ekhn atm smrthn krte teamar ya blar ache ta teamake blte anumti deoya hl.' tkhn pel hat prsarit kre atmpks smrthn krte thaklen. tini bllen, 'he raja agripp, ihudira amar biruddhe ye sb abhiyeag enech, se bisye aj apnar samne ami atmpks smrthn krte pere nijeke dhny mne krchi. bises kre ihudider riti-niti o nana prsner bisye apni abhijn, eijny apnar kache ktha blar suyeag peye ami bdi anndit. tai ap-nake anuredh krchi apni dhairyay dhre amar ktha sunun. 'tara jane ye suru thekei ami ei jerusaleme amar sbjatir mdhyei jibn katiyechi ebm ami kibhabe

jibn-yapn krechi. ei ihudira dirghdin dhre amay cene; ar tara ydi iccha kre tbe e saksy dite pare ye ami ekjn phisir mteai jibn-yapn krechi. phisirai ihudi dhrmer bidhi-bybstha anyany dler caite suksmbhabe paln kre. amader pitrpurusder kache isbr ye prtisruti diyechen se sb purn hbar prtyasa achi blei aj amar bicar hcche. amader barea bms dinrat ekagrbhabe upasna krte krte sei prtisrutir phl pabar prtyasa krche. ar he raja agripp, isbr amader purbpurusder ye prtisruti diyechilen, tate prtyasa krar jnyi ihudira amar opr deasareap krche. isbr mrtder punrutthit kren ektha ken apnader kache abisbasy mne hcche? amio tea mne krtam ye nasrtiy yisur namer biruddhe ya kichu kra snhbh ta kraai amar absy krtby; ar jerusaleme ami tai krtam. ami prdhan yajkder kach theke krttrtber adhikar niye bhu bisbasike karagare purechi ar tader mrtyudnder smy ami amar purn smrthn janiyechi. smst smaj-grhe ami prayi tader sasti diye jar kre yisur ninda krabar cesta krtam. tader biruddhe amar kseabh eti prcnd hye uthechil ye bideser shrgulite giyeo ami tader niryatn krtam. 'ei karnei ekbar ami prdhan yajkder kache ksmta o hukumnama niye dmmeske yacchilam. pthe ekdin dupurbelay, he mharaj ami dekhlam suryer ceyeo ek ujibl alea akas theke amar o amar shaytrider cardike chdiye pdl. amra matite pde gelam, ar ek rb sunte pelam ya ibriy bhasay amay blche, 'sel, sel, amay niryatn krch ken? amar biruddhe giye tumi nijeri ksti krch.' tkhn ami blam, 'prbhu, apni ke? prbhu blen, 'ami yisur, yake tumi niryatn krch. tumi nijer paye bhr diye damdao! amar sebk hbar jnyi ami teamake mneanit krechi. tumi anyer kache amar saksi hbe. tumi ye ye bisy aj dekhle o bhhisye ya ya ami teamay dekhabe, se sb skl leaker kache saksi dao. ei-jnyi teamar kache aj ami nije dekhla diyechi. teamar apn leak ihudider hat theke teamay ami rkasa krb. ar ami teamake aihudider kache pathacchi. tumi tader ceakh khule debe yen tara sty dekke o andhkar theke aleate phire ase; ar sytaner krttrtber theke mukt hye isbrer prt phirle tader sb pap ksma hbe. amar upr bisbas kre yamra pbitr hyeche, tara tader shbhagi hbe.' pel blte thaklen, 'he mharaj agripp, ami sei sbrgiy drsner abadhy hi ni. ami leakder blte suru krlam yen tara mn-pheray o isbrer dike phere. ami tader bllam tara yen bhal kaj kre prman dey ye styi kre mn phiriyechi. prthme ami esb ktha dmmesker leakder kache prcar krlam. pre ami eguli jerusaleme o yihudiyar srbtr ebm aihudider kacheo blam. ei jnyi ykhn ami mndire chilam, ihudira sekhan theke amake dhre ene htya kre ceyechil. kintu aj prynt ami isbrer sahayy peyechi. tai ekhane cheat o bd skler samne damdiye ami saksy dicchi. measi o bhabbadira ya ghtbe ble gechen, seta chada ami ar any kean ktha blchi na. tamra ble gechen, khriste mrtiyubheag krte hbe o mrtder mdhy theke tini hben prthm punrutthit, ihudi ki aihudi sbhar kache bisist jyeatir barta niye asben.' pel ykhn ebhabe atmpks smrthn krchen tkhn phist citkar kre ble uthlen, 'pel tumi pagl! atydhik adhyayner phle teamar matha kharap hye geche!' pel blen, 'he mhamany phist, ami pagl ni brm ami ya blchi ta sty o beadhgmey. raja agripp ebisye sbi janen. tar samne ami sahesr senge ektha blchi. ami suniscit ye, esb bisy tini sunechen, karn

esb emn prkasy sthane ghteche yen ta skle dekhete pay. agripp, apni ki bhabbadira ya likhe gechen ta bisbas kren? ami jani apni ta kren.' tkhn agripp pelke blen, 'tumi ki mne krch, amake et alp smyer mdhye khristiyan krte parbe?' pel blen, 'isbrer kache prarthna kri alp smyer mdhye heak ki adhik smyer mdhye heak, seta bd ktha ny, kebl apni nn, aj yt leak amar ktha sunchen tara skle yen amari mt hn; kebl bnditber sekl chada!' tkhn raja, rajypal o brniki ar tamder snge yamra bsechilen skle uthe pdlen. ar any jaygay giye prspr aleachna kre blen, 'prandnd ba karagare debar mtea kean apradhi ei leakta kre ni.' agripp phistke blen, 'e ydi kaisrer kache apil na krt, tbe eke amra mukti dite partam.'

27

ykhn thik hl ye amra jahaje kre italite yab, tkhn pel o any kichu bndike rajkiy rksibahinir senapti yuliyar hate tule deoya hl. amra adramuttiy theke asa ekti jahaje uthlam; ei jahajtir esiya upkuler bibhinn jaygay yaoyar ktha chil. thislnikiy theke aristarkh name ekjn makidniyan amader snge chil. prer din amader jahaj sideane pemchl. yuliy peler snge bes bhal bybhar krlen. tini pelke tamr bndhuder snge dekhla saksat krte yabar anumti dilen. sei bndhura peler pryajniy samgri yeagaten. sekhan theke amra jahaj khule sidean shr chede cllam. prtikul bataser jny kupr dbiper kachakachi anl diye cllam; ar kilikiyar o pampuliyar prdes chede smudrpthe lukiya prdeser mura bndre elam. sekthane senapti italite yabar jny aleksandriyay ek jahaj dekhete peye amader sei jahaje tule dilen. bhudin dhre amra khub aste aste cllam ebm bhukste klide ese pemchalam. bataser karne amra ar egeate parlam na, tai slmeani bndrer ultea dike kriti dbiper dhar ghemse cllam. pre bhukste upkuler dhar ghemse clte clte laseya shrer kache 'sundr' peatasrye ese pemchalam. eibhabe bhu smy nst hl, ar jlyatra tkhn khubi bipjink hye uthechil, edike upbas prber smyo cle gel. tai pel tader sabdhan kar diye blen, 'mhasrya, ami dekhchi, ei yatrar anist o anek ksti hbe, ta ye kebl maler ba jahajer hbe tai ny, emn ki amader jibnero ksti hbe.' kintu senapti peler kthar ceye jahajer kapten o tar maliker kthar gurutb dilen. sei bndrti sitkal katabar pkse upyukt na hoyate jahajer adhikams leak ekmt hlen yen jahaj khule yatra suru kra hy yate kean rkme phainikay pemche sekthane tara sitkalta katate pare. sei sthanti chil dksin pscim o uttr pscim abhimukhi krit dbiper ekti bndr. ar ykhn anukul dksina batas bite suru krl tkhn tader mne hl tara ya caichil ta peyeche; tai tara neangr tule kriter dhar ghemse clte suru krl. kintu er kichu prei dbiper bhethe theke prcnd ek ghurni jhd uthl, ei jhdke 'isan bayu' ble. amader jahaj sei jhder mdhye pdl, jhd katiye yete parl na. tai amra amader jahajke bhese yete dilam. keda name ek cheat dbiper adale clar smy jahajer snge ye cheat dingita chil ta amra bhu kste tene tule dhhmser hat theke bamcalam. eta tealar pr leakera jahajtake meata ddi diye bhal kre bamdhl. tara bhy krchil ye jahajti hyeta surtir ceara balite giye pdte pare, tai tara pal namiye niye jahajtake bataser tane clte dil. jhder prkeap badte thakay, pr din khalasira jahajer kheal theke bhari bhari mal jle phele dite lagl. tr-

tiy dine tara nijerai hate kre jahajer kichu saj-srñjam jle phele dil. anek din yabt ykñn sury ki nkstrgner mukh dekha gel na, ar jhdo prcnd uttal hte thaki, tkñn ses prynt amader bamcar asa ril na. anek din dhrei skle khaoya-daoya bñdh krechil. tkñn pel tader majhe damdiye bñlen, 'mhasyera, amka ktha sune kriti theke jahaj na chada apnader ucit chil, tahle ajker ei ksyksti edate parten. kintu ekhno ami blchi, sahs krun, ektha janben apnader karear pranhani hbe na, sudhu jahajti harate hbe. karn ami ye isbrer upasna kri sei isbrer ek sbrgdt gt ratre amare pase damdiye bñlen, 'pel bhy peo na! teamake kaisrer samne absyi damdate hbe. isbr teamar jny ei prtsiruti diyechen ye tini teamar shyatridher pran rkasa krben.' tai mhasyera, apnara sahs krun, karn isbrer opr amar bisbas ache ye amake ya bla hyeche thik serkmi ghtbe. kintu kean dbipe giye amader achde pdte hbe.' eibhabe jhder mdhye cedd rat adriya smudre iststh bhasman ab-sthay thakar pr majh rate nabikder mne hl ye jahajti kean dangar dike egiiye cleche. sekhane tara jler gb-hirta maple dekha gel ta eksea kudi phut. er kichu pre abar jl maple jler gbhirta nbhui phute damdal. tara bhy krte lagl ye jahajti hytea kinare pathrer gaye dhakka khabe. tai nabikera jahajer pechn dik theke carti neangr namiye dil, prarthna krl yen sighr bhear hy. nabikder mdhye keu keu jahaj chede palabar mtlb krl, tai neangr phelar achilay jahajer mdhy theke dingikhani nice namiye dil. kintu pel senapti o sainy-der uddesye bñlen, 'ei leakera ydi jahaje na thake tbe apnara rkasa paben na.' tkñn sainyara dingir ddi kete dil, ar ta jle giye pdl. erpr bhear hye ele pel sklke kichu kheyne nebar jny anureadh kre bñlen, 'aj cedd din hl apnara apeksa kre achen, kichu na kheyne up-eas kre achen. ami apnader anureadh krchi kichu kh-eye nin, bemce thakar jny er pryajin ache, karn ap-nader karear ekgachi culero ksti hbe na.' ei ktha ble pel ruti niye tader skler samne isbrke dhnybad dñlen, ar ta bhenge khete suru krlen. tkñn skle utsah peye khete suru krl. amra meat dus chiyattr jñ leak jahaje chilam. skle pritrptir sñge khabar pr baki ssy smudre phele diye jahajti halka kra hl. din hle pr tara sei jay-gata cinte parl na; kintu emn ek khadi dekhte pelyar bd balutt chil. tara thik krl ydi snbhb hy tbe ai balut-ter opre jahajta tule debe. ei asay tara neangr kete dil ar ta smudrei pde ril. erpr haler bamdñn khule diye bataser samne pal tule sei belabhum iksy kre egiiye cll. kintu ektu egeatei tara baliyadite dhakka pel, ja-hajer samner dikta balite bse giye acl hye pdl, phle dheuyer aghate pichner dikta bhenge yete lagl. tkñn sainyara bñdider htaya krar jny thik krl, pache tader keu samtar kete palay. kintu senapti pelke bamcabar asay tader ei kaj krte nisedh krlen, hukum dñlen yen yamra samtar jane tara jhamp diye age dangay othe. baki skle yen jahajer bhanga tkta ba kean kichu dhre kinare yete cesta kre. eibhabe sklei nirapde tire ese pemchlea.

28

eibhabe skle nirapde tire pemche jante parlam ye amra milita dbipe uthechi. sekhankar leakera amader sñge khub bhal bybhar krl. brsti pdar drun khub thanda hoyay tara agun jebale amader sklke sbagt

janal. pel ek beajha suknea kath yeagad kre ene aguner opr phele dile aguner hlkray ekta bisdhr sap berye ese peler hate jdiye dhrl. tkñn sei dbiper leak-era tar hate saptake jhulte dekhe blabli krte lagl, 'e leakta niscy khuni, smudrer jhder hat theke bam-cleo nyay eke bamcte dil na.' kintu pel hat jhede sei saptake aguner mdhye phele dñlen, tamr kean ksti hl na. ei byapar dekhe tara mne krl hy peler srir phule uthbe, nytea tini thakti mara yaben. aneksn apeksa krar pro tamr kichu ksti hl na dekhe tara pel smb-dndhe tader mt bdl kre prspr blabli krte lagl, 'ini nisc-yi debta.' sei jaygar kachei dbiper prdhan krmkrta jmidar publiy thakten. tini tamr badite amader sadre niye gelen. tini amader prti khub bhal bybhar krlen ar tin dhre amader atihy krlen. sei smy pub-liyer baba khub asusth chilen. tini jbr o amasa reage syasayi chilen. pel tamke dekar jny bhetre gelen. erpr tin prarthna kre tamr opr duhat rakhle tini susth hye gelen. ei ghtnar pr ai dbipe any yt reagi chil tara peler kache ese reag mukt hl. ai dbiper leak-era amader anek uphar diye smman dekal, amra sekhane tin mas thaklam ar amader yatra pther jny ya ya pryajin se sb jinis ene tara jahaje tule dil tin mas pr amra aleksandriy ek jahaje uthe yatra krlam, sei dbipe sitkal ese pday ai jahajti neangr kre rakha chil. jahajitiye 'ymj deber murti' kheadai kra chil. amra prthme surakuse elam, sekhane tin din thak-lam. sekan theke yatra kre amra rigiye pemchlam. prdin dksina batas bite suru krl amra jahaj chadte parlam, ebm dbitiy dine putiylite pemchlam. sekhane amra kyekjn bhaiyer dekha pelam. tamra sekhane satdin thakar jny amader anureadh krlen. eibhabe amra reame ese pemchlam. reamer bhaiyera amader ktha jante pere appiye bajar o tin srai prynt egiiye ese amader sñge dekha krlen. tamder dekhe pel is-brke dhnybad dñlen o utsah beadh krte laglen. reame pel eka thakar anumti pelen; kintu ekjn sainikke tamr prhray rakha hl. tin din pr tini ihudider prdhan pr-dhan leakder ek sbhay abhan krlen. tara smbet hle, tini tader bñlen, 'amar ihudi bhaiyera, ydio ami amar nijer leakder biruddhe ba amader pitpurusder deoya riti-nitir biruddhe kichu kri ni, tbu jerusalemek ek bñdi hisabe amake reamander hate tule deoya hyechil. tara amar bicar kre, ar mrtyuodner yeagy kean deas amar mdhye na peye amake mukti dite ceyechil. kintu sthaniy ihudira tar bireadhita kray ami kaisrer kache apil krte badhy hlam. ami ektha blchi na ye amar sb-jatir leakra kean anyay kreche. ei srñkhle bñdi achi bte ami apnader sñge saksat krte o apnader sñge ktha blte ceyechilam, karn ami israyeler prtyasate bisbasi.' ihudi netara pelke bñlen, 'yihudiya theke amra apnar bisye kean cithi pai ni. bhaider mdhye thekeo keu ekhane ese apnar bisye kharap kean khbr dey ni ba kthao ble ni. kintu apnar mt ki ta apnar mukh thekei amra sunte cai, karn ei dler bisye amra jani ye leakera srbrt er biruddhe ble thake.' pre tamra ekta din sthir kre sei dine aneke tamr basay elen. skal theke sndhya prynt tini tader kache isbrer rajyer bisye bñlen, bea-jhalen o saksy dñlen. measir bidhi-bybstha o bhab-badider grñthguli theke tini yisur bisy tamder bea-jhate cesta krlen. tamr kthay bse kichu ihudi bisbas krl abar aneke ta bisbas krl na. eibhabe tader mdhye mter mil na hoyay tara ye yar mt cle yete suru krl.

tader yabar age pel tader ei kthati blechilen: 'pbitr
atma bhabbadi yisaiyr madhyme apnader pitrpurus-
der uddesye bhali blechilen. yemn: 'ei leakder kache
yao, ar tader bl, teamra sunbe ar sunbe, kintu teamra
bujhbe na. teamra kebl takiye thakbe kintu dekhthe
pabe na. karn ei leakeder anthkrn asad hye geche,
tader kan ache bte kintu tara sunte pay na. ei leakera
styer prti ceakh buje ryeche. eisb ghteche yen leakera
tader ceakh diye dekhthe na pay, tader kan diye sunte
na pay o hrdy diye upldhdhi na kre. eisb ghteche yen
tara amar kache phiire na ase, pache ami tader areagy
dan kri.' 'tai ihudi bhaiyera apnara jene rakhun, isbrer
deoya ei pritrn aihudider kacheo pathanea hl, ar tara
ta sunbe!' pel tamr nijer bhada badite purea dui bchr
thaklen, ytleak tamr sng dekha krte ast, tini tader
sklke sadre grhn krten. tini smpurn sahser sathe is-
brer rajyer bisye prcar krten. tini prbhu yisu khrister
bisye siksa ditn ebn keu tamke prcare badha dit na.

adite bakychilen, baky isbrer snge chilen ar sei bakyi isbr chilen. sei baky adite isbrer snge chilen. tamr madhyme sb kichur srsti hyechil ebm er mdhye tamke chada kean kichuri srsti hy ni. tamr mdhye jibn chil; ar sei jibn jgter manuser kache alea niye el. sei alea andhkarer majhe ujibl nye uth; ar andhkar sei aleake jy krte pare ni. ekjn leak elen tamr nam yeahn; isbr tamke pathiyechilen. tini sei alear bisye saksy debar jny saksi rupe elen; yate tamr madhyme skl leak sei alear ktha sune bisbas krte pare. yeahn jnye sei alea chilen na; kintu tini esechilen yate leakder kache sei alear bisye saksy dite paren. prkrt ye alea, ta skl manuske aleakit krte prthibite aschilen. sei baky jgte chil ebm ei jgt tamr dbarai srst hyechil; kintu jgt tamke cinte pare ni. ye jgt tamr nijsb sekhane tini elen, kintu tamr nijer leakerau tamke grhn krl na. kintu kichu leak tamke grhn krl ebm tamke bisbas krl. yamra bisbas krl tader sklke tini isbrer snan bhar adhikar dan krlen. isbrer ei snanra praktik niym anusare kean sisur mtea jnm grhn kre ni. ma-babar daihik kamma-basna anusareo ny, isbrer kach thekei tader ei jnm. baky manuser rup dharn krlen ebm amader mdhye bisbas krte laglen. pita isbrer ekmatr putr hisabe tamr ye mhima, sei mhima amra dekhechi. se baky anugrh o styte priputn chilen. yeahn tamr smprke manuske bllen, 'inii tini yamr smbdhe ami blechi. 'yini amar pre aschen, tini amar theke mhan, karn tini amar anak age thekei achen.' sei baky anugrh o styte purn chilen. amra skle tamr theke anugrher opr anugrh peyechi. karn measir madhyme bidhi-bybsta deoya hyechil, kintu anugrh o styte pth yisu khrister madhyme esechi. isbrke keu kkhno dekeni; kintu ekmatr putr, yini pitar kache thaken, tiniu tamke prkas krechen. jerusalemeh ihudira kyekjn yajk o lebiky yeahner kache pathalen. tamra ese yeahnke jijnes krlen, 'apni ke?' yeahn ekthar jbab kheelakhulibhabe dilen; tini uttr dite asbikar krlen na. tini spstbhabe sbikar krlen, 'ami sei khrst ni.' tkhn tamra tamke jijnes krlen, 'tahle apni ke? apni ki eliy?' yeahn bllen, 'na, ami eliy ni.' ihudira jijnes krlen, 'tbe apni ki sei bhabbadi?' yeahn er jgabe bllen, 'na.' tkhn tamra bllen, 'tahle apni ke?' amader blun yate yamra amader pathiyeche tader jbab dite pari. apnar nijer bisye apni ki blen?' bhabbadi yisaiy ya blechilen ta ullekhe kre yeahn bllen, 'ami tamr rb, yini mru prantre citkar kre blchen, 'teamar prbhur jny pth seaja krl!' yisaiy 40 :3 yader pathanea hyechil tader mdhye kichu phrisi smprdayer leak chil. tamra yeahnke bllen, 'apni ydi sei khrst nn, eliy nn, bhabbadi nn, tahle apni baptaj krchen ken?' er uttre yeahn bllen, 'ami jle baptaj krci. teamader mdhye ekjn damdiye achen yamke teamra cen na. tiniu sei leak yini amar pre aschen. ami tamr payer ctir phite kheelbar yeagy ni.' yrdn ndir apr pare baithniyate yekthane yeahn leakeder baptaj krcilen, seikhane eisb ghtechil. prer din yeahn yisuke tamr dike aste dekhe bllen, 'ai dekh, isbrer messabk, yini jgter paprasi bhnn kre niye yan! inii sei leak, yamr bisye ami blechilam, 'amar pre ekjn aschen, kintu tini amar theke mhan, karn tini amar anak age thekei achen.' emnki amio tamke cintam na, kintu israyeliyara yen

tamke khrst ble cinte pare eijny ami ese tader jle baptaj krci.' erpr yeahn tamr saksye bllen, 'ami nijeo khrst ke ta jantam na. kintu leakder jle baptaj krte isbr amake pathalen. isbr amake bllen, 'tumi dekhte pabe ek byktir upr pbitr atma ese adhisthan krchen. ar tiniu sei bykti yini pbitr atmate baptaj krben.' yeahn bllen, 'ami pbitr amake sbgder theke neme aste dekhechi. sei atma kpeater akare ese yisur upr bslen. ami ta dekhechi ar tai ami leakeder bli, 'ye tiniu isbrer putr.' prdin yeahn tamr dujn sisyer snge abar sekhane elen. yisuke sekhane diye aste dekhe tini bllen, 'ai dekh, isbrer messabk!' tamr sei dujn sisyer yeahner ktha sune yisur anusrn krte laglen. yisu pichn phire sei dujnke anusrn krte dekhe, tamder jines krlen, 'teamra ki cao?' tamra yisuke bllen, 'rbbi, apni keathay thaken?' ('rbbi' kthathir arth 'guru.') yisu tamder bllen, 'es dekhebe.' tkhn tamra giye dekhlen tini keathay thaken. ar sei diner baki smyta tamra yisur kache katalen. tkhn smy chil pray bikal carte. yeahner ktha sune ye dujn leak yisur pichne pichne giyechilen, tamder mdhye ekjn hchen simean pitirer bhay andriy. andriy snge tamr bhay simeaner dekha peye take bllen, 'amra msisher dekha peyechi.' 'msih' kthathir arth 'khrst.' andriy, simean pitirke yisur kache niye elen. yisu tamr dike takiye bllen, 'tumi yeahner chele simean, teamake kaipha ble daka hbe.' 'kaipha' kthathir arth 'pitir'. prer din yisu galile yaben ble thik krlen. sekhane tini philiper dekha peye tamke bllen, 'amar anusrn kr.' andriy o pitir ye ancle thakten philip chilen, sei baitsaidar leak. philip abar nthnelke dekhte peye bllen, 'amra emn ekjner dekha peyechi yar ktha measi o bhabbadi bidhi-bybsthay likhe rekhe gechen. tini nasrt nibasi yeasepher chele yisu.' nthnel tamke bllen, 'nasrt! nasrt theke ki bhal kichu aste pare?' philip bllen, 'es dekhe yao.' yisu dekhlen nthnel tamr dike aschen. tkhn tini tamr bisye bllen, 'ei dekh ekjn prkrt israyeliy, yar mdhye kean chla nei.' nthnel tamke bllen, 'apni kemn kre amake cinlen?' er uttre yisu bllen, 'philip amar smprke teamay blar age tumi ykhn dumur gacher tlay bsechile, ami tkhni teamay dekhechilam.' nthnel bllen, 'rbbi (guru), apni isbrer putr, apni israyeler raja.' yisu uttre bllen, 'ami teamake dumur gacher tlay dekhechilam blei ki tumi amake bisbas krle?' er ceyeo area anak mht jinis tumi dekhte pabe!' pre yisu tamke aro bllen, 'styti, styti ami teamader blchi. tamra ekin dekhebe sbgder khule geche, ar 'isbrer dutra' manbputrer opr diye utte yachen ar neme aschen.'

2

trtiy dine galiler kanna ngre ekta biye hcchil ebm yisur ma sekhane chilen. sei biye badite yisu o tamr sisyder nimtrn kra hyechil. ykhn smst draksars phuriye gel, tkhn yisur ma tamr kache ese bllen, 'eder ar draksars nei.' yisu bllen, 'he nari, tumi amay ken blch ki kra ucit? amar smy ekhno aseni.' tamr ma cakrder bllen, 'ini teamader ya kichu krte blen teamra tai kr.' ihudi dhrmer riti anusare anusthanikbhabe hat pa dheayar jny sei jaygay pathrer chla jler jala bsane chil. ei jalagulir prtitite asi theke eks litar jl dhrt. yisu sei cakrder bllen, 'ei jalagulite jl bhre an.' tkhn tara jalaguli kanay kanay bhre dil. tarpr yisu tader bllen,

‘er theke kichuta niye bheajer kratar kache niye yao.’ tkhn tara ta krl. jl ya draksars print hyechil, bheajer krta ta asbad krlen. sei draksars keatha theke el ta tini janten na; kintu ye cakrera jl enechil tara ta jant. tarpr tini brke daklen. tini blen, ‘sadharnth prthme leake bhal draksars prbesen kre ar atithira ykhn matal hye othe tkhn tader nimmaner draksars prbesen kra hy, athc ami dekhchi teamra bhal draksars ekhno rekhe diyech.’ ei prthm alekik cihn kre galiler kanna ngre yisu tamr mhima prkas krlen; ar tamr sisyer tamr opr bisbas krl. pre tini tamr ma, bhaider o sisyder snge kphrnahum shre gelen. sekhane tamra alp kichu din thaklen. luk 19:45 - 46) ihudider nistarprb palner sei egieye ele yisu jerusaleme gelen. tini dekhlen mndirer mdhye leakera gur, bheda o payra bikri krche; ar peaddarra bse ache, era leaker taka niye bdl o bybsa krt. tkhn tini kichu ddi diye ekta cabuk tairi kre ta diye gru, bheda smet ei sb leakder mndir cthr theke bre kre dilen; ar peaddarder taka pysa sb chdiye tebil ulthiye dilen. yamra payra bikri krchil tader blen, ‘ekhan theke esb niye yao! amar pitar ei grhke bajare print kearea na!’ tamr sisyder mne pdl sastre lekha ache: ‘teamar grher prtii amar utsah amake gras krbe.’ gitsmhita 69:9 ihudira tkhn er jbabe tamke bll, ‘teamar ye esb krar adhikar ache tar prman sbrup ki kean alekik cihn amader dekhate par?’ er uttre yisu tader blen, ‘teamra ei mndir bhenge phel, ami tin diner mdhye eke abar gde tulb.’ tkhn ihudira bll, ‘ei mndir nirman krte chechlis bchr leg-echil; ar tumi kina tin diner mdhye eta gde tulbe?’ kintu ye mndirer ktha tini blchilen ta hche tamr deh. ykhn tini mrtder mdhy theke punrutthit hlen, tkhn tamr sisyder mne pdl ye tini ei kthai blechilen, tkhn tamra yisur bisye sastre ktha o yisur bakye bisbas krlen. nistarprber jny yisu ykhn jerusaleme chilen, tkhn bhuleak tamr opr bisbas krl, karn yisu sekhane yesb alekik cihnary krchilen ta tara dekhil. kintu yisu niye tader opr kean astha rakhen ni, karn tini ei sb leakder bhalbhabei janten. kean leaker kach theke manuser smbdhe kichu janar tamr pryajin chil na, karn manuser antre ki ache tini ta janten.

3

phrisider mdhye nikdim name ekjn leak chilen. tini ihudi smajer ek gurutbpurn neta. ekdin rate tini yisur kache ese blen, ‘rbbi (guru), amra jani apni ekjn siks, isbrer kach theke eschen. isbr shay na hle keu ki airup alekik kaj krte pare, ya apni krchen?’ er uttre yisu tamke blen, ‘ami teamader styi blchi, ntun jnm na hle kean bykti isbrer rajy dekhate pabe na.’ nikdim tamke blen, ‘manus brddh hye gele kemn kre tar abar ntun jnm hte pare?’ se niscyi dbitiy bar mayer grbhe prbes kre abar jnmate pare na!’ yisu tamke blen, ‘ami teamader styi blchi, ydi kean leak jl o atma theke na jnmay, the se isbrer rajye prbes krte pare na. srir thekei srirer jnm hy ar atma theke jnm hy adhyatmik- tar. ami teamake ya bllam, tate ascry hyea na, ‘teamader ntun jnm hoya absyi drkar.’ batas yedike iccha sedike by ar tumi tar sbd sunte pao; kintu keatha theke ase ar keathay ba ta hlye yau tumi ta janea na. atma theke yader jnm hy tader skler belao seirkm hy. er uttre nikdim tamke blen, ‘eta kemn kre hte

pare?’ tkhn yisu tamke blen, ‘tumi israyeliyder ekjn gurutbpurn guru; ar tumi eta janea na? ya sty ami tea- make tai blchi, amra ya jani tai bli, amra ya dekhchi sei bisyei saksy dii: kintu amra yai bli na ken teamra ta grhn krea na. ami teamader kache parthib bisyer ktha bllle teamra ydi bisbas na krea, the ami sbrgyi bisye kean ktha bllle teamra ta kemn kre bisbas krbe? yini sbrg theke neme eschen sei manbputr chada keu kkhno sbrge otheni. ‘mrubhumir mdhye measi yemn sapke umcute tulechilen, temni manbputrke absyi umcute othanee hbe. sutram ye keu manbpu- trke bisbas kre sei annt jibn pay.’ karn isbr ei jgtke etai bhalbasen ye tini tamr ekmatr putrke dilen, yen sei putrer opr ye keu bisbas kre se binst na hy brm annt jibn labh kre. isbr jgtke deasi sabyst krar jny tamr putrke e jgte pathan ni, brm jgt yen tamr mdhy diye mukti pay eijn isbr tamr putrke pathiyechen. ye keu tamke bisbas kre tar bicar hy na. kintu ye keu tamke bisbas krena, se deasi sabyst hy, karn se isbrer ekmatr putrer opr bisbas kre ni. ar etai bicarer bhitti. jgte alea esech, kintu manus alear ceye andhkarke besi bhalbesech, karn tara mnd kaj kreche. ye keu mnd kaj kre se aleake ghrna kre, ar se alear kache ase na, pache tar kajer sbrup prkas hye pde. kintu ye keu styer anusari hy se alear kache ase, yate sei aleate spst beajha yay ye tar smst kaj isbrer madhyeme hyech. erpr yisu tamr sisyder snge yihudiya prdese elen. tini sekhane tamder snge thakte laglen o baptaij krte laglen. yeahno salimer nikt ainean namk sthane baptaij krchilen, karn sekhane prcur jl chil; ar leakera tamr kache ese baptism nicchil. yeahn tkhno karagare bndi hn ni. sei smy ihudi riti anusare suci hoyar bisye yeahner sisyder snge ekjn ihudir trk badhe. pre tara yeahner kache ese bll, ‘rbbi (guru), tamke mne pde yini yrdn ndir opare apnar snge chilen ebm yamr bisye apni saksy diyechilen?’ tini leakeder baptaij krchen ar sbai tamr kache yacche.’ er uttre yeahn blen, ‘sbrg theke deoya na hle keui kean kichu labh krte pare na. teamra nijerai sunech ye ami blechilam, ‘ami khrist ni; kintu amake tamr agei pathanea hyech.’ kne breri jny, kintu brer bndhu puse damdiye thake brer ktha seanar jny. ar se ykhn brer gla sunte pay tkhn khubi anndit hy. tai aj amar sei annd purn hl. tini uttreattr bd hben, ar ami absyi ngny hye yab. ‘ekjn yini urddh theke asen tini sbar urddhe. ye ei jgter mdhy theke ase se jgter, tai se ya kichu ble ta jgter bisyei ble. yini sbrg theke asen tini sbar upre. tini ya dekhechen ar sunechen tari saksy den; kintu keui tamr saksy mene nite raji ny. ye tamr saksy grhn kre se tar dbara prman kre ye isbri sty, karn isbr yamke pathiyechen tini isbrer kthai blen. isbr tamke pbitr atmay purn krechen. pita tamr putrke bhalbasen, ar tini tamr hatei sb kichu smpe diyechen. ye keu putrer opr bisbas kre se annt jibner adhikari hy; kintu ye putrke amany kre se sei jibn kkhno labh kre na, brm tar opre isbrer kreadh thake.’

4

phrisira jante parl ye yisu yeahner ceye besi sisyr krechen o baptaij krchen. ydio yisu niye baptaij krchilen na, brm tamr sisyr ta krchilen. tarpr tini yihudiya chede cle gelen ebm galilei phire ge-

len. galile yabar smy tamke smriyar mdhy diye yete hl. yakeab tamr chele yasephke ye bhumu diychilen tari kache smriyar sukhr name ek shre yisu gelen. ekhanei yakeaber kuyati chil, yisu sei kuyar dhare ese bslen karn tini hamtte hamtte klant hie pdechilen, tkhn bela pray dupur. ekjn smriya strileak sekhane jl tulte el. yisu take blen, 'amay ektu jl khete dao tea.' sei smy sisrya shre kichu khabar kinte giyechil. sei smriy strileakti tamke bl, 'eki apni ekjn ihudi hye amar kach theke khabar jny jl caichen! ami ekjn smriy strileakti' ihudira smriyder sng ekeanrk melamesa krt na. er uttre yisu take blen, 'tumi ydi jante ye isbrer dan ki ar ke teamar kach theke khabar jny jl caichen. tahle tumii amar kache jl caite ar ami teamake jibnt jl ditam.' strileakti tamke bl, 'mhasy, apni keatha theke sei jibnt jl paben? ei kuyati ythest ghir. jl tealar kean patro apnar kache nei. apni ki amader pitrpurus yakeaber ceye mhan? tini amader ei kuyati diye gechen. tini nijei ei kuyar jl kheten ebn tamr sntanera o tamr pspalo er thekei jl pan krt.' yisu take blen, 'ye keu ei jl pan krbe tar abar testa pabe. kintu ami ye jl dii ta ye pan krbe tar ar kkhno pipasa pabe na. sei jl tar antre ek prsrbene print hye bite thakbe, ya sei byktike annt jibn debe.' strileakti tamke bl, 'msay, amake sei jl din, yen amar ar kkhno pipasa na pay ar jl tulte amay ekhane aste na hy.' tini take blen, 'yao, teamar sbamike ekhane deke niye es.' tkhn sei strileakti bl, 'amar sbami nei. yisu take blen, 'tumi thiiki blech ye teamar sbami nei. teamar pamc jn sbami hye geche; ar ekhn ye leaker sng tumi ach se teamar sbami ny, tai tumi ya blle ta styi.' sei strileakti tkhn tamke bl, 'mhasy, ami dekhte pachhi ye apni ekjn bhhabadi. amader pitrpurusera ei prbrter opr upasna krten. kintu apnara ihudira blen ye jerusalemi sei jayga yekthane leakeder upasna krte hbe.' yisu take blen, 'he nari, amar kthay bisbas kr! smy asche ykhn teamra pita isbrer upasna ei pahade krbe na, jerusalemo ny. teamra smriyara ki upasna kr teamra ta janea na. amra ihudira ki upasna kri amra ta jani, karn ihudider mdhy thekei pritrar asche. smy asche, blte ki ta ese geche, ykhn prkrt upasnakarira atmay o styte pita isbrer upasna krbe. pita isbro eirkm upasnakarideri can. isbr atma, yamra tamr upasna kre taderke atmay o styte upasna krte hbe.' tkhn sei strileakti tamke bl, 'ami jani, msih aschen. msihke tara khrist ble. ykhn tini asben, tkhn amader sb kichu janaben.' yisu take blen, 'teamar sng ye ktha blche amii sei msih.' sei smy tamr sisrya phire elen. ekjn strileaker sng yisuke ktha blte dekhe tamra ascry hye gelen. tbu keu tamke jijnas krlen na, 'apni ki caichen?' ba 'apni ki jny or sng ktha blchen?' sei strileakti tkhn tar klsi phele rekhe grame gel, ar leaker bl, 'teamra es, ekjn leakee dekh, ami ya kichu krechi, tini amake se sb ble dilen. tinii ki sei msih nn?' tkhn leakeera shr theke ber hye yisur kache aste lagl. eri majhe tar sisrya tamke anureadh kre blen, 'rbbi (guru), apni kichu kheyen nin!' kintu tini tamder blen, 'amar kache emn khabar ache yar ktha teamra kichui jan na.' tkhn tamr sisrya prsrb blabli krte lagl, 'tahle ki keu tamke kichu khabar ene diyech?' tkhn yisu tamder blen, 'yini amay pathiyechen, tamr iccha paln kra o tamr ye kaj tini amay krte diyechen ta smpn krai hl amar khabar. teamra prayi ble thak, 'ar car mas

baki ache, tarpri phsl katar smy hbe.' kintu teamra ceakh mele ekbar kseter dike takiye dekh, phsl katbar mtea smy hyeche. ye phsl katche se ekhni tar mjuri pacche, ar se ta krche annt jibn labher jny. tar phle bij ye beane ar phsl ye kate ubhyei eki sng anndit hy. ei prbad baktyi sty ye, 'ekjn bij beane ar anyjn kate.' ami teamader emn phsl katte pathiyechi, yar jny teamra kean prism krni. tar jny anyra kheteche ar teamra tader kajer phsl tulch.' sei shrer anek smriy tamr opr bisbas kr, karn sei strileakti saksy dicchil, 'ami ya ya krechi sbi tini amake ble diyechen.' smriyara tamr kache ese yisuke tader sng thakte anureadh krl. tkhn tini dudin sekhane thaklen. aro anek leak tamr ktha sune tamr opr bisbas krl. tara sei strileaktike bl, 'prthme teamar ktha sune amra bisbas krechilam, kintu ekhn amra nijera tamr ktha sune bisbas krechi o bujhte perechi ye ini styii jgter uddharkta.' dudin pr tini sekhane theke geline cle gelen. karn yisu nijei blechilen ye ekjn bhhabadi kkhno tamr nijer dese smman pan na. tai tini ykhn galile elen, galiler leakeera tamke sadre grhn krl. jerusaleme nistarprber smy tini ya ya krechilen ta tara dekhechil, karn tarao sei prber smy sekhane giyechil. pre yisu abar galiler kannna ngre gelen. ekhanei tini jlke draksarse print krechilen. kphrnahan shre ekjn raj-krmcari chele kkhbi asusthil. tini ykhn sunlen ye yisu yihudiya theke galile esechen, tkhn yisur kache giye tamke minti kre blen, tini yen kphrnahume giye tar cheleke susth kren, karn tar chele tkhn mrtyusyay chil. yisu take blen, 'teamra keui kean alekik ciyn o bismykr kajer nidrsn na pele amar upr bisbas krbe na.' sei raj-krmcari tamke blen, 'mhasy, amar cheleti mara yabar age anugrh kre asun!' yisu tamke blen, 'badi yao, teamar chele bamcl.' yisu tamke ye ktha blen, se ktha tini bisbas kre badi cle gelen. tini ykhn badi phire yacchilen tkhn pthe tamr cakrera tamr sng dekhla kre bl, 'apnar chele bhal hye geche.' tini tader jijnas krlen, 'se kkhnl bhal hyeche?' tara bl, 'gtkal dupur ek tar smy tar jbr chedeche.' cheletir baba bujhte parlen ye thiik sei smyi yisu take blechilen, 'teamar chele bamcl.' tkhn sei raj-krmcari o tamr pribarer skle yisur opr bisbas krlen. yihudiya theke galile asar pr yisu ei dbitiy bar alekik kaj krlen.

5

erpr ihudider ek bises prber smy ele yisu jerusaleme gelen. jerusaleme mes phtker kache ekka pukar chel. ibriyte sei pukurtike 'baithesda' blt. ei pukurtir pamcti camdni ghat chil; ghatere seish catala anek asusth leak suye thakt; tader mdhye keu keu andh, keu keu khamada emnki pngru reagio thakt. sekhane ekjn leak chil ye atter bchr dhre reage bhugchil. yisu take sekhane pde thakte dekhlen. tini janten ye se dirghdin dhre reage bhughe. tai take blen, 'tumi ki susth hte cao?' sei asusth leakti bl, 'mhasy amar emn kean leak nei, jl kempe othar smy ye amake pukure namiye debe. ami okhane pemchanear agei keu na keu amar age pukure neme pde.' yisu take blen, 'oth! teamar bichana gutiye nao, hemte bedao.' leakti sng sng bhal hye gel, ar tar bichana tule niye hamtte thakle. ghtna bisrambare ghtl, tai ye leakti areagy labh krechil take ihudira bl, 'aj bisrambar, ebhabe teamar

bichana bye bedanea bidhi-bybstha biruddh kaj hche.' se tkhn tader bll, 'yini amake sariye tulechen tini blechilen, 'teamar bichana tule niye heme bedao.' tara sei leaktike jijnes krl, 'ke teamake bleche ye teamar bichana gutiye niye heme bedao?' kintu ye leakti areagylabh krechil se jant na, tini ke. karn sei jaygay anak leak bhid krechil ebm yisu sekhan theke cle giyechilen. pre yisu mndirer mdhye sei leaktike dekhthe peye take bllen, 'dekh, tumi ekhn susth hye gech; ar pap kearea na, yate teamar aor kharap kichu na hy!' erpr sei leakti ihudider kache giye bll ye, yisui take areagy dan krechen. ar ei karnei ihudira yisuke niryatn krte suru krl; karn tini bisrambare eib kaj krchilen. tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'amar pita sb smy kaj ke clechen, tai amio kaj kri.' tkhn ihudira yisuke htaya krar jny area drdh prtijn hye uthl. tara bll, 'tini ye kebl bisrambare bidhi-bybsthar biruddh kaj krchilen tai ny, tini isbrke tamr pita ble smbeadh krechilen. ar eibhabe tini nijeke isbrer sman jahir krchilen. er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi; putr nije theke kichu krte paren na. pitake ya krte dekhnen kebl tai krte paren. pita ya kichu kren putro tai kren. pita putrke bhalbasen, ar pita ya kichu kren ta putrke dekhnen ar er theke area mhan mhan kaj putrke tini dekhnen, tkhn teamra ascry hye yabe. pita mrtder jibn dan kren, temni putro yake iccha kren take jibn den. pita karo bicar kren na, kintu smst bicarer bhar tini putrke diyechen. yate pitake yemn smst leak smman kre temni putrkeo smman kre. ye putrke smman kre na, se pitakeo smman kre na, karn pitai seijn yini putrke pathiyeche. 'ami teamader styi blchi; ye keu amar ktha seane, ar yini amay pathiyeche tamr opr bisbas kre se annt jibn labh kre ebm se apradhi ble bibecit hbe na. se mrttyu theke jibne uttirn hye geche. ami teamader styi blchi smy asche; blte ki ese geche, ykhn mrtara isbrer putrer rb sunbe, ar yamra sunbe tara bamche. pitar nijer yemn jibn dan krar ksmta ryeche thik temni tini tamr putrkeo jibn dan krar ksmta diyechen. ebm pita sei putrer hatei smst bicarer adhikar diyechen, karn ei putri manbputr. ei ktha sune teamra abak hye na, karn smy asche, yamra kbrer mdhye ache tara sbai manbputrer rb sunbe. tarpr tara tader kbr theke baire asbe. yamra st krm kmede tara utthit hbe o annt jibn labh krbe. ar yamra mnd kaj krechil tara punrutthit hbe ebm deasi ble bibecit hbe. 'ami nijer theke kichui krte pari na. ami (isbrer kach theke) yemn suni temni bicar kri; ar ami ya bicar kri ta nyay, karn ami amar icchamtea kaj kri na, brm yini (isbr) amake pathiyeche tamri ichhapurn krar cesta kri. 'ami ydi amar nijer pkse saksy dii the amar sei saksy sty ble grhit hbe na. any ekjn achen yini amar pkse saksy den ebm ami jany ye saksyi tini den na ken ta sty. 'teamra sklei yeahner kache leak pathiyeche ar tini styer pkse saksy diyechen. kintu ami kean manusar saksyer opr nirbhr kri na. tbu ami esb ktha blchi, yate teamra udhar pete par. yeahn chilnen sei prdiper mtea ya jble ebm alea dey; ar teamra kichu smyer jny tar sei alea upbheag kre anndit hyechil. 'kintu yeahner saksy theke area bd saksy amar ache; karn pita ye sb kaj amay krte diyechen, se sb kaj amii krchi, ar sei sb kaj prman krche ye pita amay pathiyeche. pita, yini amake pathiyeche emnki amar pkse saksy

diye gechen, teamra keui kkhno tamr rb seanni, tamr akaro dekhni. ar tamr siksao teamader antre nei, karn isbr yamke pathiyeche, teamra tamke bisbas krea na. teamra sklei khub mneayeag shkare sastrguli pd, karn teamra mne krea segulir mdhy diyei teamra annt jibn labh krbe ar sei sastrguli am bisye saksy dicche. tbu teamra sei jibn labh krte amar kache aste cao na. 'manuser prmsa ami grhn kri na. ami teamader sklkei jani ar eo jani ye teamra isbrke bhaleabase na. ami amar pitar name esechi, tbu teamra amay grhn krea na; kintu any keu ydi tar nijer name ase take teamra grhn krbe. teamra kibhabe bisbas krte pare? teamra tea ekjn any jner kach theke prmsa pete cao. ar ye prmsa ekmatr isbrer kache theke ase ar kheamj teamra krea na. mne krea na ye amii sei bykti ye pitar kache teamader opr deasareap krb. teamader sahay krben ble ye measir upr teamra asa rakhea tini teamader biruddhe abhiyeag krben. teamra ydi measike bisbas krte the amake bisbas krte, karn measi ta amar bisyei likhechen. teamra ykhn measir lekhy bisbas krea na, tkhn ami ya bli ta kemn kre bisbas krbe?'

6

erpr yisu galil hrder apr pare gelen, ei hrdke tibiriyao ble. bhu leak tamr pechne pechne clte lagl, karn reagider susth krte tini ye sb alekik cihn krten ta tara dekhchil. yisu ebm tamr sisya pahader upre giye sekhanen bslen. sei smy ihudider nistarprb egie aschil. yisu ykhn dekhlen bhu leak tamr kache asche tkhn tini philipke bllen, 'ei leakeder khete debar jny amra keathay ruti kinte pab?' yisu tamke priksa krbar jnyi ektha bllen, karn yisu ki krben ta tini agei janten. philip yisuke bllen, 'prttyeker hate ek tukrea kre ruti dite gele sara maser reagare ruti kinleo ta ythest hbe na.' yisur sisyder mdhye ar ekjn, yar nam andriy, ini simean pitrer bhai, tini yisuke bllen, 'ekthane ekta cheat chele ache, yar kache yber pamcta ruti ar cheat dutea mach ache, kintu ei leaker jny niscyi seguli ythest hbe na.' yisu bllen, 'leakder bisyei dao.' sei jaygay anak ghas chil. tkhn sb leakera bse gel. sekhanen pray pamc hajar purus chil. erpr yisu sei ruti kkhana niye isbrke dhnybad dilen ebm yamra sekhanen bsechil tader seguli bhag kre dilen. ar tini macho bhag kre dilen. ye yt cail tt pel. tara pritrpt hle, yisu tamr sisyder bllen, 'ye sb tukrea takra pde ache ta jdea kr, yen kean kichu nst na hy. tkhn tamra se sb jdea krlen, leakera khabar pre yber sei pamc khana rutir tukrea-takra ya pde chil sisysara ta jdea krle barea tukri bhrti hye gel. leakera yisuke ei alekik cihn krte dekke ble lagl, 'jgte yamr agmner ktha ache ini niscyi sei bhabbadi.' ete yisu buhlen leakera tamke raja krbar jny prstuti nicche. tai tini tader chede ekai sei pahade uthe gelen. sndhya hle yisur sisysara hrder dhare neme gelen. tamra ekta nekay uthe hrder apr pare kphrnahumer dike yete thaklen. tkhn andhkar hye giyechil, ar yisu tkhno tader kache asen ni. ar khub jeare jheadea batas bichil, phle brde bd bd dheu uthchil. eri mdhye tin car mail neka beye yabar pr yisur sisysara dekhlen, yisu jler opr diye heme aschen. tini ykhn nekar kachakachi elen, tkhn sisysara khub bhy peye gelen. kintu tini tamder bllen, 'ei ye ami;

bhy peo na.' tkhn tamra khusi hye yisuke nekate tule nilen. ar tamra yekthane yacchilen neka tkhni sekhane pemche gel. hrder apr pare ye jnta chil, prer din tara bujhte parl ye keblmatr ekta nekai sekhane chil ar yisu tamr sisyer niye tate othen ni. tamr sisyra nijerai cle giyechilen. kintu yekthane prbhuke dhnybad deoyar pr leakera ruti kheyechil, seikhane tkhn tibiriya theke kyekta neka el. kintu ykhn leakera deklh ye yisu ba tamr sisyra keui sekhane nei, tkhn tara nekay cde yisur kheamje kphrnahume cle gel. tara hrder apr pare yisuke dekhete peye bll, 'guru, apni ekthane kkhnen esechen?' er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi, teamra alekik cihn dekkech ble ye amar kheamj krch ta ny; kintu teamra ruti khey trpt hyechile blei amar kheamj krch. khadyer mtea nsbr bstur jny kaj kearea na; kintu ye khady prkrti thaya o ya annt jibn dan kre, tar jny kaj kr; ya manbputr teamader deben. karn pita isbr teamader dekhieyechen ye tini manbputr sngi achen.' tara tamke bll, 'isbrer kaj krar jny amader ki krte hbe?' er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'isbr yamke pathieyechen teamra yen tamke bisbas kr. ei hl isbrer kaj.' tara tamke bll, 'apni ki emn alekik kaj krchen, ya dekke amra jante parb ye apni sei bykti yamke isbr pathieyechen o apnar opr bisbas krb? amader pitrpurusera mrupranthe manna kheyechil. yemn sastre lekha ache: 'tini tader khabar jny sbrg theke ruti dilen.' tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi; measi sbrg theke sei ruti teamader den ni, kintu amar pitai sbrg theke styikarer ruti teamader den. sbrg theke neme ese yini jgt smsar jibn dan kren tini isbrer deoya ruti.' tara tamke bll, 'mhasy, sei ruti sb smy amader din.' yisu tader bllen, 'amii sei ruti ya jibn dan kre. ye keu amar kache ase se kkhno ksudhart hbe na, kkhno tar p-pasa pabe na. kintu ami teamader styi blchi, teamra amay dekkech atha amay bisbas kr na. pita amake yader den, tara prtyekei amar kache asbe. ar yamra amar kache ase, ami tader kkhni phiriye deb na. karn ami amar khusi mt kaj krte sbrg theke neme asi ni, yini amake pathieyechen tamr iccha purn krte esechi. yini amay pathieyechen tamr iccha ei ye yader tini amay diyechen tader ekjnkeo yen ami na harai; brm ses dine yen tader sklke ami utthit kri. amar pita ei can, ye keu tamr putrke dekho o tate bisbas kre, se yen annt jibn labh kre; ar amii take ses dine othab.' tkhn ihudira yisur smprke gunjn suru kri, karn tini blechilen, 'amii sei ruti ya sbrg theke neme esechi.' tara bll, 'tini ki yeasepher chele nn? amra ki er baba make cini na? tahle ekhn kemn kre tini blchen, 'ami sbrg theke neme esechi?' er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'ni-jeder mdhye osb bcsa bndh kr. yini amay pathieyechen sei pita na anle keui amar kache aste pare na; ar amii take ses dine jibit kre tulb. bhabbadider pustke lekha ache: 'tara sklei isbrer kache siksa labh krbe.' ye keu pitar kache sune siksa peyeche sei amar kache ase. ami blchi na ye, keu pitake dekkechen. keblmatr yini pitar kach theke esechen tini pitake dekkechen. ami teamader styi blchi, ye keu bisbas kreche sei annt jibn peyeche. amii sei ruti ya jibn dey. teamader pitrpu-rusera mrupranthe manna kheyechil, kintu tbu tara mara giyechil. e sei ruti ya sbrg theke neme ase, ar keu ydi ta khay, the se mrbe na. amii sei jibnt ruti ya sbrg theke neme esechi. keu ydi ei ruti khay the se

cirjibi hbe. ye ruti ami deb ta hl amar deher mams. ta ami dii yate jgt jibn pay.' ei ktha sune ihudider mdhye trk bedhe gel. tara blte lagl, 'ei leakta kemn kre tar deher mams amader khete dite pare?' yisu tader bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi; teamra ydi manbputrer mams na khaao o tamr rkt pan na kr, tahle teamader mdhye jibn nei. ye keu amar mams khay o amar rkt pan kre se annt jibn pay, ar ses dine ami take othabea. amar mamsi prkrt khady o amar rkti prkrt paniy. ye amar mams khay o amar rkt pan kre se amar mdhye thake, ar amio tar mdhye thaki. yemn jibnt pita amake pathieyechen, ar pitar jny ami jibit achi, thik serkm ye amake khay se amar drun jibit thakbe. e sei ruti ya sbrg theke neme esechil. eta temn ruti ny ya teamader pitrpurusera kheyechil ebm ta sttbo pre tara skle mara giyechil. ei ruti ye khay se cirjibi hbe.' kphrnahumer smaj-grhe siksa debar smy yisu ei sb ktha bllen. yisur sisyer dekhle aneke tamr ei ktha sune bll, 'e bdi kthin ktha; ke e grhn krte pare?' yisu antre ter pelen ye tamr sisyra ei bisy niye asntas prkas krche. tai tini tader bllen, 'ei siksai ki teamra dhakka peyech? tbe manbputr age yekthane chil en urddhe sekhane tamke phire yete dekhle teamra ki blbe? atmai jibn dan kre, rkt mamser srir kean upkare ase na. ami teamader sklke ye sb ktha blechi ta hl adhyatmik ar tai jibn dan kre. kintu teamader mdhye emn kichu leak ache yamra bisbas kre na.' karn yisu suru theke janten ke ke tamke bisbas kre na, ar kei ba tamke strur hate dhriye debe. tai tini bllen, 'ejny ami teamader blechi, 'pita iccha na krle keui amar kache aste pare na.' ei karnei tamr sisyer mdhye aneke pichiye gel, tamr sngi claphera bndh kre dil. tkhn yisu sei bareajn preritte bllen, 'teamrao ki cle yete caich?' simean pitr bllen, 'prbhu, amra kar kache yab? apnar kache sei bani ache ya annt jibn dan kre. amra bisbas kri o jani ye apni sei pbitr ekjn, yini isbrer kach theke esechen.' er uttre yisu tamder bllen, 'ami ki teamader bareajinke nemanit kri ni? tbu teamader mdhye ekjn diyabl ache.' tini simean iskriyater chele yihudar bisye blchilen, karn yihuda sei bareajner mdhye ekjn hleo pre yisuke strur hate tule debe.

7

erpr yisu galiler cardike bhrmn krchilen. tini yihudiyay bhrmn krte cailen na, karn ihudira tamke khun krbar suyeag khumjchil. ei smy ihudider kutirbas prbegiye aschil. tkhn tamr bhaira tamke bll, 'tumi ei jayga chede yihudiyaie ai utsbe yao; yate tumi ye sb alekik kaj krch ta teamar sisyraro dekhete pay. karn keu ydi prkasye nijeke tule dhrtte cay the se niscyi tar kaj geapn krbe na. tumi ykhn ei sb mht kaj krch tkhn nijeke jgter kache prkas kr. yen sbai ta dekhete pay.' tamr bhairao tamr opr bisbas krt na. yisu tamr bhaidar bllen, 'amar nirupit smy ekhno ase ni; kintu teamader yaoyar jny ye kean smy sthik; ekhni teamra yete par. jgt smsar teamader ghrna krte pare na, kintu amake ghrna kre. karn prthibir leakera, yamra mnd kaj kre, sei sb leakeder biruddhe ami saksy dii. teamra prbe yao, ami ekhn ei utsbe yacchi na, karn amar nirupit smy ekhno ase ni.' ei ktha blar pr tini galilei rye gelen. tamr bhaira utsbe cle gel, pre tinio sekhane gelen; kintu tini prkasye sei prbe na giye geapne sekhane ge-

len. ihudi netara utsbe ese tamr kheamj krte lagl. tara blabli krte lagl, 'sei leakta gel keathay?' ar jntar mdhye tamke niye nana rkm gujb chdate lagl. keu keu bll, 'are tini khub bhalea leak.' kintu abar anyra bll, 'na, na, o leakder thkacche.' kintu ihudi netader bhye tamr bisye prkasye keu kichu blte cail na. prber adha-adhi smye yisu mndire giye leakder majhe siksa dite laglen. ihudira ete khub ascry hye bll, 'ei leak kean kichu ad-hyyn na krei ki bhabe et sb jnan labh krl?' er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'ami ya siksa dii ta amar nijsb ny. yini amay pathiyechen esb sei isbrer kach theke paoya. ydi keu isbrer iccha paln krte cay tahle se janbe ami ya siksa dii ta isbrer kach theke esech, na ami nijer theke esb ktha blchi. ydi keu nijer bhabnar ktha nije ble, tahle se nijei nijeke smmanit krte cay; kintu ye tar prern krta gerb cay, sei leak stybadi, tar mdhye kean asadhuta nei. measi ki teamader kache bidhi-bybsthaden ni? kintu teamra keui sei bidhi-bybsta paln kr na. teamra ken amake htya krte caich?' jnta uttr dil, 'teamake bhute peyeche, ke teamake htya krte caiche?' er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'ami ekta alekik kaj krechi, ar teamra skle ascry hye gch. yedio teamader sunter bidhi-bybsta diyechlen. ydio multh sei bidhi-bybsta measir ny kintu ei bidhi-bybsta pracin pitpuruder kach theke esech. ar teamra emnki bisrambareo sisuder sunnt kr theake. measir bidhi-bybsta yen lngn kra na hy, ei yuktite bisrambareo ydi kean manuser sunnt kra cle, tahle ami bisrambare ekta manuske spurn suth krechi ble teamra amar opr et krudhd hyech ken? bahyikbhabe kean kichu dekhei tar bicar krea na. ya sthik sei hisabei nyay bicar kr.' tkhn jerusalemere leakeder mdhye keu keu bll, 'ei leakkei na ihudi netara htya krte caiche? kintu dekh! e tea prkasyei siksa dicche; kintu tara tea emke kichui blche na. eta ki hte pare ye netara styii jane ye, ini sei khrist? amra jani ini keatha theke esechen; kintu msih ykhn asben tkhn keu janbe na tini keatha theke esechen.' tkhn yisu mndire siksa dite dite bes cemciye bllen, 'teamra amay jan, ar ami keatha theke esechi tao teamra jan. thu blchi, ami nijer theke asi ni, the yini amay pathiyechen tini sty; ar teamra tamke jan na. kintu ami tamke jani, karn tini amay pathiyechen. ami tamri kach theke esechi.' tkhn tara tamke greptar krar jny cesta krte lagl. thu keu tamr gaye hat dite sahs krl na, karn tkhno tamr smy ase ni. kintu sei jntar mdhye theke anekei tamr opr bisbas krl; ar bll, 'msih ese ki tamr ceyeo besi alekik cihn krben?' phrisira sunl ye sadharn leak yisur bisye cupi cupi ei sb aleacna krche. tkhn prdhan yajkera o phrisira yisuke dhre anbar jny mndirer kyekjn pdatikke pathal. tkhn yisu bllen, 'ami ar alp kichukal teamader snge achi; tarpr yini amay pathiyechen tamr kache phire yab. teamra amar kheamj krbe, kintu amar kheamj pabe na, karn ami yekthane thakb teamra sekhane aste pare na.' ihudi netara tkhn prspr blabli krte lagl, 'se ekhn keathay yabe ye amra oke khumjleo pab na? grikder shre ye sb ihudira bsbas krche, o ki tader kache yabe ar sekhane giye grikdeb kache siksa debe? niscyi ny. o ye ktha bll tar mane ki ye, 'teamra amar kheamj krbe kintu amay pabe na.' ar 'ami yekthane yab, teamra sekhane aste par na?' prber ses din, ye dinti bises din, sei din yisu uthe damdiye cemciye bllen, 'karear ydi pipasa peye

thake tbe se amar kache ese pan kruk. sastre e ktha ble, ye amar opr bisbas kre tar antr theke jibnt jler ndi bibe.' yisu pbitr atma smprke ei ktha bllen, 'sei pbitr atma tkhno deoya hy ni, karn yisu tkhno mhimanbit hn ni; kintu pre yamra yisuke bisbas kre tara sei atma pabe.' smbet jnta ykhn ei ktha sunl tkhn tader mdhye keu keu bll, 'ini styii sei bhabbadi.' anyra bll, 'ini msih (khrist)'e sttbeo keu keu bll, 'khrist galili theke asben na. sastre ki ektha lekha nei ye khristke dayuder bms-dhr hte hbe; ar dayud ye baitlehm shre thakten, tini sekhane theke asben?' tamr jny eibhabe leakder mdhye mtbheder srsti hl. keu keu tamke greptar krte cail; kintu keu tamr gaye hat dite sahs krl na. tkhn mndirer sei pdatikra, prdhan yajk o phrisider kache phire gel. tamra mndirer sei pdatikke jijnas krlen, 'teamra tamke dhre anle na ken?' pdatikra bll, 'uni ye sb ktha blchilen kean manus kkhno sei dhrner ktha bleni!' tkhn phrisira bllen, 'tahle teamrao ki theke gele? phrisi ba netader mdhye emn keu ki chilen yini tamr opr bisbas krechen? kintu eisb leakera bidhi-bybsthatar kichui jane na. tara abhispt ebm isbrer krpa theke bncit.' tkhn ei netader ekjn, nikdim tamder bllen, ei nikdim phrisideri mdhye ekjn, ini age ekbar yisur kache giyechilen. 'kean byktir ktha na sune amra amader bidhi-bybsthatar bicar krte pari na. se ki kreche ta na jene amra tar bicar krte pari na.' er uttre tara take bll, 'tumi niscyi galili theke ase na. tai na? sastr pde dekhea tahle janbe ye galili theke kean bhabbadir abirbhav hy ni.' erpr ihudi netara sekhane theke ye yar badi cle gelen.

8

erpr yisu sekhane theke jaitun prbtmalay cle gelen. khub bheare tini abar mndire phire gele leakera abar tamr kache ese jdea hl, tkhn tini sekhane bse tader kache siksa dite suru krlen. sei smy bybsthatar siksakra o phrisira, bybhicar krte giye dhra pdeche emn ekjn strileakke tamr kache niye el. tara sei strileakke tader majkhane damd kriye yisuke bll, 'guru, ei strileakti bybhicar krar smy hate natei dhra pdeche. bidhi-bybsthatar mdhye measi amader blchen, ei dhrner strileakke yen amra pathr chumde mere pheli. ekhn apni ebise ki blben?' tamke priksa krar chlei tara ektha blchil, yate tamr biruddhe kean abhiyeag tara khumje pay. kintu yisu hemt hye matite angul diye likhte laglen. ihudi netara ykhn bar bar tamke jijnas krte lagl, tkhn tini seaja hye bslen ebm bllen, 'teamader mdhye ye nisap sei prthm eke pathr maruk.' erpr tini abar hemt hye angul diye matite likhte laglen. tara ai ktha seantar pr budea leak theke suru kre skle ek ek kre sekhane theke cle gel. kebl yisu sekhane eka thaklen ar sei strileakti majkhane damdiye chil. tkhn yisu matha tule sei strileaktike bllen, 'he nari, tara sb keathay? keu ki teamay deasi sabyst krl na?' strileakti uttr dil, 'keu kre ni, mhasy.' tkhn yisu bllen, 'amio teamay deasi krchi na, yao ekhn theke ar pap kearea na.' erpr yisu abar leakder sathe ktha blte suru krlen ebm bllen, 'amii jgeter alea. ye keu amar anasari hy se kkhno andhkare thakke na; kintu sei alea pabe ya jibn dey.' tkhn phrisira tamke bll, 'tumi nijei nijer bisye saksy dicch. teamar saksy grahy hbe na.' er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'ami ydi nijer pkse saksy

dii, tbu amar saksy sty, karn ami jani ami keatha theke esechi, ar keathay ba yacchi; kintu ami keatha theke esechi ba keathay yacchi ta teamra janea na. manuser bicarbeadher mapkathite teamra amar bicar krch. ami karea bicar kri na. kintu ami ydi bicar kri, the amar bicar sty, karn ami eka ni. pita, yini amake pathiyechen tini amar sngai achen. teamader niyme lekha ache, ykhn dui bykti eki saksy dey tkhn ta styi. ami nijei nijer bisye saksy dii. ar pita, yini amay pathiyechen tinio amar bisye saksy den.' tkhn tara tamke jijnes krl, 'teamar pita keathay?' yisu blen, 'teamra na janea amake, na janea amar pitake. teamra ydi amake jante, tbe amar pitakeo jante.' mndirer daner bakser kache damdiye siksa debar smy yisu eisb ktha blen. kintu keu tamke greptar krl na, karn tkhno tamr nirupit smy ase ni. tini tader ar ekbar blen, 'ami yacchi, ar teamra amar kheamj krbe; kintu teamra teamader papei mrbe. ami yekhane yacchi teamra sekhane aste parbe na.' tkhn ihudira blchil, 'tini ki atmhtya krte yacchen? ken tini blen, 'ami yekhane yacchi teamra sekhane aste parbe na?' yisu tader blen, 'teamra ei nimnleaker ar ami urddhleaker. teamra ejgter, ami e jgter ni. tai ami teamader blchi, teamra teamader papei mrbe. teamra ydi bisbas na kr ye amii tini, tbe teamra teamader paper jnyi mrbe.' tkhn tara jijnes krl, 'tumi ke?' yisu tader blen, 'ami ya, ta tea suru thekei teamader ble aschi. teamader bisye blar o bicar krar anek kichui amar ache. ya heak yini amay pathiyechen tini sty. ar ami tamr kach theke ya kichu suni, prthibir manuser kache tai bli.' tara bujhte pare ni ye, tini tader kache pitar bisye blchen. tkhn yisu tader blen, 'ykhn teamra manbpu-trke umcute tulbe, tkhn janbe ye amii tini ebm ami nijer theke kichui kri na. pita yemn amay sikhiyechen, ami serkmi blchi. ar yini amay pathiyechen, tini amar sngai achen. tini amake eka phele rakhen ni, karn ami sb smy sntesjnk kaji kri.' yisu ykhn eisb ktha blen tkhn anekeri tamr opr bisbas hl. ihudider md-hye yamra tamr opr bisbas krl, tader uddesye yisu blen, 'teamra ydi skle amar siksa many kre cl tbe teamra sklel amar prkrt sis. teamra styke janbe, ar sei sty teamader sbadhin krbe.' tara tamke bli, 'amra abrahamer bmsdhr. ar amra kkhno karear dase print hi ni. apni kibhabe blchen ye amader sbadhin kra hbe?' er uttre yisu tader blen, 'ami teamader styi blchi-ye krmagt pap kre cle, se paper das. kean das pribarer sthayi sdsy hye thakte pare na; kintu putr pribare cirkal thake. tai putr ydi teamader sbadhin kre, tbe teamra prkrti sbadhin hbe. ami jani teamra abrahamer bmsdhr; kintu teamra amake htia krar cesta krch, karn teamra amar siksagrhn krea na. ami amar pitar kache ya dekhechi sei bisyei ble thaki, ar teamra teamader pitar kach theke ya ya sunech tai tea kre thak.' er jgabe tara tamke bli, 'amader pita abraham.' yisu tader blen, 'teamra ydi abrahamer sntan hte, tahle abraham ya krechen teamrao tai krte; kintu ekhn teamra amay htia krte caich. ami sei leak ye is-brer kach theke sty sunechi ebm teamader ta blechi. abraham tea erkm kaj kren ni. teamader pita ye kaj kre, teamra tai krea.' tkhn tara tamke bli, 'amra jarj sntan ni. isbr hcchen amader ekmatr pita.' yisu tader blen, 'isbr ydi teamader pita hten, tahle teamra amay bhalbaste, karn ami isbrer kach theke esechi ar ekhn

teamader majhe ekhane achi. ami nije theke asini, isbr amay pathiyechen. ami ya bli, teamra ta bujhte pare na? karn teamra amar ktha grhn krea na. diyabl teamader pita ebm teamra tar putr. teamra teamader pitar icchai purn krte cao. diyabl suru thekei khuni; ar styer pkse se kkhno damday ni, karn tar mdhye tea styer lesmatr nei. se ykhn mithya ktha ble, tkhn sbabhabikkhabei tar mdhy theke ta ber hy, karn se mithyabadi o mithyar pita. ami sty bli ble teamra amay bisbas krea na. teamader mdhye ke amake papi ble deasi krte pare? ami ykhn sty blchi tkhn teamra ken bisbas krch na? ye isbrer leak, se isbrer ktha seane. ar ei karnei teamra sunte cao na, karn teamra isbrer no.' er uttre ihudira bli, 'amra ki thik blini ye tumi ekjn smryi, ar teamar mdhye ek bhut ryeche?' yisu jbab dilen, 'dekh, amay bhute gras kre ni, brm ami amar pitake smman kri. kintu teamra amar as-mman krech. ami nijer jny smman caichi na. ekjn achen yini amar jny smman can, tini bicar kren. ami teamader styi blchi, keu ydi amar siksa anusare cle, se kkhno mrbe na.' ihudira tamke bli, 'ekhn amra bu-jhechi ye teamay bhute gras kreche. abraham o bhab-badira mara geche ar tumi blch, 'ydi keu amar siksa anusare cle, tbe se mrtyur asbad pabe na.' tumi ki mne kr ye tumi amader purbপুরis abrahamer ceye mhan? abraham mara gechen, ar bhabbadirao mara gechen. tumi nijeke ki mne krch?' er uttre yisu blen, 'ami ydi nijeke smmanit kri tbe sei smmaner kean muly nei. yini amay smmanit kren tini amader pita, yamr sm-prke teamra bl, tini amader isbr.' ar teamra tamke janea na, kintu ami tamke jani. ami ydi bli ye ami tamke jani na, tahle ami teamaderi mtea mithyabadi hye yabea. kintu ami tamke absyi jani, ar tini ya kichu blen ami se skl paln kri. teamader pitrপুরis abraham amagmner din dekhte paben ble khushi hyechilen. tini sei din dekhe khushi hyechilen.' tkhn ihudira tamke bli, 'teamar bys ekhno pncas bchr hyni ar tumi blch ye tumi abrahamke dekhech?' yisu tader blen, 'ami teamader styi blchi. abrahamer jnmer age thekei ami achi.' tkhn tara tamke pathr chumde mar-bar jny pathr tule nil; kintu yisu nijeke lukiy phellen o mndir ctbr chede cle gelen.

9

yisu pthe hamtchilen, sei smy tini ekjn leakke dekhte pelen ye jnm thekei andh. yisur anugamira tamke jijnes krl, 'guru, kar pape e andh hye jnmeche?' er pape athba er baba-mar pape?' yisu blen, 'ei leaktir ba er baba-mar paper jny ye e andh hye jnmeche ta ny, brm ei bykti andh hye jnmeche yate ami ykhn take susth kri, tkhn leake isbrer sktir prkas dekhte pay. ytksn din ache ttksn yini amay pathiyechen tamr kaj amader kre yete hbe. ykhn rat asbe tkhn ar keu kaj krte parbe na. ami ytksn ei jgte achi, amii ei jgter alea.' ei ktha blar pr tini matite thutu phellen. ar mukher sei lala diye mnd tariti kre, ta andh leaktir ceakhe lagiye dilen. erpr yisu sei andh leaktike blen, 'sileah sreabre giye dhuyeh phel. ('sileah' anubad krl ei namer arth 'prerit'.)' tkhn se giye dhuyeh phell ar drstiskti labh kre phire el. tkhn sei leaktir prtibesira o yamra take bhiksa krte dekht tara bli, 'e ki sei leak ny ye bse bse bhiksa krt?' keu keu bli, 'hyam, sei tea.'

abar anyra bll, 'na, ei leakta tari mtea dekhte.' kintu se bll, 'ami sei eki leak.' tkhn tara take bll, 'tumi ki kre drstiskti labh krle?' se er uttre bll, 'yisu namer leakti mnd tairi kre, amar ceakhe ta lagiye dilen, ar bllen, 'sileah sreabre yao o teamar ceakh dhuye phel.' tkhn ami gelam o dhuye phellam ar tkhni drstiskti labh kr-lam.' tara take bll, 'sei yisu keathay?' se bll, 'ami jani na.' ye leakti age andh chil take tara phrisider kache niye gel. ye din yisu mnd tairi kre ai leaktir ceakhe lagiye take drstiskti dan kren, se dinti chil bisram-bar. tai phrisira abar take jijnas krl, 'tumi kibhabe teamar drstiskti phire pele?' leakti uttr dil, 'tini mnd tairi kre amar ceakhe lagiye dilen, ami ceakh dhuye phelbar pr dekhte pelam.' phrisider mdhye keu keu bll, 'ei leak isbrer kach theke ase ni, karn e bisram-barer niym mane na.' abar anyra bll, 'ekjn papi kibhabe ei sb alekik kaj krte pare?' tai ei niye tader mdhye mtbhed dekha dil. erpr ihudi netara andh leaktike abar jijnas krl, 'ye leakti teamar drstiskti diyeche, tar bisye tumi ki bl?' leakti bll, 'tini ekjn bhabbadi.' leaktir baba-make na daka prynt ihudira bisbas krte cail na ye, se andh chil ar ekhn drstiskti labh kreche. tara tar baba-make jijnas krl, 'ei ki teamader sei chele yar bisye teamra ble thak ye, se andh hye jnmeche? tahle e kibhabe ekhn dekhte pacche?' er uttre tar baba-ma bll, 'amra jani e amader chele, ar e andhi jnmehil. kintu ekhn kibhabe dekhte pacche amra jani na, ar eo jani na ye ke eke drstiskti diyechen. ekei jijnas krun! er ythest bys hyeche, nijer bisy nije bhaleai blte parbe.' ihudi netader bhaye, tar baba-ma ei ktha bll. karn ihudi netara agei sthir krechil ye keu ydi yisuke msih ble bikar kre, tbe se prarthna sbha theke bitadit hbe. e jnyi tar baba-ma blechil, 'er ythest bys hyeche, apnara ekei jijnas krun.' tai ye andh chil, ihudi netara take dbitiy bar deke bll, 'isbrke mhima prdan kr. sty bl amra jani ai leakta papi.' tkhn ye andh chil se bll, 'tini papi ki na ta ami jani na. ami kebl ekta bisy jani, ye ami andh chilam, kintu ekhn dekhte pacchi.' tkhn ihudi netara take bll, 'se teamake ki krechil? se kibhabe teamake drstiskti dil?' se tader bll, 'ami agei teamader blechi, kintu teamra amar ktha sean ni. tbe abar ken sunse caich? teamrao ki tamr sisy hte cao?' tkhn tara take tacchily kre bll, 'tui tar sisy, kintu amra measir sisy. amra jani isbr measir snge ktha blechilen, kintu ei leakta keatha theke esechi ta amra jani na.' er jibabe leakti tader bll, 'ki ascryer bisy ye, tini keatha theke esechen ta apnara janen na athc tini amay drstiskti dan krilen. amra jani ye isbr papi-der ktha seanen na. kintu isbr tamr ktha seanen, ye isbrer upasna kre ebm isbr ya can tai kre. ekjn jn-mandhke keu ye drstiskti dan kreche, ektha keu kean din seane ni. ai manusti ydi isbrer kach theke na asten tene tini kichui krte parten na.' er uttre tara take bll, 'tui tea papei jnmehis! ar tui kina amader siksas dite caichis?' tarpr tara take tadiye dil. yisu sunte pelen ye ihudi netara take smaj-grh theke tadiye diyeche. tkhn yisu tar dekha peye take bllen, 'tumi ki manbputer opr bisbas kr?' se uttr dil, 'mhasy, tini ke? amay blun, ami yen tamke bisbas krte pari.' yisu take bllen, 'tumi tamke dekhech ar tini ekhn teamar snge ktha blchen.' tkhn se bll, 'prbhua, ami bisbas krchi.' ebm se tamr samne ntjanu hye upasna krl. yisu bllen, 'bicar krte ami e jgte esechi. ami esechi yate yamra dekhte pay na

tara dekhte pay, ar yamra dekhte pay tara yen andhe print hy.' phrisider mdhye kyekjn yamra yisur snge chil, tara ektha sune tamke bll, 'niscyi apni blte can ni ye amrao andh?' yisu tader bllen, 'teamra ydi andh hte tahle teamader kean papi ht na. kintu teamra ekhn blch amra dekhte pacchi, tai teamader pap rye geche.'

10

yisu bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi; ydi keu sdr drja diye mes kheamyade na dheake ebm tar pribre any kean bhabe tpke dheake, tbe se ekjn cear ba dakat; kintu ye bykti drja diye dheake se mespalk. dareayan take drja khule dey, ar mesra tar knthsbr seane. se tar nijer mesgulike nam dhre dake ar tader baire niye yay. se ykhn tar nijer sb mesder ber kre nye, tkhn se tader age age cle, ar mesra tar pechne pechne clte thake, karn tara tar knthsbr cene. kintu mesra yake jane na emn leaker pechne yabe na, brm tara tar theke dure paliye yabe, karn tara acena leaker knthsbr cene na.' yisu tader ei drstantti bllen; kintu tini ye ki blte caichen ta tara bujhte parl na. tkhn yisu abar tader bllen, 'ami teamader styi blchi; ami mesder jny kheamyader drja sburp. yamra amar age esechi tara sb cear dakat, kintu mesra tader dak seane ni. amii drja. ydi keu amar mdhy diye dheake tbe se rkasa pabe. se bhette asbe ebm baire gele tar carnbhumi pabe. cear kebl curi, khun o dhhms krte ase. ami esechi, yate leakera jibn labh kre, ar yen ta priprun bhabei labh kre.' 'amii uttm mespalk. uttm palk mesder jny tar jibn smprn kre. kean betnbhuk krmcari prkrt mespalk ny. mesra tar nijer ny, tai se ykhn nekde bagh aste dekhe tkhn mesder phele rekhe palay. ar nekde bagh tader akrmn kre ebm tara chdiye pde. betnbhuk krmcari palay, karn betner binimye se kaj kre, mesder jny tar kean cintai nei. 'amii uttm palk. ami amar mesder jani ar amar mesra amay jane. thik yemn amar pita amake janen, amio amar pitake jani; ar ami mesder jny amar jibn snpe dii. amar emn area anek mes ache yamra ei kheamyader ny. ami absyi tadero anb, tarao amar ktha sunbe ar tara tkhn skle ek pal hbe ar tader palko hben ekjn. ei karnei pita amay bhal-basen, karn ami amar pran dan kri yen abar ta pete pari. keu amar kach theke ta hrn kre nite parbe na, brm ami ta sb-icchatei krchi. eta dan krar adhikar amar ache ebm abar ta phire paoyar adhikaro amar ache. amar pitar kach thekei ami ei sb sunechi.' eish kthar karne jngner mdhye e niye mtbiredhl hl. tader mdhye aneke bll, 'oke bhute peyechi, o pagl. o ktha ken sunch?' abar anyra bll, 'yader bhute pay tara tea emn ktha ble na. bhut niscyi andhke drstiskti dan krte pare na, pare ki?' erpr jerusalem prstihar prbel, tkhn chil sitkal. yisu mndir ctbre sleamner baran-date paycari krchilen. kichu ihudi tamr carpase jdea hye tamke bll, 'tumi ar ktal amader aniscyatar mdhye rakhbe? tumi ydi msih ho tahle amader spst kre bl.' er uttre yisu tader bllen, 'ami teamader itimdhyei blechi, ar teamra ta bisbas krch na. ami amar pitar name ye sb alekik kaj kri segulii amar bisye saksy dicche. kintu teamra bisbas krea na, karn teamra amar paler mes no. amar mesra amar knthsbr seane. amii tader jani, ar tara amar anusrn kre. ami tader annt jibn dii, ar tara kkhno binst hy na, amar hat theke

keu tader kede niteo parbe na. amar pita, yini taderke amay diyechen, tini sbar o sbkichu theke mhan, ar keu pitar hat theke kichui kede nite parbe na. ami o pita, amra ek.' ihudira tamke marbar jny abar pathr tull. yisu tader bllen, 'pitar sktite ami anak bhal kaj krechi, tar mdhye kean kajtar jny teamra pathr marte caich?' ihudira er uttre tamke bll, 'tumi ye sb bhal kaj krech, tar jny amra teamay pathr marte caichi na. kintu amra teamake pathr marte caichi ei jny ye, tumi isbr ninda krech. tumi ekjn manus, athc nijeke isbr ble dabi krch.' yisu tader bllen, 'teamader bidhi-bybsthay ki ektha lekha nei ye, 'ami blechi teamra isbr.' sastre taderi isbr blechil yader kache isbrer bani esechil; ar sastr sb smyi sty. amii sei bykti, pita yamke mneanit kre jgte pathalen. ami blechi ye, 'ami isbrer putr.' tbe teamra ken blch ye ami isbr ninda krchi? ami ydi amar pitar kaj na kri, tahle amay bisbas krea na. kintu ami ykhn seisb kaj krchi tkhno ydi teamra amake bisbas na krea, tahle sei sb kajke bisbas kr. tahle teamra jante parbe o bujhte parbe ye pita amate achen ar ami pitar mdhye achi.' erpr tara abar tamke greptar krte cesta krl, kintu tini tader hat ediyee cle gelen. yrdner apr pare yekhane yeahn baptaij krchilen, yisu sekhane abar gelen o sekhane thaklen. bhuleak tamr kache aste thakl, ar tara blabli krte lagl, 'yeahn kean alekik kaj kren ni bte; kintu ei manustir bisye yeahn ya blechen, se sbi sty.' ar sekhane anekei yisur opr bisbas krl.

11

lasar name ekti leak asusth chilen; tini baithniya grame thakten. sei gramei mriym o tamr bean marthao thakten. ei mriymi bhumuly sugndhi atr yisur upre dhole nijer cul diyee tamr pa muchiyee diyechilen. lasar chilen ei mriymeri bhai. tai lasarer beanera ekti leak pathiyee yisuke ble pathalen, 'prbhu, apnar priy bndhu lasar asusth.' yisu ektha sune bllen, 'ei reage tar mrtu hbe na; kintu ta isbrer mhimar jnyi hyeche, yen isbrer putr mhimanbit hn.' yisu martha, tar beano lasarke bhalbasten. tai tini ykhn sunlen ye lasar asusth, tkhn yekhane chilen sei jaygay area dudin rye gelen. erpr tini sisyder bllen, 'cl, amra abar yihudyate yai.' tamr sisyra tamke bllen, 'guru, smprti sekhankar leakera apnake pathr chumde mere phelte caichil. tbe ken apni abar sekhane yete caichen?' er uttre yisu bllen, 'dine barea ghnta alea thake. keu ydi diner aleate cle tbe se heamct kheyee pde yay na, karn se jgte alea dekhte pay. kintu keu ydi rater amdhare cle tbe se heamct khay, karn tar samne kean alea nei.' tini ektha blar pr tader abar bllen, 'amader bndhu lasar ghumiye pdeche; kintu ami take jagate yacchi. tkhn tamr sisyra tamke bllen, 'prbhu, se ydi ghumiye thake tbe se bhal hye yabe.' yisu lasarer mrtur bisye blchilen, kintu tamra mne krlen tini tamr sbabhik ghumere ktha blchen. tai yisu tkhn tader spst kre bllen, 'lasar mara geche. ar teamader ktha bhebe ami anndit ye ami sekhane chilam na, karn ekhn teamra amake bisbas krbe. cl, ekhn amra tar kache yai.' tkhn theama (yamke didumh ble) any sisyder uddesy kre bllen, 'cl, amrao yabea, amrao yisur sng mrb.' yisu baithniyate ese jante parlen ye gt cardin dhre lasar kbre achen. baithniya theke jerusalemere

durtb chil pray dui mail. tai ihudider anekei martha o mriymke tamder bhaiyer mrtur pr santbna dite esechil. martha ykhn sunlen ye yisu esechen, tkhn tamr sng dekha krte gelen, kintu mriym ghrei thaklen. martha yisuke bllen, 'prbhu, apni ydi ekhane thakten tahle amra bhai mrt na. kintu ekhno ami jani ye, apni isbrer kache ya kichu caiben, isbr apnake tai deben.' yisu tamke bllen, 'teamar bhai abar uthbe.' martha tamke bllen, 'ami jani ses dine punrutthaner smy se abar uthbe.' yisu marthake bllen, 'amii punrutthan, amii jibn. ye keu amake bisbas kre, se mrbar pr jibn phire pabe. ye keu jibit ache o amay bisbas kre, se kkhno mrbe na. tumi ki ektha bisbas kr?' martha tamke bllen, 'hyam, prbhu! ami bisbas kri ye jgte yamr asar ktha ache apni sei khrist, isbrer putr.' ei ktha blar pr martha sekhane theke cle gelen o tar bean mriymke ekante deke bllen, 'guru esechen, ar tini teamay dakchen.' mriym ektha sune tadaditi kre yisur kache gelen. yisu tkhno gramer mdhye dheaken ni. martha yekhane tamr sng dekha krte esechilen tini sekhane chilen. ye ihudira mriym sng badite chil o tamke santbna dcichil, tara ykhn deklh ye mriym tadaditi kre utte baire yachen, tkhn tarao tar pichne pichne cl, tara mne krl ye tini hytea lasarer kbre kache yacchen o sekhane giye kamden. yisu yekhane chilen, mriym sekhane ese tamke dekhe tamr payer opr pde bllen, 'prbhu, apni ydi ekhane thakten, amar bhai mrt na.' yisu ykhn dekhlen ye mriym kamden ar tar sng ye sb ihudira esechil tarao kamdche, tkhn tini dukkhit hye uthlen ebm antre gbhirbhabe biclit hlen. tkhn tini bllen, 'teamra take keathay rekhech?' tara bllen, 'prbhu, asun, ese dekhun.' yisu kemde phellen. tkhn sei ihudira skle blte lagl, 'dekl! uni lasarke kt bhaleabasten.' kintu tader mdhye abar keu keu bll, 'yisu tea andhke drstiski diyechen; ken tini lasarke mrtur hat theke bamcalen na?' erpr yisu abar antre biclit hye uthlen. lasarke yekhane rakha hyechil, yisu sei kbre kache gelen. kbtri chil ekta guha, yar prbes pth ekta pathr diyee dhaka chil. yisu bllen, 'ai pathrta sriye phel.' sei mrt byktir bean martha bllen, 'prbhu cardin age lasarer mrtu hyeche. ekhn pathr srare er mdhye theke durgndh ber hbe.' yisu tamke bllen, 'ami ki teamay blini, ydi bisbas kr tbe isbrer mhima dekhte pabe?' erpr tara sei pathrkhana sriye dil, ar yisu urddh dike takiye bllen, 'pita, ami teamay dhnybad dii, amr tumi amar ktha sunech. ami jani tumi sb smyi amar ktha sune thak. kintu amar carpase yamra damdiye ache tader jny ami ektha blchi, yen tara bisbas kre ye tumi amay pathiyech.' ei ktha blar pr yisu jear glay daklen, 'lasar beriye es!' mrt lasar sei kbr theke baire el. tar hatpa tukrea kapd diyee tkhno bamdha chil ar tar mukher opr ekkhana kapd jdane chilyisu tkhn tader bllen, 'bamdn khule dao ebm oke yete dao.' tkhn mriym kache yamra esechil, sei sb ihudider mdhye aneke yisu ya krlen ta dekhe yisur opr bisbas krl. kintu tader mdhye kyekjn phrisider kache giye yisu ya krechilen ta tader janalea. erpr prdhan yajk o phrisira prisder ek mhasbha deke sekhane nijeder mdhye blabli krl, 'amra ekhn ki krb? ei leakta tea anak alekik chihnarye krche. amra ydi oke ei bhabei clte dii tahle ta sklei er opr bisbas krbe. tkhn reamiyera ese amader ei mndir o amader jatike dhabms krbe.'

kintu tader mdhye ekjn, yamr nam kayapha, yini sei bchrer jny mhayajker pd peyechilen, tader bllen, 'teamra kichui janea na. ar teamra eo beajh na ye geata jati dhhms hoyar pribtrte sei manuser mrtyu hoya teamader pkse mngljnk hbe.' ektha kayapha ye nijer theke bllen ta ny, kintu sei bchrer jny mhayajk hoyate tini ei bhabbani krlen, ye smgr jatir jny yisu mrtyubrn krte yacchen. yisu ye kebl ihudi jatir jny mrtyubrn krben ta ny, sara jgte ye smst isbrer sntanra cardike chdiye ache, tader sklke ektrir krar jny yisu mrtyubrn krben. tai sei din theke tara yisuke htya krar jny kcrant krte lagl. yisu tkhn prkasye ihudider mdhye claphera bndh kre dilen. tini sekhan theke mruprantrer kache iphryim name ek shre cle gelen ebm sekthane tini tamr sisyder sngc thaklen. ihudider nistarprb egije aschil, ar anek leak nijeder suci krbar jny nistarprber agei dese theke jerusaleme gel. tara sekthane yisur kheamj krte lagl. tara mndir ctbre damdiye prspr blabli krte lagl., 'teamra ki mne kr? tini ki ei prbe asben?' prdhan yajkra o phrisira ei ades dil ye, yisu keathay achen ta ydi keu jane tbe tader yen jananea hy yate tara tamke greptar krte pare.

12

nistarprber chdin age yisu baithniyate gelen yekthane lasar bas krten. ei mrt lasarke yisu bamciyechilen. sekthane tara yisur jny ek bheager ayeajn krchilen. martha khabar pribren krchilen. yisur sngc yamra khete bsechil tader mdhye lasaro chilen. tkhn mriym bisuddh jtamamsitheke tairi kra pray adh ser mtea dami atr niye ese yisur paye ta dhele dilen, ar nijer mathar cul diye tamr pa dukhani muchiye dilen tkhn smst ghr atrer sugndhe bhre gel. yihuda iskriyeat sekthane chil, se yisur sisyder mdhye ekjn, ye tamke pre strur hate dhriye debe. mriymer sei kaj yihudar bhal lage ni. yihuda iskriyeat bl, 'ei atr tinsea repy mudraybikri kre sei arth ken dridrder deoya heal na?' gribder jny cinta krtea ble ye se ektha blechil ta ny, se chil ceer. tar kache takar thli thakt ar se tar theke prayi taka curi krtea. tkhn yisu blen, 'oke thamiye dio na. amake smadhi diner jny prstut krte take ei atr rakhte hyeche. teamader mdhye gribra sb smyi thakbe, kintu teamra sbmsy amake pabe na.' bhu ihudi jante parl ye yisu baithniyate achen. tara sekthane ye kebl yisur jny gel tai ny, ye lasarke yisu mrtyu theke jibit kre tulechen take dekhbar jnyo tara sekthane gel. tai prdhan yajkera lasarke htya krar kcrant krte laglen. karn tari jny bhu ihudi tader chede yisur opr bisbas krte lagl. ye bipul jnta nistarprber jny esechil, prer din tara sunl ye yisu jerusaleme aschen. tkhn tara khejur pata niye tamke sbagt janate beriyepdl. tara citkar kre blte lagl,tamr prmsra k, tamke sbagt janao! yini prbhur name aschen, isbr tamke asirbad krun. israyeler rajake isbr asirbad krun!gitsmhita 118:2 yisu ekta gadhake dekhnte peye tar opr bslen, yemn sastre lekha ache: 'siyeen ngri,bhy peo na! dekh, teamader raja aschen. dekh, teamader raja bacca gadhay cde aschen.'skhriy 9:9 esber arth tamr sisya prthme bujhte paren ni. kintu yisu ykhn mhimay uttealit hlen, tkhn tamder mne pdl ye sas-tre egulii tamr smprke lekha hyeche ebm leakera esb tamr jny krechil. yisu ykhn lasarke kbr theke beriyep

aste blen, ar take mrtder mdhye theke jibit kre tealen, tkhn ye sb leak sekthane tamr sngc chil tar se bisye sklke blte lagl. ei karnei leakera tamr sngc dekh krte el, karn tara sunechil, ye tini ai alekik cihnkary krechen. tkhn phrisira prspr blabli krte lagl, 'teamra dekhle, amader sb cestai byrth hl. dekh, aj sara jgt tamri pechne chutche.' nistarprb uplkse upasna krar jny yamra jerusaleme esechil, tader mdhye kyekjn griko chil. tara galiler baitsaida theke ye philip esechilen, tamr kache gel, ar tamke anuredhader sure bl, 'mhasy amra yisur sngc saksat krte cai.' philip ese ektha andriyke janalen. tkhn andriy o philip ese yisuke ta bllen. yisu tkhn tader bllen, 'manbputrer mhimanbit hoyar smy hyeche. ami teamader styi blchi, gmer ekti dana ydi matite pde mre na yay, tbe ta ekti danai theke yay. kintu ta ydi matite pde mre yay, tbe tar theke area anek dana utpnn hy. ye bykti nijer jibnke bhalbase ta harabe; kintu ye ei jgte tar jibnke tucch jnan kre, se ta rakhbe. se annt jibn pabe. keu ydi amar seb kre tbe absyi se amake anusrn krbe. ar ami yekthane thaki amar sebko sekthane thakbe. keu ydi amar seba kre tbe pita tache smmanit krben. 'ekhn amar antr khub biclit. ami ki blb, 'pita? ei kst bheager muhurt theke amay rkasa kr?' na, karn sei smy esechi ebm kst bheager kra uddeseye ami esechi. pita, teamar namke mhimanbit kr!tkhn sbrg theke ek rb bhese el, 'ami emke mhimanbit krechi, ar ami abar tamke mhimanbit krb.' ye leakera sekthane bhid krechil, tara sei rb sune blte lagl, eta tea meggh grjn heal.abar keu keu bl, 'ekjn sbrgdu otmr sngc ktha bllen.' er uttre yisu bllen, 'amar jny ny, teamader jnyi ai rb. ekhn jgter bicarer smy. ei jgter saskke dure niksep kra hbe. ar ykhn amake mati theke umcute teala hbe, tkhn ami amar kache sklke tene anb.' yisur kibhabe mrtmryu hte yacche, tai janate yisu ei ktha blen. er uttre leakera tamke bl, 'amra measir deoya bidhi-bybstha theke sunechi ye khrist cirkal bamchen. tahle apni kibhabe blechen ye, 'manbputrke umcute teala hbe? ei 'manbputr' tbe ke?' tkhn yisu tader bllen, 'ar samany kichu smyer jny teamader mdhye alea thakbe. ytksn teamra alea pacch, tari mdhy diye cl. tahle andhkar teamader acchnn krbe na. ye leak andhkar cle se keathay yacche ta jane na. ytksn teamader kache alea ache, sei aleate bisbas k, tate teamra alear sntan hbe.' ei ktha ble yisu sekhan theke cle gelen o tader kach theke nijike geapn rakhlen. ydio yisu tader ceakher samnei prcur alekik cihnkary krlen, tbu tara tamke bisbas krl na. bhabbadi yisaiy blechilen: 'prbhu, amader ei barta ke bisbas kreche? ar kar kachei ba prbhur prakrm prkas peyeche?'yisaiy 53 :1 ei karnei tara bisbas krte pare ni, karn yisaiy abar blechen, 'isbr tader ceakh andh kre diyechen. isbr tader antr kthin krechen yate tara ceakh diye dekhnte na pay, antr diye bujhte na pare ebm bhal hbar jny amar kache na ase.'yisaiy 6:10 yisaiy ektha blechilen, karn tini yisur mhima dekhchilen ar tini tamr bisyei blechilen. aneke, emn ki ihudi netader mdhyeo aneke, tamr opr bisbas sthapn krl; kintu tara phrisider bhye prkasye ta sbikar krl na, pache tara ihudider smaj-grh theke bhiskrt hy. karn tara isbrer kach theke paoya prmsa apeksa manuser kach theke paoya prmsa besi bhalbast. yisu citkar kre bllen, 'ye amake bisbas kre se, prkrtpkse yini amay

pathiyechen, tamkei bisbas kre. ar ye amay dekke se, yini amay pathiyechen, tamkei dekke pay. ami e jgte alea rupe esechi yate ye amay bisbas kre take yen andhkare thakte na hy. 'ar ye keu amar ktha seane athc ta mene cle na, tar bicar krte ami cai na, karn ami jgter bicar krte asini, esechi jgtke rkasa krte. ye keu amake agrahy kre o amar ktha grhn na kre, tar bicar krar jny ekjn bicark achen. ami ye barta diyechi ses dine sei bartai tar bicar krbe. karn ami nije theke ektha blchi na, brm pita yini amake pathiyechen tini amake ki blte hbe ba ki siksa dite hbe ta ades krechen. ami jani ye tamr ades thekei annt jibn ase. ami sei skl ktha bli ya pita amay blechen.'

13

ihudider nistarprber thik purbe yisu bujhte parlen, ye ei jgt chede pitar kache tamr yabar smy hye esechi. yisu prthibite tamr apnjnder sb smy bhalbesechen. ebar tini tader prti tamr bhalbasar cudant prman dilen. yisu o tamr sisrya sandhy ahar krcihlen. diyabl itimdhye simean iskriyeater chele yihudake prreacit kreche yisuke strur hate tule deoyar jny. yisu bujhlen ye pita tamke sb kichur opr ksmta diyechen, tini isbrer kach theke esechen, ar isbrer kache phire yacchen. tkhn tini bheajer asr theke uthe damdalen, tamr uprer jamata khule rekhe ekti gamcha keamre jдалen. tarpr gamlay jl dhele sisryder pa dhuuiye dite laglen, ar ye gamchati keamre jdiye chilen seti diye tamder pa muchiye dite laglen. eibhabe tini simean pitrer kache ele pitr yisuke blen, 'prbhu, apni ken amar pa dhuuiye deben?' er uttre yisu tamke blen, 'ami ya krchi, tumi ekhn ta bujhte parch na, kintu pre bujhbe.' pitr tamke blen, 'apni kkhno amar pa dhuuiye deben na.' yisu tamke blen, 'ami ydi teamar pa na dhuuiye dii, tahle amar sngre teamar kean smprk thakbe na.' simean pitr tamke blen, 'prbhu, apni kebl amar pa ny, hat o matha dhuuiye din!' yisu tamke blen, 'ye snan kreche tar pa dheaya chada ar kichu drkar nei, ar tea srbang priskar hyeche. teamrao priskar hyech, kintu skle no.' yisu janten ye ekjn tamke dhriye debe, sei karnei tini blen, 'teamra skle priskar no.' tader pa dheayanea ses kre tini abar tamr uprer jamati prlen o tebile tamr jaygay phire ese tader blen, 'ami teamader prti ki krlam ta bujhte parle? teamra amay 'guru' o 'prbhu' ble thakea; ar teamra ta thiki bl, karn ami ta-i. tai ami prbhu o guru hye ydi teamader pa dhuuiye dii, tahle teamadero ucit prsprer pa dheayanea. ami teamader kache ek drstant shapn krlam, yen ami teamader prti yemn krlam, teamrao temni kr. ami teamader styi blchi, cakr tar mniber theke bd ny, ar dut tar prernkrtar theke bd ny. yehetu teamra esb jan, eiguli paln kr, tahle teamra sukhi hbe. 'ami teamader skler bisye blchi na. ami jani, kader ami mneanit krechi. kintu sastre ye ktha lekha hyeche ta absyi purn hbe, 'ye amar sngre ahar krl, sei amar biruddhe gel.' esb ghtbar agei ami teamader esb blchi, yate ykhn esb ghtbe, teamra bisbas krbe ye amii tini. ami teamader styi blchi, ami yake pathabea take ye grhn krbe, se amakei grhn krbe. ar ye amake grhn kre, amay yini pathiyechen, se tamkeo grhn kre.' ei ktha blar pr yisu khubi udbign hlen, ar kheelakhulii blen, 'ami teamader styi blchi, teamader mdhye ekjn

amake dhriye debe.' sisrya prsprer dike takate laglen, ade bujhte parlen na kar bisye tini blchen. yisur sisryder mdhye ekjn chilen yake yisu khubi bhalbasten, tini yisur gayer opr helan diye chilen. simean pitr ei sisrye isara krlen ebm yisuke jijnes krte blen ye uni kar smprke blchen. tkhn tini yisur buker upr jhumke pde tamke jijnes krlen, 'prbhu, se ke?' yisu blen, 'ami rutir tukreati batite dubiye yake deb se-i sei leak.' erpr tini rutir tukrea dubiye simean iskriyeater chele yihudake dilen. yihuda rutir tukreati neoyar pr sytan tar mdhye dhuke pdl. erpr yisu take blen, 'tumi ya krte yacch ta tadatadi kreage yao.' kintu yamra tamr sngre khabar tebile khete bsechilen, tamder mdhye keui bujhte parlen na tini ken take ektha blen. keu keu mne krlen, yihudar kache takar thli ache, tai hytea yisu take blen, prber jny ya ya pryajna ta kine ante yao; athba hytea gribder o theke kichu dan krte blechen. yihuda rutir tukreati grhn kre sngre sngre baire cle gel. tkhn rat hye geche. yihuda sekhan theke cle yabar pr yisu blen, 'manbputr ekhn mhimanbit hlen, ar isbro tamr madhyme mhimanbit hlen. isbr ydi tamr madhyme mhimanbit hlen, the isbro manbputrke nijer madhyme mhimanbit krben, tini khub siggiri ta krben.' 'amar priy snanra, ami ar kichu smy teamader sngre thakb. teamra amay khumjbe, ar ami yemn ihudi netader blechilam, ami yekhane yacchi teamra sekhanete yate par na, sei kthai ekhn teamadero blchi. ami teamader ek ntun ades dicchi, teamra prsprke bhalbesa. ami yemn teamader bhalbasi, teamrao temni prsprke bhalbesa. teamader prsprer mdhye ydi bhalbasa thake tbe er dbarai skle janbe ye teamra amar sisrye.' simean pitr yisuke blen, 'prbhu, apni keathay yacchen?' yisu blen, 'yekhane ekhn ami yacchi, tumi amar pechne sekhanete aste parbe na; kintu pre tumi amay anusrn krbe.' pitr tamke blen, 'prbhu, ekhn ken ami apnar sngre yete pari na? ami apnar jny nijer jibn prynt diye deb.' yisu take blen, 'tumi ki styi amar jny pran debe? ami teamake styi blchi; kal bheare mearg dakar agei tumi amake tinbar asbikar krbe.

14

'teamader hrđy biclit na heak. isbrer upr bisbas rakhea, ar amar prtio astha rakhea. amar pitar badite anek ghr ache, ydi na thaktea ami teamader bltam. ami teamader thakbar ekta jayga thik krte yacchi. sekhanete giye jayga thik krar pr ami abar asb o teamader amar kache niye yab, yate ami yekhane thaki teamrao sekhanete thakte par. ami yekhane yacchi teamra sklei se jaygar pth cen.' theama tamke blen, 'prbhu, apni keathay yacchen ta amra jani na! amra sekhanete yabar pth kibhabe janbea?' yisu tamke blen, 'amii pth, amii sty o jibn. pitar kache yabar amii ekmatr pth. teamra ydi styi amake jenech, the pitakeo jante perech. ar ekhn theke teamra tamke jenech o tamke dekkech.' philip yisuke blen, 'prbhu, apni pitake amader dekan, tahlei ythest hbe.' yisu tamke blen, 'ami teamader sngre dirghdin dhre ryechi; ar philip, teamra ekhno amay cinle na? ye keu amay dekkeche se pitake dekkeche. teamra ki kre blch, 'pitake amader dekan? tumi ki bisbas kr na ye ami pitar mdhye achi ar pitao amar mdhye achen? ami

teamader ye skl ktha bli ta nijer theke bli na. amar mdhye yini achen sei pita tamr nijer kaj kren. ykhn ami bli ye ami pitar mdhye achi ar pitao amar mdhye achen, tkhn amake bisbas kr. ydi ta na kr, tbe amar dbara krt sb alekik kajer karnei bisbas kr. ami teamader styi blchi, ye amar opr bisbas rakhe, ami ye kajri kra na ken, seo ta krbe, blte ki se er thekeo mhan mhan kaj krbe, karn ami pitar kache yacchi. ar teamra amar name ya kichu caibe, ami ta purn kr, yen pita putrer dbara mhimanbit hn. teamra ydi amar name amare kache kichu cao, ami ta purn kr. teamra ydi amay bhalbas tbe teamra amar smst ades paln krbe. ami pitar kache caib, ar tini teamader ar ekjn sahayykarideben, yen tini cirkal teamader snge thaken. tini styer atma,yamke ei jgt smsar mene nite pare na, karn jgt tamke dekhe na ba tamke jane na. teamra tamke jan, karn tini teamader snge sngei thaken, ar tini teamader mdhyei thakben. 'ami teamader anath rekhe yabea na. ami teamader kache asb. ar kichuksn pr ei jgt smsar ar amay dekhte pabe na, kintu teamra amay dekhte pabe. karn ami bemce achi blei teamrao bemce thakbe. sei din teamra janbe ye ami pitar mdhye achi, teamra amar mdhye ach, ar ami teamader mdhye achi. ye amar nirdes jane ebn seguli sb paln kre, sei amay prkrt bhalbase. ye amay bhalbase, pitao tamke bhalbasen. ye amay bhalbase, pitao take bhalbasen ar amio take bhalbasi. ami ni-jeke tar kache prkas krb.' yihuda (yihuda iskriyeat ny) tamke bll, 'prbhu ken apni jgter kache nijeke prkas na kre amader kachei nijeke prkas krben?' er uttre yisu tamke bllen, 'ydi keu amay bhalbase tbe se amar siksa anusare clbe, ar amar pita take bhalbasben, ar amra tar kache asb o tar snge bas krb. ye amay bhalbase na, se amar siksa paln kre na. ar teamra amar ye siksa sunch ta amar ny, kintu yini amay pathiyechen ei siksa sei pitar. 'ami teamader snge thakte thaktei eibb ktha bllam, kintu sei sahayykari pbitr atma, yamke pita amar name pathiye deben, tini teamader sb kichu siksa deben, ar ami teamader ya ya blechi, se skl bisy tini teamader smrn kriye deben. 'santi ami teamader kache rekhe yacchi. amar nijer santi ami teamader dicchi. jgt smsar yebhabe santi dey ami seibhabe ta dicchi na. teamader antr udbign athba snkit na heak. teamra sunech ye, ami teamader blechi ye ami yacchi ar ami abar teamader kache asb. teamra ydi amay bhalbas tbe eta jene khushi hbe ye ami pitar kache yacchi, karn pita amar theke mhan. tai eskl ghtar agei ami esb teamader ekhn bllam, yate ghtle pr teamra bisbas kr. ami teamader snge ar besiksn ktha blb na, karn ei jgter adhipti asche. amar opr tar kean dabi nei. jgt smsar yate jante pare ye ami pitake bhalbasi, tai pita amay yemn ades kren ami serkmi kri.ekhn es! amra ekhan theke yai.'

15

yisu bllen, 'amii prkrt angur lta, ar amar pita angur ksater prkrt krsk. amar ye sakhte phl dhre na, tini ta kete phelen. ar ye sakhte phl dhre tate aro besi kre phl dhrar jny tini ta chemte priskar kre den. ami teamader ye siksa diyechi tar phle teamra ekhn suci hyech. teamra amar snge smyukt thak, ar amio teamader snge smyukt thakb. sakha yemn angur ltar

snge smyukt na thakle phl dhrtre pare na, temni teamrao amar snge smyukt na thakle phlbnt hte parbe na. 'amii angurlta, ar teamra sakha. ye amate smyukt thake se prcur phle phlban hy, karn amake chada teamra kichui krte par na. ydi keu amate na thake, tbe take sukiye yaoya sakhar mtea chumde phela hy. tarpr sei sb suknea sakhake jdea kre ta agate chumde pudiye deoya hy. 'ydi teamra amate thak, ar amar siksa ydi teamader mdhye thake, tahle teamra ya iccha kr, ta pabe. teamra prcur phle phlban hye prman kr ye, teamra amar prkrt sis; ar tatei amay pita mhimanbit hben. pita yemn amay bhalbasen, amio teamader temni bhalbasi. teamra amar bhalbasar mdhye thakea. ami amar pitar ades paln krechi o tamr bhalbasay achi. ekibhabe teamra ydi amar ades paln kr tbe teamrao amar bhalbasay thakbe. ami esb ktha teamader bllam, yen amar ye annd ache ta teamader mdhyeo thake; ar eibhabe teamader annd yen smprn hy. amar ades ei, ami yemn teamader bhaleabesechi, teamrao temni eke aprke bhalbas. bndhuder jny pran deoyar theke ekjner pkse sresth bhalbasa ar kichu nei. ami teamader ya ya ades krchi teamra ydi ta paln kr tahle teamra amar bndhu. ami teamader ar das blchi na, karn mnib ki kre, ta das jane na. kintu ami teamader bndhu blchi, karn ami pitar kach theke ya ya sunechi se sbi teamader janiyechi. teamra amay mneanit krni, brm amii teamader mneanit krechi. ami teamader niyeag krechi yen teamra yao o phlbnt ho, ar teamader phl yen sthayi hy ei amar iccha. teamra amar name ya kichu cao, pita ta teamader deben. ami teamader ei ades dicchi ye teamra eke aprke bhalbas. 'jgt smsar ydi teamader ghrna kre, tbe ektha mne rekhe ye, se prthme amar ghrna krl. teamra ydi ei jgter ho, tbe jgt yemn tar apnjnder bhalbase, temni teamadero bhalbasbe. kintu teamra e jgter no. ami ei jgt theke teamader mneanit krechi, ei karnei jgt smsar teamader ghrna kre. ye siksar ktha ami teamader bllam ta smrne rekhe, ekjn das tar mniber theke bd ny. tara ydi amar opr niryatn kre thake tbe tara teamadero niryatn krbe. ydi tara amar siksa paln kre thake tbe teamader siksa paln krbe. tara amar jny teamader prti eguli krbe, karn yini amake pathiyechen tamke tara jane na. ami ydi na astam o tader snge ktha na bllam, tahle tader pap ht na. kintu ami esechi, tader snge ktha blechi tai tader ekhn pap dhakbar kean upay nei. ye amay ghrna kre, se amar pitakeo ghrna kre. ye kaj ar keu kkhno kre ni, serup kaj ydi ami tader mdhye na krtam, tbe tader paper jny tara deasi ht na. kintu ekhn tara amar kaj dekheche, ar ta sttbeo tara amake o pitake ubhyeiki ghrna kreche. sastrer ei baky purn hoyar jny esb ghti: 'tara akarne amay ghrna kreche.' 'ami pitar kach theke ekjn sahayykari pathabea, tini styer atma. tini ykhn pitar kach theke asben, tini amar bisye saksy deben. teamrao leakder kache absyi amar ktha blbe, karn teamra suru theke amar snge snge ach.

16

'ami teamader esb blchi yate teamra teamader bisbas tyag na kr. tara teamader smaj-grh theke bhiskrt krbe. blte ki emn smy asche, ykhn tara teamader htaya kre mne krbe ye tara isbrer seba krche. tara erup kaj

krbe karn tara na jane amake, na jane pitake. kintu ami teamader esb ktha blam, yen esb ghtbar smy asle teamra mne krte par ye, ami teamader esb bisye agei strk kre diyechilam. surutei ami teamader esb ktha blini, karn ami teamader snge snge chilam. kintu yini amay pathiyechen ekhn ami tamr kache phire yacchi, ar teamader keu jijnes krch na, 'apni keathay yachen?' ekhn ami teamader esb ktha blam, tai teamader antr duhkhe bhre geche. kintu ami teamader styi blchi; amar yaoya teamader pkse bhal, karn ami ydi na yai tahle sei sahayykari teamader kache asben na. kintu ami ydi yai tahle ami tamke teamader kache pathiye deb. ykhn sei sahayykari asben tkhn tini pap, nyaypraynta o bicar smprke jgter manuske cetna deben. tini pap smprke cetna deben karn tara amate bisbas kre na. nyaypraynta smprke beajhaben karn ekhn ami pitar kache yacchi, ar teamra amay dekhte pabe na. bicar smbndhe cetna deben karn ei jgter ye sask tar bicar hye geche. 'teamader blbar mtea amar ekhno anek ktha ache; kintu segulea teamader grhn karn pkse ekhn atirikt hye yabe. styer atma ykhn asben, tkhn tini skl styer mdhye teamader pricalit krben. tini nije theke kichu blen na, kintu tini ya seanen tai blen, ar agami dine ki ghtte cleche ta tini teamader kache blben. tini amake mhimanbit krben, karn ami ya bli tai tini grhn krben ebm teamader ta blben. ya kichu pitar, ta amar. ei karnei ami blechi ye styer atma amar nikht theke sbi grhn krben ebm teamader ta blben. 'ar aktu pre teamra amake ar dekhte pabe na. alp aktu pre abar amake dekhte pabe.' tkhn tamr sisyder mdhye kyekjn prsprke bll, 'uni amader ki blte caichen, 'kichu pre teamra amay dekhte pabe na, kichu pre teamra abar amay dekhte pabe.' e kthari ba arth ki, 'karn ami pitar kache yacchi?' tamra aro blen, 'tini 'alp kichukal pre' blte ki beajhate caichen? tini ki blchen, amra kichui bujhte parchi na.' tara tamke ki jijnes krte can ta yisu bujhte parlen. tai tini tamder blen, 'ykhn ami blam, 'alp kichu pre teamra amay dekhte pabe na, abar alp kichu pre abar amay dekhte pabe,' er dbara ami ki beajhate caichi ei niyei ki prsprer mdhye aleacna krch? ami teamader styi blchi, teamra kamdbe, bythit hbe, kintu jgt smsar tate anndit hbe. teamra duhkhe bharakrant hbe, kintu teamader duhk annde print hbe. strileak sntan prsber smy kst pay, karn tkhn tar prsb bednar smy; kintu ykhn se sntan prsb kre, tkhn se tar kster ktha bhule yay, jgte ekjn jnmgrhn krl jene se anndit hy. thik sei rkm, teamrao ekhn duhk pacch, kintu ami teamader abar dekha deb, ar teamader hrdy tkhn annde bhre yabe. teamader sei annd keu teamader kach theke kede nite parbe na. sedin teamra amar kache kichu caibe na. ami teamader styi blchi, teamra amar name ydi pitar kache kichu cao, tini teamader ta deben. e prynt teamra amar name kichu cao ni. teamra cao, tahle teamra pabe. teamader annd tkhn purntay bhre yabe. 'ami hemiyali kre teamader esb blechilam. smy asche ykhn ami ar hemiyali kre teamader kichu blb na, bmr prnt bisy srl bhasay teamader kache bykt krb. sei din ya caibar ta teamra amar namei caibe, ar ami teamader blchi na ye ami teamader hye pitar kache caib. na, pita nijei teamader bhalbasen, karn teamra amay bhalbesech ebm teamra bisbas kr ye ami isbrer kach theke esechi. ami pitar kach theke ei jgte es-

echi, ekhn ami e jgt chede abar pitar kache phire yacchi.' tamr sisya blen, 'dekhn, ekhn apni spstbhabe blchen, keanrkm hemiyali krch blchen na. ekhn amra bujhlam ye apni sb kichui janen. kean bykti prsn krar agei apni tar uttr dite paren. ejnyi amra bisbas kri ye apni isbrer kach theke esechen.' yisu tamder blen, 'tahle teamra ekhn bisbas krech? sean, smy asche, blte ki ese pdeche, ykhn teamra bicchinn hye ye yar nijer jaygay cle yabe, ar amay eka phele palabe, tbu ami eka ni, karn pita amar snge achen. 'ami teamader esb ktha blam yate teamra amar mdhye santi pao. jgte teamra kst pabe, kintu sahsi ho! amii jgtke jy krechil!'

17

eisb ktha blar pr yisu sbrger dike takiye ei ktha blen, 'pita, ekhn smy hyeche; teamar putrke mhimanbit kr, yen teamar putro teamake mhimanbit krte paren. smst manuser upr putrke tumi adhikar diyech yate tini tader sklle annt jibn dite paren. ei hl annt jibn; tara teamake jane ye tumi ekmatr sty isbr o tumi yamke pathiyeche sei yisu khristke jane. tumi ye kaj krar dayitb amay diyechile, ta ami ses krechi o prthibite teamake mhimanbit krechi. tai ekhn teamar sanidhye amay mhimanbit kr. he pita, jgt srstir purbe teamar kache amar ye mhima chil, tumi sei mhimay ekhn amay mhimanbit kr. 'ei jgter mdhye theke tumi ye sb leakder amay diyech, ami tader kache teamar pricy diyechi. tara teamari chil ebm tumi taderke amay diyech, ar tara teamar siksanusare cleche. ekhn tara bujheche ye tumi ya kichu amay diyech ta teamar kach thekei esechi. tumi amay ye siksa diyech ta ami tader diyechi, ar ta tara grhno kreche. tara styii bujheche ye ami teamari kach theke esechi, ar tara bisbas kre ye tumi amay pathiyeche. ami tader jny ekhn prarthna krchi. ami sara jgter jny prarthna krchi na, kebl sei skl leakder jny prarthna krchi yader tumi diyech, karn tara teamar. amar ya kichu ta teamar, ar teamar ya ta amar. ar eder madhyme ami mhimanbit hyechi. 'ami ar ei jgte thakchi na, kintu tara ei jgte thakche, ami teamari kache yacchi. pbitr pita, ye nam tumi amay diyech, teamar sei namer sktite tumi tader rkasa kr. amra yemn ek, temni tara yen skle ek hte pare. ami ykhn tader snge chilam, ami tader nirapde rekhechilam. tumi amay ye nam diyech sei namer sktite tkhn ami tader rkasa krechilam. ami tader sabdhan rkasa krechi. tader mdhye keu binst hy ni, ekmatr bytikrm sei leakti, dbhms hoyai yar printi. sasrter ktha sphl krar jnyei ei printi. 'ekhn ami teamar kache aschi, kintu ei jgte thakte thakte ami esb ktha blchi, yen tara amar ye annd ta pripurrupe pay. ami tader teamar siksa janiyeche, kintu jgt smsar tader gharna kre, karn tara ei jgter ny, yemn amio ei jgter ni. tader ei jgt theke niye yabar jny ami teamar kache prarthna krchi na, kintu tader mnd sktir hat theke rkasa kr. tara ei jgter ny, yemn amio e jgter ni. 'styer dbara teamar sebar jny tumi tader pbitr kr. teamar bakyi stysbrup. tumi yemn e jgte amake pathiyeche, amio tader temni jgter majhe pathiyeche. tader jny ami teamar sebar nijeke niyukt krechi, yen tarao styer madhyme teamar sebar nijeder niyukt krte pare. 'ami kebl eder jny prarthna krchi na, eder siksar mdhy diye yamra amay bisbas krbe tader jnyo krchi. pita,

yemn tumi amate ryech, ar ami teamate ryechi, temni tarao yen ek hy. tara yen amader mdhye thake yate jgt smar bisbas kre ye tumi amake pathiyech. ar tumi amay ye mhima diyech ta ami tader diyechi, yate amra yemn ek, tarao temni ek hte pare. ami tader mdhye, ar tumi amar mdhye thakbe, eibhabe tara yen smurnbhabe ek hy. jgt yate jane ye tumi amay pathiyech. ar tumi yemn amay bhalbesech, temni tumi tadero bhalbesech. 'pita, ami cai, ami yekhane achi, tumi yader amay diyech, tarao yen amar sngse sekhane thake. ar tumi amay ye mhima diyech tara amar sei mhima yen dekhte pay, karn jgt srstir agei tumi amay bhalbesech. nyayban pita, jgt teamay jane na, kintu ami teamay jani. ar amar ei sisya jane ye tumi amay pathiyech. tumi ke ami tader kache ta prkas krechi, ar erpreo ami tader kache ta krtei thakb. tahle tumi amay yemn bhalbesech, tara ekibhabe anyder bhalbasbe ar ami tader mdhyei thakb.'

18

ei prarthnar pr yisu tamr sisyder niye kidrean up-tykar opare cle gelen. sekhane ekti bagan chil. yisu tamr sisyder niye sei baganer mdhye dhuklen. yisu tamr sisyder niye prayi sekhane asten. eijny yihuda sei sthanti jant. ei yihuda yisur sngse prtarna krechil. se phrisider o prdhan yajkder kach theke ekdl sainik o kichu rksi niye sekhane el. tader hate chil msal, lnthn o nana astr. tkhn yisu, tamr prti ki ghtte cleche se sbi tamr jana thakar phle egiye giye bllen, 'teamra kake khumjch?' tara tamke bll, 'nasrtiy yisuke.' yisu bllen, 'amii tini.' ye yihuda yisur biruddhe giyechil seo taderi sngse sekhane damdiye chil. tini ykhn tader bllen, 'amii tini.' tkhn tara pichu hte giye matite pde gel. tai abar ekbar tini tader jijnas krlen, 'teamra kake khumjch?' tara bll, 'nasrtiy yisuke.' er uttre yisu bllen, 'ami tea teamader agei blechi, 'amii tini.' su-tram ydi teamra amakei khumjch, tahle eder yete dao.' eta ghlt yate tamr ager bkty ytharth prtippnn hy, 'tumi amay yader diyech tader kauke ami harai ni.' tkhn simean pitrer kache ekta treayal thakay tini seta tene ber kre mhayajker cakrke aghat kre tar dan kan kete phellen. sei cakrer nam mlk. tkhn yisu pitrke bllen, 'teamar treayal khape bhrea, ye panpatr pita amay diyechen, amake ta pan krtei hbe.' erpr sainyara o tader senapti ebm ihudi rksira yisuke grep-tar kre bemdhe prthme hanner kache niye gel. sei bchr yini mhayajk chil. sei kayaphar sbstur ei hann. ei kayapha ihudi netader pramrs diyechilen ye, jns-barthe ek jner mrn hoya bhalea. simean pitr o ar ekjn sisyr yisur pechne pechne gelen. ei sisyr sngse mhayajker cena pricy chil, tai tini yisur sngse mhaya-jker badir utheane dhuklen; kintu pitr phtker baire damdiye rilen. tkhn mhayajker pricit sisyr baire ese ye balikati phtk paharay chil take ble pitrke bhete niye gelen. tkhn dbarrksira pitrke bll, 'tumio sei leak-tar sisyder mdhye ekjn no ki?' pitr bllen, 'na, ami ni!' cakrra o mndirer rksira siter jny kath kylar agun tairi kre tar carpase damdiye agun peayacchil. pitro tader sngse sekhane damdiye agun peayacchilen. erpr mhayajk yisuke tamr sisyder bisye o tamr siksar bisye prsn krte laglen. yisu er uttre tamke bllen, 'ami srb-dai skler kache prkasye ktha blechi. ami mndirer md-

hye o smaj-grhete yekhane ihudira eksnge smbet hy sekhane sb smy siksa diyechi. ar ami kkhno kean kichu geapne blini. teamra amay ken se bisye prsn krch? yamra amar ktha suneche taderi jijnas kr ami tader ki blechi. ami ki blechi tara niscyi janbe!' tini ykhn ektha blchen, tkhn sei mndir rksibahinir ekjn ye sekhane damdiyechil se yisuke ek cd mere bll, 'tear ki sahs, tui mhayajkke erkm jbab dili!' er uttre yisu take bllen, 'ami ydi anyay kichu ble thaki, the sklke bl ki anyay blechi; kintu ami ydi styi ktha ble thaki tahle teamra amay march ken?' erpr hann, yisuke mhayajk kayaphar kache pathiye dilen. yisu tkhno bamdha absthay chil. edike simean pitr sekhane damdiye agun peayacchilen, leakera tamke jijnas krl, 'tumio ki or sisyder mdhye ekjn?' kintu tini ektha asbikar kre bllen, 'na, ami ni.' mhayajker ekjn cakr, pitr yar kan kete phelechen tar ek atmiy bll, 'ami or sngse teamake sei baganer mdhye dekhechi, thik blechi na?' tkhn pitr abar ekbar asbikar krlen; ar tkhni mearg deke uthl. erpr tara yisuke kayaphar badi theke rajypaler prasade niye gel. tkhn bhear hye giyechil. tara nijera rajypaler prasader bhete yete cail na, pache asucihye pde, karn tara nistarprber bheag khete caichil. tarpr rajypal pilat tader samne beriye ese bllen, 'teamra ei leaktar biruddhe ki abhiyeag enech?' er uttre tara pilatke bll, 'ei leak ydi deasi na ht, tahle amra teamar hate eke tule ditam na.' tkhn pilat tader bllen, 'eke niye yao ebm teamader bidhi-bybstha anusare er bicar kr.' ihudir take bll, 'amra kauke mrtyudnd dite pari na.' kibhabe tamr mrtyu hbe se bisye yisu ya ingit krechilen ta purn krtei ei ghtnaguli ghlt. tkhn pilat abar prasader mdhye giye yisuke jijnas krlen, 'tumi ki ihudider raja?' yisu bllen, 'tumi ki nije theke ektha blch, athba any keu amar bisye teamake bleche?' pilat bllen, 'ami ki ihudi? teamar nijer leakera o prdhan yajkera teamake amar hate smpe diyeche. tumi ki krech?' yisu bllen, 'amar rajy ei jgter ny. ydi amar rajy ei jgter ht tahle amar leakera ihudider hat theke amake rkasa krar jny ldai krt; kintu na, amar rajy ekhankar ny.' tkhn pilat tamke bllen, 'tahle tumi ekjn raja?' yisu er uttre bllen, 'apni blchen ye ami raja. ami ei jnyi jnmrechilam, ar ei uddesyei ami jgte esechi, yen styer pkse saksy dii. ye keu styer pkse ache, se amar ktha seane.' pilat tamke jijnas krlen, 'sty ki?' ei ktha jijnas kre tini punray ihudider kache gelen, ar tader bllen, 'ami tea ei leaktir mdhye kean deas dekhte pacchi na?' kintu teamader emn ek riti ache, sei anusare nistarprber smye ekjn bndike mukti diye thaki. bes teamader ki iccha, ami teamader jny 'ihudider rajake' chede debh? tara abar citkar kre bll, 'eke ny! barab-bake!' ei barabba chil ekjn bidreahi.

19

tkhn pilat ades dilen ye yisuke cabuk marar jny niye yaoya heak. senara kamalta diye ekta mukut tairi kre seta yisur mathay priye dil. tara yisuke begune rner peasak pral, erpr tamr kache egiye ese blte lagl, 'ihudider raja dirghjibi heak!' ei ble tara tamr gale cd marte lagl. pilat ar ekbar baire beriye ese tader bllen, 'sean, ami yisuke teamader samne niye aschi. ami cai ye, teamra bujhbe ami er keani deas khumje pacchi na.' erpr yisu baire elen, tkhn tamr mathay

kamtar mukut o prne begune peasak chil. pilat tader blen, 'ei dekh, sei manus!' prdhan yajkra o mndirer rksira yisuke dekke citkar kre bll, 'oke kruse dao, kruse diye oke mere phel!' pilat tader blen, 'teamra nijerai eke niye giye kruse dao, karn ami er kean deas dekhthe pacchi na.' ihudira tamke bll, 'amader ye bidhi-bybsta ache, sei bybstanusare or prandnd hoye ucit, karn o nijeke isbrer putr ble dabi kre.' ei ktha sune pilat bhisan bly peye gelen. tini abar prasadher mdhye gelen. pilat yisuke jijnes krlen, 'tumi keatha theke esech?' kintu yisu er kean uttr dilen na. tkhn pilat yisuke blen, 'tumi ki amar snge ktha blte cao na? tumi ki jan na ye teamake mukti deoyar ba kruse biddh kre marbar ksmta amar ache?' er uttre yisu tamke blen, 'isbr na dile amar opr apnar kean ksmta thakt na. tai ye leak amake apnar hate tule diyeche se aro bd pape papi.' ektha sune pilat tamke chede debar jny ceste krlen, kintu ihudira citkar krl, 'ydi tumi oke chede dao, tahle tumi kaisrer bndhu no. ye keu nijeke raja blbe, bujhte hbe se kaisrer bireadhita krche.' ei ktha seantar pr pilat yisuke abar baire niye elen o bicaralye bslen. ei bicarasn chil 'pathre bamdhaneya' name jaygate. ihudider bhasay eke 'gbbtha' ble. sei dinta chil nistarprb ayeajner din.tkhn prayr bela bareata, pilat ihudider blen, 'ei dekh, teamader raja.' tkhn tara citkar krte lagl, 'oke dur kr! dur kr! oke kruse diye mar!' pilat tader blen, 'ami ki teamader rajake kruse deb?' prdhan yajkera jbab dilen, 'kaisr chada amader ar kean raja nei.' tkhn pilat yisuke kruse biddh kre marbar jny tader hate tule dilen. ses prynt tara yisuke hate pel. yisu tamr ni-jer krus bite bite 'mathar khuli' name ek jaygay gelen. ihudider bhasay yake bla heat 'glgtha.' sekhane tara yisuke kruse biddh krl. tamr snge tamr dupase aro dujnke kruse dil, yisu chilen tader majkhane. pilat yisur mathar dike kruser opr ekti phlk tangiye dilen. sei phlke lekha chil, 'nasrtiy yisu, ihudider raja.' tkhn anek ihudi sei phlkti pdl, karn yisuke yekhane kruse deoya hyechil ta ngrer kachei chil, ar sei phlker lekhati ihudider bhasa, grik o lyatin bhasay chil. ihudider prdhan yajkera pilatke blen, 'ihudider raja' likhea na, tar pribрте lekhea, 'ei leak blechil, ami ihudider raja.' pilat blen, 'ami ya likhechi ta likhechi.' yisuke kruse diye senara yisur smst peasak niye carbhage bhag kre prtyeke ek ek bhag nil. ar tamr uprer lmba peasaktio nil, etite kean selai chil na, opr theke nice prynt smsttai beana. tai tara nijeder mdhye blabli krl, 'etake ar chimdb na. amra brm ghumti cele dekhki ke ota pay.' sastrer ei bani eibhabe phle gel: tara nijeder mdhye amar peasak bhag kre nil, ar amar peasaker jny ghumti call. sainikra tai krl. yisur kruser kache tamr ma, masima kleapar stri mriym o mriym mgdlini damdiyechilen. yisu tamr make sekhane damdiye thakte dekhlen ar ye sisuke tini bhaleabasten, dekhlen tinio sekhane damdiye achen. tkhn tini tamr make blen, 'he nari, ai dekh teamar chele.' pre tini tamr sei sisuke blen, 'ai dekh, teamar ma.' ar tkhn theke tamr make sei sisu nijer badite rakhar jny niye gelen. erpr yisu bujhlen ye sbkichu ekhn smpnn hyeche. sastrer skl bani yen sphl hy tai tini blen, 'amar pipasa peyeche.' sekhane ekta patre sirka chil, tai sainyra ekta spnj sei sirkay dubiye es-eab nle kre ta yisur mukher kache dhrl. yisu sei sirkar

sbad nebar pr blen, 'smapt hl!' erpr tini matha nicu kre pran tyag krlen. ai dinta chil ayeajner din. yehetu bisrambar ekti bises din, ihudira caichil na ye dehguli kruser opre thake. tai ihudira pilater kache giye tamke ades dite anureadh krl, yen krusbiddh leakder pa bhenge deoya hy yate tadatadi tader mrtyu hy ebm mrtdehguli ai dini kruse namiye phela yay. su-tram senara ese prthm leaktir pa bhangl, ar tar snge yake kruse deoya hyechil taro pa bhangl. kintu tara yisur kache ese dekhil ye tini mara gechen, tkhn tamr pa bhangl na. kintu ekjn sainik yisur pamjrer nice brsa diye biddh krl, ar snge snge sekhane diye rkt o jl beriye el. ei ghnta ye dekhil se ebisye saksy dil ta apnara skei bisbas krte paren, ar tar saksy sty. ar se jane ye se pa blche ta sty. ei skl ghnta ghti yate sastrer ei ktha purn hy: 'tamr ekti asthio bhangbe na.' abar sastrer ar ek jaygay ache, 'tara yamke biddh kreche tamr diki drstipat krbe.' erpr arimathiyar yeaseph yini yisur sisy chilen, kintu ihudider bhye ta geapne rakhten, tini yisur dehti niye yabar jny pilater kache anumti cailen. pilat tamke anumti dile tini ese yisur dehti namiye niye gelen. nikdim esechilen (yeasepher snge). ei sei bykti yini yisur kache age ekrater andhkare dekhra krte esechilen. nikdim anumtik tris kileagram gndh-niryas mesanea agurur prlep niye elen. erpr ihudider kbr deoyar riti anusare yisur dehe sei prlep makhiye tamra ta msinar kapd diye idalen. yisu sekhane krus biddh hyechilen, tar kache ekti bagan chil, sei bagane ekti ntun kbr chil sekhane age kauke kkhno kbr deoya hy ni. ei kbrti nikitei chil, yisur deh tamra sei kbreb mdhye rakhlen, karn ihudider bisramer dinti suru hte clechil.

20

rbibar din skal skal mriym mgdlini sei smadhnik kache gelen, yekhane yisur deh rakha chil. tkhno andhkar chil. tini dekhlen ye smadhi guhar mukhe ye bd pathrkhani chil ta sriye phela hyeche. tkhn tini simean pitr o yisur sei sisy yake yisu bhaleabasten tamdeb kache chute gelen. mriym blen, 'tara prbhuke smadhi theke tule niye geche. amra keu jani na, tara keathay tamke rekheche!' tkhn pitr o sei any sisy sekhane theke beriye smadhnik kache gelen. tamra dujne ek snge dedate laglen, kintu sei any sisy pitrer theke age dede sei smadhnik kache prthme pemchalen. tini jhumke pde dekhlen, sekhane sei msinar kapdguli pde ache, tbu bhetre gelen na. simean pitr yini tamr pechne pechne aschilen tinio ese pemchalen ar smadhi guhar mdhye dhuklen. tini dekhlen, msinar sei kapdguli sekhane pde ache. ar kbr debar ye kapdti diye yisur mukh o matha dhaka chil, seti ai msinar kapder snge nei, ta geatanea abstay ek pase pde ache. erpr sei sisy yini prthme smadhnik kache giyechilen tinio bhetre dhuklen ebm sbkichu dekke bisbas krlen. karn sastrer ektha bla hyeche ye mrtder mdhy theke tamke absyi punrutthit hte hbe. seti tamra tkhno beajhen ni. erpr sei sisura nijeder jaygay phire gelen. mriym kintu smadhnik baire damdiye kamdechilen. tini kamde kamde jhumke pde smadhnik bhettra lksy krlen. ar dekhlen subhr peasak pre dujn sbrgdut yisur deh yekhane seayanea chil sekhane bse achen. ekjn tamr mathar dike, ar

ekjn tamr payer dike. tamra mriymke bllen, 'nari, tumi kamdch ken?' mriym tamder bllen, 'tara amar prbhuke niye geche, ar ami jani na tamke keathay rekheche.' ektha blte blte tini yisuke damdiye thakte dekhlen kintu cinte parlen na ye uni yisu. yisu tamke bllen, 'nari, tumi kamdch ken?' tumi kake khumjch? mriym tamke baganer mali mne kre bllen, 'mhasy, apni ydi tamke niye giye thaken tbe amay blun tamke keathay rekhechen, ami tamke niye yab.' yisu tamke bllen, 'mriym, 'tini phire takalen, ar tamke ihudider bhasay bllen, 'rbbi' yar arth 'guru'. yisu tamke bllen, 'amake dhrea na, karn ami urddhe pitar kache ekhno yaini. kintu tumi amar bhaider kache yao, ar tader bl, 'yini amar pita o teamader pita ar amar isbr o teamader isbr, urddhe ami tamr kache yacchi.' tkhn mriym mgdlini sisyder kache giye ei khbr janiye bllen, 'ami prbhuke dekhchehi!' ar janalen ye prbhu tamke ei ktha blechen. dinta chil rbibar, sedin sndhay sisya ekti ghre jdea hlen. ihudider bhye tamra ghrer drjay cabi diye dilen. emn smy yisu ese tamder majhe damdalen, ar bllen, 'teamader santi heak!' ektha blar pr tini tamderke tamr hat o pamjrer pasta dekhalen. sisysa prbhuke dekte peye khubi anndit hlen. erpr yisu abar tamder bllen, 'teamader santi heak! pita yemn amake pathiyechen, amio temni teamader pathacchi.' ei ble tini tamder opr phum dilen, ar bllen, 'teamra pbitr atma grhn kr. ydi teamra kean leaker pap ksma kr, tbe tader pap ksma pabe, ar ydi karea pap ksma na kr tar paper ksma hbe na.' kintu yisu ykhn sekhane esechilen tkhn sei bareajn sisyer ekjn theama, yamr apr nam didumh tini tamder snge chilen na. any sisysa tamke bllen, 'amra prbhuke dekhchehi!' kintu tini tamder bllen, 'ami ydi tamr duhate perekre cihn na dekh, ar sei perek biddh jaygay amar angul na dii, ar tamr pamjrer nice amar hat na dii, tahle ami kichutei bisbas krb na.' ek sptah pr tamr sisysa abar ekti ghrer mdhye chilen, ar sedin theama tamder snge chilen. ghreb dr-jaguli tkhn cabi deoya chil. emn smye yisu sekhane elen o tamder majhkhane damdiye bllen, 'teamader santi heak!' erpr tini theamake bllen, 'ekthane teamar angul dao, ar amar hat duti deke. teamar hat badiye amar pamjrer nice dao. sndeh kearea na, bisbas kr.' er uttre theama tamke bllen, 'prbhuh, amar, isbr amar.' yisu tamke bllen, 'tumi amay dekhche tai bisbas krech. dhny tara, yamra amake na dekhao bisbas kre.' yisu tamr sisysder samne area anak alekik cihnkary krechilen, ya ei bite sb lekha hy ni. kintu esb lekha hyeche yate teamra bisbas krte par ye yisui khrist, is-brer putr; ar ei bisbaser dbara tamr namer mdhy diye teamra skle yen sasbt jibn labh krte par.

21

erpr tibiriya hrder dhare yisu abar tamr sisysder dekhla dilen. eibhabe tini dekhla diyechilen: simean pitr, theama yamr apr nam didumh, galiler kannabasi ntnel, sibdiyer chelera o apr dujn sisys, emra skle ek jaygay chilen. simean pitr tamder bllen, 'ami mach dhrte yacchi.' apr sisysa tamke bllen, 'amrao teamar snge yab.' tamra skle beriyel gelen ebm nekay giye uthlen, kintu sei ratre tamra kichui dhrte parlen na. eibhabe ykhn bhear hye asche, emn smy yisu tire

ese damdalen; kintu sisysa tamke cinte parlen na ye tini yisu. yisu tamder bllen, 'bachara, kichu mach pele?' sisysa bllen, 'na.' tini tamder bllen, 'nekar dan dike jal phel tahle teamra kichu mach pabe.' seib-habe tamra jal phelle jale et mach pdl ye tamra ta tene tulte parlen na. tkhn ye sisysa yisu besi bhal-basten, tini pitrke bllen, 'tumi prbhuh!' tai simean ykhn sunlen ye uni prbhuh, tkhn tini gayer upr ekta kapd jdiye nilen karn tini tkhn kajer subidhar jny khali gaye chil en o hrder jle jhampiye pdlen. kintu anyany sisysa nekate kre tire elen. tamra mach bhrti jalta tene anchilen. tamra tir theke besi dure chil en na, pray tinsea phut dure chil en. dangay uthe tamra dekhlen sekhane kath kylar agun jblche, tar opr kichu mach ar rutio ache. yisu tamder bllen, 'teamra ekhn ye mach dhrle tar theke kichu niye es.' simean pitr uthe nekay gelen ebm jal tene tullen, sei jale eksea tipananta bd mach chil, ar et macheteo sei jal chemdeni. yisu tamder bllen, 'ekthane ese skaler jlkhavar khey na.' kintu sisysder mdhye kearear jijnasa krar sahs hl na, 'apni ke?' karn tamra bujhechilen ye tinii prbhuh. yisu giye sei ruti niye tamder dilen, ar sei mach niyeo tamder dilen. mrtyu theke punrutthaner pr ei niye trtiy bar yisu tamr sisysder dekhla dilen. tamra khaoya ses krbar pr yisu simean pitrke bllen, 'yeahner chele simean, ei leakter ceye tumi ki amay besi bhalbasea?' pitr tamke bllen, 'hyam, prbhuh, apni janen ye ami apnake bhalbasi.' yisu pitrke bllen, 'amar messabdkerttttbadhan kr.' tini tamke dbitiybar jijnas krlen, 'yeahner chele simean, tumi ki amay bhalbasea?' pitr tamke bllen, 'hyam, prbhuh, apni janen ye ami apnake bhalbasi.' yisu pitrke bllen, 'amar mes-der tttbadhan kr.' yisu pitrke trtiybar bllen, 'yeahner chele simean, tumi ki amay bhalbasea?' ektha tinbar seanay pitr duhhk pelen. tai tini yisuke bllen, 'prbhuh, apni sbi janen. apni janen ye ami apnake bhalbasi.' yisu tamke bllen, 'amar mesder tttbadhan kr. ami teamake styi blchi, ykhn tumi yubk chile, tkhn tumi teamar nijer keamr bndhni bamdhte ar yekthane mn cait yete; kintu ykhn brddh hbe, tkhn tumi teamar hat badiye debe ar any keu teamar keamr bndhni priye debe. ar yekthane tumi yete caibe na sekhane niye yabe.' ei ktha ble yisu ingit krlen, pitr ki prkar mrtyu dbara isbrer gerb krben. esb ktha blar pr tini pitrke bllen, 'amay anusrn kr.' pitr ghure dekhlen, yamke yisu bhaleabasten sei sisys tamder pechne aschen. ei sisys bheajer smy yisur buker opr helan diyechilen, ar blechilen, 'prbhuh, ke apnake strur hate tule debe?' tai pitr tamke dekte peye yisuke bllen, 'prbhuh, or ki hbe?' yisu pitrke bllen, 'ami ydi cai ye, ami na asa prynt o thakbe, tate teamar ki?' tumi amay anusrn kr.' tai bhaider mdhye ektha chdiye gel ye, sei sisys mrbe na. kintu yisu take blen ni ye tini mrben na. kebl blechilen, 'ami ydi cai ye ami na asa prynt se ekthane thakbe, tate teamar ki?' inii sei sisys yini eisb bisye saksy diyechen, ar tinii eisb lipibddh krechen. amra jani tamr saksy sty. yisu area anak kaj krechilen. seguli ydi ek ek kre lekha yet, the amar dharna likhte et smkhyk bi heat ye jgte ta dhrtea na.

ei hl yisu khrister baky. yesb ghtna khub sighri ghtbe ta tamr dasder dekhane ar jny isbr yisuke ta diyechilen; ar khrist tamr sbrgdutke pathiye tamr das yeaahn ta janalen. yeaahn ya ya dekhchilen se sb bisye saksy diyechen. e hl sei sty ya yisu khrist tamr kache blechilen - ya keblmatr isbrer barta. dhny seijn, ye ei barta bakyguli path kre ebm yamra ta seane o tate likhit nirdesguli paln kre tarao dhny, karn smy snnik. esiya prdesersatti khrist mndlr kache ami yeaahn likhchi.isbr yini achen, yini chilen o yini aschen ebm tamr simhasner smmukhbtrti spt atma o yisu khrister kach theke anugrh o santi teamader mdhye neme asuk. bisbst saksy yisu, yini mrtder mdhy theke punrutthitder mdhye prthm ebm ei prthibir rader sasnkrt, tini amader bhalbasen ebm nijer rkt diye amader pap theke mukt krechen. yisu amader niye ek rajy gdechen ebm tamr pita isbrer sebar jny amader yajk krechen. yisur mhima o prakrm yuge yuge sthayi heak. amen. dekh, yisu megsh skhare aschen. ar prtyeke tamke dekh pabe, emnki yamra tamke brsadiye biddh krechil, tarao dekhthe pabe. tkhn prthibir skl leak tamr jny kannay bhenge pdbe. hyam, tai ghtbe! amen. prbhu isbr blen, 'amii alpha o omiga; amii sei srbsktiman. amii sei jn yini achen, yini chilen ebm yini aschen.' ami yeaahn, khris-tete teamader bhái. amra eksathe yisute ryechi: amra kst, rajy, o dhairy shy kray shbhagi. ami patmd-bipe chilam karn ami isbrer baky ebm yisur prkasit sty prcar krechilam. ami prbhur dine atmabist hlam; ar pechn theke ek uccsbr sunte pelam. mne hl turid-hbni heche. gheasit hl, 'tumi ya dekhch ta ekti pustke lekh, ar iphis, smurna, prgam, thuyatira, sarddi, phildilphiya o laydikeya ei satti mndlr kache ta pathiye dao.' amar snge ke ktha blchen ta dekar jny ami pechn phire takalam ebm dekhlam, satti subrn dipadhar. sei dipadhargulir majhkhane damdiye, 'manbpu-trer mtn ekjn.' prne tamr lmba peasak, ar buke jdanea seanali ktibndh. tamr matha o cul chil psmer mt - ye psm tusarer mt subhr; tamr ceakh chil aguner sikhar mtea. tamr pa yen agune peadanea ujbl pitl, bnyar jl kklealer mtea tamr knthsbr. tamr dan hate satti tara, tamr mukh theke nihsrt hcchil ek tiksn dbidharyukt trbari. purn teje jblnt suryer mt tamr pur. tamke dekke ami murcchit hye tamr crne lutiy pdlam. tkhn tini amar gaye tamr dan hat rekhe blen, 'bhy krea na! ami prthm o ses. ami sei cir jibnt, ami mrechilam, ar dekh ami cirkal yuge yuge jibit achi. mrtyu o pataler-cabiguli ami dhre achi. tai tumi ya ya dekhle, ya ya ekhn ghtche ar erpr ya ghtbe ta likhe nao. amar dan-hate ye satti tara o satti subrn dipadhar dekhle tader gupt arth heche ei-satti tara ai satti mndlr sbrgdut ar sei satti dipadharer arth sei satti mndli.

'iphi se mndlr sbrgdutder uddesye lekh: 'yini tamr dan hate satti tara dhre thaken ar yini satti subrn dipadharer majhe yatayat kren tini blchen: ami jani tumi ki krech. tumi kthear prism krech, dhairy shkare shy krech. tumi ye dust leakder shy krte par na tao ami jani. yamra prerit ny athc nijeder pre-

rit ble dabi kre tumi tader priksa krech, ar tara ye mithyabadi ta jenech. ami jani teamar dhairy ach; ar amar namer jny duhkhhst shy krech, klant hye pdea ni. 'tbu teamar biruddhe amar ei abhiyeag ach; teamar ye bhalbasa prthme chil ta tumi hariye phelele. tai tumi cinta kre dekh keatha theke teamar ptn hyeche. anutap kr, ar surute yesb kaj krte tate phire yao. tumi ydi anutap na kr tbe ami teamar kache asb o teamar dipadharti tar sthan theke sriye deb. kintu ekti gun teamar ach, tumi niklaytyderkaj ghra kr, tader kaj amio ghra kri. yar seamar mt kan ach se sunuk atma mndligulike ki blchen. ye bijyi hy ami take jibn brkser phl khaoyar adhikar deb. ei brks ryeche isbrer bagane. 'smurnar mndlr sbrgdutder kache ei ktha lekh: 'yini adi o ant, yini mrechilen ebm punray jibit hlen, tini ei ktha blchen. ami teamar duhkhhbeag o daridryer ktha jani; kintu sty tumi dhnban! teamader name leake ye sb mnd ktha ble ta ami jani. sei sb leak nijeder ihudi ble kintu stykarer ihudi ny, brm sytaner dler leak. teamake ye smst duhkhhbeag krte hbe tate bhy peo na. ami teamake blchi teamader priksa krar jny diyabl teamader kauke kauke karagare purbe. ds din prynt teamader kst hbe. ydi mrte hy tbu amar prti bisbst theke. ydi tumi bisbst thak tahle ami teamake jibn-mukut deb. 'atma mndligulike ki blchen yar seamar mt kan ach se sunuk. ye jyi hy, se dbitiy mrtyu dbara aghat pabe na. 'prgam mndlr sbrgdutder kache lekh: 'yamr hate tiksn dbidhar treayal tini blen: ami jani tumi keathay bas krch. tumi seikhane bas krch, yekthane sytaner simhasn ryeche. kintu amar prti tumi bisbst ach. emnki antipaser smyo amar prti teamar ye bisbas ta asbikar kr ni. antipas amar ek bisbst saksy, ye teamader ngre niht hyechil. teamader ngr seikhane yekthane sytan bas kre. 'tbu teamader biruddhe amar kyekti ktha blar ach. teamader mdhye emn kichu leakke tumi shy krech yamra biliymer siksa anusare cle. israyelke ki kre pape phela yay ta biliym sikhiechil. sei leakra prtimar samne utsrg kra khady khey o bybhicar kre pap krechil. hyam, teamader mdhye bes kichu leak niklaytyder siksa anusare cle. tai bli, tumi mn phirao na ami sig-gir teamar kache asb; ar amar mukher trbari diye tader snge yuddh krb. 'atma mndligulike ki blchen yar seamar mtea kan ach se sunuk: ye jibne jyi hy, take ami gupt mannar ams khete deb ebm ami tader prtyekke ekti kre sada pathr deb. sei pathrer opr ekta ntun nam lekha ach; ya any keu jante parbe na, kebl yr ta pabe sei jante parbe.' 'thuyatirast mndlr sbrgdutder kache ei ktha lekh: 'yini isbrer putr; yamr ceakh aguner sikhar mtea o yamr pa ujbl pitler mtea, tini ei ktha blchen: ami teamar bisbas, prem, prcrya o dhairyer bisy jani. prthme tumi ya krechile tar theke ekhn ye aro besi kaj krch tao ami jani. tbu teamar biruddhe ei amar abhiyeag, - isebl name sei strileakke tumi tar icchamtea clte dicch. se nijeke bhabbadini ble. se amar leakder siksa diye bhul pthe niye yacche. isebl amar leakder bybhicar krte o prtimar kache utsrg kra blir mams khete prleabhith krche. ami take mn pherabar jny smy diyechilam; kintu se tar bybhicarer jny anutap krte cay na. tai ami take reagsyyay phelb; ar yamra tar snge bybhicar krche, tara ydi tar snge kra pap kajer jny anutap na kre tbe tadero mhak-

ster mdhye phelb. ami tar sntander opr mhamari ene tader mere phelb, tate smst mndli jante parbe, amii ekjn ye smst leaker mn o hrdy skl jani. teamra prtayeke ya krech tar prtiphil ami teamader prtayeke deb. 'thuyatirate baki leak, teamra yamra tar ei bhul siksar anusari ho ni, leake yake sytaner nigudhtttb ble, ta yamra sekhe ni, sei teamader opr any kean bhar capiye dicchi na. kebl eituku bli ya teamader ache, ta ami phire na asa prynt skt kre dhre thak. 'ar ye jy kre o ses prynt amar iccha anusare cle take ami amar smst jatir opre krtrttb krte adhikar deb. 'tate se lehdnder dbara tader sasn krbe. matir patr bhangar mtea se tader bhenge curmar krbe.'gitsmhita 2:9 pitar kach theke ami temn ksmtai peyechi, ami tade bhearer tarao deb. atma mndligulike ki blchen, yar seamar mt kan ache se sunuk.

3

'sarddisth mndliir sbrgdutder kache ei ktha lekh: 'is-brer spt atma o spt tara yar ache tini blen: ami jani teamar sb kajer ktha. leakera ble tumi naki jibnt, kintu bastbe tumi mrt! ekhn jagea. yetuku baki bisy mrtklp hl take sktisali kr; karn teamar kean kaj amar isbrer drstite siddh ble dekhini. tai ye siks tumi peyech o sunech ta mne rekhea ebm tar badhy ho. teamar mn-phirao! tumi ydi scetn na ho, tbe ceay yemn ase seirkm hthat ami teamar kache ese hajir hb; kean smy ye ami asb ta tumi janteo parbe na. yai heak, sarddite tbu emn kichu leak teamar dle ache yamra tader bstr klusit kre ni, tara subhr bstr pre amar snge claphera krbe, karn tara tar yeagy. ye jyi hy, se airkm subhr peasak prbe; ar ami kean mtei tar nam jibn pustk theke mucche phelb na, ami sbikar krb ye se amar. amar pitar samne o tamr sbrgdutder samne ami ektha blb. atma mndligulike ki blchen yar seamar mtea kan ache se sunuk. 'philadilphiyar mndliir sbrgdutder kache lekh: 'yini pbitr o yini sty tini teamay ektha blchen. tamr kache dayuder cabi ache; tini khulle keu ta bndh krte pare na ba bndh krle keu ta khulte pare na. tinni ektha blchen: ami teamar sb kajer ktha jani. sean, ami teamar samne ekti kheala drja rakhchi, ei drja keu bndh krte pare na. ami jani ydio tumi durbl, tbu tumi amar siks anusare clech, ar tumi amar nam asbikar kr ni. sean! sytaner dler ye leakera ihudi na hyeo mithyabhabe nijeder ihudi ble tader ami teamar payer samne niye ese prnam krab. ami tader janabea ye ami teamake bhalbesechi. karn dhairy shkare shy krbar ye ades ami dyechilam ta tumi paln krech. ei prthibibasi leakder priksarthe smst jgter opr ye mhakst ghuinye asche, ami teamake sei priksar smy nirapdei rakhb. prthibir leakder priksar jinyi ei mhakst asbe. 'ami siggir aschi. teamar ya ache ta dhre rakh, yemn clch temni clte thak, yen keu teamar bijymukut kede nite na pare. ye bijyi hy take ami amar isbrer mndire ekti stnbn krb, ar take kkhno sei mndir theke baire yete hbe na. tar opr ami amar isbrer nam ar amar isbrer ngrer nam likhb. sei ngr hl ntun jerusalem. sei ngr isbrer kach theke sbrg hte neme asche. amar ntun namo ami tar opr likhe deb. atma mndligulike ki blchen yar seamar mt kan ache se sunuk. 'laydikeyasth mndliir sbrgdutder kache ei ktha lekh: 'yini amen, yini bisbt o sysaksi, yini isbrer srstir

uts tini blen: ami jani tumi ki krch, tumi na thanda na grm; tumi hy thanda ny grm hlei bhal ht. teamar abstha isdusn, na thanda na grm, tai amar mukh theke teamake ami thu thu kre phele deb. tumi bl, 'ami dhnb, ami dhnsncy krechi, amar kichuri abhab nei,' kintu jan na ye tumi dursdagrsth, krunar patr, dridr, andh o ulng. ami teamake ek pramrs dii, tumi amar kach theke agune nikhad kra khamti seana kenea, yen prkr dhnb hte par. ami teamake blchi amar kach theke sada peasak kenea, yen teamar ljajain ulngta dhaka pde. ami teamake ceakhe dekhaj jiny mlm kinte bli, tahle tumi thik dekhte pabe. 'ami yt leakke bhal-basi tader smseadhn o sasn kri. tai udyeagi ho o mn-pherao. dekh, drjate damdiye ami ya dii. keu ydi amar gla sune drja khule dey, tbe ami tar ghrer bhete yab o tar snge ahare bsb, ar seo amar snge ahar krbe. ami jyi hye yemn amar pitar snge tamr simhasne bsechi, seirup ye jyi hy, takeo ami amar sathe amar simhasne bste deb. atma mndligulike ki blchen, yar seamar mtea kan ache se sunuk.'

4

erpr ami ekti drsn pelam; ar dekhte pelam amar samne sbrge ekta drja kheala ryeche. er age ye knthsbr amar snge ktha blechil, sei eki sbr ar turir aoyaj sunte pelam, ta amake blche, 'ekhane uthe es, erpr ya kichu absyi ghtbe ta ami teamake dekh.' muhurter mdhye ami atmabist hlam, amar samne sbrge ek simhasn chil, sei simhasner opr ekjn bsechilen. yini sekhane bsechilen, tamr deh surykant o sardiyy mnir mt atyujibl. sei simhasner cardike pannar mtea jhlml megdhnuh chil. sei simhasner cardike cbbisti simhasn chil. seiseb simhasne cbbis jn pracinbsechilen, tamra skle subhr peasak prechilen; ar tamder mathay seamar mukht chil. sei simhasn theke bidyuter jhlkani, guru guru sbd o bjrdhbnir nirgt hcchil; ar sei simhasner samne satti msal jblchil. satti aguner msal isbrer sei spt atmar prtik; ar sei simhasner samne chil kamcer mtea smudr, ya sphtiker mtea sbcch. simhasner samne ebm simhasner cardike carjn prani chil yader samne o pechne srbang ceakhe bhra chil. prthm praniti dekhte simher mtea, dbityi praniti samder mtea, trtityi praniti mukh manuser mukher mtea. cturth praniti udnt igler mtea. ei carti pranir prtyeker chti kre pakha chil, sei pranigulir srbange, bhete o baire chil ceakh, ar tamra din-rat sb smy birt na hye ei ktha blchilen: 'pbitr, pbitr, pbitr prbhu isbr srbsktiman, yini chil, yini achen o yini aschen.' yini simhasne bse achen sei jibnt pranira tamr mhima, smman o dhnybad kirtan kren. ini hlen sei cirjibi. ar eirkm ghtle prtyekbar, yini simhasne bse achen tamr samne ai cbbisjn pracin bhumist hye prnam kren; ar yini cirjibi tamr upasna kren ar nijer nijer mathar mukut simhasner samne rekhe blen: 'amader prbhu o isbr! tumi mhima, smman o prakrm pabar yeagy, karn tumi smst kichu srsti krech. teamar icchatei sb kichu srsti hyeche o sb kichur astith ache.'

simhasne yini bsechilen tamr danhate ami ekti pustkdekhlam yar bhetre o baire ubhydike lekha o ta satti meahr diye silmeahr kre bndh kra chil. ar ami ek sktiman sbrgdutke dekhlam, yini citkar kre blchen, 'eti khulte pare o tar silmeahrguli bhangte pare kar emn yeagyta ache?' kintu ki sbrge, ki prthibite, ki prthibir nice keu pustkti na parl khulte, na parl tar bhete ki ache ta dekte. sei pustkti khealbar o tar bhete dekhbar yeagy kauke paoya gel na dekke ami ajheare kamdte thaklam. tkhn sei pracinder mdhye ekjn amake blen, 'tumi kemdea na! dekh, yini yihuda bmsr simh, dayuder bmsdhr, tini biyi hyechen, tini satti silmeahr bhangar o pustkti khealar yeagy hyechen.' pre ami dekhlam ai simhasner samne car jn pranir snge ebn pracinder snge ek messabk damdiye achen; sei messabkke emn dekhachhil yen take bdh kra hyeche. tamr satti srng o satti cksu, sei cksug-uli hl isbrer spt atma yader prthibir srbtr pathanea hyeche. erpr sei messabk ese yini simhasne bse achen tamr hat theke sei pustkti nilen. tini ykhn pustkti nilen, tkhn ai carjn prani o cbbisjn pracin messabker samne bhumist hye prnam krlen. tamder prtyeker kache chil ekti kre bina o seanar batite sugndhi dhup, sei dhup hcche isbrer pbitr leakder prarthnasbrup. tamra messabker jny ek ntun git gaichilen: 'tumi ai pustkti nebar o tar silmeahr bhangar yeagy, karn tumi bli hyechile; ar teamar rkt diye smst upjati, bhasa, smprday o jatir mdhy theke isbrer uddesye leakder kinech. tumi tader niye ek rajy gdech o amader isbrer yajk krech ar tara smst prthibite rajtb krbe.' pre ami takalam, ar sei simhasn, jibnt prani o pracinder cardike anek sbrgduter knthsbr sunte pelam. tara smkhyay lks lks, keati keati. tara udatt knthe blte laglen: 'sei messabk, yini ht hyechilen, tini prakrm, smpd, bijnta, ksmta, smman, mhima o prmsa pabar prn yeagy.' pre ami sbrge, prthibite, prthibir nice o smudrer mdhye smst prani ebn ar ya kichu seish jaygate chil tader ei bani sunlam: 'yini simhasne bse achen tamr o messabker prti prmsa, smman, mhima o prakrm yuge yuge brsit heak.' sei carjn prani tkhn blen, 'amen!' erpr sei pracinra matha nicu kre prnam o upasna krlen.

messabk ykhn sei sattir mdhye prthm silmeahrta bhenge khullen, tkhn ami sei carjn pranir mdhye ekjnke dekhlam o tar megh grjner mtea knthsbr sunlam. se bli, 'es!' erpr ami dekhlam, amar samne ekti sada rner gheada. tar opr yini bse achen tamr hate ekti dhnuuk chil. tamke eka mukut priye deoya hle tini yuddh jy krte bijetar mt baire elen. messabk ykhn dbitiy silmeahrta bhanglen tkhn ami sei pranider mdhye dbitiy jnke blte sunlam, 'es!' tkhn ar ekti aguner mtea lal rner gheada ber hye el. sei gheadatir opr ye bse ache take prthibi theke sasti kede nebar ksmta deoya hl; ar deoya hl sei ksmta, yar ble manus prsprke bdh krbe. take eka bd trbari deoya hl. messabk ykhn trtiy silmeahrta bhanglen, ami sunlam, sei pranider mdhye trtiy jn blen, 'es!' pre ami dekhlam, eka kalea gheada amar samne damdiye, tar

opr ye bse ache, tar hate eka damdipalla. erpr ami sei carjn pranir mdhy theke eka sbrer mt kean ektu kichu sunte pelam. sei sbr blche, 'ek ser gm ekjn mjurer dainik mjurir sman; ar tin ser yb, ekjn mjurer dainik mjurir sman. alibh tel o draksars nst krea na.' messabk ykhn cturth silmeahrta bhanglen, tkhn ami sei pranider mdhye cturth jnke blte sunlam, 'es!' pre ami dekhlam, eka pandubrn gheada amar samne, tar opr ye bse ache tar nam 'mrtyu'. ar patal tar thik pechnei ache. take prthibir ek cturthas leaker opre krtrtb krbar ksmta deoya hl, yen se yuddh, durbhiks, mhamari o himsr psuder diye sklke bdh krte pare. messabk ykhn pncm silmeahrta bhanglen, tkhn ami yjnbedir nice seish atmake dekhlam yamder htya kra hyechil, karn tamra isbrer barta bisbstbhabe prcar krechilen ebn tamder saksy diyechilen. tamra uccknthe blen, 'pbitr o sty prbhu, yamra amader htya kreche, prthibir sei smst leakder bicar krte o sasti dite tumi ar ktea deri krbe?' tamder prtyekek subhr raj-peasak deoya hl ebn aro kichukal apeksa krte bla hl, karn tamder kichu shsebk bhai o bean tkhno chilen yamra tamder mt niht hben. ei smst niym ses na hoya prynt tamder apeksa krte bla hl. pre ami ya dekhlam, tini ssth silmeahrta bhanglen. tkhn bhisen bhumikmp hl. sury kalea seakbstrer mt hye gel, camd rkter mtea lal hye gel. prbl batase nde gach theke yemn kamca dumur pde ya, temni akas theke nkstrra prthibite khse pdte lagl. geatanea pustker mtea akasmndl adrsy hl. smst pahad o dbipke thele nijer jayga theke sriye deoya hl. prthibir rajagn, smst adhipti, senabahir adhinaykra, dhnbanera, shtisali leakra o prthibir sb sbadhin leak ebn smst das guhar mdhyeo pahadgulir pathrer mdhye nijeder lukalea. tara prbt ebn pahadguleake blte lagl, 'amader opre cepe bseab yini simhasne bse achen tamr kach theke ebn messabker kreadher hat theke amader lukao. karn tader kreadher mhadin ese pdl. kar sadhy ache tar samne damdabar.

erpr ami dekhlam, prthibir car keane carjn sbrgdut damdiye achen. tamra prthibir carti bayuprabhake atke rekhechen, yen prthibir ba smudrer ba gacher opr diye batas na by. erpr ami ar ek sbrgdutke purbdik theke uthe aste dekhlam. tamr hate chil jibnt isbrer silmeahr. isbr ye carjn sbrgdutke prthibi o smudre aghat krbar ksmta diyechilen, tamder uddesye tini citkar kre blen, 'damdao, amra ytksn na amader isbrer dasder kpale meahr dbara cihn na dii, se prynt teamra prthibi, smudr ba gacher kean ksti krea na.' erpr ami sunlam kt leaker kpale cihn deoya hl. meat ekllks cuyallis hajar leak. tara chil smst israyel geasthir o jatir. yihuda geasthir 12,000ruben geasthir 12,000gad geasthir 12,000 aser geasthir 12,000nptali geasthir 12,000mnhsi geasthir 12,000 simiyeapn geasthir 12,000lebi geasthir 12,000isakhr geasthir 12,000 sbulun geasthir 12,000yeaseph geasthir 12,000binyamin geasthir 12,000 erpr ami dekhlam prtyek jatir, prtyek bmser ebn prtyek geasthir o bhasar agnat leak sei simhasn o messabker samne ese tara damdiyeche. tader prne subhr peasak ebn hate khejur pata. tara skle citkar kre blche, 'yini

simhasne bse achen, ei jy sei isbrer o messabker dan.' smst sbrgdut simhasner pracinder o carjn pranir cardik ghire damdiye chilen. tamra simhasner samne matha nicu kre prnam krlen o isbrer upasna krte thaklen. tamra bllen, 'amen!' prsmsa, mhima, prjna, dhnybad, smman, prakrm o ksmta yugpryayer yuge yuge amader isbreri heak. amen!' erpr sei pracinder mdhye ekjn amay jijnes krlen, 'subhr peasak pr! ei leakra ke, ar era sb keatha theke esech?' ami tamke bllam, 'mhasy, apni janen.'tini amay bllen, 'era sei leak yamra mhaniryatni shy kre esech; ar messabker rkte nijer peasak dhuye sucisubhr kreche. ei karnei era isbrer simhasner samne damdiye ache; ar din rat tamr mndire tamr upasna kre cleche. yini simhasne bse achen, tini eder rkxa krben. era ar kkhno ksudhart, trsnart hbe na, eder gaye read ba tar prkhr tapo lagbe na. karn simhasner thik samne ye messabk achen tini eder mespalk hben, tader jibn jler prsrbrner kache niye yaben ar isbr eder smst ceakher jl muchiye deben.'

8

tarpr messabk sptm silmeahrti bhanglen. tkhn sbrge pray adh ghntar mtea sb nistdhdh hye gel. tarpr ami dekhlam, isbrer samne ye satjn sbrgdut damdiye thaken tamder hate satti turi deoya hl. pre ar ek sbrgdut ese yjnbedir kache damdalen, tamr hate seanar dhunuci. tamke prcur dhup deoya hl, yate tini ta sbrn simhasner samne isbrer smst pbitr leaker prarthnar sng e nibedn krte paren. phle isbrer leakder prarthnar sng sbrgduter hat theke sei dhuper dheamya isbrer samne uthl. pre ai sbrgdut dhunuci niye tate yjnbedir agun bhre prthibite niksep krlen. er phle megh grjn, uccrb, bidyut cmk o bhumikmp hl. tkhn sei satjn sbrgdut tader satti turi bajabar jny prstut hlen. prthm sbrgdut bajalen, tate prthibite rkt mesanea sila o agun brsn hl; phle prthibir ek trtiyamse agun dhre gel, ar ek trtiyamse gachpala o smst sbuj ghas pude gel. dbitiy sbrgdut turi bajalen; ar dekha gel yen birat ek jblnt pahad smudre chumde phela hl. tate smudrer ek trtiyams jl rktakt hye gel o samudrik jiber ek trtiyams mara pdl; ar smudrgami smst jahajer ek trtiyams dhhms hye gel. pre trtiy sbrgdut turi bajalen, tkhn akas theke jblnt msaler mtea ek birat nkstr prthibir ek trtiyams ndi o jler utser opr khse pdl. sei nkstrer nam nag-danakarn ta prthibir ek trtiyams jl tikt kre dil. ebhabe jl tetea hoyar karne anak leak mara pdl. erpr cturth sbrgdut turi bajalen ar suryer ek trtiyams, cndrer ek trtiyams ebm smst nkstrer ek trtiyams emnbhabe gha khel ye tader ek trtiyams andhkar hye gel. sei bhabe dinero ek trtiyams aleabihin hl, ar ratrir absthao eki rkm hl. eib sb kichu dekhte dekhte hthat ami sunte pelam akaser umcu diye ekta igl pakhi ude yete yete citkar kre ei ktha blche, 'sntap! sntap! prthibibasider sntap! karn baki tinjn sbrgdut ykhn turi bajabe tkhn sei sntap suru hbe.'

9

pre pncm sbrgdut turi bajalen, ar ami dekhlam sbrg theke prthibite ekta tara khse pdl; ar taratake atl kup khealar cabi deoya hl. nkstrti agadh leaker kupti khull. ttknsat ai kup theke birat agnikunder mdhy theke yemn dheamya bar hy temni dheamya nirt hl. ei dheamyar jny sury o bayumndl andhkar hye gel. pre sei dheamya theke pngpaler jhamk ber hye prthibite el; ar prthibir kamkda bicher mdhye ye ksmta thake tader ta deoya hl. pngpalder bla hl yen tara ghas, caragach ba prthibir gachpalar kean ksti na kre, kebl taderi ksti kre yader kpale isbrer cihn nei. ai leakder mere phelte tader anumti deoya hl na, kebl pamc mas prynt tader yntna debar anumti deoya hl. tader yntna kamkdabiche kamdale manuser yemn yntna hy temni hbe. tkhn manus mrte caileo mrte parbe na. tara mrtyur akankha krbe; kintu mrtyu tader kach theke paliye yabe. sei pngpalder dekhte yen yuddher jny prstut gheadar mtea. tader mathay seanar mukuter mtea mukut chil. tader mukhmdl yen manuser mukhgulir mtea. strileaker culer mtea tader mathar cul, ar tader damt simher damter mtea. buke tader brm pra, ta leahar brmer mtea; ar bhu gheaday tana yuddher rth chutle yemn aoyaj hy temni tader danar sbd. tader huluykt lej chil kamkda bicher mtea. pamc mas prynt tara manuser ye ksti krbe tar ksmta ai lejer mdhye ache. ai pngpaler raja hcche agadh leaker sbrgdut. ibiriy bhasay tar nam 'abddcan,'grik bhasay 'aplluyean' yar arth binaskari. prthm sntap katl, dekh, erpr aro duti sntap asche. pre ssth sbrgdut turi bajale ami isbrer samne seanar yjnbedir ye carti sim ache tar mdhy theke ek bani sunte pelam, sei kntshbr ssth turidhari sbrgdutke bllen, 'iuphretis mhandir kache ye carjn sbrgdut hat-pa bamdha absthay achen tader mukt kr.' tkhn prthibir manuser ek trtiyams dhhms krar jny ye carjn sbrgdutke sei bises muhurt, din, mas o bchrer jny prstut rakha hyechil tader mukt kra hl. tader dle chil bis keati asbareahi sainya. ami tader sei smkhy gunlam. ami ek drsner madhyme sei gheadagulike o tader opr yamra bsechil tader eirkm dekhlam, - tader brm chil aguner mtea lal, ghn nil o gndhker mtea hlde rner. gheadagulir matha simher mtea. tader mukh theke tinti aghate agun, dheamya, gndhk nirtg hc-chil, tar dbara prthibir manuser ek trtiyams leak mara pdl. sei gheadagulir aghat krar skti tader mukhe o leje chil. tader lej saper mtea mathaoyala, tara dbara tara ksti krte part. ei sb aghat paoya sttbeo yamra mrl na baki sei leakara nijera nijer hate gda bstur theke mn-pheralea na. tara bhutpret o seana, rupa, pitl, pathr ebm kather tairi murtti puja kra theke birt hl na - seib murtti, yamra na dekhte pay, na sunte ba ktha blte pare. tara nrhtya, meahinibidya, bybhicar ebm curir jny anutpt hl na.

10

pre ami ekjn sktisali sbrgdutke sbrg theke neme aste dekhlam. tini ekkhnd meghe peasaker mte prechilen, ar tamr mathar cardike megghdnuk chil. tamr mukh suryer mtea, ar pa aguner thamer mtea. tamr hate chil ekti kheala pustk. tini tamr dan pa-

ti smudrer opre ar bam pati sthle rakhlen. ar simh grjner mtea hunkar chadlen. sbrgduter grjner pr spt bjrdhni hunkar kre uthl. ykhn spt bjrdhni ktha blt tkhn ami ta likhte cailam. kintu sbrg theke ek sbr blt, 'tumi likhea na. bjr ya blche ta geapn rakh.' pre sei sbrgdut yake ami smudrer opre ebm sthler opre pa rekhe damdate dekhechilam, sbrger dike tamr dan hatti othalen; ar yini yuge yuge jibnt, yini akas, prthibi o smudr o ei sber mdhye ya kichu ache tar srstikrta, tamr name ei spth kre blen, 'ar deri hbe na. ykhn sptm sbrgduter turi bajanear smy asbe tkhn isbrer sei nigrdh priklpna pripurn hbe. e sei susmacarer priklpna ya isbr tamr bhabbadi o dasder kache prkas krechilen.' erpr sbrg theke sei rb ami abar sunte pelam. sei rb amake blt, 'yao, sbrgduter hat theke kheala pustkti nao.' ei sei sbrgdut yini smudr o sthler opr pa rekhe damdiyechilen.' tkhn ami sei sbrgduter kache giye tamke blam, ai cheatt pustkhanani amay din. tini amay blen, 'nao, khey phel. eta teamar pete giye tikt hbe. kintu mukhe mdhur mtea misti lagbe.' tkhn ami sbrgduter hat theke seti niye khey phellam, ta mukhe mdhur mtea misti lagl; kintu khaoyar pr amar paksthli tiktay bhre gel. tini amake blen, 'anek leak, jati, bhasa ebm rajader smbndhe teamake abar bhabbani krte hbe.'

11

erpr amake bedanear lathir mtea ekti mapkathi deoya hl. ekjn blen, 'oth, isbrer mndir o yjnbedir primap kr ar tar mdhye yamra upasna krche tader smkhy gnaa kr. kintu mndirer bairer prangner kean map nio na, karn ta aihudider deoya hyeche. biyallis mas dhre tara sei pbitr ngrti paye dlbe. ami amar dujn saksike ksmata deb, tamra barsea sat din prynt bhabbani blben.' sei dujn saksi hlen duti jlpaigach o duti dipadhar, yamra prthibir prbhur samne damdiye achen. ydi keu tamder ksti krte cay, tbe ai saksider mukh theke agun beriye ese tamder struder gras krbe, ye keu tamder ksti krte caibe tadero eibhabe mrte hbe. akas ruddh kre debar ksmata tamder ache, yen bhabbani blar smy brsti na hy; ar jl rkete print krbar o prthibir buke sb rkmer mhamari ytbar iccha ttbar pathabar ksmata tamder ache. tamder saksydan se hle, ye psu pataler atlsprsi kup theke uthe asbe se tamder snge yuddh krbe, ar yuddhe tader hariye diye hita krbe. tamder mrt dehguli sei mhanger rastar opre pde thakbe, e sei ngr yake atmik arthe sdeam o misr ble; ar ei ngrtai tamder prbhur kruse biddh hyechilen. leakra tamder kbr dite anumti debe na. smst upjati, smprday, bhasabhasi o jatir leakra jdea hye sade tin din dhre tamder sb dekhthe thakbe. prthibir leakra anndit hbe, karn ai dujner mrtyu hyeche. tara amead-prmead krbe, prsprke uphar pathabe, karn ei dujn bhabbadi prthibir leakder atisth kre tulechilen. erpr sei sade tin din se hle isbrer kach theke jibner atma tamder mdhye prbes krl, ar tamra uthe damdalen. yamra tader dekhil tader mdhye prcnd bhyer snar hl. sei dujn bhabbadi sbrg theke ek rb sunlen, 'ekthane uthe es!' tkhn tamra meghe mdhy diye sbrge uthe gelen; ar tamder strura tader yete dekhil. sei muhurte prcnd bhumikmp hl, tar phle shrer dsbhager ekbhag dhhms hye gel ebm

sat hajar leak mara pdl. yamra baki ril tara skle prcnd bhy pel o sbrger isbrer mhima kirtn krl. dbityi sntap katl, dekh, trtiy sntap siggir asche. erpr sptm sbrgdut turi bajalen, tkhn sbrge kara yen udatt knthe ble uthl: 'jgter opr sasn krbar bhar ekhn amader prbhur o tamr khrister hl, ar tini yugpryaye yuge yuge rajtb krben.' pre sei cbbis jn pracin, yamra isbrer samne nijeder simhasne bse thaken, tamra upud hye isbrer upasna krlen. tamra blen: 'prbhur isbr, srbsk-timan, yini achen o chilen, amra teamake dhnybad janai; karn tumi nij prakrm bybhar krech ebm rajtb krte suru krech. jgter jatibrnd teamar opr krudhdhil; kintu ekhn teamar kreadh tader opr upsthit hl. mrt leakder bicarer smy hyeche; ar teamar bhabbadi, yamra teamar das, yamra teamar leak, ksudr ebm gurutbpurn sb leak yamra teamake srddha kre, tader purskar deoyar smy hyeche. yamra prthibike dhhms krche tader dhhms krbar smy hyeche.' pre sbrge isbrer mndirer drja unumukt hle mndirer mdhye tamr cuktir sindukti dekha gel, bidyut cmkalea, guru guru sbd, bjrpat, bhumikmp o prcnd silabrsti hl.

12

tarpr sbrge ek mht o bismykr snket dekha gel. ekti strileakke dekha gel, sury yar bsn, yar payer nice chil camd, ar bareati nkstrer ek mukut tar mathay. strileakti grhbhti, prsb bednay se citkar krchil. erpr sbrge ar ek nidrsn dekha dil, ek prkand nag dekha gel, yar rn chil lal, tar satti matha, dsti sim ar satti mathay satti mukut. se tar lej diye akaser ek trtiyams nkstr tene namiye ene prthibir opr phell. ye strileakti sntan prsb krar apeksay chil, sei nagti tar samne damdal, yen strileakti sntan prsb krar snge snge se tar sntanke gras krte pare. strileakti ek putr sntan prsb krl, yini leh dnd diye smst jatike sasn krben. tar sntanke isbrer simhasner kache niye yaoya hl; ar sei strileakti prantre paliye gel, sekhane isbr tar jny ekti sthan prstut kre rekhechilen, sekhane se barsea sat din prynt prtipalita hbe. erpr sbrge ek yuddh bedhe gel. mikhayel o tar adhine anyany sbrgdutra sei nager snge yuddh krl. sei nago tar apdutter snge niye yuddh krte lagl; kintu sap ythest kstisali chil na, tai tara sbrger sthan haralea. sei birat nagke sbrg theke prthibite chumde phela hl. ei birat nag hl sei puranea nag yake diyabl ba sytan bla hy, se smgr jgtke bhrant pthe niye yay. sei nag o tar snge apdutter prthibite chumde phela hl. tkhn ami sbrge ek uccebsr sunte pelam, 'ekhn amader isbrer jy, prakrm, rajtb, dhhni o tamr khrister krtrttb ese pdeche. esbi snbhb hyeche karn amader bhaidar biruddhe ye deasareap-kari, take nice chumde phele deoya hyeche. se din rat amader isbrer samne tader name deasareap krt. tara messabker rkete o nijer nijer saksy dbara sei nagke prast kreche. tara nijer pran tucch kre khrister jny mrtyubrn krte prstut chil. tai sbrg ebm sekhane bs-baskari teamra skle annd kr! kintu prthibi o smudrer ki durdsai na hbe, karn diyabl teamader kache neme esche. se rage phumske, karn se jane ye tar ar besi smy baki nei.' pre ai nag ykhn dekhil ye prthibite take chumde phela hl, tkhn ye strileakti putr prsb krechil, sei strileaktir pechne se tada krte chutl. kintu sei strileaktike khub bd igler duti dana deoya hl, yen

ye prantr tar jny nirdist sei sthane se ude yete pare; sekhane se ai nager drsti theke dure sade tin bchr prynth nirapde prtjalita hbe. tkhn sei nag strileaktike lksy kre tar mukh theke ndir jler mtea jlprbah biye dil. sei jl bnyar mtea emnbhabe dhye el yen take bhasiye niye yete pare. kintu prthibi sei strileaktike sahavy krl; prthibi tar mukh khule nager mukh theke nirtg jl tene nil. tkhn sei nag strileaker opr rege giye isbrer ades palnkari o yisur sty siksaskl dharnkari tamr baki sb sntaner snge yuddh krte gel; [8] ar sei nag smudrer tire balukar opr giye damdal.

13

erpr ami dekhlam smudrer mdhy theke ekta psu uthe asche, tar dsta sim o satta matha; ar tar sei dsta simer prtyektae mukut pranea ache. ar prtiti mathar opr isbrer nindasuck bibhinn nam. ye psutike ami dekhlam, take dekhthe ekta cita bagher mtea. tar pa bhalluker mtea, tar mukhta simher mukher mtea. smudr tiner sei nag tar nijer ksmta, tar nijer simhasn o mahakrttrtb ei psuke dil. ami lksy krlam ye tar ekti mathay yen ek mrtyujnk kst ryeche; kintu sei mrtyujnk ksttike sariye teala hl. ei dekke smst jgter leak ascry hye gel; ar tara sei psur anusrn krl. ai psuke emn ksmta debar jny leakera sei nager aradhna krte lagl. tara sei psuro aradhna kre bll, 'ei psur mtea ar ke ache, kei ba er snge yuddh krte ksm?' grb krar o isbr ninda krar jny sei psutike anumti deoya hl. biyallis mas dhre ei kaj krar ksmta take deoya hl. tate se isbrer apman krte suru krl, isbrer namer, tamr bassthaner ar sbrgbasi skler ninda krte lagl. isbrer pbitr leakder snge yuddh krte o tader prast krbar ksmta take deoya hl; ar jgter smst bms, leaksmaj, bhasa o jatir opr krttrtb krar ksmtao take deoya hl. prthibir smst manus, yader nam jgt srstir age theke sei utsrgikrt messabker jibn pustke lekha hy ni, tara skle ai psur bhjna krbe. ini sei messabk yini ht hyechilen. yar kan ache se sunuk: 'bndi hbar jny ye nirupit take bndi hte hbe, ydi trbarir aghate ht hoya kar jny nirdharit thake the take trbarir aghate ht hte hbe. er arth isbrer pbitr leakder dhairyry o bisbas absyi thakbe. erpr ami prthibir mdhy theke ar ekti psuke uthe aste dekhlam, messabker mtea tar duti sim chil, kintu se nager mt ktha blt. se ai prthm psutir smst krttrtb prthm psur upsthitite pryeg krl ebm sei sktible bisber skl leakke prthm psutir aradhna krte badhy krl, yar mathar kst sere giyechil. dbitiy psuti mha alekik sb kaj krte lagl, emn ki skler ceakher samne akas theke prthibite agun namal. eibhabe se prthm psur sebarthe take prdt sktir ble alekik kaj kre prthibibasider thkal. se prthibir leakder bll, 'ye psu trbarir aghate aht hye bemce utheche, tar smmanarthe ekdhi murti gd. eke emn ksmta deoya hl yate se prthm psur prtymar mdhye pran snkar krte pare, yen sei prtima ktha bte pare o ye sei psur prtymar aradhna na kre take htya krar ades dey. ei psu ki ksudr, ki mhan, dhni o dridr, sbadhin o kritdas, sklke tader danhate athba kpale ek bises cihner chap dite badhy kral. yader psur namer chap o smkhyasuck chap chil na tara kena becar adhikar haral. ye buddhiman se ai psur smkhyia gnna kruk. erjny bijntar pryajin. ai smkhyati ekti manuser namer smkhyia ar sei smkhyia hcche

erpr ami siyeam prbter opr ek messabkke damdiye thakte dekhlam. tamr snge damdiye 1,44,000 jn leak. tader prtyeker kpale tamr nam o tamr pitar nam likhit. pre ami sbrg theke sunte pelam prbl jlklealer mtea, prcnd meghgrjner mtea ek knthsbr; ye sbr ami sunlam tate mne hl yen ekta binabadd dl tamder bina bajacchen. tamra skle simhasner samne o sei carjn prani o pracinder samne ek ntun git gaichilen. prthibi theke yader muly diye kena hyechil sei 1,44,000 jn leak chada ar any keui sei gan sikhte parl na. ei 1,44,000 jn leak hlen tamra strileakder sm-srge nijeder klusit kren ni, karn tamra khamti. tamra messabk yekthane yan sekhane tamke anusrn kren. prthibir leakder mdhy theke ei 1,44,000 jn leakke mukt kra hyeche. isbr o messabker uddeyse tamra mnusyder mdhy theke agrimamsrupe grhit hyeche. tamder mukhe kean mithya ktha paoya yay ni. tamra nirdeas. pre ami ar ekjn sbrgdutke akaspthe ude yete dekhlam. prthibibasi leakder kache, prthibir skl jati, upjati, skl bhasabhasi leaker kache gheasna krar jny ei sbrgduter kache chil anttkalin susmacar. sbrgdut udatt knthe ei ktha blen, 'isbrke bhy krea o tamr prmsa krea, karn smy hyeche, ykhn isbr smst leakder bicar krben. yini sbrg, prthibi, smudr o smst jler uts srsti kreche, sei isbreri upasna krea.' erpr prthm sbrgduter pichn dbitiy sbrgdut ude ese blen, 'ptn hl! mhangri babiler ptn hl! se smst jatike isbrer kreadher o tar bybhicarer mdira pan kriyeche.' erpr ai dujn sbrgduter pechne ar ek sbrgdut ese citkar kre blen, 'ydi keu sei psu o tar prtymar aradhna kre ar kpale athba hate tar chapdharn kre tbe seo isbrer sei reas mdira pan krbe, ya isbrer kreadher patre amisrit absthay dhala hcche. pbitr sbrgdutter o messabker samne jblnt gndhke o agune pude take ki nidarun yntnai na pete hbe. tader yntnar dheamya yug-pryaye yuge yuge upre uthte thakbe. yamra sei psu o tamr murtir aradhna kre athba ye keu tar namer chap dharn kre, tara dine ki rate kkhno bisram pabe na.' ekhane isbrer pbitr leakder dhairyry pryajin, yamra isbrer ajna paln krbe o yisur prtii bisbase sthir thakbe. erpr ami sbrg theke ekta rb sunlam, 'tumi ei ktha lekhe; ekhn theke mrt leakera dhny, yamra prbhur snge yukt theke mrtyubrn kreche.'atma ektha blchen, 'hyam, e sty. tara tader kthear prismr theke bisram labh krbe, karn tader sb stkrn tader anusrn kre.' pre ami takiye dekhlam, amar samne ekkhnd sada megh. sei megher opr manbputermtea ekjn bse achen. tamr mathay seanar mukut o tar hate ekta dharalea kaste. erpr mndir theke ar ekjn sbrgdut ber hye elen. yini megher opre bse achen tamke tini blen, 'apnar kaste lagan o ssy smgrh krun, karn ssy smgrher smy hyeche. prthibir sb ssy pekeche.' tai yini sei megher opr bsechilen tini prthibir opr kaste calalen ar prthibir phsl teala hl. erpr sbrger mndir theke ar ekjn sbrgdut beriye elen. ei sbrgduter hate ek dharalea kaste chil, ar yjnbedi theke any ek sbrgdut uthe elen, yamr aguner opre krttrtb krar ksmta chil. tini ai dharalea kaste hate ye sbrgdut chilten tar uddeyse citkar kre ei ktha blen, 'teamar dharalea kaste la-gao, prthibir smst angur ksater angurer theakaguli kat, karn smst angur peke geche.' tkhn sei sbrgdut

prthibir opr kaste caliye prthibir smst angur smgrh kre isbrer kreadher madaikle dhole dilen. ngrer baire madaikle angurguli mada! kra hle pre sei madaikl theke rkt nihsrt hl. sei rkt ucctay gheadar ek blga prynt ebm durthe 200 mail prbahit hl.

15

pre ami sbrge ar ekti mht o bismykr cihn deklam. sptm sbrgdutke spt aghat niye aste deklam. egulii sestm aghat. ei aghatgulir dbara isbrer mhakreadher absan hbe. erpr ami agnimisrit kamcer smudrer mt kichu ekta deklam. yamra sei psu, tar murti o tar namer smkhyake jy kreche, tara isbrer deoya bina hate dhre sei kamcer smudrer tire damdiye chil. tara isbrer das measir git o messabker git gaichil: 'he prbhu isbr o srbsktiman, mht o ascry teamar kriya skl, he jatibrnder rajn! nyay o sty teamar pth skl. he prbhu, ke na teamar namer prsmsa krbe? karn tumii ekmatr pbitr. smst jati teamar samne ese teamar upasna krbe, karn teamar nyaysngt kaj prkasit hyeche.' erpr ami sbrger mndir (isbrer pbitr upsthitir tambu) deklam. mndirti kheala chil. sei satjn sbrgdut yader opr ses satti hanbar ksmta deoya hyechil, tamra sei mndir theke baire elen. tamra suti subhr msinar peasak prihit, tamder buke seamar phite bamdha. pre sei car pranir mdhy theke ekjn ai satjn sbrgdutder hate eke eke tule dilen satti seamar bati, seguli yugpryaye yuge yuge jibnt isbrer rease priuprn. tate isbrer mhima o prakrm hte utpnn dheamyay mndirti priuprn hl. ar sei spt sbrgdutder spt aghat ses na hoya prynt keu mndirer mdhye prbes krte parl na.

16

tkhn ami mndir theke ek udatt knthsbr sunte pelam, ta ai satjn sbrgdutke blche, 'yao, isbrer reaser sei satti bati prthibite dhole dao.' tkhn prthm sbrgdut giye prthibir opre tamr batiti dhole dilen, tate yamra sei psur chap dharn krechil, yamra tamr murtir upasna krechil tader gaye ek kutsit bednadayk gha dekha dil. erpr dbitiy sbrgdut tamr batiti smudrer upr dhole dilen. tate smudrer jl mra manuser rkter mtea hye gel, ar tate smudrer mdhye yt jibnt prani chil sbi mara pdl. erpr trtiy sbrgdut tamr batiti prthibir ndndi o jler utse dhole dilen, tate sb jl rkt hye gel. tkhn ami jl smudrer sbrgdutke blte sunlam: 'tumi ach o chile, tumii pbitr, tumi nyayprayn karn tumi eisb bisyer bicar krech. ora pbitr leakder o bhabbadider rktpat kreche; ar tar prthiplsbrup aj tumio ei sb leakke rktpat krte diyech, etai erde prapy.' tkhn ami yjnbedike blte sunlam, 'hyam, prbhu isbr yini srbsktiman, teamar bicar sty o nyaysngt.' pre curth sbrgdut suryer opre tamr batiti dhole dilen. tate leakder agune peadabar ksmta suryke deoya hl. tkhn sei prcnd tape manuser peadanea hl. isbrke tara abhisap dite lagl. ei smst aghater upr isbrer krtrttb chil; kintu tara tbu tader mn phiralea na ar isbrer mhima kiirtn krl na. erpr pncm sbrgdut tamr batiti sei psur simhasner opr dhole dilen. phle tar rajyer sb jaygay ghear andhkar hye gel, ar leakera yntnray nijeder jibh kamdage lagl. bedna o kster jny tara sbrger isbrke abhisap

dite lagl, kintu tara tader krtkrmer jny anuseacna krl na. erpr ssth dut tar batiti niye mhandi iuphretiser opr dhole dilen. tate ndir jl sukiye gel o pracyer rajader jny asar pth prstut hl. erpr ami deklam sei saper mukh theke, psur mukh theke o bhnd bhabbadir mukh theke byaner mtea dekhte ekti ekti kre tinti asuci atma beriyel el. sei asuci atmara bhuter atma, yamra nana alekik kaj kre. tara srbsktiman isbrer biruddhe mhabicarer dine yuddh krar jny smst jgt ghure rajader ektritr krl. 'sean! cear yemn ase ami temni asb. dhny sei bykti ye jege thake, ar nijer peasak nijer kache rakhe, yate take ulng hye na bedate hy ebm ljay na pdte hy.' pre ai asuci atmara ibriy bhasey yake hrmagidean ble sei sthane niye ese rajader ektritr krl. erpr sptm sbrgdut akaser opr tamr batiti dhole dilen. tkhn sbrger mndirer sei simhasn theke seana gel ek prm udatt knthsbr, 'smapt hl!' tate bidyut jhlk, megghgrjn, bjrpat ebm bhynkr ek bhumikmp hl. prthibite manuser utpttkal theke emn bhumikmp ar kkhno hy ni. sei mhangri tate bhenge tukrea hye gel, ar dhulisat hye gel bidhrmider sb shr. isbr mhan babilke sasti dite bhule yan ni. tini tamr prcnd kreadhe purn sei panpatr mhangrike dilen. er phle smst dbip adrsy hye gel, ar prbtmala sambhumi hye gel. akas theke manuser opre birat birat sila pdte lagl, ek ekti sila chil ek ek mn bhari; ar ei sila brstir jny leakra isbrer ninda krte lagl, karn sei aghat chil nidarun bhynkr ek aghat.

17

erpr ai satti bati yader hate chil, sei satjn sbrgdutder mdhye ekjn ese amay blen, 'es, bhu ndir opre ye mhabesya bse ache, ami teamake tar ki sasti hbe ta dekhabea. tar snge prthibir rajara yen pap kreche, ar prthibir leakra tar ast yen kriyar mdira pan kre mtt hyeche.' tkhn tini atmar pricalnay amake prantrer mdhye niye gelen. sekhane ami ekti narike deklam, se lal rner ek psur opr bse ache. sei psutir satta matha o dsta sim, tara sara gaye isbr ninda suck nam lekha chil. sei nari prne chil beguni o lal rner bsn, seana o bhumuly mni-mukta khcit alnkar tar ange, tar hate seamar ekti panpatr chil, ghnrny drbye o tar yen pap malinye ta purn. tar kpale rhyaspurn ek nam lekha ache: mhti babil, prthibir besyaderebm prthibir yabtiy ghnrny jiniser jnni. ami deklam, sei nari isbrer pbitr leakder rkte matal hye ache. ei pbitr leakrai yisur bisye saksy diyechil. sei narike dekhe ami ritimtea abak hye gelam. sei sbrgdut amay jines krlen, 'tumi abak hcch ken? ami ai nari o tar bahn psu smprke nigudhtttb janacchi. ai psutir satti matha ebm dsti sim ache. tumi ye psuke dekhle, ek smy se bemce chil, kintu ekhn se bemce nei. se patal theke uthe asbe o tar dhhms sthane yabe. jgt pttner smy theke prthibi nibasi yt leaker nam jibn pustke likhit nei, tara ai psuke dekhe bismit hbe, karn psuti ekein chil, ekhn ar nei, kintu pre abar asbe. 'eta beajhar jny bijn mner pryaj. ai spt mstk hcche spt prbt, yar opr ai nari bse ache. tara abar spt rajar prtik. tader mdhye prthm pamc jntr ptn hyeche. ekjn ache ar any jn ekhno ase ni. se ele kebl alpalki thakhe. ye psu ek smye jibit chil, ar ekhn nei, sei hcche astm raja. ei astm raja sei sat rajar ekti ar se tar dhhmsr dike yacche. 'ar tumi ye dsti

sim dekhle ta hl dsti raja, tara ekhno rajy pay ni, kintu sei psur snge ek ghntar jny rajader mtea ktrtrttb krar ksmta pabe. ei ds rajar uddesy ek, tara nijeder ksmta o ktrtrttb sei psuke debe. tara messabker snge yuddh krbe kintu messabk tader prajit krbe karn tini prb-huder prbhu o rajader raja. tini tamr mneanit ebm bisbst leakder sahaye tader prajit krben. ei leakder tini abhan krechilen.' ar sbrgdut amay blen, 'dekh, ai gnika ye jler opr bse ache, sei jl hcche jatign, prjagn, jngn o bhinn bhasabhasir leksmuh. tumi ye dsta sim o psuke dekhle, tara ai gnikahe ghra krbe. tara tar sb kichu kede niye take ulng kre tar dehtake khabe, tarpr take agune pudiye debe. esb ghtbe karn isbr tamr iccha purn krte tader hrdaye ei prbrtti deben. se-jny tara skle ekcitt hye ye prynt isbrer baky sphl na hy sei prynt nijer nijer ksmta sei psuke debe, yate se rajtb krte pare. tumi ye narike dekhle se ai mhangrir prtik, ye prthibir rajader opre ktrtrttb kre.'

18

eisb ghtnar pr ami ar ekjn sbrgdutke sbrg theke neme aste dekhlam. tini mhaprakrant sbrgdut, tamr jyeati smst prthibike aleakit kre tull. tini prbl sbde cemciye uthlen:'ptn hl! mhangri babiler ptn hl! se bhuter abase print hyeche. sei ngri hyeche sb rkmer asuci atmar abas. se ytea asuci pakhider basa ebm ytea neamra o ghrny psuder ngrite print hyeche. prthibir smst manus tar ast yen paper mdira o isbrer reas mdira pan kreche. prthibir rajara tar snge bybhicar kreche; ar prthibir bybsayira tar asmyt bilasitar subade dhn-ban hye utheche.' erpr ami sbrg theke ar ekth knthsbr sunte pelam, se blche:'he amar prjara, okhan theke beriyee es, teamra yen or paper bhagi na ho; ar or prapy aghat yen teamader opr na ase. karn or pap stupikrt hye ggncumbi hyeche; ar isbr or sb apradh smrn krechen. se aprer sngn yemn bybhar kreche, teamrao tar prtii serup bybhar kr. se yemn kaj kreche, teamra tar dbigun prtiipl take dao. aprer jny panpa-tre se ye priman mesatea teamra tar jny sei patre dbi-gun mesao. se (babel) yt ahnkar o bilasitay jibn katatea teamra take tt yntnra o mneakst dao. karn se nijer bisye blt, 'ami rani, ranir mteai simhasne bse achi. ami bidhba na, ar ami kkhni duhhk pab na. ateb ek diner mdhyei tar opr ei aghat asbe; mrtuyu, seak o durbhiks ar agune pudiye take ddbms kra hbe. karn prbhu isbr yini tar bicar krechen tini srbsktiman.' 'jgter ye sb r-ajara tar snge yen pape lipt hyeche o bilase katiyeche, tara take jblte dekho o tar theke dheamya uthte dekho bilap o hahakar krbe.' tar yntnra bhyabhta dekho bhye dure damdiye blbe:'hay! hay! he mhan ngri! o sktisali babil ngri! ek ghntar mdhyei teamar opre sasti neme el! ar prthibir bybsayira tar (babiler) jny kamd-che o hahakar krche, karn tader banijy drby ar keu kene na. tader banijydrbyguli chil: seana, rupea, mni, mukta, msinar kapd, beguni rner kapd, resmer kapd, lal rner kapd, sb rkmer cndn kath, hatir damter tairi bibhinn jinisprr, mulyban kath, pitler, kamsar, lea-har o marbel pathrer sb rkmer patr, ar darucini, msla, dhup, sugndhi niryas, mstki, guggul, md o jlpaier tel, myda, ata, gru, mes, gheada gadi ar manuser deh ebm prano. sei bybsayira kemde kemde blbe: 'he babil, ye sb bhal bhal jiniser prtii teamar mn pde chil tar sbi

teamar kach theke cle geche. teamar sb rkmer bila-sita o seabha pracuruyy sbi ddbms hye geche. tumi ta ar kkhni dekhthe pabe na.' 'ai sb jiniser bybsayira tar dhne dhni hyechil, tara tar yntnra dekho bhye dure damdiye kamdbe, ar hahakar kre blbe: 'hay! hay! hay mhangri! se msinar kapd, beguni rner kapd o lal rner kapd prt. se seana, mni, mukta khcit gyna prt. ek ghntar mdhye tar sei mhasmpd ddbms hl!''ar prtyek jahaj-er prdhan krmarira, jlptier yatirira, nabikra o smu-drei jibika yader, tara skle babil theke sre damdalea. jblnt babiler dheamya dekho tara citkar kre blte lagl, 'ar kean ngr ei mhangrir mt chil na!' tara skle nijeder mathay dhulea chitiye hahakar kre blte lagl:'hay! hay! ai mhangrir ki dursai na hl! yar smpde smudrgami jahajer krtara dhnban ht, ek ghntar mdhye se ddbms hye gel. ei jny he sbrg ullsit ho! he isbrer pbitr leak-era! he preritera ar bhabbadira, udbhasit ho! karn se teamader prtii ye anyay kreche, isbr tar sasti tamke diyechen.' pre ek prakrant sbrgdut khub bd yam-tar mtea pathr tule niye smudre phele diye blen:'ei pathrtir mtea mhangri babilke chumde phela hbe; ar cirkaler mtea se niscihn nye yabe. teamar mdhye binabadd, bamsibadd, turibadd o gaykdar gan-bajna ar kkhno seana yabe na. teamar mdhye ar kkhno kean silpkarke paoya yabe na, gm bhargar yamtar sbd ar kkhno seana yabe na. teamar mdhye ar kkhno prdip jblbe na, br-kner kthabarta ar kkhno seana yabe na. teamar bybsayira prthibir mdhye bikhyat hyechil. teamar tntr-mntner jadute smst jati bhrant hyechil. babil smst bhabbadi, isbrer pbitr leak, ar prthibite yt leakke htia kra hyeche, tar rktpater dease deasi.'

19

erpr ami sbrge ek bisal jntar klrb sunlam. sei leakra blche:'halliliuya! jy, mhima o prakrm amader isbreri, karn tamr bicarskl sty o nyay. tini sei mhan gnika bicar nisppnn krechen, ye tar yen pap dbara prthibike klusit krt. isbrer dasder rktpater prtiseadh nite isbr sei besyake sasti diyechen.' tarpr sbrger sei leakera ble uthl:'halliliuya! sei besya bhsmbhut hbe ebm yug yug dhre tar dheamya uthbe.' erpr sei cbbisjn pracin o carjn prani simhasne yini bsechilen, sei is-brer crne matha nt kre tamr upasna kre blen:'amen, halliliuya! pre simhasn theke ek bani nirt hl, ke yen ble uthl:'he amar dasra, teamra yamra tamke bhy kr, teamra ksudr ki mhan, teamra skle isbrer prsmsa kr!' pre ami bitat jnsrudrer rb, prbl jlkleal o prcnd meghgrjner mra ei bani sunlam:'halliliuya! amader prbhu yini srbsktiman isbr, tini rajtb suru krechen. es, amra annd o ullas kri, ar tamr mhima kri, karn messabker bibaher din el. tamr bdhuo bibaher jny ni-jeke prstut kreche. take pridhan krte deoya hl suci subhr ujbl msinar bsn.'sei msinar bsn hl isbrer pbitr leakder stkrmer prtik. erpr tini amay blen, 'tumi ei ktha lekh. dhny tara, yamra messabker bibahe nim-ntrit hyeche.' tarpr dut amay blen, 'eguli isbrer sty baky.' ami tamke upasna krar jny tamr crne matha nt krlam. kintu sbrgdut amay blen, 'amar upasna krea na! ami teamari mt ebm teamar ye bhaira yisur saksy dhre ryeche tader mtea ek das. isbreri upasna kr, karn bhabbadir atmai hl yisur saksy.' erpr ami dekhlam, sbrg unmukt, ar sekhane sada ekta gheada

damdiye ache. tar opr yini bse achen, tamr nam 'bisbst o stymy' ar tini nyaysiddh bicar kren o yuddh kren. aguner sikhhar mtea tamr taekah, ar tamr mathay anekguli mukut ache; sei mukutgulir upr emn ek nam lekha ache, yar arth tini chada any ar keu jane na. rkete deabanea peasak tamr prne; tamr nam isbrer baky. sbrger senabahini sada gheaday cde tamr pechne pechne clechil. tader prne chil sucusubhr msi-nar peasak. ekti dharalea trbari tamr mukh theke beriyechil, ya diye tini prthibir smst jatike aghat krben. leh ysti hate jatibrnder opr tini sasn pricalna krben. srbsktiman isbrer prcnd kreadher kunde tini sb draksa madai krben. tamr peasake o urute lekha ache ei nam: 'rajader raja o prbhuder prbhu.' pre ami dekhlam, ejkn sbrgdut suryer mdhye damdiye achen. tini umcu akas pthe ye sb pakhi ude yacche, tader uddesye khub jeare citkar kre bllen: 'es, isbr ye mhabheajer ayeajn krechen, tar jny ek jaygay jdea ho. ek, rajader, prdhan senaptider o birpurusder mams, gheada o ghead-soyarder mams, sbadhin athba krit-das, ksudr athba mhan skl manuser mams kheye yao.' tkhn ami dekhlam ai gheadar opr yini bsechilen, tini o tamr sainya der sng e sei psu o prthibir rajara tader smst senabahini niye yuddh krar jny ektr hl. kintu sei psu o bhnd bhabbadike dhra hl. ei sei bhnd bhabbadi, ye psur jny alekik kaj krechil. ei alekik kajer dbara bhnd bhabbadi tader prtarna krechil yader sei psur cihn chil ebm yamra tar upasna krechil. bhnd bhabbadi ebm psutike jblnt gndhker hrde chumde phela hl. yamra baki thaki tara skle sei sada gheadar soyarir mukh theke beriyechi asa dharalea tleayarer aghate mara pdl; ar smst pakhi tader mams kheye trpt hl.

20

erpr ami ejkn sbrgdutke sbrg theke neme aste dekhlam. sei sbrgduter hate chhil atl ghbrer cabi ar ekta bd sekl. tini sei nagke dhrilen, e sei puranea sap, diyabi ba sytan, tini take hajar bchrer jny bemdhe rakhlen. sbrgdut take atl ghbrer mdhye chumde phele ghbrer mukh bndh krilen o ta silmeahr kre dilen, yen hajar bchr purn na hoye prynt se prthibir jatibrndke ar bibhrant krte na pare. ai hajar bchr purn hle kichu kaler jny take chada hbe. pre ami kyekti simhasn dekhlam; ar tar opr yamra bse achen tader sklke bicar krar ksmta deoya hyeche. yisur bisye saksy debar jny o isbrer bani prcarer jny yader sirsched kra hyechil, yamra sei psuke o tar murtitike puja kre ni, nijeder kpale ba hate tar chap ney ni, tader pran dekhte pelam. ar tara skle punrjibit hye sei hajar bchr dhre khrister sng rajtb krl. ye prynt sei hajar bchr ses na hl, se prynt baki mrt leakera punrutthit hl na. ei hl prthm punrutthan. ye keu ei prthm punrutthaner bhagi hye se dhny o pbitr. ei sb leakder opr dbitiy mrttyur ar kean krttrtb nei. tara brm khrister o isbrer yajkrupre tamr sng hajar bchr dhre rajtb krbe. sei hajar bchr ses hle sytanke atlsprsi ghbrer kargar theke mukt kra hbe. se sara prthibi jude smst jatike bibhrant krbe. se geag o mageagkeo bibhrant krbe, sytan yuddher uddesye tader ektr krbe. tader smkhyia smudr saikter agnit baluknar mtea. tara prthibir opr diye egiye clbe, ar isbrer leakder sibir o isbrer priy ngrti abreaddh krbe. kintu sbrg theke

agun neme sytaner sainya der ddbms krbe. tkhn sei sytan ye tader bhrant krechil take jblnt gndhker hrde chumde phela hbe, yekthane sei psu o bhnd bhabbadider agei chumde phela hyeche. sekhane yug yug dhre dinrat tara yntarna bheag krbe. pre ami ek birat sbet simhasn o tar opr yini bse achen tamke dekhlam. tamr samne theke prthibi o akas bilupt hl ebm tader kean astitb ril na. ami dekhlam, ksudr athba mhan smst mrt leak sei simhasner samne damdiye ache. pre kyekti grnth kheala hl ebm aro ekti grnth kheala hl. sei grnthtr nam jibn pustk. sei grnthgulte mrtder prtyeker kajer bibrn lipibddh chil ebm sei anusare tader bicar hl. ye sb leak smudrgbrbhe nikspt hyechil smudr tader smpe dil, ar mrttyu o patal nijeder mdhye ye sb mrt bykti chhil tader smrpn krl. tader krtkrm anusare tader bicar hl. pre mrttyu o patal aguner hrde chumde phela hl. ei aguner hrdi hl asle dbitiy mrttyu. jibn pustke yader nam lekha dekhte payoga gel na, tader sklke aguner hrde chumde phela hl.

21

erpr ami ek ntun sbrg o ntun prthibi dekhlam, karn prthm sbrg o prthm prthibi bilupt hye geche; ekhn smudr ar nei. ami area dekhlam, sei pbitr ngri, ntun jerusalem, sbrg hte isbrer kach theke neme asche. kne yemr tar brer jny saje, seo seibhabe prstut hyechil. pre ami simhasn theke ek udatt nirgheasa sunte pelam, ya gheasna krche, 'ekhn manuser majhe isbrer abas, tini tader sng bas krben o tader isbr hben. tini tader ceakher sb jl muchiye deben. mrttyu, seak, kanna yntarna ar thakbe na, karn puranea bisyguli bilupt hl. ar yini simhasne bse achen tini bllen, 'dekhl! ami sb kichu ntun kre krchi!' pre tini bllen, 'lekh, karn esb ktha sty o bisbasyeagy.' yini simhasne bsechilen pre tini amay bllen, 'smpnn hl! ami alpha o omega, amii adi o ant. ye trsnart take ami jibn jler uty theke binamulye jl dan krb. ye bijiy hye se-i esber adhikari hbe. ami tar isbr hb, ar se hbe amar putr. kintu yamra bhiru, abisabi ghrynyleak, nrghatk, yenpape paggrst, mayabi, prtimapujari, yamra mithiyabadi, eder skler sthan hbe sei agun o jblnt gndhker hrde; ei hl dbitiy mrttyu.' ar ye spt sbrgdutder kache spt sntappurn bati chil tader mdhye ses sntaper batiti yini ddelechilen, tini ese amay bllen, 'es, ami teamake messabker bdhuke dekhlab.' ami atmar abese chilam, sei absthay tini amake ekta khub bd umcu pahader opr niye gelen ar sbrge isbrer kach theke ye pbitr ngri, jerusalem neme aschil ta dekhale. ta chil isbrer mhimay purn bhumuly mnir mtea, tar ujblta surykant mnir mtea ujbl o sbch. ngrer pracirti khub umcu ebm bd chil. pracirer bareati phtk chl. ngrer bareati phtke bareajn sbrgdut chl. sei dbargulir opr israyeler bareagay hir nam lekha chil. purbdike tinti drja, uttrdike tinti drja, dksin dike tinti drja o pscim dike tinti drja. ngrer sei pracirer bareati bhut pathr chl, ar sei sb bhut pathrer opr messabker bareajn preriter nam lekha ache. sbrgdut, yini amar sng ktha blchilen, tamr hate ai ngrti, tar sb drja o tar pracir mapbar jny seamar mapkathi chl. ai ngrti chl carkeana, dairyghe o prs-the sman. tini ngrti sei mapkathi diye maple dekha gel ta dairyghe prsthe o ucctay sman ebm sei map hl 1500 mail. pre sbrgdut ngrer pracir maple dekha gel

ta 144 hat umcu. sbrgdut manuser hater map anuyayi ta maplen, ei mapi tini bybhar krechilen. pracirer gamthni surykantmnir ebn ngrti chil suddh seanay tairi, yeta chil kamcer mtea sbcch. ngrer pracirer bhith pathrgulite sb dhrner mulyban mni khcit chil. prthmti surykant mnir, dbityti nilkant mnir, trityti tarmmnir, cturthti pannamnr, pncmti baidurymnir; ssthti lal brn mnir, sptmti sbrn mnir, astmti phireaja mnir, nbmti peakhraj mnir, dsmti hlud sbuj brn mnir, ekadstmti rktabh phlsabrn mnir, dbadstmti jamira mnir. bareati simhdbar hcche bareati mukta, ekti dbar ek ekti muktar tairi. ngrer sdkti kamcer mtea sbcch khamti seanar tairi. sei ngre ami kean mndir dekhlam na, karn prbhu isbr srbsktiman o messabk hcchen sei ngrer mndir. ngrti aleakit krar jny sury o camder pryajin chil na, karn isbrer mhimata aleakmy kre, ar messabki tar aleasbrup. er aleate smst jati claphera krbe, ar jgter rajara tader prtap sekhane niye asbe. ai ngrer simhdbarguli kean din kkhno bndh hbe na, karn sekhane kkhno kean ratri hbe na, ar jatibrnder smst prtap o aisbry sei ngrer mdhye ana hbe. asuci kean kichu shre prbes krte parbe na. kean manus ye ghrny kaj kre athba ye ast se kkhno ngre prbes krte parbe na. kebl yader nam messabker jibn pustke lekha ache sudhu tarai sekhane prbes krte parbe.

22

pre tini amake jibndayi jler ekti ndi dekhale. ei ndi sphtiker mtea sbcch, ta isbrer o messabker simhasn theke bye cleche. nditi ngrer rajpther majhkhan diye bye cleche. ndir tirei jibnbrks ache. bchrer barea masi tate barea bar phl dhre, prti mase ntun ntun phl hy. sei jibn brkser pata jatibrnder areagy dayk. ngrite abhispt kean kichui thakbe na, sekhane adhisthit thakbe isbr o messabker simhasn. sekhane isbrer dasra tamr upasna krbe, tara tamr srimumkh drsn krbe; ar isbrer nam tader kpale lekha thakbe. sekhane ratri ar hbe na, prdiper alea ba suryer alear kean pryajin hbe na, karn prbhu isbr tkhn sbar opr tamr alea chdiye deben; ar tara yuge yuge cirkal rajar mt rajtb krbe. tkhn sbrgdut amay bllen, 'ei smst ktha sty o bisbasyeagy. prbhu, yini sei bhabbadider atmar isbr, tini tamr sbrgdutke pathiyeche tamr dasder sei sbkichu dekhavar jny, ya sighri ghtbe.' 'sean, ami siggir aschi. dhny sei jn, ye ei pustker likhit bhabbani paln kre.' ami yeahn ei sb dekhlam o sunlam. eisb dekha o seanar pr, ye dut amake ei sb dekhachilen, tamr aradhnar jny ami tamr payer opr upud hye pdlam. tini tkhn amay bllen, 'amar upasna krea na! ami teamar o teamar bhaider arthat bhabbadider mt ekjn das. ami sei smst leaker mt yamra ei pustker baky mene cle. ekmatr isbreri upasna kr.' sei sbrgdut amake area bllen, 'tumi ei pustker bhabbaniguli geapn rekhea na, se sb ktha purn hbar smy hye esech. ye anyay krche, se area anyay kruk; ar ye klusit, se klusit

thakuk. ye dharmik se er pre area dharmacrn kruk; ar ye pbitr se area pbitr heak.' 'sean! ami siggir aschi! ami debar jny purskar niye aschi, yar yemn kaj sei anusare se purskar pabe. ami alphao omega, prthm o ses, adi o ant. 'yamra tader peasak dheay tara dhny. tara jibn brkser phl khabar adhikari hbe o skl dbar diye ngre prbes krte parbe. ar ngrer baire ache sei sb kukurra, yamra mayabi, lmpt, khune, prtimapujk, ar yamra mithya blte bhalbase o mithya ktha ble. ami yisu, ami amar sbrgdutke pathalam yen se mndlider jny teamake esb ktha ble. ami dayuder mul o bmsdhr. ami ujbl prbhati tara.' atma o bdhu blchen, 'es!' ye ektha seane seo bluk, 'es!' ar ye pipasit seo asuk. ye cay se ese binamulye jibn jl pan kruk. ei pustker sb bhabbani yamra sunbe, ami tader drdhhbabe blchi, ei pustke ya kichu lekha hl, keu ydi tar sngre kichu yeag kre the isbr ei pustke ye sb sntaper ullekha ache ta tar jibne yeag krben. keu ydi ei bhabbani pustker baky theke kichu bad dey, the isbr ei pustke ye jibnbrkser ktha lekha ache ta theke o pbitr ngr theke tar ams bad deben. yisu yini blchen ei bisyguli sty, ekhn tini blchen, 'hyam, ami siggir aschi.' amen. es, prbhu yisu! prbhu yisur anugrh tamr skl leaker shbhti heak.

